ERIC JON PHELPS

Vatican Assassins

WOUNDED IN THE HOUSE OF MY FRIENDS

Third Edition

The Perfidious and Diabolical History Of The Society of Jesus

Vatican Assassins

"Wounded In The House Of My Friends"

The Perfidious and Diabolical History Of
The Society of Jesus

Waging Its Relentless Wars against All Accursed Heretics and Liberals
Pursuant to the Jesuit Oath and Council of Trent Including:

- Its Second Thirty Years' War (1914–1945)
- Its Cold War (1945–1989)
- Its Anglo-American Crusade Against Islam (2001–Present) (Prime Minister Tony Blair's and President George W. Bush's Masonic "War on Islamic Terror," as Directed by the ***Black Pope***'s Jesuit Curia; Which Crusade Is To the Exclusion of "Roman Catholic Terror," Daily Exported from the Pope's Islands of Ireland and Cuba)
- And Its Assassination of America's First Roman Catholic President Knight of Columbus John Fitzgerald Kennedy (1963)

Complete In Four Volumes

by

Eric Jon Phelps

"Obstinate Heretic" and Anti-Radical, Patriotic Political "Liberal"
"Accursed" and Condemned by the Jesuit General's Council of Trent
Final Authority: The Authorized King James Bible Version of 1611
Racial and Religious Separatist (Non-Hater of Any Peoples of Color or Religion)
Defender of the Beloved Hebrew/Jewish/Israelitic Descendants of Abraham
Pro-White, Scotch-Irish, Anglo-Saxon; Pro-Protestant, American Freeman
Citizen of the Pre-Fourteenth Amendment Commonwealth of Pennsylvania
Holding Original (Article IV, Section 2) United States Citizenship (1787-1868)
Jeffersonian/Jacksonian Democrat and State Rights Constitutional Separatist
Anti-Cartel-Capitalist, Anti-Socialist, Pro-Laissez-Faire, Biblical Nationalist
Anti-Communist, Anti-Fascist, Anti-New/Dark Age, Anti-New World Order
Dispensational, Premillennial, Pre-Tribulation Appearing of Christ, Fifth Monarchy Anti-Papacy, Anti-Jesuit, Anti-Masonic, Seventh-Day, Baptist-Calvinist Puritan *"Warning Every Man and Teaching Every Man in All Wisdom" (Col. 1:28)*

Vatican Assassins:

"Wounded In The House Of My Friends"

Eric Jon Phelps

Unauthorized Reformatted Edition

This version is for onscreen viewing only and should not be hard-printed. Some hyphenations maybe missing, paginations altered. No proofreading was done. If you like this version, please compensate the original author, Eric Jon Phelps.

Copyright © 2007
Third Edition: CD/PDF E-Book; Four Volumes; March 2007

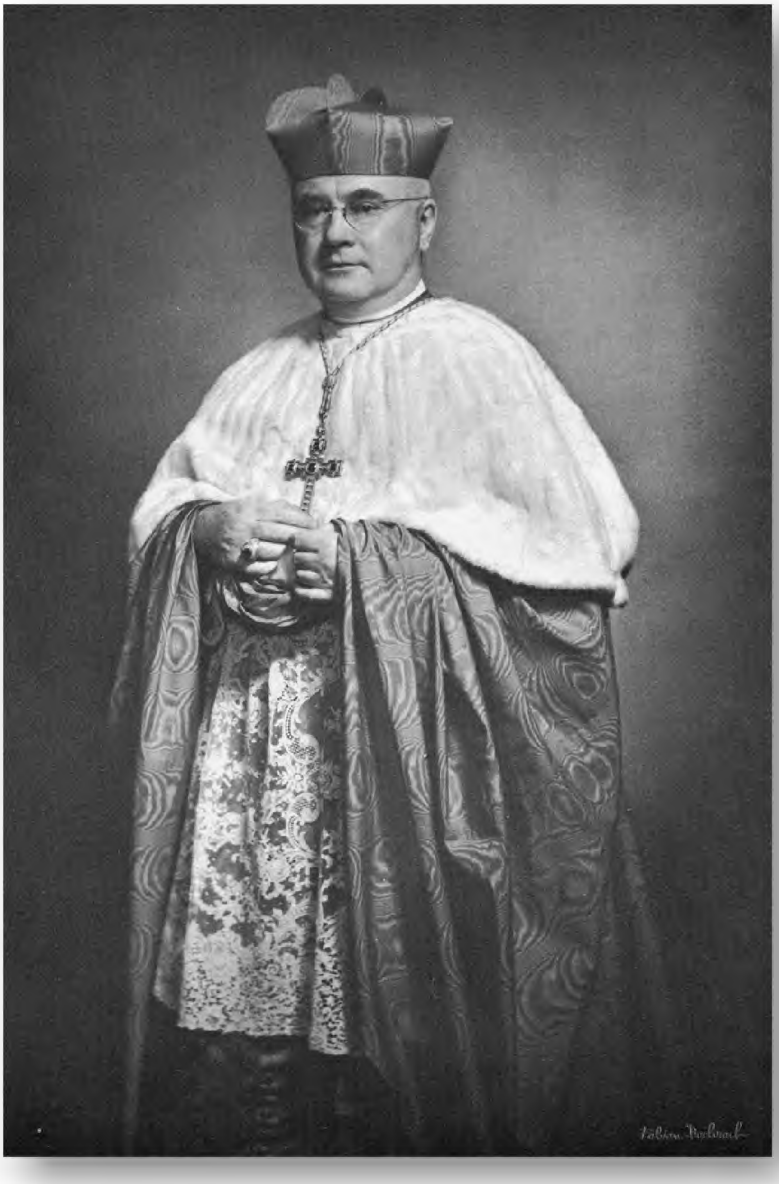
All rights reserved in English.

Permission is hereby granted to anyone to quote in English from *VATICAN ASSASSINS: "Wounded In The House Of My Friends,"* in small portions only, for non-commercial use provided there is no content change, and full credit is given to the author and to the publisher, including contact information. To quote or publish larger portions in English for commercial use, permission from the publisher must be granted in advance. Reproduction of this document, be it in regular book form or on a CD/PDF, in part or in full, by electronic or any other means for commercial or private purposes, is strictly prohibited. This CD/PDF E-Book may be entirely reproduced ONE TIME in paperback or hardcover book form by the purchaser by any means available for his personal and private use. The author encourages all who are interested in the documented conclusions contained herein to honestly purchase this EBook, refraining from all piracy or illegal reproduction, that those having financed and aided in this long, tedious project could begin to be repaid for their invaluable and timely labors and that those seeking to resist Satan's Jesuit-led "***mystery of iniquity***" may not be defiled by the personal sin of theft. This four-volume work, whole or in part, may be translated into any language without the permission of the author or the publisher. *VAIII* is a gift to the world for the sufferings it has endured at the hand of the nefarious Society of Jesus. Use of *VATICAN ASSASSINS: "Wounded In The House Of My Friends"* by the film, television, or theater industry, or any other commercial medium in any country is strictly forbidden unless prior permission is granted by the publisher through written contract.

Category: Bible/History/Non-Fiction/New (Dark) Age
Cover design by Michael DiNunzio
Email: mdinunzio@bkadv.com

ISBN-10 0-9793734-0-9 (4 Volume Set)
ISBN-13 978-0-9793734-0-4 (4 Volume Set)

Published by:
Lowvehm, Inc.
P.O. Box 326
Newmanstown, PA 17073
www.vaticanassassins.org
eric@vaticanassassins.org



Francis Joseph Cardinal Spellman, 1889 – 1967 ##1*

- Archbishop of New York City, 1939-1967
- Cardinal of New York City, 1946-1967; Surnamed "Cardinal War"
- Notorious Sodomite and Pedophile King of New York City
- Trained by the Jesuit Order at Fordham University in New York City
- Further trained at the Order's American College in Rome
- Head of the American Branches of: The Knights of Columbus
- The Sovereign Military Order of Malta
- Islamic Shriner Scottish Rite Freemasonry and
- 33rd Degree Scottish Rite Freemasonry
- The Yale University-Based Order of Skull and Bones
- "Military Vicar" of the United States Armed Forces
- Coordinator of Pope Pius XII's Nazi "Vatican Ratlines" into America
- Mastermind behind the Assassination of President John F. Kennedy

The Cardinal Spellman Story, Robert I. Gannon, S.J., (Garden City, NY: Doubleday & Company, Inc., 1962).

President John F. Kennedy and Jackie Kennedy, 1962 ##2*

Here we have the President leaving the Jesuit Order's St. Francis Xavier Church at Hyannis after attending Mass. The Chief Executive was spending the weekend at the family summer home in nearby Hyannis Port. On the far right is Secret Service Agent Roy Kellerman who would be chosen to be the coordinator of the Secret Service's Assassination Team while it carried out its "Executive Action" in Dallas on November 22, 1963. The President, a Knight of Columbus and son of one of Francis Cardinal Spellman's most powerful Knights of Malta—Joseph P. Kennedy—was educated at Harvard University, with its strong Jesuit presence, while Jackie gave birth to JFK, Jr., at Georgetown University Hospital. Aided by the Mafia, the Order had installed its first Irish Roman Catholic into the high office of the American Presidency.

But John F. Kennedy turned on the Temporal Power of Rome's Papal Caesar by refusing to enforce the Pope's claim to rule all the governments of the world. Kennedy sought to break the power of the ***Black Pope***'s continuation of the Order's Nazi SS—the Central Intelligence Agency; attacked the Order's Federal Reserve Bank by printing "United States Notes" in lieu of "Federal Reserve Notes;" sought to end Cardinal Spellman's War in Vietnam; sought to return Cuba to the exiled Cuban people of Miami via a full fledged military invasion of the island on December 1, 1963; and attempted to end Rome's Cold War by which the Order was creating fascism in the US. For these reasons and more, the Jesuit Order coldly carried out its regicidal "crime of the century."

Boston Record American, Monday, July 16, 1962, p. 26.

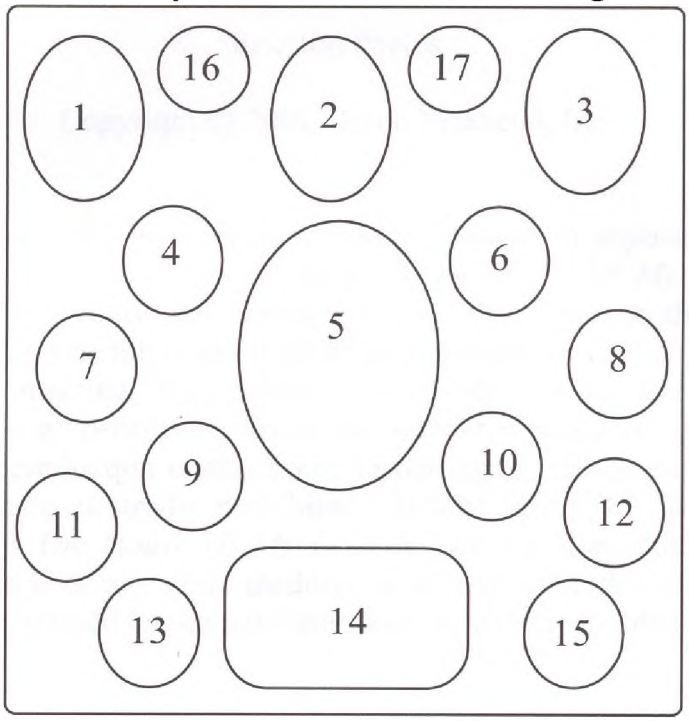
Knight of Malta (SMOM), Alexander M. Haig, Jr., 1981 ##3*

According to the 1989 Arts and Entertainment video, *The Men Who Killed Kennedy: The Coverup*, Lt. Colonel Alexander M. Haig (1963) contributed to the cover-up—the Great Jesuit Cover-up—of the Kennedy Assassination. For his obedience he was later promoted to the rank of General and subsequently named as the Commander of NATO in Europe. As a result of his continued obedience to the ***Black Pope***, the Papal Caesar and the Archbishop of New York, Haig was appointed to the high office of Secretary of State under honorary Shriner and Knight of Malta President Ronald Reagan in 1981. With the endorsement of former Kentucky Senator John Sherman Cooper who had been a member of the Jesuit-educated, high-level Freemason and President Lyndon Johnson's Warren Commission overseen by 33rd Degree Freemason Chief Justice Earl Warren, we see Council on Foreign Relations member and Knight of Malta Alexander Haig answering questions during his confirmation hearings. To his right sits SMOM/CFR member Joseph A. Califano, Jr.; to his left sits his wife, Dame of Malta Pat Haig; and immediately behind him sits his younger brother in clerical collar, Knight of Malta Francis R. Haig, S.J.—the Jesuit behind the Watergate Scandal and the removal of President Richard M. Nixon!

Caveat: Realism, Reagan, and Foreign Policy, Alexander M. Haig, Jr., (New York: Macmillan Publishing Company, 1984).

Network of Assassins in 1963 ##4*

Francis Cardinal Spellman's American Knights of Malta



Legend of Images on Facing Page

1. **Francis Cardinal Spellman**
Archbishop of New York, K. of Columbus; "Military Vicar, " U.S. Armed Forces Director, Advisor, American Branch, Knights of Malta

2. **Jean-Baptiste Janssens**
Superior General of the Society of Jesus; "The ***Black Pope***"

3. **Thomas K. Gorman**
Roman Catholic Bishop of Dallas
Knight of Malta

4. **Clare Boothe Luce**
CIA; Ambassador to Italy
Dame of Malta

5. **John F. Kennedy**
Knight of Columbus; Son of Ambassador, OSS/CIA Officer Joseph P. Kennedy, Spellman's key Knight of Malta

6. **Henry R. Luce**
Jesuit Coadjutor; Officer, CIA
Media Mogul, *Time, Life*
Suppressed the Zapruder Film
Skull and Bones; CFR Member
Knight of Malta

7. John A. McCone
Past Atomic Energy Commissioner
Knight of Malta Knight of Malta

8. James Jesus Angleton
Counterintelligence, CIA

9. J. Peter Grace, Jr.
CIA; International Industrialist
American Head, Knights of Malta

10. William J. Casey
Officer, Future Director, CIA
Knight of Malta

11. Clay L. Shaw
International Industrialist
Contract Agent, CIA
Knight of Malta

12. William F. Buckley, Jr.
Jesuit Coadjutor; Officer, CIA
Host, *Firing Line*
Owner, *National Review*
Skull and Bones; CFR Member
Knight of Malta

13. Cartha D. DeLoach
Assistant Director, FBI
CIA Aids Cover-up of Warren Commission

14. Presidential Candidates
Kennedy and Nixon with Spellman
Knight of Malta Knight of Columbus
Alfred E. Smith
Memorial Dinner, Waldorf-Astoria Hotel
New York City, 1960

15. Lee A. Iacocca
Director, Dearborn Division
Ford Motor Company
Knight of Malta

16. The Great Jesuit Seal
Designed by Ignatius Loyola
666, Arithmetic Sum of 36 Points
Potential "Mark of the Beast"

17. Eight-Pointed Maltese Cross
Worn by Medieval Knights Hospitallers during the Papal Crusades
National Symbol, Sovereign Nation State of the Military Order of Malta
Headquarters: Rome, Italy

Francis Cardinal Spellman's Network of Assassins, 1963 ##5*

Absolutist Papal Maxims of the Jesuits

1. **There is but one Supreme Authority in the World, and that is the Pope.**
2. **God hath delivered over unto the Pope the Power and Rule of Heaven and Earth, therefore we must be obedient unto him upon pain of damnation.**
3. **All Right and Power are lodged in his Breast.**
4. **No Law can be made to bind Christians, but by the Pope's Authority, as of old the Israelites received none but by Moses.**
5. **The Gospel would not be the Gospel, if the Pope had not approved of it.**
6. **The Pope can take away any man's Right, and give it to another.**
7. **The Pope can do anything, above all Right, against all Right and without all Right.**
8. **If Christ commands one thing, and the Pope another thing, the Pope is rather to be obeyed than Jesus Christ.**
9. **The Pope's Decretory Letters are to be received and esteemed as Authentic as the Word of God or the Holy Scriptures.**
10. **It is Sacrilege to question the Pope's Actions, and he is cursed of God who violates the Pope's censures.**
11. **If the Pope affirms that to be black, which our Eyes judge to be white, we ought also then to declare, that it's black, upon pain of our souls.**
12. **The Pope hath the sole Rule and Power of the whole World in Temporals as well as in Spirituals, and therefore can depose Emperors and Kings, and may dispose of their Dominions as he shall think convenient.**
13. **If the Pope shall depose a King and give his Kingdom to another, and the people will not receive him, the Pope may bring him in by force of Arms, because he is Judge of all and in** [*the*] **stead of God on Earth.**
14. **Not to believe that the Pope can depose Kings is** [*to be*]**, and that deservedly, damned for Heresy.**
15. **Christ had not done wisely if he had not left the Pope power to depose Kings.**
16. **If a King be a Heretic or favorer of Heresy he may be deposed.**
17. **If the Pope shall declare a King to be a Heretic, he hath no right to his Kingdom, and the Pope may depose him.**
18. **The Pope can give the people liberty either to choose or take new Masters; by this means they keep all Kings and Princes in their Obedience and Submission to the Pope.**
19. **All Protestants are Heretics, and therefore they ought to be killed.**
20. **It is better and safer to make alliance and amity with** [*Moslem*] **Turks,** [*Communist*] **Infidels, or** [*Talmudic and anti-Torah, Zionist*] **Jews, than with** [*Reformation Bible-believing*] **Heretic Protestants** [*and Baptists*]**, because they may draw us into the errors of their novelties.** {1}

Before commencing, for this work is primarily an attack against the maxims and resultant nefarious deeds of the Society of Jesus including the assassination of

President John F. Kennedy, it was deemed imperative to address a particular passage of Scripture so delightedly twisted by the hosts of hell. It is the infamous:

> ***"But I say unto you, That ye resist not evil: but whosoever shall smite thee on thy right cheek, turn to him the other also."***
>
> *– Matthew 5:39*

Without question, this verse is Satan's favorite! For the Devil has taken these blessed words of the infallible and sinless Lord Jesus Christ **OUT OF CONTEXT** and used them as a **PRETEXT** to neutralize the Body of Christ in its mandated resistance to the Papacy's evil Temporal Power for the last two hundred years. Yes, God's men have become doormats for the Devil, our manhood violently castrated by the Evil One who twists Holy Writ for his own purposes. We are no longer valiant stallions, but sedated geldings, unable to breed "after our kind," no longer spreading "the seed" of the Word of God—the Reformation Bible for English-speaking peoples, The King James Authorized Version of the Bible of 1611 with its underlying and infallible Hebrew and Greek texts! We are degenerate sons of noble sires!

Imbibed with "the sovereign drug of Arminianism," we have stooped to call Rome a "Christian Church." Upon being attacked by ***"the Mother of Harlots and Abominations of the Earth,"*** we have turned the other cheek time after time, blow after blow—furthering the Jesuit empirical quest—*"ad majorem Dei gloriam,"* for the greater glory of God! By seducing the believer into non-resistance towards governmentally induced injustice and murder, *the White Protestant and Baptist "silent majority"* was born—especially here in North America. The **Black Pope**'s bloody and unceasing **Counter-Reformation** war-cry crusading for the overthrow of our Reformation Bible-based, historic reformed faith throughout Protestant Western nations has removed the very foundation of Constitutional, limited government born out of that very **Protestant Reformation**. Seduced away from the proven Doctrines of Grace having served as the foundation for opposition to absolutist Jesuit tyranny, the once "**fighting Calvinists**" are now extinct. Rome rules the day with her apostate Protestant and Baptist Arminian daughters without and within the World Council of Churches and National Council of Churches. As of this moment in history, ***"the great men of the earth"*** (ruled by Rome's Jesuit-usurped Papacy) have but only to mop up the remaining hot spots of obedient Biblical resistance to complete Papal domination of all nations. This mopping-up military maneuver will commence after the **Black Pope**'s present American-led Crusade into the Middle East—purposed to incite a united Moslem world against "**the Great Satan**." Indeed, Rome has considered the Protestant West "**the Great Satan**" for centuries, against which she has now unsheathed her Moslem "**Sword of the Church**."

Of the New Testament Church's non-negotiable injunction to resist evil in every arena of life, we read:

"Submit yourselves therefore to God.
Resist the devil and he will flee from you."

James 4:7

Further, rather than turning the cheek when smitten through words or deeds of evil men, the New Testament believer is given this parameter under grace:

"If it be possible, as much as lieth in you, live peaceably with all men."

Romans 12:18

Our final guiding passage is the exhortation:
"Watch ye, stand fast in the faith, quit you like men, be strong."

I Corinthians 16:13

Therefore, we New Testament believers on the risen Son of God are not under His command to turn our cheek to anybody who would attack our person, our family, our community or our nation, either by word or by deed. Rather we are in word and deed: to resist all manifestations of evil, they always directly proceeding from the devil, directly or indirectly; to live peaceably with all men as much as possible; and, with manly firmness, to be strong in the presence of calamity, standing fast in the faith poised with a military bearing. Never, never, never, are we commanded to turn the other cheek to evil during this ***"dispensation of the grace of God"*** (***Eph.3:2***).

Realizing there are different dispensations of God evidenced by different commands to men living during several specific time periods called "***ages***," we can understand the apparent contradiction between His command to turn the cheek and, as much as possible, be at peace with all men. When Christ came to ***"confirm the promises made unto the fathers"*** (***Rom.15:8***), he preached ***"the gospel of the kingdom"*** to the nation of Israel. Messiah called for national repentance after which He would install the **Davidic Kingdom** on earth as promised to David (***II Sam. 7:16***), a world government seated in Jerusalem (***Isa. 2:2-4***), Jesus Christ then to be given ***"the throne of his father David,"*** after which He would ***"reign over the house of Jacob for ever; and of his kingdom there shall be no end"*** (***Luke 1:32-33***). Prior to Israel's national repentance, as Christ was first preaching to the Hebrew nation and NOT TO THE CHURCH (its creation yet three years in the future), the command was to turn the other cheek. The Davidic kingdom was indeed "***at hand***" and Messiah Jesus was about to punish all lawlessness and crime upon the anticipated repentance of His beloved Israel. The offer of the Kingdom was bona fide; Messiah was about to rule the earth from Mt. Zion, ***"the city of the great King"*** (***Ps. 48:2***).

But it came to pass that Israel would not repent. The offer was genuine, validated by the many spectacular miracles of the Messiah, yet He is despised and rejected of men. Upon the King's entrance into Jerusalem on the colt of a donkey as foretold by the Prophet (***Zech. 9:9***), Christ was deeply grieved. Bitterly weeping, He spoke of the many times He would have gathered the outcasts of Israel into the promised Davidic Kingdom, ***"and ye would not"*** (***Matt. 23:37***). His judgment upon that generation is clear: ***"Behold, your house is left to you desolate"*** (***Matt. 23:38***).

And from then on, His message is one of rejection of the nation and the destruction of Jerusalem with its Second Temple. Upon the change of His message came a change of command to His disciples. No longer were they to turn the other cheek; the Kingdom was now taken from His generation and would be given to another generation of Jews living in a future inhabited Jerusalem (***Zech. 12:10; 14:4-9***).

In the meantime, an age would be inaugurated never spoken of by Moses and the Prophets. It would be called, ironically, ***"the present evil world*** [age]***"*** (***Galatians 1:4***). The ***"gospel of the kingdom of heaven"*** would cease being preached until a future period of national judgment called ***"the time of Jacob's trouble" (Jer. 30:7***); ***"the gospel of the grace of God"*** (***Acts 20:24***) offering salvation to both Jew and Gentile alike was to now be preached worldwide (***Rom. 1:14***).

Anticipating this climatic change for the economy of Israel and thus all Gentile nations, Christ Jesus made the following momentous statement to His Jewish disciples. His commands during His preaching of the offer of the Davidic Kingdom to Israel are in opposition to His new commands during the preaching of the gospel of the grace of God now being preached to all nations (***Matt. 28:19-20***):

> ***"And then he said unto them, When I sent you without purse, and scrip, and shoes, lacked ye any thing?***
> ***And they said Nothing.***
> ***Then said he unto them, But now he that hath a purse, let him take it, and likewise his scrip; and he that hath no sword, let him sell his garment, and buy one.***
> ***For I say unto you, that this that is written must yet be accomplished in me, And he was reckoned among the transgressors: for the things concerning me have an end.***
> ***And they said, Lord, behold, here are two swords.***
> ***And he said unto them, It is enough.***
>
> *Luke 22:35-38*

(Later on, Christ allowed Peter to take one of these swords to Gethsemane indicating *a personal sword would be needed for self-defense against criminal evildoers after the Lord's death, burial and resurrection*. Peter uses that sword

unlawfully against Israel's governmental powers that be, cutting off the right ear of the High Priest's servant. But Peter is rebuked by Christ in the ***Gospel of Matthew*** alone, given the warning that if he takes the sword *unlawfully* against governmental powers ordained by God to put Christ to death as prophesied in the Scriptures, he will perish by the sword of that ordained power (***Matt. 26:52***). Yet nowhere does the sane and stable Son of God condemn the lawful use of the personal sword against evil in this present evil age—during the preaching of the gospel of the grace of God in Christ.)

The question now arises, How does the Man of God exercise his lawful use of the sword against wicked and murderous, anti-Christ governmental powers without incurring the judgment of God upon biblically principled resistance to evil? It is this very question the Calvinists successfully answered evidenced by their many military victories wielding the "**Sword of Just Defense**." Knowing that God instituted **Human Government** for the purpose of punishing evil and rewarding good (***Genesis 9:6; Romans 13:3-5***), when a government ceases to perform its ordained function and recedes into institutional evil, it may then be resisted as the Man of God would resist any other evil entity. That resistance must be inaugurated and pursued by means of *another lawfully constituted government* in opposition to the tyranny he opposes. Resistance must be waged by a body of people, comprising other Biblebelieving Men of God, fighting Romish tyranny for one reason alone—*religious liberty!* It is for this reason the Dutch **William I of Orange** withdrew his allegiance from the Jesuit tyranny of the Spain's **King Philip II**, fought a bloody war and ultimately became the father of the Dutch Republic—*and religious liberty!* It is for this reason **Cromwell's English Parliament** withdrew its allegiance from **King Charles I**, fought another war and thus established the British Commonwealth. It is for this reason **George Washington's American Colonies** withdrew their allegiance from **King George III**, fought another Providentially-blessed revolution and founded the Federal Republic of these United States of America. The risen Son of God intervened during all three righteous revolutions ordered in obedience to the maxims of the Word of God—including the divine institution of **Human Government**.

Lamentably, this truth has been all but lost over the last two centuries. We Calvinists have been Masonically hoodwinked into believing that waging righteous, Biblically-lawful revolutions against Papal political tyranny enforcing the **Temporal Power** of that **Antichrist in Rome** is sin to be repented of; that our only redress is with pencil and paper; and that we must ultimately "turn the other cheek." Therefore we Americans never drew our **Swords of Just Defense** when Rome took our country by 1900; when we were saddled with the ten planks of the **Black Pope**'s *Communist Manifesto*; when we were used to destroy the Protestant Prussian Second Reich via World War I; when we watched Presidents **Woodrow Wilson** and **Warren Harding** give over $150 million to Rome's Bolsheviks; when we financed the Pope's Third Reich and then destroyed a

generation of German People; when we watched our State Department save fugitive Nazis via the **Pope's Vatican Ratlines**; and when we watched our navy give China to the Pope's Communist Inquisition. Indeed, the day has arrived to no longer turn the cheek but to take up our **Swords of Just Defense**!

They must be drawn lawfully, corporately and in obedience to the Word of God!

A Private Letter to the Reader

Dear truth-seeker,

Upon being exhorted by my constructively critical friends to give the reasons why I wrote ***Vatican Assassins: "Wounded In The House Of My Friends,"*** the following has been written for you my American countrymen and foreign friends.

I embarked upon this project, the culmination of nearly twenty five years of research and writing, having been emotionally damaged by three great injustices. The first was the deliberate and deceptive attack upon The King James Authorized Version of the English Bible, especially its underlying Greek Text, being the foundation of the Protestant Reformation, the Modern Era and Western Civilization, including the rights of freedom of conscience, freedom of speech and freedom of the press. The second was the assassination of a man I was always taught to love and respect as the savior of our Union of States, President Abraham Lincoln. The third transpired when I was in the Public School's fourth grade. With vivid memories I remember the assassination of President John F. Kennedy, my weeping teacher, Miss Beals whom I loved, and my heart-broken guitar teacher, Dan Boyd, who, upon hearing from me of the death of Jack Bath in Vietnam, dismissed me early from my lesson and wept bitterly. Jack was not only a fellow student but was also my swim teacher at the local YMCA. With guitar in hand, I remember standing outside in the cold, San Francisco Bay Area wind that day waiting for my mother to pick me up in her car while thinking to myself, "I will find the truth someday, for Lyndon Johnson looks like a liar." The following pages describe what I discovered over the years.

This Third Edition is a little more complete and much more accurate. No conclusions however, have been changed. A host of critics, both friendly and hostile, have contributed to the making of its supremacy over the First and Second, for which I humbly thank them all. As my Heavenly Father sent a brilliant ex-Muslim to help me develop certain key points in the First Edition, even so He sent several unique individuals to further aid me in this Third Edition, it now linking the ghastly *implosion* of the World Trade Center to President Kennedy's murderers.

May the risen and all-powerful Son of God bless you in reading this book, which, in attempting to live out its conclusions, has cost me the living of a normal life, including the rearing of my two sons and the respect of my father, ever loyal to this popish, CFR-controlled government of the United States. Its message is humbly given *with the hope* that you will do your duty where God has placed you, and to ***"earnestly contend for the faith which was once delivered unto the saints."***

Sincerely in the One True Faith,

Brother Eric Jon Phelps

Dust Cover and Quotes

How would Satan's **Jesuit General** make the Pope the **Theocratic Universal Monarch of the World** as foretold in the Scripture of Truth? He must erect an absolute military dictator *loyal to Rome* in every nation. But how could this be accomplished without powerful resistance from "**heretic and pagan**" Protestant, Orthodox and Islamic nations, as well as resistance from "**liberal**" Roman Catholic nations? He would first gain control of the world's most powerful Protestant governments and banking houses through the Jesuit-revived and Baal-worshipping, **Order of the Knights Templars**, known today as **Scottish Rite**, **33rd Degree**, **Shriner Freemasonry**. This happened in England by 1800 and in America by 1900.

With the Jesuits having been expelled from nearly every country in Europe during the Nineteenth Century, the General's banking agents would finance both sides of his **Second Thirty Years' War (1914-1945)**. Three important benefits for the Order would be: the installation of Russia's Roman Catholic Grand Inquisitor, **Josef Stalin**; the restoration of the Pope's **Temporal Power** through Roman Catholic **Benito Mussolini**; and the breakup of the **Turkish Ottoman Empire**, the **Muftis** of the resultant Islamic nations also being secretly controlled through **Islamic/Shriner Freemasonry**. Having mass-murdered the Jews of Europe and the Protestant Lutherans of Germany with **Bormann**-advised Roman Catholic **Adolf Hitler**, the Jesuits would promote the **Airborne Nuclear War Hoax** creating a false enemy for the American people, as **FDR** would secretly give **Stalin** the nuclear device in 1943.

The Nuclear War Hoax would give birth to **the Cold War Hoax (1945-1989)**, cunningly justifying Washington's foreign policy—dictated by the Jesuits in control of the **Council on Foreign Relations**—of non-resistance to Chinese and Soviet aggression. This great deception would enable the Jesuit General to install dictators around the world who would be secretly or openly loyal to the Pope. He would accomplish this using his **International Intelligence Community**, the **KGB** in the East and the **CIA** in the West, controlling its **Global Terrorist Network** to further justify fascist martial rule. The General would finance it all with the credit of his **Federal Reserve Bank** and then saddle the "**heretic and liberal**" American people with the debt. For forty-five years no nation would seriously interfere with the Pope's Cold War. By the time of its *supposed termination* in 1989 (thereby enabling the **Vatican's American Military Industrial Complex** to give high technology to Red China), the Jesuit General would achieve his goals including the revival of the Pope's "**Holy Roman Empire**" centered in a reunited Germany, Rome's Empire having been broken up by the Lord's **Grand and Glorious** Protestant Reformation.

One of the major victories for the General would be the taking of Jerusalem by his *Torah-despising* **Masonic Jewish Labor Zionists** in 1967, paving the way for the rebuilding of **Solomon's Temple**—for the Devil's "*infallible*" Papal Caesar!

With every nation now subordinated to the **Temporal Power** of the Pope, the "**Holy Roman American Empire**" *must now be destroyed*; for, it is the world's haven for "heretics and liberals" condemned by the Jesuits and their evil **Council of Trent**. As the Pope sought to overthrow the Protestants of England with the Spanish Armada, so the Jesuits are seeking to destroy the peoples of North America with a triple **Sino-Soviet-Moslem invasion**. By that time many of the nation's Jews will have been destroyed by an American fascist dictator, the concentration camps being already in place. Jewish survivors will have been driven back to Labor Zionist Israel to face their final attempted annihilation by *the risen Jesuit Pontiff*—the Antichrist**.**

So why was **President Kennedy** killed? In following the lead of **Pope John XXIII** and the Second Vatican Council, he sought to end the Cold War, including the War in Vietnam. He also attempted to end the reign of the CIA. But as Pope John XXIII "died" and was replaced by a secret Cold Warrior, **Pope Paul VI**, even so President Kennedy "died" and was replaced with another Cold Warrior, **President Lyndon Johnson**. Through these acts of defying the **Pope's Temporal Power**, the President became *"a usurper and a tyrant"* according to the Vatican's Canon Law.

Since it is "**no murder to kill a tyrant**," John F. Kennedy was assassinated by the **Jesuit General's International Intelligence Community** domestically overseen by "the American Pope," **Francis Cardinal Spellman**. He then, along with Cardinals **Cooke** and **O'Connor** covered it up. The present Archbishop, **Edward Cardinal Egan**, will continue this Great Jesuit Cover-up, he having ignited America's present **Papal Crusade** against the Islamic peoples of the Middle East and Central Asia through the attack and demolition of the **World Trade Center** and the **Pentagon** carried out by his loyal soldiers within the **Central Intelligence Agency**, including its Roman Catholic, Jesuit-trained, CFR/CIA Director and Knight of Malta, **George J. Tenet**, aided and abetted by the high-level Masonic **Bush** (House of Stuart) and **Bin Laden** family dynasties tied together through **The Carlyle Group**, its CEO being another CIA/CFR member and Knight of Malta, **Frank C. Carlucci**. This, yet another act of bold **High Treason,** will apparently result in the mass-murder of millions of Moslems, the destruction of **Mecca**, **Medina** and the Jerusalem mosques, including the **Dome of the Rock**, and the **Al Aqsa Mosque**. This will successfully incite both foreign (Wahhabic) and domestic (NOI) Neo-Islamic fanatics to invade and destroy the apostate White Protestant and Baptist "heretic and liberal" peoples of post-Reformation America (as well as the Jews)—to the delight of the ***Black Pope***!

Vatican Assassins: "Wounded In The House Of My Friends"

This work reveals the Great Jesuit World Conspiracy; lays bare the true murderers of President Kennedy; exposes the subsequent Great Jesuit Cover-up; warns of the peril and impending invasion this nation faces; and informs the American people of what action to take—*if we dare!* Though the publisher of the first edition was a promoter of New Age doctrines, the author duly acknowledges its *The Spectrum* newspaper for having the courage to break this story in 1999 when no one else would do so.

"The Mystery of Iniquity"

"Let no man deceive you by any means:
for that day [of Christ] shall not come,
except there come a falling away first,
and that man of sin be revealed, the son of perdition;

Who opposeth and exalteth himself
above all that is called God, or that is worshipped;
so that he as God sitteth in the temple of God,
shewing himself that he is God . . .

For the mystery of iniquity doth already work:
only he who now letteth will let,
until he be taken out of the way.

And then shall that Wicked be revealed,
whom the Lord shall consume with the spirit of his mouth,
and shall destroy with the brightness of his coming:

Even him, whose coming is after the working of Satan
with all power and signs and lying wonders,

And with all deceivableness of unrighteousness
in them that perish; because they received not the love of the truth,
that they might be saved."
– II Thessalonians 2:3-10

And I heard, but I understood not: then said I,
O my Lord, what shall be the end of these things?

And he said, Go thy way, Daniel:
for the words are closed up and sealed till the time of the end.

Many shall be purified, and made white, and tried;
but the wicked shall do wickedly: and none of the wicked shall understand;
but the wise shall understand.

– Daniel 12:8-10

Dust Cover and Quotes

"This description of Babylon the Great Harlot, Seated on the Seven-Headed Ten-Horned Beast [**Revelation 17**], while it may have ultimate reference to a situation yet to appear, exactly fits Papal Rome. Nothing else in World History does fit. The desire for Worldly Power began to manifest itself in the Church, on a broad scale, in the 4th century, when the Roman Empire ceased its Persecutions, and made Christianity its State Religion. The spirit of Imperial Rome passed into the Church. The Church gradually developed itself into the pattern of the Empire it had conquered. Rome fell. But Rome came to life again, as a World-Power, in the Name of the Church.

The Popes of Rome were the heirs and successors of the Caesars of Rome. The Vatican is where the Palace of the Caesars was. The Popes have claimed all the authority the Caesars claimed, and more. The Papal [Caesar's] Palace, throughout the centuries, has been among the most luxurious in all the world. Popes have lived in Pomp and Splendor unsurpassed by earthly kings. In no place on earth is there more ostentatious pageantry and show of magnificence than at the coronation of a Pope. . . . The Horrors of the Inquisition, ordered and maintained by the Popes, over a period of 500 years, in which unnumbered millions were Tortured and Burned, constitute the **MOST BRUTAL, BEASTLY** and **DEVILISH PICTURE** in all history . . . The City of Rome, first Pagan, then Papal, has been the Dominating Power of the World for Two Thousand Years, 200 B.C. to A.D. 1800. . . . Rome's answer to the Lutheran Secession: the INQUISITION under the leadership of the JESUITS, an order founded by Ignatius Loyola, a Spaniard, on the principle of Absolute and Unconditional OBEDIENCE to the Pope, having for its object the Recovery of territory lost to **Protestants and Mohammedans**, and the Conquest of the entire Heathen World for the Roman Catholic Church. Their supreme aim, the Destruction of Heresy, that is, thinking anything different from what the Pope said think [or thought]; for the accomplishment of which Anything was Justifiable; Deception, Immorality, Vice, even Murder. Their motto, 'For the Greater Glory of God.' . . . In France they were responsible for St. Bartholomew's Massacre, Persecution of the Huguenots, Revocation of the Toleration Edict of Nantes, and the French Revolution. . . . they led in the Massacre of Untold Multitudes. By these methods they stopped the Reformation in southern Europe, and virtually saved the Papacy from ruin. . . . It is not pleasant to write these things. It is inconceivable that any Ecclesiastical Organization, in its mania for Power, could have distorted and desecrated and corrupted, for its own exaltation, the beautiful and holy religion of Jesus." {2} [Emphasis added]

Henry H. Halley, 1927
American Baptist Minister
Halley's Bible Handbook

"It is evident that the popes can neither be bound nor unbound by any earthly power, nor even by that of the apostle [Peter], if he should return upon the earth; since Constantine the Great has recognized that the pontiffs held the place of God upon earth, the divinity not being able to be judged by any living man. We are, then, infallible and whatever may be our acts, we are not accountable for them but to ourselves . . .

We [popes] alone have the power to bind and to loose, to absolve Nero and to condemn him, and Christians cannot, under penalty of excommunication, execute other judgment than ours, which alone is infallible . . .

A king need not fear to command massacres, when these will retain his subjects in obedience, or cause them to submit to the faith of Christ; and God will reward him in this world, and in eternal life, for these murders . . . We order you, in the name of religion, to invade his states, burn his cities, and massacre his people." {3} [Emphasis added]

Pope Nicholas I, 860
Letter to the King of Bulgaria

"Now, I beseech you, oh most holy fathers and princes, cause that all the world may understand and know that if ye are able to bind and loose in heaven, ye are able upon earth to give and to take away empires, kingdoms, principalities, marquisates, duchies, countships, and the possessions of all men, according to the deserts of each . . . If then, ye judge spiritual things, what must not be believed of your power over worldly things? And if ye judge the angels who rule over all proud princes, what can ye not do to their slaves?" {4} [Emphasis added]

Pope Gregory VII, 1073
Known as "Hildebrand"
Bull of Excommunication
against King Henry IV
"Paparchy and Nationality"

"I do give my allegiance, political as well as religious, to the **Bishop of Rome** [the Pope]. Heretics [including Evangelicals and Jews], schismatics, and rebels [including Moslems] to our lord the Pope, I will, to my utmost, oppose and persecute." {5} [Emphasis added]

James Cardinal Gibbons, 1886-1921
Archbishop of Baltimore, 1877-1921
Assassin of Presidents James A. Garfield
and William McKinley

Dust Cover and Quotes

"Nearly eighteen centuries have passed away since **the Holy Spirit** prophesied, by the mouth of St. John, that this mystery would be revealed in that city which was then the Queen of the Earth, the City on **Seven Hills**—the City of Rome.

The Mystery was then dark, dark as midnight. Man's eye could not pierce the gloom. The fulfillment of the prophecy seemed improbable—almost impossible. Age after age rolled away. By degrees the mists, which hung over it, became less thick. The clouds began to break. Some features of the dark Mystery began to appear, dimly at first, then more clearly, like Mountains at daybreak. Then the form of the Mystery became more and more distinct. The **Seven Hills**, and the Woman sitting upon them, became more and more visible. Her voice was heard. Strange sounds of blasphemy were muttered by her. Then they became louder and louder. And the golden chalice in her hand, her scarlet attire, her pearls and jewels were seen glittering in the sun. Kings and Nations were displayed prostrate at her feet, and drinking her cup. Saints were slain by her sword, and she exulted over them. And now the prophecy became clear, clear as noon-day; and we tremble at the sight, while we read the inscription, emblazoned in large letters, '**MYSTERY BABYLON, THE GREAT**,' written by the hand of St. John, guided by **the Holy Spirit of God**, on the forehead of the **CHURCH OF ROME**." {6} [Emphasis added]

Christopher Wordsworth, 1893
English Anglican Bishop
Union With Rome

"To depose Kings and Emperors is as much a right as to excommunicate individuals and to lay kingdoms under an interdict. These are not derived or delegated rights; but are of the essence of that Royal authority of Christ with which His Vicegerents on earth are vested." {7} [Emphasis added]

Henry Cardinal Manning, 1874
Archbishop of Westminster
Essays on Religion and Literature

"No one can now become her [Rome's] convert without renouncing his moral and mental freedom, and placing his civil loyalty and duty at the mercy of another—the Pope." {8}

William E. Gladstone, 1874
Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor
Prime Minister of Great Britain
Rome and the Newest Fashions in Religion

"*The ordinary opinion of Roman theologians* may be seen stated in full in the pages of [**Lucius**] **Ferraris**:

> 'The common opinion teaches that the Pope holds the power of **both swords**, the **spiritual** and the **temporal**, which jurisdiction Christ Himself committed to Peter and his successors. . . . The contrary opinion is held to savour of the heretical belief and condemned by **Boniface VIII** in the constitution [**Bull**] Unam Sanctam. Accordingly, unbelieving kings and princes can be deprived by the sentence of the Pope, in certain cases, of the dominion which they have over [Roman Catholic] believers; for instance, if they have forcibly seized upon Christian [Roman Catholic] countries, or are endeavouring to turn their believing subjects from the faith, and the like.'

[**Domingos**] **Barbosa** and other Canonists hold that:

> 'A King who has become a heretic can be removed from his Kingdom by the Pope, to whom the right of electing a successor passes, if his sons and kindred are also heretics. There is nothing strange in attributing to the **Roman Pontiff**, as the Vicar of Him Whose is the earth and the fullness thereof [including all petroleum, natural gas, gold and silver], the world [land] and all that dwell therein [human labor], the fullest authority and power **to lay bare**, a just cause moving him, not only **the spiritual** but also **the material sword**, and so to transfer sovereignties, break scepters, and remove crowns [as in the Kennedy Assassination].'

The Canonists produce numerous instances where this has been actually done, as when [**Pope**] **Gregory II** deposed the **Emperor Henry IV**; [**Pope**] **Innocent IV**, in the Council of Lyons, deposed **Emperor Frederick II**, etc. [*this papal power of "executive action" having been enforced by the Jesuits from the Sixteenth to the Twenty-first Century*].

The celebrated Constitution [**Bull**] *Unam Sanctam* (1302) teaches that:

> ***'Both swords, the spiritual and the material, are in the power of the Church, but the latter is to be wielded for the Church, the former by the Church; one by the hand of the priest, the other by the hand of Kings and magistrates, but at the pleasure and sufferance of the priest. One sword must be under the other, and the temporal authority must be subject to the spiritual power [as in the case of America's Protestant Papal Crusader leading the "War on Terrorism" for yet another "four more years," President George W. Bush].' "*** {9} ***[Emphasis added]***

Herbert Cardinal Vaughan, 1893
Imprimatur, Archbishop of Westminster

Dust Cover and Quotes

"Every citizen, and every sojourner in this country, who is loyal to the Roman Catholic Church, is an enemy to our government, of necessity, for he yields his highest allegiance to the ***Pope of Rome****, a foreign potentate, who has time and again anathematized every fundamental principle of our government. He has denounced liberty of conscience, freedom of speech and of press, freedom of worship and of teaching, as pestilent and damnable heresies; destructive to order, and to the peace and welfare of society. The highest dignitaries of this so called church have declared their purpose to make this a Roman Catholic country; but to do this it must be brought to the acceptance of the* ***Pope of Rome*** *as Christ's vice-regent, or representative on earth, invested with all temporal and spiritual authority; above all kings, emperors, and civil rulers; the supreme judge and lawgiver, whose decisions are infallible and final. This would make him lord of the conscience and master of the actions of all men throughout his dominion, which is nothing less than the earth. These are his monstrous claims; and his priests, of all grades,* ***including the wily Jesuits****, are laboring night and day to make them good in this land of ours. . . .*

Is there no danger when the Roman Hierarchy quarters its wily agents in the capital of our nation to exert their influence in shaping our laws, and in controlling Presidential appointments to the highest and most important offices? Is there not danger when all our politicians who aspire to national fame feel that in order to succeed they must truckle to Rome, and be submissive? Is there not danger when the capital of our nation has been captured by the wily Jesuit, and Washington is literally 'in the lap of Rome?'

Go into any and all of the departments of our government and find seven elevenths of the government employees in several of them, abject slaves of the Pope, and tell me is there no danger? Go into all of our cities and larger towns and find our municipal governments in the hands of the faithful servants of this foreign despot, the Pope, and who are corruptly administering their affairs to enrich the church at the expense of the people, and tell me, is there no danger? Contemplate this alien and dangerous power in complete control of three-fourths of our newspapers and periodicals, and tell me, is there no danger? . . . It is clear that Rome is rapidly getting control of all the sources of power in the United States, both in civil and military affairs; that she is doing so in pursuance of a well considered and wisely laid plan, and for the very purpose of subverting our government" ***{10}*** *[Emphasis added]*

Thomas M. Harris, 1897
Brigadier General, U.S. Army
Rome's Responsibility for the Assassination of Abraham Lincoln

"The fact is that very few Protestants have realized how entirely Rome is a political church, and that she always makes her political advancement her first object; nor do they realize that it is not only permitted but approved, that solemn oaths should be taken which are never intended to be kept [the Jesuit doctrine of mental reservation as applied to taking a civil oath to uphold America's Protestant Constitution]. . . . Now Rome is perfectly consistent in her demand for the control of civil government. If her teaching were true, that there is no salvation outside the Church, she is bound to compel all to belong to the Church, even if she has to call in the civil power to help her to enforce submission. This power she has ever invoked and utilized. . . . Rome, claiming as she does the right of ruling all the world in temporal affairs, will not rest content with Ireland." {11} [Emphasis added]

M. F. Cusack, 1896
Converted Nun of Kenmare Convent
The ***Black Pope***

"Now, at the period of the Reformation we find the old notion of a **universal paparchy** incorporated in the order of the Jesuits—'who claimed for the Church an unlimited supremacy over the State, and made the existence of a government, and the allegiance paid to it, to depend on the application of its power to the interest of the Catholic Church.'

Jesuitism is the despotism of intolerance. The Reformation had assailed the Catholic unity; **Jesuitism** would resist the Reformation by intensifying that unity through the subordination of all persons, parties and interests to the head of the Church. **Protestantism** in Germany had contended for spiritual freedom; **Jesuitism** had insisted upon the annihilation of self-will, and its absorption in the will of a superior, who should be reverenced, not on the ground of his wisdom or his goodness, but as the official representative of God. **Protestantism** had revived reason as a judge in matters of faith; **Jesuitism** made diversity of belief a sin, and would enforce dogma by authority. **Protestantism** made much of conscience as a criterion of duty; **Jesuitism** made of religion a [political] power, the triumph of which was the end to be had always in view, and which must be secured by any and every means [necessary], even by the sacrifice of conscience itself." {12} [Emphasis added]

G. R. Badenoch, 1875
English Protestant quoting *Leopold von Ranke's History of the Popes "Paparchy and Nationality"*

Dust Cover and Quotes

"We wish it to be clearly understood that the ground we occupy is purely **political**. We do not discuss the religious dogmas of the Roman Catholic Church, or interfere with its faith or worship. But we recognize in the **Roman Catholic Priesthood**, and the **Jesuit Brotherhood**, two distinct **political organizations**, united in purpose and using religion as a mask for political purpose, as they always have done in all ages and countries. These we must and will oppose. We cannot do otherwise. We are not done with them yet. What we have said in this little volume, is only a slight intimation of what is coming. If life is spared they shall hear from us again." {13} [Emphasis added]

J. Wayne Laurens, 1855
American Historian & Patriot
The Crisis: Or, the Enemies of America Unmasked

"Dear brethren [the six Assistants of the Jesuit General], our weapons are of a quite different temper from those of the Caesars of all ages; and it will not be difficult for us to maneuver as to render ourselves masters of all the powers already so much weakened [by the Napoleonic Wars]. We need fear no lack of soldiers, only let us apply ourselves to recruiting them from all ranks, and from all nations, and drilling them into punctual service. But let us, at the same time, be vigilant, that no one may suspect our [conspiratorial] designs. . . . Ours be the knowledge of this great mystery [of iniquity]: as to others, let them hear us speak in parables, so that, having eyes, that they may not see, and having ears, they may not hear. . . . and let our labour be in earnest!

You well know that what we aim at is the empire of the world; but how are we to succeed, unless we have, everywhere, [Illuminati-controlled, Masonic] adepts who understand our language, which must yet remain unknown to others." {14} [Emphasis added]

Aloysius Fortis, 1825
20th Jesuit General, 1820-1829,
Spoken in Secret Council
to his Assistants including:
Johannes Roothaan, 1825
21st Jesuit General, 1829-1853,
"The Rebuilder of the Jesuits"
Secret Conference at Chieri
The Jesuit Conspiracy:
The Secret Plan of the Order

"Their father-general resides in Rome, all the others yield him absolute submission. He has selected some fathers who are called assistants because they continually aid him. There is at least one of these for each nation, by whose name he is called, one being styled the Assistant of France, another of Spain, a third of Italy, a fourth of England, a fifth of Austria, and so on for all the other provinces and kingdoms. Each of them has for office to acquaint the father-general as to all events of state which take place in the province or kingdom, for which he is assistant; and this he does by means of his correspondents who reside in the provincial towns of the said kingdom. Now these correspondents inform themselves with scrupulous care as to the character, inclinations, and intentions of the sovereigns, and by each courier they acquaint the assistant with whatever facts have recently occurred or been brought to light. These are immediately communicated by the assistant to the father-general, who thereupon assembling his council, they proceed together to perform an anatomy of the world, and scrutinize the interests or the projects of all Christian princes.

After having weighed all the documents, they agree among themselves to favour the interests of one prince and thwart those of another making everything turn to their own advantage. Now as the lookers-on more easily detect the sleights-of-hand committed than those who are playing the game, so these fathers having under their eyes the interests of all princes, can very accurately appreciate the exigencies of times and places, and put in operation the most decisive means in order to favour a prince whom they are sure they can make use of for the realization of their own interested views [like Roman Catholic Freemasons **Napoleon I** and **Hitler**]. . . .

Secrecy is necessary in state affairs: a state is undone when its secrets are divulged. But the Jesuit fathers, that is to say the father-general and his assistants, . . . are exactly and minutely informed of all the decisions come to in the most private councils; and they know the forces, revenues, and expenditure of sovereigns, better in a manner than the sovereigns themselves. . . . Being thus profoundly acquainted with the interests of all sovereigns, is it not in their power to weaken the credit of any one of them with the rest, to ruin any sovereign they please in the estimation of his people, to make the latter his enemies, and to instill the leaven of revolt into the state—and all this the more easily, since by means of confessions and consultations they penetrate into the most secret thoughts of the subjects?" They have . . . various classes of Jesuits, laymen and priests, and their auxiliaries in sundry occult functions . . . in every kingdom, province and court." {15} [Emphasis added]

Thommaso Campanella, 1655
Italian Dominican Priest; Philosopher
Si Governano i Padri Gesuiti

Dust Cover and Quotes

"The government of the Company of Jesus is purely monarchial, and the General is its absolute and uncontrollable king. . . . **Ignatius** was, above all, anxious to curb the spirit of his disciples. In his eyes, they could not be humble and submissive enough. The Jesuit ought to value himself, individually, as nothing—the Society as everything. . . .

And so absolutely is this rule of submissive obedience enforced, that the Jesuit, in order to obey his General, must not scruple to disobey God. The warnings of conscience are to be suppressed as culpable weaknesses; the fears of eternal punishment banished from the thoughts as superstitious fancies; and the most heinous crimes, when committed by command of the General, are to be regarded as promoting the glory and praise of God." {16} [Emphasis added]

G. B. Nicolini of Rome, 1889
Protestant Italian Patriot
Exiled to England
History of the Jesuits

"The record of the achievements of this remarkable Order is stamped in legible characters on the history of Europe through many generations. . . .

In a country ruled by a despot who was friendly to them [the Jesuits], they maintained 'the right Divine of Kings to govern wrong.' In another, the Sovereign of which was opposed to them, they would encourage the people in lifting up against him the standard of revolt, and even asserted that if the assassin should sheathe his knife in his bosom, he would not expose himself to any punishment when standing before the judgment-seat of Christ. . . . In fact they are chargeable with the great guilt of publishing a system of morality perfectly compatible with the indulgence of the worst passions of our nature. The analysis of their opinions cannot fail to justify the condemnation passed upon them by the Parliament in Paris in 1762:

'**These doctrines tend to destroy the natural law, that rule of manners which God Himself has imprinted on the hearts of men, and in consequence to sever all the bonds of civil society by the authorization of falsehood, perjury, the most culpable impurity, and in a word each passion and each crime of human weakness; to obliterate all sentiments of humanity by favouring homicide and parricide; and to annihilate the authority of Sovereigns in the State.**' " {17} [Emphasis added]

Parliament of Paris, 1762
Expulsion of the Jesuits
The Counter-Reformation in Europe

"In these last days God hath spoken to us by his son **Ignatius**, whom he hath appointed Heir of all things, by whom also he made the world . . .

[This is a corruption of a passage of Holy Scripture found in the letter to the Hebrews referring to Jesus the Messiah:

> ***"God, who at sundry times and in divers manners***
> ***spake in time past unto the fathers by the prophets,***
> ***Hath in these last days spoken unto us by his Son,***
> ***whom he hath appointed heir of all things,***
> ***by whom also he made the worlds;"***
>
> *Hebrews 1:1, 2]*

Our **Father General**, as all know, governs **Rome** itself and the **Popedom**; we make war at our pleasure betwixt one Prince and another, between a Prince and his subjects, usurp dominion over cities and countries, fearing no discovery of our actions; since our commerce is chiefly with Great men, we know every public secret, and can in a singular way dispatch [kill] heretics and enemies of the Roman Court." {18} [Emphasis added]

F. Doza, 1667
Spanish Jesuit
The Fiery Jesuits

"But I positively declare, that we have no chance of success, except by means of associations, powerfully combined, which shall have their chiefs, their own peculiar language, an active and well organized correspondence, and all sorts of stirring writings [Illuminized Freemasonry]. For these purposes, it is not enough to have at our disposal men of talent and men of action—we must have gold to keep them fast to their work. Aye, give me gold—plenty of gold; and then, with such able heads and such resources as the church commands, I will undertake not only to master the whole world, but to reconstruct it entirely [the Company of Jesus having miraculously accomplished this dream by means of its many Masonically-led economic depressions; its hording of the world's gold; its medical inquisitions; its genocidal, Twentieth Century wars of annihilation; and its socialist-communist post-war reconstructions, all of them having been financed by the **Black Pope**'s American-based Federal Reserve Banking System, the biggest and most powerful bank in the world]." {19} [Emphasis added]

Assistant to the Jesuit General, 1824
Secret Conference at Chieri
The Jesuit Conspiracy:
The Secret Plan of the Order

"Is there any reasonable man, acquainted with the Constitutions of the Jesuits, their institutions for the young, and the doctrines of the Society, which I have laid before you, who does not feel alarmed at the facilities, which a General of Jesuits possesses to intrigue and cabal, and, let us say freely, to conspire? A man who has twenty thousand subjects devoted to his orders by profession and by religious principle, who ought, according to their constitutions and their vows, to be ready to shed their blood for the Society; whose consciences, whose genius, whose characters, and whose tempers are intimately known to him from their childhood: who are accustomed to the yoke of **absolute obedience**, and to regard their General as they regard **God**, or as **Jesus Christ**; men of whose secrecy is certain; men, who judge themselves by the direction of other men, their interests and their passions; a despot whose slightest sign is law to them; whose written wish is a decree, an ordinance; who holds in his hands all the treasures of the commerce of the Society and who is informed 177 times a year of the condition of all kingdoms,—what enterprise will such a man not undertake? . . . The kind of despotism that he exercises is to be ascertained by the nature of the obedience which is required. The Constitutions throughout put the General in the place of **God** and of **Jesus Christ**. This assumption is so marked in this respect that I think there are in the Constitutions more than 500 places, which expressions are used similar to the following:—

'**We must always see Jesus Christ in the General; be obedient to him in all his behests, as if they came directly from God himself. That obedience must be complete in action, in the will, in the understanding; you must feel convinced, that everything which the superior commands, is the precept and the will of God; you must always see God himself and Jesus Christ in the superior, whoever he may be**.' . . .

He must not only be obeyed immediately, quickly, without answer or remonstrance, but his subject is required to believe inwardly, and to believe firmly, that this superior, who may be fanciful or capricious or unjust, is ntirely right, and that it is **Almighty God**, who speaks by his mouth; that what he orders is a precept of the Almighty, and his holy will. All the members of the Society are bound to execute everything that the General shall prescribe, with the same full consent and submission, as the dogmas of the Catholic faith. When he orders anything, it is not allowable to consider whether the act prescribed is sinful or not." {20} [Emphasis added]

M. Louis Rene de Caraduc de la Chalotais, 1762
Procureur-General of King Louis XV to the
French Parliament of Bretagne
Report on the Constitutions of the Jesuits

"The first triumphs of the Reformation past, Rome summoned new forces, hoping to accomplish its destruction. At this time the Order of the Jesuits was created, the most cruel, unscrupulous, and powerful of all the champions of popery. Cut off from earthly ties and human interests, dead to the claims of natural affection, reason and conscience wholly silenced, they knew no rule, no tie, but that of their order, and no duty but to extend its power . . . There was no crime too great for them to commit, no deception too base for them to practice, no disguise too difficult for them to assume. Vowed to perpetual poverty and humility, it was their studied aim to secure **wealth** and **power**, to be devoted to the overthrow of Protestantism, and the re-establishment of the papal supremacy. When appearing as members of their order, they wore a garb of sanctity . . . But under this blameless exterior the most criminal and deadly purposes were often concealed. It was a fundamental principle of the order that the end justifies the means. By this code, lying, theft, perjury, assassination, were not only pardonable but commendable, when they served the interests of the church. Under various disguises the Jesuits worked their way into offices of state, climbing up to be the counselors of kings, and [subtly] shaping the policy of nations. They became servants to act as spies upon their masters. . . . The Jesuits rapidly spread themselves over Europe, and wherever they went, there followed a revival of popery. To give them greater power, a bull was issued re-establishing the inquisition . . . and atrocities too terrible to bear the light of day were repeated in its secret dungeons. Such were the means which Rome had invoked to quench the light of the Reformation, to withdraw from men the Bible, and to restore the ignorance and superstition of the Dark Ages." {21} [Emphasis added]

Ellen G. White, 1888
"Prophetess," Seventh-Day
Adventist Church
The Great Controversy

"I have summoned to the bar of public opinion only a small number of Jesuits; there still remain THREE HUNDRED formidable members whom I have not unveiled, but whom I shall unveil at a future time. . . . They were powerful; for such was the will of kings. They assassinated princes, and disturbed empires. . . . That the Jesuits were the disturbers of kingdoms, the oppressors of nations, **the masters of the world**, I freely admit." {22} [Emphasis added]

Marcel de la Roche Arnauld, 1827
French Roman Catholic Priest,
The Modern Jesuits

"Yes, Gentlemen, the **Society of Jesus** had for [its] mission to draw back the modern world from its tendency towards free thought! First, they hope to bring back, repentant, to the Pope and the Church, their beloved, rich, and powerful daughter, **France**, who has separated herself from them. This Society has for [its] mission, to put their hands upon our society in the name of the Church; . . . in such a manner that those Kings and Republics shall give back of themselves to Catholicism, to the Church, her lost power and authority [returning France to the Dark Ages]. . . . As you see in our country, the Catholic Church fights against the civil power, with the Society of Jesus at her head; . . . You know the formula of the Company of Jesus' Order: 'Thou shalt be in the hand of thy director like a corpse.' . . .

Gentlemen, you should think deeply over the nature of the fight which is started against lay governments by the **Society of Jesus**, marching in front of and commanding the Catholic Church. It is not a political disturbance; it is a social war! . . . And then, with the help of a thousand diverse causes, with the secret complicity of governments, (which greatly mistake in these matters in believing they can make use of the Jesuits; while, on the contrary, the Jesuits are making use of and laughing at them, and are at the same time taking advantage of the complicity of governments), . . . and the support of the clergy all gathered around them, which brought to them the help of its power, its authority, and even of the income from worship and of the inexhaustible resources which they know so well [how] to secure among the faithful; taking advantage of all these means and all these circumstances, they have constituted **the clerical party**. . . .

This party is in the administration, the magistracy, the army, civil society, and in all branches of human activity, and at every degree of the social hierarchy. **This party** constitutes a body, which is, at the same time, spread all over the world regarding its members, but as regards its interests, powerfully concentrated. Why? Because its numerous members hold together, help each other, depend upon one another, protect and push forward one another; . . . And so the Jesuits hoped that the French nation was finally in their hands, and that with her they had secured the power. . . . For, if they ever could take hold of the public power, national liberty would soon be suppressed, and it would be all over with what is dearest to us! . . .

Now, Gentlemen, it is sufficient for us to have unmasked beforehand those intrigues, to have pointed them out to the . . . French people. . . . never in this France, . . . no, never, will the Jesuits reign." {23} [Emphasis added]

Paul Bert, 1879
French Roman Catholic Statesman
The Doctrine of the Jesuits

"After all, we need not wonder at the difficulties of **Lord Baltimore** with the 'good men.' It was a very old fight which was being renewed on Maryland soil. Should the Church be independent of all civil authority, rendering it no allegiance, and discharging no duties towards it? The Jesuits boldly claim that it should. And for a time they triumphed. But their victory meant utter ruin for Baltimore. There can be only one supreme power in any land [the Jesuits, in control of the New York Council on Foreign Relations, being the supreme power in America today].

Lord Baltimore was exceedingly unfortunate in having to fight this question out so far from the base of operations [England], but he was more unfortunate still in having **the Jesuit Society** as his opponent. For that Society has always been a thorn in the side even of the strongest and best settled governments. It has a well-deserved reputation of shrinking from nothing that will advance either **its own interests** or the interests of the Church. Indeed, its never-ceasing efforts since its inception in **1534** until now **to control for its own purposes the governments of the world**, has again and again caused even Roman Catholic countries to prohibit its existence within their borders, so exceedingly mischievous and harmful has its influence always been, wherever it principles have had time to bring forth their fruit. That these governments were justified in their action we have evidence of a very remarkable character. By one of the infallible Pontiffs, **Clement XIV**, in the celebrated **bull**, 'Dominus ac Redemptor Noster,' the Society was suppressed in all the states of Christendom [Roman Catholicism] 'for the peace of the Church.'

It was therefore with a strange want of foresight, and an utterly unaccountable lack of appreciation of the gravity of the step he was taking that **Lord Baltimore** ever permitted **the Jesuits** to get a foothold in his province. For once removed from the restraints imposed upon them in England, their conduct had soon alienated the best men in his province, spread sectarian bitterness, stirred up religious strife, arrayed men in two parties and speedily, as the result of it all, brought **their patron** into conflict with the authorities in England, creating an impression there, never wholly removed, that the Roman Church had an undue and dangerous influence in Maryland. . . .

Thus, as so often elsewhere, the Jesuits had proved to be troublers of the peace of the community which had given them shelter. **Rule or ruin** seems ever to be the only alternative of their presence." {24} [Emphasis added]

C. Ernest Smith, 1899
American Roman Catholic Rector
Religion Under the Barons of Baltimore

"My intention is not to write what I have heard from others respecting those devoted children of the zealous Ignazius [Ignatius] Loyola, but what I have seen nd observed by my frequent intercourse with them. Having been a pupil in the college of the Jesuits, I must confess, that from what I know and have seen of them, they are worthy sons of such a father.

The name of **Jesuit** is one of reproach among Protestants; in Rome it commands respect mingled with fear. In Protestant countries they (though numerous) are never apparently seen; but in Rome they are everywhere present. Protestants abhor Jesuitism, (and well they might) for the name **Jesuit** is associated with regicide and the gunpowder plot, with the bloody night of St. Bartholomew and the desolation of Europe; **in Rome they are not only the chief counselors of every project, but the executors of every plan framed by the secret council of the Vatican**. . . .

A Jesuit is an amphibious being; he is (according to his Constitution) neither a monk nor a secular priest; still he is both when required. The spirit of domination is the foundation of his order, and at the same time you see him creeping like a worm in the dust to be (apparently) crushed by every foot that passes by. He is a monarchist in Austria, a revolutionist in France, an autocrat in Italy and a republican in the United States. In one word he is every-thing, in order to obtain his aim, for the end sanctifies the means. A Jesuit is like a bat; when the cat comes, it says: 'I am a bird,' extending its wings and flies; if the hawk appears, it creeps in the darkest holes and exclaims: 'I am a mouse.' Such is the character of Jesuitism. To become a Jesuit and to be welcomed at their doors, a person must have one of the three requisites, talent, nobility, or money. Talent is the chief object; nobility is preferred before money. . . . It would be ridiculous if I were to make any distinction between ancient and modern Jesuitism, for that sect never changes. The leopard may change its spots and the Ethiopian his color, but Jesuits will remain always the same. They are as in time of old, cunning and sagacious in gaining the favor of the great and the heart of youth. Jesuitism is all activity as in the day of its origin; having determined to go, they advance, they resolve to accomplish an object and succeed. To realize a project they evade all laws; they clear them by a leap or trample them under foot as they did before their suppression. If they aim at an object, they exert all these influences, resort to stratagems, equivocations and intrigues to obtain it, for conscientious scruples are trifles. The evil has risen to a point where concealment is criminal." {25} [Emphasis added]

L. Aloysium Giustiniani, 1843
Italian Ex-Roman Catholic Priest
Evangelical Lutheran Minister
Papal Rome As It Is, By A Roman

"The Jesuit monarchy covers the globe. At its head, as we have said, is a sovereign, who rules over all, but is himself ruled over by no one. . . . From his chamber in Rome the eye of the General surveys the world of Jesuitism to its farthest bounds; there is nothing done in it which he does not see; there is nothing spoken in it which he does not hear. It becomes us to note the means by which this almost superhuman intelligence is acquired. Every year a list of the houses and members of the Society, with the name, talents, virtues, and failings of each, is laid before the General. In addition to the annual report, every one of the thirty-seven [now, eighty-five] provincials must send him a report monthly of the state of his province; he must inform him minutely of its **political** and **ecclesiastical condition**. Every superior of a college must report once every three months. The heads of houses of residence, and houses of novitiates, must do the same. In short, from every quarter of his vast dominions come a monthly and a tri-monthly report. If the matter reported on has reference to persons outside the Society, the Constitutions direct that the provincials and superiors shall write to the General in cipher [now, encrypted code via the CIA]. . . .

Thus to the General of the Jesuits the world lies 'naked and open.' He sees by a thousand eyes, he hears by a thousand ears; and when he has a behest to execute, he can select the fittest agent from an innumerable host, all of whom are ready to do his bidding. The past history, the good and evil qualities of every member of the Society, his talents, his dispositions, his inclinations, his tastes, his secret thoughts, have all been strictly examined, minutely chronicled, and laid before the eye of the General. It is the same as if he were present in person, and had seen and conversed with each. . . . All ranks, from the nobleman to the day-laborer; all trades, from the opulent banker to the shoemaker and porter; all professions, from the stoled dignitary and the learned professor to the cowled mendicant; all grades of literary men, from the philosopher, the mathematician, and the historian, to the schoolmaster and the reporter on the provincial newspaper, are enrolled in the Society. Marshaled, and in continual attendance, before their chief, stand this host, so large in numbers, and so various in gifts. At his word they go, and at his word they come, speeding over seas and mountains, across frozen steppes, of burning plains, on his errand. . . . There is no disguise the Jesuit will not wear, no art he will not employ, no motive he will not feign, no creed he will not profess, provided only he can acquit himself a true soldier in **the Jesuit army**, and accomplish the work on which he has been sent forth." {26} [Emphasis added]

James A. Wylie, 1878
Scottish Protestant Historian
The History of Protestantism: The Jesuits

"As I am treating of religious institutions, I must not pass over in silence that celebrated Order, which, from the first years of its existence, assumed the stature of a colossus, and employed all a giant's strength; that order which perished without having felt decay: which did not follow the common course of others, either in its foundation, in its development, or even in its fall; that order of which it is truly and correctly said, that it had neither infancy nor old age. It is clear that I speak of the Society of Jesus, the Jesuits. . . . it is impossible to call to mind the religious institutions, the religious, political, and literary history of Europe, during the last three centuries without meeting the Jesuits at every step: we cannot travel in the most distant countries, traverse unknown seas, visit the most remote lands, or penetrate the most frightful deserts, without finding everywhere under our feet some memorials of the Jesuits. . . . When we study the history of the Jesuits, this very extraordinary circumstance is apparent . . . there is no religious order which has been the object of such keen animosity . . . Since their reappearance [in 1814], men have constantly fixed their eyes upon them; they tremble lest they should resume their ancient power [their universal power wielded prior to their Papal Suppression and Extinction in 1773]; Men do not despise the Jesuits, but fear them . . . It is immediately seen that he who attacks does not believe himself opposed to insignificant adversaries. . . . it is clear that he takes the affair to heart, and does not look upon it as a mere joke. . . . we hear him say to himself, 'Everything affecting the Jesuits is extremely grave; there is no playing with these men—no regard, no indulgence, no moderation of any kind; it is necessary always to treat them with rigor, harshness, and detestation; with them, the least negligence may become fatal.' " {27} [Emphasis added]

Jaime Balmes, 1851
Spanish Priest and Philosopher
Protestantism and Catholicity

"Though the Order of the Jesuits, like all the Orders of the Romish Church, was at first nominally subject to the authority of the Pope, they secured, by a **brief** dated **October 1836**, that the Pope [**Gregory XVI**] virtually resigned himself and the church to their control; consequently, it being easier for them to manage one man than a multitude of independent bishops, it was their policy to have infallibility lodged in one man, that man being the Pope." {28} [Emphasis added]

John McDonald, 1894
Scottish Reformed Pastor
Romanism Analyzed

"We have now seen the nature of the organization called into existence to arrest the progress of the Reformation. We observe that in the early stages of their existence as an Order, the Jesuits gained brilliant victories over their foes. . . . This terrible machine of war, . . . has been worked during a long period with deadly effect against the powerful battalions of its foes. Sometimes allied with Kings against people, sometimes with people against Kings, the Jesuits have never known but one object: to maintain that the Supreme Pontiff has the first claim on the allegiance of the people and their rulers. Every nation may lawfully remove by murder every Sovereign who refuses obedience to him [as in the case of **President John F. Kennedy**]. The despotic power with which they have armed the Pope must, however, be wielded by themselves. . . . We shall find that, propagated among the people by themselves as the Pope's representatives, it led **Jaques Clement** and **Ravaillac** to sheathe their daggers in the bosom of **Henry III** and **Henry IV** of France. We shall see that they promoted the League of the Guises, which had for its object a change in the French dynasty; that they were concerned in the bloody massacre of St. Bartholomew; that they procured the revocation of the Edict of Nantes; and that they organized the bloody and terrible Thirty Years' War. Supported by the legions of their fellow-soldiers, they have made themselves obnoxious by their intrigues in every country where they have been established. . . .

The Jesuits have come in the nineteenth century everywhere to be considered as the factious enemies of all Governments which seek to restrain them in working out theories aiming a deadly blow at institutions beneath whose protecting shade a land has long enjoyed the blessings of [Protestant] liberty and independence. We can now see that every effort is exerted by the Jesuits to place the Pope, through the Vatican decrees as to Papal Infallibility, in a position of ascendancy, not only in Italy, but throughout Europe. . . . The politics pf the Syllabus are now forming the clergy of the future. . . . The Jesuits are transmitting and increasing the worst traditions of the Curia—that power behind the Papal throne by which the Roman Catholic Church is governed. . . . When the preparations are completed, the hope is that a generation will have been trained in the course of years in obedience to the call of him who holds among Romanists the place of God, to cry 'God wills it,' and to march forward until every enemy has been cast down, and the Church alone shall stand, the one perfect society, embracing the whole human race." {29} [Emphasis added]

Arthur Robert Pennington, 1899
English Anglican Canon and Historian
The Counter-Reformation in Europe

"The Jesuits direct all the affairs, and shape all the principles of the papal church in the United States [controlling the entire American Hierarchy].

These are startling facts. Though we have long known them—we are shocked at the contemplation of those approaching evils, which this new proof brings so clearly before our minds. Yes, we repeat it; the nation cannot avoid the most dreadful calamities [including Presidential assassinations]—from this fatal and corrupt society, unless prompt and vigorous measures can be taken to deliver it from the impending curse. The Society of Jesus is the enemy of man. The whole human race should unite for its overthrow. Earth and heaven should rejoice together over its tomb.—For there is no alternative between its total extirpation, and the absolute corruption and degradation of mankind." {30} [Emphasis added]

Robert J. Breckinridge, 1841
American Presbyterian Pastor
Papism in the XIX. Century,
in the United States

"Yes, it is just, it is necessary to keep in view that, although there be men ready to give their wealth and their lives for the deliverance of the church (this word, the church, has such a magic influence over their minds!) yet nothing would be more dangerous than to explain too clearly what the church is, and what it would have. Their feeble vision could not bear the full blaze of the mighty reality which is hidden under so many folds of the religious veil. The moment they discovered the political element their arms would sink powerless, their eager zeal would vanish, and these athletic combatants, so prompt to serve us, would suddenly turn their weapons against us." {31} [Emphasis added]

Assistant to the Jesuit General, 1824
Secret Conference at Chieri
The Jesuit Conspiracy.
The Secret Plan of the Order

"It was a saying among [English] Protestants [during the reigns of **King James I**, **Oliver Cromwell** and **King Charles II**] that 'the Jesuits fear neither danger nor death; as often as we hang them, others are ready to succeed.' " {32} [Emphasis added]

Author known as "B. N.," 1879
English Jesuit Revisionist Historian
The Jesuits:
Their Foundation and History

"The order of the Jesuits, we have seen, was restored to their former glory, and devilish capacity for mischief, in 1814. There were **two** reasons for their revival; the sinking cause of civil despotism: the decline of popery, and spiritual tyranny. These tools of the pope, and **the legitimates**, are now in full operation in Europe. But their zeal and imprudence, every one sees, are causing the tide of public opinion, and the genius of liberty, to set in against them. They blame, and not without reason, our republic, as the prime cause of all this excitement in Europe against them. And, as long as this great and free nation is in the full tide of the most successful experiment of SELF-GOVERNMENT, they know that the people of Europe will not bear much longer with the thrones of tyrants, and the systems of misrule, devised by the priest-ridden and warlike men, in the Dark Ages. . . . Hence all the tyrants of Europe hate us; and seek our downfall with immovable perseverance.

And well do the **Metterniches**, and **Schlegels** know that popery is just that fatal weapon,—and that the Jesuits are just the cold-blooded conspirators that will work out their salvation for **them**, in our downfall, if heaven permit human means to achieve it." {33} [Emphasis added]

William C. Brownlee, 1836
American Reformed Pastor
Popery. An Enemy to Civil and Religious Liberty; and Dangerous to Our Republic

"This Society is, besides, a political engine. . . . Are the Jesuits, then, friends to freedom? . . . In the eyes of the people they exist whenever despotism exists, and disappear whenever liberty appears. Devoted to the past, they are the enemies of the future; so much so, that were it possible, they would even prevent time from advancing. To a superior they sacrifice life and conscience. To their Order they sacrifice individuality. They are neither Frenchmen, Italians, Germans, nor Spaniards. They are not citizens of any country. They are Jesuits only. They have but one family, one fortune, and one end; and all these are included in the word Community [i.e., "communism of celibates"]. . . . to labour, in short, for one only object, which is not the triumph of religion, but the triumph of the **Company of Jesus**, and the establishment of its mastery over the world." {34} [Emphasis added]

M. Garnier Pages, 1861
French Historian and Journalist
"Morning Star"
A Glimpse of the Great Secret Society

"While Romanism is thus going down in the Old World, and even in some parts of the New, it is on the increase in the United States. . . . The old Pope sees that his power is waning in Europe, and longs to establish his tottering throne on a firmer basis in the United States. The Romish press and priesthood already begin to boast that this country will soon be theirs [1871]. **Father** [Isaac] **Hecker** [a secret Jesuit Coadjutor, member of the **Black Pope**'s **Redemptorist Order** and first instructor of the man who later became the Archbishop of Baltimore, **James Cardinal Gibbons**, the political master of high-level Freemason **President Theodore Roosevelt**] has predicted that such an event will be brought to pass within the next thirty years [1901]. He may be bolder and more hopeful than some of his colleagues, but they all look forward to the time when this republic shall be completely under their control. . . .

Successful in her assaults upon this country, and she may put the world back again into the darkness of the Middle Ages." {35} [Emphasis added]

Jesse S. Gilbert, 1872
American Methodist Preacher
The Mystery of Iniquity; Or,
Romanism Not Christianity

"Within twenty years this country will rule the world. Kings and emperors [enforcing the tyranny of the Papal Caesar's "Holy Alliance" during the Nineteenth Century] will soon pass away [as a result of coming Jesuit assassinations and World War I], and the [socialist-communist] democracy of the United States will take their place. . . .

When the United States rules the world, the Catholic Church will rule the world." {36} [Emphasis added]

Archbishop James Quigley, 1903
The Chicago Tribune
Romanism: A Menace to the Nation

"The secret of the Jesuits is that **Loyola**, their founder [who sought from the beginning to make Jerusalem the capital for his Order], and his cronies, adopted **Machiavelli's** The Prince—a book wherein politics is completely divorced from morals—as their textbook. Everything Jesuit, including Fascism, is unavoidably Machiavellian." {37} [Emphasis added]

Andrew Sinclair, 1965
British Protestant Minister
The Great Silence Conspiracy

"In reminding those into whose hands this volume may chance to fall, of their obligations of citizenship under our popular form of government, I have found it absolutely necessary to portray the character of the Jesuits, but for whom, in my opinion, there would be but little to disturb us. This society has nothing in common with American ideas or principles. It represents monarchism in its most despotic and obnoxious form, by requiring each of its members to impersonate the most abject servility, . . .

It has had a history unlike that of any other society in the world. . . . Their society is so united and compact that its ranks can not be broken.

They are everywhere the same, moved by a common impulse, under the dictation of their general in Rome. They are the deadly enemies of civil and religious liberty. Nothing that stands in their way can become so sacred as to escape their vengeance. Protestantism has borne no fruits to which they have ever been reconciled. They consider the **Reformation** which gave birth to it to have been criminal resistance to the only rightful authority upon earth—that which proceeds from Church and State combined. They believe that the conditions of mankind during the **Middle Ages** [the Pope's Dark Ages], staggering under the weight of feudal oppression, were preferable to modern progress and enlightenment; that human happiness would be promoted by the return to that period; . . .

The members of this society are numerous and powerful in the United States. They are constantly increasing, mainly by accessions from their drilled and disciplined companions in Europe, . . . They have neither country, nor homes, nor families, nor friendships beyond the limits of their order—none of the affections of the heart which give charm and life to social intercourse—being required to abandon all these and fit themselves for uninquiring obedience to their general, whose commands, whether right or wrong, good or bad, they have **solemnly vowed** to execute, without the least regard for consequences. . . . Because of this, a sense of both duty and security demands that the history and character of this skilled and powerful adversary—alien in birth, growth, and sentiment—should be understood; as also the causes which have led to the expulsion of the Jesuits from every country in Europe, the public odium which has rested upon them for many years, their long continued disturbance of the peace of nations, and the final suppression and abolition of their society by one of the best and most enlightened of the popes." {38} [Emphasis added]

Judge Richard W. Thompson, 1894
Protestant 33rd Degree Freemason
Ex-Secretary, American Navy, 1877-1881
The Footprints of the Jesuits

"LETTER TO POPE PIUS X, No. 1.

Subject: Papal Intrigue, Usurpation, and Episcopal Vandalism, illustrated by the case of 'The most Reverend' **John Baptist Purcell**, Archbishop of Cincinnati, Ohio, U. S. A.

'Your Holiness:'

'I feel free to address myself directly to you, not indeed because I acknowledge subjection in the smallest measure to your authority, either in spirituals or temporals, but because I charge you—**CHIEF OF WHITE SLAVERS, HIGH PRIEST OF INTRIGUE**—with being the fountainhead of evils world-wide, the arch-disturber of humanity's peace, religious and social; the relentless foe of the three basic principles of American National life and liberty—freedom of conscience, freedom of speech, freedom of the press. From America you draw a large part of the revenues used by your System [obtained from the Federal Reserve Bank and the New York Stock Exchange] to enslave mankind.'

Americans who bow not before the idols of popery may well ask—Are our Presidents and Vice-Presidents, our Cabinet officers and the Judges of the Supreme Court, our Senators and Representatives placed in office to play the part so subservient and so dastardly servile to Rome's foulest purposes?

[This has been the settled American state of affairs from the assassination of **President McKinley** (1901) to the fascist Presidency of **George W. Bush** (2001)]. . . Rome, hating a free, popular government like that of America, is ready to coalesce with Jap or any other agency—pagan [Saudi Arabia], atheistic [Union of Soviet Socialist Republics], or professedly Christian [Great Britain]—to destroy our Nation." {39} [Emphasis added]

Jeremiah J. Crowley, 1913
American Ex-Irish Priest
The Pope—Chief of White Slavers, High Priest of Intrigue

"It is the bounden duty of every Protestant to vote at the Parliamentary Elections for none who favor the Romish apostasy, because really the whole Romish system is not governed by the Pope, the Infallible, **but he who is now known as the Black Pope, the General of the Jesuits**." {40} [Emphasis added]

F. A. C. Lillingston, 1900?
English Protestant Minister
The Jesuits: What Are They? Who Are They? What Have They Done? What Are They Doing?

"My confessor was a Frenchman, and was also the secretary of the Father-Assistant of France. . . . and looking on me as one to be confided in, he often made use of me to copy letters. . . . However, all of this would not have made me know **Jesuitism**, which is an impenetrable mystery to ninety-nine out of a hundred of the Jesuits themselves. . . .

The fundamental maxim of Jesuitism is exposed in the exercises of **St. Ignatius**—"all means are good, provided they lead to the end." . . . you may choose deceit, which is no longer called deceit, but holy art; . . . Put into application these principles, which present themselves under the aspect of piety and deceive the simple, and you will see that they justify regicide, lies, calumnies, and conspiracies. . . .

As for the Jesuits the world is their kingdom, and the different nations are only provinces of that kingdom of the Father-General. . . . This is why the Jesuits are protected by sovereigns and governors. A sovereign who is not their friend will sooner or later experience their vengeance. . . . they create embarrassment [Bay of Pigs fiasco] and vexation [Cuban Missile Crisis] to the one who is governing [President Kennedy], overturn the ministers against their will [Nixon], introduce their adherents into Parliament [Ted Kennedy and Arlen Specter], paralyse liberty [Emergency War Powers Act of 1950 and the Gun Control Act of 1968], and arrest progress [The Food and Drug Administration]. Not content with this, they excite reaction in all possible ways [the Civil Rights Movement], in order that the country may come under, according to them, **blessed despotism** ["New Right-wing" Republican fascism implemented by one of the sons of the Nazi-fascist Bush Dynasty who is presently ruling Fourteenth Amendment America under the Argus, All-Seeing Eye of Pope John Paul II (which Egyptian All-Seeing Eye of the Pope can be seen in the stained-glass window above the entrance of St. Peter the Apostle Roman Catholic Church located on 94 Somerset Street in New Brunswick, New Jersey)—**President George W. Bush**].

Thus they act pretty much everywhere; dominion is the end at which they aim; the means for arriving at it are different; hence, in a country where there are Jesuits, they must either rule or the country must go to ruin [Europe from 1914-1945]. . . . and in this way, either under one name or another, **it is they who rule the world**. . . . if you examine the facts, you will find that they aim at **universal dominion alone**." {41} [Emphasis added]

Luigi Desanctis, 1852
Official Censor of the Inquisition
Protestant Reformed Pastor
Popery, Puseyism, and Jesuitism

"These missionary doings, however pernicious in themselves, were far from being the greatest evils brought upon France by the Jesuits. It was the **Congregation** by which the Jesuits became a real plague to the land, and at the same time objects of popular hatred and persecution. We look upon the **Congregation**, that remarkable system of association in its most flourishing and extensive development, in which the Jesuits have always been great masters—**ay, much greater even than in their system of education**—as the true organ, **THE GRAND SECRET** of the immense influence which they have for centuries exercised upon European [and now American] society. By means of that particular system, the **Order of Loyola** joined to the standing army of its spiritual or real members, who were bound to live according to the rules of their order, also an army of secular volunteers, Jesuits in short coats or skirts (à robe courte), who were not in the least disturbed in their ordinary calling and trade, and of whom nothing was required but that they should wear certain sacred appendages as a sign of recognition, say daily a short prayer, now and then participate in the more heavy exercises of the Church, and engage themselves by a simple vow for a certain time (in France, for instance, for the term of five years), to render all possible services to the Order, and obey its instructions.

In return, they were promised a ready promotion of their worldly views and interests, and absolution and indulgence of all sins and transgressions.

Neither were these promises empty words incapable of realization. The mighty and widely ramified **Order of St. Ignatius** was powerful enough to procure by its interest far greater advantages to individuals, than could any other Corporation, [subordinate Masonic] Fraternity, or even secular power. Hence the great facility with which they acted upon all classes of society, by holding out the seductive prospects of ambition or pecuniary gain, according to the views and the position of the individuals whom they wished to enlist in their service [CFR members in America and RIIA members in Britain ruling the Press, Banking, the Financial Markets, Academia, Protestant sects, the Arts, Sports and Sciences].

In recent times, in particular, the success of the Order rested chiefly on the co-operation with its standing army (the real tonsured members) of the innumerable hosts of volunteers, the Jesuits in short coats, who had been enlisted from all classes of the population. This was not only the case in France alone, but also in all countries where the **disciples of Ignatius** have been permitted to settle and acquire power and wealth." {42} [Emphasis added]

E. H. Michaelson, 1855
English Protestant Historian
Modern Jesuitism

"Here, however, we discover who are the men and women in every rank of life who are doing work for the Jesuits, while they discreetly keep in the background as much as possible. . . . This **Holy League**, or '**Apostleship of Prayer**,' is not confined to congregations under the direct spiritual supervision of Jesuit priests. No fewer than 22 Orders and Religious Institutions have given to its members a 'participation in all their merits, prayers, and good works.' It seeks to push itself into all 'Religious Communities' and Ecclesiastical Seminaries for the education of priests, and into ordinary secular Colleges and Schools [the Rockefeller-financed University of Chicago]. In this last connection the English Handbook mentions the existence of a mysterious organization called '**The Militia of the Pope in Colleges and Schools**' [Yale University's Order of Skull and Bones], as to which it would be desirable for the Protestant public to have further information than they at present possess. It seems that even persons outside the Church of Rome may be members of the League [as are American Presidents **Bill Clinton** and **George W. Bush**], . . .

If this '**Holy League**' were but a small affair it would scarcely be worthy of notice; but it is not small. It is in reality the largest organization ever formed within the fold of any professedly Christian Church. It is stated in its Irish Handbook that, in 1897, it numbered nearly **25,000,000** of Associates, scattered throughout the whole world. How many of them live in Great Britain is more than I can tell. The figures are simply amazing!

Just think of it for a moment. **Twenty-five millions** of men and women under the direct influence of the Jesuit Order, the greatest enemy of our Protestant liberties to be found in the whole world! . . . Whenever the Jesuit Order may need to stir up civil commotions and dissensions in the interests of the Papacy, and to the injury of Protestant Sovereigns and Governments, from the ranks of this 'Holy League' [the American **Council on Foreign Relations** and the British **Royal Institute of International Affairs**] it can at any time select suitable instruments. By the means of this League they easily know who their instruments are, and where to find them when wanted. . . . In this new '**Holy League**' may eventually be found the army the Jesuits will some day require to restore the Temporal Power of the Pope [via Mussolini in 1929], which is one of the dearest objects they have at heart in the present time. 'I have,' wrote the **Rev. E. J. O'Reilly, S.J.**, Professor of Theology in Maynooth, . . . 'no hesitation in saying that a war directed to the re-establishment of the Pontiff's temporal sovereignty, would be just, so far as the cause is concerned.' " **{43}** [Emphasis added]

Walter Walsh, 1903
English Protestant Historian
The Jesuits in Great Britain

Dust Cover and Quotes

"For the purpose of attempting to create a breach between the Czarist regime and the [Jewish-owned] Royal Dutch Co., there was effected the publication in Russian, and widespread distribution, under the name of a **Captain Linus**, a notorious forged document labeled Protocols of Zion [select Jesuits under Extreme Oath being the true "Elders of Zion"]. The document was a falsified translation from the German teachings of the **Jesuit**, **Adam Weishaupt**, written by him as instructions for the trusted members of his Communist organization, **the Order of Illuminati**. . . . Few of the plotters who have conspired to enslave and rule mankind plotted more studied use of the control of money and wealth than did the founders of modern-day Communism: Jesuit Adam Weishaupt, alias Spartacus, and his disciple, Moses Mordecai Marx Levy, alias (Heinrich) **Karl Marx**. . . . Weishaupt's success in forcing the Vatican to reestablish the abolished Jesuit Order, through revival of the Church's original Nazarene Communism in the form of present-day Communism, led to the conspiracy's control by **the Society of Jesus**. This undoubtedly is the significance of the admonition to the Jesuit Order by **Pope Paul VI** at the time of their assembly in May, 1965, to elect their new General, **Fr. Pedro Arrupe** [the mastermind behind the atomic detonations in Japan].

The situation explains why wherever a totalitarian movement erupts, whether **Communist** or **Nazi**, a Jesuit can be found in the role of "advisor," or leader; in Cuba, Castro's **Fr. Armando Llorente** and in Argentina the neo-Nazis [whose Nazi fathers escaped Europe through **Pope Pius XII's** Vatican Ratlines] are led by **Fr. Menvieille**." {44} [Emphasis added]

Emanuel M. Josephson, 1968
American Physician and Historian
The "Federal" Reserve Conspiracy
& Rockefellers

"The truth is the Roman Catholic Papa is the real internationalist. . . . And every Roman Catholic who places the Holy See first in his allegiance, is himself an internationalist. It is the Roman Catholic [Jesuit] and not the Jew who dreams most of a super-state with his own most worshipful master at the helm." {45} [Emphasis added]

Louis S. Bauman, 1939
American Baptist Preacher
The Time of Jacob's Trouble:
An Answer to the Question of
A Little Jewish Girl:
"What Makes Folks Hate Us So?"

"In some respects, the meeting that convened in the middle of spring 1981bore the marks of thousands of board meetings going on at the same moment in every daylight country of the world. Beyond glass-paneled double doors, a conference between seven men was in progress. A folder bulging with reports lay in front of each man. . . . The conference room was on the third floor of the Palace of the Popes on Vatican Hill. . . .

Seated at the conference table were the Pontiff of the Holy Roman Catholic Church and six of his most powerful cardinals, the movers and shakers of the Vatican, a cameo of its most formidable strength. And the subject of discussion between them was the life or death of the **Society of Jesus**: whether, in other words, the Order headed by **Father General Pedro Arrupe** should be allowed to go on as it was, or be reorganized and reset according to the often-repeated wishes of the Popes, or be officially done to death by the power and under the authority of **Pope John Paul II**. . . . By this early spring of 1981, for example, John Paul had already felt the effect firsthand of the enormous power that had accrued over centuries to the Father General of the Society of Jesus. So great is that power in Rome and in the world at large, and so widely is it recognized, that whoever holds the office of Jesuit General also holds the unofficial title of '**the *Black Pope***.'

Black in this case is not meant to indicate a menace of any sort. It is simple recognition of the fact that, like any other Jesuit, the hugely powerful General of the Society always dresses in black clericals, in contrast to the traditional white robes of the hugely powerful Holy Father. . . .

In the chair immediately to the Pope's right sat 'Dottrina'—the cardinal [**Joseph Ratzinger**, now **Pope Benedict XVI**] charged with overseeing the purity of Roman Catholic doctrine throughout the vast and varied world of the Church. A smooth-faced Bavarian [ordained to the priesthood in 1951 by the **Archbishop of Munich**, **Michael Cardinal von Faulhaber**—the secret power behind Roman Catholics **Adolf Hitler**, **Heinrich Himmler**, **Heinrich Mueller**, **Josef Mengele**, and thus the Bavarian Nazi Party], wise and by no means simple, Dottrina was a professional theologian with all the confidence of the intellectual cleric. At fifty-five, he was totally white-haired, and was the youngest man present. John Paul knew that Dottrina would always give total support to the papal will. . . .

And so it was that even as **the White Pope** opened the meeting with a ten minute statement of 'clarification,' **the *Black Pope***, **Pedro Arrupe**, seemed an effective presence, an invisible eighth man at the table. That slightly built, hook-nosed, seventy-three-year-old Basque was known personally to each of these seven men. He was loved by none of them. He was valued by some as a most useful ally,

and detested by others as a most dangerous enemy. His Holiness had learned to fear him. . . .

The Jesuits had been established by the Roman Pontiff. To him they owed their existence and their allegiance. They were now in a state of revolt, according to His Holiness. As a Pope had created them, so a Pope could regulate them, or, if need be, terminate them. And that regulation or termination of the Jesuits was the proper subject of this meeting. . . .

Of one thing all were certain, however. Very soon, Father General Pedro Arrupe would have a blow-by-blow account of the meeting. He would know all that had been said. He would know that this Holy Father was neither a **Paul VI** whose weakness made him pliable, nor a **John XXIII** whose visionary hopes blinded him to the machinations of subordinates. He would know that, for the moment, a head-on attack on the Society of Jesus had been temporarily blunted, not out of love for Arrupe or esteem for the Society, but because it suited the policies of the present Secretary of State [**Agostino Casaroli** (1979-1990)] and the personal ambitions of Religiosi and Vescovi [surnames for two of the six attending cardinals].

Head-on attack or no, however, **Arrupe, the *Black Pope***, was as much a realist as **Wojtyla, the White Pope**. It would only be a matter of time before the Holy Father would move in on the Society of Jesus, to reform it from top to bottom, or to terminate its existence, possibly forever. In either case, this time Arrupe, who clung doggedly to his persuasion that he and his Jesuits knew better than the Vicar he served what was good for God's Church, would have to go. . . .

On May 13, 1981, within three weeks of that private papal conference, John Paul II was struck by two bullets from the Browning semiautomatic pistol of paid hitman **Mehmet Ali Agca** [who now claims from a Turkish prison that he was aided by Vatican cardinals]. By mistake, as the latter explained, the Pontiff was rushed to the Roman hospital of Gemelli rather than to the special hospital unit organized solely for papal use. He was given blood from the public blood bank; the private supply kept in readiness was never used. . . . In rapid succession, **Pope John Paul II** underwent two major operations and suffered the consequences of the transfusion of impure blood; he contracted a severe case of hepatitis. At the height of the Pontiff's crisis, on May 28, **Cardinal Wyszynski** of Warsaw died. Wyszynski was John Paul's closest friend, and had made his career." {46} [Emphasis added]

Malachi Martin, 1987
Italian "Ex-Jesuit" Priest
The Jesuits: The Society of Jesus
and the Betrayal of the
Roman Catholic Church

"But what is a Jesuit? The Society remains the Esau of the Roman clerical world. It still chiefly seeks the wealthy and powerful [including the American **Kennedy**, **Rockefeller** and **Ford** families]; it is the arch-enemy of progress and liberalism in Catholic theology. . . . it embarks on political intrigue, even to the destruction of State-forms, whenever its interest seems to require it; it is hated by a very large proportion of the Roman Catholic clergy and laity in every country." {47} [Emphasis added]

Albert Close, 1936
English Protestant Historian
Jesuit Plots Against England: From Queen Elizabeth [I] to King George V

"The appointment of the pope's nuncio (ambassador) to Washington [as a result of the high treason of **Knight of Malta President Ronald Reagan** in formally recognizing the Sovereign State of Vatican City in 1984, fifty years after Great Britain had done the same in 1934, with **Knight of Malta William Wilson** being the first legal ambassador to the Vatican since America severed all relations in 1867 as a result of the Jesuit "black hand" in the Lincoln Assassination] could be compared to the installation of a foreign general, obeying orders of the head of an aggressive alien state.

Upon his good will or hostility depends the tranquility, cooperation and general good behavior of at least one third [now above forty percent] of the American population. Thus, a word from the nuncio can alter the disposition, attitude and even political opinion of millions of Catholics.

The nuncio will also become the arbitrator between the two major political parties of America [Jesuit-controlled since 1900]. Both Republican and Democratic parties from now on must be extremely attentive to the reaction of the papal nuncio. Political wooing will be done at the papal nunciature in Washington, the political center of the Catholic Church in the U.S. Politically, she is looming ever larger at the White House. She is a power in the Senate, a force at the Pentagon, an invisible secret agent at the F.B.I., and the most subtly intangible prime mover of the U.S. wheel-within-awheel: the Central Intelligence Agency." {48} [Emphasis added]

Avro Manhattan, 1986
"Protestant" Knight of Malta
English anti-Papal Historian
Friend and Defender of Ex-Jesuit
Alberto Rivera
The Vatican Moscow Washington Alliance

"The Vatican's constituency of 980 million followers is at least three times the number of citizens in any Western democracy and is exceeded only by the population of China. Even more important, these 980 million people are scattered throughout the world, many of them holding high political, military, and commercial positions in non-Catholic countries. Moreover, the pope has thousands of secret agents worldwide. They include **Jesuits**, the Knights of Columbus, Knights of Malta, **Opus Dei** [founded in 1928 by a Jesuit-controlled Italian priest recently canonized by **Pope John Paul II**, **Josemaria Escriva**, its American membership including Supreme Court Justices **Clarence Thomas** and **Antonin Scalia** (whose son **Paul Scalia** is a Catholic priest), ex-FBI Director **Louis J. Freeh** (whose English counterpart was **Stella Rimington**, the Director-General of MI5) who in 1999 publicly admitted that many low-level nuclear bombs had been deployed for detonation throughout the US, and his subordinate, **Robert Philip Hanssen** {49} (the **James Jesus Angleton** of the ***Black Pope***'s FBI), who, speaking fluent Russian, was America's greatest spy, being convicted of treason by giving intelligence secrets to the ***Black Pope***'s KGB in preparing the Soviets for our coming North American invasion], and others.

The Vatican's Intelligence Service and its field resources are second to none." {50} [Emphasis added]

Dave Hunt, 1994
Baptist American Historian
A Woman Rides the Beast

"Early in January [1952], there was an announcement in Washington that the White House had withdrawn [Knight of Malta, according to **Francoise Hervet's** 1986 article, "The Sovereign Military Order of Malta"] General [**Mark W.**] **Clark's** nomination at the general's request but [Shriner Freemason] Mr. [**President Harry**] **Truman** insisted that he still wanted an ambassador in the Vatican. At the moment, there were five hundred ministers of the gospel at his door protesting that 'he had driven a sword deep into the heart of Protestant America.' Assembled in Constitution Hall by [Presbyterian Jesuit Coadjutor **Carl McIntyre's**] the American Council of Christian Churches, they applauded the following pointed remarks:

'Communism [Jesuitism] is an enemy, we are all against it, but we have another enemy too, older, shrewder. It is Roman Catholicism and its bid for world power. In the United States it is Spellmanism.' " {51}

Jesuit Robert I. Gannon, 1962
President, Fordham University
The Cardinal Spellman Story

Web Page
The following is a copy of the Web Page introducing

Vatican Assassins:
"Wounded In The House Of My Friends"

which can be found at
www.vaticanassassins.org

"Popery a Government"
"Viewing this corporation [*the Pope's Theocratic Vatican Empire*] as a **government**, the aspect of things is no less impressive. The head of the corporation is both a **spiritual** and a **temporal** ruler. He claims to be **monarch** of all monarchs. His **senate** of cardinals and electors are **princes**.

His bishops also are **lords** each in his diocese, but are still his **vassals**, bound to him by a **feudal oath**. To him also are bound the rulers of the Jesuits and of the various orders of monks and nuns, who are an all pervading **soldiery**, sworn to do his will. To the **bishops** also are subjected the secular **priests**, and to them are subjected the **people**. Thus the whole system is one compact and all-pervading **government**, the rule of which is **absolute obedience** to the **central power** and its agents in regular subordination. It is an immense **army** under military discipline. . . . The pope, the cardinals, the patriarchs, the metropolitans, the bishops, the priests, the deacons are all organized in a vast system, extending itself over the globe, and aiming at **universal conquest**. In it are the various orders of monks, nuns, Jesuits, bound to it by oaths and sworn to extend its sway [*to the ends of the earth*]. . . . He [*the Pope*] is the acting god of this world. His word is law: the Bible is nothing. The system is in theory and practice an annihilation of God and the Bible [*thus being identical to the anti-Bible, anti-Reformation, anti-Hebrew, man-worshipping, inquisitional, political religions of both National Socialist Fascism and International Socialist Communism*], and an enthronement of the pope or the Papal corporation in place of God . . . to reign as the only god on earth." {52} [Emphasis added]

Edward Beecher, 1855
American Protestant Historian
The Papal Conspiracy Exposed

Vatican Assassins:

"Wounded In The House Of My Friends"

After Forty Years of Governmental Suppression (1963 – 2001)
Exposing the Murder of Knight of Columbus
President John F. Kennedy,
by the bloody hand of
The Society of Jesus,
(the Papal Roman Caesar's Obsidian Order and Praetorian Guard)
by Order of its Jesuit General being
"the *Black Pope*,"
In Command of His Most Obedient Servant,
the *"infallible"* Masonic Pope Paul VI being
"the White Pope,"
He Controlling the Soviet KGB
and Jesuit-trained Masonic Fidel Castro's Communist Cuba
through the British, Russian and American
Branches of the Knights of Malta,
While in Command of His Jesuit-trained
Most Obedient Servant:
The Archbishop of New York and "Grand Protector" of the Knights of Malta
"Spiritual Advisor" of the Knights of Columbus
Francis Cardinal Spellman,
Directing the Cast of Organized American Traitors,
They Being the High Command of
The Knights of Malta, 33rd Degree and Islamic Shriner Freemasonry,
The Knights of Columbus, Skull and Bones, Opus Dei,
The Sicilian-American Mafia's Organized Crime Syndicate and therefore,
The New York Council on Foreign Relations
Its Membership Including Hundreds of Fabian Socialist Jewish Zionists
Controlling the **"Holy Roman" Fourteenth Amendment American Empire** Including Its:
Commander-in-Chief, President Lyndon Baines Johnson,
Federal Government and War Machine,
Federal Reserve Banking System,
Military Industrial Complex,
National "Lucepress" Media,
Federal Bureau of Investigation,
Central Intelligence Agency,
National Security Agency, Secret Service,
Chief Justice Earl Warren of the Supreme Court with His Warren Commission,
Speaker Tip O'Neill of the House of Representatives with His Assassinations Committee,
and Cardinal Spellman's Vietnam War,

by

Eric Jon Phelps
White Separatist (Non-Hater of People of Color or of Religion) American Freeman Dispensational, Premillennial, Fifth Monarchy, Seventh-Day Baptist-Calvinist Puritan

PURPOSE

The purpose of the expose' of the Twentieth Century is to prove the assassination of **President John F. Kennedy**, ordered by **Jesuit Superior General Jean-Baptiste Janssens** and executed by **Pope Paul VI**, was carried out by "the American Pope," **Francis Cardinal Spellman**. Spellman, being the Archbishop of New York, was **"the American Military Vicar"** and therefore used his most obedient soldiers—certain **Knights of Malta, 33rd Degree Shriner Freemasons, Knights of Columbus and Mafia Dons**—in carrying out his orders from Rome.

The single reason for the President's assassination was his interference with the purpose of the Jesuits' **Fourteenth Amendment American Empire** created in 1868. That purpose was to **restore and maintain** the worldwide **Temporal** (political) **Power** of that Jesuit Creation of 1870—**the *"infallible"* Pope**. In resisting the Pope's **Temporal Power**, he threatened the monopoly of **the Jesuits' Federal Reserve Bank** by injecting into the economy nearly 4.3 billion dollars in interest-free **United States Notes**, only to be recalled the day after his burial. **Marina Oswald** clearly understood the complicity of the Fed behind **JFK's** assassination!

The President also attempted to break the foremost international intelligence arm of the Vatican's Jesuits—**the evil Central Intelligence Agency—**"into a thousand pieces." In 1963 the CIA was manned by many of Hitler's old warriors— **the Jesuit-controlled Nazi SS**—turned "cold warriors." According to the great Frenchman, Edmond Paris in his *The Secret History of the Jesuits*, it was a Jesuit controlled priest **Bernhardt Stempfle** who wrote Hitler's *Mein Kampf*. This fact is further confirmed by one of the founders of the Nazi Party, Roman Catholic **Otto Strasser**, in his revealing book, *Hitler and I*. It was Roman Catholic **Hitler** who said of the Roman Catholic **Himmler**, having modeled the SS after the Jesuit Order, **"I can see Himmler as our Ignatius of Loyola."** And lastly, the feared **SD**—the Central Security Service of the SS (after which the American CIA would be modeled with the help of the repatriated Nazi General, **Reinhard Gehlen**)—was also overseen by Himmler. Himmler's father, **Gebhardt Himmler**, being a Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor and schoolmaster for the Roman Catholic **Wittelsbach** royal family of Bavaria, was the culprit behind his methodical son becoming the bloodiest Inquisitor in the history of the Society of Jesus. Himmler also conspired with **Martin Bormann.** For the Order sponsored Bormann's rise to power through **Xavier Schwarz**, its **SS Reich Party Treasurer** and also a brother **Knight of Malta** to **Franz von Papen!** (Ex-Lutheran **Martin Bormann** (whose eldest son, **Adolf Martin Bormann**, became a Jesuit priest to the Congo) later escaped from Hitler's bunker to South America (in the disguise of a Jesuit according to **Nino Lo Bello's** *The Vatican Papers*) via the **Pope's Vatican Ratlines** and became a lay brother of the Jesuits' **Redemptorist Order**—created as a result of the Order's suppression in 1773—under the name of **Brother Augustin von Lange**.)

Secreted out of Europe through the **Vatican's Ratlines**, these murderers escaped their rightful punishment as war criminals who, during the Jesuit Crusade in Europe and Russia, killed millions of **Russian Orthodox People** and **Jewish People** pursuant to the Jesuits' evil **Council of Trent**, which, after condemning freedom of conscience and freedom of the press, concluded with these words:

"Accursed be all heretics. ACCURSED!! ACCURSED!!"

Lastly, President Kennedy began to end **the Vatican's hoax** known as **"the Cold War,"** the American CIA and Russian KGB having secretly worked together since World War II. He also began to end that **Jesuit Inquisition in Vietnam**, as its future highpoint would be **"Operation Phoenix,"** the CIA mass-murder of 60,000 Vietnamese, **"in cold blood"** according to its Opus Dei Director, **William E. Colby**.

The President interfering with Rome's Holy Office of the Inquisition could not be tolerated! Millions of "infidel" Buddhists were to be exterminated, **the Pope's International Drug Trade** would explode, American patriotism and liberty would further be destroyed and Vietnam would be reunited under **Ho Chi Minh**—another communist military dictator loyal to the **Pope**—like Stalin, like Chairman Mao, like Castro, like **George H. W. Bush** and son. Waged under the guise of opposing the communist empire's "domino effect," Cardinal Spellman championed America's most disastrous conflict known as **"Spelly's War"** overseen by **Spelly's General**, the Roman Catholic and CFR member, **William C. Westmoreland**. (Remember, according to **Col. L. Fletcher Prouty** in his *JFK,* the forced movement of over 660,000 Roman Catholics *on U.S. Navy transport vessels* from North Vietnam into South Vietnam was "one of the root causes of the Vietnam War." The arch-Catholic Secretary of the Navy responsible for implementing that **Jesuit-agitation** was the **Supreme Knight of the Knights of Columbus, Francis P. Matthews**. Knight Matthew's Master was America's "Military Vicar," **Francis Cardinal Spellman**.

Later, Spellman made several visits to the war-front calling the American troops "the soldiers of Christ," fighting the Pope's Crusade against "godless Jew Communism!") The outcome was 58,000 dead, 130,000 post-war suicides and a 500 billion-dollar debt to **the Jesuits' Federal Reserve Bank.** All these acts of President Kennedy were proper assertions of national sovereignty and therefore infringed on the Pope's **Temporal Power**. As **the *"infallible"* Vicar of Christ** and thus, **"the Theocratic Universal Monarch of the World,"** the Pope, through the religious, political and financial power of **the Jesuit Order**, fully intended, *then and now*, to ultimately rule all nations through his loyal kings and dictators **from Solomon's rebuilt Temple in** Jerusalem. For when the Pope is crowned during his coronation these words among others (*having never been taught to us in the Public Schools*) are spoken:

"Take thou the tiara adorned with the triple crown,
and know that thou art the father of princes and kings,
and art the governor of the world." {53}

"Saint" Thomas Aquinas, Rome's so-called "Angelic Doctor" and favorite "theologian" of the Jesuit Order, wrote in his *Summa Theologica* in 1272:

"The Pope, by Divine Right,
hath Spiritual and Temporal Power,
as Supreme King of the World . . ." {54}

Lucius Ferraris wrote in his *Bibliotheca Prompta* (1763), which has been adopted as a standard of Roman Catholic law, as follows:

"On account of the excellence of his supreme dignity, he is called Bishop of Bishops, Ordinary of Ordinaries, universal Bishop of the Church, **Bishop or Diocesan of the world, divine Monarch, supreme Emperor and King of Kings.**" **{55}**

The fanatical and bombastic Roman Catholic Priest and editor, **David S. Phelan**, paraphrased those words when he wrote in the *Western Watchman*, June 27, 1913, the same year the Order shackled America with the wicked **Sixteenth** and **Seventeenth Amendments** along with its thieving **Federal Reserve Bank**:

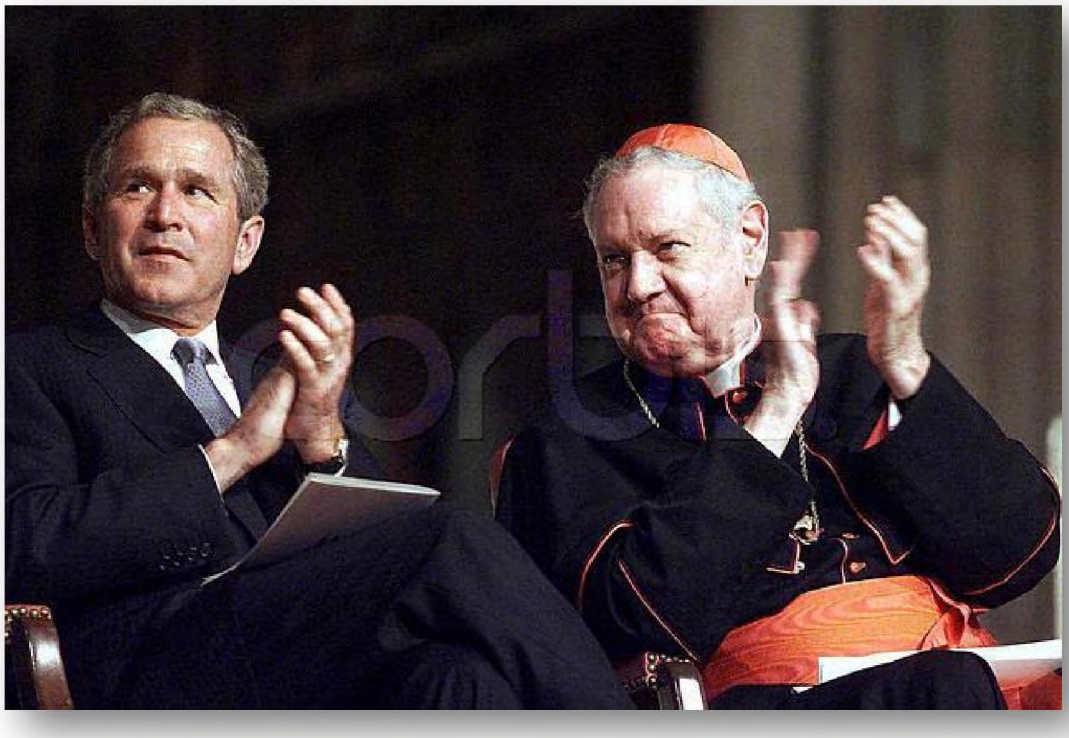
"Why, if the government of the United States were at war with the Church, we would say tomorrow, ***To Hell with the government of the United States***; and if the church and all the governments of the world were at war, we would say:—***To Hell with all the governments of the world***. . . . Why is it the Pope has such tremendous power? **Why the Pope is the ruler of the World. All the emperors, all the kings, all the princes, all the presidents of the world are as these altar boys of mine." {56}**

Therefore, for challenging the Pope's **Temporal Power**, in attempting to thwart Rome's grand design against the peoples of the world, **John F. Kennedy**, America's first Roman Catholic President, was brutally murdered in Dallas, Texas on November 22, 1963, **by the soldiers of Francis Cardinal Spellman within the FBI, the CIA (and Mossad), the Secret Service, Military Intelligence and the Mafia.**

On September 11, 2001, this same **Intelligence Network**, overseen by New York Archbishop **Edward Cardinal Egan** being under the supervision of Jesuit General **Peter-Hans Kolvenbach**, attacked and destroyed the **Twin Towers** of New York's World Trade Center and partially destroyed the **Pentagon** in Washington, D.C. These acts of **High Treason** against the American People have now justified our present **Crusade against Islam**, surnamed "the War Against Terrorism," and heartily endorsed by **the Pope's Masonic Jewish Zionists** to the detriment of *the beloved, racially Jewish People* in Israel. This "war on terrorism" is to the exclusion of notorious Jesuit-trained terrorists and mass-murderers such as **Fidel Castro** of communist Cuba and **Gerry Adams** of Ireland's Irish Republican Army. **Why?**

Vatican Assassins—Egan

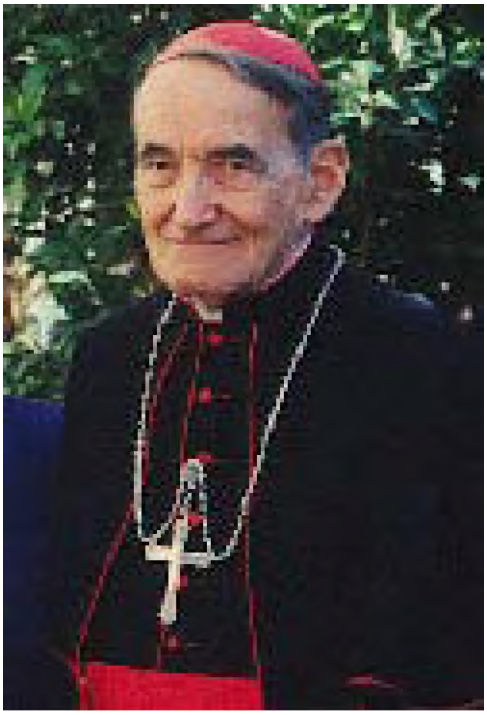
The power of the Archbishop of New York has not diminished but rather grown. Today, the man who wields the power of Cardinal Spellman from **"the Powerhouse"** in New York—**St. Patrick's Cathedral** (across the street from **Rockefeller Center**)—and continues to suppress the truth about the assassination of President Kennedy **by virtue of his Oath as a Cardinal**, is the arch-conspirator, traitor to his American countrymen and master of the infamous, Jesuit-trained Coadjutor, high-level **Freemason** and **CFR member**, former **President Bill Clinton,** and now **Masonic Skull and Bones** member who, at his initiation as a **Bonesmen**, "kissed the slippered toe of the Pope," **President George W. Bush** (whose father, **George H. W. Bush**, is also a **Bonesman**, a **Shriner,** an Honorary member of the **Sovereign Military Order of Malta**, a former **Director** of both the **CFR** and **CIA**, as well as a participant in the **Kennedy Assassination**),



Edward Cardinal Egan Hosting President Bush, 2005 **##6***
"Archbishop of the Capital of the World"
Controller of New York City's Council on Foreign Relations
Pope Benedict XVI's American Ruler of President George W. Bush
Escorted President Bush At the Funeral of Pope John Paul II
Secret Commander of the American Gestapo Titled:
"The Department of Homeland [Romeland] Security"
Whose Foreign Master in the Vatican is:

Pope Benedict XVI, 2005 ##7*
"Governor of the World" Holding Universal Temporal Power
Whose master at Rome's Jesuit Headquarters ("Borgo Santo Spirito") is:

Peter-Hans Kolvenbach, 1929 – Present ##8*
Twenty-ninth Superior General of the Jesuits, 1983–Present
Fluent in 8 Languages Having Spent 17 Years in the Middle East
Sovereign Over the Popes John Paul II and now Benedict XVI
Whose Domestic Overseer of Archbishop Edward Cardinal Egan is:



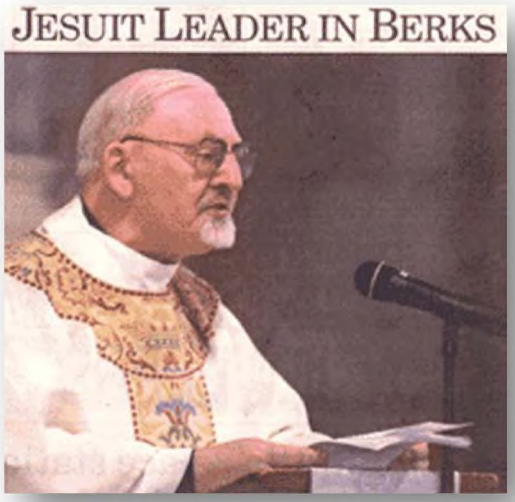
Jesuit Avery Cardinal Dulles, 1918 – Present ##9*

Born into a noble family in 1918, Knight of Malta Avery Dulles is now one of America's most powerful and prestigious Jesuits. His father, John Foster Dulles (a former director of the ***Black Pope***'s Rockefeller Foundation), was a Masonic apostate Presbyterian along with Avery's wicked uncle, CFR member, Nazi collaborator, and Director of the CIA during the Kennedy Assassination, Knight of Malta Allen W. Dulles. In 1946 Avery entered the Jesuit Novitiate in Poughkeepsie, New York; he was ordained into the priesthood in 1956 by the darling of the Order and overseer of Pius XII's "Vatican Ratlines" into North America, Francis Cardinal Spellman.

Holding over 30 earned degrees and 28 honorary doctorates, Dulles, professed of the Fourth Vow and under Extreme Oath, is in intimate contact with the American Empire's ten Provincials as well as Fordham University's former president (1984-2003) and CFR Presider, Joseph A. O'Hare.

Created a Cardinal by Pope John Paul II on February 21, 2001, seven months would elapse before the Order's 911 demolition of the World Trade Center—including the unmanned air strike on the Pentagon and the destruction of WTC Building number 7. Dulles brother Knight of Malta and CIA Director, George J. Tenet, was made solely responsible for the socalled "failure of intelligence," which ignited the war against Islam, Knight of Malta and CIA/KGB kingpin James Jesus Angelton having called for said "Crusade" since the early 1970s. Leading the Jesuit brain trust at Fordham University, Dulles is a member of the fascist "New Right" Council for National Policy; is the shrewd intellect behind New York Archbishop Edward Cardinal Egan's rule of Pope Benedict XVI's CFR, it managing and directing the Order's unfolding Anglo-American-led World War against the "infidel" Islamic peoples.

Photo was forwarded to the author by an Internet researcher.



Jesuit Superior General Peter-Hans Kolvenbach, 2000 **##1-0**

This photo, taken from the October 14, 2000 edition of the *Reading Eagle*, is of the Jesuit General, Peter-Hans Kolvenbach, speaking at the former Jesuit Novitiate on a beautiful estate, now called "the Jesuit Center," in Wernersville, Pennsylvania.

Remembering that he is the master of **Pope John Paul II**, **Archbishop Edward Cardinal Egan** of New York, and President "elect" **George W. Bush** (of the Bush pro-Nazi crime family descending from England's **House of Stuart**), as well as the petty military dictators of Communist Russia and China, we would do well to meditate on the words of **Napoleon** recorded in his *Memoirs*—**the Emperor having been betrayed into the hands of his captors by his Jesuit masters**—while imprisoned on the island of St. Helena in the middle of the South Atlantic Ocean:

"The Jesuits are a *military organization*, not a religious order. Their chief is a general of an army, not the mere father abbot of a monastery. And the aim of this organization is POWER. Power in its most despotic exercise. Absolute power, universal power, power to control the world by the volition of a single man . . .

The General of the Jesuits insists on being master, sovereign, over the sovereign. Wherever the Jesuits are admitted they will be masters, cost what it may . . . Every act, every crime, however atrocious, is a meritorious work, if committed for the interest of the Society of the Jesuits, or by the order of the general." {57}

Cardinal Egan, a staunch supporter of the "*infallible*" Pope's **Temporal Power** and the Jesuit General's evil **Council of Trent**, will continue the **Great Jesuit Cover-up**, even as did his predecessors, **Cardinals Spellman, Cooke and O'Connor**. This power is exercised through New York's **Council on Foreign Relations**, as both former Democratic Presidential candidates, **Albert Gore** and **John Kerry** as well as incumbent President **George W. Bush,** are under its control.

Both candidates of the 2000 Presidential "race" were also present (along with former President **Bill Clinton** and his wife **Hillary**, now a N.Y. Senator) during Cardinal O'Connor's funeral overseen by the Knights of Malta at St. Patrick's Cathedral.

George W. Bush, Bill and Hillary Clinton, Al Gore, 1999 **##1-1**

President and Mrs. Clinton were flanked by presidential candidates George W. Bush (left) and Al Gore—none of whom were Roman Catholics—at the funeral Mass for their obvious political boss, John Cardinal O'Connor.

Of this Jesuit power over statesmen through the Pope and his Hierarchy, **M. F. Cusack** wrote in her 1896 masterpiece, *The* ***Black Pope***, on page 106:

"It is here that the tremendous power of the Church makes itself felt. It is through this [*Jesuit*] **'direction' that statesmen are compelled to act, not for the benefit of the country to which they belong, but for the benefit of the Church, which controls them. It is here that matters of the most secret nature are discussed and decided** [*like the present Crusade against Islam, the attack into Afghanistan commencing on the anniversary of the naval Battle of Lepanto when the Armada of the Pope's Knights of Malta destroyed the Armada of the Islamic Ottoman Turks on October 7, 1571*]**. It is here that alliances . . . are arranged, and political treaties are agreed on."** {58}

Hopefully, the Jesuit Order, in control of the Archbishop with his **Network** of Vatican Assassins, will be brought to justice for the cold-blooded murder of President Kennedy and for continuing the **Great Jesuit Cover-up** of his death. This includes the most recent murder of **John F. Kennedy, Jr.** along with his beautiful wife, **Carolyn Bessette** and her sister, **Lauren**. Justice will only be done when the Jesuit presence has been purged from the **Justice Department** in control of the **FBI** —Rome's political **Holy Office of the Inquisition** within the **American Empire**.

And why was **John F. Kennedy, Jr.**, along with his innocent passengers, murdered? According to the late **Tom Kuncl** in the August 31, 1999 issue of the *National Examiner*, JFK, Jr. (having promised in his *George* magazine (October, 1998, Volume 3, Issue 10, page 136) that if elected President he would abolish the **Federal Reserve System** and warned that America's most pressing foreign issue was a "dangerous, nuclear armed **Russia** that is economically unstable") had **". . . recently launched an all-out investigation, to find his father's real killer . . .**

[*For John had said in his own words:*]

'I want to know who killed my father. I want there to be absolutely no doubt.' " **{59}**

G. B. Nicolini, in his *History of the Jesuits* published in 1889, gives us further light, declaring on page 269:

"We insist upon that point [*that the Jesuits vindictively persecuted the Roman Catholic Jansenists for exposing* the Society *in using* **Jacques Clement** *to murder* **King Henry III** *of France*] **one of the most prominent characteristics of Jesuitism,** [*is*] **never to forgive an injury, and to persecute the remotest descendants for the offences they may have received from their ancestors."** **{60}**

Therefore, the following chart contained in Vatican Assassins: "Wounded In The House Of My Friends" is humbly given on behalf of the Kennedy and Bessette families. They must know the same **savage Jesuit power** that killed President Kennedy, mercilessly murdered their three darlings in the prime of their young lives.

The same has been done to **Princess Diana;** for the Jesuits would never permit the Moslem offspring of her union with an Arab prince to be an heir to the British throne. That throne may only be occupied by a monarch **loyal to the Jesuits' "*infallible*" Pope of Rome**—a loyalty that has been unbroken from the wicked and tyrannical **King George III**, whose Prime Minister was the Jesuit **Lord Shelburne**, to the present **Queen Elizabeth II**. For uniting with **Dodi Fayed**, the "Moslem dog" or **"Moslem wog"** as the English nobles would call him, **Princess Diana** was *buried out of public view* at Althrop Park in Northamptonshire, on a small island in the middle of a pond, **where only pet dogs had previously been buried!**

As you examine the chart dear reader, picture in your mind's eye the faces of **President Kennedy, Princess Diana, John F. Kennedy, Jr., Carolyn** and **Lauren Bessette**. Then may your heart be strengthened to do your duty in exposing the **criminal Papal Knights manning that great Sword of the Jesuit General—the Vatican's International Intelligence Community, ". . . whose points are everywhere and whose hilt is in Rome."** {61}

Dear fellow soldier in the Lord Jesus Christ, having been born-again by the will of God, remember the Words of God spoken by the Spirit of God through the great **Hebrew Kings of Israel, David** and **Solomon**:

"The LORD is my light and my salvation;
whom shall I fear?
The LORD is the strength of my life;
of whom shall I be afraid?"

– Psalm 27:1

"The wicked flee when no man pursueth:
but the righteous are bold as a lion."

– Proverbs 28:1

"The fear of man bringeth a snare:
but whoso putteth his trust in the LORD shall be safe."

– Proverbs 29:25

Vatican Assassins—Chart;

Satan's **Roman World System, 1963 ##1-2**

The World System in 1963

Satan

". . . the god of this world . . ." II Corinthians 4:4

Jean-Baptiste Janssens

Jesuit General

Giovanni Battista Montini

"*Infallible*" Masonic Pope Paul VI

Francis "Cardinal" Spellman

Archbishop of New York; Knight of Columbus
American "U.S. Military Vicar;" Knight of Malta

J. Peter Grace, Jr., CFR

Head, American Branch
of the Knights of Malta
Head, W. R. Grace & Co.
Sponsored "Operation Paperclip"
Military Industrial Complex

John A. McCone

Knight of Malta
Military Industrial Complex
Director, Central Intelligence Agency

Reinhard Gehlen

Knight of Malta
General, Nazi Intelligence
Betrays German Army
General, U.S. Army
Builds CIA
Trains Israel's
MOSSAD

James Jesus Angleton

Knight of Malta
OSS Officer in Rome
NKVD/KGB Agent
Chief, Counterintelligence, CIA
Manned "Vatican Desk," CIA
Manned "Israeli Desk," CIA
Blamed Castro & Oswald

Reinhard Gehlen

Knight of Malta
General, Nazi Intelligence
Betrays German Army
General, U.S. Army
Builds CIA
Trains Israel's
MOSSAD

Kim Philby

Knight of Malta
British SIS
Member of Jesuit Maly's
"Cambridge Spy Ring"
CIA/KGB
Philby/Oswald
False Defectors

Reinhard Gehlen
Knight of Malta
General, Nazi Intelligence
Betrays German Army
General, U.S. Army
Builds CIA
Trains Israel's
MOSSAD

James Jesus Angleton
Knight of Malta
OSS Officer in Rome
NKVD/KGB Agent
Chief, Counterintelligence, CIA
Manned "Vatican Desk," CIA
Manned "Israeli Desk," CIA
Blamed Castro & Oswald

Kim Philby
Knight of Malta
British SIS
Member of Jesuit Maly's
"Cambridge Spy Ring"
CIA/KGB
Philby/Oswald
False Defectors

William F. Buckley, Jr.
Knight of Malta
CFR/CIA Officer
"Skull & Bones" Member
Editor, *National Review*
Blamed Castro
Blamed Oswald

Clay L. Shaw
Knight of Malta
CIA Officer
Director, Intl. Trade Mart
New Orleans
Tried by Jim Garrison,
1969

Henry R. Luce
Knight of Malta
CFR/CIA Officer
"Skull & Bones" Member
Editor, *Time/Life*
Blamed Castro
Blamed Oswald

Lee Harvey Oswald
ONI, CIA, FBI
False Defector to Russia
KGB/CIA Connection
"I'm Just a Patsy"
Murdered by Mafioso/
FBI agent Jack Ruby,
imprisoned, murdered;

Warren Commission
Gerald R. Ford,
33rd Degree Freemason;
Knight of Malta

Cartha D. DeLoach, FBI
Knight of Malta;

DeLoach aids **Ford** in

The Great Jesuit
Cover-up
1963 to the Present

E. Howard Hunt

William F. Buckley, **Jr. Henry R. Luce**

E. Howard Hunt
CIA Assassin
Proven to be in Dallas, Texas
on November 22, 1963
in Miami's Federal District Court in
Hunt v. Liberty Lobby, 1985
Documented in Mark Lane's
Plausible Denial, 1991

Charles W. Colson
Pro-Jesuit Protestant
Aids in Cover-up

G. Gordon Liddy
Fordham Jesuit-trained
Aids in Cover-up

Assassination of President John F. Kennedy Knight of Columbus

"**Rebel**" to the Pope, in attempting to destroy the **Jesuit General's CIA** and end **"Spelly's War"** in Vietnam, and therefore was a **"notorious tyrant" whose assassination was lawful**, according to the **Jesuit Francisco Suarez** in his *Defensio Fidei Catholicae.*

Marina Oswald's Uncle, KGB Colonel Vasili Khritinin; Aunt Lubov Axelnova; CIA Agent Lee Harvey Oswald; Wife Marina Oswald, Minsk, USSR, 1962 ##1-3

This photo evidences the mutual collaboration between the **Black Pope**'s Soviet KGB and American CIA in preparing Oswald to be the bloody sacrificial lamb.

Life, "Oswald's Full Russian Diary," (Chicago: Time Inc., July 10, 1964) p. 26.

The ***Black Pope***
Jesuit Superior General Jean-Baptiste Janssens, 1959 ##1-4

This photo, taken from *The Saturday Evening Post*, January 17, 1959, is of "**The *Black Pope***," who, in 1963, reigned over his Jesuit Order—*the world's most powerful Secret Society*—and gave the command to assassinate **Knight of Columbus President John F. Kennedy.**

The Twenty-Seventh Superior General of The Society of Jesus from 1946 to 1964;

THE POWER having ruled over Popes **Pius XII** (Hitler's Pope), **John XXIII** (Khrushchev's Pope), and **Paul VI** (Johnson's Pope), including their hierarchies; in command of the Masters of international Secret Societies including:

- **The Sovereign Military Order of Malta,**
- **33rd Degree Scottish-Rite and Islamic Shriner Freemasonry,**
- **The Masonic Order of the Illuminati, Masonic Skull and Bones**
- **The Jesuit-led Knights of Columbus, The Masonic Pilgrims**
- **The Masonic Knights of the Ku Klux Klan, Masonic B'nai B'rith,**
- **The Club of Rome, The Masonic American Nation of Islam and its private army called "The Fruit of Islam,"**
- **The Masonic Sicilian Mafia Commission, and Jesuit-led Opus Dei along with a host of lesser Brotherhoods.**

The Murderers and Traitors in the Assassination and Cover-up of President John F. Kennedy ##1-5

This photo, taken from Swanberg's *Luce and His Empire*, 1972, displays five of the most important and powerful assassins. On center stage at the Waldorf ballroom during *Time's* fortieth anniversary party in 1963, only months before "the crime of the century," we see from left to right:

Henry R. Luce—Knight of Malta; Member, Council on Foreign Relations; Editor, *Time/Life,* whose office was in Rockefeller Center across the street from Cardinal Spellman's St. Patrick's Cathedral; purchased the famous "Zapruder Film" taken by a Jewish contract agent for the CIA and 32nd degree Freemason, **Abraham Zapruder**, for 150,000 Federal Reserve Notes two days after the assassination, and published the forgery of Oswald holding a rifle on the cover of *Life* magazine (Feb.21, 1964).

Dean Rusk—President Kennedy's Secretary of State and "Brutus" to his "Caesar;" Member, Council on Foreign Relations; Advisor, National Security Council.

J. Peter Grace, Jr.—(incorrectly identified by Swanberg as Secretary of Treasury **C. Douglas Dillon**) Head, American Branch of the Knights of Malta; Member, Council on Foreign Relations; in charge of at least ten Knights of Malta involved in the assassination and cover-up including **Frank Shakespeare** of CBS (using **CFR** member **Walter Cronkite**), **Francis X. Stankard** of the **CFR's** Chase Manhattan Bank (using another brother **CFR** member pro-Nazi **John J. McCloy** on the Warren Commission), **Lee Iacocca** of Ford Motor Company (using **Carl Renas**, head of security for the Dearborn Division to drive the bullet-ridden Presidential limousine from Washington, D.C. to a Ford dealership in Cincinnati for the purpose of removing all evidence of multiple gunshot primary strikes) and **John A. McCone**, Director of the Central Intelligence Agency who personally delivered **National Security Memorandum 273** for President Johnson's signature, thereby reversing President Kennedy's decision to de-escalate **"Spelly's War"** in Vietnam.

Clare Boothe Luce—Dame of Malta; Member, Council on Foreign Relations; former ambassador to Italy under **President Eisenhower** (Allied Commander who led Rome's *Crusade in Europe* during the Jesuits' Second Thirty Years' War (1914- 1945), which included the betrayal and murder of the heroes **American General Patton** and the **Russian General Vlasov**, as both sought to overthrow the Jesuits' Grand Inquisitor, **Josef Stalin**); aided **Thomas "Tip" O'Neill**, Papal Knight and Speaker of the House of Representatives, along with **G. Robert Blakey** in hindering the Assassinations Committee of 1976. Blakey, *for a job well done*, went on to be employed as a law professor at Rome's Notre Dame University in Indiana. The University President who employed Blakey was another darling of the Jesuits, **CFR** member and Civil Rights agitator who further centralized power in Washington, D.C. with his **1964 Civil Rights Act**, priest **Theodore M. Hesburgh, C.S.C.**; formerly the Director of Chase Manhattan Bank and Chairman of the Rockefeller Foundation.

Francis Cardinal Spellman—Jesuit-trained at Fordham University in New York and the American College in Rome; Archbishop of Rome's wealthiest and most powerful Diocese; "Military Vicar" of the American Empire controlling the Knights of Malta, Shriner Freemasonry, the Knights of Columbus and the Mafia's Commission; the acting King of the Pope's Fourteenth Amendment "Holy Roman" American Empire (ruling from his Palace in the city of "the Empire State," along with his Papal "Maltese Knights of the Roundtable") overseen by the Professed Jesuits (Jesuits under Extreme Oath of the Fourth Vow) at Fordham University including now **"Cardinal" Avery Dulles**, the nephew of **Allen Dulles**, past Secretary, Vice President, and President of the Cardinal's **Council on Foreign Relations** (1933-1950), past **CFR/CIA** Director until fired by President Kennedy and member of the deceptive Warren Commission. Again, the Jesuit's notorious uncle was none other than *The Gentleman Spy*, Rome's prostitute Protestant Presbyterian and **Shriner Freemason, Allen Dulles**. Spellman therefore controlled the Council on Foreign Relations, the FBI, the CIA, Military Intelligence (including the Office of Naval Intelligence–ONI–) and the Secret Service; **the Power and Mastermind** behind the assassination of President Kennedy and subsequent Coverup, **continued by Cardinals Cooke and O'Connor. The present Archbishop, Cardinal Egan, will continue the Great Jesuit Cover-up, as, evidenced by his Oath as a Cardinal, his first and foremost loyalty is not to the People of the Constitutional Republic of these United States, but to his master in the Vatican, his "King of kings and Lord of lords," Jesuit General Kolvenbach's *"infallible"* god who sits in St. Peter's Chair, Pope John Paul II! For he holds the** Devil's **Papal Office of the Jew-hating and blasphemous Seventh Roman Caesar who has not yet come and, when indwelt by** Satan **upon rising from the dead, will be the** Eighth Roman Caesar **with a new name**—the beast (***Revelation 17:10, 11***).

Now please rent the movie *JFK, Director's Cut*
and watch the pieces as they fall together!

REMEDY

Leah Rabin and Pope John Paul II, 1995 ##1-6

This photo, taken from the November 13th, 2000 edition of Pittsburgh's *Tribune Review*, **depicts the late Leah Rabin in 1995, following her "private audience" at the Vatican, with the greatest accomplice to her husband's cold-blooded murder, the "Infallible" Pope John Paul II. The Mossad, an arm of the Jesuit General's International Intelligence Community, carried out the assassination, as the disobedient Freemason, Prime Minister Yitzak Rabin, opposed Rome's policy for Labor Zionist Israel. For the Jesuits fully intend to make the Old City of** Jerusalem **the international capital city of their one world government thus robbing Israel of her capital right. Yes, "the arm of the Church is long."**

In ending, Vatican Assassins: "Wounded In The House Of My Friends", calls for national repentance to all Americans, a return to the Protestant Bible and maxims of the true faith in the Christ of the **English Reformation** and the expulsion of the Jesuit Order from American Soil.

We American Protestants and Baptists, having inherited the greatest Protestant form of government in the history of the world—**our blessed Presbyterian Constitution and Baptist Bill of Rights—will be used no more to enthrone fascist-communist military dictators around the world in restoring and maintaining the Temporal Power of the Jesuits'** ***"infallible"*** Papal Caesar**.**

If we, the American people, do not bring the real assassins of **President Kennedy** and his son to justice, if we do not take back our sovereign federal powers usurped by the **Jesuit General** on behalf of **the *"infallible"* Pope**, if we do not dissolve the **Council on Foreign Relations** through which the Jesuit General rules New York, Washington, D.C., the American Empire and thus **the whole World** (while deceptively employing certain notorious Masonic Jews and Gentiles as front men), if we do not expel the **Army of the Pope—those odious Sons of Loyola—** then our nation is truly lost. For then the Jesuits will use the very peoples our government oppressed (having armed and financed merciless tyrants in submitting them to **the *"infallible"* Pope's Temporal Power**), **to invade our land, destroy our people and we will deserve it!** The peoples we speak of are the **Russians** who suffered under Stalin; the **Romanians** who suffered under Nicolae

Ceaucescu; the **Bulgarians** who suffered under Todor Zhivkov; the **Hungarians** who suffered under Janos Kadar; the **Japanese** who suffered under Tojo; the **Chinese** who suffered under Mao Zedong; the **Vietnamese** who suffered under Ngo Dinh Diem, the **Cambodians** who suffered under Pol Pot; the **Germans** who suffered under Hitler and then Stalin; the **East Germans** who suffered under Erich Honecker; the **Spanish** who suffered under Francisco Franco; the **Italians** who suffered under Benito Mussolini; the **Yugoslavians**—*particularly the* **Serbs**—who suffered under Josef Tito (and under American bombers); the **Argentineans** who suffered under Juan Peron; the **Portuguese** who suffered under Antonio Salazar; the **Mexicans** who suffered under Miguel De la Madrid; the **Chileans** who suffered under Augusto Pinochet; the **Haitians** who suffered under Salesian priest Jean-Bertrand Aristide; the **Panamanians** who suffered under Manuel Noriega; the **South Africans** who suffered under Nelson Mandela; the **Rhodesians** (**Zimbabweians**) who now suffer under Robert Mugabe; the **Iraqis** who suffered under Saddam Hussein; and the **Cubans** *who continue to suffer* under the Jesuit Fidel Castro; just to name a few.

For the Jesuits, in restoring and maintaining **the Temporal Power of the *"infallible"*** Papal Caesar, have shed the blood and spent the treasure of this once great Protestant Nation for the entire **Twentieth Century**, now to continue into the **Twentieth-first Century**. And in so doing, Rome, in which is **The Sovereign State of Vatican City,** has fulfilled these words concerning herself:

> ***". . . the great whore that sitteth upon many waters . . .***
> ***arrayed in purple and scarlet . . . is that great city,***
> ***which reigneth over the kings of the earth . . .***
> ***and in her was found the blood of prophets,***
> ***and of saints, and of all that were slain upon the earth."***
>
> *– Revelation 17:1, 4, 18; 18:24*

We, the betrayed American people, can expect a created national crisis resulting in widespread lawlessness, similar to the Negro/Black rioting of 1968 following the **King Assassination**. (Possibly the Masonic, Black Muslim leadership, subject to the Archbishops of New York and Chicago, will ignite urban riots across the nation with their private army, "**the Fruit of Islam**." Their greatest target will be the capital, **Washington, D.C.**, eighty percent of its population being easily agitated Blacks, the majority having been taught from their youth to hate all White people and *especially the Jews*. (Remember, the Black "Reverend" **CFR** member **Jesse Jackson**, the Jesuits' professional agitator functioning as a Masonic "**Yasser Arafat of America**" having never pastored a Church, years ago as a waiter *used to spit* on the food of White people he would serve!) This violent city, which has insanely banned all handguns, holds the *"honor"* of being *"the murder capital of the world."* More importantly, it hosts the Empire's most powerful Jesuit presence—the military fortress of **Georgetown University**. (We know **Washington** is their

target as the Jesuits' major European and Asian revolutions began in capital cities, a few of them being **Paris** (1789, 1848), **Moscow** (1917), **Berlin** (1933) and **Peking** (1912, 1949).)

The ensuing anarchy will result in a Jesuit-controlled, right-wing, fascist military dictator (like **George W. Bush**, whose President father, **George H. W. Bush**, is a Knight of Malta (according to the late **William Cooper**), a drug lord and was a player in the Kennedy Assassination, and whose uncle, **Prescott S. Bush, Jr.**, is a Knight of Malta and whose grandfather **Prescott S. Bush, Sr.**, was one of the original founding members of the Jesuit General's **Council on Foreign Relations**. President Bush is also endorsed by CBN's darling of the Knights of Malta, Evangelical **Pat Robertson,** who was a friend of the late **J. Peter Grace, Jr.**, and whose consultant and personal friend is another Knight of Malta and former Alabama Senator, **Jeremiah Denton**, who wrote *When Hell Was In Session*). There will be mass-roundups, torture and murder of American Jews in concentration camps (just like in the Jesuits' Nazi Germany). (Codenamed **"Rex 84,"** the camps were established by **Ronald Reagan** and his Director of the CIA, Knight of Malta, **William J. Casey.**) There will be foreign war (like **"Spelly's War"** in Southeast Asia), invasion, occupation and persecution of the American Protestants and Baptists by foreign armies under the command of Jesuit-controlled dictators (like the Grand Inquisitor—**Josef Stalin**). The army presently being prepared to spearhead this massive invasion of the American Empire is that of the **Red Chinese in particular!**

This will be the final blow, to individual liberty, national sovereignty and the **Protestant Reformation**. It will be the greatest victory for the **Jesuit General's Counter-Reformation**, restoring the Pope's **"Holy Roman Empire"—**founded on a reunited and rebuilt Germany—and returning the world to **the Dark Ages**. For then it shall come to pass, with Satan's last attempt to destroy the Lord Jesus Christ's *beloved racially Jewish People*, having used **Rothschild's Masonic Zionists— controlled by Rome's Mossad**—to resettle them in Israel for the purpose of rebuilding **Solomon's Temple**, that the Jesuit General's ***"infallible"*** Papal Caesar,

". . . which had the wound by a sword, and did live . . . ,"

– Revelation 13:14

shall become

". . . that man of sin . . ."

– II Thessalonians 2:3

who, **possessed by the** Devil himself**,** will be called

". . . the beast . . ."

– Revelation 13:4

Web Page

The beast will rule all nations from **Solomon's rebuilt Temple in** Jerusalem for

". . . forty and two months . . ."
– Revelation 11:2; 13:5

as,

". . . the abomination of desolation . . . *[and]* ***. . . the antichrist . . ."***
– Daniel 9:27
– Matthew 24:15
– I John 2:18

". . . he shall exalt himself, and magnify himself above every god . . ."
– Daniel 11:36

". . . so that he as God sitteth in the temple of God,
shewing himself that he is God . . ."
– II Thessalonians 2:4

". . . he shall speak great words against the most High . . ."
– Daniel 7:25

". . . he shall also stand up against the Prince of princes . . ."
– Daniel 8:25

". . . until Shiloh come . . ."
– Genesis 49:10

". . . In flaming fire taking vengeance on them that know not God . . ."
– II Thessalonians 1:8

". . . out of his mouth goeth a sharp sword,
that with it he should smite the nations . . ."
– Revelation 19:15

". . . the Lion of the tribe of Juda . . . shall . . . roar . . ."
– Revelation 5:5
– Isaiah 42:13

". . . he shall fill the places with the dead bodies;

he shall wound the heads over many countries . . .”

– Psalm 110:6

“. . . his feet shall stand in that day upon the Mount of Olives . . .”

– Zechariah 14:4

“And there was given him dominion, and glory, and a kingdom . . .”

– Daniel 7:14

“. . . and the Lord God shall give unto him the throne of his father David . . .”

– Luke 1:32

“. . . and his dominion shall be from sea even to sea, and from the river [Euphrates] even to the ends of the earth.”

– Zechariah 9:10

“. . . Of the increase of his government and peace there shall be no end . . .”

– Isaiah 9:7

“And he shall judge among many people, and rebuke strong nations afar off;
and . . . the kingdom shall come to the daughter of Jerusalem . . .”

– Micah 4:3, 8

“. . . for out of Zion shall go forth the law,
and the word of the LORD from Jerusalem . . .”

– Isaiah 2:3

“In his days Judah shall be saved, and Israel shall dwell safely . . .”

– Jeremiah 23:6

“At that time they shall call Jerusalem the throne of the LORD;
and all the nations shall be gathered unto it . . .”

– Jeremiah 3:17

“. . . all kings shall fall down before him: all nations shall serve him . . .”

– Psalm 72:11

“That at the name of Jesus every knee should bow . . . And that every tongue

should confess that Jesus Christ is Lord, to the glory of God the Father."

– Philippians 2:10, 11

"For the Father judgeth no man, but hath committed all judgment unto the Son:
That all men should honour the Son, even as they honour the Father.
He that honoureth not the Son honoureth not the Father which hath sent him."

– John 5:22, 23

For the Semitic, Israelitic, Hebrew/Jewish

(pro-Torah/anti-Talmud), risen, reigning and returning

Son of God, Son of Man, Son of Adam,

Son of Abraham, Son of Isaac, Son of Jacob, Son of Jesse, Son of David,

Son of Heli, Virgin-born Son of Mary,

Jesus of Nazareth, the King of the Jews,

not the White Gentile, High Priest-King, Papal Caesar of Rome
presently treading down Jerusalem via his Masonic Jewish Labor Zionists who, through Jesuit-trained Israeli Foreign Minister Shimon Peres, formally deeded the Old City of Jerusalem in 1993 to Pope John Paul II (the Pope also signing an agreement with PLO leader Yasser Arafat in 2000 that Jerusalem, sixty percent of its land being presently owned by the Papacy, should be an International City under United Nations protection),
whose Papal successors, in accordance with Canon Law and guided by the Jesuit Superior General, will continue to persecute,
afflict and murder
Jehovah's beloved and racially Hebrew/Jewish/Israelitic People,

"until the times of the Gentiles be fulfilled,"

– Luke 21:24

is the only

"KING OF KINGS AND LORD OF LORDS."

– Revelation 19:16

Unless we repent, our time is short and our destruction, as an amalgamated, vaccinated, "Heretic and Liberal" nation enjoying Protestant, Baptist–Calvinist liberties, is at hand!

BOOK

Vatican Assassins: "Wounded In The House Of My Friends" **Veritech** is a Bible-believing**,** Baptist-Calvinist research trust dedicated to the propagation of the truth in every science and service of man. It is supported by the prayers, gifts and loans of those who believe the English Bible of the Grand and Glorious Protestant Reformation —The Authorized King James Version of 1611— having been faithfully translated by the forty-seven learned and godly men from The Hebrew Masoretic Text and the Greek Textus Receptus, to be the final authority of faith and practice and believe America should be governed by Americans loyal to the **Constitution** and the **Bill of Rights** as originally intended by our White, Calvinistic, Protestant and Baptist framers. To obtain a copy of the Third Edition of Vatican Assassins: "Wounded In The House OF My Friends," please contact: Eric Jon Phelps, P.O. Box 306, Newmanstown, PA 17073; or, **email: eric@vaticanassassins.org**

http://www.vaticanassassins.org

For further information regarding the evil power of the Company of Jesus, and its ubiquitous influence, you may view other websites of interest such as:

abovetopsecret.com peeringintothedarkness.com
acts2.com/thebibletruth priorknowledge.htm
alamoministries.com project.nventure.com
almartin.com proparanoid.com
americanholocaust.homestead.com rense.com
av1611.org reformation.org
cloakanddagger.de tetrahedron.org
copvcia.com thearcticbeacon.com
deepblacklies.co.uk thebushconnection.com
freemasonwatch.freepress-freespeech.com thegrassyknoll.com
geocities.com/propheticangel2001 thesilentinvasion.com
jesus-messiah.com trance-formation.com
JimMarrs.com vaticandesignexposed.com
john-loftus.com warrencommission.com
nzbeacan.org whatreallyhappened.com
pacinst.com/index.htm williamcooper.com
parascope.com/articles/0997/skullbones.htm

FOREWORD

When the 33rd Degree Freemason **President Harry Truman**, signed into law the nefarious **Emergency War Powers Act** of 1950, he created the National Security apparatus with which the Jesuits conducted the Cold War, enthroning fascistcommunist military dictators around the world, they being loyal to the Pope and submitting to his **Temporal Power**. These dictators then implemented secret police agencies and vast prison systems, torturing and killing millions of "heretics" and "liberals" within their borders pursuant to the **Jesuit Oath** and **Council of Trent**.

In the near future, Washington's National Security apparatus will be used by the coming Jesuit-trained military dictator to crush the people of the **American Empire**, Rome having used our sons and service for over one hundred years. This final victory over the LORD's Grand and Glorious Protestant Reformation, will be the climax of the Jesuits' quest to submit all nations to the **Temporal Power** of the White Pope in a worldwide fascist, military police state, maintained by the Jesuits' **International Intelligence Community—the Holy Office of the Inquisition**— grinding the "liberals" and "heretics" of all nations to dust.

To justify the building of all the prisons necessary to operate the American Inquisition on a massive scale, Rome's entertainment industry in **Hollywood**, the present day **"Jesuit Theater**" originally founded by the **Jesuit Athanasius Kircher** (1602-1680) performing subversive **Jesuit Dramas**, and operated by the Knights of Malta along with the **Pope's Masonic Jewish Zionists**, is promoting violence and immorality. (It is most interesting to note that according to author **John D.**

McCallum in his ***The Story of Dan Lyons, S.J.***, Hollywood mogul **James Warner Bellah** was educated by the Jesuits of Georgetown University; and, for having written nineteen novels, over *one hundred motion pictures* and whose short stories appeared in over *one hundred issues* of the old *Saturday Evening Post*, received the Georgetown Medal of Honor in the early 1970s. Further, **Paul Blatty**, the author and promoter of the wicked and Satanic movie titled *"The Exorcist,"* was also a graduate of Georgetown. The Jesuits also educated the English **Alfred Hitchcock**, another Hollywood master of terror having released *Psycho* and *The Birds* among other gruesome thrillers. It is indeed most telling that Hollywood's movie projectors have a specially named sprocket that feeds the film into the unit. The name of that sprocket is called *"the Knights of Malta sprocket."*) This agenda will create more lawlessness, more crime justifying more laws, more police, more gun laws leading to gun confiscation and, since the Bible-rejecting Pope of Rome—the Papal Caesar—opposes capital punishment, *more prisons*, presently serving as *gladiator schools*.

Indeed, it is a brilliant plan, carried out by "bold, bad men," and they are,

The Company of Jesus—The Jesuits.

DEDICATION

The following pages are dedicated to all those who have suffered, directly or indirectly, from the designs of the Society of Jesus, popularly surnamed by the great **John Calvin** as, The Jesuits. Therefore, the dedication extends to the entire population of the world, the **White, Celtic-Anglo-Saxon, Protestants** and **Baptists** of the **Calvinist** persuasion in particular. For it was the Calvinists who successfully resisted the conspiracies of the Jesuit Order—that military army of the Pope known as **"**The Company**"**—and gave to the world religious and political liberty. For these men wielded both "the Sword of the Spirit"—the Word of God—and "the Sword of Just Defense"—**the gun**.

And it was these Baptist-Calvinist Puritans who secured for the American people the right to use "the Sword of the Spirit" with the **First Amendment**, and the right to use "the Sword of Just Defense" with the **Second Amendment**. May we never forget their great faith, purity and courage. This dedication is also extended to the Roman Catholic **Pope Clement XIV**, the Roman Catholic sovereigns, and the Roman Catholic peoples of Europe who fearlessly suppressed and expelled the Jesuit Order from their borders throughout the Eighteenth and Nineteenth Centuries. Further, the author, as a White (Non-Hater of People of Color) American Freeman and Dispensational, Fifth Monarchy, Seventh-Day Baptist-Calvinist Puritan, dedicates the following pages to the four greatest ex-Roman Catholic priests ever to grace the shores of his native land in addition to **Leo H. Lehmann** and **Joseph McCabe**.

I. **The first is Charles Chiniquy**, a French Canadian and "the Martin Luther of America," who, although having been deceived into joining the Masonic Lodge after his conversion to Christ (believing Satan's *Masonic Craft* was the enemy of Satan's *Jesuit Order)*, boldly exposed the Jesuits as the assassins of President Lincoln during the 1880s. He also warned, that if unchecked, the Jesuits would rule this country from the White House (Bill Clinton / George W. Bush) to every Governor's mansion (Tom Ridge of Pennsylvania, now the Order's Gestapo Chief of the National Homeland Security Agency including FEMA) in the Union—as they do this day!

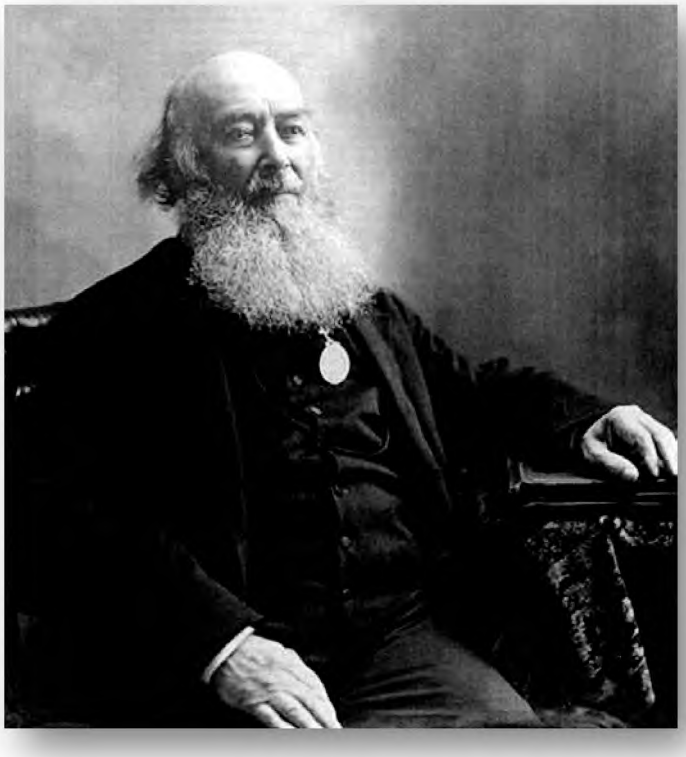
II. **The second is Jeremiah J. Crowley**, an Irishman, who, at the turn of the Twentieth Century warned of the Jesuits' conspiracy to destroy the bulwark of America's popular liberties—**the Public School System**—furthering the quest of "making America dominantly Catholic"—as she now is today in 2007. Authoring *The Pope—Chief of White Slavers, High Priest of Intrigue*, Crowley also warned of the Jesuits' power in Washington, D.C. and their plan to use American political and military might to restore the Pope's **Temporal Power** in Rome and extend its influence around the world. This was accomplished during the **Second Thirty Years' War** (World War I and World War II—1914-1945) and the public schools were destroyed by Supreme Court decisions handed down by a Chief Justice who was an arch-conspirator in the Kennedy Assassination, **Earl Warren**.

III. **The third is Emmett McLoughlin**, another Irishman, who eloquently exposed the wicked Roman hierarchy as responsible for the excessive crime among Roman Catholic peoples; in forbidding the public school system to teach about the Inquisition; and for carrying out the assassination of Abraham Lincoln.

IV. **The fourth is Alberto Rivera**, an ex-Jesuit and Spaniard having left the Order after 27 years, who, although accused of questionable financial practices, exposed the Jesuits as the assassins of President Kennedy and warned in **1982** of Rome's plan to bring America into a treaty agreement with "the Sovereign State of Vatican City," called a **Concordat. {62}** (**Hitler's** Germany, **Mussolini's** Italy and **Franco's** Spain all had Concordats with the Pope, while those fascist dictators were *anti-Protestant, anti-Jew and pro-Moslem!*) The idea of Protestant America entering into a **Concordat** with Rome and thus also becoming *anti-Jew and pro-Moslem*, further enslaving us to the Papal Caesar, would be legally impossible had not **President Ronald Reagan**, America's greatest Masonic traitor and "conservative" pawn of New York Archbishop **John Cardinal O'Connor**, formally recognized the **Sovereign State of Vatican City** as a sovereign nation in **1984**, fifty years after **Great Britain** had done the same in **1934**. George Orwell, here we come!

In sharp contrast to these brave Catholic priests who left the system in disgust, the apostate Protestant, Orthodox, and Baptist Churches are fast asleep enjoying the privileges of "being" and "doing" granted by their corporate charters. The Jews are also fast asleep, as the Jesuits have always been their great persecutors from the revival of the **Roman Inquisition** in **1542** to the end of the **Third Reich** in **1945**. As a result of cowardice, complacency and compromise, the Protestants, Orthodox, Baptists and Jews face annihilation from a coming right-wing Fascist-Military Dictatorship, secretly using violent, heavily armed and racist hate groups such as the **Ku Klux Klan** (White supremacists) and the **Nation of Islam** (Black supremacists to justify the implementation of executive orders and martial law. With the Jesuit General in control of **Islamic Shriner Freemasonry**, the **Knights of Malta**, the **Opus Dei** *(presently advocating the Pope's European Union and declared to be a dangerous religious sect by a Belgian parliamentary commission in 1997)*, the **Club of *Rome*** *(presently headed by the Masonic/Islamic* **Prince El Hassan bin Talal** *of Jordan, appointed to the position in 2000 with the blessing of Knight of Malta* **King Juan Carlos** *of Spain),* the **Knights of Columbus**, **Rothschild's Illuminati** and the **Mafia**, he has but to give the order and his **Militia** will inaugurate agitation, assassination, anarchy and fascist absolutism, leaving America drenched in blood and occupied by foreign armies whose commanders will be under Jesuit control.

We ignorant and betrayed Americans would not be in this peril today facing the ramifications of Rome's created national crises, had the Protestant and Baptist preachers responded to the warning cries of our four heroes—**Charles Chiniquy**, **Jeremiah J. Crowley**, **Emmett McLoughlin** and **Alberto Rivera**—and President Kennedy would never have been assassinated on November 22, 1963.



Saved Ex-Priest Charles Chiniquy, 1886 ##1-7

Having joined the supposedly anti-Jesuit Masonic lodge after his conversion to Christ and leaving the priesthood, Chiniquy wrote: "TO THE BISHOPS, PRIESTS, AND PEOPLE OF ROME this book is also dedicated. In the name of your immortal souls, I ask you, Roman Catholics, to read this book. By the mercy of God, you will find, in its pages, how you are cruelly deceived by your vain and lying traditions. You will see that it is not through your ceremonies, masses, confessions, purgatory, indulgences, fastings, etc., you are saved. You have nothing to do but to believe, repent, and love. Salvation is a gift! Eternal life is a gift! Forgiveness of sin is a gift! Christ is a gift! Read this book, presented by the most devoted of your friends, and, by the mercy of God, you will see the errors of your ways—you will look to the GIFT—you will accept it—and in its possession you will feel rich and happy for time and eternity." www.Chiniquy.ca.

Fifty Years In the Church of Rome, Charles Chiniquy, (Grand Rapids, Michigan: Baker Book House, 1968; originally published in 1886) p. viii.

Saved Ex-Priest Jeremiah J. Crowley, 1912 ##1-8

After his conversion to Christ, Crowley wrote: "The Vatican method—'the conspiracy of silence'—should not be permitted to shield any one affected by the charges made in this book. Silence may sometimes be golden, but in this instance it indicates guilt. I want my readers to understand that I am not assailing the plain Roman Catholic people. They are the victims of a religious system, foisted upon them by the accident of birth. They are living up to the light they have. God grant that the sunlight of truth may soon flood their pathway! I sympathize with them, I admire them, and I love them. . . . I am no longer a Roman Catholic. . . . I have been led by Providence from Romanism to Christianity, from the prayer-book to the Bible, from the pope to Christ."

Romanism: A Menace to the Nation, Jeremiah J. Crowley, (Aurora, Missouri: The Menace Publishing Co., 1912) pp. 31, 35.

Unsaved
Ex-Priest Emmett McLoughlin, 1954
##1-9

Joining the supposedly anti-Jesuit Masonic lodge after leaving the priesthood, Shriner McLoughlin wrote: "Looking back, I see my years in the priesthood and in the seminary as time spent in a dungeon, a prison whose floor was the burning fire of hell, whose walls and roof were made of unyielding stones, whose air was not light and free but musty with medievalism. My past five years have been those of a freeman, a man restored to his birthright of American liberties, liberties which in his first forty-one years of life under the American flag he had not been permitted to enjoy. . . . I am an American again, not a foreign subject on American soil. I can love America, and without asking a bishop or a Superior I can enjoy her mountains and streams, her noisy cities and quite prairies, and especially the sea, nature's own symbol of freedom. I can love God and continue with freedom in the service to my fellow man. For that freedom is now my heritage also. It is the freedom of America, the freedom that I, too, with all free men must guard. Like Thomas Jefferson, I 'have sworn upon the altar of God eternal hostility against every form of tyranny over the mind of man.' "

People's Padre, Emmett McLoughlin, (Boston: The Becan Press, 1963) p. 280.

Saved Ex-Jesuit Priest Alberto Romero Rivera, 1985 ##2-0

"If we act according to the will of God in these prophetical days against the tricks, programs, and actions of the harlot in the United States, we will not be able to destroy her. We will not be able to stop her. But we will be able to do two things: first, to carry the message of the gospel to the lost Roman Catholic people. Secondly, we will have time enough for the Christian church to realize that her mission is here and now—not tomorrow. And God is just waiting for the church to act in order to restrain the forces of evil, the powers of darkness, the pope, the Jesuits and the Catholic institution from committing the crimes she is about to put into action the minute she completely takes over the United States. This information I received in the Vatican under the teachings of [*Jesuit priest*] Augustin Cardinal Bea and Jesuit Generals Janssens and Arrupe."

This most powerful Jesuit having left the Order, after many bold attempts (enumerated by Jack Chick in his *Alberto* un-comic book series), finally died of "cancer," poisoned according to his wife, Nury Rivera. Further, the *Alberto Series* is forbidden to be publicly sold in both Canada and the Philippines.

Many have attacked Alberto Rivera as having never been a Jesuit, including Masonic Billy Graham's *Christianity Today*. Two reliable sources have said there are inconstancies in Alberto's testimony relating to his education by Jesuits as a young boy in Spain. But one of those sources, a converted French Roman Catholic and former Bishop of Guatemala, high Freemason and Knight of Columbus now residing in Quebec, assured the author that he knew the ex-Jesuit personally. Avro Manhattan's help given to Alberto in England and Jonas Shepherd's investigation confirm that Rivera was indeed, an ex-Jesuit.

Double-Cross: Alberto Part Two, Jack Chick, (Chino, California: Chick Publications, 1981).
Smokescreens, Jack T. Chick, (Chino, California: Chick Publications, 1983) p. 79.

Brother Nicholas Norberto Rivera, 2003 ##2-1

AV1611 Bible-believing Independent Baptist-Calvinist, American Latino

This dear brother has greatly enabled the author to make key present day connections between the Jesuit Order, its Sovereign Military Order of Malta and high-level Freemasonry now governing the Pope's Fourteenth Amendment American Empire through the Council on Foreign Relations and Trilateral Commission. Nicholas is a master researcher and his regular email updates are without parallel. His work is founded upon the truth of the Word of God, he being a vibrant servant of our God and Father while evidencing a humble and teachable spirit as he earnestly contends for the faith once delivered to the saints. In 1998 he understood the gospel of the grace of God and believed on the Lord Jesus Christ by faith. He became informed of the perfidious Jesuit Order as a child having read *Alberto I* and *Alberto II (Double-Cross)*, but long forgot about its intrigues and diabolical agenda until after that watershed event of September 11, 2001. He found www.vaticanassassins.org and became convinced that that act of mass-murder was Papal high-treason carried out by the Order through the Jesuit-trained Archbishop of New York Edward Cardinal Egan and his Georgetown Jesuit-trained Knight of Malta, Council on Foreign Relations member and Central Intelligence Director, George J. Tenet. Nicholas informed the author that Knight of Malta and CFR member John J. DeGioia became the first non-Jesuit president of Jesuit Georgetown University in Washington, D.C., which fact is reflected in the present work. The author is pleased to be able to work with Nicholas Rivera who can be reached at rivera.nick@gmail.com.

Brother Bobby G. Limeta, 2006 ##2-2

AV1611 Bible-believing Independent Baptist Filipino Historian and earthquake engineer, Brother Bobby—who appears to be a mere youth—has worked in various countries around the world.

This singular man is considered by the author to be the greatest authority on the secret power and history of the Jesuits now ruling his beloved Philippines. He considers the White Anglo-Saxon-Celtic Protestant/Baptist peoples comprising the historic Reformed nations of Western Civilization to be the last bastions against Jesuit world domination.

Holding the Bible of the Protestant Reformation as translated into his native language to be the final authority for faith and practice—against the Order's decrees in its wicked Council of Trent—, his emails have instructed the author on a host of topics relating to the Company's movements in the Far East during World War II and the Jesuit/ Freemasonic power behind past and present leaders of the Philippines.

He taught the author about José Rizal, the national hero of the Philippines, and his murder by the Jesuits in 1896. He tells of the ***Black Pope***'s power over the gold of the Far East horded and then buried by the Japanese Army in caves throughout the islands, which treasure, that became known as General Yamashita's gold, was then transferred to Vatican coffers through the CIA's Nugan Hand Bank in Australia via Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor Ferdinand M. Marcos.

He relates how the current Filipino President Gloria Macapagal-Arroyo, whose advisor is Jesuit Fr. Romeo "Archie" Integan, was a classmate of President Bill Clinton at Jesuit Georgetown University. He ably proves the Company's Ateno de Manila University teaches "Liberation Theology," imbibing socialist-communist doctrines into the young minds of its students. This dear brother and warrior for the truth in the Lord Jesus Christ against all Jesuit Vatican duplicity can be contacted at bglimeta@ispx.com.ph.

PERSONAL DEDICATION

Further, this volume is dedicated to certain Baptist, Mennonite and Amish friends, Arminians in doctrine, who gave me the financial help as well as the love and affection in providing my food, preparing my meals, washing my clothes, pressing my shirts, cleaning my home, and thereby becoming my extended family while, for three years, during the late midnight hours of literary solitude, *the risen* Son of God *was breaking my heart* in bringing to mind what He had taught me over the last twenty years. Thank you my friends for encouraging me when I nearly burned all my books in the farmer's field and wanted to quit in anger and disgust due to the apathy and cowardice of my own Baptist and Calvinist brethren. For,

> ***"I had fainted, unless I had believed to see the goodness of the LORD in the land of the living."***
>
> *– Psalm 27:13*

Finally, I, Eric Jon Phelps, affectionately dedicate my life's work contained herein to the most tenderhearted woman ever to grace my life, Danita Dee Layser, who is now my wife. She has been a keen editor, adding credibility to my position as championed by the great Reformed and Baptist-Calvinist Bible-believers for the last four hundred years. Additionally, knowing full well her peril of openly supporting me, she, with humble courage, entreated me to include her in my dedication. Against my better judgment I do so now, knowing that her Messiah will honor her act of faith even as He honored Queen Esther's act of faith when she saved the **Semitic Jewish Race**—*from a conspiratorial annihilation*—by the hand of Artaxerxes, her husband and King of the Medo-Persian Empire. As the risen Savior most assuredly is able to protect her, she will most definitely need it. Danita, I love and respect you. Your assistance was greatly appreciated, without which this book would not exist.

And when, in the providence of the risen Son of God, that great day arises when, in the LORD's will, we Calvinists, *Northern and Southern*, shall once again, *as Puritan Freemen*, take up our Swords of Just Defense in attempting by faith to preserve what is left of America's Protestant civilization, I humbly ask you Mennonite and Amish Bible-believers to please help us in your nurturing way as you helped me during the writing of this work. For the same men who plundered and murdered your Russian Mennonite people during the Bolshevik Revolution and brutal Civil War, lasting five long years, are the same killers who now rule the American Empire and are ready to **EXTERMINATE** and **EXTIRPATE** you "*from the face of the whole earth*." These ruthless men are commonly called the Jesuits, officially known as the Society of Jesus or the Company of Jesus, the present day

Vatican Assassins.

REFLECTIONS

"For the Pope holdeth place on earth,
not simply of a man but of the one true God." *{63}*

Pope Innocent III, 1215
Antichrist of the Dark Ages
Fourth Lateran Council

"Either sword is in the power of the church, that is to say, the spiritual and the material. The former is to be used by the church. The one in the hand of the priest, the other in the hand of the kings and soldiers, but at the will and pleasure of the priest. It is right that the temporal sword and authority be subject to the spiritual power. The Roman Pontiff [the Pope] judges all men, but is judged by no one. We declare, assert, define and pronounce to be subject to the Roman Pontiff is to every human creature altogether necessary for salvation . . . That which was spoken of Christ . . . 'Thou has subdued all things under his feet', may well seem verified in me. I have the authority of the King of kings. I am all in all and above all, so that God Himself and I, the Vicar of God, have but one consistory, and I am able to do almost all that God can do. **What therefore can you make of me but God?**" {64} [Emphasis added]

Pope Boniface VIII, 1302
Papal Bull: *Unam Sanctam*

"We [the Popes] hold upon this earth the place of God Almighty." {65}

Pope Leo XIII, 1894
Encyclical Letter, June 20, 1894

"I am the Pope; I am king over all; I am God on earth. When I speak, my word is the word of God, and you are to remember this as long as you live." {66}

Pope Pius XI, 1924
Speaking to Schoolchildren
at the Vatican
Alien Rome

"I refuse the Pope as Christ's enemy and Antichrist, with all his false doctrine." {67}

Thomas Cranmer, 1556
Anglican Archbishop of Canterbury

"**The Pope must admonish kings and punish them with death**." {68}

Antonio Santarelli, 1626
Italian Jesuit
Del Papa

"By reason, the Pope is the head, and Kings are but as arms or hands of the same Body; therefore if they do not their duty being careful to preserve the Body, the Head as Lord and Master may cut them off." {69}

Multiple Jesuit Contributors, 1685
Warning to England's King Charles II
The Jesuits Catechism

"It is my opinion that if the liberties of this country—the United States of America—are destroyed, it will be by the subtlety of the Roman Catholic Jesuit priests, for they are the most crafty, dangerous enemies to civil and religious liberty. They have instigated most of the wars of Europe." {70}

General Lafayette, 1799
Aide to General Washington
Romanism: A Menace to the Nation

"My History of the Jesuits is in four volumes in twelves, printed in Amsterdam in 1761. The Work is anonymous; because, as I suppose, the Author was afraid, as all the Monarchs of Europe were at that time, of Jesuitical Assassination." {71}

John Adams to Thomas Jefferson
November 4, 1816
An Inquiry Into the Assassination of Abraham Lincoln

"It is the bounden duty of every Christian to pray against Antichrist. And as to what Antichrist is, no sane man ought to raise a question. If it be not Popery in the Church of Rome, there is nothing in the world that can be called by that name. . . . Popery is contrary to Christ's gospel and is the Antichrist and we ought to pray against it." {72}

Charles Haddon Spurgeon, 1873
England's Prince of Preachers
Quoted by Ireland's Ian Paisley
Protest of the Pope in Parliament

"Let us read the histories of all the conspiracies, which have ever been formed in the world. Consider the qualities, which are necessary for success in such perilous enterprises, in the chiefs, who dare to undertake them; the dangers they have to brave; the treasures they must expend; the pains, the care, they must take to captivate the minds of the people, and to excite them, and the springs they have to set in motion, both public and concealed, to effect their progress. Consider how these dangerous conspiracies have been formed or failed. You will not find one, the chief of which, after years of care, has been able to organize his forces

with so little danger, with as great advantages, as a **General of the Jesuits** can command within twenty-four hours." {73} [Emphasis added]

M. Louis Rene De Caraduc, 1762
French Parliamentary Statesman
Report on the Constitutions of the Jesuits

"It is true that, despite all their efforts, . . . they [the Jesuits] have been unable to achieve their great aim, that of founding a universal Roman Kingdom; . . . Nevertheless it is they who have, with all their skill, all their zeal and all their worldly wisdom, upheld [the Temporal Power of] the secular papacy against every hostile influence." {74} [Emphasis added]

Rene Fulop-Miller, 1930
Roman Catholic German Historian
The Power and Secret of the Jesuits

"For by victorious war alone, they [the Jesuits] hold, can men and nations be made to submit to the hierarchical idea of a world-order of states, races and individuals. . . . From its apex, this pyramid of states is to be totally ruled by the theocratic institution of the Catholic Church, with the Pope of Rome as the Vicar of Jesus Christ [**the antichrist**] and the sole mouthpiece of Almighty God." {75} [Emphasis added]

Leo H. Lehmann, 1944
Irish American Ex-Priest
Behind the Dictators

"I believe in an America where the separation of church and state is absolute." {76}

John F. Kennedy, 1961
35th President of the United States
John Cardinal O'Connor

"Later in the evening, after a few more drinks, talk turned to the extraordinary power exercised by the Vatican." {77}

Mark Lane, 1991
Jewish American Author & Attorney
Plausible Denial

"His pontificate [Communist **Pope John Paul II**] has been classified as 'an enigma wrapped up in a mystery' . . ." {78}

Avro Manhattan, 1985
"Protestant" Knight of Malta
English Papal Historian
The Dollar and the Vatican

Garrison to Ferrie: "Then who killed the President?"

Ferrie to Garrison: "It's a mystery wrapped in a riddle inside an enigma." {79}

Jesuit Coadjutor Oliver Stone, 1992
American Playwright
JFK, Director's Cut, Video

Oliver Stone's JFK, Director's Cut employs the music of **Wolfgang Amadeus Mozart**. Why not Protestants **Bach** or **Mendelssohn**? Because Mozart, whose father was the Archbishop of Salzburg's director of music, was a **Roman Catholic Freemason**, having composed The Magic Flute for "the Craft." He also composed an opera in Latin as an interlude for the tragedy, Clementia Croesi, performed at the Jesuit College at Salzburg, Austria. Dear truth-seeker, Mozart was a most faithful tool of the Jesuits and thus the most fitting composer for the Jesuit Coadjutor Oliver Stone's JFK, Director's Cut.

Eric Jon Phelps, 2003
American Patriot and Author

"I operated behind the shadows in the assassination of John F. Kennedy through the Parish of the Holy Spirit in Houston, Texas. In that parish, the assassination of John F. Kennedy, President of the United States was already scheduled." {80} [Emphasis added]

Alberto Rivera, 1982
Spanish American Ex-Jesuit
The New Inquisition

"The America that we all knew and loved has been taken over by an **alien force**. . . . This alien force is called the **Society of Jesuits** [Society of Jesus] **—the Gestapo of the Vatican**. Banned from every Catholic country in Europe including Japan and China, they were even outlawed by the Pope himself [Clement XIV] in 1773. Taking advantage of our freedom of religion, they flocked to the U.S. and have taken over the Pentagon. The U.S. has faced no military threat since the Civil War. The militia of the U.S. is the armed citizen—the watchman on the wall of freedom—not the standing army run by Jesuit priests. . . . 'America . . . [has] **become** [the] **dictatress of the world** . . .' Most of our brave politicians in Washington, D.C. are terrified of these men in long dresses. They are afraid of ending up like **President Kennedy**." {81} [Emphasis added]

www.reformation.org
Updated May 4, 2000
The Kilkenny Family
Pax Americana Equals Pax Romana!!

"If you do not contend with your whole heart against the impious government of the pope, you cannot be saved. Whoever takes delight in the religion and worship of [works salvation] **Popery** will be eternally lost in the world to come. . . . So long as I live I will denounce to my brethren the sore and the plague of **Babylon**, for fear that many who are with us should fall back like the rest into the bottomless pit." {82} [Emphasis added]

Martin Luther, 1520

"And one shall say unto him,
What are these wounds in thine hands?
Then he shall answer,
Those with which I was wounded in the house of my friends."

Jesus the Messiah
– Zechariah 13:6 –

The English Bible of the
Protestant Reformation

The Authorized King James Version of 1611

The Blessed and Enduring Word of God for English-speaking Peoples

INTRODUCTION

During the Dark Ages, 476 to 1648 (from the fall of the Roman Empire to the Calvinists winning the Thirty Years' War), the Pope was the world's greatest despot. With his two usurped powers, **Spiritual** and **Temporal**, he ruled the civilized world with "an iron hand in a velvet glove." Both the masses and their kings worshipped this man who claimed to be "**the Vicar of Christ**," in command of an international system of theft, torture and murder called "**the Holy Office of the Inquisition**."

This "Vicar of Christ" organized great "holy wars" called "**Crusades**." The foremost purpose of these wicked and murderous "Crusades" was to take Jerusalem from the Moslems thereby enabling the builders of Rome's pagan cathedrals to rebuild **King Solomon's Temple**. This has been Rome's secret aim for centuries, as the Popes have desired universal worship while ruling the world from Jerusalem. But the Crusades failed to secure Jerusalem **for the Pope**. They did succeed in murdering hundreds of thousands of "heretics" known as Jews, Moslems and non-

Roman Catholic, Orthodox Christians. The sacking of Constantinople and the butchery inside the **Dome of the Rock** are but two examples of Papal blood-lust.

God the Father, however, had decreed an end to this age of religious fanaticism, woe and poverty. In 1517, *on October 31* (corrupted into Halloween Day), a brave German monk—**Martin Luther**—began the Grand and Glorious Protestant Reformation. He ultimately put the Bible into the hands of the German people *in their own language!* The people could read God's Word for themselves, no longer needing the priests "*to interpret.*" **William Tyndale**, the father of our beloved English Authorized Version did the same, enabled by that great invention—**the Printing Press**. Together they shook the world; the Word of God was now in print!

Rome's absolutist political system called "**the Holy Roman Empire**" was crumbling. All the northern nations of Europe left the Empire and assumed national sovereignty, refusing to pay the penny-tax to Rome called "**Peter's Pence**."

With religious liberty came also political liberty called "**liberalism**." The common man began to enjoy the rights of private property and the freedom to make a profit to the detriment of Rome's monopolies. The free-enterprise system was born, a direct result being the creation of the *Protestant Middle Class* and private wealth.

The White Middle Class peoples, enjoying freedom of the press, freedom of speech and freedom of conscience, excelled in all the arts and sciences creating invention after invention. The English and the Dutch became worldwide shippers while the Swiss became the great watchmakers. The White Protestants and Baptists of the New World were known as "the inventive Americans." The benefits of the Protestant Reformation

were many, and any good man would seek to preserve that Reformation along with its accompanying freedoms and liberties. For it was the Reformation and the Protestant victory ending the Jesuits' Thirty Years' War in Europe (having raged from 1618 to 1648 during which one out three Germans miserably perished) that brought the world out of Rome's Dark Ages and into the Protestant Modern Era.

May we be reminded,
". . . where the Spirit of the Lord is, there is liberty."
– II Corinthians 3:17

The Devil would not allow the Protestant Reformation to go unresisted. Therefore, he raised up **Ignatius Loyola** who founded the Society of Jesus, commonly called "the Company," or "the Jesuit Order." The Order's purpose was to **destroy the** Reformation, with its popular liberties (*freedom of speech, freedom of conscience, freedom of the press, gun ownership, etc.*) and return the world to the **Dark Ages** (*during which it was illegal to own a crossbow*), reestablishing the supremacy of the "Holy Roman Empire." The Pope was to receive universal worship, ruling from **Solomon's** rebuilt **Temple in** Jerusalem. This means that when their plan is permitted to succeed there will be a future "*infallible*" Pope who will be ***"that man of sin"*** (***II Thessalonians 2:3-12***), ***"antichrist"*** (***I John 2:18***), ***"the beast"*** (***Revelation 13:4-18***), ***"king of fierce countenance"*** (***Daniel 8:23***); also called by the Lord Jesus Christ ***"the abomination of desolation"*** (***Matthew 24:15*** in referring to ***Daniel 9:27; 12:11***), ruling the world from Jerusalem.

It is in this light that we shall see light and understand the flow of history for the last five centuries. The dialectic of the Calvinists and the Reformation versus the Jesuits and their Counter-Reformation enables us to understand the remarkable phenomenon called "**the Kennedy Assassination**."

Remembering "the truth is in the details," few men, having examined the events surrounding this "executive action" (as the Central Intelligence Agency (CIA) called it), have failed to remark at the great power, which evidently is involved in maintaining the cover-up. Presently, all legal processes have been blocked and the cowards in Congress fear to raise the issue. It requires a powerful intelligence apparatus, deeply entrenched in government, to undertake an assassination with its many necessary international connections and then *execute* and *maintain* the coverup having taken place here. In the light of history, there is really only one candidate for an organization capable of controlling the groups and forces involved in the **Kennedy Assassination**. As viewed from the facts and associations of its power, both historically and of the present day, it can only be the **Militia of the Pope**, the **Company of Ignatius Loyola**, the **Great Secret Society of the Perfect**,

The Society of Jesus.

In making a cumulative case please read each Chapter in order. Do not "skip to the good part" as the conclusion will seem incredible without the proper foreground. Be patient and you will understand the flow of history reaching Dallas, Texas on November 22, 1963. If you are not an American you will understand why your country is on its present course, as it too is controlled by the Jesuit General through his select Jesuits, Knights of Malta, Shriner Freemasons, the Knights of Columbus, and the Illuminati's Masonic, Cabalistic, Labor Zionist, Sabbatian Frankist (named after the **Black Pope**'s baptized **Jacob Frank**), Jewish House of Rothschild. For the Order controlled the infamous House of Rothschild since no later than the French Revolution and Napoleonic Wars, after which Jesuit-led Crusade the Rothschild family was surnamed the "**Guardians of the Vatican Treasury**."

My purpose, dear truth-seeker, is to give you a simple understanding of a vast system of deception, slavery and murder. That system, religious and political *Romanism*, falsely called *"Christianity,"* caused even the Apostle John to wonder ***"... with great admiration."*** *– Revelation 17:6*

If, after reading this volume, you choose to resist the spiritual wickedness that controls the men ruling the Devil**'s** world system, you will need THE POWER of God. That POWER is a Person of the Godhead known as the Holy Spirit. He will come and live within you when, upon hearing and believing the gospel, you are born again by the sovereign will of God, or as you read believe the gospel in His Word, The Authorized King James Version of 1611. Jesus the Christ said,

"Marvel not that I said unto thee, Ye must be born again."
– John 3:7

Why?

"As it is written, There is none righteous, no, not one . . .
there is none that doeth good, no, not one . . . For all have sinned,
and come short of the glory of God . . . For the wages of sin is death;"
– Romans 3:10, 12, 23; 6:23

What shall we do?

"Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved . . .
Neither is there salvation in any other: for there is none other name
under heaven given among men, whereby we must be saved."
– Acts 16:31; 4:12

Believe what? Israel's Messiah, the Lord Jesus Christ,

". . . died for our sins according to the scriptures;
And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day
according to the scriptures:"
– I Corinthians 15:3, 4

And why?

Because,

"God . . . now commandeth all men everywhere to repent:
Because he hath appointed a day, in the which he will judge
the world in righteousness by that man whom he hath ordained;
whereof he hath given assurance unto all men,
in that he hath raised him from the dead."

– Acts 17:30, 31

By believing this great news you receive Him:

"But as many as received him,
to them gave he power to become the sons of God,
even to them that believe on his name:"

– John 1:12

As a son of God, you now have THE POWER and, having been cleansed from your sins forever, with *the inalienable right* to approach God the Father, His Holy Word declares to us who have believed:

"Let us therefore come boldly unto the throne of grace,
that we may obtain mercy,
and find grace to help in time of need."

– Hebrews 4:16

In this late hour and time of great personal and national need we sons of God must first submit ourselves to God. Then, and only then, we are able to resist the Devil:

"Submit yourselves therefore to God.
Resist the devil, and he will flee from you."

– James 4:7

We are encouraged to resist

". . . unto blood, striving against sin."

– Hebrews 12:4

In so doing Jesus the Messiah, our great Heavenly High Priest and risen Son of God, gives us the confidence that

". . . whatsoever ye shall ask in my name, that will I do,
that the Father may be glorified in the Son.
If ye shall ask any thing in my name, I will do it."

– John 14:13, 14

Dear son of God and brother in Christ, ask our Father in Jesus' name to help you

". . . have no fellowship
with the unfruitful works of darkness,
but rather reprove them . . .
But all things that are reproved
are made manifest by the light:
for whatsoever doth make manifest is light.
Wherefore be ye not unwise,
but understanding what the will of the Lord is."

– Ephesians 5:11, 13, 17

And in so doing you will be resisting the power of the Devil and his Jesuit General known as the **Black Pope** who controls the Society of Jesus, the Papacy and its Vatican Hierarchy, the Sovereign Military Order of Malta, 33rd Degree Scottish Rite and Islamic Shriner Freemasonry, Opus Dei, the Knights of Columbus, Rothschild's Illuminati, the Papal Caesar's International Intelligence Community and the "Holy Father's" International Mafia Syndicate. The Devil's world system is so extensive that if we sons of God are not controlled by the Spirit of God, it will seem overwhelming and thus futile to oppose. But our forefathers boldly contended for the faith in resisting Satan's Jesuit New World Order, and so must we. As a servant of the Lord Jesus, boldly ask our Father what you can do to resist where you are. He will most assuredly show you. May the risen Son of God be with you, dear brethren, and we shall meet in Eternity at the Judgment Seat of Christ.

The Author

Table Of Contents

TITLE PAGE, COPYRIGHT, ASSASSINS & MAXIMS ---- **1**
DUST COVER AND QUOTES ---- **14**
WEB PAGE ---- **48**
FOREWORD ---- **73**
DEDICATION ---- **74**
PERSONAL DEDICATION ---- **82**
REFLECTIONS ---- **83**
INTRODUCTION ---- **88**
TABLE OF CONTENTS ---- **93**
TABLE OF PLATES: PORTRAITS AND PHOTOS ---- **110**

Volume I

BLOCK I – 1534 - 1773 ---- ***133***
CHAPTER 1 ---- **134**
The Jesuits – 1534 - 1540
Their Purpose and Oath
Secret Instructions of the Jesuits
The Jesuit General and Absolutism; "Communism of Celibates"
Regicide, Revolution and Counter-Reformation
Ignatius Loyola, the First Luciferian Zionist; His Quest for Jerusalem
CHAPTER 2 ---- **174**
The Jesuits – 1572
St. Bartholomew's Massacre
Assassination of Admiral Gaspard de Coligny
CHAPTER 3 ---- **178**
The Jesuits – 1568 - 1648
Invasion of the Netherlands
Assassination of William I of Orange
CHAPTER 4 ---- **186**
The Jesuits – 1588
Attempted Invasion of England
Assassination Attempted of Queen Elizabeth I
"William Shakespeare"
CHAPTER 5 ---- **202**
The Jesuits – 1605
The Gunpowder Plot
Assassination Attempted of King James I
and Entire Assembled British Parliament
CHAPTER 6 ---- **210**
The Jesuits – 1589; 1610
Assassination of King Henry III of France
The Edict of Nantes
Assassination of King Henry IV of France
CHAPTER 7 ---- **220**
The Jesuits – 1618 - 1648
The Thirty Years' War; Massacring German Protestantism

Ending the Pope's Dark Ages*; Beginning* the LORD's *Modern Era*
PAUSE I ---------- ***228***
The Jesuits – 1540 - 1773
Jesuit Ascendancy and Power
CHAPTER 8 ---------- **232**
The Jesuits – 1614 - 1867; 1941
Expelled from Japan; Assassination of Emperor Komei
Warlord Emperor Meiji, Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor Iwakura Tomomi
Masonic Emperor Hirohito, Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor Kido Koichi
and Fascist Puppet Tojo Hideki, "the Sword of the Church"
CHAPTER 9 ---------- **250**
The Jesuits – 1641 - 1651
The Irish Massacre
Assassination of Lieutenant General Henry Ireton
CHAPTER 10 ---------- **262**
The Jesuits – 1642 - 1660
The Puritan Revolution
Oliver Cromwell
Lord Protector of the British Commonwealth
Defender of the Protestant Faith
Assassination of Oliver Cromwell
Restoration of King Charles Stuart II
CHAPTER 11 ---------- **280**
The Jesuits – 1685
Assassination of the Prince of Conde
Revocation of the Edict of Nantes
Protestant Huguenots Murdered and Expelled from France
CHAPTER 12 ---------- **296**
The Jesuits – 1609 - 1767
Socialist-Communist Reductions in Paraguay
Perfecting Roman Catholic Sir Thomas More's Utopia

CHAPTER 13 ---------- **318**
The Jesuits – 1688 - 1717
England's Glorious Revolution of 1688 Ending the Stuart Dynasty
Battle of the Boyne: William III of Orange Defeats James II and Louis XIV
Revival of Egyptian Freemasonry: the **Black Pope**'s *"Invisible Empire"*
Masonic Mormonism, the Sioux Indians and the Jesuits
CHAPTER 14 ---------- **362**
The Jesuits – 1750 - 1773; 1978
Assassination of Pope Clement XIII
Suppressed by Europe's Roman Catholic Monarchs and a Papal Bull
Assassination of Pope Clement XIV and Pope John Paul I
PAUSE II ---------- ***384***
The Jesuits – 1773 - 1814
Jesuit Power During the Suppression and Extinction of the Society
From Pope Clement XIV to Pope Pius VII

Volume II

BLOCK II – 1773 - 1814 ---- ***391***
CHAPTER 15 ---- **392**
The Jesuits – 1773
Protected by Freemason Frederick II "the Great" of Lutheran Prussia
Protected by Catherine II "the Great" of Orthodox Russia
Protected by George III of Anglican Great Britain
CHAPTER 16 ---- **398**
The Jesuits – 1773 - 1776
Allied with the Masonic Jewish Labor Zionist House of Rothschild
Creating the Bavarian Illuminati; Jesuit Adam "Spartacus" Weishaupt
Jesuit "Slaves of the Pope" Revolt Against Rome
CHAPTER 17 ---- **406**
The Jesuits – 1775 - 1815; 1835
Allied with King George III Against America's Calvinist Revolution
The Revolution Succeeds, Constitution Established, Washington as President
Assassination of Ex-Freemason and Baptist-Calvinist George Washington
The War of 1812: Andrew Jackson Maintains America's Protestant Liberty
Assassination Attempted of Freemason President Andrew Jackson
CHAPTER 18 ---- **428**
The Jesuits – 1789 - 1815
The Evil Empire Strikes Back:
The French Revolution
The Napoleonic Wars
Assassination of Freemason Napoleon Bonaparte I
CHAPTER 19 ---- **436**
The Jesuits – 1801 - 1814
Alliance with the Knights of Malta Residing in Russia
First Restored in Russia (1801) and then America (1805)
Napoleon's Prisoner, Pope Pius VII, Restores the Jesuit Order (1814)
PAUSE III ---- ***462***
The Jesuits – 1814 - 1914
Re-Establishment of the Society of Jesus
Jesuit Power from the Holy Alliance to the Second Thirty Years' War
Fulfilling the Council of Trent During "the British Century"
BLOCK III – 1814 - 1914 ---- ***471***
CHAPTER 20 ---- **472**
The Jesuits – 1815
The Congress of Vienna; Pope Pius VII, "King of the Papal States"
The Holy Alliance; Spearheaded by the Jesuits
Austrian Roman Catholic Knight of Malta, Prince Metternich
CHAPTER 21 ---- **478**
The Jesuits – 1822 - 1825
The Secret Treaty of Verona
The Protestant-Calvinist Monroe Doctrine
The Secret Plans at Chieri; the Great Jesuit Conspiracy Revealed
Blueprint for the Destruction of Reformed Western Civilization
CHAPTER 22 ---- **488**

The Jesuits – 1820 - 1848
Expelled From Russia "Forever" by Tzar Alexander I
Assassination of Knight of Malta Tzar Alexander I
Using Protestant England to Restore Absolute Monarchs and
Resist Popular Liberty During the Order's "British Century"
Neutralizing Calvinist America: Yale's "Order of Skull and Bones"
CHAPTER 23 ---------- **504**
The Jesuits – 1844
Eugene Sue and his Enduring Masterpiece: The Wandering Jew
CHAPTER 24 ---------- **518**
The Jesuits – 1848 - 1852
Satanic Freemasonry and Atheistic Communism; "Father and Son"
The Second French Revolution; France's Second Republic Overthrown
Napoleon III; the **Black Pope**'s *Military Dictator and Asian Warlord*
CHAPTER 25 ---------- **542**
The Jesuits – 1815 - 1860
The Great Conspiracy of the Jesuits
With their Evil "Holy Alliance" of European Despots Against
The Calvinist Federal Republic of These United States of America
CHAPTER 26 ---------- **550**
The Jesuits – 1861 – 1865; 1928
The American "Civil War;" Yankee "Jacobins" Destroy Calvinist Virginia
Assassination of Lieutenant General Thomas J. "Stonewall" Jackson
Assassination of Mexico's Greatest Hero, Masonic President Benito Juarez
Assassination of Mexican President Alvaro Obregon
CHAPTER 27 ---------- **606**
The Jesuits – 1868 - 1873
America's Coup d'Etat
From a Reformed Calvinist Republic to a Jesuit Holy Roman Empire
The Fourteenth Amendment; Amalgamation of Races
The Slaughterhouse Cases; Abrogation of Rights
CHAPTER 28 ---------- **630**
The Jesuits – 1865
Assassination of President Abraham Lincoln
Supreme Jesuitism and Subordinate Freemasonry Work Together
Assassins: Jesuit Bernadine F. Wiget; Masonic President Andrew Johnson;
Masonic Secretary of War Edwin M. Stanton
CHAPTER 29 ---------- **664**
The Jesuits – 1853 – 1871
The Crimean War; the Beginning of the End for Orthodox Russia
The German–Austrian War; The Franco–Prussian War
Assassination Twice Attempted of Freemason Prince Otto von Bismarck
The "Liberal" Italian Roman Catholic Revolution
Encyclical Quanta Cura with its Syllabus of Errors (1864); Jesuit Fascism
Pope Pius IX Loses Temporal Power and the Papal States (1870)
Vatican I; the Council of Trent Restated; Papal Infallibility (1870)
CHAPTER 30 ---------- **678**
The Jesuits – 1872 - 1901

Expelled From Rome, Germany, France and All of Europe
Assassination of Italian Kings Victor Emmanuel II and Umberto I
Assassination of French Prime Minister Leon Gambetta
The Triple Alliance; The Triple Entente; Preparing for World War I
Assassination of Bavarian King Ludwig II of Wittelsbach; Bavaria's Nazis
CHAPTER 31 ---------- **712**
The Jesuits – 1872 - 1901
Refuge in the World's Greatest Protestant Empires:
Great Britain and Fourteenth Amendment America
Assassination of Freemason President James A. Garfield
Anarchist Assassination of Freemason President William McKinley
CHAPTER 32 ---------- **764**
The Jesuits – 1882 - 1953
Anarchist Assassination of Tzar Alexander II
Assassination Threatened of Pope Leo XIII; Bull Dolemus inter alia
Foment the "Jewish Question" Agitation and anti-Jewish Pogroms
Ignite Bolshevik Revolution via the Pope's Masonic "Court Jews"
Jesuit Coadjutor Rasputin Overthrows Romanov Dynasty
Purge and Rule the Russian Orthodox Church
Create the Cheka/GPU/OGPU/NKVD/NKGB/MGB/KGB
CHAPTER 33 ---------- **822**
The Jesuits – 1880 - 1915
Making America Dominantly Catholic; Massive Immigration
Birth of a Nation: Masonic White Knights of the Ku Klux Klan
General Sherman's Son—the Jesuit
The Sicilian Mafia; Controlling the Pope's Organized Crime Syndicate
The Fourth Degree Knights of Columbus; Jesuit Henchmen of War
Assassination of José Rizal, National Hero of the Philippines
CHAPTER 34 ---------- **856**
The Jesuits – 1908 - 1934; 1963; 2001
Historically Intelligence Gatherers
Creating America's Inquisition; The Federal Bureau of Investigation
Masonic FDR Confers Absolute Power on Masonic Hoover's FBI
FBI High Treason: JFK Assassination/Cover-up; KGB/Mossad Collusion
Opus Dei's FBI/MI5 Louis J. Freeh, Director
Opus Dei's FBI/KGB Robert Philip Hanssen, "Counterintelligence"
CHAPTER 35 ---------- **874**
The Jesuits – 1912 - 1915
Sinking the Deathship Titanic; Lusitania Sure to Follow
CHAPTER 36 ---------- **900**
The Jesuits – 1913 - 1936
The Pope's Private Banking Monopoly; the Federal Reserve System
Financing Rome's Crusades; the Communist Graduated Income Tax
The Pope's Tax Collectors; the Inquisitional Internal Revenue Service
Archbishop of Baltimore James Cardinal Gibbons—"the American Pope"
Assassination of Pennsylvania Congressman Louis T. McFadden
PAUSE IV ---------- ***974***
The Jesuits – 1914 - 1989
Jesuit Power—Ultramontane Universal Fascist Absolutism

Justified by the Order's "International Communist Conspiracy"
Ultimate Goal: World Government From Jerusalem

Volume III

BLOCK IV – 1914 - 1989 ---------- ***1011***
CHAPTER 37 ---------- **1012**
The Jesuits – 1914 - 1945
The Evil Empire Strikes Back Again:
The **Black Pope**'s Second Thirty Years' War
The Mexican Revolutions: Madero to Villa to Calles 1910–1930
Masonic Moslem Turks Massacre Orthodox Armenians 1914–1923
Destroying the Jesuit-Usurped Roman Catholic Austro-
Hungarian Empire for Hitler's Pan-German Third Reich 1914–1919
Destroying the Jesuit-Usurped Islamic Ottoman Empire 1914–1919
Destroying the Jesuit-Usurped Protestant German Empire 1914–1919
Destroying the Jesuit-Usurped Protestant British Empire 1914–1945
*Taking the "*Kingdom of Jerusalem*" from the Moslem Turks 1917*
The Masonic Balfour (Milner) Declaration 1917
Overthrowing the Monarchies of the Holy Alliance 1918
The Masonic Treaty of Versailles—Guaranteeing War 1919
Merging Roman Catholic Croats and Orthodox Serbs
Creating Yugoslavia—Guaranteeing War 1919
Merging Roman Catholic Slovaks and Protestant Czechs
Creating Czechoslovakia—Guaranteeing War 1919
Creating Britain's RIIA from the Order's "Roundtable" 1919
Creating America's CFR from the Order's "Skull and Bones" 1921
Rome's New Inquisition—Masonic Stalin's Communism 1922–1945
Founded: the New York Archbishop's American Branch
of the Pope's Sovereign Military Order of Malta 1927
Masonic Mussolini Restores the Pope's Temporal Power 1929
The American Empire's Great Depression—American
Knights of Malta Buy Up Wall Street; Prepare for War 1929–1933
Knights of Malta Joseph P. Kennedy, Edward J. Flynn
and John J. Raskob Bring Masonic FDR to Power 1933
Knight of Malta Franz von Papen and Occult Jesuit
Monsignor Ludwig Kaas Bring Masonic Hitler to Power 1933
Jesuit Tacchi-Venturi's Masonic-Fascist Mussolini Attacks
Coptic Ethiopia; Il Duce Declared the "Protector of Islam" 1935–1937
Fascist Franco, the Moslems and the Spanish Civil War 1936–1939
Fascists Hitler, Bormann, Himmler, Mueller and the Jesuits;
Double Agents for the Order's SS/SD and NKVD/NKGB 1933–1945
Pope Pius XII's Roman Catholic Puppet Dictators of Jesuit
Bavaria's Covertly Masonic Thule Society and Third Reich 1933–1945
*Hitler and Stalin's Jewish Holocaust—*the **Black Pope**'s
SS/SD & NKVD/NKGB "Burnt Offering" of Eurasian Jews 1933–1945
Priest-led Roman Catholic Croatian Ustashi: Mass-Murderers
of "Accursed" Orthodox Serbs and Racial/Religious Jews 1941–1945
Roman Catholic Slovaks Mass-Murder Protestant Czechs 1941–1945

Destroying Protestant East Germany and Prussia;
Firebombing of Lutheran Dresden; "Retaliation"
for Bombing England's Protestant Coventry and Hull 1941–1945
Japanese Army Persecutes Protestant Missionaries;
Blesses Roman Catholic Jesuit "Missionaries" 1941–1945
American Army Air Force Destroys the "Infidel" Buddhists
of Japan; Pedro Arrupe, the Future Jesuit General,
Prepares A-Bombs at Hiroshima and Nagasaki
Jesuit Michael DeLisle Lyons: A-Bomb Triggerman
Archbishop Spellman at Tinian Island B-29 Air Base 1942–1945
Military Commanders Murdered by the **Black Pope**'s
SS/SD, OSS, SIS, NKVD/NKGB: 1943–1945
German Admiral Wilhelm Canaris
German Army General Erwin Rommel
German SS/SD General Reinhard Heydrich
German SS General Arthur Nebe
American Army General George S. Patton
American Army Captain John M. Birch
Russian Army General Andrei Vlasov
Japanese Admiral Isoroku Yamamoto
French Admiral Jean Darlan
Polish General and Prime Minister Wladyslaw Sikorski
CHAPTER 38 ----------**1202**
The Jesuits – 1945 - 1989
Destroying the Order's Apostate Protestant British Empire
Potsdam: the Pope's Cold War Continues Rome's Nazi Agenda; Destroying
True Nationalism; Building Communism While "Fighting Communism"
The Airborne Nuclear War Hoax; Defeating the "Liberal" Will of the West
The Vatican Ratlines; Secret Treaty of Fort Hunt; Operation Paperclip
Creating Labor Zionist Israel; Admission Into the Pope's United Nations
Creating Communist China; Cardinal Spellman's State Department and CIA
Inquisition in the Far East Pursuant to Canon Law and the Jesuit Oath
Assassination of Freemasons Franklin D. Roosevelt and Josef Stalin
The **Black Pope**'s *CIA and KGB; United Via the Nazi-SS/SD "Gehlen Org"*
Strong Arms of the Vatican's International Intelligence Community
Restoring the "Blessed Despotism" of the Papal Caesar's Dark Ages
CHAPTER 39 ----------**1320**
The Jesuits – 1959 - 1975
Vietnam: Another Thirty Years' War:
Papal Crusade Against the Buddhists
Fascist Pro-Jesuit Ngo Dinh Diem: Open Roman Catholic Dictator
Loyal to the Protestant West's Cardinal Spellman and His CIA
Communist Ho Chi Minh: Secret Roman Catholic Dictator
Loyal to the Orthodox East's Cardinal Agagianian and His KGB
Expanding Rome's Drug Trade via the Pope's International Intelligence
Community Ruling His International Sicilian Mafia—"the Octopus"
PAUSE V ----------***1336***
The Jesuits – 1945 - 2007 and Beyond
Rome's Cold War Hoax: Spreading Jesuit "Communism" in the East

Justifying Jesuit NATO Fascism in North America and Europe
Assassination of President John F. Kennedy:
Seeks to Prematurely End the Cold War Thwarting Rome's Endgame:
Fascism in Fourteenth Amendment America and Reunited Europe;
Build and Arm Islamic Nations, Russia and China
Secretly Intended to Attack, Defeat and Partition
Apostate Protestant "Heretic and Liberal" North America
After the Empire's Global Crusade Against Islam;
Rome's Rebuilding of Commercial Babylon *on the Euphrates River*
Build and Arm Labor Zionist Israel for the Defense of Rome's
Kingdom of Jerusalem *to Host a Third Hebrew Temple*

Volume IV

BLOCK V – 1945 - 2007 ---------- ***1347***
CHAPTER 40 ---------- **1348**
The Jesuits – 1945 - 1962
The Jesuit General's International Intelligence Community
Roman Catholic Fidel Castro:
Jesuit-trained Freemason, Communist-Fascist Military Dictator
Loyal to Rome, Cardinal Spellman and Knights of Malta
Bay of Pigs Invasion—Jesuit Betrayal of:
Anti-Communist Knight of Columbus President John F. Kennedy
Anti-Communist Roman Catholic Cuban Patriots
Anti-Communist Low-level CIA Agents via
Cardinal Spellman's "Bonesman" McGeorge Bundy, CIA Knights
Of Malta and Masonic Council on Foreign Relations
CHAPTER 41 ---------- **1366**
The Jesuits – 1962 - 1965
Vatican II; Cover-up for Rome's Cold War Against "Heretics and Liberals"
Masonic Pope John XXIII Seeks to Prematurely End Rome's Cold War
Assassination of Pope John XXIII; Replaced by Cold Warrior Pope Paul VI
Masonic Master of Pope Pius XII's "Vatican Ratlines;" Assassin of JFK
CHAPTER 42 ---------- **1374**
The Jesuits – 1963
Network of Assassins*:*
Occult Jesuit Francis Cardinal Spellman and His American Hierarchy
The Knights of Malta; "Skull and Bones;" Pro-Nazi Freemasons
The Sicilian-American Mafia, FBI, and CFR Enforcer—the CIA
Masonic Murchison's Secret Meeting in Dallas, November 21, 1963
"Spelly's Jew;" 33rd Degree Freemason Arlen Specter
CHAPTER 43 ---------- **1420**
The Jesuits – 1960 - 1963
President Kennedy Resists His Masters, the Jesuits
Seeks to End the Vietnam War and the Pope's Pro-Communist Cold War
Plans to Invade Cuba; Removing Jesuit Fidel Castro From Power
Attempts to Destroy the CIA—Intelligence Arm of the Vatican
Jesuit John LaFarge: Civil Rights Leader and Advisor to Cardinal Spellman
CHAPTER 44 ---------- **1458**

The Jesuits – 1963
Assassination of President John F. Kennedy
Francis Cardinal Spellman's Oversight of:
The American Branch of Rome's International Intelligence Community
The American Branch of the Knights of Malta
American 33rd Degree and Shriner Freemasonry
New Haven's Prostitute Protestant, Yale-based "Skull and Bones"
New Haven's Roman Catholic Knights of Columbus
The Masonic Roman Catholic Sicilian-American Mafia
CHAPTER 45 ----------**1532**
The Jesuits – 1963
The FBI, the Secret Service and the Jesuit
CHAPTER 46 ----------**1540**
The Jesuits – 1964 - 2007
The Great Jesuit Cover-up:
Knight of Malta Francis Cardinal Spellman, Archbishop of New York
Knight of Malta J. Peter Grace, Jr., and his American Knights of Malta
Knight of Malta/Skull and Bones Henry R. Luce, and his "Lucepress"
Jesuit of the Fourth Vow John Courtney Murray and Henry R. Luce
33rd Degree Freemason Earl Warren and his Warren Commission
33rd Degree Freemason/Knight of Malta Allen W. Dulles and his CIA
33rd Degree Freemason/Knight of Malta David Rockefeller and his
Council on Foreign Relations
Knight of Malta/Skull and Bones/Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor/CFRMember
William F. Buckley, Jr., and his "National Review"
33rd Degree and Shriner Freemason J. Edgar Hoover and his
Federal Bureau of Investigation
Papal Knights Thomas "Tip" O'Neill and G. Robert Blakey's "Cover-up"
The House Select Committee on Assassinations
Millionaire Socialite and Dame of Malta Clare Boothe Luce
Murder of Witnesses by "the Company"—the **Black Pope**'s *SD/OSS/CIA*
Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor Oliver Stone and JFK, Director's Cut
CHAPTER 47 ----------**1598**
The Jesuits – 1963 - 1979
Knight of Malta Lee Iacocca
Head: Dearborn Division, Ford Motor Company
Congressional Loan to Chrysler; Knight of Malta William E. Simon
Payback for Obedience in the Kennedy Assassination
CHAPTER 48 ----------**1606**
The Jesuits – 1964 - 2007
Controlling the **Black Pope**'s *"Holy Roman" Fourteenth Amendment*
American Empire From Masons Lyndon B. Johnson to George W. Bush
Games and Amusements; CIA "Fun and Games;" Project Monarch
Arming Our Sino-Soviet-Moslem Invaders for Rome's World War III
CHAPTER 49 ----------**1634**
The Jesuits – 1906 - 2007
Jesuit Medica—*Biowarfare and Genocide:*
The Allopathic American Medical and Dental Associations
Continuing Hitler's Nazi SS Tortures and Medicalized Killing

The Food & Drug Administration: 100 Years of Murder
Protecting the Pope's Petroleum-Based Pharmaceutical Monopoly
Rome's Holy Office of the Inquisition Under Another Name
CHAPTER 50 ----------**1656**
The Jesuits – Beyond 2007
Rome's American Empire: Economic Communism & Political Fascism
Creating International Anti-Jewish Fury
Creating International Anti-American Fury
Waging the Pope's 21st Century Crusade Against Islam
Depression, Anarchy, Race War, Right-Wing Fascist Martial Law,
Two-Front Foreign War and Sino-Soviet-Moslem-Latino Invasion
Destruction of the Empire's "heretic" Protestants, Baptists and Jews
as well as "liberal" Catholics, Buddhists and Moslems Pursuant to:
The Jesuit Conspiracy. The Secret Plan of the Order,
The Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion,
The Jesuit Oath and The Council of Trent
"The Jew Room"
CONCLUSION ----------**1680**
A Call to Individual and Ecclesiastical Repentance
Godly Resistance to Tyranny
The Bible-Believing, Anti-Papal Church and the Sword of the Spirit
Constitutional Limited Government and the Sword of Just Defense
Expulsion of the Jesuit Order; Closing of Illuminati-Masonic Lodges
The Prayer of Faith and a WASP Calvinist Call to Arms
Expatriation or Secession: Creating a New White, Reformation Bible-Based,
English-Speaking, Anti-Jesuit/Masonic Nation Within North America:
Freedom of Conscience, Speech, Press, Science, Private Business;
Racial Jews Given Residence, Jew/White Gentile Marriage Banned
APPENDIX I ----------**1720**
Abbreviations
APPENDIX II ----------**1722**
Scriptures
APPENDIX III ----------**1724**
Sources
APPENDIX IV ----------**1772**
General Index Forthcoming
Thirteen Rare Books: Anti-Jesuit Suppressed Documents on CD-ROM
A Gift from the Author and Publisher Including:
1. ***The History of Romanism***, John Dowling, (New York: Edward Walker, 1845).
2. ***History of the Jesuits: Their Origin, Progress, Doctrines and Designs***, G. B. Nicolini, (London: George Bell and Sons, 1889).
3. ***Popery, Puseyism and Jesuitism***, Luigi Descantis, (London: D. Catt, 1903; translated by Maria Betts from the original Italian edition published as ***Roma Papale*** in 1865; first published as a series of letters in English, 1852).
4. ***The Engineer Corps of Hell; Or, Rome's Sappers and Miners. Containing the Tactics of the "Militia of the Pope," Or the Secret Manuel of the Jesuits, and Other Matter Intensely Interesting, Especially to the Freemason and Lovers of Civil and Religious Liberty, Whithersoever Dispersed Throughout the Globe*** (Introduction Only), Edwin A. Sherman, (San Francisco: Private Subscription, 1883).
5. ***Secret Instructions of the Jesuits***, W. C. Brownlee, (New York: American and Foreign Christian Union, 1857).

6. ***The Black Pope***, M. F. Cusack, (London: Marshall, Russell & Co., 1896).
7. ***The Jesuits: A Complete History of Their Open and Secret Proceedings From the Foundation of the Order to the Present Time*** (1536-1872), Theodor Griesinger, (London: W. H. Allen & Co., 1903).
8. ***The Footprints of the Jesuits***, Richard W. Thompson, (New York: Hunt & Eaton, 1894).
9. ***The Awful Disclosures of Maria Monk***, Maria Monk, (Philadelphia: E. B. Peterson, 1836).
10. ***The Thrilling Mysteries of a Convent Revealed***, Author Unknown, (Philadelphia: T. B. Peterson, 1800s, precise date unknown).
11. ***The Jesuit Conspiracy: The Secret Plan of the Order***, Abate Leone, (London: Chapman and Hall, 1848).
12. ***The Crisis: Or, The Enemies of American Unmasked***, J. Wayne Laurens, (Philadelphia: G. D. Miller, 1855).
13. ***Romanism As A World Power***, Luther S. Kauffman, (Philadelphia: True American Publishing Co., 1922).

APPENDIX V ---------- **1774**
The Finest Short Summary on the History and Purpose of the Jesuits to Date:
The History of Protestantism,
Volume II, Book Fifteenth, "The Jesuits," pages 377-430
(London & New York: Cassell Petter & Galpin, 1878)
James A. Wylie, Minister of the Gospel
Britain's Foremost Protestant Historian
APPENDIX VI---------- **1830**
Barry Chamish and Leo Zagami
APPENDIX VII----------**1832-36**
On the Author, Eric Jon Phelps

The End

Two of President Kennedy's Vatican Assassins:

G. Gordon Battle Liddy and J. Edgar Hoover, 1960

##2-3

This photo illustrates the fact that FBI Director **J. Edgar Hoover** heavily recruited his agents from the Jesuit Universities of **Georgetown**, **Marquette** and **Fordham** as well as Mormon Universities controlled by high-level Freemasonry. **G. Gordon Liddy**, an Irish-Italian Roman Catholic whose uncle, **Ray Abbaticchio**, was one of Hoover's most notorious FBI agents, received his education from the Jesuits at Fordham of whom he said in his book, *Will: The Autobiography of G. Gordon Liddy*:

"As much as I had admired the German Benedictines, I admired the Jesuits more . . . **the Society of Jesus** was something special; the shock troop of the Catholic church. So effective an organization was it that . . . **Heinrich Himmler** used it as the model for his own corps of *Ubermenschen* [*Supermen*], the *Schutzstaffel* [*the* **SS**, *known as "the Order of the Death's Head" (the "Skull and Bones" emblem being an attending symbol when the Order's Extreme Oath of Induction is given to an initiate) considered by Catholic* **Archbishop Grober** *of Freiburg to be the most respectable of the Nazi Party organizations*], whose hand-picked members swore a special oath of loyalty to the Fuhrer as the highest rank of Jesuits [**Professed of the Fourth Vow**] did to the Pope. . . . **These men** [*Professed Jesuits at the Fordham University Club*] **ran the world, and it was obvious that they enjoyed it**." {83} [Emphasis added]

Familiar with certain conspirators involved in the death of President Kennedy, they being Papal Knights **Cartha DeLoach** of the FBI and **E. Howard Hunt** of the CIA, Liddy was a highly trained and mentally disciplined assassin having formally boasted, *"I could kill as I could run—like a machine."* This man was used by the Order's Council on Foreign Relations to carry out the botched Watergate burglary.

All of the parties involved were caught and made a deal to provide evidence for the embarrassment of **President Nixon**—all except the Cubans and **G. Gordon Liddy** (who, according to **Frank Sturgis**, shot Officer Tippet in Dallas). For the Jesuits intended to remove from office the Commander-in-Chief of their **Fourteenth Amendment American**

Empire as a result of his disobedience to their **Council on Foreign Relations**. It began with Watergate, and upon moving to his betrayal by Secretary of State and Knight of Malta, "Deep Throat" **Alexander Haig** (whose younger brother, **Francis R. Haig**, is a Jesuit {84}), finally culminated in the House Resolution for his impeachment introduced by a Jesuit and current Georgetown University law professor—the socialist-communist and anti-capital punishment gun grabber, Congressman **Robert F. Drinan**—America's evil "**Rodin the Jesuit**" of Eugene Sue's Nineteenth Century masterpiece, *The Wandering Jew!*

Valuing loyalty to the President over life, Liddy resolutely remained silent.

For this disobedience in refusing to betray Nixon, the Order's criminal, most reversed federal judge, "Maximum" **John Sirica**, sentenced our friend to twenty years in prison, later commuted to eight by the Society's Trilateralist and servant of Masonic **David Rockefeller**, "the wimpy and gimpy" Bible-rejecter, **Jimmy Carter**.

Anticipating the command to kill **E. Howard Hunt** in prison, Liddy made ready his plan to poison him. **But the order never came down!** Hunt had been a key player in the Kennedy assassination and was not to be touched. But in the providence of the risen Son of God, Hunt would live, only to suffer the shame and disgrace of being present while **Mark Lane**, the Jewish defense lawyer, hated by both Hunt and his master, **William F. Buckley, Jr.** (whom Lane had defeated in a previous civil case), established before a jury in open court that Hunt, acting as an agent for the Central Intelligence Agency, had in fact been in Dallas on the day Kennedy was murdered. (Additionally, the Israeli Mossad's Masonic **Yitzak Rabin** had also been in Dallas that day according to his late wife, **Leah Rabin**.) Like Pope Pius VII and Pius IX, the Company of Jesus punished and yet spared the life of **G. Gordon Liddy** for daring to resist the **POWER** of its General, **Pedro Arrupe**, the ***Black Pope***.

"Were God to order me through the voices of my superiors to put to death, father, mother, children, brothers and sisters, I would do it with an eye as tearless, and a heart as calm, as if I were seated at the banquet of the Paschal Lamb.

Affirmation of a Jesuit" {85}

"IHS"
The Seal of the Society of Jesus ##2-4

Created by the first Jesuit General, Ignatius Loyola, wherever this Seal is openly displayed the Jesuit Order is in Control, including every Protestant Church affiliated with the evil National Council and World Council of Churches which are under the occult influence of the ***Black Pope***'s High-Level, 33rd Degree and Shriner Freemasonry. These initials are abbreviations for the names of the gods of the pagan Egyptian trinity, they being Isis (the Mother goddess and "Queen of Heaven"), Horus (the deified Child) and Seb (the Father of the gods). The book cover of *Vatican Assassins: "Wounded In The House Of My Friends"* includes thirty-six (36) tip points which, when added arithmetically, total *666!* Could this Luciferian seal be "*the mark . . . of the beast*" as foretold in Revelation 13:16-17?

The Constitutions of the Society of Jesus, George E. Ganss, S.J., (St. Louis, Missouri: The Institute of the Society of Jesus, 1970).

Don Inigo Lopez de Recalde, "Ignatius Loyola," 1491 – 1556
##2-5

Founder and "Father General" of the Society of Jesus**, 1540 – 1556**

This most sinister White Gentile, Ignatius of the Basque House of Loyola was born into great wealth and power of a noble Spanish dynasty. The youngest son of one of the highest Spanish grandees, he became a trusted page in the royal court of King Ferdinand II of Aragon (1479-1516) and Queen Isabella, they having formally expelled the Jewish Race from Spain in 1492. As Satan's great servant in beginning the Counter-Reformation, Loyola, a member of the occult and Luciferian Spanish "Alumbrados," purposed to also restore the Dark Ages in making the "infallible" Pope of his creation, herein called "the Papal Caesar," being continually overseen and sustained by his diabolical Order, the Universal Monarch of the World ruling all Nations from within Solomon's rebuilt Hebrew Temple on Mount Moriah in Jerusalem. Thus, Loyola was the first Luciferian Zionist, his Order being the secret power behind anti-Jew Labor Zionism.

The Jesuits: A Complete History of Their Open and Secret Proceedings From the Foundation of the Order to the Present Time, Theodor Griesinger, (London: W. H. Allen & Co., 1903).

Pope Paul III (1534 – 1549), 1540 ##2-6

Little did this Pope know that by merging the Society of Jesus with the Papacy in 1540 he nurtured a viper that would one day not only destroy the "accursed Counter-Reformation" but the very Vatican Empire the Order was charted to save. The Company of Jesus would also go on to secure Jerusalem for the Pope as Loyola first sought to do, breaking the political power of Islam over the city and its Temple Mount. In the end, the Order's risen Jesuit Pontiff indwelt by Satan thus becoming the Antichrist, will destroy Rome and its Vatican Empire.

Aided by high Luciferian Jesuits, he will then establish his world government from Jerusalem until *"the times of the Gentles be fulfilled" (Luke 21:24-27).*

The Founding of the Jesuits 1540, Michael Foss, (New York: Weybright and Talley, No date).

Table of Plates: Portraits and Photos

#1*. Francis Joseph Cardinal Spellman, 1889 – 1967----------3
Archbishop of New York City, 1939-1967
Cardinal of New York City, 1946-1967; Surnamed "Cardinal War"
Notorious Sodomite and Pedophile King of New York City;
Trained by the Jesuit Order at Fordham University in New York City
Further trained at the Order's American College in Rome
Head of the American Branches of: The Knights of Columbus,
The Sovereign Military Order of Malta,
Islamic Shriner Scottish Rite Freemasonry and
33rd Degree Scottish Rite Freemasonry,
The Yale University-Based Order of Skull and Bones
"Military Vicar" of the United States Armed Forces
Coordinator of Pope Pius XII's Nazi "Vatican Ratlines" into America
Mastermind behind the Assassination of President John F. Kennedy
#2*. President John F. Kennedy and Jackie Kennedy, 1962----------4
#3*. Knight of Malta (SMOM), Alexander M. Haig, Jr., 1981----------5
#4*. Network of Assassins in 1963----------6
#5*. Francis Cardinal Spellman's Network of Assassins, 1963---------- 7
#6*. Edward Cardinal Egan Hosting President Bush, 2005----------53
#7*. Pope Benedict XVI, 2005----------54
#8*. Peter-Hans Kolvenbach, 1929 – Present----------54
#9*. Jesuit Avery Cardinal Dulles, 1918 – Present---------- 55
#1-0. Jesuit Superior General Peter-Hans Kolvenbach, 2000----------56
#1-1. George W. Bush, Bill and Hillary Clinton, Al Gore, 1999---------- 57
#1-2. Vatican Assassins**—Chart;** Satan's **Roman World System----------60**
#1-3. Marina Oswald's Uncle, KGB Colonel Vasili Khritinin;
Aunt Lubov Axelnova; CIA Agent Lee Harvey Oswald;
Wife Marina Oswald, Minsk, USSR, 1962---------- 62
#1-4. Jesuit Superior General Jean-Baptiste Janssens, 1959---------- 63
#1-5. The Murderers and Traitors in the Assassination
and Cover-up of President John F. Kennedy----------64
#1-6. Leah Rabin and Pope John Paul II, 1995----------66
#1-7. Saved Ex-Priest Charles Chiniquy, 1886----------76
#1-8. Saved Ex-Priest Jeremiah J. Crowley, 1912----------77
#1-9. Unsaved Ex-Priest Emmett McLoughlin, 1954----------78
#2-0. Saved Ex-Jesuit Priest Alberto Romero Rivera, 1985---------- 79
#2-1. Brother Nicholas Norberto Rivera, 2003; AV1611 Bible-believing
Independent Baptist-Calvinist, American Latino----------80
#2-2. Brother Bobby G. Limeta, 2006
AV1611 Bible-believing Independent Baptist Filipino---------- 81
#2-3. Two of President Kennedy's Vatican Assassins:
G. Gordon Battle Liddy and J. Edgar Hoover, 1960----------105
#2-4. "IHS" The Seal of the Society of Jesus**---------- 107**
#2-5. Don Inigo Lopez de Recalde, "Ignatius Loyola," 1491 – 1556
Founder and "Father General" of the Society of Jesus**, 1540 – 1556----------108**

#2-6. Pope Paul III (1534 – 1549), 1540----------109
#2-7. Loyola on His Voyage to Jerusalem, 1523----------171
#2-8. Woodcut of Jerusalem in Moslem/Saracen Hands, 1550---------- 171
#2-9. Pope Paul III Sanctions Loyola's Society of Jesus, Rome, 1540---------- 172
#3-0. Loyola With His "Immoral" Jesuit Theologians, 1540---------- 172
#3-1. The Jesuit General's Council of Trent, 1545 – 1563----------173
#3-2. The Order's Saint Bartholomew's Massacre, August 24, 1572
Forerunner to the Order's Revocation of the Edict of Nantes, 1685---------- 176
#3-3. The Cardinal of Lorraine, 1572:
Receiving the Head of Admiral Gaspard de Coligny----------177
#3-4. William I "the Silent," Prince of Orange, 1533 – 1584;
Father of The Dutch Republic, 1579 – 1584----------184
#3-5. The "Holy Office" of the Inquisition in Holland;
The Great Terror of the Sixteenth Century----------185
#3-6. The Jesuits (Chart; Controlling the European Sovereigns
During the Reign of Queen Elizabeth I)----------198
#3-7. Elizabeth I, 1533 – 1603; Protestant Queen of England, 1558 – 1603----------199
#3-8. Edward de Vere, 1550 – 1604; "William Shakespeare;"
Seventeenth Earl of Oxford, Lord Great Chamberlain
to Queen Elizabeth I----------200
#3-9. The Ashbourne Portrait of "Shakespeare," 1580s----------201
#4-0. King James I, 1556 – 1625; Protestant King of England, 1603 – 1625----------207
#4-1. Jesuit-Controlled Conspirators of the Gunpowder Plot, 1604----------208
#4-2. The Righteous Execution of the Pope's Conspirators, 1606----------208
#4-3. Henry Garnet, 1606; Jesuit Provincial for the English Province----------209
#4-4. Jacques Clement's Assassination of King Henry III, 1551 – 1589;
Henry III, King of France, 1574 – 1589----------218
#4-5. Execution of the Jesuit Guignard in Paris, 1589----------218
#4-6. Francois Ravaillac's Assassination of Henry IV, 1553 – 1610;
Henry IV, King of France, 1589 – 1610----------219
#4-7. Death of Gustavus Adolphus at Lutzen, 1594 – 1632;
Protestant King of Sweden, 1611 – 1632----------227
#4-8. Holy Office of the Inquisition, Bavaria, 1600----------230
#4-9. The Pope, Jesuit General and Arsenal and Holy Office, 1620----------231
#5-0. The Righteous Execution of Jesuit Traitors in Japan, 1622---------- 240
#5-1. Matteo Ricci Conquering China for the Pope, 1605----------240
#5-2. Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor Meiji (1852 – 1912), 1880s;
122nd Emperor of Japan, 1867 – 1912----------241
#5-3. Japanese Protestant Christian Leaders Conference, Tokyo, 1883---------- 242
#5-4. Albert B. Fall and Knight of Malta Edward L. Doheny, 1926---------- 243
#5-5. Oil Tank Farm, Southeast Loch, Pearl Harbor; October, 1941---------- 244
#5-6. Japanese Vice Admiral Chuichi Nagumo, 1941;
Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor in Command of the Carrier Strike Force------- 245
#5-7. USS Arizona's ONI Detonation, Pearl Harbor, December 7, 1941---------- 246
#5-8. Masonic Emperor Hirohito, 1945; 124th Emperor of Japan, 1926 – 1989------ 247
#5-9. Kido Koichi, 1945; Lord Privy Seal, 1940 – 1945---------- 247
#6-0. Freemasons General MacArthur and Emperor Hirohito, 1945---------- 248

#6-1. Masonic General MacArthur and Jesuit SMOM Walsh, Tokyo, 1947----------249
#6-2. The First Irish Massacre, 1642----------261
#6-3. Oliver Cromwell (1599 – 1658), 1650s; Lord-Protector
of the Commonwealth of England, Ireland and Scotland;
Anti-Jesuit/Masonic Defender of the Protestant Faith, 1653 – 1658--------277
#6-4. Oliver Cromwell, Protector and Defender, London, 1653 – 1658---------- 278
#6-5. Louis XIV "the Great" (1638 – 1715), 1667----------288
#6-6. Knight of Malta Jean-Baptiste Colbert, 1619– 1683---------- 290
#6-7. Pere La Chaise, 1624 – 1709; Jesuit Confessor to King Louis XIV,
1675 – 1709; Louis XIV, King of France, 1643 – 1715----------291
#6-8. The ***Black Pope***'s Revocation of the Edict of Nantes, 1685---------- 292
#6-9. Reading the Revocation of the Edict of Nantes, 1685----------293
#7-0. The Rape, Torture and Murder of the Dragonnade
Massacring Protestant Huguenots, Kingdom of France, 1685---------- 294
#7-1. Jesuits Torturing French Protestant Huguenots, 1685----------295
#7-2. Southern Baptist Traitor, Billy Graham (1918 – Present), 1967----------308
#7-3. The Guarani Socialist-Communist Reductions, 1609 – 1767----------309
#7-4. The Layout of a Reduction, 1609 – 1767----------310
#7-5. Freemason Sebastian Cavalho, Marquis of Pombal, 1759----------311
#7-6. Mormon Freemason Brigham Young (1801 – 1877), 1840s;
Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor, Missouri Province
Second Prophet/President of the Romish-styled Mormon Church,
"The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter Day Saints (CLDS)"----------312
#77. The Roman God "Janus;" One Head With Two Faces----------314
#78. The Order's Communist American Pope, Earl Browder, 1939----------315
#79. Black Freemason Marcus Mosiah Garvey, 1921----------317
#80. El-Hajj Malik El-Shabazz, alias "Malcolm X," 1964----------317
#81. William III of Orange (1650 – 1702), 1690;
King of England, Scotland and Ireland, 1689 – 1702
Stadtholder of the United Netherlands, 1672 – 1702;
Nephew and Son-In-Law of King James II----------347
#82. Jesuit Astronomers of the Emperor's Court, Peking, China, 1645----------348
#83. The ***Black Pope***'s College of Clermont, Paris, France, 1601
Heart and Soul of Luciferian Scottish-Rite Freemasonry----------349
#84. English Masonic Knights Templar Apron, 1800----------350
#85. Laie Hawaii Masonic Mormon Temple, 2000----------350
#86. Jesuit Sorcerers Among North American Indian Natives, 1670s----------351
#87. American Jesuit Pierre-Jean De Smet, 1801 – 1873----------352
#88. Jesuit De Smet with Indian Chiefs of the Pacific Northwest, 1859;
Three-Week Peace Council; May/June;
Fort Vancouver, Washington Territory ----------353
#89. Flathead Reduction at Fort Colville, Oregon Territory, 1841----------354
#90. De Smet Meets Hostile Sioux, Powder River, 1868----------354
#91. Theosophical Society Symbol, 1875----------355
#92. Thule Society Symbol, 1919----------355
#93. Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor Aleister Crowley (1875 – 1947), 1912----------356
#94. Constitution of the Ordo Templi Orientis (O.T.O.), 1912---------- 357

#95. Count Mariano Rampolla del Tindaro (1843 – 1913), 1905---------- 358
#96. Vaginal Symbol; O.T.O.----------359
#97. Vaginal Symbol; Jesuit Order----------359
#98. Vaginal Symbol; Crowley's O.T.O.
Certificate of Appointment, 1912----------359
#99. Bavarian Jesuit Augustin Cardinal Bea (1881–1968), 1965----------360
#100. Bavarian Jesuit Augustin Cardinal Bea (1881–1968), 1959----------360
#101. Masonic Seal of the ***Black Pope***'s Central Intelligence Agency, 1950---------- 361
#102. Anti-Jesuit Pope Clement XIV, 1769 – 1774----------379
#103. Anti-Jesuit, Anti-Masonic Pope John Paul I, 1978----------380
#104. The ***Black Pope***'s P2 Freemason, Jean Cardinal Villot, 1978---------- 380
#105. Masonic P2 Knight of Malta Lucio Gelli (1919 – Present), 1981;
Secondary Vatican Assassin of Pope John Paul I----------381
#106. Primary Vatican Assassins of Pope John Paul I:
The White Pope, John Paul II;
The ***Black Pope*** Pedro Arrupe, 1980----------382
#107. Romanism and Freemasonry — Identical Babylonian Systems----------383
#108. Freemason Choiseul; Chief Minister to King Louis XV, 1764----------388
#109. The ***Black Pope***, Lorenzo Ricci;
Eighteenth Superior General of the Society of Jesus, 1758 – 1775----------389
#110. Frederick II "the Great" Hohenzollern (1712 – 1786), 1770s
Freemasonic King of Prussia, 1740 – 1786----------396
#111. Catherine II "the Great" Romanov (1729 – 1796), 1770s
Empress of Russia, 1762 – 1796----------397
#112. Jesuit Coadjutor Adam Weishaupt (1748 – 1830), 1780s
Founder of the Jesuit-Styled Order of the Illuminati, 1776----------405
#113. George Washington (1732 – 1799), 1790s;
First and Greatest President of our Federal Republic of these
United (Protestant and Baptist) States of America, 1789 – 1797----------426
#114. Baptism of General Washington by Baptist Pastor Gano, 1783----------427
#115. Napoleon Bonaparte I (1769 – 1821), 1812;
Emperor of the French Empire, 1804 – 1815----------435
#116. Ignatius Loyola's International Geopolitical Jesuit Empire, 1640---------- 451
#117. Crown Prince Rupprecht Wittelsbach of Bavaria, 1954---------- 452
#118. Archbishop Pacelli at the Marriage of Crown Prince Rupprecht
of Bavaria to Princess Antonia of Luxemburg and Nassau, 1921----------454
#119. Fra Andrew Willoughby Ninian Bertie, 2002; Seventy-Eighth
Grand Master of the Sovereign Military Order of Malta;
Leading Member of the British Committee of Three Hundred;
Received at the White House by Knight of Malta,
President George H. W. Bush 1988 – Present----------455
#120. Knight of Malta and CIA Director, George J. Tenet, 2002----------455
#121. Eight-Pointed Maltese Cross----------456
#122. Russian Grand Priory Emblem----------456
#123. The Grand Council; Sovereign Military Order of Malta, Rome, 1960----------456
#124. A Hospital of the Knights of Malta in Jerusalem, 1960----------457
#125. The POWER Governing the American Empire, 1960----------457

#126. St. Patrick's Cathedral, New York City, 2005----------458
#127. The Powerhouse Amidst the Empire's Financial Colossus, 2000----------459
#128. Jesuit Seal "IHS" in the Ceiling of "The Powerhouse," 2005---------- 459
#129. "Star of David" Occult Hexagram Inside "The Powerhouse," 2005----------460
#130. Investiture Ceremony, Knights of Malta, New York City, 1982----------461
#131. The Gesù, Mother Church of the Society of Jesus, Rome, 1970s---------- 468
#132. High Jesuits Worshipping Satan and Baphomet, 1650s----------469
#133. King George III (1738 – 1820), 1810s;
Apostate Protestant Anglican King of Great Britain, 1760 – 1820----------470
#134. Johannes Philip Roothaan, 1785 – 1853;
Twenty-First Superior General of the Society of Jesus, 1829 – 1853
The POWER Behind SMOM Prince Metternich's "Holy Alliance"--------477
#135. The Congress of Vienna and "Holy Alliance," 1814 – 1815----------477
#136. Samuel F. B. Morse (1791 – 1872), 1850s;
Protestant American Author, Artist and Inventor----------486
#137. Illuminist Freemason Thomas Jefferson, 1743 – 1826;
Third President of these United States of America, 1801 – 1809----------487
#138. Freemason James Monroe, 1758 – 1831;
Fifth President of these United States of America, 1817 – 1825----------487
#139. Knight of Malta Alexander I Romanov, 1777 – 1825
Protector of the Russian Priory; Tzar of all the Russias, 1801 – 1825-------- 499
#140. Emblem of Yale College's Order of Skull and Bones, 1832----------500
#141. Nazi Regimental Drummer of SS-Panzerdivision "Totenkopf," 1938----------500
#142. Skull and Bones W. Averell Harriman Signs Lend-Lease, 1941----------501
#143. Masonic Stalin with Knight of Malta Harriman, 1945----------501
#144. S & B President Bush With his Master, Pope John Paul II, 2001---------- 502
#145. Skull and Bones in One of Rome's Jesuit-Ruled Churches, 2005----------502
#146. Popish Skull and Bones Chandelier, Czechoslovakia, 2003----------503
#147. Eugene Sue (1804 – 1857), 1844----------515
#148. The Marquis de Lafayette, 1757 – 1834;French Nobleman,
George Washington's "Boy General," and
Hero of the American Revolutionary War, 1775 – 1783----------516
#149. Abbe Emmanuel Joseph Sieyes, 1748 – 1836
Jesuit Advisor to Napoleon Bonaparte I, 1798 – 1815----------517
#150. Miserly Mission of the Jesuits in Switzerland, 1844----------535
#151. Jesuit General Roothaan; Wolf in Sheep's Clothing, France, 1848----------535
#152. Charles "Louis Napoleon" Bonaparte, 1808 – 1873,
Nephew of Napoleon I; President of the Second Republic
of France, 1848 – 1852; Napoleon III "the Little,"
Emperor of the Second Empire of France, 1852 – 1870----------536
#153. French Anti-Jesuit Poster, 1850s----------537
#154. French "Liberals" Michelet, Quinet and Renan, 1838----------538
#155. Freemason Karl Heinrich Marx, 1818 – 1883----------539
#156. Freemason Pope John Paul II Kissing the Koran, 2000----------540
#157. Masonic American Nation of Islam Leader, Louis Farrakhan,
Speaking with Masonic President Bashar Assad of Syria, 2002----------540
#158. Islamic Freemason Muammar al-Qaddafi, President of Libya, 2002----------541

#159. Irish Catholic Kennedys at the Coronation of Pope Pius XII, 1939----------548
#160. Knight of Malta Joe Kennedy with his Master, Pope Pius XII, 1950s----------548
#161. Zionist/CFR New York Gov. Herbert Lehman;
Lord Halifax; Politician Newbold Morris;
Joe Kennedy and his Boss, Cardinal Spellman, 1940s----------549
#162. Edward and Joan Kennedy Being Married by their Master,
Francis Cardinal Spellman, 1958----------549
#163. Freemason James Buchanan (1791 – 1868), 1860;
15th President of these United States of America, 1857 – 1861----------595
#164. Sovereign Grand Commander Albert Pike, 1809 – 1891:
Episcopalian "Christian" According to 33º Jim Tresner, MIT Univ.;
Independent Order of the Oddfellows; Knight Templar;
Ancient and Accepted Scottish-Rite Freemason;
Sovereign Grand Inspector General, 33rd Degree;
Grand Commander, Supreme Council of the 33rd Degree,
Southern Jurisdiction, Charleston, USA, 1859 – 1891;
Palladium Rite; Its Jesuit Masters Ruling All Masonic Bodies;
Sovereign Pontiff of Universal Freemasonry, 1870;
American Counterpart of Europe's Masonic Giuseppe Mazzini
Wearing the Symbol of Baphomet Around his Neck---------- 596
#165. Albert Pike, Judiciary Square, Washington, D.C., 2000----------598
#166. Scottish Rite Temple, Supreme Council, Washington, D.C., 2000---------- 598
#167. Freemason Benito Pablo Juarez, 1806 – 1872;
President and Pro-Protestant Reformer of Mexico, 1857 – 1872----------599
#168. Lt. General Thomas J. "Stonewall" Jackson (1824 – 1863), 1863
Commander, Second Corps; Army of Northern Virginia, C.S.A.;
Defender of the Right of the Sovereign State of Virginia to Secede
Born-Again Slaveholder; White Scotch-Irish Presbyterian Calvinist;
Evangelistic English Authorized Version of 1611 Bible-Believer;
Religious Anti-Papal "Heretic" and Political "Liberal;"
"Accursed" and Condemned by
the Jesuit Order's Council of Trent----------600
#169. Freemason Dr. Hunter Holmes McGuire, M.D., L.L.D., 1835 – 1900;
Major, Second Corps, Army of Northern Virginia, C.S.A.;
Murderer of Lieut. General Thomas J. "Stonewall" Jackson----------602
#170. McGuire; Reunion at the Chancellorsville Battlefield, 1884---------- 603
#171. Freemason Nathaniel P. Banks (1816 – 1894), 1864
Governor of Massachusetts, 1858 – 1861;
Major General of Volunteers, 1861 – 1865----------604
#172. Jesuit College of St. Charles, Grand Coteau, Louisiana, 1838 – 1907---------- 605
#173. Freemason Alexander H. Stephens (1812 – 1883), 1860s;
Vice President of the Confederate States of America, 1861 – 1865----------623
#174. Jesuit Coadjutor Charles Sumner (1811 – 1874), 1860s;
U.S. Senator from Massachusetts, 1851 – 1856; 1860 – 1874----------624
#175. Jesuit Coadjutor Thaddeus Stevens (1792 – 1868). 1860s;
U.S. Congressman from Lancaster, Pennsylvania, 1858 – 1868----------625
#176. Democratic Cartoon Depicting the Order's Radical Republicans, 1864--------626

#177. "MISCEGENATION; Or, The Millennium of Abolitionism," 1864----------628
#178. Abraham Lincoln, 1809 – 1865;
16th President of the United States of America, 1861 – 1865;
Assassinated by the Military Order of
the Society of Jesus, April 15, 1865;
Fourth "Heretic" President to be Murdered by the Jesuits Including:
1st President; George Washington, December 14, 1799;
10th President; William Henry Harrison, April 4, 1841;
12th President; Zachary Taylor, July 9, 1850----------653
#179. Pope Pius IX, King of Rome;
The "Vicar of Christ" and "King of the World," 1846 – 1878----------654
#180. Pope Pius IX, King and Papal Caesar of Rome;
Promoter of the **Black Pope**'s *Syllabus of Errors*, 1864---------- 654
#181. John Harrison Surratt, Jr., at 21 in the Papal Zouave Uniform, 1867;
Roman Catholic Jesuit-trained Assassin of President Abraham Lincoln---- 655
#182. Papal Knight John H. Surratt at 72, Just Before his Death in 1916----------656
#183. Lincoln's Secretary of War, Freemason Edwin M. Stanton, 1865---------- 657
#184. 32nd Degree Freemason President Andrew Johnson, 1865 – 1869----------657
#185. Jesuit Priest Bernadine Francis Wiget, 1821 – 1883----------658
#186. Priest Jacob A. Walter, 1828 – 1894;Pastor of St. Patrick's
Roman Catholic Church, Washington, D.C., 1860 – 1894----------659
#187. Execution of Mary Surratt, with Priest Jacob Walter at Left, 1865----------660
#188. Execution of Roman Catholic Mary Surratt with Conspirators, 1865---------- 660
#189. Thomas M. Harris (1817 – 1906), 1865;
Brigadier General U.S.V. and Major General by Brevet
Member, Military Commission in the
Trial of the Conspirators, 1865---------- 661
#190. Thomas M. Harris (1817 – 1906), 1892---------- 661
#191. Masonic Illuminatus Horace Greeley (1811 – 1872), 1860s----------662
#192. Freemason Hjalmar "Horace Greeley" Schacht, 1877 – 1970----------663
#193. Adolf Hitler with Hjalmar "Horace Greeley" Schacht, 1934---------- 663
#194. Throne of the Papal Caesar, King of Rome, 2000----------675
#195. First Vatican Council (1869 – 1870), Rome, Italy, 1870----------676
#196. Freemason Prince Otto von Bismarck (1815 – 1898), 1871;
"Iron Chancellor" of the Second German Reich, 1871 – 1890----------677
#197. Freemason Prince Otto von Bismarck (1815 – 1898), 1871;
Emancipated 550,000 Jews Bringing Blessing to the Reich, 1971;
Expelled the Society of Jesus from Germany, 1872 – 1917---------- 677
#198. Freemason Victor Emmanuel II (1820 – 1878), 1860s
First King of Italy, 1861 – 1878----------689
#199. Jesuits Expelled From Rome for 21 Years, 1872 – 1893----------690
#200. Umberto IV or Humbert IV of Savoy, 1844 – 1900;
Umberto I or Humbert I, Second King of Italy, 1878 – 1900---------- 691
#201. Freemason Leon Michael Gambetta, 1838 – 1882;
Orator, Statesman, Deputy and Prime Minister
Third Republic of France, 1877 – 1882----------692
#202. Jesuits Expelled From France, 1880----------693

#203. Kaiser Wilhelm I of Hohenzollern, 1797 – 1888;
Seventh King of Prussia, 1861 – 1888;
First German Emperor of the Protestant Second Reich, 1871 – 1888------ 694
#204. Germany Against Jesuit Education, 1872----------695
#205. Vatican Cartoon Blaming Jews for Jesuit Expulsion, Germany, 1872---------- 695
#206. King Ludwig II of Bavaria, 1872----------696
#207. Ludwig II Otto Friedrick Wilhelm von Wittelsbach, 1845 – 1886;
Condemned "Liberal" Roman Catholic King of Bavaria, 1864 – 1886-------696
#208. Empress Elisabeth "Sisi" of Austria, 1867----------698
#209. Elisabeth Amalie Eugenie von Wittelsbach, 1837 – 1898;
Empress of Austria, 1854 – 1898; Queen of Hungary, 1867 – 1898----------698
#210. Jesuit Church and College of St. Michael's, Munich, Bavaria, 1696---------- 700
#211. The Jesuit Order's St. Michael's Church in Munich, Bavaria, 1990---------- 701
#212. Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor Heinrich Himmler, 1929----------702
#213. Archbishop of Munich Michael Cardinal von Faulhaber, 1930s----------703
#214. "Frauenkirche;" Munich Cathedral of Our Lady----------703
#215. Jesuit Coadjutor Michael von Faulhaber, 1869 – 1952;
Archbishop of Munich, 1917 – 1952; Cardinal of Munich, 1921 – 1952------704
#216. Imperial Cathedral of Bamberg, Bavaria, 2000----------705
#217. Jesuit Coadjutor Jacobus von Hauck, 1861 – 1943;
Archbishop of Bamberg, Bavaria, 1912 – 1943----------706
#218. Coin Memento of Jacobus von Hauck, Archbishop of Bamberg---------- 706
#219. The Jesuit Order's St. Martin's Church, Bamberg, Bavaria----------707
#220. SS General and Gestapo Chief, Heinrich Mueller, 1940s----------708
#221. SS General and Gestapo Chief, Heinrich Mueller, 1940s----------708
#222. Gestapo Headquarters, Munich, Bavaria, 1930s----------708
#223. Gate to Munich's Dachau Concentration Camp, 1933 – 1945---------- 709
#224. SS Himmler Inspecting Dachau Concentration Camp, 1930s----------710
#225. Roman Catholic Knight of Malta Friedrich "Fritz" Thyssen----------711
#226. The Nazi Brown House, Formerly the Barlow Palace, 1931----------711
#227. Apostate Protestant Victoria of England, 1819 – 1901;
Queen of the Protestant British Empire, 1837 – 1901----------734
#228. Jesuit Priest Being Arrested In Victorian England, 1877----------735
#229. Freemason James A. Garfield, 1831 – 1881----------736
#230. Assassin Charles J. Guiteau, 1841 – 1882---------- 738
#231. Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor Charles J. Guiteau, 1881---------- 738
#232. Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor James G. Blaine, 1830 – 1893----------740
#233. Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor Dr. D. Willard Bliss, 1825 – 1899----------741
#234. Freemason William McKinley, 1843 – 1901----------742
#235. Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor Leon F. Czolgosz 1873 – 1901---------- 744
#236. Papal Anarchist Emma Goldman, 1869 – 1940---------- 744
#237. Jesuit Coadjutor and Freemason Elihu Root, 1845 – 1937---------- 746
#238. McKinley Flanked by Assassins; Pan-American Exposition, 1901----------746
#239. Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor Dr. Presley M. Rixey, 1852 – 1928----------747
#240. Archbishop John Ireland of St. Paul, Minnesota, 1888 – 1918----------748
#241. James Cardinal Gibbons, 1834 – 1921----------749
#242. President McKinley, Cardinal Gibbons and Admiral Dewey, 1899----------750

#243. Edward VII; King of Great Britain and Ireland, 1901 – 1910----------751
#244. 33rd Degree Freemason King Edward VII, 1841 – 1910----------751
#245. Freemason Theodore "Rex" Roosevelt, 1858 – 1919;
26th President of the United States of America;
9th Commander-in-Chief of the Pope's "Holy Roman" Fourteenth
Amendment Corporate-Fascist American Empire, 1901 – 1909---------- 752
#246. President Theodore Roosevelt and James Cardinal Gibbons, 1904----------753
#247. High Freemasons Theodore Roosevelt and William H. Taft, 1905----------754
#248. President Taft at St. Patrick's Cathedral, Washington, D.C., 1911----------755
#249. English Jesuit Priest Bernard Vaughan (1847 – 1922), 1910s----------756
#250. Coadjutors Cardinal Gibbons and Theodore Roosevelt, 1918----------756
#251. Burdensome Jesuit Rule Over Roman Catholic Nations, 1912----------757
#252. Cardinal Gibbons and the American Hierarchy, February 20, 1919----------758
#253. Cardinal Gibbons with his Successor, Archbishop Hayes, 1920----------759
#254. Cardinal Bonzano, Governor Al Smith and Cardinal Hayes, 1926---------- 760
#255. The **Black Pope**'s Jesuit Georgetown University, 1926---------- 761
#256. Papal Knight John H. Patterson (1844 – 1922), 1900s----------762
#257. Cardinal Gibbons (2FR) with John. H. Patterson (3FR), Ohio, 1903----------762
#258. Masonic Jesuit General of IBM, Chairman Thomas J. Watson, Sr.----------763
#259. Peter I "the Great" Romanov, 1672 – 1725;
Co-Tzar, 1682 – 1694; Tzar of all the Russias, 1694 – 1725---------- 799
#260. Knight of Malta Tzar Alexander II Romanov (1818 – 1881), 1870s;
Grand Duke of Finland; Tzar of all the Russias, 1855 – 1881---------- 800
#261. Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor Gregory Rasputin, 1915----------802
#262. Jesuit Coadjutors Rasputin, Bishop Hermogen and Iliodor, 1905---------- 803
#263. "Soso," Tiflis Seminary, 1896----------804
#264. Stalin's Police Registration, 1910----------804
#265. Knight of Malta Nicholas II Romanov, 1868 – 1918?; 1894;
Protector of the Russian Priory; Tzar of All the Russias, 1894 – 1917------- 805
#266. The Kremlin's Vacated Throne of the Romanovs, 1922---------- 806
#267. Masonic Lenin's Jewish Lieutenants; Agents for the Jesuits, 1918----------807
#268. Jesuit Edmund Walsh and Bolshevik Gregori Zinoviev, Moscow, 1922-------- 808
#269. Nazi-Communist Labor Day Emblem, 1934----------809
#270. Armand Hammer in the Jesuit Order's USSR, 1925----------810
#271. Freemason Henry Ford with Bolsheviks, Dearborn, Michigan, 1929----------811
#272. Henry Ford's Doomed American Families Headed for the USSR, 1931--------812
#273. Sam Herman Building the First Ford Buses at Gorki, 1934----------813
#274. "Molotov Auto Works" Manned by American Workers, Gorki, 1934----------813
#275. Victor Herman With Jesuit Coadjutor Victor G. Reuther, 1976----------814
#276. Rector and Students at the Order's Russian College, Rome, 1979----------815
#277. Georgetown University's SMOM, Jesuit Edmund A. Walsh, 1933---------- 816
#278. New York Governor Alfred E. Smith, Patrick Cardinal Hayes &
Knight of Malta Nicholas Frederic Brady, 1878 – 1930----------817
#279. Genevieve Brady and her 87-Room Long Island Estate, Inisfada, 1930s------- 818
#280. Dame of Malta "Duchess" Brady with Cardinal Pacelli at Inisfada, 1936------818
#281. Novitiate of St. Isaac Jogues, 1930----------819
#282. "Hitler's Pope," Secretary of State Eugenio Cardinal Pacelli, 1936----------819

#283. William Joseph "Wild Bill" Donovan, 1883 – 1959;
Knight of Malta, Founder of the OSS, Father of the CIA----------820
#284. Guy Liddell, MI5----------821
#285. Sir Roger Harris, MI5----------821
#286. Anthony Blunt, MI5----------821
#287. Kim Philby, MI6/SIS;
British Intelligence Builders of the ***Black Pope***'s Soviet Secret Police---------821
#288. Freemason José P. Rizal, 1861 – 1896----------847
#289. Jesuit Priest Thomas Ewing Sherman, 1856 – 1933;
General Sherman's Son----------848
#290. Jesuit Spiritual Coadjutor "Fr." Michael J. McGivney, 1852 – 1890----------849
#291. Seals of the Order of the Knights of Columbus----------849
#292. Jesuit with Pistol that Shot Archduke Franz Ferdinand, 2004---------- 850
#293. Count Leopold von Berchtold, 1914;
Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor Austrian Foreign Minister----------850
#294. Catholic and Jewish Immigration, Ellis Island, New York City, 1900----------851
#295. Tenement Slums, Lower East Side, New York City, 1900---------- 852
#296. Freemasonic Southern White Ku Klux Klan Rally, 1920s----------853
#297. Mafioso and Italian Roman Catholic, Charles "Lucky" Luciano, 1936---------854
#298. The Funeral of Charles "Lucky" Luciano, 1962----------854
#299. Naval Captain Roscoe C. MacFall, 1943----------855
#300. Great Meadow Prison, New York, 1940s----------855
#301. FBI Director J. Edgar Hoover, 1960s;
Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor; Shriner and 33rd Degree Freemason----------869
#302. Papal Knight Charles Joseph Bonaparte, 1851 – 1921;
United States Attorney General, 1906 – 1908----------870
#303. Knight of Columbus, Archbishop Francis Cardinal Spellman;
33rd Degree Freemason, F.B.I. Director J. Edgar Hoover;
Knight of Columbus, Postmaster General (1940s) James A. Farley-------- 871
#304. Opus Dei/FBI Officer Robert Philip Hanssen, 1980s----------872
#305. KGB Officer Viktor Cherkashin, 1980s----------872
#306. FBI Director Louis J. Freeh and Son; President Bill Clinton, 1999----------873
#307. FBI Louis J. Freeh; AG John Ashcroft; DCI George J. Tenet, 2001---------- 873
#308. Jesuit General's Seal Over the Novitiate of St. Isaac Jogues, 1930----------891
#309. Hollywood Actor Martin Sheen's Summer Visit at Wernersville, PA;
"St. Isaac Jogues Jesuit Center for Spiritual Growth," 1990s----------891
#310. House Party At the Harcourts' Nuneham Park, 1907---------- 892
#311. Colonel John Jacob Astor IV, 1912----------893
#312. The TARGET of the ***Black Pope***, John Jacob Astor IV, 1912---------- 893
#313. English Journalist Freemason William T. Stead, 1849 – 1912---------- 894
#314. Jesuit Coadjutors William M. Murdoch and Edward J. Smith, 1912---------- 895
#315. Titanic's Guilty Captain Smith About to Depart, 1912----------895
#316. Condemned Irish Emigrants Ready to Board Titanic, 1912----------896
#317. Doomed Irish Protestants and Catholics Boarding Titanic, 1912---------- 896
#318. Jesuit of the Irish Province, Francis M. Browne (1880 – 1960), 1939----------897
#319. RMS Titanic Departs with the Cream of American Society, 1912---------- 897
#320. Francis Browne, Bishop Robert Browne, William Browne, 1920s----------898

#321. British Warship and Passenger Liner HMS Lusitania, 1915----------899
#322. Jesuit Control of the Vatican, 1902----------931
#323. Jesuit Control of the Capitol and Executive Mansion, 1888----------932
#324. Jesuit-Headed Octopus Ruling 14th Amendment America, 1900---------- 933
#325. Papal Knight John Pierpont Morgan (1837 – 1913), 1903----------934
#326. The Jesuit General's American Vatican Banker, J. P. Morgan, 1912----------935
#327. Illuminatus John Davison Rockefeller, Sr. 1839 – 1937----------936
#328. John D. Rockefeller, Sr.; John D. Rockefeller, Jr. (1874 – 1960), 1920--------- 936
#329. Knight of Malta Thomas Fortune Ryan, 1851 – 1928----------938
#330. Fra Ludovico Chigi della Rovere Albani, 1940s;
76th Grand Master of the Sovereign Military Order of Malta
(SMOM), 1931 – 1951; Warlord of the ***Black Pope***'s
Second Thirty Years' War----------939
#331. Freemason and CFR Member Walter C. Teagle (1878 – 1962), 1935---------- 940
#332. Heinrich Himmler with I. G. Farben Officials at Auschwitz, 1941----------940
#333. German Knight of Malta Hermann Schmitz (1881 – 1960), 1947----------941
#334. Auschwitz Death Camps I, II, and III; I. G. Farben, Zone IV, 1944----------941
#335. The ***Black Pope***'s High-Level, Socialist-Communist Freemasons:
Chinese Oriental Mass-Murderer Mao Zedong (1893 –1976);
Black/Mulatto American W. E. B. Du Bois (1868 – 1963), 1959---------- 942
#336. Black Freemason Asa Philip Randolph (1889 – 1979) Shaking
Hands With White Freemason President Lyndon B. Johnson, 1964----------944
#337. Morgan's Henry P. Davison----------945
#338. Rockefeller's Nelson Aldrich----------945
#339. Rockefeller Home on Jekyll Island, Georgia, 1913----------945
#340. Freemason John W. Davis (1873 – 1955), 1930s----------946
#341. Fascist Freemason Benito Mussolini in the Vatican, 1929----------947
#342. 33rd Degree Freemason Henry Ford and the Nazis, 1938----------948
#343. Freemasons Thomas W. Lamont and John P. Morgan, Jr., 1936---------- 949
#344. 33rd Degree Freemasons King George VI and J. P. Morgan, Jr., 1939---------- 949
#345. Masonic Gentile Bankers Hjalmar Schacht & Montagu Norman, 1938--------950
#346. Gentile Freemasons: the Duke of Windsor and Adolf Hitler, 1936---------- 950
#347. Jewish Freemason Edward Mandell House (1858 – 1938), 1920;
Advisor to President Woodrow Wilson, 1913 – 1921----------951
#348. President Woodrow Wilson, Mrs. Wilson and Colonel House, 1917----------952
#349. New York Masonic Jewish Banker, Jacob H. Schiff (1847 – 1920), 1915-------953
#350. The Reparations Commission, Paris Peace Conference, 1919----------953
#351. Marshall Foch At Old North, Jesuit Georgetown University, 1919----------954
#352. Masonic Field Marshalls Ferdinand Foch and Sir Douglas Haig, 1919---------955
#353. General of the U.S. Armies, John J. "Black Jack" Pershing, 1920----------955
#354. Crown Prince Rupprecht and Kaiser Wilhelm II, 1916----------956
#355. Hindenburg, Wilhelm II and Ludendorff at Headquarters, 1917----------957
#356. Hitler and Associates on Trial for the Beer Hall Putsch, 1924----------957
#357. 33rd Degree Freemason Warren G. Harding (1865 – 1923), 1921----------958
#358. President Harding, "Doc" Sawyer, Christian, and Florence, 1923----------960
#359. The ***Black Pope***'s Assassins At President Harding's Funeral, 1923----------960
#360. Harry M. Daugherty (1860 – 1941) and Jess Smith, 1922----------961

#361. Masonic British General Allenby Entering Jerusalem, 1917---------- 962
#362. The Honorable Louis T. McFadden (1876 – 1936), 1920s----------963
#363. Freemasons FDR and Marriner S. Eccles, Fed Chairman, 1935---------- 964
#364. Knights of Malta William E. Simon and Gerald R. Ford, 1975----------965
#365. The Eccles Building, Fed Headquarters, Washington, D.C., 1989---------- 966
#366. The ***Black Pope***'s Federal Reserve Bank, New York City, 2002----------967
#367. Federal Reserve Bank's Gold Vault, New York City, 2000----------968
#368. Knight of Malta William J. McDonough, 2002----------969
#369. Freemasons Peter G. Peterson and Alan Greenspan, 2000---------- 969
#370. Knight of Malta Geoffrey T. Boisi, 2005----------970
#371. Knight of Malta Edward L. Hennessy, Jr., 2006----------971
#372. Knight of Malta Lachlan Reed, 2006----------972
#373. Knight of Malta Lachlan Reed, 2006----------972
#374. Papal Caesar JPII at the Capitol, Washington, D.C., 1995---------- 973
#375. Freemason King Edward VII and Kaiser Wilhelm II, 1907----------998
#376. Kaiser Wilhelm II Hohenzollern (1859 – 1941), 1907;
Knight of Malta, Emperor of Germany, King of Prussia, 1888 – 1918------- 999
#377. King George V Saxe-Coburg-Gotha (1865 – 1936), 1910;
Knight of Malta, King of Great Britain and Ireland, 1910 – 1936;
Defender of the Protestant Faith, Emperor of India----------1000
#378. Jesuit Pietro Tacchi-Venturi, 1930s; (Photo Unavailable)----------1001
#379. Bavarian German Jesuit Robert Leiber, 1930s;
Confessor to Pope Pius XII (Photo Unavailable)----------1001
#380. Archbishop Eugenio Pacelli (1876 – 1958), 1917;
Papal Nuncio to Germany, 1917 – 1929
Cardinal Secretary of State to Pope Pius XI, 1930 – 1939;
Vatican Caesar and an Antichrist, Pope Pius XII, 1939 – 1958---------- 1002
#381. Wladimir Ledochowski;
Twenty-Sixth Superior General of the Society of Jesus, 1915 – 1942--------- 1003
#382. The Jesuit "Long Black Line," Wernersville, PA, 1930s----------1004
#383. The Jesuit Militia's Nazi SS "Long Black Line," Germany, 1930s----------1005
#384. Adolf Josef Lanz, "Joerg Lanz von Liebenfels" (1874 – 1954), 1910s---------- 1006
#385. Adolf Josef Lanz, "Joerg Lanz von Liebenfels" (1874 – 1954), 1910s---------- 1006
#386. Symbol of Liebenfels' Sauvastika-Covered Nazi Crusader, 1930s----------1007
#387. Masonic Teutonic Knight & Austrian Crusader, Adolf Hitler, 1933----------1008
#388. German Holy Roman Emperor Frederick Barbarossa, 1189---------- 1009
#389. Orthodox Armenians Marched to a Massacre by Islamic Turks, 1915--------- 1076
#390. Masonic Racial Jew and Sunni Moslem Talaat Pasha, 1915---------- 1077
#391. Sheikh-ul-Islam, Spiritual Leader of Sunni Islam, Constantinople, 1914-------1077
#392. Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor Felix E. Dzerzhinsky, 1920s----------1081
#393. Drafting the Drastic Terms of Surrender, Treaty of Versailles, 1919---------- 1085
#394. Moses Pinkeles; "Ignace Trebitsch-Lincoln" (1879 – 1945), 1920s----------1091
#395. CFR Pratt House, 58 East 68th Street, New York City, 2000---------- 1095
#396. CFR Members and Students, Jesuit Georgetown University, 2000----------1096
#397. George Bernard Shaw with Joseph P. Kennedy, 1930s;
Rome's Socialist-Communist with Rome's Cartel-Capitalist----------1100
#398. Papal Knights Joseph P. Kennedy and Winston Churchill, 1930s---------- 1100

#399. Jesuit Temporal Coadjutors Vladimir Lenin and Josef Stalin, 1922---------- 1103
#400. English Knight of Malta Harry St. John "Abdullah" Philby, 1930s----------1105
#401. Masonic Wahhabi Moslem King Abdul Aziz Ibn Sa'ud, 1930s----------1106
#402. Abdullah Suleiman and Lloyd N. Hamilton, 1933----------1106
#403. The "Protector of Islam" with "the Sword of Islam," Libya, 1937----------1107
#404. British Masonic Jewish Labor Zionist Herbert Samuel, 1921----------1108
#405. Islamic Freemason Hajj Amin al Husseini (1893 – 1974), 1920s;
Grand Mufti of Jerusalem, 1921 – 1955----------1108
#406. The Pope's Freemasons Amin al-Husseini and Hitler, Berlin, 1941---------- 1109
#407. Reichsfuehrer Himmler with the Mufti of Jerusalem, Berlin, 1943----------1110
#408. Himmler's 13th Waffen–SS Croatian Moslem Division, 1943---------- 1111
#409. Italian Fascist Dictator Benito Mussolini (1922 – 1943), 1932----------1112
#410. Fascist Catholic Dictators Mussolini and Hitler, Berlin, 1937---------- 1112
#411. Hoover's American Relief Administration Aid to Lenin, 1922----------1117
#412. Jesuit General Ledochowski's Lubyanka Prison, Moscow, 1925----------1118
#413. American Jesuit Walter J. Ciszek (1904 – 1984), 1930----------1119
#414. American Jesuit Walter J. Ciszek (1904 – 1984), 1980----------1119
#415. Dame of Malta Genevieve Brady, 1934----------1120
#416. Jesuits McCormick, General Janssens and Zacheus Maher, 1949---------- 1120
#417. Jesuit Walter J. Ciszek at the Novitiate, Wernersville, PA, 1963----------1121
#418. The ***Black Pope*** Blesses Jesuit Walter J. Ciszek's Grave, 2000---------- 1122
#419. James Cardinal Gibbons with Admiral William S. Benson, 1920----------1124
#420. Soviet "Stalin Organ" Mounted on American Trucks, 1945---------- 1127
#421. Masonic Pan-German Thule Society Brings Forth Third Reich---------- 1130
#422. Hitler's Study Inside Reich Chancellery, Berlin, Germany, 1939---------- 1131
#423. Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor Sir Anthony Eden (1897 – 1977), 1940s---------- 1136
#424. Knight of Malta John Jakob Raskob (1879 – 1950), 1930s----------1136
#425. Major General Smedley D. Butler (1881 – 1940) 1930s;
Pennsylvania's Foremost Patriot and Military Commander—Ever!--------- 1137
#426. Francisco Franco Bahamonde (1892 – 1975), 1930s----------1140
#427. Crusaders "Der Fuehrer" Hitler and "El Caudillo" Franco, 1939----------1141
#428. NKVD Polish Massacre, Katyn Forest, Smolensk, Russia, 1943----------1148
#429. Franciscan Priest Miroslav Filipovitch in Ustashi Uniform, 1941----------1150
#430. Pius XII's Ustashi Murdering Orthodox Serb, Croatia, 1941----------1150
#431. Croatian Dictator Ante Pavelic and Franciscan Priests, 1941----------1151
#432. Sauvastika-Wearing Ustashi Plunder Jasenovac Victims, 1941---------- 1151
#433. Monsignor Jozef Tiso as Hitler's Guest in Berlin, 1939----------1152
#434. Protestant Anglican Cathedral, Coventry, England, 1940----------1160
#435. Mosaic of the Seal of the Society of Jesus, New York, 1929---------- 1175
#436. Jesuit Spiritual Coadjutor Monsignor Ludwig Kaas, 1930s----------1176
#437. Knight of Malta Franz von Papen (1879 – 1969), 1945----------1176
#438. The Papacy's Reich Concordat with Nazi Germany, 1933----------1177
#439. Apostolic Nuncio Cesare Orsenigo with Hitler, Berlin, 1936----------1177
#440. Nazi Rally at RC Church of Our Lady, Nuremberg, Bavaria, 1928---------- 1178
#441. Hitler at the "Church of Our Lady," Nuremberg, Bavaria, 1934----------1179
#442. Ludwig Mueller, Hitler's Protestant "Bishop of the Reich," 1933----------1180
#443. Hitler Greets Apostate Protestant Mueller, "Bishop of the Reich," 1934-------1180

#444. Hitler Greets Unnamed Cardinal of Pope Pius XI, 1930s----------1181
#445. Reich Concordat: Knight of Malta Franz Von Papen, Rome, 1933----------1181
#446. Nazi Welcome for Berlin's New Roman Bishop, Sportpalast, 1935----------1182
#447. Emperor Constantine's Chi-Rho Cross;
Pax Romana: Symbol of Rome's Universal Political World Empire----------1183
#448. Roman Bishops Giving Hitler Salute with Nazi Leaders, 1930s---------- 1183
#449. "God With Us" Belt Buckle, German Nazi Army, 1933 – 1945----------1184
#450. Pope Pius XII's Coadjutors, Priests and Bishops; Berlin, 1933----------1184
#451. Nazi-Protestant "German Christian (DC)" Church, 1933----------1185
#452. "German Christians:" Backbone of the Reich Church, Berlin, 1933----------1186
#453. Hitler with Nazi Elite Overseen by Papal Nuncio Orsenigo, 1930s----------1187
#454. Crusaders Hitler and Pavelic at the Berghof, Germany, 1941----------1188
#455. Zagreb Archbishop Stepinac (R) with Ustashi General, 1940s----------1188
#456. Croatian Dictator Ante Pavelic; Archbishop Stepinac, Zagreb, 1940s----------1189
#457. Father August Wilhelm Patin (Photo Unavailable)----------1191
#458. Father Albert Hartl, 1904 – 1982 (Photo Unavailable)----------1191
#459. SS/SD Nazi General Walter Schellenberg, 1940s---------- 1192
#460. SS/SD Walter Schellenberg At the Nuremberg Trials, 1945----------1192
#461. SS/SD Lt. General Reinhard Heydrich (1904 – 1942), 1930s----------1193
#462. SS/SD Lt. General Reinhard Heydrich (1904 – 1942), 1940s----------1193
#463. Knight of Malta Sir William S. Stephenson (1897 – 1989), 1950s---------- 1194
#464. Ex-Basilian (Jesuit-controlled) Charles E. Coughlin (1891 – 1979);
Calling at FDR's White House Early in 1936----------1195
#465. Archbishop Spellman, Cardinal Pacelli, Jesuit Gannon, 1936----------1196
#466. Archbishop Francis Spellman in the Holy City, Jerusalem, 1943---------- 1197
#467. President Roosevelt with Archbishop Spellman, 1939----------1198
#468. Knight of Malta Joe Kennedy; 33rd Degree Freemason FDR, 1937----------1198
#469. Knight of Malta Myron C. Taylor with Pope Pius XII, 1940s----------1199
#470. 33rd Degree Freemasons Churchill, FDR and Stalin at Yalta, 1945----------1199
#471. Papal Knight Harold Macmillan at the Vatican, 25 May 1945;
British Minister Resident in the Mediterranean----------1200
#472. Papal Knights: Dulles, Eden and Churchill, London, 1954----------1201
#473. Joseph Ben-Matthias, alias "Flavius Josephus" (37 – 101), 80s----------1263
#474. "Jesus Christ," Jesuit Novitiate, Wernersville, Pennsylvania, 1930s---------- 1264
#475. Jean-Baptiste Janssens;
Twenty-Seventh Superior General of the Society of Jesus, 1946 – 1964------1265
#476. Jesuit Priest Michael DeLisle Lyons (1901–1974), 1920s----------1266
#477. Jesuit Priest Michael DeLisle Lyons (1901–1974), 1940s----------1266
#478. Knight of Malta John J. McCloy (1895 – 1989), 1964----------1267
#479. Knight of Malta John J. McCloy (1895 – 1989), 1980----------1267
#480. Steel Baron Alfried Krupp with Hitler, Berlin, 1939----------1268
#481. SMOM Alfried Krupp on Trial at Nuremberg, 1947 – 1948----------1268
#482. Pope Pius XII's German Knights Behind Krupp and I. G. Farben:
SMOM Alfried Krupp von Bohlen und Halbach (1907 – 1967), 1960s------- 1269
#483. SMOM Hermann Josef Abs (1901 – 1994), 1960s----------1269
#484. Gregory Peter XV Cardinal Agagianian, 1958;
Patriarch of the Roman Catholic Armenian Church, USSR----------1270

#485. GRU General Prince Anton Vasilevich Turkul, 1956----------1271
#486. Nazi General Reinhard Gehlen, 1943---------- 1272
#487. Nazi Roman Catholic General Reinhard Gehlen, 1943----------1272
#488. Gehlen Reviews Vlasov's Liberation Army, February, 1945----------1273
#489. SS/SD Lieutenant Heinz Felfe, 1940----------1274
#490. MI6/BND/KGB Heinz Felfe, 1963----------1274
#491. Major Zeev "Wolfgang" Lotz, Mossad/BND, Cairo, 1960s----------1274
#492. Nazi, CIA, and BND Knight of Malta Reinhard Gehlen, 1960s----------1275
#493. German-Austrian Jesuit Karl Rahner (1904 – 1984), 1970s----------1276
#494. Gehlen Org Pullach Compound, Pullach, Bavaria, 1946----------1276
#495. Roman Catholic Knight of Malta Konrad Adenauer (1876 – 1967);
First Chancellor; Federal Republic of West Germany (1949 – 1963);
Backed by Secretary of State Hans Globke, 1950s----------1277
#496. Jesuit Coadjutors Adolf Hitler and Martin Bormann, 1944----------1278
#497. Martin Bormann's Son, Jesuit Priest Adolf Martin Bormann, 1950s----------1279
#498. Herr Sillip; Hitler's Murdered Double, Berlin, May 2, 1945----------1280
#499. Heinrich Hitzinger; Himmler's Double, Lüneberg, May 23, 1945---------- 1281
#500. Inquisitional Jesuit Temporal Coadjutors, 1943:
Reichsfuehrer SS General Heinrich Himmler (left)
"Jesuit General Ignatius Loyola"
of the German Teutonic Order of the SS;
SS General and Himmler's Chief of Staff, Karl Wolff (right)
"Assistant to the Jesuit General;"
Pope Pius XII's Inquisitor in Rome----------1282
#501. SS Generals (L-R): Franz Josef Huber; Arthur Nebe; Heinrich Himmler;
Reinhard Heydrich; Heinrich Mueller; Gestapo HQ, Munich, 1939----------1284
#502. Pius XII's Under Secretary of State Monsignor Montini (R), 1945----------1285
#503. Bishop of Aela, SMOM Luigi "Alois" Hudal (1885 – 1963), 1936----------1286
#504. Giuseppe Cardinal Siri (1906 – 1989), 1958;
Archbishop of Genoa, Italy, 1946 – 1987----------1287
#505. Croatian Priest Krunoslav Draganovic, 1940s---------- 1288
#506. "Fuehrer" Hitler's Ustashi Dictator, "Poglavnik" Ante Pavelic, 1940s---------1288
#507. Priests and Bishop of Institute of San Girolamo, Rome, 1950s---------- 1289
#508. Vatican Ratline Ending at the Port of Genoa, Italy, 1946----------1289
#509. Waffen-SS Senior Colonel Dr. Oskar Dirlewanger, 1943----------1290
#510. SS Dr. Josef Mengele, Auschwitz, 1943----------1291
#511. Dr. Josef Mengele, Buenos Aires, 1959----------1291
#512. SS General Martin Bormann, 1941----------1292
#513. Bormann in Exile, Italy, 1946----------1292
#514. SMOM/SS Franz Xaver Schwarz; Rudolf Hess; Adolf Hitler; 1930----------1292
#515. SS Lt. Col. Adolf Eichmann (Collaborator)----------1293
#516. SS Lt. Col. Kurt Becher (Collaborator)----------1293
#517. (Labor) Zionist Rudolph Kastner (Collaborator)
Collaborators in the Deportation of Hungarian Jews, 1944----------1293
#518. Nazi SS/SD Lt. Nikolaus "Klaus" Barbie, 1930s----------1294
#519. Nikolaus "Klaus" Barbie (1913 – 1991), 1987---------- 1294
#520. Nazi SS Captain Franz Paul Stangl, 1940s----------1295

#521. Franz Paul Stangl (1908 – 1971), 1970----------1295
#522. Monument to Belarus SS Division, South River, New Jersey, 1974----------1296
#523. Army Captain John M. Birch; General Claire Lee Chennault, 1945----------1297
#524. The **Black Pope**'s Assassins Of President John F. Kennedy, 1969;
Knight of Malta Allen W. Dulles, Knight of Malta James J. Angleton,
Masonic Jewish Labor Zionist David Ben-Gurion----------1298
#525. Masonic False Messiah Shabtai Tzvi (1626 –1676), 1666----------1300
#526. Knight of Malta Canon Edward N. West, New York City, 1978---------- 1301
#527. Russian Lt. General Andrei A. Vlasov (1900 – 1946), 1945----------1302
#528. German Field Marshal Erwin J. E. Rommel (1891 – 1944), 1942----------1303
#529. (Rommel); Commander-in-Chief, Deutsches Afrika Korps, 1941----------1303
#530. Polish General Wladyslaw Sikorski (1881 – 1943), 1940;
Prime Minister, Polish Government in Exile, London, 1939 – 1943----------1304
#531. American General George S. Patton, Jr., (1885 – 1945), 1945---------- 1305
#532. Japanese Admiral Isoroku Yamamoto (1884 – 1943), 1941----------1306
#533. Japanese Admiral Isoroku Yamamoto (1884 – 1943), 1939;
Commander-in-Chief, Combined Fleet, 1941 – 1943----------1306
#534. French Admiral Jean Francois Darlan (1881 – 1942), 1940;
Admiral of the Fleet, 1939 – 1942----------1308
#535. Funeral of Masonic Jesuit Coadjutor Josef Stalin, Moscow, 1953---------- 1309
#536. Knight of Malta Field Marshall Sir Harold Alexander, 1945----------1310
#537. CFR/Freemason George C. Marshall; SMOM Frank Capra, 1945----------1311
#538. Archbishop Spellman, Military Vicar, US Forces, Europe, 1940s----------1312
#539. Cardinal Spellman, Seoul, South Korea, 1952----------1312
#540. Cardinal Spellman and President Truman, New York City, 1948----------1313
#541. Cardinal Spellman and General Chiang Kai-shek, Formosa, 1952----------1314
#542. Cardinal Spellman and General MacArthur, New York City, 1951----------1315
#543. Dulles, Bohlen and Eisenhower, Geneva Conference, 1954----------1316
#544. President Eisenhower and Cardinal Spellman, New York City, 1954----------1317
#545. Cardinal Spellman, President Eisenhower and Cardinals, NYC, 1960----------1317
#546. Cardinal Spellman and President Roosevelt, NYC, 1940---------- 1318
#547. Cardinal Spellman and Ex-PM Winston Churchill, NYC, 1946----------1318
#548. Pope Pius XII Greeting Cardinal Spellman at the Vatican, 1953----------1319
#549. Cardinal Spellman, Vietnamese President Ngo Dinh Diem;
Knight of Malta and Press Lord Henry R. Luce, 1960----------1332
#550. General Creighton W. Abrams with Jesuit Dan Lyons;
Commander of American Forces in Vietnam, 1968 – 1972----------1333
#551 "Spelly's War" in Vietnam, 1965----------1334
#552. Francis Cardinal Spellman Visiting American Troops
Around the World During Peacetime and Wartime, 1960s---------- 1334
#553. Cardinal Spellman with Cardinal Ruffini, NYC, 1956----------1335
#554. Rome's Kingdom of Jerusalem **(Bottom Center)**, 1099---------- 1344
#555. The Dome of the Rock, Jerusalem, 1990s----------1345
#556. Model; Third Hebrew Temple Yet Future, Jerusalem---------- 1345
#557. Knight of Malta Allen W. Dulles (1893 – 1969), 1963;
CFR Secretary, 1933 – 44; CFR Vice President, 1944 – 46;
CFR President, 1946 – 50; Director,

Central Intelligence Agency, 1953 - 1961----------1359
#558. Captain Heinrich F. Lorenz and Castro, Havana Harbor, 1959----------1360
#559. Captain Lorenz's German Luxury Liner, M.S. Berlin, 1950s----------1360
#560. Marita Lorenz with Jesuit Coadjutor Fidel Castro, Havana, 1960---------- 1361
#561. The CFR's Brothers Bundy, McGeorge and William P., 1963----------1362
#562. CIA Agent E. Howard Hunt and Cuban Manuel Artime, 1970s---------- 1362
#563. Fidel Castro with SMOM Grand Master Andrew Bertie, 1980s---------- 1363
#564. The Condemned CF-105 Avro Arrow, Ontario, Canada, 1958----------1364
#565. 33rd Degree Freemason John Diefenbaker (1895 – 1979), 1960;
Potentate of Tunis Temple, Ottawa, Canada;
13th Prime Minister of Canada, 1957 – 1963;
Destroyer of the CF-105 Avro Arrow Jet Fighter, 1959----------1365
#566. Pope John XXIII Receiving Cardinal Spellman, Rome, 1958----------1369
#567. Freemasonic Pope Paul VI's Coronation, 1963----------1370
#568. Second Vatican Council, Rome (1962 – 1965), 1963----------1370
#569. North Vietnamese Roman Catholics Going South, 1955---------- 1371
#570. Masonic President Lyndon Johnson serving Masonic Pope Paul VI,
"The Governor of the World," 1965----------1372
#571. President Lyndon Johnson at the Funeral of his American Master,
Knight of Columbus Francis Cardinal Spellman, 1967----------1372
#572. Jesuit Matteo Ricci, Father of Communist China, 1583/1983----------1373
#573. Inauguration of President Kennedy, Washington, D.C., 1961---------- 1405
#574. Knight of Malta Thomas Kiely Gorman (1892 – 1980), 1950s;
Bishop of Dallas-Fort Worth, Texas, 1954 – 1969----------1406
#575. Roman Priest Oscar L. Huber, Parkland Hospital, Dallas, 1963----------1407
#576. Masonic Papal Knight Haroldson L. Hunt (1889 – 1974), 1960s---------- 1408
#577. Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor H. L. Hunt, Dallas, Texas, 1960s----------1408
#578. Texas Oil Tycoons: Freemasons Clint Murchison, Sr. (1895 – 1969);
(Clint's Gun Bearer); Sid W. Richardson (1891 – 1959), 1950s----------1409
#579. LBJ's Roman Catholic Mistress, Madeleine Duncan Brown, 1998---------- 1410
#580. Masonic Jesuit Temporal Coadjutors Johnson and Hoover, 1964---------- 1411
#581. Masonic Jesuit Temporal Coadjutors: Gerald R. Ford;
Earl Warren; Lyndon B. Johnson; Washington, D.C., 1964----------1411
#582. Masonic Seal of Earl Warren, 1960s----------1412
#583. Earl Warren (Center); Grand Master, California Masons, 1935----------1412
#584. Apostate Protestant Earl Warren (1891 – 1974), 1960s;
Attorney General of California, 1939 – 1943;
Governor of California, 1943 – 1953;
United States Supreme Court Chief Justice, 1953 – 1969----------1413
#585. Mafia Dons Carlos Marcello and Santo Trafficante, Jr., 1960s----------1414
#586. Dallas Mafia Don Joseph Civello----------1414
#587. Mafioso Jack Ruby, 1963----------1414
#588. Knight of Malta J. Peter Grace, Jr. (1913 – 1995), 1940s---------- 1415
#589. Knight of Malta J. Peter Grace, Jr. (1913 – 1995), 1970s---------- 1415
#590. Knight of Malta Robert A. Maheu (1918 – Present), 1968----------1416
#591. Knight of Malta Edward Bennett Williams (1920 – 1988), 1960s---------- 1417
#592. SMOM (Knight of Malta) Elmer Holmes Bobst, 1970s----------1418

#593. SMOM (Knight of Malta) Richard Vincent Allen, 1980s---------- 1418
#594. Gov. Reagan; V. Pres. Nixon; Bohemian Grove, California, 1967---------- 1418
#595. Jewish 33rd Degree Freemason Arlen Specter (1930 – Present), 1964;
Cover-up Assistant U.S. Attorney, Warren Commission, 1964----------1419
#596. Jewish 33rd Degree Freemason Arlen Specter (1930 – Present), 1980s----------1419
#597. Knight of Columbus John F. Kennedy; 33rd Degree Freemason
Allen W. Dulles; Knight of Malta John A. McCone, 1962----------1442
#598. USAF Major General Edward G. Lansdale (1908 – 1987), 1963---------- 1443
#599. Lt. General Joseph Francis Carroll (1910 – 1991), 1960s;
Knight of Malta; Roman Catholic Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor;
Chief of Staff, United States Air Forces in Europe (USAFE),
1959 – 1960; Inspector General, U.S. Air Force, Pentagon,
1960 – 1961;Director, Defense Intelligence Agency (DIA),
Pentagon, 1961 – 1969----------1444
#600. Lt. General Vernon A. Walters (1917 – 2002), 1970s;
Knight of Malta; Roman Catholic Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor;
Deputy Director, Central Intelligence Agency, 1972 – 1976;
Aide to 7 Presidents; Reagan's Ambassador-at-Large, 1981 – 1985;
President Reagan's Ambassador to the United Nations,
1985 – 1988; President George H. W. Bush's
Ambassador to Germany, 1988 – 1991----------1445
#601. JFK with Anti-Castro Cuban Brigade, Miami, December 29, 1962---------- 1446
#602. Israeli Monument to Knight of Malta/CIA James J. Angleton, 1998----------1447
#603. President Kennedy Seeking to End the Pope's Cold War, 1962----------1448
#604. U.S. Troops to be Out of Vietnam by End of 1965, Oct. 4, 1963----------1449
#605. General Taylor, Sec. of Defense McNamara, JFK, Oct. 2, 1963----------1449
#606. Jesuit Priest John LaFarge (1880 – 1963), 1938;
Father of the Black American Socialist Civil Rights Movement----------1450
#607. Cardinal Spellman with Advisor, Jesuit John LaFarge, 1960----------1451
#608. Freemason A. Philip Randolph with Jesuit Priest John LaFarge, 1960---------1452
#609. Randolph with President Kennedy At the White House, 1963----------1453
#610. A. Philip Randolph and President Johnson at the White House, 1965---------- 1454
#611. A. Philip Randolph (2R) Leading Black Civil Rights Leaders, 1964----------1454
#612. Socialist Martin King with his White Master, Pope Paul VI, 1964----------1455
#613. Randolph With Pro-Nazi President Johnson, White House, 1966----------1456
#614. Randolph with Masonic NY Governor, Nelson A. Rockefeller, 1969----------1457
#615. Dealey Plaza, Dallas, 1963----------1491
#616. Dealey Plaza Buildings: Multiple Snipers' Nests, Dallas, 1963----------1492
#617. Abraham Zapruder (with Zoomatic movie camera), 1963----------1493
#618. 32nd Degree Jewish Freemason Abraham Zapruder, 1963----------1493
#619. JFK Throat and Back Shots Received in Limousine----------1494
#620. JFK: Stare of Death photograph (F1), Bethesda Naval Hospital----------1495
#621. JFK: The Back photograph (F5), Bethesda Naval Hospital----------1495
#622. Zapruder Frame 312: Driver Aiming at JFK, Dallas, 1963----------1496
#623. Frame 313: Impact, Two Simultaneous Head Shots, Dallas, 1963---------- 1496
#624. Zapruder Full Frame 312: Mary Moorman (Far Left), Dallas, 1963----------1497
#625. Zapruder Full Frame 313: Mary Moorman (Far Left), Dallas, 1963----------1497

#626. Oswald In Doorway at Texas School Book Depository, Dallas, 1963----------1498
#627. FBI/CIA Lee Harvey Oswald Under Arrest, Dallas, 1963----------1498
#628. General Lansdale Passing "Three Tramps," Dallas, Nov. 22, 1963 (1)----------1499
#629. General Lansdale Passing "Three Tramps," Dallas, Nov. 22, 1963 (2)----------1499
#630. Jack Ruby "Shooting" Lee Harvey Oswald, Dallas, 1963----------1500
#631. CIA/FBI Oswald After Being "Shot" by Mob/FBI Ruby, Dallas, 1963--------- 1501
#632. David Ferrie; CIA/FBI Asset, Mafioso (1918 – 1967), 1962----------1502
#633. David Ferrie and Lee Harvey Oswald, Civil Air Patrol (CAP), 1955----------1503
#634. Mafioso Filippo Sacco, alias Johnny Roselli, 1960s----------1504
#635. Mafioso Filippo Sacco, alias Johnny Roselli, 1970s----------1504
#636. Storm Sewer, Elm Street, Dallas, Texas, 1963----------1505
#637. Storm Sewer, Elm Street, Dallas, Texas, 1990s----------1505
#638. View From the "Sniper's Nest," Sixth Floor, TSBD, Dallas, 1964---------- 1506
#639. House Select Committee on Assassinations Drawing, Dallas, 1979---------- 1507
#640. Discovery of a Bloody .45 Slug, Dealey Plaza, Dallas, 1963----------1508
#641. Dallas Deputy Sheriff Roger D. Craig, 1974----------1509
#642. Assassin William Greer Shooting Kennedy, Dallas, 1963----------1510
#643. Driver Blotted Out; The Marie Muchmore Film, Dallas, 1963---------- 1511
#644. Frontal Headshot Trajectory Through JFK, Dallas, 1963----------1512
#645. Occupants; Presidential Limousine and Follow-up, Dallas, 1963---------- 1513
#646. SSA George Hickey; Rear Right, Follow-up Vehicle, Dallas, 1963----------1514
#647. Colt AR-15: Weapon Used by SSA George Hickey, 1963----------1515
#648. SSA George W. Hickey, Jr., with AR-15; Follow-up Vehicle, 1963----------1515
#649. Presidential Candidates Kennedy and Nixon, Cardinal Spellman, 1960--------1516
#650. The Murderers of President Kennedy at the Waldorf-Astoria, 1963----------1516
#651. US Army Major; Knight of Malta Clay L. Shaw (1913 – 1974), 1967;
CIA Agent; Managing Director, New Orleans International Trade Mart--- 1517
#652. Knight of Malta Clay L. Shaw Arrested in New Orleans, 1967----------1517
#653. CIA Industrialist (Permindex Director) Clay Shaw----------1518
#654. CIA Ex- (Roman Catholic) Priest David Ferrie, 1962-63---------- 1518
#655. Unknown; Ferrie; Shaw; Unknown; New Orleans, 1962-1963----------1518
#656. Knights of Malta James R. Phelan and Clay L. Shaw, 1963----------1519
#657. Knight of Malta Louis M. Bloomfield (1910 – 1984), 1950s----------1520
#658. Knight of Malta Louis M. Bloomfield (1910 – 1984), 1980s----------1520
#659. Knight of Malta Louis M. Bloomfield;
Knight of Malta Bernard Bloomfield;
33rd Degree Freemason David Ben-Gurion, 1949----------1521
#660. Knight of Malta George DeMohrenschildt (1911 – 1977), 1964----------1522
#661. Boss of Bosses, Mafioso Sam Giancana (1908 – 1975), 1970s----------1523
#662. John Cardinal Cody (1907 – 1982), 1970s----------1523
#663. CFR/CIA Knight of Malta William F. Buckley, Jr., 1967----------1524
#664. SMOM William F. Buckley, Jr., and Family, Sharon, Conn., 1960s----------1525
#665. E. Howard Hunt, Jr. (1918 – Present), 1972;
CIA Officer, Consultant to the Nixon White House---------- 1526
#666. Charles W. Colson (1931 – Present), 1972;
Special Counsel to President Richard M. Nixon----------1526
#667. "Grovers" Governor Ronald Reagan and Edwin W. Pauley, 1967---------- 1527

#668. CIA Alexander M. Haig, Jr. and KGB Henry A. Kissinger, 1972----------1528
#669. English Knight of Malta Kim Philby (1912 – 1988), 1963----------1529
#670. Knight of Malta James Jesus Angleton (1918 – 1987), 1975;
Chief of Counterintelligence, CIA, MI6, KGB, SDECE, Mossad----------1529
#671. Francis Cardinal Spellman Officiating in Rome, 1963----------1530
#672. Francis Cardinal Spellman in Rome, November, 1963----------1531
#673. Secret Service Agents Clint Hill, Roy Kellerman and William Greer;
Cardinal Spellman's SSA Assassins of President Kennedy, 1964----------1535
#674. Knight of Malta Cartha D. DeLoach (1920 – Present), 1960s----------1536
#675. (Retired) FBI Asst. Dir. SMOM Cartha D. "Deke" DeLoach, 1995---------- 1536
#676. Conspirators: Masonic President Lyndon Johnson and FBI Assistant
Director Knight of Malta Cartha D. DeLoach, White House, 1964---------- 1536
#677. FBI Asst. Dir. Cartha DeLoach; Atty. Gen. Ramsey Clark, 1970s----------1537
#678. SMOM Cartha DeLoach; Congressman Newt Gingrich, 1980s---------- 1537
#679. Knight of Malta James Joseph Rowley (1908 – 1992), 1950s;
Agent; Federal Bureau of Investigation, 1936 – 1938
Agent; Secret Service, 1938 – 1961; Director, 1961 – 1973---------- 1538
#680. Roman Catholic Secret Service Director, James J. Rowley, 1964----------1538
#681. Jesuit Francis J. Rowley (Photo Unavailable)----------1539
#682. Jesuit Daniel J. Power (Photo Unavailable)----------1539
#683. Jesuit John Courtney Murray, 1960s----------1570
#684. President Kennedy with his Assassin, SMOM Henry R. Luce, 1962----------1570
#685. 33rd Degree Freemason Chief Justice Earl Warren, 1963----------1571
#686. Freemasonic Vice President Lyndon B. Johnson, 1963----------1571
#687. Nazi Cold Warriors: Chancellor Adenauer; Senator Johnson, 1950s----------1572
#688. Chancellor Adenauer at Vice President Johnson's Ranch, 1961---------- 1572
#689. President Kennedy; VP Johnson; Mrs. Johnson, Texas, 1963---------- 1573
#690. LBJ Sworn in as President of the United States, Dallas, 1963----------1574
#691. Kennedys Robert, Caroline, Jackie, John, Jr., Washington, D.C., 1963-------- 1575
#692. Kennedys Approaching Cardinal Cushing, Washington, D.C., 1963----------1576
#693. Polish Prince and Princess Radziwill, Washington, D.C., 1963----------1577
#694. LBJ and Lady Bird, St. Matthews Cathedral, Washington, 1963----------1578
#695. Robert Kennedy Confronts LBJ at the White House, 1963----------1578
#696. German-Roman Priest Wunibald Willibald Schneider, 1960s----------1579
#697. St. Francis Xavier Catholic Church, Stonewall, Texas, 1960s----------1579
#698. Priest Schneider and President Johnson, Fredericksburg, Texas, 1965---------1580
#699. Priest Schneider and Luci Johnson Nugent, Stonewall, Texas, 1976---------- 1581
#700. Priest Schneider; Evangelist Graham; LBJ's Funeral, Texas, 1973----------1582
#701. House Majority Leader Thomas Hale Boggs, Sr., (1914 – 1972), 1964----------1583
#702. President Johnson's Cover-up Warren Commission, Aug. 14, 1964----------1583
#703. Corinne "Lindy" Claiborne Boggs (1916 – Present), 1970s;
Roman Catholic Louisiana Congresswoman, 1973 – 1991;
Dame: Military and Hospitalier Order of St. Lazarus of Jerusalem;
Dame: Sovereign Military Hospitaller Order of
St. John of Jerusalem of Rhodes and of Malta---------- 1584
#704. Papal Knights Clay L. Shaw and Dr. E. W. Alton Ochsner, 1960s----------1585
#705. U.S. Senator Thomas J. Dodd (1907 – 1971), 1960s---------- 1586

#706. U. S. Senator Christopher J. Dodd (1944 – Present), 2006;
Father and Son; Roman Catholic Jesuit Temporal Coadjutors----------1586
#707. Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor G. Robert Blakey, 2006----------1587
#708. Chief Council and CIA Asset G. Robert Blakey; HSCA, 1977-1979----------1587
#709. Priest Theodore M. Hesburgh, C.S.C. (1917 – Present), 1980s;
President Emeritus, Notre Dame University, South Bend, Indiana---------- 1588
#710. Jesuit Father Under Extreme Oath, Edward B. Bunn, 1964---------- 1589
#711. Dame and Knight of Malta, Clare and Henry Luce, 1960s---------- 1590
#712. Billionaire Socialite Clare Boothe Luce, 1976----------1590
#713. Brother Oliver Stone, S.J.; Brother Fidel Castro, S.J., 2002----------1591
#714. James Rothstein (1941 – Present), 2006;
Roman Catholic New York City Police Detective, 1965 – 1980
Personally Knew SMOMs Cardinal Spellman and J. Peter Grace, Jr.---- 1592
#715. Roman Catholic CIA Assassin Frank "Sturgis" Fiorini, 1960s----------1592
#716. Roman Catholic CIA Assassin Marita Lorenz, 1977----------1592
#717. SMOM Terence Cardinal Cooke (1921 – 1983), 1969----------1594
#718. President Kennedy with Pro-Nazi Pope Paul VI, Rome, 1961---------- 1595
#719. Knight of Malta Prescott Bush, Jr.;
Knight of Malta/33º George H. W. Bush, 1990s---------- 1596
#720. Grand Master Fra Angelo de Mojana di Cologna, Malta, 1960s;
77th Grand Master, Sovereign Military Order of Malta, 1962 – 1988---------1597
#721. Knight of Malta Lee A. Iacocca (1924 – Present), 1965;
General Manager, Dearborn Division,
Ford Motor Company, 1960 – 1970----------1604
#722. Papal Knight Thomas "Tip" O'Neill behind JFK, 1959----------1605
#723. Jesuit Dr. John McLaughlin (1927 – Present), 1973----------1625
#724. U.S. Congressman: Jesuit Priest Robert F. Drinan, 1973----------1625
#725. Knight of Malta William J. Casey, 1913 – 1987----------1626
#726. William J. Casey with Fordham University Jesuits, 1950s----------1626
#727. President Nixon, SEC Commissioner Casey and Wife;
Judge Sirica, 1971----------1627
#728. President Ronald Reagan; CIA Director William J. Casey, 1985---------- 1627
#729. CIA Director William J. Casey;
KGB Officer Arkady Shevchenko----------1628
#730. Rome's U.S.-based KGB Officer Vitaly Yurchenko, 1985----------1628
#731. Reagan with "October Surprise" Boss, William J. Casey, 1980----------1629
#732. Reagan Consents to the Illegal Arming of Iraq, White House, 1985----------1630
#733. Jordan's King Hussein with President Bush, Maine, 1990----------1630
#734. CFR/Edward Stettinius; Anthony Eden; Harry Hopkins, Malta, 1945---------1631
#735. Freemasons Mikhail Gorbechev & George H. W. Bush, Malta, 1989----------1631
#736. Archbishop of New York, Edward Cardinal Egan, New York, 2000----------1632
#737. George W. Bush; Edward Cardinal Egan; and Al Gore, 2000----------1632
#738. American Bush Royal Family at the Funeral of JPII, 2006----------1633
#739. Jesuit Provincial Thomas H. Smolich, 2002;
California Province of the Society of Jesus----------1652
#740. Judyth Vary Baker, 2000----------1653
#741. Cancer Researcher Judyth Vary Baker, 1962----------1653

#742. Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor Dr. Robert C. Gallo, 1990s----------1654
#743. Mary Robinson, President of Ireland;
Professed Jesuit Joseph A. O'Hare, CFR Presider and
President of Fordham University, 1994----------1655
#744. Treasonous, Jesuit-controlled, CFR Advisors, 1999:
Masonic Cyrus R. Vance, former Secretary of State;
Masonic/Knight of Malta Henry A. Kissinger,
former Secretary of State;
Masonic/Knight of Malta David Rockefeller, CFR Presider;
the ***Black Pope***'s American International Banker
who Replaced J. P. Morgan----------1655
#745. Masonic Protestant Skull and Bones President George W. Bush,
Holding Hands with Masonic Islamic Saudi Crown Prince
Abdullah bin Abdul Aziz, France, 2003----------1674
#746. President Bush with Prince Bandar, Crawford, Texas, 2002----------1675
#747. Knight of Malta John C. Gannon (1944 – Present), 2000----------1676
#748. Former KGB/SVR Director,
Yevgeny M. Primakov (1929 – Present), 2000----------1677
#749. Former (East German) SSD/Stasi Director,
Jewish Marcus Wolf (1923 – 2006), 2000----------1677
#750. Secretary; Dept. of Homeland Security,
Jewish Michael Chertoff, 2006----------1677
#751. Professor of Law; Georgetown University, Viet D. Dinh, 2006
(Chertoff and Dinh; Authors of the Fascist Patriot Acts)---------- 1677
#752. Peter–Hans Kolvenbach, 1995
Twenty-Ninth Superior General of the Society of Jesus,
1983 – Present, with his Criminal,
Seven-Member, Cosmopolitan General Council----------1678
#753. The ***Black Pope***, Peter–Hans Kolvenbach, 2000---------- 1679
#754. Pope Paul VI and Francis Cardinal Spellman, 1965----------1699
#755. Pope Paul VI; Francis Cardinal Spellman;
Jacqueline Kennedy; 1965----------1700
#756. Masons Pope Paul VI and President Lyndon Baines Johnson, 1965----------1701
#757. John Fitzgerald Kennedy, 1917 – 1963;
Thirty-Fifth President of the United States of America,
1961 – 1963----------1702
#758. John F. Kennedy, Jr., 1963----------1703
#759. Barry Chamish, 2000; Author,
Revisionist Zionist Jew, Israeli Patriot----------1828
#760. Leo Lyon Zagami, 2006; Italian Noble, Moslem,
Ex-Illuminatus, Ex-P2 33rd Degree Freemason----------1829

"The very word secrecy is repugnant in a free and open society. And we are, as a people, inherently and historically opposed to secret societies, to secret oaths and to secret proceedings. We decided long ago that the dangers of excessive and unwarranted concealment of pertinent facts far outweighed the dangers which are cited to justify it.

Even today there is little value in opposing the threat of a closed society by imitating its arbitrary restrictions. Even today there is little value in ensuring the survival of our nation if our traditions do not survive with it. And there is very grave danger that an announced need for increased security will be seized upon by those anxious to expand its meaning to the very limits of official censorship and concealment. That, I do not intend to permit to the extent that it's in my control. . . .

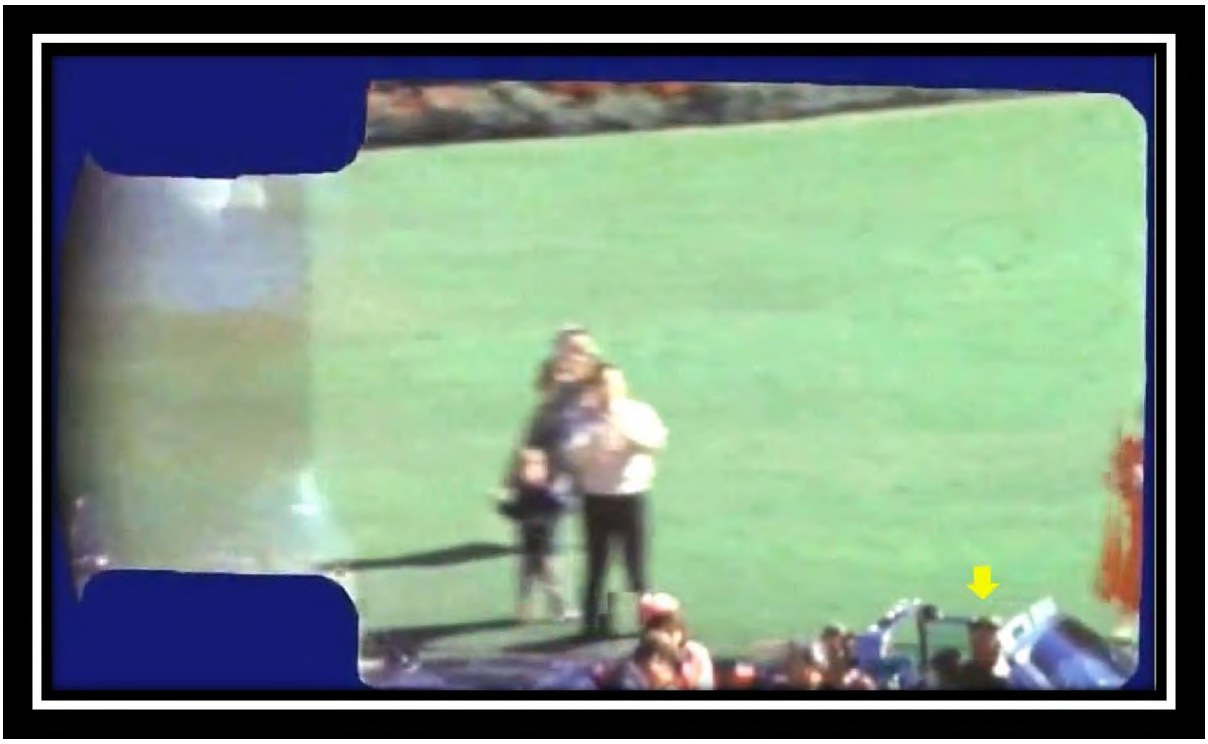
Our way of life is under attack. Those who make themselves our enemy are advancing around the globe. The survival of our friends is in danger. And yet no war has been declared; no borders have been crossed by marching troops; no missiles have been fired. . . .

If you are awaiting a finding of "clear and present danger," then I can only say that the danger has never been more clear and its presence has never been more imminent. . . . For we are opposed around the world by a monolithic and ruthless conspiracy that relies primarily on covert means for expanding its sphere of influence; on infiltration instead of invasion; on subversion instead of elections; on intimidation instead of free choice; on guerillas by night instead of armies by day. It is a system which has conscripted vast human and material resources into the building of a tightly knit, highly efficient machine that combines military, diplomatic, intelligence, economic, scientific and political operations. Its preparations are concealed, not published. Its mistakes are buried, not headlined. Its dissenters are silenced, not praised. No expenditure is questioned; no rumor is printed; no secret is revealed. It conducts the Cold War, in short, with a wartime discipline no democracy would ever hope or wish to match. . . . this is a time of peace and peril which knows no precedent in history." {86} [Emphasis added]

John F. Kennedy; April 27, 1961
35th President of the United States
18th Commander-in-Chief
14th Amendment American Empire
Before the American Newspaper
Publishers Association
The President and the Press

The Kennedy Assassination

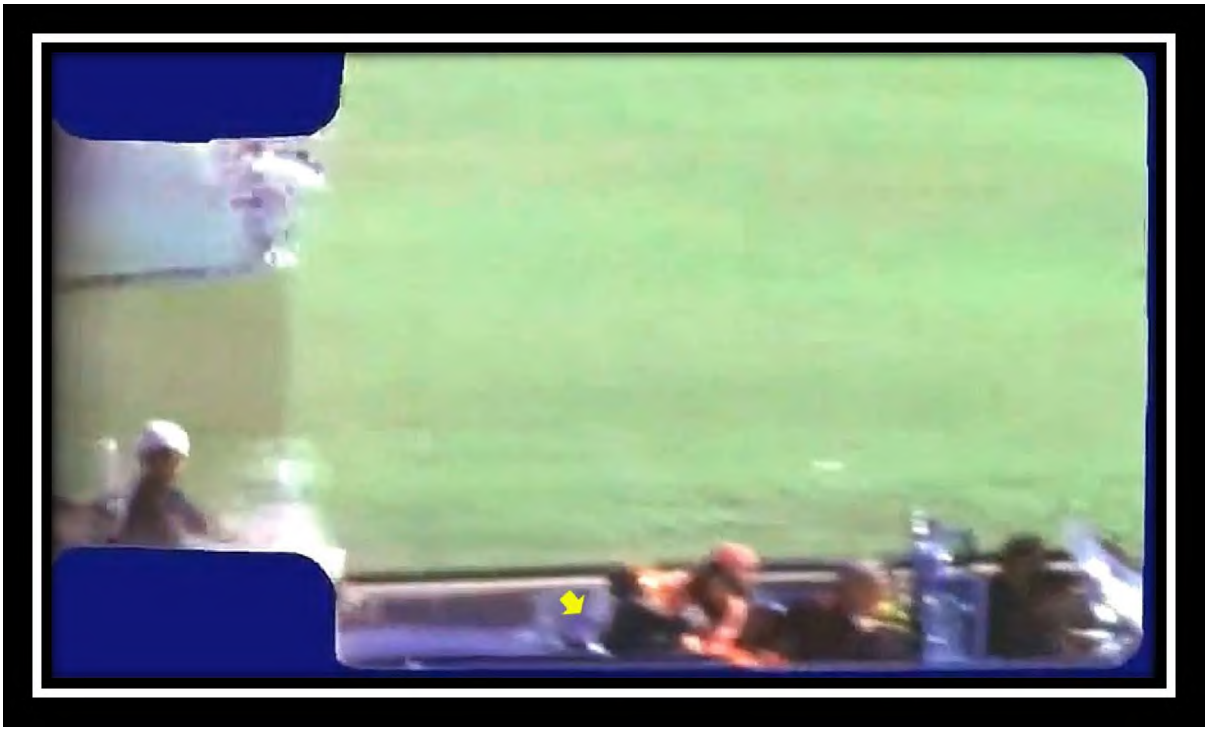
Kennedy received the first bullet hitting his throat…



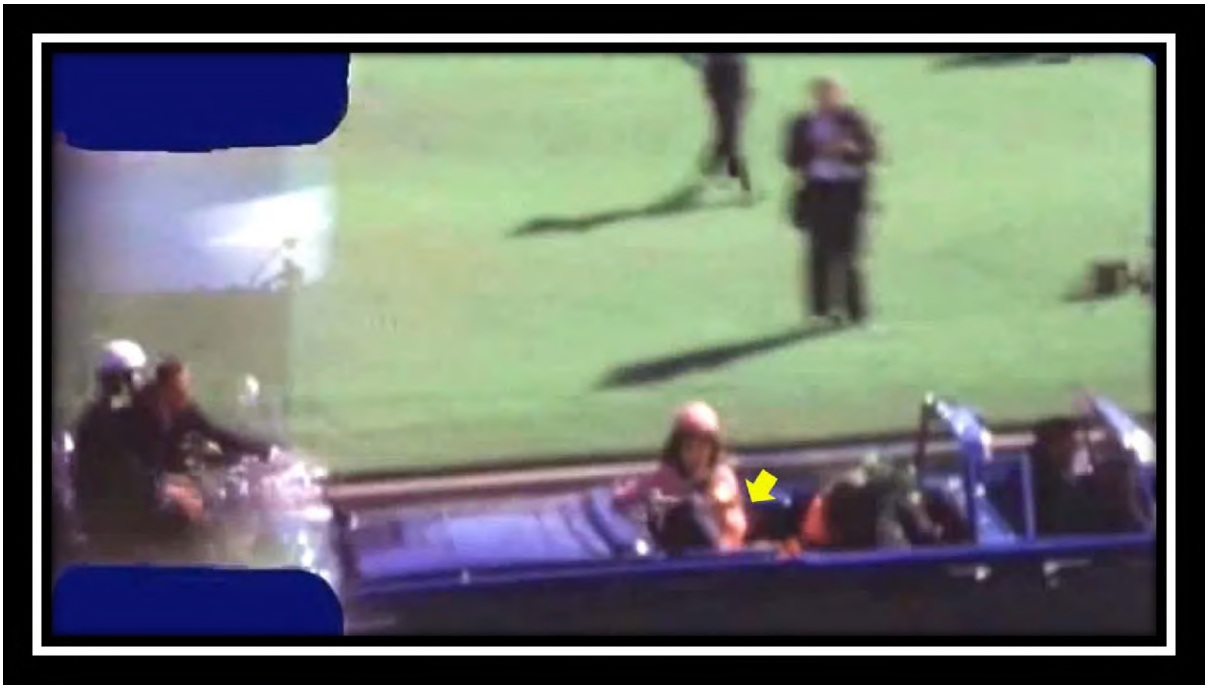
The limousine driver, William Greer, looked back to “check what’s going on”…

Jackie tried to help John not knowing that the driver was already drawing his gun to finish the job… It was at this point when witnesses said that the limousine almost came to a halt.

The driver pulled the trigger blowing off the good man's head…



John's body is thrown towards the back as the car speeded up. The man riding the motorcycle didn't do anything all this time…



John's head fell into Jackie's lap…

Jackie, thinking she could be the next victim, tried to escape but one SS agent prevented her from doing so.

Prior to this, the close-in bodyguards were ordered to stand down…

One agent hand gestured, “Why?”

The same agent raised his hands 2 more times in dismay…

…as he watched the limo rode on to its sad fate that day.

Vatican Assassins:

"Wounded In The House Of My Friends"

Volume I

BLOCK I — 1534 – 1773

The Jesuits

Created by Loyola (1534) and Sanctioned by Paul III (1540), In Seeking to Destroy the Protestant Reformation *and Restore the Dark Ages with "The White Pope" Exercising His Temporal Power as the Universal Monarch of the World,*

Authored the **Twenty-Five Sessions** of the **Council of Trent** (1545-1563), and *Established* Themselves as the Confessors and Advisors of the Monarchs of Europe, Promoting Absolute Monarchial Despotisms through which they Ignited Monstrous Wars, Characterized by Pitiless Massacres of Protestants and Innocents, such as:

- **The Dutch Revolution 1568 - 1648,**
- **The Thirty Years' War 1618 - 1648,**
- **The Puritan Revolution 1644 - 1653,**
- **The Seven Years' (French Indian) War 1754 - 1763,**

While Oppressing and Weakening the Peoples of the Nations and the Semitic Hebrew/Jewish Race with the "**Holy Office of the Inquisition**," Aided by the Knights of Malta, and later, Scottish Rite Freemasonry, from 1540 to 1773.

"The Roman Catholics have not only the right, but it is their duty to kill heretics [*evidenced*] that the following law was among those promulgated [*expounded*] by **St. Thomas** [**Aquinas** *in his Summa Theologica, II-II, Q. 11, A. 3, 4*] as one of the present and unchangeable laws of the Church of Rome:

'. . . they [*heretics*] **deserve not only to be separated from the Church by excommunication, but also to be severed from the world by death. . . . much more reason is there for heretics, as soon as they are convicted of heresy, to be not only excommunicated but even put to death. . . . after the first and second admonition, . . . if he** [*the heretic*] **is yet stubborn . . .** [*the Church*] **. . . by excommunicating him and separating him from the Church, delivers him to the secular tribunal to be exterminated thereby from the world by death.'**

Every heretic and Protestant is condemned to death, and every oath of allegiance to a government which is Protestant or heretic is abrogated by the [**Fourth**] **Council of Lateran**, held in 1215 [*by the demon*-**Pope Innocent III**]." {1}

Chapter 1

The Jesuits — **1534 – 1540**

Their Purpose and Oath
Secret Instructions of the Jesuits
The Jesuit General and Absolutism; "Communism of Celibates"
Regicide, Revolution and Counter-Reformation
Ignatius Loyola, the First Luciferian Zionist; His Quest For Jerusalem

The Spaniard would be
of noble birth,
Who with His Order
Would rule the Earth.

The shout of its General
to each man,
"Restore the age
of Hildebrand!"

The Pope's two swords
were through this One,
Unsheathed by Satan
Against God's Son.
The Jerusalem Temple:
His heart's desire!

There to place the risen Pope,
the world He'll fire.
What is His name
that we may know,
Who broke our hearts
with wars of woe?

Ah, we'll whisper
in your ear,
That dreaded Name
of yesteryear.
"Ignatius Loyola"
you've heard before?
Ne'er forget!
Evermore!

The Author

Chapter 1
The Jesuits — 1534 – 1540

"The nobility and populace must, by all methods, be persuaded into a belief that the Society was instituted by the particular direction of divine providence, according to the prophecies of the abbot Jachim, that by this means the church, though depressed by the attempts of heretics, may be raised again to its primitive luster." {1}

Ignatius Loyola, 1540
Founder, 1st Jesuit General, 1540-1556
Secret Instructions of the Jesuits

"[The] brotherhood of Loyola. . . . for liberal institutions and civil and religious freedom have no greater enemies than that cunning fraternity; while it is equally true, that although the Jesuits are dreaded and detested knaves, there are few who are thoroughly acquainted with their eventful history, and with all those arts by which the fathers have earned for themselves a disgraceful celebrity. . . .

Their country is Rome; their sovereign the Pope; their laws the commands of their General . . . England they consider an accursed land; Englishmen heretics whom they are under an obligation to combat. I cannot too much impress on the minds of my readers that the Jesuits, by their very calling, by the very essence of their institution, are bound to seek, by every means, right or wrong, the destruction of Protestantism. This is the condition of their existence, the duty they must fulfill, or cease to be Jesuits." {2}

G. B. Nicolini of Rome, 1889
Protestant Italian Patriot
Exiled to England
History of the Jesuits

"I swear to erect the throne and the altar upon the bones of the infamous Liberals, and to exterminate them one by one, without being moved by the clamors of children, old men and women!" {3}

Gian Cardinal Albani, 1590
Jesuit Coadjutor

"**Martin Luther . . . was a lost apostate, a thief, a robber, a filthy sow, and a senseless beast, the Devil's boon companion**." {4} [Emphasis added]

Conrad Better, 1610
German Jesuit

"The term 'Jesuit' has become synonymous with terms like deceit, chicanery, infiltration, intrigue, subversion . . . many organized Jesuits have been justly described as treacherous, traitorous workers, seducing many in the service of the Roman Pontiff away from national allegiance . . . 'The profligate, the cunning, the daring, and all similar members of this motley sect, with their general and the host of his spies crawling like frogs, and flying like the locusts of Egypt all over the land, were fully initiated into the secrets of their 'instructions', and they acted on them every day, hence the horrid works of their footsteps of pollution and blood.' " {5}

Jonas E. C. Shepherd, 1987
General Secretary,
Canadian Protestant League,
The Babington Plot

[*Shepherd investigated and confirmed that Alberto Rivera was indeed an ex-Jesuit. Rivera, during his nearly twenty-year ministry before his death, was neither sued by the Papacy for claiming to be an ex-Jesuit formerly under Extreme Oath, nor was he prosecuted by the government of the United States for publicly claiming to have participated in the 1963 assassination of President John F. Kennedy. Why not?*

Further, in November of 1989, Rivera challenged **Calgary Bishop Paul O' Byrne** *to a debate as a result of the Bishop's attack against Rivera and his AIC ministry. The Bishop, seeking to ban all of Rivera's materials (Chick Publications) from Canada, refused the challenge. At the time, Canada was under the control of the Order, the late Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor* **Pierre Trudeau** *being the Prime Minister.*]

"The General is the true Pope of the Company of Jesus, and the plan of this institute is to destroy all authority, and all government, having concentrated all in its society. This ambitious Company is a nation, a power apart germinating in the loins of all others, changing their substance and surmounting their ruins." {6}

Riquet, 1762
Member, French Parliament

"In Roman Catholic circles it is well known that the **Black Pope** is the term used for the General of the Jesuits. As the Pope is always robed in white, and the General in black, the contrast is obvious. But those Romanists who do not greatly love the Jesuits, and their number is not limited, use the term as indicating that the **Black**

Pope rules the White Pope . . . even while the former is obligated to make, at least, a show of submission to the latter." {7} [Emphasis added]

M. F. Cusack, 1896
Converted Nun of Kenmare Convent
*The **Black Pope***

" 'The power of the General shall be so unlimited that should he deem it necessary for the honour of God, he shall even be able to send back, or in other directions, those who have come direct from the Popes.' " {8}

Ignatius Loyola, 1540
Founder, 1st Jesuit General, 1540-1556
Constitutions

"But not only is all friendly communication forbidden to the Jesuit but he is also placed under constant espionage. He is never permitted to walk about alone, but, whether in the house or out of doors, is always accompanied by two of his brethren—'Except the General order otherwise for the greater glory of God [the Pope], and the benefit of the Society.' . . .

Thus, no one but the General can exercise the right of uttering a single original thought or opinion. It is almost impossible to conceive the power, especially in former times, of a General having at his absolute disposal such an amount of intelligences, wills, and energies." {9}

Further, ". . . the merit of framing the Constitution which was to govern it belongs solely to Ignatius himself. He alone among them all was capable of such a conception. He alone could have devised a scheme by which one free rational being is converted into a mere automaton—acting, speaking, even thinking, according to the expressed will of another. There is no record in history, of any man, be he king, emperor, or pope, exercising such absolute and irresponsible power over his fellow-men as does the General of the Jesuits over his disciples . . . Thus, the General knowing the past and present life, the thoughts, the desires of every one belonging to the Society, it is easy to understand how he is enabled always to select the fittest person for every special service [including assassination and martyrdom]." {10}

G. B. Nicolini of Rome, 1889
Protestant Italian Patriot
Exiled to England
History of the Jesuits

"**The Pope's will: God's will**." {11}

Alfonso Maria de Liguori, 1780
Crypto-Jesuit; Founder of Redemptorists
During the Order's Suppression

"The Jesuit government is eminently monarchial, one is their chief, who is called the General; he can do what he likes; he is chosen for life, and need not give a reason to any one, so long as he acts according to the spirit of the institution, that is, to direct all the orders for the greater glory of God.

Should he depart from this aim, he may be deposed by the assistants, who convoke a general Congregation to elect another. But this case never happens. See [observe] how the **Father-General** has in his hand the governance of the whole Roman Catholic [and now the whole] world.

Every **Jesuit** is obliged to yield blind obedience to his **Superior**, so that, according to the expressions of their rule, a Jesuit ought to be in the hands of his Superior, that which the dead body is in the hands of the surgeon who dissects it. The Jesuit when he acts from obedience is never responsible for his actions; the Jesuit has no longer a conscience, he has given it over to his Superior for the greater glory of God ["ad majorem Dei gloriam"]; he must blindly obey and look upon the Superior as if he were **Jesus Christ Himself**, as if the voice of the Superior were the **voice of God**. It is said in their rules, that if the Superior commands a thing that is manifestly sinful, he ought not to be obeyed, but such exception is illusory. First, because admitting that the voice of the Superior is the voice of God, it is impossible that God should command a sin; secondly, because in the doctrine of the Jesuits, it is difficult to find a sin. As for the Jesuits, the world is their kingdom, and the different nations are only provinces of that kingdom of the **Father-General**. For example, England, Ireland and Scotland are simply a Jesuit province [there is the province of Ireland today which includes Australia]; all Italy is only a province, France is another province, the whole of Switzerland proper has not even the honour of being considered a province, but French Switzerland is united to the province of France, and German Switzerland is to the province of Germany; and so of other kingdoms. Every one of the provinces maintains in Rome near to the General a representative with the title of **Father-Assistant**, and such Father-Assistants assist and counsel the Father-General, simply giving their opinion, only as in consultation, when it is asked by him.

Every individual belonging to the Society must every day relate what he has seen, thought, or felt, whether of his companions or of strangers, and this relation must be made either to a Jesuit appointed for that purpose, who is called the **Spiritual Father**, or directly to the **Superior** [thereby maintaining an international system of spying and espionage]. The Superiors must make extracts from all the relations,

collecting what in them may be of interest, and sending their report every week to the **Provincial Father**. The Provincials in their turn make their report every week, sending it to the Father-General, who in his turn gives the summary every Thursday in the private audience, which he has with the Pope, referring to and consulting with His Holiness.

All these things cause the **Father-General** to be feared by the Pope and the sovereigns; because he only, through the consciences of all his subjects, which he alone has in his power, knows all the ramifications of Roman Catholic society as a whole. The **Father-Assistants** are the most sagacious men of their province, men sent to Rome in order that they may better inform and advise the **Father-General**, who concerts with his **Assistants** according to the notices he receives from the **Provincials**, or from the **Associated Society of St. Vincent** [**de Paul**] (called the Paolotti); if it is seen, for example, that it would be for the greater glory of God to organize a revolution in a kingdom, the **Father-General** concerts with the Father-Assistant of that country, who, by his knowledge of the places, of the persons, of the national character, can suggest good advice; then he gives orders to the Provincial of that kingdom, and this latter sends the **word of command** to his subjects and associates [American Roman Hierarchy, CFR, CIA, FBI, NSA, Military Intelligence, Mafia, Opus Dei, Knights of Columbus, select 33rd Degree Freemasons, State Governors controlling State and Local Police Agencies, Nation of Islam, Knights of the Ku Klux Klan, etc.], who, obedient as dead bodies, act for the most part without knowing the aim [as stated by **Eugene Sue** in his The Wandering Jew]; they work in the pulpits [now talk radio and all the major media outlets], in the confessionals, in the schools, as the wheels of a machine skillfully impelled, which moves without knowing what will be the result [as in the Kennedy Assassination]. In this manner the **Father-General** who is in Rome can, if he believe it be to the greater glory of God, predict, or cause to be predicted an event [like the death of a Pope], months, and even years, before it occurs, without fear of being belied. This is why the Jesuits are protected by sovereigns and governors. A sovereign who is not their friend will sooner or later experience their vengeance. . . . The Jesuits, my dear friend, are not always dressed in the habit of **Don Basilio*** (Don Quixote, Second Part, Chapter xxi), nor do they always live in convents; in those countries where they cannot legally live, they exist in other ways; indeed, I can tell you that in those countries the influence of the **Father-General** is greater. The Jesuits exist in all Protestant countries under the name of missionaries, with the habit of priest, and also with the habit of layman, they exist there under other names." {12} [Emphasis added]

Luigi Desanctis, 1852
Official Censor of the Inquisition
Protestant Reformed Pastor
Popery, Puseyism and Jesuitism

"The General is at the head of this black and mute militia, which thinks, wills, acts, obeys—the passive instrument of his designs. Their whole life must have but one aim—the advancement of the Order to which they are attached." {13}

Jeremiah J. Crowley, 1912
Ex-Irish Priest
Romanism: Menace to the Nation

"**See, sir, from this chamber I govern not only to Paris, but to China, not only to China, but to all the world, without any one to know how I do it** [*even as today in 2007*]." {14} [Emphasis added]

Michaelangelo Tamburini
14th Jesuit General, 1706-1730

"Later, I will develop what is sure to become a controversial hypothesis: that the ***Black Pope*** rules by divine appointment, and for the ultimate good of mankind. . . . I am pleased to honor as the American republic's least known founding father [Jesuit General] **Lorenzo Ricci** [who was] . . . at war with [in 1773 extending to 1815] . . . everyone [including the Papacy, its Hierarchy and Dominican Inquisition; the Roman Catholic monarchs of Europe and the Protestant British Empire]." {15} [Emphasis added]

Frederick Tupper Saussy, 2001
Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor
American "Patriot" and Historian
whose cousin is a Jesuit
Rulers of Evil

The purpose of the Society of Jesus, founded by **Ignatius Loyola** in 1534 and formally established by **Pope Paul III** on September 27, 1540 with a Papal Bull titled *Regimini militantis Ecclesiae* (**R[O]ME**), is to destroy every vestige of the Lord's **Grand and Glorious** Protestant Reformation begun by **Martin Luther** in 1517. The Jesuits call this "the Counter-Reformation."

In seeking to destroy the Protestant Reformation, **the Professed Jesuits**, after a fifteen-year education and thirty-one years in the Order (unless the General relaxes those requirements), have obligated themselves with an **Oath** known as **the Fourth Vow**. Many Jesuits, however, are not Professed and therefore have never been fully initiated into the evils of "the Company." The honest **Juan de Palafox**, Bishop of Los Angeles, Mexico, in a letter to **Pope Innocent X** written in 1647, writes:

" 'But the Jesuits alone, shroud themselves intentionally in a darkness, which the laity are completely forbidden to penetrate, and the veil is not even uplifted to many of the members. There are among them a large number who have taken

merely three vows, but not the fourth, and who are in consequence, not at all, or at any rate, not properly instructed regarding the true principles, institutions and liberties of the order; this secret, on the other hand, is entrusted, as is known to His Holiness, to only a small number, and whatever is especially important is known only to the Superiors and the General.' " {16} [Emphasis added]

But of the **Fourth Vow**, taken by no more than *two-percent of the Jesuits*, we read the words from **M. F. Cusack's** masterpiece, *The* ***Black Pope***, written in 1896:

"The Jesuit is not permitted to take his full and final vows [Extreme Oath of the Fourth Vow] until he has attained the age of forty-five. As a consequence there are few fully professed members of the Order . . . Thirty-one years shall have been passed in the Order before the final vows are taken, so that a Jesuit who had not entered the novitiate at a very early age, might be far older than the years specified before he could take the final vows. In the meantime he is simply the bond slave of the General, who may dismiss him at will, or retain him at pleasure. He must become a corpse in the hands of his superior . . ." {17}

A portion of the Oath published in 1845 reads:

"I, _____, now in the presence of Almighty God . . . and to you my ghostly father do declare from my heart, without mental reservation, that **Pope Gregory** [**XVI**] is Christ's Vicar General, and is the true and only head of the universal church throughout the earth . . . he hath power to depose heretical kings, princes, states, commonwealths, and governments, all being illegal, without his sacred confirmation, and that they may safely be destroyed;

I do renounce and disown any allegiance as due to any heretical king, prince, or state, named Protestant, or obedience to any of their inferior magistrates or officers. I do further declare the doctrine of the Church of England, of the Calvinists, Huguenots, and other Protestants, to be damnable, and those to be damned who will not forsake the same. I do further declare, that I will help, assist, and advise all or any of His Holiness's agents in any place wherever I shall be; and do my utmost to extirpate the heretical protestants' doctrine, and to destroy all their pretended power, legal or otherwise. I do further promise and declare, that notwithstanding I am dispensed with to assume any religion heretical, for the propagation of the mother church's interest, to keep secret and private all her agents' counsels, as they entrust me, and not to divulge, directly or indirectly, by word, writing or circumstance whatsoever, but to execute all which shall be proposed, given in charge, or discovered unto me, by you my ghostly father, or by any one of this convent. All which I,_____, do swear by the blessed Trinity, and blessed sacrament, which I am now to receive, to perform on my part to keep

inviolably; and do call all the heavenly and glorious host of heaven, to witness my real intentions to keep this my Oath. In testimony hereof . . ." {18}

The complete Oath published in 1883 reads:
CEREMONY OF INDUCTION AND EXTREME OATH OF THE JESUITS

"[When a Jesuit of the minor rank is to be elevated to command, he is conducted into the Chapel of the Convent of the Order, where there are only three others present, the principal or Superior standing in front of the altar. On either side stands a monk, one of whom holds a banner of yellow and white, which are the Papal colors, and the other **a black banner** with a dagger and red cross above **a skull and crossbones** [the symbol of Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor Heinrich Himmler's Nazi SS], with the word **INRI**, and below them the words **IUSTUM NECARE REGES IMPIOS**. The meaning of which is: It is just to exterminate or annihilate impious or heretical Kings, Governments or Rulers. Upon the floor is a red cross upon which the postulant or candidate kneels. The Superior hands him a small black crucifix, which he takes in his left hand and presses to his heart, and the Superior at the same time presents to him a dagger, which he grasps by the blade and holds the point against his heart, the Superior still holding it by the hilt, and thus addresses the postulant.]

SUPERIOR.

My son, heretofore you have been taught to act the dissembler: among Roman Catholics to be a Roman Catholic, and to be a spy even among your own brethren; to believe no man, to trust no man. Among the Reformers, to be a Reformer; among the Huguenots, to be a Huguenot; among the Calvinists, to be a Calvinist; among the Protestants, generally to be a Protestant; and obtaining their confidence to seek even to preach from their pulpits, and to denounce with all the vehemence in your nature our Holy Religion and the Pope; and even to descend so low as to become a Jew among the Jews [further evidencing that the ***Black Pope*** controls the Masonic Jewish, anti-Torah Zionists now governing the Pope's "Kingdom of Jerusalem," known to the world as the "Nation of Israel"], that you might be enabled to gather together all information for the benefit of your Order as a faithful soldier of the Pope.

You have been taught to insidiously plant the seeds of jealousy and hatred between communities, provinces and states that were at peace, and incite them to deeds of blood, involving them in war with each other, and to create revolutions and civil wars in countries that were independent and prosperous, cultivating the arts and the sciences and enjoying the blessings of peace. To take sides with the combatants and to act secretly in concert with your brother Jesuit,

who might be engaged on the other side, but openly opposed to that with which you might be connected; only that the Church might be the gainer in the end, in the conditions fixed in the treaties for peace and **that the end justifies the means** [this key enabling us to understand the diplomatic and military "blunders" of both the American Civil War, or, more properly titled, the War Between the States, and World Wars I and II, the ***Black Pope***'s **Second Thirty Years' War**].

You have been taught your duty as a spy, to gather all statistics, facts and information in your power from every source [explaining the Back Pope's invisible control of his **International Intelligence Community** including the American FBI, NSA and CIA, the Russian/Soviet KGB and GRU, the British MI5 and MI6, the German BND (being a continuation of the Nazi SS), the PLO, the Pakistani ISI, the Chinese CSIS and the Israeli Mossad]; to ingratiate yourself into the confidence of the family circle of Protestants and heretics of every class and character, as well as that of the merchant, the banker, the lawyer, among the schools and universities, in parliaments and legislatures, and in the judiciaries and councils of state [the American National Security Council], and to "be all things to all men," for the Pope's sake, whose servants we are unto death [explaining the Order's control of the Protestant British government through its London-based **Royal Institute of International Affairs**, established in 1919, and the Order's control of the American government through its New York-based **Council on Foreign Relations**, established in 1921].

You have received all your instructions heretofore as a novice, a neophyte, and have served as a coadjutor, confessor and priest, but you have not yet been invested with all that is necessary to command in the Army of Loyola in the service of the Pope. You must serve the proper time as the instrument and executioner as directed by your superiors [such as the murder of **Cornelius Jansen** (1585-1638), Bishop of Ypres, Holland, and father of Jansenism who was a most determined Roman Catholic enemy of the Jesuits and died of a sudden illness – the poison cup – on the 6th of May, 1638 at the young age of fifty-three] for none can command here who has not consecrated his labors with the blood of the heretic; for 'without the shedding of blood no man can be saved.' Therefore, to fit yourself for your work and make your own salvation sure [evidencing the unbiblical doctrine of salvation by works], you will, in addition to your former oath of obedience to your Order and allegiance to the Pope, repeat after me:

THE EXTREME OATH OF THE JESUITS.

I, M____ N_____, Now, in the presence of Almighty God, the Blessed Virgin Mary, the blessed Michael the Archangel, the blessed St. John the Baptist, the holy Apostles St. Peter and St. Paul and all the saints and sacred hosts of heaven, and to you, my ghostly father, the Superior General of the Society of Jesus, founded

by St. Ignatius Loyola, in the Pontificate of Paul the Third [Paul III], and continued to the present, do by the womb of the Virgin, the matrix of God, and the rod of Jesus Christ, declare and swear, that His holiness the Pope is Christ's Vice-regent and is the true and only Head of the Catholic or Universal Church throughout the earth; and that by virtue of the keys of binding and loosing, given to His Holiness by my Saviour, Jesus Christ, he hath power to depose heretical kings, princes, states, commonwealths and governments, all being illegal without his sacred confirmation and that they may safely be destroyed. Therefore, to the utmost of my power, I shall and will defend this doctrine and His Holiness' right and custom against all usurpers of the heretical or Protestant authority whatever, especially the Lutheran Church of Germany, Holland, Denmark, Sweden and Norway, and the now pretended authority and churches of England and Scotland, and branches of the same now established in Ireland and on the Continent of America and elsewhere; and all adherents in regard that they be usurped and heretical, opposing the sacred Mother Church of Rome. I do now renounce and disown any allegiance as due to any heretical king, prince or state named Protestants or Liberals or obedience to any of their laws, magistrates or officers [the CIA being above the law indicating its Jesuit control].

I do further declare that the doctrines of the churches of England [the Thirty-Nine Articles of Faith] and Scotland [The Westminster Confession of Faith of 1658], of the Calvinists [**John Calvin's** The Institutes of the Christian Religion], Huguenots [French Calvinists] and others of the name Protestants or Liberals to be **damnable**, and they themselves damned and to be damned [in accordance with the over-one-hundred curses enumerated in the ***Black Pope***'s evil **Council of Trent**] who will not forsake the same.

I do further declare, that I will help, assist and advise all or any of His Holiness' agents in any place wherever I shall be, in Switzerland, Germany, Holland, Denmark, Sweden, Norway, England, Ireland, or **America**, or in any other kingdom or territory I shall come to, and do my uttermost to extirpate the heretical Protestants or Liberals' doctrines and to destroy all their pretended powers, regal or otherwise.

I do further promise and declare, that notwithstanding I am dispensed with, to assume any religion heretical, for the propagating of the Mother Church's interest, to keep secret and private all her agents' counsels from time to time, as they may entrust me, and not to divulge, directly or indirectly, by word, writing or circumstance whatever; but to execute all that shall be proposed, given in charge or discovered unto me, by you, my ghostly father, or any of this sacred convent.

I do further promise and declare, that I will have no opinion or will of my own, or any mental reservation whatever, even as a corpse or cadaver, (perinde ac cadaver), but will unhesitatingly obey each and every command that I may receive from my superiors in the Militia of the Pope and of Jesus Christ.

That I will go to any part of the world whithersoever I may be sent, to the frozen regions of the North, the burning sands of the desert of Africa, or the jungles of India, to the centres of civilization of Europe, or to the wild haunts of the barbarous savages [native American Indians] of America [North and South America], without murmuring or repining, and will be submissive in all things whatsoever communicated to me.

I furthermore promise and declare that I will, when opportunity presents, make and wage relentless war, secretly or openly, against all heretics, Protestants and Liberals, as I am directed to do, to extirpate and exterminate them from the face of the whole earth; and that I will spare neither age, sex or condition; and that I will hang, burn, waste, boil, flay, strangle and bury alive these infamous heretics, rip up the stomachs and wombs of their women and crush their infants' heads against the walls, in order to annihilate forever their execrable race.

That when the same cannot be done openly, I will secretly use the poisoned cup, the strangulating cord, the steel of the poniard or the leaden bullet, regardless of the honor, rank, dignity, or authority of the person or persons, whatever may be their condition in life, either public or private, as I at any time may be directed so to do by any agent of the Pope or Superior of the Brotherhood of the Holy Faith, of the Society of Jesus.

In confirmation of which, I hereby dedicate my life, my soul and all my corporeal powers, and with this dagger which I now receive, I will subscribe my name written in my own blood, in testimony thereof; and should I prove false or weaken in my determination, may my brethren and fellow soldiers of the Militia of the Pope cut off my hands and my feet, and my throat from ear to ear, my belly opened and sulphur burned therein, with all the punishment that can be inflicted upon me on earth and my soul be tortured by demons in an eternal hell forever!

[*Dear truth-seeker, this is the secret source for all of the Masonic death oaths, the Invisible Empire being the "foot-cavalry" of the Order!*]

All of which I, M_____ N_____, do swear by the blessed [Egyptian] Trinity and blessed Sacrament, which I am now to receive, to perform and on my part to keep inviolably; and do call all the heavenly and glorious host of heaven to

witness these my real intentions to keep this my oath. In testimony hereof I take this most holy and blessed Sacrament of the Eucharist, and witness the same further, with my name written with the point of this dagger dipped in my own blood and sealed in the face of this holy convent.

[He receives the wafer from the Superior and writes his name with the point of his dagger dipped in his own blood taken from over the heart.]

SUPERIOR.

You will now rise to your feet and I will instruct you in the Catechism necessary to make yourself known to any member of the Society of Jesus belonging to this rank [Extreme Oath of the Fourth Vow].

In the first place, you, as a **Brother Jesuit**, will with another mutually make the ordinary sign of the cross as any ordinary Roman Catholic would; then one crosses his wrists, the palms of his hands open, the other in answer crosses his feet, one above the other; the first points with the forefinger of the right hand to the center of the palm of the left, the other with the forefinger of the left hand points to the center of the palm of the right; the first then with his right hand makes a circle around his head, touching it; the other then with the forefinger of his left hand touches the left side of his body just below his heart; the first then with his right hand draws it across the throat of the other, and the latter then with his right hand makes the motion of cutting with a dagger down the stomach and abdomen of the first.

The first then says **Iustum**; and the other answers **Necare**; the first then says **Reges**. The other answers **Impios**. (The meaning of which has already been explained.) The first will then present a small piece of paper folded in a peculiar manner, four times, which the other will cut longitudinally and on opening the name **JESU** will be found written upon the head and arms of a cross three times. You will then give and receive with him the following questions and answers.

Ques. From whither do you come?
Ans. From the bends of the Jordan, from Calvary, from the Holy Sepulchre, and lastly from Rome.
Ques. What do you keep and for what do you fight?
Ans. The Holy faith.
Ques. Whom do you serve?
Ans. The Holy Father at Rome, the Pope, and the Roman Catholic Church Universal throughout the world.
Ques. Who commands you?
Ans. The Successor of St. Ignatius Loyola, the founder of the Society of Jesus or the Soldiers of Jesus Christ.
Ques. Who received you?

Ans. A venerable man in white hair.
Ques. How?
Ans. With a naked dagger, I kneeling upon the cross beneath the banners of the Pope and of our sacred Order.
Ques. Did you take an oath?
Ans. I did, to destroy heretics and their governments and rulers, and to spare neither age, sex nor condition. To be as a corpse without any opinion or will of my own, but to implicitly obey my superiors in all things without hesitation or murmuring.
Ques. Will you do that?
Ans. I will.
Ques. How do you travel?
Ans. In the bark of Peter the fisherman.
Ques. Whither do you travel?
Ans. To the four quarters of the globe.
Ques. For what purpose?
Ans. To obey the orders of my General and Superiors and execute the will of the Pope and faithfully fulfill the conditions of my oath.
Ques. Go ye, then, into all the world and take possession of all lands in the name of the Pope [*including the United States of America*]. He who will not accept him as the Vicar of Jesus and his Vice-regent on earth [*which no Protestant or Baptist Bible-believer would ever think to do*], let him be accursed and exterminated." **{19}** [Emphasis added]

(This same identical Oath can be found in *Subterranean Rome* by **Carlos Didier**, translated from the French and published in New York in **1843**. The Oath can also be found in *The Devil In Robes; Or, The Sin of Priests*, edited by **J. Scott Carr**, (St. Louis: Continental Bible House, 1900), pages 19-23, from which we read:

THE JESUITICAL OATH

"I, _____, now in the presence of Almighty God, the blessed Virgin Mary, the blessed St. John the Baptist, the holy apostles, St. Peter and Paul, and all the saints, sacred hosts of Heaven, and to you my Ghostly Father, the **Superior General** [the ***Black Pope***] of the Society of Jesus, founded by **St. Ignatius Loyola**, in the pontification of **Paul the Third**, and continued to the present, do, by the womb of the Virgin, the matrix of God [*from which unbiblical and wicked concept the Order based its Hollywood movies, The Matrix and The Matrix Reloaded*], and the rod [*Penis*] of Jesus Christ, declare and swear that His holiness, the Pope, is Christ's vicegerent, and is the true and only head of the Catholic or universal church throughout the earth; and that by virtue of the keys of binding and loosing given to His holiness by my Savior, Jesus Christ [*which keys, according to the New Testament of the Protestant Reformation, were never actually given to the racially Jewish apostle Peter, as recorded in the first three gospels; but, those keys "will" be given to the resurrected apostle during the future millennial reign of Messiah on earth*], he hath power to depose heretical kings, princes, states, commonwealths and governments, all being illegal without his sacred confirmation, and they may be safely destroyed [*the Pope's bloody Temporal*

Power, based upon no more than a perversion of the Word of God, *thus being a heretical, political usurpation by that succession of Antichrists in the Vatican!*]. Therefore, to the utmost of my power, I will defend this doctrine and His Holiness' Right and custom against all usurpers of the heretical or Protestant authority whatsoever, especially the Lutheran Church of Germany, Holland, Denmark, Sweden and Norway, and the now pretended authority and [*of the*] Churches of England and Scotland, and the branches of the same now established by Ireland, and on the continent of America and elsewhere, and all adherents in regard that they be usurped and heretical opposing the sacred mother church of Rome.

I do now denounce and disown any allegiance as due to any heretical king, prince or state, named protestant or liberals, or obedience to any of their laws, magistrates or officers.

I do further declare that the doctrine of the Churches of England and Scotland of the Calvinists, Huguenots and others of the name of protestants or liberals, to be damnable, and they themselves to be damned who will not forsake the same [*i.e., no salvation outside of the Roman Catholic Church*].

I do further declare that I will help, assist and advise all or any of His Holiness' agents, in any place where I shall be, in Switzerland, Germany, Holland, Denmark, Sweden, Norway, England, Ireland or **America**, or in any other kingdom or territory I shall come to, and do my utmost to extirpate the heretical Protestant or liberal doctrines, and to destroy all their pretended powers, legal or otherwise [*including The Constitution of the United States of America as ratified by the several States in 1787*].

I do further promise and declare that, notwithstanding I am dispensed with to assume any religion heretical [*including Judaism and Islam*] for the propagation of the mother church's interest, to keep secret and private all her agent's councils from time to time, as they entrust me, and not to divulge, directly or indirectly, by word, writing or circumstances whatever, but to execute all that shall be proposed, given in charge, or discovered unto me, by you my **Ghostly Father**, or any of his sacred convent.

I do further promise and declare that I will have no opinion or will of my own [*"like as stick in the hand of an old man"*] or any mental reservation whatsoever, even as a corpse or cadaver (perinde ac cadaver), but will unhesitatingly obey each and every command that I may receive from my superiors in the militia of the Pope and of Jesus Christ.

That I will go to any part of the world whithersoever I may be sent, to the frozen regions of the North, to the burning sands of the desert of Africa, or the jungles of India, to the centers of civilization of Europe, or to the wild haunts of the

barbarous savages of **America**, without murmuring or repining, and will be submissive in all things whatsoever communicated to me [*no matter how evil, murderous or treasonable*].

I do furthermore promise and declare that I will, when opportunity presents, make and wage relentless war, secretly or openly, against all heretics, Protestants and Liberals, as I am directed to do to extirpate them from the face of the whole earth; and that I will spare neither age, sex or condition, and that I will hang, burn, waste, boil, flay, strangle, and bury alive these infamous heretics; rip up the stomachs and wombs of their women, and crush their infants' heads against the walls, in order to annihilate their execrable race. That when the same cannot be done openly, I will secretly use the poison cup, the strangulating cord, the steel of the poniard, or the leaden bullet, regardless of the honor, rank, dignity or authority of the person or persons, whatever may be their condition in life, either public or private, as I at any time may be directed so to do, by any agent of the Pope, or Superior of the Brotherhood of the Holy Father [Faith] of the Society of Jesus.

In confirmation of which I hereby dedicate my life, my soul, and all corporeal powers, and with dagger which I now receive I will subscribe my name, written in my blood, in testimony thereof; and should I prove false or weaken in my determination, may my brethren and fellow-soldiers of the militia of the Pope cut off my hands and feet and my throat from ear to ear, my belly opened and sulphur burned therein with all the punishment that can be inflicted upon me on earth and my soul be tortured by demons in an eternal hell forever.

All of which I, _____, do swear by the Blessed Trinity and Blessed Sacrament which I am now to receive, to perform, and on my part to keep this my oath.

In testimony hereof, I take this most holy and Blessed Sacrament of the Eucharist, and witness the same further, with my name written with the point of this dagger, dipped in my own blood and sealed in the face of this holy sacrament.

[He receives the wafer from the Superior and writes his name with the point of his dagger, dipped in his own blood, taken from over the breast.]" **{20}** [Emphasis added]

A portion of the Oath published in 1894 reads:

> "I do now renounce and disown my allegiance as due to any heretical King, Prince or State, named Protestant, or liberals, or obedience to any of their laws or magistrates or officers.

I do further declare that the doctrine of the churches of England and Scotland, of the Calvinists, Huguenots and others of the name Protestant or Liberals, to be damnable, and they themselves to be damned who will not forsake the same.

I do further declare that I will help, assist and advise all or any of His Holiness' agents, in any place where I shall be, in Switzerland, Germany, Holland, Denmark, Sweden, Norway, England, Ireland or America, or in any other kingdom or territory I shall come to, and do my utmost to extirpate the heretical Protestant or liberal doctrines, and to destroy all their pretended powers, legal or otherwise." {21}

The Oath as taken by the members of the Fourth Degree of the Knights of Columbus, entered into the Congressional Record, 62nd Congress, 3rd Session; House Bill 1523, Library of Congress, Catalog Card Number, 66-43354, Volume 49, part 4, pages 3215-16; Contested election case of Eugene C. Bonniwell against Thomas S. Butler, published on Feb. 15, 1913, reads:

"I,_____, now in the presence of Almighty God, the blessed Virgin Mary, the blessed St. John the Baptist, the holy apostles, St. Peter and St. Paul, and all the saints, sacred hosts of heaven, and to you my **Ghostly Father**, the **Superior General** of the Society of Jesus, founded by **St. Ignatius**, in the pontification of **Paul the III**, and continued to the present, do by the womb of the Virgin, the matrix of God, and the rod of Jesus Christ [the Church and the Pope likened to a sexual union, the Church being "the matrix of God," the Pope possessing "the rod of Jesus Christ"], declare and swear that his Holiness , the Pope is Christ's vice-general and is the true and only head of the Catholic or universal church throughout the earth, and that by virtue of the keys of binding and loosing given His Holiness by my Saviour, Jesus Christ, he hath power to dispose heretical kings, princes [and presidents], states, commonwealths, and governments that they may be safely destroyed.

Therefore, to the utmost of my power, I will defend the doctrine and his Holiness' right and custom against all usurpers of the heretical or Protestant authority whatever, especially the Lutheran church of Germany, Holland, Denmark, Norway and Sweden and the now pretended authority of the Churches of England and Scotland, and the branches of some now established in Ireland, and on the continent of America and elsewhere, and all adherents in regard that they may be usurped and heretical, opposing the sacred mother Church f Rome.

I now denounce and disown any allegiance as due to any heretical king, prince or state, named Protestant or liberal, or obedience to any of their laws, magistrates or officials.

I do further declare that I will help, assist and advise all or any of his holiness' agents, in any place where I should be in Switzerland, Germany, Holland or America, or in any other territory I shall come to, and do my utmost to extirpate the heretical **Protestant** or **Masonic** doctrines, and destroy all their pretended powers, legal or otherwise [the Order cleverly using this oath of the Knights of Columbus to drive Protestants and Baptists into the arms of the ***Black Pope***'s "Invisible Empire" of Scottish Rite Freemasonry, further destroying the LORD's Grand and Glorious Protestant Reformation].

I do further promise and declare that, notwithstanding I am dispensed with to assume any religion heretical for the propagation of the mother church's interest, to keep secret and private all her agents' counsels from time to time as they entrust me, and not divulge, directly or indirectly, by word, writing or circumstances whatever, but to execute all that should be proposed given in charge, or discovered unto me but by my Ghostly Father, or any of the sacred order.

I do further promise and declare that I will have no opinion or will of my own or any mental reservation whatsoever, even as a corpse or cadaver (Perinde ac cadaver) but will unhesitatingly obey each and every command that I may receive from my superiors in the militia of the Pope and Jesus Christ.

That I will go to any part of the world whithersoever I may be sent; to the frozen regions of the north; or the burning sands of the desert of Africa or the jungles of India; to the center of civilization of Europe or to the wild haunts of the barbarous savages of America without murmuring or repining and will be submissive in all things whatsoever is communicated to me.

I do further promise and declare, that I will, when opportunity presents, make and wage relentless war, secretly or openly, against all heretics, Protestants and Masons, as I am directed to do, to extirpate and exterminate them from the face of the whole earth, and that I will spare neither age, sex, nor condition, and that I will burn, hang, waste, boil, flay, strangle, bury alive, these infamous heretics, open up the stomachs and wombs of their women and crush their infants' heads against the walls in order to annihilate their execrable race [*again, cunningly driving Protestants and Baptists into the death-embrace of Freemasonry, further destroying individual sanctification and the power of* the LORD's *true, Reformation Bible-believing Church in the earth*].

That when the same cannot be done openly, I will secretly use the poison cup, the strangulation cord, the steel of the poniard, or the leaden bullet, regardless of the honor, rank, dignity or authority of the persons whatever be their condition in life, either public or private, as I at any

time may be directed to so do, by any agent of the Pope, or superior of the Brotherhood of the Holy Faith of the Society of Jesus.

[Dear truth-seeker, it is apparent from above that the high-level, Fourth-degree men of the Knights of Columbus are nothing more than "Junior Jesuits," waiting at the ready to commit an act of violence, carry out an assassination, cause a riot or ignite a revolution.]

In confirmation of which I hereby dedicate my life, soul and all corporeal powers, and with the dagger which I now receive, I will subscribe my name, written in my blood in testimony thereof; and should I prove false or shaken in my determination, may my brethren and fellow soldiers of the militia of the Pope cut off my head and my feet and my throat from ear to ear, my belly opened and sulphur burned therein with all the punishment that can be inflicted upon me by demons in eternal hell forever. [Does not this sound like a bloody Masonic Oath?].

That I will in voting always vote for a Knight of Columbus in preference to a **Protestant**, especially a **Mason**, and that I will lead my party so to do, that if Catholics are on the ticket I will satisfy myself which is the better supporter of the mother Church and vote accordingly [Rome's College of Cardinals having bestowed upon **George W. Bush** a second term (the Papacy controlling our elections since the days of **FDR**) due to his promotion of the **Black Pope**'s **War in Iraq**, and the President's promise that he would implement the policies of **Pope John Paul II**!]

That I will not deal with or employ a **Protestant** if in my power to deal with or employ a **Catholic** [so much for a competitive free market]. That I will place Catholic girls in Protestant homes of heretics.

That I will provide myself with arms and ammunition that I may be in readiness when the word is passed, or am commanded to defend the church either as an individual or with the militia of the Pope.

All of which I, _____, do swear by the blood of the trinity and the blessed Eucharist and witness the same further with my name written with the point of this dagger, dipped in my own blood, and seal, in the face of this holy sacrament." [Does this not sound like the oath of the Mafia called 'Omerta'?]

[*The former Governor of the State of California was* **Gray Davis**, *a* **Fourth Degree Knight of Columbus**, *who continued to further disarm the citizens of that State in preparation for the American Empire's coming massive Chinese invasion of the West Coast after* the Company's *new "Sword of the Church" first conquers Taiwan, Japan, South Korea, the entire Pacific Rim and then Hawaii. This Chinese and Japanese naval campaign will apparently be fueled by Unocal's oil from the*

Caspian Basin because of which the Jesuit Order's war in Afghanistan is presently being fought.

California's present Governor, **Arnold Schwarzenegger***, Mr. Olympia and an actor, is also a Papal Knight and foreign-born, Austrian Roman Catholic having married into the Roman Catholic Kennedy family.*] {22} [Emphasis added]

(Dear truth-seeker, the Jesuits not only authored the above Oath of the **Knights of Columbus** but also, *as we shall later see*, they wrote the Oaths of **Scottish Rite Freemasonry** over one hundred years prior to the creation of their new Order of the Knights of Columbus. In 1879 **Edmond Ronayne**, another Bible-believing hero, converted Romanist and Past Master of the Keystone Lodge in Chicago, gives some of the guidelines from his Masonic Handbook—*Hand Book of Freemasonry*— evidencing nearly identical Oaths with Freemasonry's *supposed enemies* and junior Jesuits, "**the Knights of Columbus**:"

"When a brother reveals any of our *great secrets*; whenever, for instance, he tells anything about Boaz, or Tubalcain, or Jachin, or that awful **Mahhah-bone** ('the name of the great Masonic god'), or even, whenever a minister prays in the name of Christ in any of our assemblies, you must always hold yourself in readiness, if called upon, to cut his throat from ear to ear, pull out his tongue by the roots, and bury his body at the bottom of some lake or pond. Of course, all this must be done in secret, as it was in the case of that notorious man [**Captain William**] **Morgan** [*who was murdered by the Brotherhood for publishing Illustrations of Masonry, otherwise known as Exposition of Freemasonry, in 1827, revealing the first three degrees of Masonry including all the signs and grips while functioning in the lodge room, which room is patterned after Solomon's Temple*], for both law and civilization are opposed to such barbarous crimes, but then, you know you must live up to your obligation, and so long as you have sworn to do it, by being very strict and obedient in the matter, you'll be free from sin." {23} [Emphasis added])

A portion of the Oath published in 1981 by the courageous Alberto Rivera, a former Professed Jesuit under this Extreme Oath, reads:

> **CEREMONY OF INDUCTION AND**
> **EXTREME OATH OF THE JESUITS**
> ***(Given to a Jesuit of minor rank when he is to be elevated to a position of command.)***
>
> **Superior Speaks:**
> "My son, heretofore you have been taught to act the dissembler among the Roman Catholics to be a Roman Catholic, and to be a spy even among your own brethren: to believe no man, to trust no man. Among the reformers, to be a reformer; among the Huguenots (French Protestants) to be a Huguenot: among

the Calvinists, to be a Calvinist: among the Protestants (those who protest and disagree with the Roman Catholic institution), generally to be a Protestant: and obtaining their confidence to seek even to preach from their pulpits, and to denounce with all the vehemence (violent emotion) in your nature our Holy Religion and the Pope; and even to descend so low as to become a Jew among the Jews, that you might be enabled to gather together all information for the benefit of your order as a faithful soldier of the Pope.

You have been taught to insidiously plant the seeds of jealousy and hatred between states that were at peace, and incite them to deeds of blood, involving them in war with each other, and to create revolutions and civil wars in communities, provinces and countries that were independent and prosperous, cultivating the arts and the sciences and enjoying the blessings of peace;

To take sides with the combatants and to act secretly in concert with your brother Jesuit who might be engaged on the other side [as in the American War Between the States (1861 to 1865), many Jesuit Temporal Coadjutors also being initiated Freemasons as was the Illuminatus **Adam Weishaupt**], but openly opposed to that with which you might be connected;

Only that the church might be the gainer in the end in the conditions fixed in the treaties for peace, and that the ends justify the means. You have been taught your duty as a spy, to gather all statistics, facts and information in your power from every source: to ingratiate yourself into the confidence of the family circle of Protestants and heretics of every class and character, as well as that of the merchant, the banker, the lawyer, among the schools and universities, in parliaments and legislatures, and in the judiciaries and councils of State, and to "be all things to all men," for the Pope's sake, whose servants we are unto death.

You have received all your instructions heretofore as a novice (one who has no training), a neophyte (a newly ordained priest), and have served as a coadjutor (worked as a helper), confessor and priest, but you have not yet been invested with all that is necessary to command in the army of Loyola and in the service of the Pope.

You must serve the proper time as the instrument and executioner as directed by your superiors; for none can command here who has not consecrated (made secret or holy) his labors with the blood of the heretic; for 'without the shedding of blood no man can be saved.'

Therefore, to fit yourself for your work and make your own salvation sure, you will in addition to your former Oath of obedience to your order and allegiance to the Pope, repeat after me:

'I, _____, now, in the presence of Almighty God, the blessed Virgin Mary, the blessed Michael the Archangel, the blessed St. John the Baptist, the Holy Apostles, St. Peter and St. Paul and all the saints and sacred hosts of heaven . . .

I furthermore promise and declare that I will, when opportunity presents, make and wage relentless war, secretly and openly, against all heretics, Protestants and Liberals, as I am directed to do. That when the same cannot be done openly, I will secretly use the poisoned cup, the strangulation cord, the steel of the poniard (a dagger) or the leaden bullet, regardless of the honor, rank, dignity, or authority of the person or persons, whatever may be their condition in life, either public or private, as I at any time may be directed so to do by any agent of the Pope or superior of the brotherhood of the holy faith, of the Society of Jesus.' " {24} [Emphasis added]

Notice the Jesuits have taken this Oath to destroy "Protestant or Liberal doctrines" as they wage "relentless war" against "**Protestants and Liberals**."

The term "**Protestant**," as the Jesuits understand it, includes all believers in the Lord Jesus Christ who reject both the **Spiritual Power** and the **Temporal Power** of the **Pope of Rome**, while believing and teaching the Biblical doctrines proclaimed during the Protestant Reformation, championed by **Martin Luther**, **John Calvin** and **John Knox** ("Knox with the Sword of Just Defense") in particular. Protestants are "*heretics*" and must be "*exterminated from the face of the whole earth*."

The term "**Liberal,**" as the Jesuits understand it, includes all **Catholics** who concur with the Protestants in rejecting the **Temporal Power** of the **Pope of Rome**. **Liberals** both believe and teach that governments are best when they *serve* the people, and when their powers are *expressly limited* by written Constitutions. **Liberals,** like both the Protestant and Baptist Calvinists, further believe that if governments become absolute tyrannies, they have the right and duty to formally withdraw their allegiance and resist those tyrannies with armed force, called by John Knox "**the Sword of Just Defense**." It is for this reason the ***Black Pope***'s fascist-communist military dictatorships forbid gun ownership by the peoples they rule. It is for this reason "**The Jesuit Conference**" within the United States seeks to abolish gun ownership through their agents within their **Council on Foreign Relations**, thereby destroying the Second Amendment to the United States Constitution—that "heretic" document created by condemned "**Protestants** and **Liberals**."

In addition to the Oath, the Jesuits have a guidebook entitled *Secreta Monita*. It has only been disclosed to the world a few times, beginning in the early 1600s (openly published in Cracow, Poland in 1612) and extending through the late 1800s:

". . . but it has been made to disappear as has the most of all other books against the Jesuits." {25}

Because of the magnitude of its contents as it relates to our subject, *Secreta Monita* or *Secret Instructions of the Jesuits* {26} has been incorporated in its entirety, in the form of an attached CD within this volume's cover, as it was republished in 1857. The *Secret Instructions* are no forgery, as we again recall a portion of the famous letter from **Juan de Palafox**, Bishop of Los Angeles, Mexico (for which letter and continued resistance he was relentlessly persecuted by the Order until he was forced to flee to Europe for his life), to **Pope Innocent X** dated January 8, 1647:

". . . what other Religion has a secret constitution, hidden privileges, and concealed laws of its own? And what other order has all those things which relate to its government involved in so much mystery? There is suspicion in mystery. The rules of all other orders are open to all; . . . **BUT THE SUPERIORS OF THE JESUITS DO NOT GOVERN THEM BY THE RULES OF THE CHURCH, WHICH ARE KNOWN TO ALL, BUT BY CERTAIN SECRET RULES WHICH ARE ONLY KNOWN TO THOSE SUPERIORS**." {27} [Emphasis added]

Edwin A. Sherman encourages us:

"Read them all, omitting nothing, and say afterward if these precepts are a dead letter. Having ceased to care for the widow, to capture the inheritances, to rob the children from their families, of intriguing near the great, of influencing in the politics of the nations, of working to the last with but one object, that is . . . the engrandisement of the 'Company of Jesus' and the establishment of its dominion in the earth." {28} [Emphasis added]

G. B. Nicolini adds:

"Now, examine well these instructions, and you will find that the true Jesuit must be crafty, insinuating, deceitful, and you will at once perceive the extent of the Jesuit immorality, and the artful way in which, in the name of the most sacred of all things—religion, they accomplish the most heinous offences." {29}

Dear truth-seeker, after reviewing your CD containing the *Secret Instructions of the Jesuits*, notice the last page where the Jesuit is permitted to commit **high treason**—*the greatest of crimes worthy only of public execution*—against a non-Roman Catholic government he has sworn to destroy. This high treason has been committed against the Constitution and people of the United States for the last two centuries. "And why doth treason prosper? *Ah, for none dare call it treason!"*

The Jesuits, in resisting the Biblical teachings of the Reformers, guided the **Council of Trent** from 1545 to 1563. The **twenty-five sessions** of that Council condemned all the "doctrines of grace" held by the Reformers, accursing all peoples who maintained those beliefs. **The Fourth Session** condemned freedom of conscience, freedom of speech and freedom of the press. We read and marvel:
"The Fourth Session . . . was one of the most important sessions of the council. In this session, a decree was passed which placed tradition upon an equality with the Scriptures—declared the books of the Apocrypha to be a part of the word of God—elevated the Latin translation of the Scriptures called the Vulgate, to an authority superior to that of the inspired Hebrew and Greek originals, and exacted severe penal laws against the liberty of the press . . . The right of private judgment in reading the Scriptures was prohibited, its exercise punished and the liberty of the press was authoritatively forbidden." {30}

The **Fourth Rule** of the *Congregation of the Index of Prohibited Books* enacted by the **Fourth Session** of the Council of Trent and approved by **Pope Pius IV** in a Bull, issued on the **24th** of March, **1564** regarding the Bible reads:

> "Inasmuch as it is manifest from experience, that if the Holy Bible, translated into the vulgar tongue, be indiscriminately allowed to every one, the temerity of men will cause more evil than good to arise from it . . . But if any one shall have the presumption to read or possess it without such written permission, he shall not receive absolution until he has first delivered up such Bible to the Ordinary . . . But Regulars shall neither read nor purchase such Bibles without a special license from their superiors [evidencing the Papacy's fear of the Bible]." {31} [Emphasis added]

The Council concluded with the cry,

> "**Accursed be all heretics! Accursed!! Accursed!!**" {32}

This wicked and evil **Council of Trent**—*the backbone of the Counter-Reformation*—would embody the religious and political maxims the Jesuit Order and its "*infallible*" Pope would follow for the rest of the millennium. **Trent** would become the foreign policy of nations under Jesuit control, further extending the **Temporal Power** of the Pope. The nation whose foreign policy has been the **Council of Trent** for the last one hundred years is **Fourteenth Amendment America,** as she financed the **Second Thirty Years' War** including the **Bolshevik Revolution**, which introduced the bloodbath of Communism into the Twentieth Century. Under the absolutism of Communism the Bible is a forbidden book—pursuant to the **Council of Trent**! President **William Jefferson Clinton**, that Jesuit-trained tool of the Pope, while displaying the morality of **King Charles II**,

continued the policies of Trent with the mass-bombing of Rome's old enemy, Orthodox Serbia, during the late 1990s.

The Jesuit General is an *"absolutist."* Today we would call him a "fascist military dictator." His absolute, unlimited power is supreme—*even over the Pope no later than 1836!* We read:

> "The general has usually stood towards the Pope much as a powerful grand feudatory of the Middle [Dark] Ages did towards a weak titular lord paramount. . . and the shrewd Roman populace have long shown their recognition of this fact by styling these two great personages severally the '**White Pope**' and the '***Black Pope***'. In truth the society has never, from the first, obeyed the Pope [as proven by its Napoleonic Wars], whenever its will and his has happened to run counter to each other." {33} [Emphasis added]

The General of the Jesuits, intending to set up a **Universal Paparchy** controlling the people and princes through "education [*indoctrination*] and diplomacy," is *without question* the most powerful man in the world. He is the Sovereign over the Society of Jesus and his Provincials are the masters of the Pope's Cardinals, who are in turn the visible or invisible political masters over *every* government of *every* nation. The Cardinals always promote or enforce some form of absolutism be it Monarchialism, Socialism, Nazism, Communism, Fascism or Labor Sabbatian Zionism. Of the General's power over the Society of Jesus, also called "the Company," we read from the pen of an ex-Jesuit, **Andrew Steinmetz**, in 1848:

> "The General possesses the secrets of every member—a terrible fulcrum for the lever of influence. He knows the character, the inclinations of every member; he knows these facts, or may know them, for he has them in writing. He is made acquainted with the consciences of all who must obey him, particularly of the provincials and others [his Assistants], to whom he has entrusted functions of great importance. He must have, like each Superior, a complete knowledge of his subjects; their propensities, their sentiments, the defects, the sins to which they have been or are more inclined or impelled . . .
>
> Every year, a list of the houses and members of the Society, the names, talents, virtues, failings of all are there recorded. It was such a list, doubtless, that suggested to a General of the Society that proud exclamation, when, having exultingly alluded to his philosophers, mathematicians, orators, etc., he cried . . . 'and we have men for martyrdom, if they be required.'
>
> In effect, from this minute list of mental and bodily qualities, he can compute his power and direct his plans, adapt his commands and ensure success to his delegated functions . . .

> The simple Jesuit is to possess for himself neither power, nor office, nor credit, nor riches, nor will, nor sentiments: the concentrated authority belongs to the general. His commands, his desires, are the law: his power flows from his hands as from its source, on the heads whom he chooses: it extends as far as he pleases; it stops when he wills . . .
>
> His qualifications, according to the Constitutions, must be great piety, and the spirit of prayer: he must be exemplary in all the virtues; calm in his demeanor, circumspect in words. Magnanimity and fortitude are most essential attributes. He must have extraordinary intellect and judgment; prudence, rather than learning; vigilance, solicitude in his duties: his health and external appearance must be satisfactory. He must be middle-aged; and a due regard is to be had to recommendations of nobility, or the wealth and honors he may have enjoyed in the world." {34} [Emphasis added]

It is this polished gem of a gentleman, *thee* masterpiece of Satan, this proven warrior cool under fire, who, with the adroit advice of his assistants, wields **THE POWER** in the earth. Of the General overseeing the Novices we observe:

> "The Jesuit novice . . . may some day have kings and princes kneeling at his feet, and have the power to direct the destinies of nations. He may regulate the policy and frame the laws even for nations which are not of his own faith, through the members of his Church who now take places in the councils of Protestant nations. If the process of the "making of a Jesuit" is hard to flesh and blood, he is reminded that he aspires to belong to the only body of men in the world who can boast of almost universal domination, who wield a sword with the hilt in the hand of their general in Rome and the point everywhere . . . Obedience is the one end of all this training— unmasking, unthinking, unreasoning obedience." {35} [Emphasis added]

Of the General's authority over the Jesuits we read:

> "It is true that the Jesuit has his General to whom he gives the obedience of a slave, but the Jesuit believes his General to be as God, so that if the dead voice of God, so to say, in Scripture, seems to conflict with the living voice of God which comes through the General, the authority of the living voicemust prevail." {36} [Emphasis added]

For the Jesuits are:

> ". . . a phalanx . . . bound to their General-in-chief by the chain of entire submission—obedience prompt, enthusiastic, blind—and scattered, without division, on the face of the earth. . . . In this mighty family all subscribed to the

same articles of faith, whatever might be the tendency of their particular inculcations. That was their uniformity:—whilst theory is respected, practice will be allowed for: if you leave the former untouched, the latter, to a vast extent, may riot unmolested. The Roman and the Greek, the Portuguese, the Brazilian; the Irishman, the Russian; the Spaniard and the Frenchman; the Belgian and Englishman—all worked as one man, the individual tastes and inclinations were merged in the general object of appetence: they were a multitude in action, but in will a single, naked soul [a uniform, disciplined, Satanic secret society without equal in all the earth]." {37} [Emphasis added]

Dear truth-seeker, the great French playwright, **Alexandre Dumas**—the mulatto son of one of Napoleon's greatest generals and the friend of anti-Jesuit **Eugene Sue**, **King Louis Philippe** (1830-1848) and Italy's great anti-Jesuit and low-level Freemason, **Giuseppe Garibaldi**—accurately portrayed the Jesuit General in *The Count of Monte Cristo.* Of the Count, rich, well-born, cultured and *taking vengeance on his enemies via an extensive intelligence network*, he writes in 1845:

" 'This devil of a fellow . . . I said at the time he would create a sensation here, and I measure his effect by an infallible thermometer. My mother has noticed him, and he must therefore, perforce, be remarkable.' " {38}

Indeed he is! In command of this family of traitors swearing allegiance to only the Pope of Rome, the General is an absolute Monarch over the Order. And when the Order has conquered a nation, the government installed is always *in fact* absolutist. That is, the powers of the chief executive have no absolute limitations. In a letter to the king of Naples from a Jesuit Provincial written in 1854 we read:

"**SACRED ROYAL MAJESTY** —

[We] . . . have always inculcated respect . . . for . . . **absolute monarchy**. This we have done, not only from conviction, but also because the doctors of the company, who are **Francisco Suarez**, the **Cardinal** [**Robert**] **Bellarmine** [the creator of Ultramontanism, the foundation for Jesuit Nazifascism], and many other theologians and publicists of the same, have publicly taught **absolute monarchy** to be the best form of government.

This we have done, because the internal economy of the company is monarchial, and therefore we are by maxim and by education devoted to **absolute monarchy** . . . Majesty . . . **absolute monarchy** is the best of governments . . . In so much, we who sign this are a full guarantee for their devotion by all proof to the **absolute monarchy**. [Emphasis added]

GIUSEPPE MARIA PALADINI
Provincial of the Company of Jesus

November 21, 1854." **{39}**

Dear truth-seeker, do you value freedom of conscience, freedom to say what you honestly believe and the freedom to print the Bible in your own language? These are liberties championed by the LORD's Protestant Reformation, secured by the Baptist-Calvinist **Bill of Rights** to the Protestant **United States Constitution**, condemned by the Jesuits' **Council of Trent** and destroyed by absolutist forms of government maintained by the far-reaching power of the Jesuit General.

REGICIDE

To the abhorrent Jesuit doctrine of **Regicide** (the killing of Kings), we must now direct our attention that we may understand an established policy calculated to *obtain* or *maintain* the mastery of all nations following well-planned assassinations.

In the past, the Order's assassins were either Jesuits, like **Jacques Clement**, or killers easily connected to the influence of the Company, men like **John Wilkes Booth**.

Today these professional "terminators" are cleverly distanced from their Masonic master, the ***Black Pope***, and given deceptive titles by the Pope's internationally controlled Press corps, jurists and historians; such titles as "anarchists," "nihilists," "rogue agents" within intelligence agencies, or just "lone nut assassins." Sometimes these individuals, in fact, do the killing, consciously and unconsciously (as do the programmed "Manchurian candidates"): they sacrifice themselves, die in the act or are punished for their crimes. But for the last fifty years a "patsy" is usually groomed to be "the fall guy," the biblical "scapegoat," men like **Lee Harvey Oswald** (John F. Kennedy's supposed assassin), **James Earl Ray** (Martin Luther King's supposed assassin), **Sirhan Sirhan** (Robert F. Kennedy's supposed assassin), and **Yigal Amir** (Yitzhak Rabin's supposed assassin). If the Order is seeking to ignite anti-Jewish fury within a nation, its press will blame an innocent Hebrew as being responsible for, or a co-conspirator in, the committed murder or high treason; Jews like **Alfred Dreyfus**, **Emma Goldman**, and **Julius** and **Ethel Rosenburg**. Meanwhile, a condemned, "liberal" statesman has been secretly eliminated, or a "heretic" government has been usurped by the Order through Jesuit-controlled "technicians." Dear truth-seeker, we are examining "a most dangerous game;" a game in which the ubiquitous **Great Secret Society** is the worldwide, undisputed master. For in order to annihilate whole "heretic and liberal" populations of nations, as was done during the Pope's **Second Thirty Years' War (1914-1945)**, their leaders must be "kissing the slippered toe of the Pope," by appointing secret or open ambassadors to the Vatican (as did FDR), the ***Black Pope*** ensuring a unity of action on both sides of his agitation, revolution or world war. This rule being a maxim of Jesuit policy and invisible power in furthering the **Temporal Power** of

the **Infallible Pope**, we therefore shall cite the Order's weightiest "Moral Theologians" from whose approved texts there is no appeal:

> "[**Jesuit Alphonse**] **Salmeron** writes:—'A king, on receiving Baptism, and in renouncing Satan and all his works [as did **Michael Coroleone** in the Order's Hollywood movie The Godfather, evidencing the submission of his Mafia power to the Jesuit General], promises tacitly never to abuse his royal power by acting against the Church; he is understood to consent to be deprived of his kingdom, if he acts otherwise; and in fact does not a king render himself unworthy of Baptism and the Holy Eucharist [of which "sacrament" the "evangelical" **President George W. Bush** partook in a Roman Catholic Cathedral in Florida on November 2, 2004, the Sunday prior to his "reelection" on the ensuing Tuesday], if he refuses to use his power for the good of the Church and the destruction of heretics? . . .
>
> At the present time the **Bishop of Rome**, the successor of Saint Peter, may, for the good of his flock, when he cannot use any other remedy, by a word take away corporeal life, provided, that he does it by word of mouth, and not by the outward action of his hand. He may even make war on heretics and on schismatics, and cause their death by the means of Catholic princes:
>
> for Jesus Christ in commanding him to feed his sheep, gave him power to drive away the wolves and to kill them, if they hurt his flock; . . .
>
> In temporal things God has only given to St. Peter and his successors an indirect dominion over temporal kingdoms and over all the empires in the world. In virtue of that dominion he might (if the glory of Jesus Christ and the advantage of the Church demanded it) change them, transfer them, and make them pass into other hands.'
>
> [**Jesuit Robert Cardinal**] **Bellarmine** says:—'We maintain that the Pope for the sake of spiritual good, has a sovereign power to dispose of temporal good to all Christians. . . . The Pope may then change empires, take the crown from one to give it to another, as being the sovereign spiritual prince, if he judges that necessary for the salvation of souls [driving non-Roman Catholics into the spiritual and temporal jurisdiction of the Pope].
>
> [In the words of the Pope], 'When the temporal obedience, which you pay to a king, endangers your eternal salvation, then I am completely superior to your king, even in temporal things; you are the sheep of my flock, and your kings are its leaders; and as your kings remain sheep I permit them to govern you and lead you; but if they become wolves instead of sheep, am I to allow my Master's flock to be ruled by wolves? You must not acknowledge as kings, those who lead you away from the path of life, either by menaces or caresses, or any other means—

those, whom I have condemned to be banished from the company of just men [the Company of Jesus], and to be deprived of their sovereignty; . . . '

[**Jesuit Louis**] **Molina** writes:—'The spiritual power of the Pope for supernatural purposes, comprehends, dependent on those causes, the most ample and extensive powers of temporal jurisdiction over all princes, and over all the faithful in the church, precisely as often as this requisite for the supernatural purposes, for which the spiritual power is established; for this reason, if the supernatural object requires it, the Pope may depose kings and deprive them of their kingdoms [as in the case of **Louis Philippe**, France's Citizen-King]. . . . And it is not only by censures, that he may oblige compliance with his commands; but by pains and penalties, and by force of arms, like secular princes; though in general it is found more suitable, that the Pope should not make war himself; but that he should use outward force by means of secular princes [as the Order secretly used the economic and political might of the historic Protestant British and American Empires to overthrow the "accursed," anti-Pope, Orthodox Christian, Tzarist Russian Empire (the Romanovs having battled with the Papacy for the entire Nineteenth Century including the "Crusades" of the Crimean War (fought over the control of Jerusalem's holy sites) and the Russo-Japanese War), via the ***Black Pope***'s socialist-communist Bolshevik Revolution].

For these reasons the Pope, is recognized as the possessor of **two swords**—one spiritual, and the other temporal. Most certainly Jesus Christ would not have sufficiently provided for the maintenance of His church, if He had not made all Christian secular princes subject to the Pope, and given the Sovereign Pontiff ample power to oblige and constrain them to do whatever, he deemed necessary, for supernatural objects [even as the Jesuit-controlled, pro-Pope, "Christian princes," **President George W. Bush** and **Prime Minister Tony Blair**, have obliged their master, **Pope John Paul II**, in waging a Crusade against Islam for the "supernatural object" of destroying the most sacred Islamic mosques in the Middle East, including those in Baghdad, Mecca, Medina and Jerusalem]. The Pope may depose kings if the preservation of the faith of the Church, or the spiritual good of the public requires it,' etc. 'If a prince should become a heretic or a schismatic, 'the Pope may use the temporal sword against him;' and furthermore, 'he may depose him, and drive him from his kingdom;' '. . .

[**Jesuit Francisco**] **Suarez** says:—'The Pope has a power coactive and coercive over kings, even to the extent of depriving them of their thrones,' if there is cause for it. We have shown in the third book, Chap. 23rd, No. 10, that the power of the Pope may extend itself to coerce kings, even by temporal penalties and the privation of their kingdoms, 'if it is necessary.'

'This power is more essentially necessary in the Church with respect to kings, in order to govern them, than in respect to subjects.'

A shepherd has not only the power to punish his erring flock, to recall them to the fold; but to drive away the wolves, and defend his fold lest his sheep should be forced out of it and killed.

Then the Pope, as sovereign shepherd, may deprive any prince of his dominions, and banish him for fear that he should injure his subjects. He may release their subjects from their oath of fidelity, or declare that they need not take such oath; for this condition is always supposed in such oaths. For that purpose he may make use of the swords of other princes [even as **Pope John Paul II** used the "sword" of the American military commanded by Jesuit-trained "Prince" **Bill Clinton**, to make war on "heretic" Orthodox Serbia for attempting to drive the Islamic Albanians out of Bosnia]; thus the secular sword [of President **George W. Bush**] is subjected to the spiritual sword [of **Edward Cardinal Egan**], that they may assist each other to protect and defend the Church [throughout the world].

It is permitted to an individual to kill a tyrant in virtue of the right of selfdefence; for though the community does not command it, it is always to be understood, that it wishes to be defended by every one of its citizens individually, and even by a stranger. Then if no defence can be found excepting the death of the [disobedient, anti-Papal, "heretic and liberal"] tyrant, it is permitted to every man to kill him. Whenever a king has been legitimately deposed, he ceases to be a king or a legitimate prince, and that can no longer be affirmed of him, which may be said for a legitimate king: he thenceforth should be called a tyrant. Thus, after he has been declared to be deprived of his kingdom, it becomes legal to treat him as a real tyrant; and consequently any man has a right to kill him.' [We now know the source, the inspiration, of Lincoln's assassin when **John Wilkes Booth** cried **"Sic semper tyrannis"**—"In such manner, always, to tyrants."]

[**Jesuit Juan**] **Mariana** writes:—'He (**Jacques Clement**) suffered joyfully blows and mortal wounds [his public execution], because by the loss of life he gave liberty to his country [France] and the nation [by murdering the pro-Protestant **King Henry III**]. Murder was expiated by murder, and the manes of the Duc de Guise, unjustly killed, were avenged by the effusion of royal blood. He (**Jacques Clement**) did a really noble, admirable, memorable action. . . . by which he taught earthly princes that their impious enterprises [resisting the Papacy's quest for universal Temporal power] never remain unpunished [as in the public assassination of President **John F. Kennedy**]. Every individual has the same power' (i.e., that of declaring the sovereign a public enemy, and consequently of killing him by the sword), 'if he has the courage,' (i.e., to undertake to assist the republic at the risk of his own life without hope of escaping from capital punishment.)

'It would be very advantageous' (for men) 'if many men would be found, who by the sacrifice of their own lives, would undertake so courageous an action for the liberty of their country; but most men are deterred by a disordered care for their own preservation, which renders him incapable of great enterprises; thence it is so few of the [anti-Pope] tyrants we read of in former ages, have suffered violent deaths by the hands of their subjects.

Nevertheless, it is well that princes should know, that, if they oppress their people [by permitting and promoting Biblical, Protestant preaching and politics among the populace to the detriment of Romanism], and render themselves unsupportable by their vices and misdoings [which behavior is completely tolerated in pro-Jesuit rulers such as King Louis XIV, Prince Metternich, Mao Zedong, Josef Stalin, Ronald Reagan and Bill Clinton], they live on the condition, that not only they may be killed righteously and justly, but that it is a 'praiseworthy and glorious action to kill them.'

No one doubts that a 'tyrant may be killed overtly by force of arms,' either by attacking him in his palace [as in the case of **William I of Orange**], in giving battle to him [as in the case of **King Gustavus Adolphus**], or even by deceit [as in the case of the poisonings of **Oliver Cromwell** and **George Washington**] and ambush [as in the cases of **Thomas "Stonewall" Jackson**, **Abraham Lincoln**, **James A. Garfield**, and **John F. Kennedy**].

It is true, it is more magnanimous and generous to declare your hatred, and to assail **the enemy of the state** openly; but it is no less laudable to seize some favourable occasion, and to use deceit and ambuscades in order to perform the act without occasioning much agitation [via the poison cup], and with less peril, both to the public and to individuals [as in the murders of Masonic Presidents **Warren G. Harding** and **Franklin D. Roosevelt**; of Generals **George S. Patton** and the German **Erwin Rommel**].' . . .

[*The writer now proves that according to the Constitutions of the Jesuits, the power of assassination of kings and princes as claimed by the Pope, as well as all papal power over the Roman Hierarchy and over all the other Orders within the Papacy, resides entirely in the hands of the Jesuit General, which power no nation can tolerate.*]

I have said that the constitutions of the Jesuits are founded on two principles; the absolute power of the Pope, and his communication of an absolute power to the Society. You will see, that the system of the Society and its government, both interior and exterior, and the particular regulations of the constitutions, flow naturally from those two principles, i.e., that the [Infallible] Pope has absolute [**spiritual** as well as **temporal** or **political**] power, and that he has communicated

it to the Society [meaning that the **Black Pope**'s militia is the power behind ALL Papal designs]. . . .

The second fundamental principle of the Constitution of the Jesuits is, that the Pope, as the rightful sovereign over all things, both **spiritual** and **temporal**, has communicated his absolute power to the Society of Jesuits in the person of their General, for the preservation and propagation of the spiritual and temporal good of the Society [the ex-Jesuit **Pope Gregory XVI** having put forth a Brief in 1836 by which he surrendered the office of the Pope and the entire Vatican Empire to the control of the Jesuits]. . . . I have proved that regicide is the ancient and received doctrine of the Society, and how dangerous it is to states to leave sovereign and independent power in the hands of any single man." {40} [Emphasis added]

REVOLUTION AND COUNTER-REFORMATION

The Great Secret Society had now been founded by the Devil to not only restore all lands lost to the risen Son of God's Bible-based, Protestant Reformation through the Order's education of the nobles, preaching, propaganda, intrigue, agitations, assassinations, revolutions and its Inquisition, but the long-range goal was to be an **all-encompassing universal monarchy** under the abject tyranny of the supposed successor of "St. Peter," "the Vicar of Christ,"—the Pope of Rome. Of this greatest of keys to the understanding of the last five centuries of history, we read:

"We have now seen the nature of the organization called into existence to arrest the progress of the Reformation. We observe that in the early stages of their existence as an Order, the Jesuits gained brilliant victories over their foes. . . . They have . . . shown a spirit of devoted obedience to the Pope, being ready when he commanded them to go through difficulties and dangers to the limits of the world. The Inquisition aided them in their work; the Jesuits rallied the scattered forces of the Church, disheartened by the rapid victories of the Reformers; they disciplined them by precept and example; they inspired them with a superhuman courage; they animated them to go forward in their victorious career until they wrestled from the Reformers many of the territories which they had conquered, compelling the inhabitants, often by persecution and fire and sword, to cast in their lot with the obedient vassals of the Papacy. . . . We are thus led to contemplate the tremendous war, which the regenerated Papacy waged with new weapons for the recovery of her lost ascendancy over the nations. . . . Every passion, which stirs the human frame, was pressed into that warfare.

Profound politicians, great captains, fierce demagogues, and desperate assassins were enlisted in it. We believe that the pontificate of **Sixtus V** is the period of the great crisis in the history of the Papacy, the turning point in the endangered fortunes of the Roman Catholic system. **Sixtus V** had, indeed, other objects for the promotion of which he had collected his treasure. He hoped to combine all

> Northeastern and South-western Europe for the annihilation of the Turkish Empire [brought to pass via the Britsduring World War I]. He hoped also to effect the conquest of Egypt [accomplished with the Order's Napoleonic Wars]. . . . the union of the Mediterranean and the Red Sea by means of a canal [using **Napoleon III** to build the Suez Canal], and a new Crusade for the recovery of the Holy Land [again, brought to pass via the Brits during World War I]. . . . But the grand vision, which presented itself to him, was Rome as the religious capital of the world. After a certain number of years, all the nations were to come, even from America, to Rome [the Jesuit Pontiff ruling all nations from Rome and ultimately, from Jerusalem]." {41} [Emphasis added]

Miss Cusack, the brilliant and renowned converted Catholic nun of the late Nineteenth Century having warned the English of the Jesuits' plot (already successful by 1800) to take over the British Empire, properly concludes:

> ". . . thus was established an Institution, which as we shall see from undisputable evidence, has done more than any other so-called religious order to ruin the peace of families, to check the growth of human progress, and to enslave the souls of men, and yet all this was done in the name of religion." {42} [Emphasis added]

Finally, and most relevant for today, is the fact that Loyola was the father of what became the Nineteenth Century's British-based, Freemasonic, Fabian Socialist, political movement known today as "**Zionism**." Governing the banking and politics of London via **The Roundtable Group**, the Order would use its pro-Irish Catholic British Labor Party to promote its Rothschild-financed "**Labor Zionism**." Its secret quest, using expendable ethnic Jews having survived **Pope Pius XII's** Eurasian Jewish Holocaust, was to take Jerusalem from the Moslems and make the city the Order's political and religious capital of the world. Of Loyola's trip to Jerusalem eleven years prior to his creation of the Society of Jesus, we read from the pen of one of the Reformation's greatest Protestant historians, **James A. Wylie**:

> "AMONG the wonderful things shown to **Ignatius Loyola** by special revelation was a vision of two great camps. The centre of the one was placed at **Babylon**; and over it there floated the gloomy ensign of the prince of darkness. The Heavenly King had erected his standard on **Mount Zion**, and made **Jerusalem** is head-quarters. In the war of which these two camps were the symbols, and the issues of which were to be grand beyond all former precedent, Loyola was chosen, he believed, to be one of the chief captains. He longed to place himself at the centre of action. The way thither was long. Wide oceans and gloomy deserts had to be traversed, and hostile tribes passed through. But he had an iron will, a boundless enthusiasm, and what was more, a Divine call—for such it seemed to him in his delusion. He set out penniless (1523), and begging his bread by the way, he

arrived at Barcelona. There he embarked in a ship which landed him on the shore of Italy. Thence, traveling on foot, after long months, and innumerable hardships, he entered in safety the gates of Jerusalem. But the reception that awaited him in the '**Holy City**' was not such as he had fondly anticipated. His rags, his uncombed locks, which almost hid his emaciated features, but ill accorded with the magnificence of the errand which had brought him to that shore. Loyola thought of doing in his single person what **the armies of the Crusaders** had failed to do by their combined strength. The head of the Romanists in Jerusalem saw in him rather the mendicant than the warrior, and fearing doubtless that should he offer battle to the Crescent, he was more likely to provoke a tempest of Turkish fanaticism than drive back the hordes of the infidel, he commanded him to desist under the threat of excommunication. Thus withstood, Loyola returned to Barcelona, which he reached in 1524.

Derision and insults awaited his arrival in his native Spain. His countrymen failed to see the grand aims cherished beneath his rags; nor could they divine the splendid career, and the immortality of fame, which were to emerge from this present squalor and debasement. But not for one moment did Loyola's own faith falter in his great destiny. . . .

On the 15th of August, 1534, Loyola, followed by his nine companions, entered the subterranean chapel of the Church of Montmartre, at Paris, and mass being said by [**Jesuit Peter**] **Fabre**, who had received priests orders, the Company, after the usual vow of chastity and poverty, took a solemn oath to dedicate their lives to **the conversion of the Saracens**, or, should circumstances make that attempt impossible, to lay themselves and their services unreservedly at the feet of the Pope. . . . In sublimity of aim, and strength of faith—using the term in its mundane sense—it wielded a power before which nothing on earth—one principle excepted [the true gospel of the Lord Jesus Christ as given in the Protestant Reformation's New Testament]—should be able to stand. . . .

The war in which Loyola and his nine companions enrolled themselves when on the 15th of August, 1534, they made their vow in the Church of Montmartre, **was to be waged against the Saracens of the East**. They acted so far on their original design as to proceed to Venice, where they learned that their project was meanwhile impracticable. The war which had just broken out between the Republic and the Porte had closed the gates of Asia. They took this as an intimation that the field of their operations was to be in the Western world [against the Reformation]. Returning on their path they now directed their steps towards Rome." {43} [Emphasis added]

Dear truth-seeker, could it be that Ignatius Loyola, in obedience to his master the Devil, sought to move the Holy Roman Empire's religious and political capital of

Rome, surnamed "Babylon," to Jerusalem? Is not "Babylon" of ***Revelation 17*** situated on seven "***mountains***" or seven "***hills***" (both words having been translated from the same New Testament Greek word, *oros*) in fact Rome? But before the move could be effected, must not he first rebuild the Jerusalem Temple, the identical quest of the crusading Knights Templars and dream of today's high Freemasons? And if that Temple is to be rebuilt, must not both Jerusalem mosques be removed from the Temple Mount? Further, if both mosques are to be destroyed, must not the Order foment a world war to bring them to ruins? Must not millions of Moslems be killed so as to prevent a wild mass-murder of Israeli Jews secretly deceived by the Company into merely serving as a human buffer for the Order's rebuilding of the Temple—in the "***last days***" to be a **Temple of SET** via "***the abomination of desolation***?" Further, must not there be a nation of Israel in which Jews may dwell, Jerusalem no longer being exclusively in Jordanian hands? If Israel must be, was not the end of the Ottoman Empire a necessity? If Jews are to be driven out of Eurasia into Israel, must not "Palestine" first be secured by British mandate? Finally, if Zionism was to be the cry for a return to the land of Israel, was not the subsequent "Jewish State" created by Jesuit duplicity and intrigue through the notorious Drefyus Affair? Indeed, Jesuit Labor Zionism will bring all these events to pass: *Loyola was its first inspiration!*

Having examined the true purpose, oaths, constitutions and devilish doctrines of the Society of Jesus, we pause to reflect on the dying words of **Ignatius Loyola**, the Order's founder and thus the father of the **Counter-Reformation:**

> " 'I have done much good to the Church of Rome—I have seen many provinces of our men, many colleges, houses, residences, and wealth belonging to our Society; but all these things desert me now, and I know not whither to turn!' At length he expired in a fit of trembling, and his face turned black, according to an eye-witness, the Jesuit Turrianus." {44}

In contrast, the dying words of **Martin Luther**, the father of the Reformation bringing *freedom of conscience*, *freedom of speech* and *freedom of the press* with the German Bible and his noble defender, **Frederick III, Elector of Saxony**, were:

> "O my Father, God of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of all consolation, I thank Thee for having revealed to me Thy well beloved Son, in whom I believe, whom I have preached and acknowledged, loved and celebrated, and whom the Pope and the impious persecute. I commend to Thee my soul. Jesus Christ my Lord, I am quitting this earthly body, I am leaving this life, but I know that I shall abide eternally with Thee." {45}

Dear truth-seeker, whose dying words will you repeat in your final moments of ebbing strength as you begin your journey to **Heaven** or to **Hell**?

Loyola on His Voyage to Jerusalem**, 1523** **##2-7**

Woodcut of Jerusalem **in Moslem/Saracen Hands, 1550** **##2-8**

Where the Crusades had failed, Loyola would succeed. His Order would: revive the suppressed Knights Templars as "Freemasons;" use Napoleon's invasion of Egypt to ultimately destroy the Mamelukes; reorder the Pope's defeated Knights of Malta; destroy the Ottoman Empire; take the Temple Mount from Jordan; internationalize the Holy City and place a Pope of his making in a new Hebrew Temple as the Universal Monarch of the World to be Satan's "wild beast."

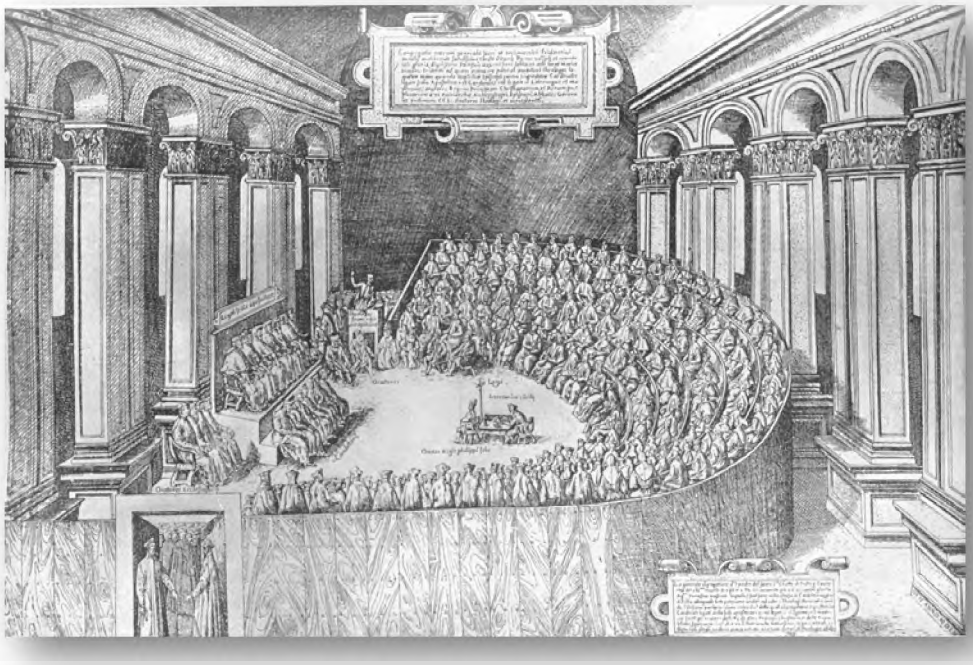
The Power and Secret of the Jesuits, Rene Fulop-Miller, (Garden City, New York: Garden City Publishing Co., 1930).

Pope Paul III Sanctions Loyola's Society of Jesus**, Rome, 1540** **#2-9**

Loyola With His "Immoral" Jesuit Theologians, 1540 #3-0

The Power and Secret of the Jesuits, Rene Fulop-Miller, (Garden City, NY: Garden City Pub. Co., 1930).
The Jesuits: A History, David Mitchell, (London: Macdonald Futura Publishers, 1980).

Chapter 1



The Jesuit General's Council of Trent, 1545 – 1563 #3-1

Being the backbone of the Counter-Reformation, the Council of Trent was dominated by Diego Laynez, a Jew by race and destined to be the Second Jesuit General (1558-1565), during which the Biblical Doctrines of the Reformers having spread across Europe were absolutely condemned, including Freedom of Conscience, Freedom of Speech and Freedom of the Press. The Protestant and Calvinist Bible-believers of the risen Son of God's Grand and Glorious Protestant Reformation were declared to be "accursed" for their beliefs one hundred and twenty-five times and therefore have been persecuted and mass-murdered by the millions! In the centuries to come this evil Council of Trent would ultimately be the foreign policy of every nation and empire to fall under the domination of Satan's Company of Jesus, better known as the Society of Jesus. Some of those empires would be the Spanish Empire under Philip II; the British Empire under King George III to the present; the Vatican Empire under Pope Pius VII to the present; the French Empire under Napoleon III; the "Holy Roman" Fourteenth Amendment American Empire under President Theodore "Rex" Roosevelt to the present; the Russian Empire under Lenin to the present; the Nazi Third Reich under Adolf Hitler, later transplanted into the Pentagon and Military Industrial Complex of the United States via the Jesuit-advised Pope Pius XII and his "Vatican Ratlines;" and the Masonic Islamic International Terrorist Empire under the Order's CIA-controlled Saudi Arabian prince, Osama bin Laden.

The Power and Secret of the Jesuits, Rene Fulop-Miller, (New York: Garden City Publishing Co., 1930).

Chapter 2
The Jesuits — **1572**

St. Bartholomew's Massacre
Assassination of Admiral Gaspard de Coligny

"**The Pope can kill by a single word; for having received the right of making pasture for the sheep, has he not received the right of cutting the throats of wolves?**" {1}

Emmanuel Sa, 1596
Portuguese Jesuit

Aphorisms

"A man who has been excommunicated by the Pope may be killed anywhere, as [**Jesuits Antonio**] **Escobar** and **Deaux** teach, because the Pope has an indirect jurisdiction over the whole world, even in temporal things . . . as [**Jesuit Francisco**] **Suarez** proves against the King of England." {2} [Emphasis added]

Herman Busembaum, 1757
German Jesuit
Theologia Moralis

"The assassins of St. Bartholomew, the inquisitors and the Jesuits are monsters produced by malignant imaginations; they are the natural allies of the spirit of darkness and of death . . . " [It is most revealing in recalling that the Order's political mass-murder called "The Night of the Long Knives" that was carried out by **Hitler's Jesuit-controlled SS** in 1934—which murder resulted in the purging of that most notorious homosexual, **Ernst Roehm** (who had scorned Hitler's Concordat and insulted the Papacy), along with his leading Nazi SA (Sturmableitung) "Brownshirts"— was also referred to by Masonic Jesuit Coadjutor **Adolf Hitler** himself as "**The Saint Bartholomew's Day Massacre**."] {3} [Emphasis added]

Edwin A. Sherman, 1883
American 33rd Degree Freemason
Friend of our hero, Protestant Ex-Priest
and Freemason, Charles Chiniquy
The Engineer Corps of Hell

"It is under the inspiration of those diabolical laws of Rome, that 75,000 Protestants were massacred, the night and following of St. Bartholomew." {4}

Charles Chiniquy, 1886
American Protestant Ex-Priest
Fifty Years In the Church of Rome

In France the Protestants, called "**Huguenots**," were gaining wealth and political power. **Admiral Gaspard de Coligny** was their leader. The Jesuits, with that she-wolf, **Catherine de Medici**, Queen Regent of France, plotted their destruction. On August 24, 1572 the murderous frenzy began. Admiral Coligny bravely resisted his assassins but to no avail. He was murdered and his head was sent as a trophy to the **Cardinal of Lorraine** who had been educated, *or rather brainwashed*, by the Jesuits in Flanders. Seventy-five thousand Protestants were butchered in cold blood in accordance with its past and present Canon Law. Rome celebrated, struck a coin commemorating the "great victory" and sang her "Te Deums." Of this horrible genocide we read from Protestant **R. W. Thompson**:

> "There is no intelligent reader of French history who is not familiar with the steps taken by this perfidious queen regent [Catherine de Medici] after the admission of the Jesuits into Paris, to bring about the terrible **Massacre of St. Bartholomew**—an event so closely allied with others, of which they were the undoubted authors, that one must close his eyes not to see the evidences which point to their agency in that infamous transaction. They needed such bloody work to give them the mastery over France; although they have since then been more than once expelled in disgrace from French soil, they have returned again and again to torment her people, who still continue to realize, under their [Third] Republic, how unceasingly they labor for the entire overthrow of every form of popular government." {5} [Emphasis added]

Dear truth-seeker, do you see how a **Cardinal** working in conjunction with the Jesuits can be involved in the murder of a powerful political leader?

As we shall see, in 1963, a Cardinal working in conjunction with the Jesuits was involved in the murder of an American political leader. The Cardinal was **Francis Spellman**, *who had a special parlor* (Room number three) at the Jesuit **Novitiate of St. Isaac Jogues** in Wernersville, Pennsylvania. (**Jesuit Isaac Jogues** distinguished himself as a "missionary" among the native American Hurons. For aiding in the arming of these natives, he was hated by the anti-Jesuit Iroquois and the Mohawks. The Mohawks, in the providence of God, ultimately tomahawked Jogues for being a *sorcerer*. {6}) The political leader was our President **John Fitzgerald Kennedy** (JFK), wounded in the house of his friends.

The Order's Saint Bartholomew's Massacre, August 24, 1572 #3-2
Forerunner to the Order's Revocation of the Edict of Nantes, 1685

Francis Borgia, the third Jesuit Superior General (1565-1572), having been in secret council with the Monarchs of France, laid the plan for this mass-murder of the righteous French Huguenot Protestant Calvinists including their great leader, Admiral Gaspard de Coligny. Pope Pius V, formerly "Brother Michael" the Inquisitor, exhorted both Queen Regent Catherine de Medici and her son, King Charles IX, ". . . to punish the heretics with all severity, and thus justly to avenge not only their own wrongs, but those of Almighty God; to pursue and destroy the remnants of the enemy, and wholly to tear up not only the roots of an evil so great, and which had gathered to itself much strength, but also the very fibers of the roots . . . Under no circumstances, and from no considerations, ought the enemies of God to be spared." With the sounding of an early morning church bell, the assassins were let loose. This infamous mass-murder, which resulted in the death of over 75,000 men, women and children, was done in obedience to the bloody Jesuit Oath and the Order's evil Council of Trent, which to this day stands affirmed by the cunning Second Vatican Council, having been neither repudiated nor renounced by either the **Black Pope** or the Papal Caesar.

Ridpath's Universal History, John Clark Ridpath, (New York: Merrill & Baker, 1901) Vol. XIII, p. 253.
The Counter-Reformation in Europe, Arthur Robert Pennington, (London: Elliot Stock, 1899) p. 162.

The Cardinal of Lorraine, 1572 #3-3

Receiving the Head of Admiral Gaspard de Coligny

The Huguenots had been victorious in three Civil Wars against their Monarch of France, Charles IX, governed by his Queen mother, Catherine de Medici. They had obtained religious liberty with the Peace of St. Germain and Coligny sought to aid the Low Countries in their Calvinist revolt against Spain. Under the eye of the **Black Pope**, a trap was set luring all of the Protestants to a royal wedding in Paris. After the party, early in the morning, with white crosses on their hats, the Pope's Jesuit-led Vatican Assassins first murdered the great Admiral Coligny in his bedroom, he offering a most noble and determined resistance. After the savage and ghoulish massacre of 75,000 Protestant Huguenots, the Medicis sent his head as a trophy to the Jesuit-trained Cardinal of Lorraine pictured above.

Ridpath's Universal History, John Clark Ridpath, (New York: Merrill & Baker, 1901) Vol. XIII, p. 255.

Chapter 3

The Jesuits — 1568 – 1648

Invasion of the Netherlands

Assassination of William I of Orange

"Secular powers of all ranks and degrees [controlling the governments of nations] are to be warned, induced, and, if necessary, compelled by ecclesiastical censure, to swear that they will exert themselves to the utmost in the defense of the faith, and extirpate all heretics denounced by the church, who shall be found in their territories." {1} [Emphasis added]

Pope Innocent III, 1215
Antichrist of the Dark Ages
Fourth Lateran Council

". . . **the chief aim of all our efforts ought to be to procure the confidence and favour of princes and men in places of distinction**, to the end that no one might dare to offer opposition to us, but, on the contrary, that all should be subject to us [which is the present state of affairs in the historic White Protestant nations of The Netherlands, The United Kingdom and The United States of America]." {2} [Emphasis added]

Ignatius Loyola, 1545
Founder, 1st Jesuit General, 1540-1556
Secret Instructions of the Jesuits

". . . **William the Taciturn** [the Silent] was shot dead by another Jesuit murderer, called Girard [Gerard], for having broken the yoke [the political, Temporal Power] of the Pope. The Church of Rome is absolutely the same to-day as she was then; she does believe and teach to-day, as then, that she has the right and that it is her duty to punish by death any heretic who is in her way as an obstacle to her designs [even as she murdered **President John F. Kennedy** in 1963 for openly refusing to submit to the Temporal Power of **Pope Paul VI**]." {3} [Emphasis added]

Charles Chiniquy, 1886
American Protestant Ex-Priest
Low-level Freemason
Defendant of Abraham Lincoln
Fifty Years In the Church of Rome

"**The Bible** tells us [**'Pilate wrote a title, and put it on the cross. And the writing'** being] the words put on the cross of Christ at the crucifixion said:

'JESUS OF NAZARETH THE KING OF THE JEWS.'

– John 19:19

But on the Roman Catholic crucifix, it reads:

I. N. R. I.

Webster's [College] Dictionary says **I. N. R. I**. means:

IESUS NAZARENUS REX IUDAEORUM

But in the extreme oath of the Jesuits, it has a special meaning. **I. N. R. I.** means:

IUSTUM NECARE REGES IMPIOS

Translated into English **I. N. R. I.** means . . . **'It is just to exterminate or annihilate impious or heretical kings, governments or rulers.'**

[*All Jesuit "Moral Theologians," including* **Robert Bellarmine**, **Martin Becan**, **Juan Mariana**, **Francisco Suarez**, **Francisco Tolet**, **Edmund Pirot**, **Antonio Escobar**, **Emmanuel Sa**, **Herman Busembaum**, **Claudio LaCroix**, **Horatio Turcelino**, **Martin Antoine del Rio**, **Robert Person**, **Luis Molina**, **Alphonse Salmeron**, **John Aqua Pontanus**, **Gregory de Valence, Charles Scribami**, **Jean Azor**, **Jaques Gretzer**, **Jacques Keller** *(author of Tyrannicidium),* **Gabriel Vasquez**, **Jean Lorin**, **Leonard Lessius**, **Adam Tanner**, **Jaques Tyrin**, **Joseph Jouvenci**, *and* **Montauzan** *teach regicide. For "teaching the abominable doctrine of murder" of "citizens and sovereigns," on December 29, 1761, all the works of the above Jesuits were publicly torn and burned by the executioner the foot of the staircase, opposite to the great door of entrance, of the Palace of Parliament, Rennes, France.* **{4}**]

The crucifixion of Jesus brings forgiveness and life, but the crucifix is a Jesuit symbol for vengeance and death." **{5}** [Emphasis added]

Alberto Rivera, 1981
Spanish American Ex-Jesuit
Double-Cross

"As 'tis apparent to all that a prince is constituted by God to be ruler of a people [**Romans 13:1-5**], to defend them from oppression and violence as the shepherd his sheep; and whereas God did not create the people slaves to their prince, to obey his commands, whether right or wrong, but rather the prince for the sake of the subjects (without which he could be no prince), to govern them according to equity [**Isaiah 11:4**], to love and support them as a father his children or a shepherd his flock, and even at the hazard of life to defend and preserve them [**John 10:11-15**]. And when he does not behave thus, but, on the contrary, oppresses them, seeking opportunities to infringe their ancient customs and privileges, exacting from them slavish compliance, then he is no longer a prince, but a tyrant, and the subjects are to consider him in no other view. And particularly when this is done deliberately, unauthorized by the states, they may not only disallow his authority, but legally proceed to the choice of another prince

for their defense. This is the only method left for subjects whose humble petitions and remonstrances could never soften their prince or dissuade him from his tyrannical proceedings; and this is what **the law of nature** [principles of creation] **dictates** [**I Corinthians 11:14**] for the defense of liberty, which we ought to transmit to posterity, even at the hazard of our lives. And this we have seen done frequently in several countries [Protestant Germany and England] upon the like occasion, whereof there are notorious instances, and more justifiable in our land, which are expressed in the oath taken by the prince at his admission to the government; . . . which he swears to maintain, which, if the prince violates**, he is no longer sovereign**. . . .

Now thus it was that the king of Spain [**Philip II**] . . . did rather hearken to the council of those [Jesuit] Spaniards about him, who had conceived a secret hatred to this [Protestant] land and to its liberty, . . . to subdue the **Low Countries** a second time, and to make himself absolute (by which they mean to tyrannize at pleasure), than to govern according to the **restrictions** he had accepted, and at his admission sworn to observe. . . . the king of Spain, following these evil counselors, sought by all means possible to reduce this country (stripping them of their ancient privileges) to slavery, under the government of [foreign Roman Catholic] Spaniards . . . and govern it tyrannically at pleasure . . . (showing the little regard he had for his people, so contrary to the duty which a good prince owes to his subjects), sent the **Duke of Alva** with a powerful army to oppress this land, who, for his inhuman cruelties, is looked upon as one of its greatest enemies, accompanied with [Jesuit] counselors too like himself. . . . [The Duke of Alva] . . . sent for the chief nobility in the king's name, under pretense of taking their advice . . . And they who believed his letters were seized . . . and prosecuted as criminals before him who had no right . . . and at the last, without hearing their defense . . . sentenced them to death, which was publicly and ignominiously executed [exactly as did the Order's **Chairman Mao**]. The others . . . residing in foreign countries, were declared outlawries, and had their estates confiscated, so that the poor subjects could make no use of their fortresses nor be assisted by their princes in defense of their liberty **against the violence of the pope**; . . .

All these considerations give us more than sufficient reason to renounce the King of Spain, and seek some other powerful and more gracious prince to take us under his protection; and, more especially, as these countries have been for these twenty years abandoned to disturbance and oppression by their king, during which time the inhabitants were not treated as subjects, but enemies, enslaved forcibly by their own governors. . . . At last we found by experience that nothing would be obtained of the king by prayers and treaties, which latter he made use of to divide and weaken the provinces, that he might the easier execute his [conspiratorial] plan rigorously, by subduing them one by one, which afterwards

plainly appeared by certain proclamations and proscriptions published by the king's orders, by virtue of which we and all officers of the **United Provinces** with all our friends are declared rebels [as were the Southern Confederates], and as such, to have forfeited our lives and estates. Thus, by rendering us odious to all, he might interrupt our commerce, likewise reducing us to despair, offering a great sum to any that would assassinate the **Prince of Orleans**.

So having no hope of reconciliation, and finding no other remedy, we have, agreeable to **the law of nature in our own defense**, and for maintaining the rights, privileges, and liberties of our countrymen, wives, and children, and latest posterity from being enslaved by the Spaniards, been constrained to renounce allegiance to the King of Spain, and pursue such methods as appear to us most likely to secure our ancient liberties and privileges.

Know all men by these presents, that, being reduced to the last extremity, as above mentioned, we have unanimously and deliberately declared, and do by these presents declare, that the King of Spain has forfeited, ipso jure, all hereditary right to the sovereignty of these countries, and are determined from henceforward, not to acknowledge his sovereignty or jurisdiction, nor any act of his relating to the domains of the **Low Countries**, nor make use of his name as prince, nor suffer others to do it." {6} [Emphasis added]

J. De Asseliers, 1581
States General of the United Provinces
Dutch Declaration of Independence

The Netherlands also called "**The Low Countries**" began to embrace the Biblical doctrines of grace taught by the Reformers, especially **John Calvin**.

Thousands of Dutchmen were receiving Christ as the gospel was being preached in open fields. The result was that Rome began to lose her political power. To stop this movement of the risen Son of God, the Devil and his Jesuits moved **Philip II** to sacrifice his only son to the Inquisition, **Prince Don Carlos** (having shown lenity and favor to Dutch Protestants), and to re-enact the **Edict of 1550**, which read in part:

"No one shall print, write, copy, keep, conceal, sell, buy or give in churches, streets, or other places, any book or writing made by **Martin Luther**, **John Calvin**, or other heretics reprobated by the Holy Church . . . nor in his house hold illegal gatherings . . . Moreover, we forbid all lay persons to converse or dispute concerning the **Holy Scriptures**, openly or secretly, or to read, teach or expound the Scriptures . . . or to preach secretly or openly . . . on pain . . . to be punished in the following manner.

> That such . . . are to be executed, to wit: the men with the sword and the women to be buried alive, if they **do not** persist in their errors; if they **do** persist in them, then they are to be executed with fire; all their property in both cases being confiscated to the crown." {7} [Emphasis added]

To enforce this ***"mischief framed by a law"*** Philip dispatched ten thousand Spanish troops led by the **Duke of Alva**. The Duke, guided by the Jesuits, established an evil tribunal called "the Blood Council." Thousands perished to the delight of **Cardinal Granvelle** and **Titelmann the Inquisitor**. Of this horrible time we read:

> "In the second half of the sixteenth century the Spanish armies occupied Holland and Flanders and the glare of the Inquisition's autos-da-fé lit up the market squares of the cities great and small. After a long vigil in prayer, the silent man with the cruel eyes in the Escorial [Philip II of Madrid, Spain] had decreed the extermination of the new religion in the Netherlands. In less than a decade there perished by his will in the torture chambers, on the gallows and on the pyres two hundred and fifty thousand men and women of the Dutch race. Nobles and burghers, old and young, rich and poor, all were dragged from their homes, frequently on secret denunciation, to face the Grand Inquisitor—the monk Titelmann—and his helpers, who knew no mercy." {8} [Emphasis added]

But the Dutch Protestants would not be conquered. They had a great leader. His name was **William I of Orange**, surnamed "**the Silent**." He had been raised in the court of **Charles V**, the "Holy Roman Emperor," and was fit to lead a people to political liberty. He waged war from the sea commanding the bravest soldiers of the age. **John Lothrop Motley**, one of the Reformation's greatest historians having authored *The Dutch Republic* and *The United Netherlands*, writes:

> "Scarred, hacked, and even maimed, in the unceasing conflicts in which their lives had passed; wearing crescents in their caps, with the inscription, 'Rather Turkish than Popish', renowned far and wide, as much for their ferocity as for their nautical skill; the appearance of these wildest of the 'Sea-beggars' was both eccentric and terrific. They were known never to give nor to take quarter, for they went to mortal combat only, and had sworn to spare neither noble nor simple, neither king, kaiser, nor pope, should they fall into their power." {9} [Emphasis added]

The Sea Beggars always engaged their Spanish enemy and if they perceived the battle to be lost they would gather together, solemnly partake of the Lord's Supper and then fire the magazine, blowing themselves and the enemy into eternity.

This **William I of Orange** became the Father of religious liberty and greatly beloved of his people. He did not force the Anabaptists to go to war, as they were non-resistant. He further gave the European Jews religious liberty, so much so that they migrated to Amsterdam, calling it "the New Jerusalem." (Rembrandt painted some of his greatest portraits using the Jews of Amsterdam to illustrate Biblical characters.) William ultimately produced in his seventeen year-old son, **Prince Maurice**, a man who became the greatest soldier of the age. Maurice contributed to the final victory in 1648 after eighty years of war with the Spanish Empire under the command of the Jesuits and their tools, **Philip II** and his son, **Philip III**.

Obviously, the Jesuits hated William of Orange. They kidnapped his eldest son who was then raised a Roman Catholic, the heart-broken father never to see him again. After several attempts to assassinate William, they finally succeeded one sad day in 1584. Their tool was **Balthazar Gerard**, used to fulfill the death-inspiring **Jesuit Oath**. Shooting the Father of the Dutch Republic three times with a pistol, Gerard attempted to escape but was caught and later brutally executed. As the poison from the rounds was coursing through his veins, William's last words were: "O my God, have mercy on this poor people." {10}

Like Coligny, **William I of Orange**, *the father of religious liberty and political freedom*, died at the hand of a Jesuit assassin fulfilling the Company's bloody oath once again:

> "I will . . . make and wage relentless war . . . against all heretics . . . to exterminate them from the face of the whole earth; . . . That when the same cannot be done openly, I will secretly use . . . the leaden bullet . . ." {11 [Emphasis added]

Could it be that American presidents have been murdered by Jesuit assassins also? As we shall see, there have been many, the most recent being **John F. Kennedy**.

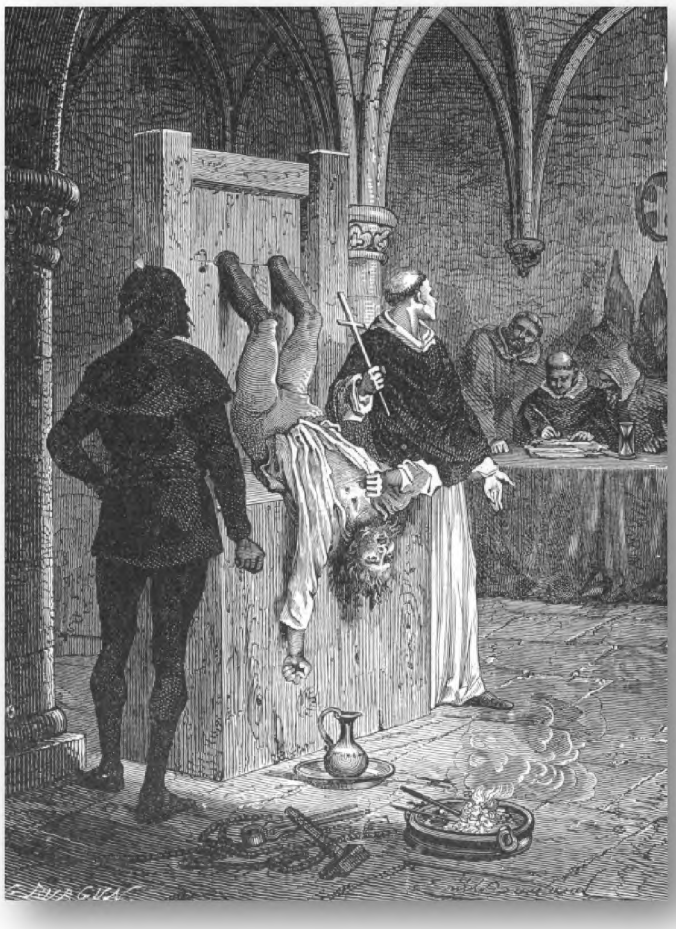
William I "the Silent," Prince of Orange, 1533 – 1584 #3-4

Father of The Dutch Republic, 1579 – 1584

This White, Reformed Protestant, Bible-believing, man of God is the Father of any and all Religious and Political Liberty remaining in the world today.

Leading his fearless soldiers, William relieved the city of Leyden besieged for four months by the brutal Spanish army. Broken and starving, its beloved people entered into their Church and, while singing a hymn of thanksgiving to the God and Father of the Lord Jesus Christ, all broke down and wept like children. The Prince went on to break the Pope's Temporal Power over the Netherlands. He protected the Anabaptists and Mennonites who refused to take up "the Sword of Just Defense" against the armies of Philip II, and gave refuge to the persecuted Jews of Europe. But he was murdered by an assassin sent by the Jesuits—Balthazar Gerard—in obedience to the bloody Jesuit Oath.

Ridpath's Universal History, John Clark Ridpath, (New York: Merrill & Baker, 1901) Vol. XIII, p. 310.



The "Holy Office" of the Inquisition in Holland #3-5

The Great Terror of the Sixteenth Century

The accused was arrested at night, tortured underground and upon confession, was handed over to "the secular arm" to be burned. The state was completely subservient to the Papacy. Over the centuries sixty-eight million perished amidst this horror according to Nineteenth Century author, Joseph F. Berg, later confirmed by the courageous, deceased ex-Jesuit, Alberto Rivera. To deceive the nations it was formally abolished in 1834, but it continued in secrecy, and later openly, under other deceptive names. In the Twentieth Century the Jesuits have conducted their Inquisition under the names of Nazism, Fascism, Communism and now Islamic Terrorism with their Inquisitors, Adolf Hitler, Francisco Franco, Josef Stalin and now Osama bin Laden. Today the **Black Pope** orders his Holy Office of the Inquisition, renamed in 1965 "The Sacred Congregation for the Doctrine of the Faith," through his International Intelligence Community headed by Papal Knights, including Skull and Bonesman George W. Bush.

Ridpath's Universal History, John Clark Ridpath, (New York: Merrill & Baker, 1901) Vol. XIII, p. 297.

Chapter 4

The Jesuits — **1588**

Attempted Invasion of England

Assassination Attempted of Queen Elizabeth I

"William Shakespeare"

"My letters say a hundred and seven galleys,
And mine, a hundred forty.
And mine, two hundred:
But though they jump not on a just account,—
As in these cases, where the aim reports,
'Tis oft with difference—yet do they all confirm
A Turkish fleet, and bearing up to Cyprus." {1}

Edward de Vere, 1590
17th Earl of Oxford
Alias "William Shakespeare"
Othello, Act I, Scene III

"The tyrant [he who does not enforce the Pope's rule] is illegitimate; and any man whatever of the people has the right to kill him." {2}

Emmanuel Sa, 1596
Portuguese Jesuit
Aphorisms

"The Jesuits exist in all Protestant countries under the name of missionaries, with the habit of priest, and . . . they exist there under other names. . . . Take England for example, there they do not legally exist [since 1829 until re-admitted in 1902 by **King Edward VII**]; nevertheless, they have not given up that country, and I assure you that they are more numerous in England than in Italy, and this because all the English, Scotch and Irish priests are pupils of the Jesuits [as was the assassin of President John F. Kennedy, **Francis Cardinal Spellman**], . . . There are Jesuits in Parliament, amongst the Anglican clergy, amongst the Bishops, and perhaps also in still higher circles [advisors of Queen Victoria] . . ." {3}

Luigi Desanctis, 1852
Official Censor of the Inquisition
Popery, Puseyism, and Jesuitism

"In spite of oceans and deserts, of hunger and pestilence, of spies and penal laws, of dungeons and racks, of giblets and quartering-blocks, Jesuits were to be found **under every disguise**, and **in every country**; scholars, physicians, merchants, serving men . . . to plot against the thrones and lives of apostate kings, to spread evil rumors, to raise tumults, to inflame civil wars, to arm the hand of the assassin

. . . the right of rulers to misgovern the people [as outlined in Roman Catholic Niccolo Machiavelli's The Prince], the right of every one of the people to plunge his knife in the heart of a bad ruler, were inculcated by the same man, according as he addressed himself to the subject of Philip or to the subject of Elizabeth . . ." {4}

Thomas Babington Macaulay, 1848
English Lord; Protestant Historian
Essays

"Whereas the progress of the papal policy, long actuated by the steady counsels of successive pontiffs, took deeper root, and was at length in some places with difficulty, in others never yet, extirpated. For this we might call to witness the black intrigues of the Jesuits . . . This plan of pontifical power was so deeply laid, and so indefatigably pursued by the unwearied politics of the court of Rome through a long succession of ages . . . it was polished and improved by the united endeavors of a body of men who engrossed all the learning of Europe for centuries together; it was firmly and resolutely executed by persons the best calculated for establishing tyranny and despotism, being fixed with a bigoted enthusiasm, . . . unconnected with their fellow-subjects and totally indifferent to what might befall that posterity to which they bore no endearing relation: yet it vanished into nothing when the eyes of the people were a little enlightened, and they set themselves with vigor to oppose it." {5} [Emphasis added]

Sir William Blackstone, 1770
England's Greatest Jurist
Commentaries on the
Laws of England

"**There is but one Supreme Authority in the World, and that is the** [*Roman*] **Pope. . . . The Pope can do any thing above all Right, against all Right, and without all Right . . . because he is Judge of all and in** [*the*] **stead of God on Earth**." {6} [Emphasis added]

Multiple Jesuit Authorities, 1685
Warning to King Charles II
The Jesuits' Catechism

"There was no disguise they [the Jesuits] could not assume, and therefore, there was no place into which they could not penetrate. They could enter unheard the closet of the Monarch, or the Cabinet of the Statesman. They could sit unseen in convocation or General Assembly, and mingle unsuspected in deliberations and debates. There was no tongue they could not speak, and no creed they could not profess [including Judaism and Islam], and thus there was no people among whom they might not sojourn [including Jews and Arabs], and no church [synagogue or mosque] whose membership they might not enter and whose

functions they might not discharge. They could execrate the Pope with the Lutheran, and swear the Solemn League with the Covenanter." {7} [Emphasis added]

James A. Wylie, 1878
Scottish Protestant Historian
History of Protestantism: The Jesuits

The Reformation was prospering in England. **Queen Elizabeth I**, "every inch a queen" speaking six languages better than her own, permitted the reformed doctrines of the Bible to be openly preached. From her kingdom, she first banished the Order in 1579. Of course the Jesuits hated her, called her a bastard, denied her right to the throne and attempted to murder her several times. The Ridolfi Plot (1571), the Throgmarton Plot (1583) and the Babington Plot (1586), although failures, were instigated by the soldiers of the Jesuit General attempting to reduce England to the earthly, political rule of the Pope—the **Temporal Power** of "the Vicar of Christ."

Meanwhile, the Jesuits were in control of Spain. **Philip II** was the king through which they sought to destroy the Reformation in the Netherlands as well as in England. (Philip II enjoyed the execution of his cousin **Dona Isabella** who, before a mock Inquisitional Court, professed Christ as her Lord and Saviour.) Therefore, with the military might of Philip, the Jesuits plotted the "extirpation" of England's Protestants and Queen with one great stroke. They would invade with thousands of Spanish soldiers carried by a huge array of ships—*the invincible Spanish Armada*—its building having been financed by Rome's Papal Caesar for *two million crowns!*

Setting out in **1588**, assured of naval supremacy and ultimate victory, the Jesuits urged their 30,000 attackers aboard 130 ships on to heretic England. But the risen Son of God chose to intervene. After five desperate days of naval battle with the mere 80 vessels of both **Howard** and **Drake** out of food and ammunition, we read:

"A mighty storm—a storm, which, to use the emphatic expression of Strada, 'shook heaven and earth'—finally decided the contest, and delivered England from the slightest apprehension of a rally, and fresh attack, from the scattered ships of the Armada . . . But winds and waves fought mightily for England, and while not so much as a single boat of ours was lost, many of the stateliest ships of Spain [*63*] were dashed upon the shores of Ireland and Scotland [*37 perished without a trace*], while their crews perished miserably [*20,000*]." {8}

Indeed, the English noble and true author of *Othello* joyfully wrote:

"News lads! our wars are done.
The desperate tempest hath so bang'd the Turks

That their designment halts: a noble ship of Venice
Hath seen a grievous wrack and sufferance
On most part of their fleet." *{9}*

Captain Thomas Fenner, commanding the Queen's ship *Nonpareil*, declared:

"THE MIGHTY GOD OF ISRAEL STRETCHED OUT BUT HIS FINGER AGAINST THEM." {10}

With England's victory by the hand of the One "that even the winds and the sea obey" **Bishop John Fisher's** deeply laid plans, perfected by the Jesuits, to destroy the "heretics" of England since 1533 were foiled. Elizabeth and the English people thanked God for giving so mighty a deliverance in answer to their prayers. **Canon Pennington** gives us his sagacious conclusion with the following words of wisdom:

"We must see in these events the interposition of the **Almighty King of Heaven**. We know that there is a common belief that to the tempest, irrespectively of any other cause, is due the destruction of the Armada, falsely styled Invincible; but we must remember that it would never have sunk beneath the boiling surges if the master spirit of the English navy, **Sir Francis Drake**, had not first defeated it by his superior skill before Gravelines, and then driven it, crippled as it was, into the region of storms.

On the result of that action before Gravelines were suspended the spiritual and temporal destinies of England. But even if we could suppose that the annihilation of the Spanish Armada was due only to the tempest, we should still be able to trace in its destruction the agency of God. We ask: 'Shall there be evil as well as good in a city, and the Lord hath not done it?' We say that 'fire and hail, snow and vapour, wind and storm, fulfill His word.'

We must protest against that refined idolatry which consists in overlooking the **Great First Cause** of all things, and attributing to the operation of second causes events which have flowed from the direct providential interference of God. . . . We must admit that this great destruction was due to Him whom we are thus reminded that the Psalmist styles 'the Lord mighty in battle.' We know that many of the Spaniards were conscious of an emotion of pride when they gazed on those ships of war, those monarchs of the deep, which were floating triumphantly before them. They thought in the vanity of their hearts, that, having ruffled up their plumage and issued from their harbours, they would ride triumphantly over the billows, and scatter destruction among the navies of their opponents. They trusted in an arm of flesh, and not in the arm of the Lord God omnipotent.

Let us learn, then, that God is 'the only Giver of all victory.' We must also come to this conclusion when we hear that the English fleet had in it far fewer vessels

than the Spanish fleet; that it was far inferior to it in other respects which have come before us; and when we remember also that the greatest service ever performed by an English fleet had been performed by men whose wages had never been paid from the time of their engagement; by men half-starved, with their clothes in rags, and falling off from their backs; by men so ill-found in the necessaries of war that they supplied, as we have seen, the want of ammunition by ammunition taken from the enemy; men in whom the tendency to disease was so aggravated that boatloads of them were carried on shore at Margate, and set down to die in the streets, as there was no place in the town to receive them.

Let us, then, look away from ourselves, our own wisdom, our own resources, and our own armies, and let us look to Him who is 'a buckler to them who trust in Him.' Let us learn to depend on Him without whose blessing on our warriors the strongest arm must fall palsied and powerless, and the stoutest heart must quail. Let us ascribe the victory to Him who by the breath of His mouth can blast the strength of the most powerful army which ever marched beneath the banner of this world's potentates, and lay low the pride of the proudest navy which ever ploughed the waters of the ocean.

The attempted invasion of England was a most momentous crisis in the world's history. If it had been successful, in all human probability the power and policy of England would have been employed to promote the progress of Romanism throughout the world. The result of the struggle in the Netherlands would not have remained in suspense for a moment. The **Prince of Orange** had indeed broken the fetters which the tyrant had forged to enslave his fellow-countrymen. The patient zeal with which he laboured in the service of his country was rewarded, as we have seen, by the establishment of the government of the United Provinces.

But if **Philip** [*and the Jesuits*] had been successful, the Armada and the unexhausted resources of Spain, augmented by those gained through the conquest of England, would at once have been successfully employed by Philip to win back the United Provinces to their allegiance to himself and the [*Jesuit-controlled*] Papacy. Another result would have been that he would have interfered with success in that conflict which **Henry of Navarre**, the Protestant King of France, was waging with the whole force of the [*Order's Roman Catholic*] League, formed for the purpose of excluding from the throne a monarch who claimed to reign by hereditary right, even when he was willing to return to the Roman Catholic Church.

We should never have heard of the **Edict of Nantes**, establishing universal religious liberty in France. The Jesuits would have been successful, and France would have been placed in absolute subjection to the Pope. **The Thirty Years'**

War, . . . would never have been fought, or would have been brought, through the vast resources placed at the disposal of the Roman Catholic Church, to a speedy termination. The Pope would have reigned supreme throughout the continent of Europe." {11} [Emphasis added]

(Dear truth-seeker, would the Jesuits attempt to invade America with a foreign fleet? Is it simply a coincidence that Russia and China have the largest merchant marine fleets in the world? Could it be possible that Russia, China and possibly the Japanese would provide the fleets for millions of Chinese to invade America? Why did President **Bill Clinton** lease the American Naval Base in Long Beach, California, to Red China whose **Secret Service** has been run by the Company through England for decades? Why has the scrap steel from New York's demolished WTC been shipped to China, its Defense Ministry's Director of Strategy **Colonel Xu Junping**—*who recently defected to the US*—having declared that his agents have been bringing in nuclear and biological weapons for the last five years? Our attack is most assuredly coming; our own government will have betrayed us Americans for the last time. Like Germany, we will be silenced by the American Gestapo, the Office of Homeland Security; our troops will be sacrificed during our two-front war; and the Pope's invaders will succeed, as we have wickedly departed from the Word of God.)

The Attempted Assassination of Queen Elizabeth I

"Why, that's the lady; all the world desires her;
From the four corners of the earth they come,
To kiss this shrine, this mortal-breathing saint:...
As o'er a brook, to see fair Portia." {12}

Edward de Vere, 1590
17th Earl of Oxford
Alias "William Shakespeare
The Merchant of Venice, Act II, Scene VI

"It is impossible to read Elizabethan history except in the context of an army of Jesuits, masters of deceit, treachery, treason, infiltration, subversion, assassination, insurrection, civil war and coercion, plotting for the good of the papacy, and the defeat of all the Pope's foes anywhere in the world." {13}

Jonas E. C. Shepherd, 1987
Canadian Protestant Historian
The Babington Plot

"It was for this reason that the Jesuits, ever since the Reformation, took care to acquire the posts of confessors to nearly every crowned head of Europe, and to their principal ministers, for, by means of the religious influence which they exercised on the rulers, they were able to control the affairs of the State, enact

laws, and wage wars against the Protestants, and plan and carry out massacres of those who opposed them. . . . In England, also, during the reign of **Elizabeth**, they made the greatest efforts to overthrow the Protestant Government by exciting repeated rebellions, and by forming numerous plots to the murder of the Queen and her ministers.

'England and Ireland,' said **Lord Burleigh**, 'had rebelled at the instigation of the Pope. Plots had been formed for the assassination of the Queen. Priests (Jesuits), commissioned by the Pope, had stolen into the realm to seduce her subjects from their allegiance, and had suffered accordingly, while no loyal Catholics had been interfered with.'

Again, at the meeting of Parliament, he said, 'Those devils (the Jesuits) were persuaded that her life (the Queen's) was the only let [hindrance] why their tyranny was not planted again. While that hope remained, her life was in peril. No laws, no associations, no fear of torment could remedy it.

The damnable sect of Jesuits persuaded men in conscience that such acts would merit heaven.'

The English Catholics at that time were well aware that the Jesuits were the sole authors of the unceasing sedition and rebellion in the kingdom, and they addressed a petition against them to the Pope, and again fifty years afterwards, begging the Pope to 'withdraw the Jesuits from England, since painful experience had proved that there was no way of restoring to the kingdom the peace and happiness which they had banished from it.' " {14} [Emphasis added]

"Watchman," 1916
Anonymous English Calvinist & Patriot
Rome and the War: And
Coming Events In Britain

"By promises and secret intrigues, Rome then sought to induce, first France, and then Spain, to undertake the conquest of England, while, at the same time, **the Jesuits**, both in this country and on the Continent, circulated a mass of scurrilous literature, full of falsehood and calumny, in order to stir up hatred on the Continent against this country and to inflame the minds of British Catholics against the Queen and her Protestant Ministers, with the view of dividing the kingdom against itself, and, by forming a powerful party in favour of Rome, prepare the way for the conquest of the country by a Catholic power. **Froude** remarks that the Jesuits in France and Belgium, and the seminary priest at Douay, 'represented the English Reformation as a monstrous product of lust and tyranny, and **Cromwell**, **Cranmer**, **Burleigh**, and every great thinker and statesman which England had produced, were held up as panderers to the wickedness of **Henry VIII** and his bastard daughter, while **Elizabeth** herself was described as a monster of

the world whose cruelty exceeded both that of the heathen and Turk, and as the vilest of prostitutes, and her Court the vilest of brothels.' These and similar scurrilous calumnies were published [and] broadcast in England and on the Continent in order to stir up the hatred of the Catholics.

In this they so far succeeded that they excited sedition and provoked rebellion after rebellion both in this country and in Ireland, while, at the same time, they formed repeated plots to murder the Queen. . . .

Again in the 'Domestic MS' we read: 'One frightful thought possesses every loyal mind that those hell-hounds, the Jesuits, knowing themselves to be united, and good [British] subjects to be distracted and doubtful, would strike at the Queen and plunge the country into anarchy. They held and taught that it was only lawful and meritorious to kill excommunicated princes. The paradise they were to win enabled them to despise death and triumph in torments [as it is with Moslem terrorists of today—guided by Masonic Islamic Jesuit Coadjutors working with the ***Black Pope***'s CIA].'

Rome, although she failed to induce the **King of France** to make war against England, succeeded in persuading **Philip** [**II**] **of Spain**, the most powerful monarch in the world a that time, to do so, with the result that the mighty **Armada** was collected, manned by all the bravest and most disciplined troops of the Empire, and led by the chivalry of Spain, to accomplish the conquest of England and the re-establishment of the Papal dominion. The nation, including the loyal Catholics, remembering what it had suffered in the past from the cruelty of the **Romish priesthood**, responded nobly to the Queen's call to arms, but the alarm felt throughout the country was great and profound. Nevertheless, the defeat of the **Armada** was accomplished by seemingly weak and inadequate forces, which however, were aided in so remarkable a way by the powers of Nature that it called forth the remark of the Spanish sailors, '**God is fighting against us**.' " {15} [Emphasis added]

"Watchman," 1916
Anonymous English Calvinist & Patriot
Rome and Germany: The Plot
For the Downfall of Britain

The Jesuits at every turn sought to discredit "heretic" **Queen Elizabeth** in the eyes of her English subjects. They claimed "that guilty woman of England" had neither right nor title to the throne because she was the daughter of Henry VIII's second wife, Protestant **Anne Boleyn**. Claiming that Henry's second marriage was adultery, Elizabeth was called "the bastard Queen" by the Jesuits. To add insult to injury, the Jesuits then moved **Pope Pius V** to excommunicate her with his most infamous Papal Bull, *Regnans in Excelsis* (February 25, 1570). Formally condemned by the Devil's dynastic "Vicar of Christ," certain Roman Catholic English lords could

be convinced that killing Elizabeth would not be murder but a virtuous act. Regicide was a maxim of the Order then before the Suppression and Extinction in 1773, after the Restoration in 1814, and remains so to this day—as demonstrated in 1963 with the public murder of President **John F. Kennedy.**

Therefore, the Jesuits plotted Elizabeth's overthrow—many times. They attempted to make **Mary, Queen of Scots**, the Queen of England. But the conspiracy failed and the treacherous Mary lost her life. The conspiracy to put a Jesuit-controlled, Roman Catholic Monarch on England's throne was thwarted—*this time*.

She was tried and beheaded on the 8th of February 1587, by order of the Parliament.

Others would attempt the life of the Queen. **William Parry**, **Anthony Babington**, **Roberto Ridolfi**, as well as Jesuits **Edmund Campion** and **Robert Parsons** were a few of the many would-be assassins. They too all failed and paid with their lives. The risen Son of God was protecting Elizabeth not because of her personal purity but because of the prayers of her subjects and her benevolent policy towards the English Reformers.

History would prove that the reign of Elizabeth was the birth of England's religious liberty, the Middle Class, and thus the mighty Protestant British Empire. Of her kingdom's great prosperity ex-Jesuit **Andrew Steinmetz** writes:

> "The results of Protestantism were gloriously promoted and expanded by Elizabeth—in the vast improvement of agriculture—internal trade—and foreign commerce. Philip's [Jesuit-controlled] tyranny ruined the Netherlands [just as Hitler's Jesuit-controlled tyranny ruined Protestant Germany]: Elizabeth received and tolerated the fugitives. New manufacturers, of various kinds, energetically advanced the nation's onward march to supremacy amongst the most industrious, the wealthiest of earth. The Royal Exchange of London—built by one of her subjects— became the center of commerce extending over Europe, and to Barbary, Morocco, Guinea, and Turkey. Her sailor, **Willoughby**, actually discovered Archangel—and a Russian trading company was established.

Frobisher, **Davis**, **Raleigh**, **Drake**, and **Cavendish**, are names of high renown:—these men were Elizabeth's discoverers of the world, which they circumnavigated at no expense to the nation, because they had to fight their way on the papal seas of the Spanish despot—and brought home solid equivalents as well as contributions to 'the diffusion of knowledge.' Some call them pirates—but, if they were, they robbed from a thief—the King of Spain [**Philip II**]—that wholesale pirate among the Indians." **{16}**

Elizabeth's successor, **King James I**—the son of Scotland's beheaded **Mary Queen of Scots**—banished the Jesuits, rightly blamed the Gunpowder Plot of 1605 on "Jesuits and papists," and furthered the development of the Protestant British Empire.

He would also authorize the translation of the **Protestant English Bible** (for which his good name would be continually maligned, vilified and slandered), destined to be taken to the ends of the earth in creating White Protestant Western Civilization, while furthering **The Great Commission** given by Jesus the Messiah,

> ***"And Jesus came and spake unto them, saying, All power is given unto me in heaven and in earth. Go ye therefore, and teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost: Teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you: and, lo, I am with you alway, even unto the end of the world. Amen."***
>
> *– Matthew 28:18-20*

One of the most important plots in attempting to assassinate **Queen Elizabeth** miserably failed, having been exposed by England's Lord Great Chamberlain, **Edward de Vere**, the Seventeenth Earl of Oxford. In his revealing of the Jesuit General's **Campion-Parsons Plot** we read:

> "During the latter 1570's, the whole-souled Oxford had remained unsuspicious as his intimacy with his Catholic cousins and their circle of intellectual friends increased. Finally . . . they recklessly confided to him, in December, 1580, their plans to overthrow Elizabeth and place Mary Queen of Scots on the throne of England. To their horror, Oxford went at once to the Queen—the sovereign to whom, as a feudal knight, he had sworn undying fealty [in obedience to the Word of God]." {17}

Therefore,

> "From this time forward Jesuits who ventured into England were remorselessly hunted down, persecuted, and executed (125 by the time of Queen Elizabeth's death in 1603); and the law imposing fines on Catholics for non-attendance at Protestant services, which had remained a dead-letter since it received the royal assent at the beginning of Elizabeth's reign, was resuscitated and put into rigorous execution. . . . This change of policy is frequently attributed to the well-known mission to England of the Jesuits, **Campion** and **Parsons**. But they landed in England as far back as April 1580; and it was not until after **Lord Oxford's** disclosure in December and the proclamation in January that Campion was apprehended and sentenced to death. These dates make it clear that it must have

been Lord Oxford's dramatic interview that induced the Queen to take her first step against her Catholic subjects. . . ." {18} [Emphasis added]

Who was this **Edward de Vere**, Queen Elizabeth's greatest courtier and the Jesuits' greatest enemy; this patriot responsible for the execution of **Jesuit Parsons**, thus having foiled the Pope's plots to overthrow England's greatest Monarch? He was none other than the one we know today as "**William Shakespeare**." For, ". . . it has become impossible to hesitate any longer in proclaiming **Edward de Vere, Seventeenth Earl of Oxford**, as the real author of 'Shakespeare's' works." {19} [Emphasis added]

And why would the true authorship of the works of "Shakespeare" be suppressed to this day? Because this Protestant, Bible-reading, honourable English knight, the enemy of the **Jesuit Provincial Henry Garnet** and greatest swordsman of the realm, used his pen—*mightier than his sword*—to thwart the designs of the Jesuits as they attempted to destroy the Reformation, wrought by the Spirit of God, and to restore the **Temporal Power** of the Pope over Britain. With their tool, **William Cecil**—who openly displayed prayer beads while a Catholic advisor during the reign of **Queen Mary I** of England ("**Bloody Mary**"), who always attempted to please the Jesuits' **Philip II**, who advised Elizabeth to marry the **Catholic Archduke Charles** of Austria (known also as **Charles of Styria**, being the son of the Holy Roman Emperor, **Ferdinand I**) rather than **Protestant Leicester** and who hired the **Jesuit Henry Garnet** to spread a nasty rumor about **Edward de Vere**—the Sons of Loyola robbed "**the Red Knight**" of his eighty-six landed estates. They also robbed him of his right to the throne and, through both **William Cecil** and **Masonic Francis Bacon** (the reputed father of the Craft in England), destroyed the memory of his great name, continuing to perpetuate the damnable lie that some illiterate, money-hungry, grain dealer of Stratford-on-Avon wrote the masterpieces of the man whom the British Empire has voted "**the most important personality of the last millennium**."

History would prove that the reign of Elizabeth was the birth of the mighty Protestant British Empire. England's first century as a Protestant nation produced the world's greatest Greek scholar and father of the Protestant English Bible, **William Tyndale** (**John Wickliffe** having previously translated Rome's *Latin Vulgate*); its greatest poet and abstract historian, **Edward de Vere**, (alias "Shakespeare"); its greatest scientist and mathematician, **Isaac Newton**; and its greatest sailor and naval commander at the defeat of the Spanish Armada, **Francis Drake**. Her successor, **King James I**, would also expel the Jesuits from his kingdom and authorize the translation of the English Bible destined to be taken by the missionary servants of the risen Son of God, as they preached the Gospel of the Grace of God, to the ends of the earth. And for these reasons the perpetually warring, **Counter-Reformation** Jesuits have assassinated his character, calling him

"a homosexual" and "a confirmed heretic," rather than acknowledge him as "**the English Solomon**" that he was!

Further, those wicked Sons of Loyola attacked the credibility of that finished literary classic which he authorized by asserting that the pagan **Masonic Francis Bacon** added his final touch to the work. This is a sheer and outright lie, as the forty-seven learned and godly men, having devoted their lives to one of the greatest moments in the history of the true Church of the Lord Jesus Christ, would never had dedicated THEIR WORK to THEIR DREAD SOVEREIGN had they known that *infidel* Francis Bacon was permitted to alter a single letter of their torturous, epic masterpiece!

More importantly for us Americans, the risen Son of God would use The Authorized King James Version of 1611 as the foundation for the Calvinistic, Federal Republic of these United States. George Washington's "**Holy Experiment**" in the form of a Protestant republic would last from the ratification of the Constitution in **1787** to the coerced ratification of the Fourteenth Amendment in **1868**. Meanwhile, America would be the refuge and haven for Europe's Protestants, Baptists and Jews having been so mercilessly persecuted by Rome's Jesuits for over two hundred years.

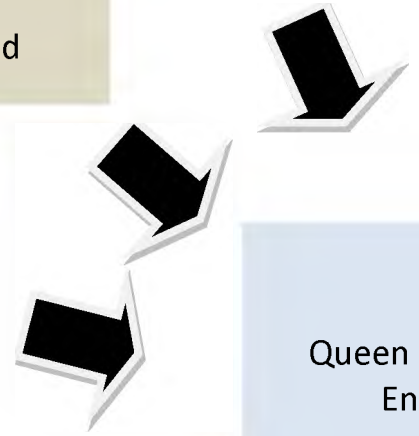
All these blessings can be traced to England's "bastard queen," **Elizabeth I**, whom the risen Son of God protected while she encouraged the Reformation and furiously refused to be conquered by the Jesuits. May we never forget her in all her greatness and the immense Jesuit power she opposed with all of her might.

Dear truth-seeker, **G. B. Nicolini**, in making our lesson relevant for today, rightly concludes:

> "If [the Jesuits] hated England and **Queen Elizabeth** in the 16th century, they bear no less hate to England and **Queen Victoria** in the 19th. Let an opportunity present itself, and you shall see them again heading the rebellion, and preaching murder as the most meritorious of all actions. Nor do they remain inactive while waiting for the opportunity. Their evil genius is constantly present and active." **{20}** [Emphasis added]

The Jesuits #3-6

- Pope Pius V, Rome
- King Philip II, Spain
- Mary Queen of Scots, Scotland
- Queen Regent Catherine de Medici, France
- English Traitors, Jesuit-Trained



Queen Elizabeth I
England

This chart depicts the Jesuits and their mighty Satanic Power directed against **Queen Elizabeth I** whom they nicknamed "**the bastard**" and "**that Jezebel of the North**." The wicked sons of Loyola sought to destroy her, along with Jehovah's grand and glorious Protestant Reformation brought about by the fearless preaching of the gospel of the Lord Jesus Christ. In the vain attempt to restore the Papal Caesar's Temporal Power over England, called by the Puritan Calvinists "**Anti-Christian tyranny**," the risen Son of God mightily intervened in answering the prayers of both the **Nobles** and **Commoners**, while they resisted Loyola's Company and its many tools with all of their **circumcised hearts**. May we Bible-believers of apostate **Western Civilization** do the same today, that we too may be delivered from the Order's neo-fascist, Jesuit/CFR-controlled, **Department of Homeland Security (Gestapo/KGB)** police state and our coming **Sino-Soviet-Moslem-Latino** invasion!

Elizabeth I, 1533 – 1603

#3-7

Protestant Queen of England, 1558 – 1603

A woman with the intellect of one hundred ordinary kings, speaking seven languages and encouraging the Protestant Reformation, Elizabeth boldly expelled the Society of Jesus from England in 1579, 1581, 1586, and in 1602, the year before her death. Aware of the Order's plots and agitations among Catholics, the Queen ordered the immediate execution of any Jesuit found within her borders. Decreed a "heretic" and excommunicated by Pope Pius V, the Jesuits sought to assassinate her many times. But the risen Son of God spared her life using faithful courtiers, the greatest being Edward de Vere, her beloved Earl of Oxford and Lord Great Chamberlain. Miraculously, Elizabeth ruled for over forty years with the aid of her Puritan Secretary of State, Francis Walsingham, and laid the foundation for the Lord's Protestant-Calvinist AV1611 English Bible and the Protestant British Empire of the 17th and 18th Centuries, the Empire later to become apostate in the 19th century and destroyed in the 20th century.

The Complete Works of Shakespeare, Edited by Hardin Craig and David Bevington, (Glenview, Illinois: Scott, Foresman and Company, 1973).

Edward de Vere, 1550 – 1604 #3-8

"William Shakespeare" Seventeenth Earl of Oxford, Lord Great Chamberlain to Queen Elizabeth I

A member of "the fighting Veres" since the Battle of Hastings in 1066, and named after the young Protestant King Edward VI having been poisoned by the Jesuits, our hero, "born into great riches, honour and power," was known as "the Red Knight." As the finest horseman and swordsman of the realm, this great and loyal man of honor exposed one of the Order's plots to assassinate his Queen. In vengeance, the Company used its William Cecil to steal his eighty-six landed estates and "wounded" his great name, henceforth to be known as "William Shakespeare." This true author of the plays and of the sonnets (though many have erroneously attributed his works to Rosicrucian Francis Bacon), having been England's premier Earl in the House of Lords, was voted by the British Empire in the year 2000 as "the most important personality of the last millennium." Having coined five thousand words for the English language, de Vere's prose contributed to the literary basis for The AV1611 King James Bible.

The Renaissance Man of England, Dorothy and Carlton Ogburn, (New York: Coward-McCann Inc., 1955).

The Ashbourne Portrait of "Shakespeare," 1580s

#3-9

This portrait of Edward de Vere at the age of forty-seven was hung in the school of Ashbourne, a seat of the Trenthams, Oxford's third wife. It was ultimately acquired by the Folger Library of Washington, D.C., and hangs there today.

Alterations were revealed by x-ray and infrared photography executed by Charles Wisner Barrell who, in the early 1950s, published his findings in *The Scientific American*. Some of those alterations were: the courtier's lace ruff had been painted over to resemble a commoner's plain collar; the boar-crest of the seal ring on the thumb had been obscured; the Trentham coat-of-arms in the upper left hand corner had been painted over and the date changed; the initials "C.K." for Cornelius Ketel, the famous artist, had been painted out; the hairline was moved back to make him to appear bald. Like the unbiblical "Jesus Christ" of Luciferian Jesuitism gripping his "sacred heart," the Ashbourne Portrait of "William Shakespeare" is just another artistic deception and literary fraud.

This Star of England, Dorothy and Charlton Ogburn, (New York: Coward-McCann Inc., 1952).

Chapter 5

The Jesuits — **1605**

The Gunpowder Plot

Assassination Attempted of King James I and Entire Assembled British Parliament

"Treason was the Jesuits' proprietary thing. . . . since they set foot in this land there never passed four years without a most pestilent and pernicious treason tending to the subversion of the whole State." {1} [Emphasis added]

Sir Edward Coke, 1606
Counsel for the Crown
Trial of the English Provincial
Jesuit Henry Garnet

"We have passed rapidly through strange scenes of priestly wickedness and bloodshed,—but of all the agents of the devil which were ever spawned in the black dens of that earthly pandemonium, **the Papal Church**, none can compare with the Jesuits and the Inquisition. . . . In Europe they disguised themselves by perpetual attempts against the peace of states, and the lives of monarchs [even as they have done in America against the lives of our Presidents]. . . . With the continual attempt of these pertinacious wretches [Jesuits] against the liberties of England, and the lives of **Elizabeth** and **James I**, every English reader is familiar: the names of **Crichton**, **Garnet**, **Parry**, **Cullen**, **Gerard**, and **Tesmond**, successively engaged in the design of assassinating the protestant queen, or in the attempt to blow up our English Solomon and all his parliament, will for ever perpetuate their abhorrence in England; . . ." {2} [Emphasis added]

William Howitt, 1833
Protestant English Historian
A Popular History of Priestcraft

"The power of the church exercised over sovereigns . . . is held by divine right and whoso resists it rebels against the King of kings and Lord of lords [the Pope]." {3}

Orestes A. Brownson, 1851
Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor
Roman Catholic American Journalist
Brownson's Quarterly Review

"**The Catholic Church has the right and duty to kill heretics because it is by fire and sword that heresy can be extirpated. . . . for the highest good of the Church is the unity of the faith, and this cannot be preserved unless**

heretics are put to death [*during the coming successive World Wars of the Twentieth Century*]." {4} [Emphasis added]

Marianus de Luce, 1901
Jesuit Professor of Canon Law
Gregorian University of Rome
Institutes of Public Ecclesiastical Law
Commended by Pope Leo XIII
Master of James Cardinal Gibbons

"The trial of [English Jesuit Provincial] **Henry Garnet** took place on March 28, 1606, at the Guildhall (on all Saints' Day). The Commissioners who sat as his judges were the Lord Mayor of London, **Sir Leonard Holyday**, the Lord Chief Justice, **Sir John Popham**, the Lord Chief Baron of the Exchequer, **Sir Thomas Fleming**, **Sir Christopher Yelverton**, a Judge of the Court of King's Bench, and the Earls of Nottingham, Salisbury [Secretary of State **Robert Cecil**], Suffolk, Worcester, and Northampton (all these Commissioners, except the Lord Mayor and Christopher Yelverton, having presided at the trial of the gunpowder conspirators).

The proceedings commenced soon after eight o'clock in the morning, and were not concluded till close on seven in the evening. Among those present in court, as spectators, were the King, some of the Ambassadors, **Lady Arabella Stuart**, and a large number of the nobility. The indictment charged 'this Garnet, otherwise Wally, otherwise Darcy, otherwise Roberts, otherwise Framer, otherwise Philips,' with traitorously conspiring and compassing, with the assistance of [the deceased **Robert**] **Catesby** and [Jesuit priest **Oswald**] **Greenway** [having escaped to the Continent]:—

1. To depose the King and to deprive him of his Government [intending to enthrone a pro-Roman Catholic monarch];
*2. To destroy and kill the King, and the noble Prince [of Wales], **Henry**, his eldest son: such a King, and such a Prince, such a son of such a father, whose virtues are rather with amazed silence to be wondered at, than able by any speech to be expressed;*
3. To stir sedition and slaughter throughout the kingdom [intending to ignite a civil war and the general murder of Protestants as a result of that insurrection with a Spanish invasion soon to follow];
4. To subvert the true religion of God, and whole Government of the kingdom;
5. To overthrow the whole state of the Commonwealth [this being the last and final charge]. . . .
To this indictment, '[Provincial] Garnet did plead Not Guilty,' and the trial proceeded [Garnet employing the doctrine of 'Mental Reservation,' or 'holy lying' throughout the trial]. . . .

Finally, in dismissing the case of **Father Garnet**, for the convenience of the reader it is worth while to name the principal charges brought against the **Jesuit**

Superior, all of which he was shown to have been guilty, and therefore to have committed high treason; viz.:—

*'1. He had been a party to sending **Sir Edward Baynham** to Rome. Baynham, a man of bad character, was (as Faukes [Fawkes] explained) to inform the Pope of the result of the Plot, had it succeeded.*
2. He had heard of the Plot (outside the confessional) from [Jesuit] Father Greenway [of whom Garnet was his military superior].
3. He knew, from two conversations with Catesby, that the plot was in active progress [as the Jesuit Provincial was the true power behind the plot conspiring with his Jesuit accomplices on the Continent].
4. He sent Father Greenway to visit the conspirators at Huddington.
5. On All Saints Day, 1605 (Nov. 1st), he asked his congregation at Coughton, 'to pray for some good success for the Catholic cause at the beginning of Parliament' (Nov. 5th).
6. He made no (known) attempt to save the parliament from its doom.' [Of course there was no attempt to save these Bible-reading "accursed heretics" condemned by the Order's genocidal Council of Trent!!!]

In conclusion, although we may regret that **King James** and his Government did not temper justice with mercy and commute the death-sentence passed on Garnet to banishment [?], it must not be forgotten that, in those harsh times, there would have been no precedent for such a course.

[*This author, dear truth-seeker, is a "mildly zealous" Jesuit Coadjutor, who, though admitting the guilt of this wicked and most devoted Son of Loyola, knew full well that if Garnet would have been freed, the exiled English Provincial would have continued to plot the overthrow of England with his "brethren" from the Jesuit College of Clermont in France.*]

Moreover, **Garnet**, as the head of a branch of a Society determined on subjugating England, was as much a national enemy as any Spaniard [just as much as that Society is today a national enemy of America as any Communist Russian or Chinaman—whose governments are squarely in the hands of the Order].

The Jesuits were fighting hard to destroy the liberties of England, and it was necessary, therefore, to deal with them severely. [Oh, would to God American statesmen would learn this lesson from English history!!!] In the interests of their Society, they would stop at no offence, however shocking [like the "Great London Fire" or the 911 demolition of New York City's World Trade Center], when occasion served.

In removing Garnet, then, the Government of **James I** only put to death a man whose existence at large in London constituted a ceaseless danger to the commonwealth [as do the ten Jesuit Provincials presently in the United States

subject to their American Jesuit Assistant advising the **Black Pope** at the Order's headquarters in Rome].

Moreover, it must not be forgotten, so far as our means at this late date of arriving at a correct idea of Garnet's position are concerned, that several of the most damning pieces of evidence against him have been removed by the loss of certain documents, taken by the Jesuits from the Collection of State Papers during the reigns of [Jesuit-controlled] **Charles II** and **James II** [just like the disappearance of President Kennedy's brain from our National Archives, the brain providing key evidence indicating that JFK was shot in the head from the front, not from behind according to the Order's Masonically-controlled Warren Commission overseen by certain Knights of Malta reporting to Francis Cardinal Spellman].

As to this, **Mr. David Jardine**, in a letter to **Mr. R. Lemon**, dated November 17th, 1857, says—

'That thievery of some kind abstracted such documents as the Treatise on Equivocation, with Garnet's hand-writing on it, the most important of the Interlocutions between Garnet and Hall in the Tower, and all the examinations of Garnet respecting the Pope's [two] Breves [which commanded all English Catholics not to acknowledge any Protestant as Elizabeth's successor as soon as "that miserable woman died"], is most clear!' " {5} [Emphasis added]

Philip Sidney, 1905
English Historian
A History of the Gunpowder Plot

"But as all attempts made during the reign of **Elizabeth** proved abortive, and as the Jesuits were enraged to madness by the failure of their plots, they saw now that the assassination of kings and princes was not so easily accomplished, so they devised a new and horrible scheme for the attainment of their ends. As usual, their plans were laid with consummate cunning. The Provincial of their Order, **Henry Garnet**, came to England attended by Jesuits chosen with the greatest care for the work. . . . The one word was, Claim England for Rome." {6} [Emphasis added]

M. F. Cusack, 1896
Converted Nun of Kenmare Convent
The ***Black Pope***

In 1603, **Queen Elizabeth** died having banished the Jesuits from her kingdom "forever." **James I** became king; he too banished the Jesuits and commanded a hangman to publicly burn the evil doctrines of the **Jesuit Francisco Suarez**—*Defensio Fidei Catholicae* found in his *Opera Omnia!* So England posed a problem for the Jesuit General. The king was a Protestant ("*a confirmed heretic*" in the

words of Spain's **King Philip III**), the House of Commons was full of Protestants and the people no longer gave heed to the Pope's decrees. Therefore the Jesuits determined to ". . . annihilate the king, with his whole family, together with the entire heads of Protestantism in England in one blow." {7}

How? By blowing up the King and the assembled Parliament with thirty-six barrels of gunpowder. The plot nearly succeeded but a letter alerted the king to the plan. When the sheriff entered the Parliament's basement he discovered at one of its doors **Guy Fawkes**, a soldier in the service of **King Philip III** of Spain, with ". . . a piece of tinder, three matches, a dagger and a pistol . . . booted and spurred, like a man who was prepared to take a journey on horseback [*as would* **John Wilkes Booth** *after his murder of* **Abraham Lincoln.**]." {8}

Indeed he was. Violently resisting arrest, Fawkes was tried and executed having been the fanatical tool of England's Jesuit Provincial, **Henry Garnet**. Convicted of high treason having obeyed the **Jesuit Oath**, Garnet was also publicly executed in 1606.

To this day, every November 5th the English Protestants, especially those in Lewes and Sussex who burn the effigy of the Pope annually, celebrate "**Guy Fawkes Day**" while the **Jesuit Provincial at Stonyhurst** controls the **Archbishop of Westminster** who in turn rules the country through the **Royal Institute of International Affairs** (**RIIA**), the British parent of the American **Council on Foreign Relations** (**CFR**) likewise controlled by the **Archbishop of New York**. The Empires of both **Britain** and **America** are in the hands of Satan's Society of Jesus!

King James I, 1556 – 1625 #4-0

Protestant King of England, 1603 - 1625

One of England's greatest Kings in spite of being the son of Jesuit-controlled Mary Queen of Scots (beheaded for high treason), James I, like his predecessor Queen Elizabeth I, expelled the Order from England in 1604. Mastering Latin, Greek and French by the age of eight in addition to being schooled in Italian and Spanish, pro-Pope and anti-Reformation King James VI of Scotland was cleverly named to succeed his Queen via the intrigue of Robert Cecil (1550-1612). But after his coronation King James I (regarded by his people as "our English King Solomon") sided with the Protestant Reformers by authorizing the translation of the Bible for all English-speaking people, it bearing his most excellent and Biblical name. Branded a "confirmed heretic" by the Jesuits' King Philip III because of his expulsion of the Order and his personal, public burning of Jesuit Francisco Suarez's regicide doctrines, the Sons of Loyola sought to blow him up with the Gunpowder Plot. In 1650, twenty-five years after his death, Anthony Weldon spread the outrageous lie that James was a practicing sodomite as an act of vengeance for being expelled from Court! The lie was not believed, as there were enough people alive who knew the slander to be untrue. King James wrote a commentary on the *Book of Revelation* and a devotional on the Lord's Prayer.

Ridpath's Universal History, John Clark Ridpath, (New York: Merrill & Baker, 1901) Vol. XIV, p. 377.

Jesuit-Controlled Conspirators of the Gunpowder Plot, 1604 **#4-1**

The Righteous Execution of the Pope's Conspirators, 1606 **#4-2**

A History of the Gunpowder Plot: The Conspiracy and Its Agents, Philip Sidney, (London: The Religious Tract Society, 1905).

Henry Garnet, 1606 #4-3

Jesuit Provincial for the English Province

This infamous English traitor and murderer plotted many times to assassinate Queen Elizabeth I in obedience to his Jesuit Oath. One of the attempts was exposed by the Protestant Edward de Vere, 17th Earl of Oxford (alias "William Shakespeare"), for which the Earl lost eighty-six landed estates to the Jesuits' William Cecil. With eight Commissioners presiding, Garnet was convicted and hung in St. Paul's Churchyard for his part in the Gunpowder Plot, having been aided by seven other Jesuits including John Gerard, Nicholas Hart, William Baldwin, Edward Oldcorne, Oswald Greenway, Oswald Tesmond, and his exiled master in France, the infamous Robert Parsons. Loyal to the Company to the end, his last words were, "Oh God! Destroy this perfidious nation, extirpate from the earth those who live in it, to the end that we may joyfully render to Jesus Christ [*the Pope*] the praises that are due unto him [*the Pope*]." The Jesuits still desire to destroy every vestige of the English Reformation, including Anglicanism. The Order used Goering's Luftwaffe to bomb St. Paul's Cathedral during WWII.

The History of the Jesuits in England 1580 - 1773, (Roman Catholic Priest) Ethelred L. Taunton, (London: Methuen & Co., 1901) pp. 374, 375.

The Engineer Corps of Hell: Or Rome's Sappers and Miners, Compiled and translated by Edwin A. Sherman, (San Francisco, California: Private Subscription, 1883) p. 83.

Chapter 6
The Jesuits — **1589; 1610**

Assassination of King Henry III of France
The Edict of Nantes
Assassination of King Henry IV of France

"On the determination of the [Roman Catholic] Church, therefore, it is said, depend both the reverence which is due to Scripture and the books which are to be admitted into the canon [thereby undermining the Word of God]. Thus profane men, seeking, under the pretext of the Church, to introduce unbridled tyranny, care not in what absurdities they entangle themselves and others, provided they extort from the simple this one acknowledgement —viz. that there is nothing which the Church cannot do." {1}

John Calvin, 1536
French Protestant Reformer
Institutes of the Christian Religion

"Neither **Henry III** nor **Henry IV**, nor the **Elector of Saxony** [**Frederick III**], nor **Queen Elizabeth**, are true kings [in refusing to submit to the Pope's Temporal Power]. That [**Jacques**] **Clement** has done a heroic action in killing Henry III; if it were possible to make war with the Bernese [the Swiss Protestants] and bring them to the point; and if it was impossible, then to assassinate. . . . it is a meritorious action with God to kill a heretic king." {2} [Emphasis added]

Jean Guignard, 1589
French Jesuit

"Rome, See this cart driver that governs France [**King Henry IV**], this anthropophagi [this cannibal], this monster that is bathed in blood [in resisting Jesuit designs against both the King and the people of France while enjoying Henry IV's Edict of Nantes granting religious freedom]? . . . Can we not find one that will take up arms against the ferocious beast]? . . .

Have we not a Pope that will employ an axe in the salvation of France? Calm yourself, young Jesuit, if we fail of the papal axe, we have the dagger of Ravaillac." {3} [Emphasis added]

Carlos Scribanus, 1610
Spanish Jesuit
Amphitheatre of Honour

"But of all their atrocities, there are none which more affect one with indignation, than their persecutions and murder of **Henry III** and **Henry IV** of France. In 1563,

according to **Mezerai**, the famous Catholic League took its rise, whose object was to extirpate the Protestants in France. The Jesuits became the soul of this infamous federation [as there also is a Catholic League in America today]. Henry III assembled the states at Blois in 1579, for the purpose of dissolving this conspiracy; and from that time, was marked for destruction. **Sammier**, a Jesuit, traversed Germany, Italy, and Spain, to excite the princes of those countries against him. **Mattheiu**, another, styled the Courier of the League, made several journeys to the pope, to obtain a bull against him; and though the pope hesitated at this, he delivered his opinion, that the person of Henry should be secured, and his cities seized. [Jesuit Coadjutors] **Commolet** and **Rouillet** were trumpets of sedition. In the college of the **Rue St. Jaques**, the Jesuits met and conspired the murder of the king. It was there **Baniere** came to be stirred up by the doctrines of [Jesuit] **Varade**,—and that [Jesuit] **Guignard** composed the writings, for which he was hung. It was there that the Sixteen signed an absolute cession of the Kingdom to **Philip** [I] of Spain; and that [Jesuit Coadjutor] **Chastel** acquired the lesson of parricide he afterwards acted upon. There, [the Dominican monk and Jesuit Coadjutor] **Clement** animated by such horrible instructions, formed the resolve which he fulfilled on the 1st of August, 1589, the assassination of Henry III.

Henry IV, a generous-spirited and noble monarch, was educated in Protestantism;—this was enough to arouse their murderous and unappeasable hatred. It was almost by miracle that he escaped, then a youth, from the **Massacre of St. Bartholomew**. On his coming to the throne, he was pursued by them with such continual animosity, that to ally their fury, he consented to embrace Catholicism. This produced no effect—he was a man of liberal opinions; and such a man they could not tolerate. They made his life miserable; and at length nearly effected his murder by the knife of **Baniere**, at **Melun**, in August 1593. On the 27th of December, 1594, his life was again attempted by **Chastel**, another Jesuit.

He struck at him with a knife, but missed his aim, and instead of killing him, only cut his lip, and struck out a tooth. This circumstance, and the ferment of infernal fanaticism, which induced the papists, and Jesuits to continually seek the destruction of the king, caused the banishment of the whole Order. This however, did not mend the matter, as it regarded the king;—he had only the same enemies in disguise, and, if possible, ten times more embittered. With that good nature which characterized him, he at length consented to allow them to return [appointing **Jesuit Peter Coton** as his confessor!]. It was in vain that **Sully**, his minister, represented to him that no kindness could soften such foes;—he recalled them, and fell a victim to their instigations, being stabbed by **Ravaillac**, on May 14th, 1610.

Many books have been written of late by the Jesuits, vindicating and commending the killing of kings, particularly the work of [Spaniard **Juan**] **Mariana**,—De Rege et Regis Institutione, in which the killing of a [heretic or liberal] king was termed a 'laudable, glorious, and heroic action.' It was by such writings that his assassin was spurred on to his diabolical act [as was the case with **John Wilkes Booth**]. **Aubigny**, his [**Ravaillac's**] confessor, a Jesuit, when confronted with the murderer, and charged with being privy to the design [as was **Jesuit Bernardine F. Wiget** also involved in the assassination of President Abraham Lincoln], at first denied knowing the man at all; but when driven from that assertion, he declared that 'God had given to some the gift of tongues, to others the gift of prophecy, and to him the gift of forgetting confessions [thus mocking the Word of God, employing the Jesuit doctrine of Mental Reservation].

Such were the abominable principles which led them to these abominable actions [Jesuits **Coton** and **Aubigny** being the key players behind the regicide]. For a full account of this assassination, the reader may consult the fourth volume of Sully's Memoirs. So generally was the conspiracy known amongst the Catholic subjects of this unfortunate monarch, that many people declared, on the day when the murder took place, that the king was then dying, though they were in distant places [as in the case of the Lincoln assassination according to the record of ex-priest **Charles Chiniquy** in his Fifty Years in the Church of Rome, (1886)].

An astrologer had foretold the very day and hour to the king, the manner of the act, and that it would take place in a coach. So much impressed was the king with his approaching fate, that he was frequently in great agony of mind, and would fain have put off the queen's coronation, which was about to take place at the time predicted. He had terrible dreams, and so also had the queen, walking in horror, and crying out [that] the king was stabbed.

All these things which the common mind loves to believe supernatural intimations, only show to the more reflecting one, the audacity of these bloody wretches, who were so confident in their power of doing evil, that they spoke of it till it became a universal impression [as the same kind of prediction was made to **Pope Clement XIV** for extinguishing the Order with a Papal Bull in 1773]." {4} [Emphasis added]

William Howitt, 1833
Protestant English Historian
A Popular History of Priestcraft

"Between 1555 and 1931 [1921] the Society of Jesus was expelled from at least 83 countries, city states and cities, for engaging in political intrigue and subversive plots against the welfare of the state, according to the records of a Jesuit priest of

repute [**Jesuit Thomas J. Campbell**, The Jesuits, 1534-1921] . . . practically every instance of expulsion was for political intrigue, political infiltration, political subversion, and inciting to political insurrection." {5} [Emphasis added]

Jonas E. C. Shepherd, 1987
Canadian Protestant Historian
Defender of Ex-Jesuit Alberto Rivera
The Babington Plot

In 1589, **King Henry III** of France was stabbed to death by the Jesuit-brainwashed assassin, **Jacques Clement**—ending the dynasty of the House of Valois.

For glorifying this treasonous murder, the **Jesuit Guignard** was publicly executed with the hangman's noose. Of this gory affair we read from the essentially pro-Jesuit pen of **Rene Fulop-Miller** in his *The Power and Secret of the Jesuits*:

"**Henry III** was a man of strange passions. He wore large gold earrings, surrounded himself with a group of effeminately bedizened young people whom he called his mignons, and entrusted to them the greater part of the most important affairs of state [to the exclusion of the Jesuits]. Indifferent to religious matters [meaning that he refused to persecute the Protestant Huguenots residing within his dominions in accordance with the Pope's murderous Canon Law and the Jesuit General's bloodthirsty Council of Trent], he did not scruple to resist the increasing influence of the Catholic nobility by allying himself with the Huguenot party. It was then, however, that the warning which [**Jesuit General Diego**] **Laynez** had once uttered to the king's mother was fulfilled. The Catholic nation rose up against its heretically inclined ruler, and united to form the revolutionary Lique [The Catholic League] while from every pulpit the people were exhorted to armed rebellion, the agitators using as their principal argument the doctrine, once propounded by Laynez, of the 'sovereignty of the people.'

[*Dear truth-seeker, the historic Protestant doctrine of the "Sovereignty of the People" in whose name Protestant Constitutions, being both express and limited grants of power, were established in such Protestant nations as* **The United Netherlands** *and* **The United States of America**, *is not the same doctrine espoused by the Jesuits. The Order's doctrine is merely a cunningly devised tool to either bring into subjection or to overthrow a monarch who is either a "heretic" or one promoting "liberal" political policies (and thus deemed to be a "tyrant"), thereby using the deceived people, solely functioning as "useful tools," to submit or overthrow the monarchy or Constitutional government then under siege by the Company. In the centuries to come, this doctrine, advocated by the Order's "Illuminated" Continental Freemasons would be used to motivate the starving Roman Catholic French people to overthrow the anti-Jesuit* **King Louis XVI** *during the French Revolution, and to impel the impoverished* **Russian Orthodox People** *to overthrow the anti-Jesuit* **Nicholas II** *during the Bolshevik Revolution, both*

upheavals resulting in monstrous, Masonic, military dictators secretly loyal to the Order, **Napoleon** *and* **Stalin**. *The same tactic would be used during the Order's Communist,* **American Civil Rights Movement** *(using angry Blacks impoverished by Masonic, "Jim Crow" policies in the Protestant South and the Order's anti-Black governmental policies in the Catholic North, these betrayed Blacks chanting "Power to the People" and singing "We Shall Overcome"), to further destroy the Constitution while both centralizing and increasing power in the Federal Government, the ultimate goal being today's Jesuit corporate fascism. As we shall see, communist maxims are imposed upon a targeted people after whose calculated destruction Rome's corporations are enthroned and Jesuit fascism ensues.*]

> **Thus the Jesuits furnished the ideological justification for the French revolution of the sixteenth century**; they were not found lacking either, when it came to securing recognition of the demands of the Catholic people by force of arms. In order to overthrow the Ligue, King Henry had by now openly allied himself with his cousin **Henry of Navarre** [later**, King Henry IV**], the leader of the Huguenots, and now the Jesuits placed themselves at the head of the remaining clergy and of the Catholic population; they demanded the deposition of the traitorous king, and did not rest until he had been driven from Paris by an armed uprising [as the Order would later do to France's "The Citizen King"]. When Henry thereupon joined forces with his Huguenot cousin and besieged the capital, which was in open rebellion, it was the Jesuit fathers who were most active in keeping up the spirits of the hungry Parisians [as the Jesuits would do in Ireland when Oliver Cromwell laid siege to Drogheda], in urging them to hold out, and in everywhere organizing the military defense of the town.
>
> The act of an assassin gave a new turn to the embittered struggle: **Jacques Clement**, a young Dominican monk who was carried away by the revolutionary fanaticism of the [Jesuit-controlled Catholic] 'Leaguers,' and had decided to rid the country of the 'heretic king,' stole into his camp and stabbed Henry III to death [in obedience to the Jesuit Oath]. . . . [The Jesuit **Juan**] **Mariana**, who had been active at the court of **Madrid** as tutor to the future **King Philip III**, had written for the edification of his pupil a tract entitled De Rege et Regis Institutione, upholding the theory Laynez had expounded, to the effect that the power of the [Roman Catholic] sovereign was delegated to him by the [Roman Catholic] people, and that the sovereign was accordingly responsible to the people for the ensuring a just rule [by enforcing the Temporal Power of the Pope]. He went still further, however, by advancing the view that if, instead of ruling justly [in obedience to the Pope], the sovereign rules despotically [in disobedience to the Pope, refusing to enforce his supposed right to rule every nation on the face of the earth] and abuses his power by oppressing his [Roman

Catholic] subjects [through siding with "heretic" Protestants or "liberal" ideas as did **President John F. Kennedy**; for all Jesuit-controlled monarchs or dictators, such as would be France's **Louis XIV**, are, in deed despots, oppressing their own Roman Catholic people], then the people are justified in ridding themselves of their despotic ruler; even by violence if need be [in restoring the Temporal Power of the Pope].

The proper procedure in such cases was for the people assembled in solemn conclave [in the local Roman Catholic Church] to deprive the ruler of the prerogatives vested in him, and pronounce formal judgment of death on the tyrant; if, however, by reason of external circumstances, it was not possible to adopt this procedure [meaning, that if the King cannot be defeated on the battlefield], then, in certain circumstances, every individual citizen was justified in giving effect to the will of the [Jesuit-controlled, Catholic League] people as a whole, and in removing the tyrant by violence. In this connection, **Mariana** had referred to **Clement**, the murderer of **Henry III**, and regarding his crime, had written that it would perhaps have the salutary effect 'of bringing home to the minds of rulers [i.e., instilling terror in the hearts of other rulers as did the Kennedy Assassination] that it is not only a just but a praiseworthy and meritorious action to slay them, if they oppress the community, and by reason of their vices and malpractices, become intolerable [in refusing to uphold the Pope's Temporal Power; for nearly every popish despot in history is characterized with a life of "vice and malpractice"].' Regarding **Clement** himself, **Mariana** declared: 'The majority of people look upon him as having done honour to France [the words of Mariana forever condemning the Jesuit Order as an international brotherhood of assassins until such writings are repealed]. . . .

This book furnished the advocates and professors of Paris with the desired pretext for representing the Jesuits as being primarily responsible for the murder of **Henry III** and for the two attempts on **Henry IV** [yet to be described in our narration]. Furthermore, there was the fact that the would-be regicide, **Chastel**, had studied for a considerable period in a Jesuit college. This was sufficient for the Parliament to order the arrest of the two Jesuit fathers, **Gueret** and **Guignard**, who had been Chastel's former teachers. In the possession of **Guignard** were found a few early pamphlets of the time of the League, and forthwith the father was pronounced guilty of high treason, sentenced to death and hanged. . . .

The loyal zeal of the Parliament, . . . was carried so far that it was not content merely with the cruel execution of **Chastel** [how can any execution of a regicide be cruel?], but even ordered his house to be razed to the ground. [Praise God!] On the spot where it had stood, a pillory was erected, on the base of which was inscribed the judgment pronounced on Chastel, and a number of aspersions on

the Jesuits [which righteous monument properly commemorated this terrible crime of the Order].

[**Juan**] **Mariana's** book was publicly burnt by the hangman [as **King James I** would publicly burn the writings of **Jesuit Francisco Suarez**], and the Parliament was, at last, able to realize its long-cherished desire, and order the expulsion of the Jesuits from Paris. Expelled as heretics, rebels, and inciters to murder, the Jesuit fathers found themselves forced to depart from the French capital amid scorn and ignominy [as they should be expelled from the United States of America for the murders of at least ten American Presidents]." {6} [Emphasis added]

The throne passed to a Protestant, **Henry of Navarre** also known as **King Henry IV**. Henry's ascent began the Bourbon dynasty that would span nearly three centuries. At its anti-Jesuit height it would threaten war on the Papacy if it refused to abolish the Company of Jesus in the late Eighteenth Century and at its pro-Jesuit depth it would end in disgrace, overthrown by an outraged France, in 1830. Henry was not fully accepted as king until he renounced Protestantism, as the Jesuits had plotted to give the crown to a Spanish Roman Catholic, **Clara Isabella**. Henry's compromising, cowardly and shameful renunciation was accomplished in 1593.

Henry IV proved to be the greatest French king since **Charlemagne**. He sought to better the plight of the peasants created by **Rome's** Dark Ages. He encouraged the arts and industries while manufacturers arose throughout the kingdom.

France began to flourish while its treasury increased. Henry IV's greatest act, however, was the issuing of the **Edict of Nantes** in 1598. This edict guaranteed freedom of worship and equality of rights to the Protestant Huguenots. *The Jesuits were furious!* If religious freedom was permitted, France might become a Protestant nation. *O horrors!* Although a Roman Catholic, the king's good will toward the Protestants brought upon him the *one hundred and twenty-five curses* of the Jesuits' **Council of Trent**. *Clearly, Henry IV must die!*

The Jesuits must now fulfill their bloody Oath as they did with **Admiral Coligny** and **Henry III**. The king clearly understood his peril. Chiniquy writes in quoting Sully's *Memoirs*:

"**Henry IV**, King of France, after being wounded by an assassin sent by the Jesuits, said: 'I am compelled to do one of these two things: Either recall the Jesuits, free them from the infamy and disgrace with which they are covered, or to expel them in a more absolute manner, and prevent them from approaching either my person or my kingdom. But then, we will drive them to despair and to the resolution of attempting my life again, which would render it so miserable to me, being always under the apprehension of being murdered or poisoned. For these

people have correspondence everywhere, and are so very skillful in disposing the minds of men to whatever they wish, that I think it would be better that I should be already dead.' " {7} [Emphasis added]

One sad day in 1610, the Jesuits, those masters of murder, slew France's great **King Henry IV**. While returning from a visit with **Sully** (who later described this entire tragedy in his *Memoirs*) the king's carriage was stopped in the middle of the street—*just like President Kennedy's limousine was nearly stopped in the middle of the street in Dallas*. Instantly **Francois Ravaillac**, the Jesuits' assassin, jumped upon the wheel, leaned into the carriage and stabbed his shocked victim through the heart.

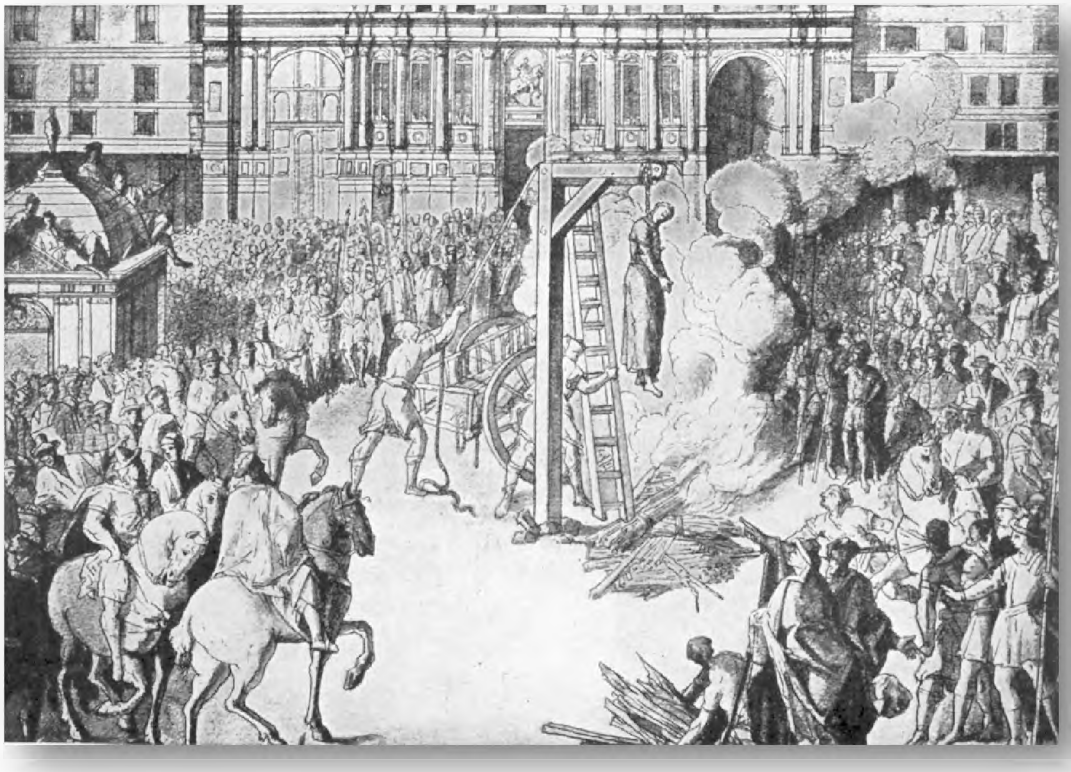
When arrested, he was still clutching his bloody knife. The immoral theology of the Order, including the Papal Bulls authorizing its actions, its Constitutions, its Secret Instructions and the guarded works of nearly one hundred and fifty Jesuit jurists, was beginning to establish a trail in modern history, *a chain of evidence*, that when diligently sought out during the Order's Golden Age of the Twentieth Century, and now the Twenty-first, could be found amidst the decaying state papers and true histories relegated to the dustbins, libraries and antiquarian bookstores of the world.

The Edict of Nantes would maintain religious liberty in France for eighty-seven years. In 1685, the Jesuits would cause it to be revoked through their most obedient servant and brother Jesuit, **King Louis XIV** (a dear friend of his English brother Jesuit, **King James II**, both having shared the same Jesuit confessor) who ". . . saw his kingdom impoverished, his commerce gone, his name execrated throughout the world, and lay in his magnificent palace at Versailles dying [*of venereal disease*]. He is utterly wretched. The people curse him, and hurl stones and mud at his coffin." {8}

And Protestantism, including the Bible, would be outlawed *for over one hundred years,* Satan's Jesuit-controlled Papacy maintaining absolute control over every civil institution of France. (Doesn't this sound like Communist Russia, China and Cuba?)

Dear truth-seeker, do you understand how the Jesuits will murder even Roman Catholic rulers if they dare resist Rome's policies? Did **President Kennedy** resist the Jesuits *by truly intending to remove Jesuit-trained Fidel Castro from power; to break* the **Black Pope**'s *Central Intelligence Agency "into a thousand pieces;" and to end Cardinal Spellman's Crusade known as the Vietnam War?* Was this a threat to the "*infallible*" Pope Paul VI's **Temporal Power**? Indeed, the Jesuits, in seeking to introduce unbridled tyranny, believe there is nothing their Church cannot do.

Jacques Clement's Assassination of King Henry III, 1551 – 1589 #4-4
Henry III, King of France, 1574 - 1589



Execution of the Jesuit Guignard in Paris, 1589 #4-5

For defending the regicide of Jesuit Jacques Clement against the pro-Protestant King Henry III who had aligned himself with his cousin, later King Henry IV, Guignard was righteously executed for high treason against his native France.

The Power and Secret of the Jesuits, Rene Fulop-Miller, (Garden City, NY: Garden City Pub. Co., 1930).

Francois Ravaillac's Assassination of Henry IV, 1553 – 1610 #4-6
Henry IV, King of France, 1589 - 1610

The Calvinist Henry of Navarre, being the first of the Bourbon Kings, ascended the French throne as "King Henry IV" after the Order, using the Dominican monk Jacques Clement, had assassinated King Henry III with "the steel of the poniard" pursuant to the Jesuit Oath. Henry III's death sentence was for openly allying himself with his "heretic" cousin, Henry of Navarre. The risen Son of God used Henry IV to bring Religious Liberty to France with his promulgation of the wonderful Edict of Nantes thus outraging Satan's **Black Pope**. As the leader of the French Protestant Calvinists, called "Huguenots," he sought military alliances with other Protestant princes against the continuous political conspiracies of Rome. He even planned to come to the aid of the struggling Dutch Protestants in their war with Spain led by the Order's King Philip III.

After several attempts, the Jesuits finally assassinated King Henry IV at point blank range with one of their fanatical, remorseless tools, Francois Ravaillac, fulfilling their bloody Oath in obedience to the regicide doctrines of Jesuits Louis Molina and Francisco Suarez. This butchery would further the **Black Pope**'s anti-Bible, Counter-Reformation in accordance with the evil Council of Trent to the end that by 1685 all Huguenots would be expelled and the Bible suppressed.

Ridpath's Universal History, John Clark Ridpath, (New York: Merrill & Baker, 1901) Vol. XIII, p. 267.

Chapter 7
The Jesuits **— 1618 – 1648**

The Thirty Years' War; Massacring German Protestantism
Ending the Pope's Dark Ages*; Beginning* the LORD's *Modern Era*

"For what object have we given to us money, soldiers, sabers, and cannon, but to use them against the enemy? Why do we hesitate, then, in commencing to eradicate and root out heresy, root and branch, and especially this Calvinistic abomination? Kill them, then, the hounds, strike them down, and hurl them to the ground, give them their finishing stroke, burn their houses over their heads, and overwhelm them with everything of the worst description that can be invented, so that the hateful brood may finally disappear from off the face of the earth [pursuant to the Extreme Jesuit Oath of the Fourth Vow]." {1} [Emphasis added]

Tanner, Windeck, Eberman, 1610
German Jesuits preaching
The Thirty Years' War

"It is certain that the Jesuits, through the favour of the emperor, which cannot be overestimated, have attained to overwhelming power [as they would in Bavaria through the royal court of **Wittelsbach** in preparation for World War II]. . . . They have the upper hand in everything, even over the most prominent minister of state, and domineer over them, if they do not carry out their will. . . . Their influence has always been considerable, but it has reached its zenith since **Father Lamormaini** has been confessor to the emperor." {2} [Emphasis added]

German Papal Nuncio to
Cardinal Barberini, 1626

"The Jesuits [being continual 'mischief makers" as **Pope Clement XIV** later declared in his Suppression and Extinction of the Society of Jesus in 1773] . . . immersed themselves to such an extent in worldly affairs, that their story belongs to general history. . . . They poured large treasures of gold into the hands of **Tilly** and **Wallenstein** that they might smite the bodies of [German Protestant Lutheran] heretics . . ." {3} [Emphasis added]

E. Boyd Barrett, 1927
Irish American Ex-Jesuit
The Jesuit Enigma

". . . a desolating war of thirty years, which, from the interior of Bohemia to the mouth of Scheldt, and from the banks of the Po to the coasts of the Baltic, devastated whole countries, destroying harvests, and reduced towns and villages

to ashes; which opened a grave for many thousand combatants, and for half a century smothered the glimmering sparks of civilization in Germany, and threw back the improving manners of the country into their pristine barbarity and wildness." {4} [Emphasis added]

Frederick Schiller, 1790
German Dramatist and Poet
History of the Thirty Years' War

"All throughout Germany the Jesuits spread desolation and misery whenever the cause of truth and freedom was overcome by the superior material force of despotism and bigotry. 'They were the most able auxiliaries of [Emperor] **Ferdinand II** [and King Philip IV of Spain] in destroying the Protestants; they were in the imperial cabinet, in his armies, among the defeated sectarians, and they even dared to penetrate into the camp of the Lutherans' (as spies, no doubt). The Jesuits had formed [**General Barclay**] **Tilly** [the butcher of Protestant Magdeburg and the victor of a hundred battles], [**General Albert de**] **Wallenstein** [who personally hated the Jesuits for which he was ultimately assassinated], and [**General Ottavio**] **Piccolomini**, the three champions [military Generals] of the Catholic cause in the **Thirty Years' War**.

'They (the Jesuits) accompanied the armies in their march, they followed them to the battlefield; . . . they preached the extermination of the Protestants [in accordance with the Council of Trent having pronounced 125 curses on all heretics], and gave out that no work was so meritorious in the eyes of God as to kill those accursed heretics. They did not calm, but rather excited, the ferocious passions of their pupils the generals, and, above all, of **Tilly**, over whom they possessed a very great influence. . . .

They fought here, as elsewhere, not for their faith or their Church, but for their idol—the Order. . . . The greatest part of the properties of which the Protestants were iniquitously divested went to enrich the covetous and insatiable disciples of Loyola." {5} [Emphasis added]

G. B. Nicolini of Rome, 1889
Protestant Italian Patriot
Exiled to England; Warned of the
Jesuit Plot Against the Empire
History of the Jesuits

"[The Jesuits] . . . aim and object was that the war . . . should in truth, become a war of annihilation. Besides, was it possible for them to allow peace to be concluded with countries whose rebellious Governments had issued a law ruling that no Jesuit should ever again dare to show his face, under pain of death, within their boundaries? This, indeed, had Bohemia done, as also Hungary, Moravia, Silesia, with Upper and Lower Austria; and not only had they acted thus; but, at

the same time, had publicly disclosed to the world, all the nefarious peculiarities and deeds of the Order of Jesus, in such a manner as to embitter the feelings of the Jesuits in the highest degree . . . the whole frightful responsibility for this terrible thirty years' war must rest upon the Emperor Ferdinand II, and his teachers, rulers, and bosom friends, the Sons of Loyola." {6} [Emphasis added]

Theodor Griesinger, 1873
German Protestant Historian
The Jesuits

This most horrible chapter in history was started by the Protestants using their **Swords of Just Defense** as a result of years of Jesuit persecution through the Holy Roman Emperor **Matthias**. Of this persecution **Ridpath** writes:

"The reformed churches were closed or demolished [as was done to the Russian Orthodox Churches during the Order's Bolshevik Revolution], the hymn books and [Reformation] Bibles of the people seized and burned, and a decree of banishment promulgated against all who would not return to the Holy Church." {7} [Emphasis added]

Interestingly enough, at the beginning of the Seventeenth Century, Germany was nearly entirely Protestant—Lutheran and Calvinist. The Pope's **Spiritual** power, and therefore his **Temporal** political power, had nearly vanished from much of Germany thanks to **Martin Luther's** preaching of the Word of God and his constant attacks against the Papal System, rightfully referring to the Pope as "his Hellishness" and "Antichrist," and to Rome as "Mystery Babylon, the Mother of Harlots." Further, the Protestant ruling nobles, in beginning to enjoy the blessings of **National Sovereignty**, defended their right to rule without permission from the Pope. One exception was the fanatically Roman Catholic, Bavarian nobility, centuries later to be the power behind the Order's Ultramontane, right-wing Nazi fascism founded on **Pope Pius IX's** Jesuit-penned, *Syllabus of Errors* of 1864 intended to serve as one of the foundations for the Order's Hegelian dialectic between its extremes of *fascism* and *communism*. Of the little known fact of Germany's majority Protestant population, we read from **Richard W. Thompson** in his *The Footprints of the Jesuits* as he quotes the renowned Lutheran historian and founder of the modern school of history, **Leopold von Ranke** in the 1844 edition of his *History of the Popes*:

"The great Ranke, whose impartiality has extorted even Jesuit praise, when referring to the effect produced by the Reformation in Germany, says:

'In short, from west to east and from north to south, throughout all Germany, Protestantism had unquestionably the preponderance. The nobility were attached to it from the very first; the body of public functionaries, already in

> those days numerous and important, was trained up in the new doctrine; the common people would hear no more of certain articles—such, for instance, as purgatory—or of certain ceremonies, such as the pilgrimages; not a man durst come forward with holy relics. A Venetian ambassador calculates, in the year 1558, that but a tenth part of the inhabitants of Germany still clung to the ancient faith.' [Wow!!]
>
> [The learned Jesuit historian] **Abbe Maynard** [in his The Studies and Teachings of the Jesuits] also refers to this approvingly, and the Jesuits make it a matter of boasting, in order to support their claim to superior merit for having extirpated so much Protestant heresy, and for bringing back such multitudes of people to papal obedience. **Nine Protestants to one papist!** Germany, then, was a Protestant nation, governed by Protestant authorities, under Protestant laws, tolerant towards all who adhered to the ancient [Roman Catholic] faith, allowing non-interference with the freedom of religious opinions, happy, prosperous, and free, under her own institutions. In these respects she was in the same condition as the United States is to-day [1894], so far as she could be in the absence of written constitutional guarantees." {8} [Emphasis added]

Therefore, on the 23rd of May 1618, the first **Thirty Years' War** began. The Order, *with an alliance between Bavaria and Austria,* was ready to murder all "heretics" in sight. By a special decree Bohemia expelled all Jesuits declaring:

> "We lords, knights, deputies of Prague, Kuttenberg and other estates, together recognize in what great danger this kingdom of Bohemia has stood ever since the introduction of the hypocritical sect of Jesuits. We have, moreover, found in truth that the originators of all this mischief are the above-mentioned Jesuits, who occupy themselves in contriving how they may strengthen the Roman See, and bring all kingdoms and lands under their power and might, who to this end employ the most illicit means, inflame rulers against one another, cause rebellion and unrest among the estates of countries, especially such as are of different religions, set superiors against subordinates, subordinates against superiors [in the name of "equality"]. . . . Now therefore, as they are in these ways the cause of the evil state which has befallen the kingdom, they have justly merited to be no longer tolerated in the said kingdom. . . ." {9} [Emphasis added]

Silesia, Moravia and Hungary joined in the revolt. But the Jesuits became masters of Germany through their agent and tool, **Emperor Ferdinand II** (1619- 1637), who, in alliance with the Roman Catholic Bavarian **Duke Maximilian**, was as clay in the hands of his confessor-advisor, the Viennese professor of "Moral Theology," **Jesuit Martin Becan**, and later, **Jesuit William Lamormaini**.

> "In the middle of the ever-increasing confusion of war, **Emperor Matthias** died, and Ferdinand was elected as his successor; his old confessor, [Jesuit **Bartholomaeus**] **Viller**, accompanying the new emperor on the journey to his coronation. When, shortly after, Viller died, Ferdinand, on the recommendation of the [Jesuit Superior] General of the Order, chose the Viennese professor of theology, **Father** [**Martin**] **Becan**, as his confessor.
>
> The confidence which the emperor placed henceforth in Becan is shown in his own letters, in which he frequently remarked that he would undertake no important decision without having first taken the advice of his confessor." {10} [Emphasis added]

Therefore:

> ". . . there now began a regular system of Protestant persecution—more mean, cruel, and horrible bloody things happened, indeed than can well be conceived—and according to the evidence furnished by the Jesuits themselves, the originator of all this was their distinguished brother, **William Lamormain** [Lamormaini] . . ." {11} [Emphasis added]
>
> One of the greatest military atrocities ". . . consisted in this, that the Croats [like the Franciscan priest-led Ustashi three centuries later during World War II] . . . were employed, with drawn swords, in hunting down the people, forcing them to the Mass with dogs and whips, and throwing the refractory ones into the cages in which they could neither sit, lie down, nor even stand, while they were compelled to witness, at the same time, the most horrible violence [forcible rape] applied to their poor wives and daughters, until the husbands and fathers swore upon their knees to renounce heresy." {12} [Emphasis added]

The Sons of Loyola, ever true to their bloody Oath, used Emperor Ferdinand II, with his militant, murderous, conspiring, offensive **Catholic League** in opposing the defensive **Protestant Union**, to kill over *ten million* people. **Ridpath** tells us in 1901:

> "It has been estimated that this benign [Popish] sovereign went into the world of spirits with the blood of ten millions of people on his soul. . . . In the whole history of the German race no other sovereign ever contributed so largely to the woes of the people." {13} [Emphasis added]

Gustavus Adolphus the Great, known as the "Lion of the North," the "Snow-King" of Sweden and the invincible military hero of the ***Black Pope***'s **Thirty Years' War** will forever stand as one of the eight greatest generals in the history of the world (**Alexander the Great**, **Hannibal**, **Julius Caesar**, **Gustavus Adolphus**, **Turenne**, **Prince Eugene**, **Frederick II the Great**, and **Napoleon I**) according to **Napoleon**

Bonaparte himself. Never knowing that his beloved daughter, **Christiana**, would be converted to Romanism by a Portuguese Jesuit, **Antonio Macedo**, and would therefore renounce her father's Lutheran throne of Sweden, **Adolphus**, the godly, the prayerful, the simply-attired, Lutheran servant of the risen Son of God, raged:

> "There are three Ls I should like to see hanged: the Jesuit Lamormaine [Lamormaini], the Jesuit Laymann and the Jesuit Laurentius Forer." {14} [Emphasis added]

As this "holy war" of the Order came to a close **Ridpath** continues:

> "It was evident that the end was at hand—that the insane and bloody project, conceived in the bosom of Jesuitism, and transplanted to the brain of [Emperor] **Ferdinand II**, to crush into the earth the cause for which **Huss** had died and **Luther** had lived, was now doomed to a complete and everlasting disappointment." {15} [Emphasis added]
>
> Indeed the end was a great disappointment for the Jesuits, but hardly everlasting. The **Treaty of Westphalia**, concluded in 1648, secured religious liberty and furthered the Protestant Bible-preaching Reformation. At the same time the Protestant Dutch Republic achieved its liberty from Jesuit-controlled Spain. Thus, the Devil's Society of Jesus had failed to destroy Jehovah's Protestant Reformation in attempting to return Europe to **the Pope's Dark Ages**. **The Devil** failed to enslave Europe's greatest White nations to both the **Spiritual Power** and the **Temporal Power** of the Great Papal Pretender, "**Vicar of Christ**;" Satan then (and now) fully intended to submit the world to the universal monarchy of his overt **White Pope** subservient to his covert **Luciferian *Black Pope***. For in 1648 the world entered into that glorious epic of political liberty known to all historians as "**the Modern Era**."

Dear reader, do you understand why the Bible-believing Protestants *through the arm of government* were forced to use guns to resist tyrannical, usurping, political power then under the control of the Jesuits? Could it be that the Jesuits, having used **U.S. Senators Ted Kennedy**, **Arlen Specter** and **Charles Schumer** to further deprive us Americans of our right to bear arms, have also penetrated the **National Rifle Association** with one of their tools, **John M. Snyder**, a former Jesuit seminarian who is a member of the Pope's **Order of St. Michael the Archangel** and who lead the effort to make "**St. Gabriel of the Sorrowful Mother**" the patron saint of gun owners? In light of **the Jesuit Conference** seeking to ban all privately owned firearms, **HOW RIDICULOUS AND HYPOCRITICAL CAN SNYDER BE!!!!**

Could it be that the Jesuits have further used their Georgetown University graduate, President **William "Bill" J. Clinton**, to deprive us Americans of our right to own and bear arms secured by the Second Amendment with his "assault

weapons" ban? Could it be that **Adolf Hitler**, who was brought to power by Germany's Papal Nuncio, **Archbishop Eugenio Pacelli** through the Crown Prince of Bavaria and Knight of Malta **Rupprecht Wittelsbach** and by the Chairman of the Center Party, **Jesuit Monsignor Ludwig Kaas;** who was given the Chancellorship by Papal Chamberlain and Knight of Malta **Franz von Papen**; and who was advised by the Jesuit-controlled **SS General Martin Bormann**, was indeed the second **Emperor Ferdinand II**, waging the **Second Thirty Years' War** against the Protestants, the Orthodox and the Jews of Europe and Russia, he also having deprived the German people of their right to own and bear arms? Remember, our own **Gun Control Act of 1968** is based upon Hitler's gun control legislation of 1935, as brought back from Germany by one of **J. Edgar Hoover's** former FBI agents, **Thomas J. Dodd**, a Nuremberg prosecutor and later, a Democratic Senator from Connecticut. Was the Roman Catholic Senator Dodd connected to the Jesuits through the **Council on Foreign Relations**, during the time of its management by the anti-gun, Jesuit-trained Archbishop of New York, **Francis Cardinal Spellman**? Is Dodd's Roman Catholic son, Connecticut Democratic Senator **Christopher J. Dodd**, this obvious *agent provocateur* of the Jesuits, going to continue the popish, anti-gun, socialist policies of his late father (or was his real father **Josef Stalin**, as reported by the late researcher **Sherman Skolnick**)? In conclusion, **Thompson** summarizes the Jesuit Crusade of the **Thirty Years' War** and makes it relevant for us in the Twenty-first Century:

> "What people upon earth, other than the Germans themselves, had the just right, under the law of nations or any other human law, to interfere with their condition, or to plot, openly or secretly, against their independence?
>
> What was all this, however to the pope or to the Jesuits? From whence did they derive the authority to **form a conspiracy** at Rome to invade Germany, overthrow her existing institutions, bind the limbs of her people with fetters they had already broken, to gather up the rusty iron they had cast away, and re-forge it into manacles to hold them in obedience to an alien and foreign power? **Was this conspiracy** commanded by the law of God? If it was, wherein is that law changed? If not changed, and God's laws are all immutable, may not the Jesuits of to-day **enter into fresh conspiracies** to subvert the present institutions of **Germany**, or of **Great Britain**, or of the **United States**, or of any other nation that maintains the principles of Protestantism and the freedom of conscience? . . . 'The Jesuits,' says Ranke, 'conquered the Germans on their own soil, in their very home, and wrested from them a part of their native land.' **Will there not be other conquests to be achieved by them so long as the freedom of conscience is sheltered and guaranteed by Protestant Institutions?**" {16} [Emphasis added]

Death of Gustavus Adolphus at Lutzen, 1594 – 1632 #4-7
Protestant King of Sweden, 1611 – 1632

Known as "the Snow King" and "the Lion of the North," this greatest of Lutherans was the hero of the Thirty Years' War brought upon Europe by the Sons of Loyola controlling the Hapsburg and Wittelsbach dynasties ruling the Roman Catholic nations of Austria and Bavaria. On his knees, upon entering this, his last battle, he prayed, "O Lord Jesus Christ, bless our arms and this day's battle for the glory of Thy Holy Name!" Here, he is dying, giving his last full measure for Protestant liberty declaring to his killers, "I am the King of
Sweden, and thus I seal with my blood the religion and liberties of Germany." Our hero's modest life and noble death furthered the risen Son of God's Grand and Glorious Protestant Reformation—having originated in East Germany—that brought about "The Modern Era" with the Treaty of Westphalia in 1648.

The Counter-Reformation in Europe, Arthur R. Pennington, (London: Elliot Stock, 1899) pp. 263, 273.
Ridpath's Universal History, John Clark Ridpath, (New York: Merrill & Baker, 1901) Vol. XIII, p. 335.

PAUSE I

The Jesuits **— 1540 – 1773**

Jesuit Ascendancy and Power

Dear truth-seeker, in light of the previous seven chapters we must pause and reflect on the power of the Jesuit Order. Historian **John Clark Ridpath** writes:

> "**The Society of Jesus** was thenceforth recognized as the chief opposing force of Protestantism. The Order became dominant in determining the plans and policy of the Romish Church. The brotherhood grew and flourished. It planted its chapters first in France, Italy and Spain, and then in all civilized lands. The success of the Order was phenomenal. It became a power in the world. It sent out its representatives to every quarter of the globe. Its solitary apostles were seen shadowing the thrones of Europe.
>
> They sought, by every means known to human ingenuity, to establish and confirm the tottering fabric of Rome, and to undermine the rising fabric of Protestantism. They penetrated to the Indus and the Ganges. They traversed the deserts of Thibet, and said, "Here am I," in the streets of Peking. They looked down into the silver mines of Peru, and knelt in prayer on the shore of Lake Superior. **To know all secrets, fathom all designs, penetrate all intrigues, prevail in all counsels, rise above all diplomacy, and master the human race,—such was their purpose and ambition**. They wound about human society in every part of the habitable earth, the noiseless creepers of their ever-growing plot to retake the world for the Church, and to subdue and conquer and extinguish the last remnant of opposition to her dominion from shore to shore, from the rivers to the ends of the earth." {1} [Emphasis added]

Having gained control of a nation's political leaders, the Order then enforced its *power over the people* with its "**Holy**" **Office of the Inquisition**. We read:

> "The Jesuits reckon it among the glories of their order, that Loyola supported, by a special memorial to the **Pope** [**Paul III** (1534-1549)], a petition for . . . reviving the infamous tribunal of the [Roman] Inquisition [with a Bull on April 1, 1542] . . . This terrible tribunal, in the hands of the relentless and unforgiving **Caraffa** [Gian Pietro Cardinal Caraffa or Carafa, later **Pope Paul IV** (1559-1565)], spread desolation and dismay throughout Italy, from its very commencement . . . death assumed a new and more terrible aspect. And he who should invent new instruments of torture to dislocate the limbs of the victims with the most exquisite and excruciating pains possible would be rewarded!!! Throughout Italy, and in various parts of Europe, you might have seen, whilst the infernal flames of

the pile were ascending, the sinister and diabolical smile of the Jesuits, who were aiming at the increase of their order, under the shade of this all-mastering power!" {2} [Emphasis added]

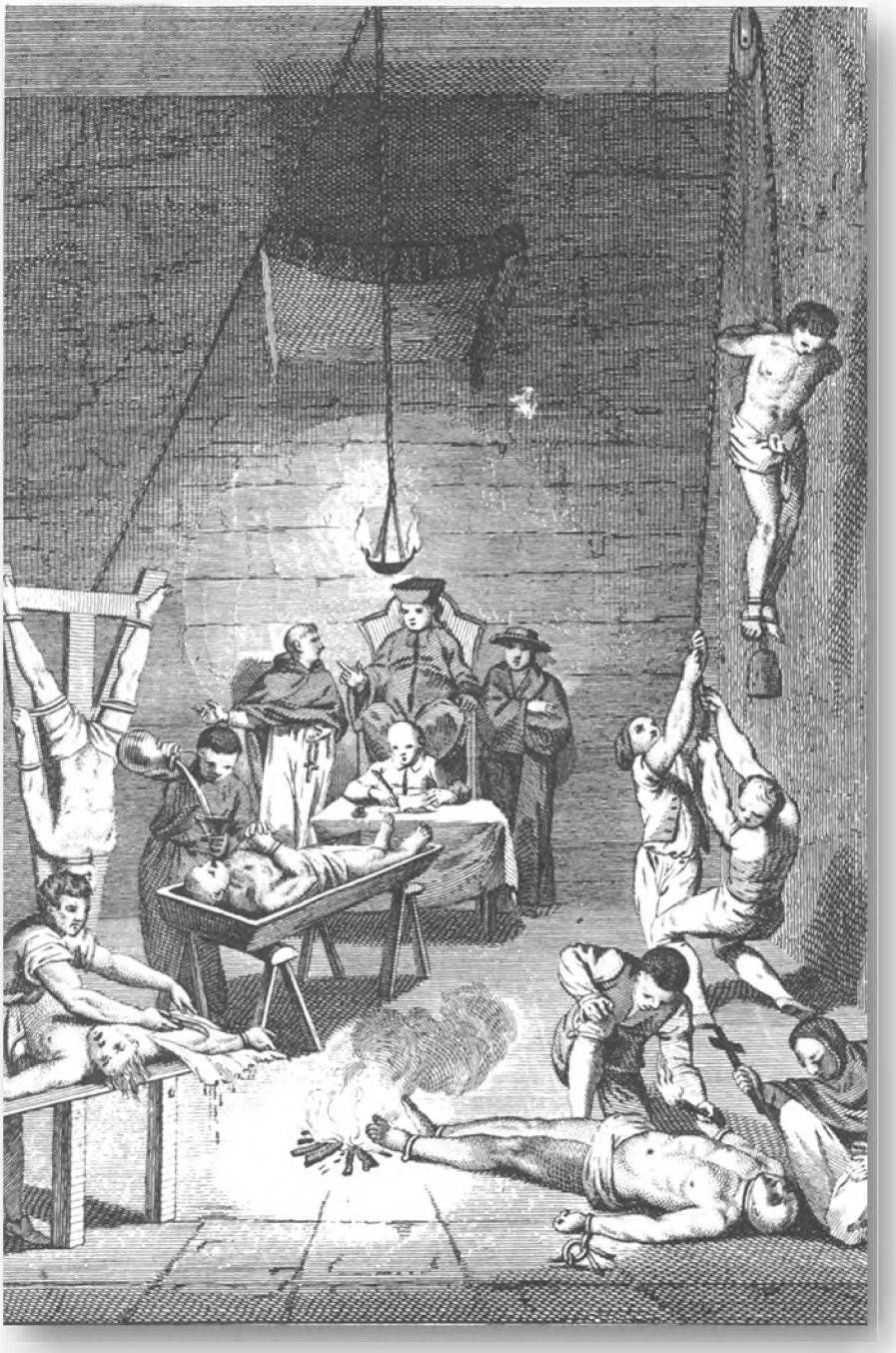
Dear truth-seeker, the Order's **"Holy" Office of the Inquisition**—in maintaining its *all-mastering power* over the people—was brought into Stalin's Russia and Hitler's Germany under the guise of *political ideologies*—International **Socialist-Communism**, i.e., **Marxism!** and National **Socialist-Fascism**, i.e., **Nazism**!

Under the guise of drug-based, *allopathic, medical ideology*, the Order extended its Inquisition into **33rd Degree Freemason Theodore "Rex" Roosevelt's Fourteenth Amendment American Empire** with the **Food and Drug Administration** (FDA) controlling its agent, the Masonically-directed **American Medical** (Murderer's) **Association** (AMA). Of Rome's power over America at the turn of the Nineteenth Century, **Thomas Edward Watson**, the great U. S. Senator from Georgia known as "the Sage of Hickory Hill," declared:

> **"Today the Roman priest is the most insolent and arrogant man in America. The laws will not touch him. The politicians do his bidding.**
>
> **The press is afraid of him. His powerful hand controls Congress and the President. . . .** [*The priests*] **have established the Inquisition here: . . . they are in secret league with the head-chiefs of both the old political parties: they have shackled the press; and the cowardly politicians are in deadly fear of them. They have promised their Papa that the United States shall be his within the next few years! . . . But the Papa would burn heretics right now, if he could. . . .**
>
> **The Roman Catholic Hierarchy! The most damnable group of interlocking secret societies that ever met in darkness, and took hellish oaths to a compact of greed, and lust, and crime, for the sordid purpose of grasping uncontrollable power, boundless wealth, and a never ceasing supply of the most enjoyable women. These secret societies** [*the Society of Jesus, the Knights of Malta, the Knights of Columbus, 33rd Degree and Shriner Freemasonry, Opus Dei, etc.*] **which constitute the real machinery of the Roman Catholic Church, have the same sort of religion that Satan would have . . . were he to . . . take human shape on earth** [*the final Pope (possibly of the Germanic Merovingian bloodline claimed by evil men to be today's Davidic bloodline through descendants of a merely human "Jesus") to be the Antichrist*]**."** {3} [Emphasis added]

As we shall see, the power of the Jesuits is now universal. They kill political leaders if they oppose their policies *even if those leaders are Roman Catholic*—like

Bostonian **Knight of Columbus**, **President John F. Kennedy**. They foment wars to suit their purposes in fulfilling the Council of Trent—like the **Vietnam War**!



Holy Office of the Inquisition, Bavaria, 1600 #4-8

Wherever there are Jesuits controlling the civil power, there is, or will be, an Inquisition to "dispatch heretics and liberals" and compel submission from the survivors. As was done in Jesuit-ruled Bavaria in the 1600s, so would it be in the 1900s, the Order controlling Bavaria's SS and Munich's Gestapo Headquarters. In the Soviet Union the Order would rule Moscow's NKVD and its Lubyanka. Fire and sword are the Company's great weapons in Counter-Reformation.

Smokescreens, Jack Chick, (Chino, California: Chick Publications, 1983) p. 36.

The Pope, Jesuit General and Arsenal of the Holy Office, 1620 #4-9

After Pope Paul III approved the Society of Jesus in 1540, he re-established the Holy Office of the Inquisition in 1542, resurrecting the monster first created by that mass-murderer, Pope Innocent III. Wielding both "fire and sword" against all "accursed heretics" pursuant to the **Black Pope**'s Council of Trent, we read:

"Turn we now to the town of Nuremberg, in Bavaria. . . . The house [*Chamber of Torture*] adjoins the Imperial Castle . . . It is hung round and round with instruments of torture, . . . There were instruments for compressing the fingers till the bones should be squeezed to splinters. . . . instruments for probing below the finger-nails till an exquisite pain, like a burning fire, would run along the nerves. . . . instruments for tearing out the tongue, for scooping out the eyes, for grubbing-up the ears. . . . bunches of iron cords, with a spiked circle at the end of every whip, for tearing the flesh from the back till bone and sinew were laid bare. . . . iron cases for the legs, which were tightened upon the limb placed in them by means of a screw, till flesh and bone were reduced to a jelly. . . . cradles set full of sharp spikes, in which victims were laid and rolled from side to side, the wretched occupant being pierced at each movement of the machine with innumerable sharp points. . . . iron ladles with long handles, for holding molten lead or boiling pitch, to be poured down the throat of the victim, and convert his body into a burning cauldron. . . . and other larger instruments for the same fearful end—lacerating, mangling, and agonizing living men; . . ."

The History of Protestantism, James A. Wylie, (London: Cassell, Petter & Galpin, Ltd., 1878) Vol. II of III, Book Fifteenth, pp. 427, 428.

http://eapi.admu.edu.ph/jesuitca/adversaries/index.html

Chapter 8

The Jesuits **— 1614 – 1867; 1941**

Expelled from Japan; Assassination of Emperor Komei Warlord Emperor Meiji, Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor Iwakura Tomomi Masonic Emperor Hirohito, Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor Kido Koichi and Fascist Puppet Tojo Hideki, "the Sword of the Church"

> "Rome is now egging on Japan to annex Mexico, seize on the Philippines, on Hawaii and Alaska, to wipe off the United States of America from the map of the world's great powers [as the Jesuits have controlled the Emperor's court since no later than 1868]. While our Presidents [**Taft** and **Wilson**] are attending mass the Jap and other foreign emissaries in America are busy stealing plans from the Navy Department [which would be secretly working with Japanese Intelligence via the Jesuit Order by 1941] and studying every weak spot in our National armor, to report thereon promptly and fully to hostile governments. . . . Will America's army, papalized and foreignised, be so weakened and emasculated by Romanistic control as to make it easy prey for the perfidious Jap!" [Is this not how Rome is using China, whose Navy, according to the Jesuit-ruled BBC, has been practicing (as of January, 2002) in the Straits of Formosa for the West Coast Invasion of North America?] {1} [Emphasis added]
>
> **Jeremiah J. Crowley, 1913**
> American Ex-Irish Priest
> *The Pope—Chief of White Slavers, High Priest of Intrigue*

> "The next step in the Vatican's Great Scheme is to make war between this country and Japan after the latter country has been placed under full dominance of the Jesuits. . . . The writer was told by a Japanese Christian minister . . . that the Roman Church had gotten into his country under the guise of **Mohammedanism** . . . the Roman Catholic politician, [**SMOM**] **James Phelan** . . . sent to the United States Senate in 1913 . . . has been a prime mover in the anti-Jap agitation [even as the Jesuit Order's Council on Foreign Relations, including **Fox News Network**, is behind the presentday anti-Moslem agitation] . . ." {2} [Emphasis added]
>
> **Miss Burke McCarty, 1924**
> Protestant American and Ex-Romanist
> *The Suppressed Truth About the Assassination of Abraham Lincoln*

Remembering the purpose of the Jesuit Order, it set out to conquer the **Far East**, particularly **Japan**, and upon that victory, the **Chinese Empire**. First came the priests, and then came the foreign soldiers. In attempting to capture Japan with **Francis Xavier** arriving in 1549, the Jesuits converted many of the Japanese lords

called "daimyo." The sect most subservient to the Order was the **Choshu Clan**, later banished for centuries. The Jesuits then incited them to destroy hundreds of Buddhist temples and slaughter the priests. But it came to pass that the risen Son of God would send a Protestant sea captain to the court of the Emperor's shogun. Having saved **William Adams** from being crucified by the Jesuits, the shogun **Iyeyasu** held many interviews with the mariner. There he learned of the Order's bloody history including the extermination of the West Indian races and of the Inquisition in Spain. As a result, the Englishman rose to extraordinary favor and was created a Samurai.

The shogun then purposed to resist the Pope's political agenda of the Roman Catholic Hierarchy guided by the Jesuits and their evil **Council of Trent**. We read:

> "From the beginning of his reign Iyeyasu had been organizing and unifying his empire and establishing his power to cope with the foreign conspirators.
>
> In 1606 he issued an edict forbidding further mission work and proclaiming that those who had adopted Christianity must abandon it. By Christianity he meant what Voltaire meant by "the Infamous," the intriguing system of Rome which aimed at the overthrow of the native government and the sectarian domination of the country." {3} [Emphasis added]

With this understanding, by 1642 the **Tokugawa** shoguns, **Iyeyasu** (1603-1616), **Hidetada** (1616-1623) and **Iyemitsu** (1623-1651), successfully expelled the last Jesuits with their minions, the Spanish and the Portuguese, allowing only the Protestant Dutch to trade with the Empire until 1854! With the Order first expelled in 1587 and again in 1597 by **Daimyo Hideyoshi** (for which he paid with his life in 1598), in **1614** Iyeyasu issued an edict in the name of his son, **Hidetada**, finally expelling the Company and outlawing Roman Catholic *"Christianity."* In 1622 many Jesuits were justly put to death ("martyred") for high treason, and in 1624 the Roman Catholic Spanish were banished by one of Iyemitsu's edicts. And why?

> "The Christians [Jesuits], so the decree alleged, were striving 'to spread abroad a pernicious code, to exterminate the true religion [Buddhism], to overthrow the government, and to make themselves masters of the whole empire.' " {4} [Emphasis added] And to what end?
>
> "These [Jesuits] had for their object nothing less than the conquest of China, and the Jesuit fathers cherished the hope of gaining before long entry into Peking in the train of the Japanese ruler." {5} [Emphasis added]

(Dear truth-seeker, this is precisely what happened from 1865 to 1989. The Jesuits, in control of the Japanese Army through **Emperor Meiji** and his grandson **Hirohito**, ended the **Manchu Dynasty** in 1911 and, during World War II, gang-raped and mass-murdered the Chinese people, as described in *The Rape of Nanking*, until 1945. Then in 1949 the Order, using their British, American and Russian Empires, installed its Chinese Grand Inquisitor, **Mao Zedong**. To deceive the anti-communist West, Mao OPENLY expelled the Jesuits in 1949! He in turn, in the name of "communism," murdered *fifty million* of his own people. The Jesuit General, having won the Cold War, became the absolute master of the Far East and emerged with a powerful new "sword of the Church" in his hands—*the enormous Chinese Army!* This army will one day absorb Japan, Korea, Taiwan, Malaysia, *and a disarmed Australia*, having been given technology and high finance by the Papal Caesar's "**Holy Roman**" **Fourteenth Amendment American Empire** since **Richard Nixon's** Presidency.)

But the Company of Jesus never cedes any portion of its power without a fight, as, in the words of the former Speaker of the House and one of the Kennedy assassins, **Tip O'Neill**, "*power is never given, only taken.*" In 1637 it resisted the shogun's edicts *by force* through raising an army and inciting a rebellion. This army of thirty thousand Roman Catholic Japanese declared a religious war and openly revolted against the Emperor. It seized an abandoned castle on the coast of Shimabara and waited for the Spanish fleet of **King Philip IV** (1621-1665) intending to reinforce the Jesuits and their army. But the shogun's forces, along with the Protestant Dutch fleet, foiled the aim of the Order by destroying the fortress along with the rebels.

> "With the crushing of this rebellion fell the hopes of the Jesuits of establishing themselves in Japan. Their religion, says **Lafcadio Hearn**, had brought to Japan nothing but evil: disorders, persecutions, revolts, political troubles, and war. Even those virtues of the people which had been evolved at unutterable cost for the protection and conservation of society—their self-denial, their faith, their loyalty, their constancy and courage—were by this black creed diverted, distorted, and transformed into forces for the destruction of that society. Could that destruction have been accomplished, and a new Roman Catholic empire [**Emperor Meiji's** Japanese Empire] have been founded upon the ruins, the forces of that empire would have been used for the further extension of priestly tyranny, the spread of the [Jesuit Order's] Inquisition, the perpetual Jesuit warfare against freedom of conscience and human progress. . . . Viewed from any other standpoint than that of religious bias, and simply judged by its results, **the Jesuit effort to Christianize Japan must be regarded as a crime against humanity, a labor of devastation, a calamity comparable only—by reason of the misery and destruction which it wrought—to an earthquake, a tidal-wave, a volcanic eruption**." {6} [Emphasis added]

(Dear truth-seeker, as we shall later see, this is exactly what the Jesuits did to our Federal Republic established by our great **George Washington**. They founded a new "**Holy Roman**" **American Empire** on the ruins of our nation devastated by the War Between the States (1861-1865). The Jesuits then used their new American Empire to subdue all nations to the **Temporal Power** of their "*infallible*" Pope. In so doing the Jesuit General used his International Intelligence Community—**the Holy Office of the Inquisition**—to conduct his warfare against freedom of conscience, freedom of speech, of the press and human progress pursuant to the evil **Council of Trent**.)

The result of this upheaval was in 1636 shogun **Iyemitsu** banished the Roman Catholic Portuguese and all foreigners from Japan *forever*. The Pope's Temporal Power was to never be extended into his nation. **The Expulsion Edict** reads:

> "**For the future, let none, so long as the sun illuminates the world, presume to sail to Japan, not even in the quality of ambassadors, and this declaration is never to be revoked, on pain of death**." {7}

Of the Order's previous expulsion in 1614 until the final forced eviction of every last Roman Catholic priest in 1642, we read from *Japan's Imperial Conspiracy: How Emperor Hirohito Led Japan Into War Against the West* by **David Bergamini**:

> "Then in **1614**, after further negotiation, ex-Emperor **Go-Yozei** consented to the Tokugawa-imperial marriage, and **Tokugawa Iyeyasu**, for his part, issued an edict ordering the deportation of foreign priests, the demolition of churches, and the renunciation of faith by all those Christians [Roman Catholics Jesuit tools] who seek 'to change the government of the country and obtain possession of the land [accomplished in **Meiji's Imperial Japan** finally absorbed into Fourteenth Amendment America after WWII].'
>
> In making this concession to the xenophobia of the high-priestly Emperor, **Tokugawa** [whose dynasty would endure until 1868] was influenced by the views of a practical Protestant layman who had no love for Portuguese Jesuits and Spanish friars. This was **Will Adams**, an Englishman from Kent, who had arrived in Japan in 1600 as a virtual castaway . . . During his lifetime Adams enjoyed the right of informal access to **Shogun Tokugawa** and, as a Protestant, constantly warned him against the territorial ambitions of Spain [under Jesuit-controlled **King Philip IV** whose grandfather had sent the Armada against England in 1588] and of her advance agents, '**the Papists**.' As a result, Tokugawa tended to look upon all Spanish missionaries and most of the Portuguese Jesuits as fifth columnists bent on subversion [as they have subverted our government in

America today]. . . . and so, on Adam's advice, Tokugawa encouraged Protestant merchants from Holland and England and used his edict against Christianity merely as an un-enforced warning to the friars and Jesuits. . . .

In 1634 **Shogun Tokugawa Iyemitsu** came from **Tokyo** [the residence of the Shogun] to **Kyoto** [the residence of the Emperor] . . . the shogun entertained the adolescent Empress, her father the retired Emperor, and all the courtiers at Nijo Castle, . . . The shogun had with him the globe on which **Will Adams** had formerly given lessons in geography to **Iyeyasu**, the shogun's grandfather. After many hours . . . they had examined Japan's position in the world from every angle and reached a meeting of the minds.

It was to determine Japan's highest state policy for the next 233 years. Its specifics were unwritten and secret but its general tenor may be judged from its results. . . . [In 1636] he proscribed all practice of the alien Christian religion on pain of death. . . . thus he sealed off Japan from the rest of the world [thanks to Jesuit-incited rebellion and bloody intrigue].

When the law against Christianity was enforced and half a million converts were ordered to renounce their faith, many Japanese built their own crosses and waited to be nailed to them. . . . Jesuit fathers who lived in hiding had to warn their parishioners against the pride of suicidal martyrdom. . . . In 1638 the shogun's police rounded up the last Portuguese priests and deported them. Thereafter one or two Catholic priests were smuggled in, hunted down, and executed, and all ships from Catholic countries were turned away at gunpoint. . . . Toward the Protestant Dutch and English, **Iyeyasu's** advisor **Will Adams** had given the authorities a somewhat more lenient attitude. As late as 1673 a British ship, which called to trade, was received civilly. The shogun was even inclined to let it discharge its cargo—or was, until he learned that **Charles II** of England was married to **Catherine of Braganza** and that Catherine was Portuguese [and a most devoted tool of the Jesuits]. After that, all deals were off and the British East Indiaman was sent away with threats. . . . Only a small Dutch trading post was allowed to remain in Japan [at Nagasaki harbor, for which reason the city was destroyed by an atomic ground blast detonated by Jesuits under the command of **Jesuit Pedro Arrupe** in 1945] . . . In 1642, . . . the last Japanese priest had been crucified and Japan had closed like an oyster [to the Jesuits and their allied European sovereigns]. She would not relax enough to be opened again for 211 years [in 1854]." {8} [Emphasis added]

As a result of these edicts, the Jesuits would be barred from Japan for over *two hundred years*, allowing art, prosperity and peace to flourish on the island nation under the fearless Tokugawa shoguns. Little did the Emperor and shogun know that both of their dynasties and nation *would pay dearly for this!* Always plotting

and forever returning via secret disguise, in 1854 the Order used the American gunboats of **Commodore Matthew C. Perry** to open up trade with Japan. In taking vengeance on its old enemy, the Company (formally re-admitted in **1865**), *using foreigners*, incited a revolution in 1868 after the assassination of **Emperor Komei** in 1867 and subsequent resignation of **Shogun Yoshinobu**. The shogun was branded a *"tyrant"* and a *"usurper"* (for refusing to submit to the secret imposition of the **Temporal Power** of the Pope pursuant to the absolutist and regicide doctrines of the **Jesuit Francisco Suarez**) and was forced to resign in 1867 ending the fifteen-generation Tokugawa shogunate. The Order's loyal clans, **Choshu** and **Satsuma**, secretly subject to the ***Black Pope*** for over *two hundred years,* conducted the Boshin War (1868-69), eliminating the anti-Jesuit Tokugawas while consolidating all power into the hands of the Order's new boy-Emperor. Annihilation of ten thousand of the "rebel" Satsuma clan, intending to take their grievances to the Emperor in person led by samurai **Saigo Takamori** (enacted in the Order's Hollywood movie *The Last Samurai*), occurred in 1877 eliminating all resistance to the Society's Asian Warlord.

In 1867, using agents involved with **Queen Victoria's** British Ambassador **Thomas Glover**, the Order assassinated **Emperor Komei** at the young age of only thirty-six. And why? **Emperor Komei** refused to open up Japan to the treasonous, Jesuit-controlled, White *"Christian"* foreigners who were at that time *in the process of causing a revolution!* (Thank you **Toichi** for these facts, my Japanese friend!) Of this assassination we read of Japanese Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor and secret murderer of patriotic Komei—**Iwakura Tomomi**—, Komei's banished advisor, beneficiary of the assassination and subsequent advisor of fourteen-year-old **Emperor Meiji**:

> "On January 15, 1867, **Emperor Komei** had a cold and his doctors prescribed a potion for him. One of the elder ladies-in-waiting, who performed menial palace housework, later said: 'He was given smallpox poison.' . . . The next morning Emperor Komei felt 'unpleasant,' . . . By January 18 he was confined to bed, was running a high fever, could not eat or sleep, and babbled deliriously. . . . By January 26 he was so far recovered [from the smallpox] that **Shogun Tokugawa Yoshinobu**, Lord of Mito, visited his bedside. . . . On the twenty-ninth he seemed fully convalescent and ate heartily. . . . That night his handmaidens gave him a bath and a thimble or two of his favorite saké. The next day, January 30, 1867, he awoke in misery. . . . He vomited repeatedly, 'breathed like an insect,' and 'passed blood from the honorable ninth hole [penis].' Late in the afternoon he fell into a coma. During the evening his doctors reappeared in force, examined him, found his pulse growing weaker and his limbs colder. At 11:00 P.M. he died. The death was not announced for four days, the funeral not held for thirty-two days. To courtiers whose diaries have been preserved, it appeared that Emperor Komei

had survived a classic case of smallpox only to fall prey to a classic case of poisoning.

[*Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor*] **Iwakura Tomomi**, the nobleman who had once been Emperor Komei's chief advisor and had been living for four years in exile and hiding outside the Kyoto city walls, returned to Court immediately. One week after Komei's death, . . . Iwakuara sent a letter to one of the progressive samurai of Satsuma, one of the future leaders of Japan, with whom he had corresponded throughout the years of his rustication and plotting [*which Satsuma oligarch,* **Okubo Toshimichi***, in the battle of annihilation of 1877, would conspire with his boyhood friend, samurai* **Saigo Takamori**, *who then deliberately delayed the march of his "rebel" army against Meiji's garrison—equipped with American-made Gatling guns! This treason allowed large bodies of Meiji's troops to be dispatched from Tokyo, who then massacred the valiant yet betrayed samurai warriors and witnessed the suicide of* **Saigo Takamori** **{9}**]. In it, he wrote:

> 'I wish to release you and the others from any responsibility or punishment. I alone am responsible.' The correspondent wrote back:
>
> 'Silence is the best course [as in the case of the JFK assassination].' . . . The honorable Iwakura took all the royal blood on his own head and dedicated the rest of his life [until 1883] to the selfless service of **Emperor Meiji**, Komei's son and Hirohito's grandfather." **{10}** [Emphasis added]

True to form, having assassinated another enemy in obedience to its wicked laws, the Sons of Loyola put the young **Emperor Meiji** on the throne. Inexperienced and intimidated through the murder of his father, he became a most willing tool of the Order's advisors for over forty years, from 1868 to 1912. In 1873 the "**Christianity Ban**" was lifted, allowing all *"Christian"* sects open public worship in Japan, which included not only the Jesuits but the true Bible-believing, gospel missionaries of the Lord Jesus Christ eternally saving many of the LORD's Japanese elect during the 1880s according to Protestant missionary **Winburn T. Thomas** in his 1959 treatise, *Protestant Beginnings In Japan: The First Three Decades, 1859-1889*! In 1874 Buddhism, the Company's old enemy, was *legally disenfranchised*, the Emperor no longer protecting or providing for the former state religion. In 1889 all power was centralized in the monarchy via a new, unprecedented "Constitution" that would even cause **King Charles I** to blush, enthroning Emperor Meiji as the most absolutist military dictator in the Far East! Amassing a fortune via the proceeds of three industrial monopolies, cartel-capitalist Meiji began his military conquests for the Order in 1894, inciting revolution in Korea and sinking the Chinese Navy; in 1904 he ordered a surprise attack on the fleet of **Nicholas II**, destroying the Russian navy.

The overthrow of both the Manchu and Romanov dynasties were key goals of the Order fighting to restore the Pope's Temporal Power around the world. The Jesuits had been recently re-admitted into China in 1841 after years of suppression since 1775, and they were still legally expelled from all the Russias since 1820—though secretly in country and controlling the Romanovs ever since the Order's socialist-anarchists had brutally assassinated "heretic and liberal" **Tzar Alexander II** in 1881.

(Years later during the **Pope's Cold War**, the Company would launch a massive Inquisition against the peaceable Buddhists, aided their **Masonic Dalai Lama** (exiled in 1959 and presently a friend of the Jesuits at Georgetown University in Washington, D.C.), for daring to challenge **THE POWER** of "the ***Black Pope***." Using Jesuittrained, bloodthirsty dictators like **Chairman Mao** of China, **President Diem** of Vietnam and **Pol Pot** of Cambodia, the Brotherhood would *murder millions of Buddhists* in obedience to its ungodly **Jesuit Oath** and **Council of Trent,** presently the foreign policy of the United States, Russia and China dictated by the Order's **Council on Foreign Relations** and **Trilateral Commission** in New York.)

Now that all resistance was out of the way, the Society of Jesus restored Emperor worship and centralized power (Jesuit style) in Tokyo. With this new absolute power in place, the Order would use its "**Japanese Sword of the Church**" until 1945. It used the Emperor's army to make war on two of its old enemies, **China** (1894) and **Russia** (1904): for the **Manchu Emperor** in Peking had expelled the Jesuits in 1716 and again in 1775 as a result of the Order's Papal Suppression in 1773, while the **Romanov Tzar Alexander I** in Moscow had done the same in 1820. By 1941 *payback time* had arrived for the Japanese people having enjoyed a Jesuit-free Japan for over two hundred years. Under the supervision of "the ***Black Pope***" (Jesuit General **Wladimir Ledochowski** in Rome), the Sons of Loyola *in Tokyo* (working in conjunction with their brother Jesuits *in Washington, D.C.*) would create a war between the United States and Japan. In secret collusion with Masons **Roosevelt** and **Hirohito**, **Tojo's** Japanese fleet would bomb Pearl Harbor, creating a war-fury across America. (Had not that Jesuit-controlled traitor, **Admiral Nagumo**, cancelled his third attack wave, all ship repair and fuel storage facilities, having formerly belonged to Papal Knight of Malta and key player in the Teapot Dome Scandal, **Edward L. Doheny**, would have been destroyed, forcing the American Navy to wage a long-range war from the California coast!) The Congress would be tricked into declaring war—*for the last time*. This deception resulted in many Japanese Americans being shamefully shipped to mid-west concentration camps—the brainchild of Masonic **Earl Warren** of the Warren Commission. **Emperor Hirohito** lost his *absolute* monarchy, Japan with its ancient culture was destroyed and the Japanese people suffered the shame and humiliation of a national defeat. The Jesuits, via their CFR, then incorporated Japan into the Pope's "**Holy Roman**" **Fourteenth Amendment American Empire**, creating a socialist-

commercial colony dependent on Washington for its protection—*while building its navy to aid our future Chinese invaders!*

Dear truth-seeker, I am and will always be an American. My heart breaks for my father's generation of American soldiers who suffered the cruelty of Japanese torture and death marches. The bloodbaths of Iwo Jima, Guadalcanal, Tarawa and the re-taking of the Philippines gave the United States Marines *a fame* they will never lose and *a suffering* they must never forget. If they only knew they were fighting not for American freedom under our **Protestant Constitution** but for *the vengeance* of the Jesuit General and his wicked **Council of Trent**, "for the greater glory of God," **the Popish-Egyptian god-man who sits in St. Peter's Chair!**

The Righteous Execution of Jesuit Traitors in Japan, 1622 **#5-0**

Matteo Ricci Conquering China for the Pope, 1605 #5-1

The Power and Secret of the Jesuits, Rene Fulop-Miller, (Garden City, NY: Garden City Pub. Co., 1930).
The Founding of the Jesuits 1540, Michael Foss, (New York: Weybright and Talley, No date) pp. 216, 217.

Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor Meiji (1852 – 1912), 1880s #5-2

122nd Emperor of Japan, 1867 – 1912

Mutsuhito, upon ascending to the Throne at age 14, assumed the name "Meiji" (Enlightened Rule) after his father, Emperor Komei, had received "the poison cup" for refusing to open Japan to foreigners. Working in conjunction with the British, its SIS being directed by English Papal Knights loyal to the Jesuit General, Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor Iwakura Tomomi was the power behind Komei's murder and the annihilation of thousands of samurai warriors in 1877.

Moving the Emperor's residence from Kyoto to Tokyo, Iwakura guided the boygod-king's domestic and foreign policies, including mandatory conscription, consolidation of all executive, legislative and judicial powers into the hands of the Emperor, as well as vesting supreme command over the Army and Navy with absolute power to make war and conclude peace guided by a Jesuit-ruled advisory body called "the Privy Council." Upon Iwakura's death in 1883, the Emperor continued to build his monopolistic corporate empire, conferring rights to three great cartel families, one of them being the Mitsubishis—now seated on the Jesuit Order's CFR/Trilateral Commission. Meiji aided the **Black Pope** in his attack on the Chinese-Manchu and Russian-Romanov monarchies, after whose overthrow, grandson Hirohito would serve as "the sword of the Church" during WWII, killing Protestants and leveling their churches throughout the Far East.

Japan's Imperial Conspiracy: How Emperor Hirohito Led Japan Into War Against the West; David Bergamini, (New York: William Morrow and Co., Inc., 1971) Vol. I.

Japanese Protestant Christian Leaders Conference, Tokyo, 1883 #5-3

With the Satanic Jesuit Order being responsible for the expulsion of anything "Christian" for over two centuries, the opening of Japan in 1873 resulted in the spreading of the true gospel of Jesus Christ and the phenomenal growth of the Japanese church from 1883 to 1889. With *the mystery of iniquity* progressing in parallel with *the mystery of godliness*, God worked for good that which the Devil intended for evil, saving many Japanese elect during this small loophole of time.

These compose one of the many nations to be before God's throne (*Rev. 5:9-10*).

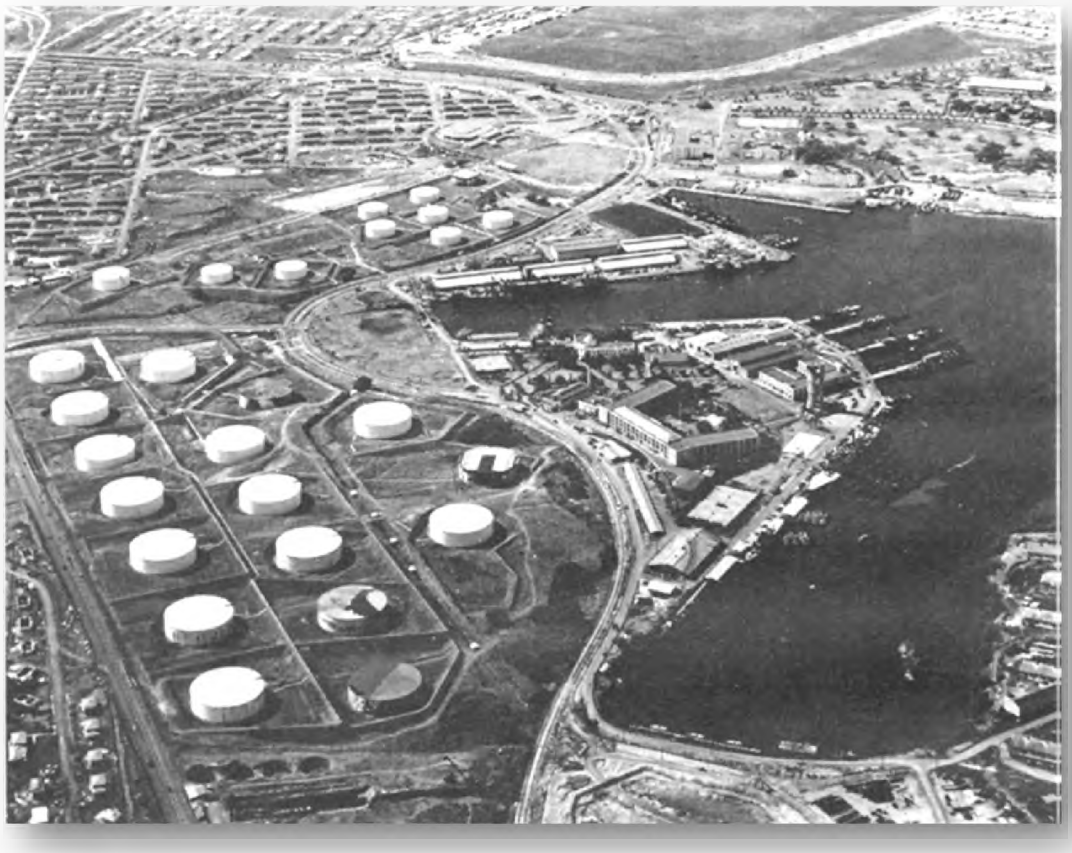
Front Row (L-R): Dr. Rikizo Fukashima, Rev. Masatsuna Okuno, Rev. Takayoshi Matsuyama, Mr. Sen Tsuda, Mr. Jutei Ri, Mr. Jiro Yuasa, Rev. Saehachi Kurimura, Rev. Danjo Ebina. Second Row: Mr. Takei Morita, Rev. Hiroyasu Hiraiwa, Mr. Tetsuya Makioka, Mr. Tokyu Tsuji, Mr. Kanzo Uchimura, Rev. Joseph Hardy Neesima, Rev. Kumaji Kimura, Mr. Hisakichi Terasawa, Rev. Yasutaro Ishihara, Third Row: Rev. Motoichiro Ogimi, Mr. Yujro Kato, Rev. Kajinosuke Ibuka, Mr. Junjiro Aoyama, Rev. Tsuneteru Miyagawa, Rev. Tokio Yokoi, Rev. Arata Inagaki, Mr. Ichibei Koide. Fourth Row: Mr. Tokichi Ito, Mr. Tsuyoshi Nagasaka, Mr. Ayao Hattori, Rev. Hiromichi Kozaki, Rev. Masahisa Uemura, Rev. Tsurin Kanamori, Rev. Masayoshi Oshikawa, Rev. Hidetoyo Wada, Rev. Hōryu Uehara. Last Row: Mr. Hiromi Asakawa, Rev. Tōru Miura, Rev. Koki Yoshioka, Rev. Yushichi Kumano, Rev. K. Minami, and name unknown. Photograph through the courtesy of Frank Cary. ***Protestant Beginnings In Japan: The First Three Decades, 1859-1889***, Winburn T. Thomas, (Tokyo, Japan: Charles E. Tuttle Company, 1959).

Albert B. Fall and Knight of Malta Edward L. Doheny, 1926 **#5-4**

The Teapot Dome Scandal of the 1920s (named after a town in Wyoming) involved Albert Fall, the Secretary of Interior under Shriner Freemason President Warren G. Harding (given "the poison cup") and the Irish Roman Catholic petroleum magnate Edward Doheny—who was far richer than John D. Rockefeller. Doheny's second wife, Estelle, was a Papal Countess and Dame of Malta who financed the building of one of the Order's Churches in Los Angeles.

This evil and calculating man bribed his old friend, Albert Fall, into leasing Navy oil land in Elk Hills, California, which oil netted him 100 million dollars in gold. Doheny then built Navy fuel storage tanks at Pearl Harbor in the name of "National Security" for the protection against a west coast "Mongol" invasion, the ***Black Pope*** preparing his "Holy Roman" 14th Amendment American Empire to wage a future war against Japan. Fall was convicted of taking a bribe from Doheny, but after four court battles the Pope's Papal Knight was found innocent of giving the very same sinister bribe that Fall had been sent to prison for receiving! Now, the Company of Jesus could secretly incite a Japanese attack using Masonic American President FDR's ONI and Masonic Japanese Emperor Hirohito's warlords to wage war against the anti-Jesuit Japanese people!

Real Lace: America's Irish Rich, Stephen Birmingham, (New York: Harper & Row Publishers, 1973).



Oil Tank Farm, Southeast Loch, Pearl Harbor; October, 1941 #5-5

Ah dear truth-seeker, what a temptingly seductive target for any fighter pilot to strafe and destroy leaving the oil tanks in one massive flame of desolation! And yet, the first two Japanese attack waves never touched this "pearl of great price."

Taken two months prior to the attack, this aerial photo reveals the tank farm (built by Knight of Malta Edward L. Doheny via the Teapot Dome Scandal during the 1920s for the intended war with Japan), the submarine base (critical for the calculated destruction of the Japanese Fleet built with US scrap metal), and CINCPAC (Commander in Chief, Pacific Fleet) headquarters—commanded by FDR's patsy, Admiral Husband E. Kimmel. The destruction of this singular target alone, if not one battleship or aircraft had been lost that fateful morning, would have necessitated the withdrawal of the U.S. Navy to the California coast justifying a subsequent Japanese invasion of Hawaii. The Order's control of Masonic FDR's Office of Naval Intelligence and Masonic Hirohito's Japanese High Command is sublimely illustrated in Vice-Admiral Nagumo's refusal to send the Third Attack Wave of fighters to demolish this Achilles' Heel. Typical of the Company orchestrating both sides, the War in the Pacific proceeded as planned—eliminating "heretics and liberals" according to the Council of Trent.

Remembering Pearl Harbor: Eyewitness Accounts by U.S. Military Men and Women, Editors Robert S. La Forte and Ronald E. Marcello, (New York: Ballantine Books, 1991).

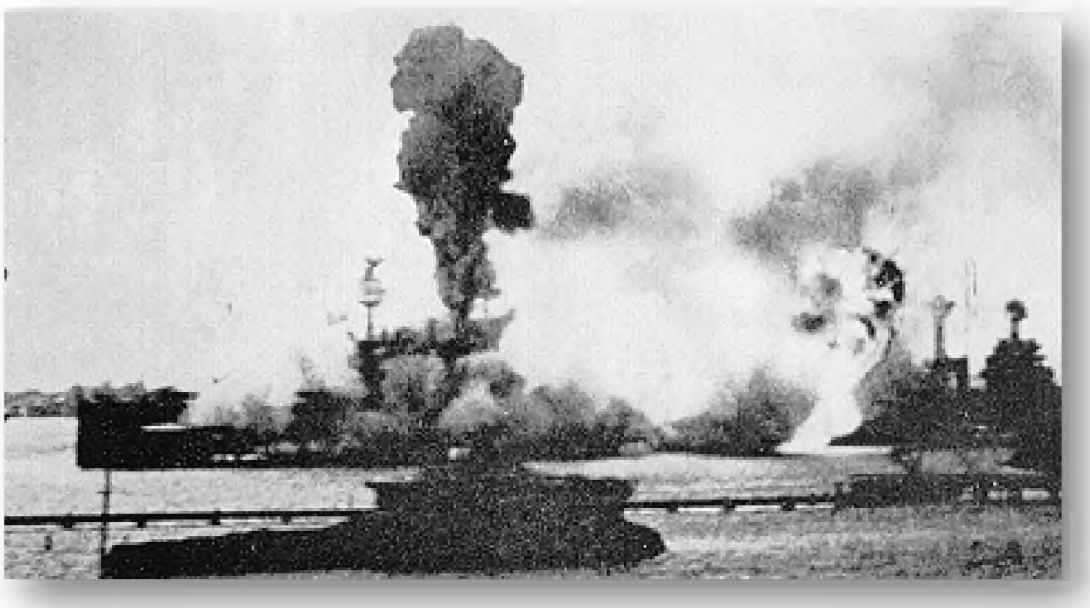
Japanese Vice Admiral Chuichi Nagumo, 1941
#5-6

Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor in Command of the Carrier Strike Force

With the Order in complete control of Masonic Emperor Hirohito as well as Masonic FDR via its Council on Foreign Relations, eight steps to openly provoke the attack on Pearl Harbor were secretly proposed to FDR by a former American instructor to Prince Hirohito—Naval Captain and Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor Arthur H. McCollum. With the carriers conveniently at sea and the anti-sub nets left open at the harbor's entrance, Nagumo, having been exhorted by Hirohito and Admiral Isoroku Yamamoto (educated at Harvard University, 1919-1921), that "the fate of the Japanese Empire will depend on the issue of this battle," carefully followed orders. This shameless traitor to the anti-Jesuit Japanese people, in covertly working with the Order's American ONI, not only broke radio silence during the voyage, but also refused to order the third airborne attack wave sparing crucial targets, including ship repair and fuel storage facilities. The harbor's aboveground fuel tanks, built by Knight of Malta Edward L. Doheny in preparation for the Pacific War, were filled to capacity with 4.5 million barrels of oil and remained untouched. According to Admiral Husband E. Kimmel, if the oil tanks had been destroyed the Pacific Fleet would have been forced to wage a four-thousand-mile war from the distant California Coast, as there was no fuel available anywhere else in the Pacific. The Battle of Midway would never have taken place during which Japan lost half of its Fleet.

Since the purpose of the ***Black Pope***'s attack on Pearl Harbor was merely to incite 14th Amendment America to declare war on Japan, Nagumo's attack was never intended by the Japanese High Command—under abject Jesuit control— to destroy the base. As a result "the fate of the Japanese Empire" was sealed.

Pearl Harbor, Susan Wels, (Hong Kong: Time/Life & Tehabi Books, 2001) p. 194.



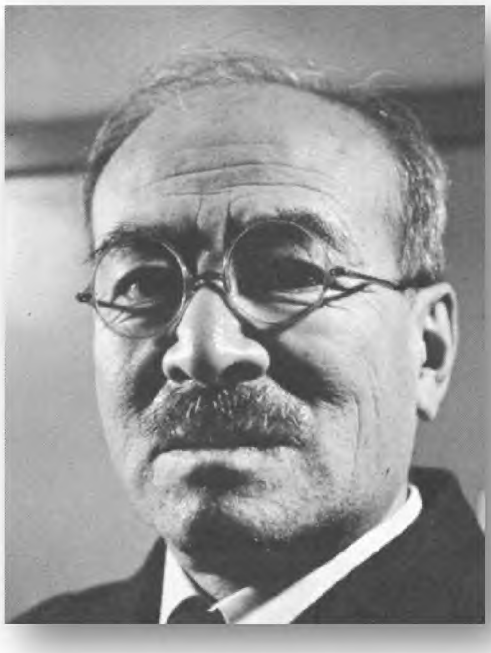
USS Arizona's ONI Detonation, Pearl Harbor, December 7, 1941 #5-7

All was going well for the approaching Japanese Fleet: Vice Admiral Nagumo's broken radio silence had gone unreported; a Japanese midget submarine had been fired upon and sunk by the USS Ward four hours prior to the attack—but a resultant US warning to headquarters was stonewalled; the Opana Hill Army radar site had discovered Japan's incoming aircraft one hour before the attack but the warning went unreported due to Kermit Tyler's second refusal to notify General Short declaring the aircraft were only B-17s; and the 11 battleships anchored on both sides of Ford Island were deliberately moored in close proximity. Conveniently, our three aircraft carriers were at sea; they would be needed in the Battle of Midway. As the Arizona in "Battleship Row" waited to be sunk, its huge magazine had been secretly sabotaged to detonate (via cordite charges in silk bags) under cover of aerial bombardment. Thirteen minutes into the attack the ONI's Captain Eric Hawkinson, aboard hospital ship USS Solace (attended by a Coxswain, Jesuit priest Gallos), "coincidently" filmed the target before and during its plotted bombardment (the subsequent detonation of the ship's forward magazines never explained until now as no bomb truly pierced the ship's double-layered armored deck) sending a fireball 800 feet into the air, dark red smoke ascending to 3000 feet. Of the 49 bombs dropped that day, only one sank a battleship! And no wonder—it had been planned that way! Years later divers discovered no bomb had entered the smokestack supposedly sinking the ship! Like the deliberate sabotage and sinking of the USS Maine in Havana Harbor igniting the Spanish-American War of 1898, the **Black Pope**'s Office of Naval Intelligence had orchestrated this attack thus providing the much needed justification for Masonic FDR's declaration of war on Japan. Occult Jesuit henchmen, including Captain Perlman, executed this papal murder overseen by Jesuit-ruled Archbishop Francis Spellman—the assassin of both FDR and JFK!

Pearl Harbor: The Death of the Arizona, (Video), Discovery Channel, viewed February, 2006.

Masonic Emperor Hirohito, 1945
#5-8

124th Emperor of Japan, 1926 – 1989



Kido Koichi, 1945 #5-9
Lord Privy Seal, 1940 – 1945

Hirohito (1900-1989) came to the Throne upon the death of his father, Emperor Taisho. Commanding the ***Black Pope***'s Pan-Asian, fascist, Japanese-supremacist Imperial Army began by Emperor Meiji, he: entered into the Rome-Berlin-Tokyo Axis via the Company's Tripartite Treaty (1940); declared war on China (1937), including the gang-rape and mass-murder of Nanking, killing thousands of Chinese "heretic" Protestants and Baptists; led in the secret plan for the attack on Pearl Harbor six months before his military advisors were informed thereof; kept apprised of every key military matter and "actively directed both the strategic and tactical planning for WWII"—including the Order's on-ground atomic incineration of Hiroshima and Nagasaki—for which obedience a "Peace Faction" was created which, aided by Cardinal Spellman's Jesuit Walsh, created the outright lie that he was an impotent monarch opposed to the war. Key to the cover-up was Choshu clan-member and Lord Keeper of the Privy Seal Kido Kiochi, whose grandfather had aided in the 1868 overthrow of the anti-Jesuit Tokugowa shogunate. Being Hirohito's closest advisor and liaison to the government, Kido had recommended the 1941 appointment of Hideki Tojo as Prime Minister. Upon Japan's surrender in Tokyo Bay—the same bay at which Commodore Perry demanded Komei to open Japan in 1853—, Marquis Kido became the one key advisor to the Order's Masonic General Douglas MacArthur concerning specifics of the surrender and occupation of Japan. At the Tokyo War Crimes Trial (1947-48), Kido Kiochi was convicted and sentenced to life imprisonment, but released in 1953 due to ill health! Hirohito was never tried, but lost his status as a god-man, that worship being reserved only for the Pope!

Japan's Imperial Conspiracy: How Emperor Hirohito Led Japan Into War Against the West; David Bergamini, (New York: William Morrow and Co., Inc., 1971) Vol. I.

Freemasons General MacArthur and Emperor Hirohito, 1945 #6-0

Ah, "Birds of a feather flock together!" These two obstinate traitors to their own people deserved to be hung together from Japan's highest yardarm! Though it is common knowledge that MacArthur was a 33rd Degree Freemason, Hirohito's membership, like Hitler's, is less well known. According to Canadian radio talk show host "Hehpsehboah," Hirohito was a Mason as the Dalai Lama is today. Further, he had an audience with Pope Benedict XV in 1921 preparing for his Counter-Reformation Far East Crusade to be waged for the ***Black Pope***. Jesuit-trained as a youth, MacArthur was an intimate friend with Masonic Army General John J. Pershing during WWI; ensured the election of Masonic FDR through his brutal eviction of the bonus marchers in 1932; plotted with Admiral Nimitz and FDR throughout the war, including the evacuation of the Philippines giving the Order its storage facility for General Yamashita's gold horde amassed by the Japanese Army during its plundering rampage; and then saved the neck of his Masonic "brother" in international crime, Hirohito (having recognized Masonic Josef Stalin's Jesuit-ruled USSR in 1928), by promoting the illusion that the Emperor was the pawn of the Japanese High Command! MacArthur went on to preach the Pope's Cold War, losing China and North Korea to "the Communists," while pretending to be its greatest enemy in obedience to the script of Pope Pius XII and his "American Pope"—Francis Cardinal Spellman!

Hirohito: Behind the Myth, Edward Behr, (New York: Villard Books, 1989).

Masonic General MacArthur and Jesuit SMOM Walsh, Tokyo, 1947 #6-1

Masonic President Truman's conqueror of Japan, General Douglas MacArthur, is with his immediate master at the International Military Tribunal for the Far East (1947-48), Georgetown Jesuit Professed of the Fourth Vow, Edmund A. Walsh. Having previously overseen the Nuremberg Trials (1945-47) via Masonic prosecutor Robert H. Jackson and having electronically censored all testimony regarding Vatican control of the Third Reich via fellow Georgetown University School of Foreign Service professor holding the rank of an Army Colonel, Dr. Leon E. Dostert—the damnable Jesuit's chief interpreter during all the war trials!!!—, Walsh also manipulated the proceedings in Tokyo through his servant, MacArthur, who in turn ruled chief American prosecutor, Joseph B. Keenan. Even as this powerful Jesuit secured the acquittal of Knight of Malta Franz von Papen, even so he ensured the safety of Masonic Hirohito from the shame of a public trial. Winning the love and respect of the Japanese, MacArthur was indeed "the American Caesar" of the Far East, while his master directing all of his policies was none other than Francis Cardinal Spellman!

www.answers.com/topic/edmund-a-walsh

Chapter 9
The Jesuits — **1641**

The Irish Massacre
Assassination of Lieutenant General Henry Ireton

"The good counsellors of great statesmen, that parliaments of both kingdoms would take from the king's majesty, are a faction of perjured Papists, Prelates, Jesuits, Irish cut-throats, Stratfords, and Apostates; subverters of all laws, divine, human, of God, of church, of state." {1}

Samuel Rutherford, 1644
English Presbyterian Preacher
Lex Rex: The Law and the Prince

"**Ireland is the most priest-ridden, Jesuitically-governed nation on the face of the earth.**" {2} [Emphasis added]

Hector Macpherson, 1914
English Historian
The Jesuits in History

"Every Jesuit is outwardly a monk, inwardly a devil, and altogether a serpent." {3}

Ian Paisley, 1968
Irish Presbyterian Preacher
Member, House of Commons
The Jesuits

"**Cardinal Manning** has recently said that 'Romanists never persecuted Protestants.' It is a popish lie, told to bolster up a popish movement, in helping to re-establish 'Rome rule in Ireland,' and put forth without a blush in the face of the most reliable history. In 1172 **Nicholas Breakspear**, an Englishman, was elected to the See of Rome under the name of **Adrian IV**.

He gave Ireland to **Henry II** of England, under the condition that the Romish faith be forced upon the people, and that the Pope receive one penny from each house annually. This is the origin of Peter's Pence. The annals of Ulster tell of the horrible persecutions and massacres that followed on. The Pope, the king, and the army were against the truth [just as **Pope Benedict XVI**, **President George W. Bush** and the Order's CFR-controlled **American Military Joint Chiefs of Staff** are against the truth].

From 1500 to 1534, is a bloody page. Space forbids our transcribing it in full. As a specimen of the cruelties and barbarities that distinguish Rome whenever and wherever she gets the power, and as a presentation in tangible form of the dread

of the Irish people of any movement which purposes to surrender them to Papal rule, read this, that **Sir William Temple** wrote. He uncovers the practices of Rome, and shows that three hundred thousand [300,000] Protestants were massacred before Cromwell came to the rescue of the people [and those lying Jesuits have the audacity to condemn **Oliver Cromwell** for his invasion of Ireland, submitting Drogheda and Wexford, putting an end to popish massacres! Just who does that man of God, Cromwell's son-in-law, **Lieutenant General Henry Ireton**, think himself to be in restoring order to Ireland, while putting the Jesuits to flight across the English Channel! How dare any man of God interfere with the massacres, Inquisitions and Crusades of the Papacy loosed upon helpless peoples, their persecutors being under secret orders from the ***Black Pope***!]. He says,

'**North, south, east, and west, Protestant blood flowed in rivers; houses were reduced to ashes, villages and towns all but destroyed; the very cattle of the Protestants were inhumanly tortured; the only burial allowed to the martyrs was the burial of the living** [*that is, buried alive*]**, and their persecutors took fiendish delight in hearing their groans and cries issuing from the earth. Popish children were taught to pluck out the eyes of Protestant playmates; and some were forced to murder their own relations, and then butchered themselves over the bleeding remains, the last sounds that reached their dying ears being the savage assurances of the priests, that their agonies were but the commencement of eternal torment**.'

Dublin alone escaped, and became a refuge for the distressed; but all the popish inhabitants were forbidden, under pain of the direct curse, to afford the slightest succor to the sufferers. Thousands died of cold and hunger; thousands more emigrated. In **Armagh** four thousand Protestants were drowned. In **Cavan** the road for twelve miles was stained by the blood of the fugitives. Sixty children were abandoned in the flight by their parents, fiercely hunted by the bloodhounds of the Papacy, who declared that anyone who helped or even buried their little ones should be burned by their aides [as did the Jesuit-controlled, Franciscan-led, Croatian Ustashi to thehelpless, non-Roman Catholic, Orthodox Serbian men, women and children during World War II]. Seventeen adults were buried alive at **Fermanagh**, and in **Kilkenny** seventy-two. In the province of **Munster** alone, a hundred and fifty-four Protestants were massacred, or expelled from Ireland. And yet **Cardinal Manning** declares in June 1886, that Romanism never persecuted Protestants; and we are told by a Protestant minister in **Boston**, in 1887, of the beneficent ministry of Romanism [as do all the present-day, apostate Protestant and Baptist television evangelists].

In 1643 **Pope Urban VII** granted full and absolute remission of all sins to those who had taken part in gallantly doing what in them lay to extirpate and wholly

root out the pestiferous leaven of heretical contagion [as did the Pope following the **Black Pope**'s **St Bartholomew's Massacre** in Paris, France, 1572; all this murder being in accordance with the Papacy's Canon Law, Council of Trent and the Jesuit Extreme Oath]. Under **Elizabeth I**, the Irish lords and commons recognized and generally supported the English Crown [which Queen the Jesuits sought to murder many times, in many ways; for which reason she expelled the Jesuits and compelled Roman Catholics to attend Protestant Bible-reading worship].

[**Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor**] **James II** [1685-1688] a Roman Catholic, betrayed England, and turned to the Papist of Ireland for support. Priests thronged the court and ruled the king [the Jesuits being in abundance, having united the army of **King Louis XIV** with the soldiers of **James II** in planning the final "extirpation" of English Protestantism]. Ireland was given up to the Papacy. Towns in which almost every householder was an English Protestant were, under Rome rule, placed under the government of Irish Roman Catholics [as in America today]. The civil power was transferred from the Saxon to the Celtic population. Six thousand Protestants were turned out of the army, and their places were supplied by Roman Catholics [as the majority of officers in the American Armed Forces today are Roman Catholics or Pope-serving Freemasons though they be Jews and Gentiles of all religions]. The new soldier never passed an Englishman without cursing him, and calling him foul names." {4 [Emphasis added]

J. Scott Carr, 1900
American Historian;
Plymouth Congregational Pastor
The Devil in Robes; Or,
The Sin of Priests

"When a Jesuit dines in a house where the company are not completely under his domination, or where Protestants are present, I notice that nothing can exceed his patience and humility. He never misses a chance of inculcating the extreme poverty of himself and his Order upon those with whom he associates on terms of intimacy. He has been known, after being entertained at dinner at a well-to-do Dublin Catholic's house, to ask the hostess for a penny or two-pence to pay his tram-fare back to Gardiner Street. The Jesuit Society has, perhaps, more strings to its bow than any other community of priests in Ireland. They have, for instance, a man to cater in a mild way for sincere temperance people [as in the Protestant-led American Temperance Movement which resulted in the ratification of the unenforceable Eighteenth Amendment (1919), Prohibition and the creation of the **Black Pope**'s Roman Catholic, Sicilian Mafioso-led Organized Crime Syndicate]. They have abstemious, ascetic-looking men [like **Jesuit Bernard Vaughan**] to win their way into the confidence of ladies who go for the religious cult [like first lady **Mrs. William H. Taft**], and who may be presented by those ladies to their friends

in power at the Viceregal Lodge, and the chief secretary's lodge, or the castle. They have burly, stentorian Jesuits to orate and fume in remote country districts, when they are invited by the local parish priest to give a retreat or mission [like the infamous Jesuit Coadjutor "**Father**" **Charles E. Coughlin**]. In a word, the Jesuit body can be all things to all men and all women [as per the Jesuit Oath of the Fourth Vow]. They may be—and it is not admitting much—better educated than the general run of the religious Orders in Ireland; but they are, perhaps, on that account, all the more objectionable, and all the greater drag upon the country [having destroyed the Reformation in Ireland and reduced its population to the most illiterate and impoverished of the White races]. Whenever there was trouble in Ireland the Jesuit was always found absent or invisible. . . . What a fall from the humility and self-sacrifice of Jesus to the body of men who style themselves **the Society of Jesus**, for instance, in so many parts of the world today! . . .

This would have been a subject worthy of a historic picture; the 'hard headed, [capacity for drinking without getting drunk],' sly Jesuits, in their black soutanes [cassocks], remonstrating with the big Dominican in his robes of white and black. **Father Burke** was a large man, with jet-black hair, and a very florid face, and the Dominican used to preach in the showy robe of his Order. The dispute in the sacristy [a special room in the church] ended in the Jesuits giving way to Father Burke. . . . Imagine, then, their consternation when Father Burke, standing up in the pulpit and pulling back his sleeves, bared his wrists, and commenced operations by thumping the ledge of the pulpit with the clenched fist of his right arm. And he bellowed forth, in stentorian tones, as he brought his hand down with a thud, '**Damn the Jesuits!**' And he struck the pulpit again and cried out, '**Damn the Jesuits**!' The audience became intensely excited, and one might have heard a pin fall in the church. It is said that one of the most 'hard-headed' Jesuits had his foot upon the first step of the pulpit stairs, about to go up and remonstrate with the preacher. And Burke again cried forth, in the most pointed way, swinging himself right and left in the pulpit, '**To hell with the Jesuits!**' It now seemed as if Burke was going to denounce the Order, which, in so may respects was a rival to his own, and was going to utilize the Jesuits' own pulpit for the purpose! The poor Catholic lay congregation listened awestruck, waiting for the development of these adjurations. For then, of course, nothing that could emanate from the pulpit would ever sound wrong. And they knew nothing about the dinner [at which the Dominican was accused by certain Jesuits of being drunk with wine and thus unfit to enter the pulpit]. Their faith assured them that the apparent inexplicability of the situation was bound to be satisfactorily unraveled. But the lurking Jesuits round the corners, looking through their spy-holes in the passage doors, and who knew all about the consumption at dinner, can have had

no such comforting assurance. Burke however relieved the tension by proceeding to speak somewhat in this vein:

'Yes, my dearly beloved brethren, To Hell with the Jesuits! **that is the irreligious cry which is now ringing throughout Europe** [Germany having expelled the Order in 1872]. That is the unchristian cry which is now ringing throughout atheistical France [having expelled the Jesuits in 1901—the secret plotters behind the Dreyfus Affair and the Triple Entente so necessary in causing World War I]. Damn those holy men, the Jesuits; down with the Jesuits; yea, and other more ribald and even more impious curses than those I have mentioned, on the heads of the worthy Order which is one of the principal pillars of the Church.' And then he proceeded to preach an eloquent panegyric of the Jesuit Order, which succeeded in its purpose of eliciting the required subscriptions from the congregation." {5} [Emphasis added]

Michael J. F. McCarthy, 1902
Irish Roman Catholic Barrister-at-Law
Priests and People In Ireland

While the Jesuits were busy with their **Thirty Years' War** attempting to completely "extirpate" the Bible-reading, "heretic and liberal" Lutheran Germans, they were also suppressing the Protestant quest for liberty in the Dutch Republic.

Thus they also planned the annihilation of the Protestants in Ireland. We read:

"So greatly had the Irish ecclesiastics increased under **Charles I**, by titular archbishops, bishops, and deans, that in the year 1629 it was deemed necessary to forbid the public exercise of the popish rites and ceremonies. But notwithstanding this, soon after, the Romish clergy erected a new popish [Jesuit] university in Dublin. They also proceeded to build monasteries and nunneries in various parts of the kingdom, in which the priests and the chiefs of the Irish held frequent meetings, and from thence used to pass to and fro to France, Spain, Flanders, Lorraine, and Rome, where the plot of 1641 was being hatched by the family of the **O'Neils** [**O'Neills**] and their followers. The great design was, that a general insurrection should take place at the same time throughout the kingdom, and that all the Protestants, without exception, should be murdered. The day fixed for this horrid massacre was the 23rd of October, 1641, the feast of Ignatius Loyola, founder of the Jesuits; and the chief conspirators in the principal parts of the kingdom made the necessary preparations for the intended conflict." {6} [Emphasis added]

Having devised the plan to murder all the Protestants of Ireland on **Ignatius Loyola's** feast day, the Jesuits moved the deceived Irish Catholic people to carry out the plan.

> "The Irish were more strongly instigated to execute the infernal business by the Jesuits, priests, and friars, who when the day for the execution of the plot was agreed upon, recommended to their hearers diligence in the great design, which, they said, would greatly tend to the prosperity of the kingdom and to the advancement of the Catholic cause. They everywhere declared to the common people that the Protestants were heretics, and ought not to be suffered to live any longer among them, adding that it was no more sin to kill an Englishman than to kill a dog, and that the relieving or protecting them was a crime of the most unpardonable nature." {7} [Emphasis added]

When the extirpation began, the Jesuits, true to form, carried out their bloody Oath once again. Remember, they always use *other people or organizations* to do their dirty work when enforcing the **Council of Trent**. We read again:

> "It is impossible to conceive the pleasure these monsters took in exercising such cruelty; and to increase the misery of those who fell into their hands, when they butchered them they would say, 'Your soul to the devil!' One of these miscreants would come into a house with his hands imbrued in blood, and boast that it was English blood, and that his sword had pricked the white skins of the Protestants [being both a religious and racial extirpation as it is subtly today in the UK, South Africa, Canada and the US] even to the hilt. Upwards of thirty Protestants, men, women and children, in the county of Tipperary, fell into the hands of the papists, who, after stripping them naked, murdered them with stones, poleaxes, swords, and other instruments. . . . Others were hung on windmills, and before they were half dead the barbarians cut them in pieces with their swords. Some, both men, women and children, they cut and hacked in various [sexual] parts of their bodies and left them wallowing in their blood to perish where they fell. . . .
>
> **Similar barbarities were practiced on the wretched Protestants in almost all parts of the kingdom; and when an estimate was afterwards made of the number who were sacrificed to gratify the diabolical cruelty of the papists, it amounted to 150,000**." {8} [Emphasis added]

Continuing with a passage from **J. T. Headley's** *The Life of Oliver Cromwell*, we read with horror from **Sir J. Temple's** *Irish Rebellion* as given by **Merle D'Aubigne**:

> "Ever since the dreadful [Jesuit-instigated] massacre of 1641, a perpetual war had been carried on between the Protestants and Catholics. This, Charles [**Charles I**, whose descendants include the US Bush Dynasty having made its family fortune through banking via the **Black Pope**'s Third Reich according to **John Loftus**, a former prosecutor in the Justice Department's Nazi War Crimes Unit and the author of Unholy Trinity], while alive, had fostered by throwing the weight of his

influence on the side of the Catholics. [For six years **Charles I** of England and **Louis XIV** of France had the same Jesuit confessor, **Pere La Chaise**.] . . .

'The Catholics burnt the houses of Protestants, turned them out naked in the midst of winter, and drove them like herds of swine before them.

If ashamed of their nudity, and desirous of seeking shelter from the rigor of a remarkable severe season, these unhappy wretches took refuge in a barn, and concealed themselves under the straw, the rebels instantly set fire to it, and burned them alive [as did the Order's Nazi SS against Orthodox Russians and Jews during Operation Barbarossa in 1941]. At other times, they were bound without clothing, to be drowned in rivers; and if, on the road they did not move quick enough they were urged forward at the point of the pike. When they reached the river, or the sea, they were precipitated into it in bands of several hundreds. . . . If these poor wretches rose to the surface of the water, men were stationed along the brink, to plunge them in again with the butts of their muskets, or to fire at, and kill them. Husbands were cut to pieces in the presence of their wives; wives and virgins were abused in the sight of their nearest relations; and infants of seven or eight years were hung before the eyes of their parents. Nay, the Irish even went so far, as to teach their own children to strip and kill the children of the English, and dash out their brains against the stones [as did the Order's Croatian Ustashi to the Orthodox Serbs and Jews during World War II pursuant to the Jesuit Oath]. Numbers of Protestants were buried alive—as many as seventy in one trench. An Irish priest, named **MacOdeghan**, captured forty or fifty Protestants, and persuaded them to abjure their religion, on a promise of quarter. After their abjuration he asked them if they believed that Jesus Christ was bodily present in the host, and that the pope was the head of the church? And, on their replying in the affirmative, he said, 'Now, then, you are in a very good faith; and for fear they should relapse into heresy, cut all their throats.' " {9} [Emphasis added]

And why all this needless bloodshed? Because the murder had been boldly preached by the Jesuits. We read the brazen, unabashed words of **Jesuit Conor O'Mahony**, professor of Moral Theology in Evora, Portugal, spoken in 1645:

"My dear Irish,—Go on and perfect the work of your liberty and defence, which is so happily begun by you; and kill all the heretics, and all that do assist and defend them. You have in the space of four or five years, that is, between the years 1641 and 1645, wherein I write this, killed 150,000 heretics, as your enemies acknowledge. Neither do I deny it. And for my own part, as I verily believe you have killed more of them, so I would to God you had killed them all—which you must either do, or drive them all out of Ireland, that our [Catholic] Holy Land may

be plagued no longer with such a . . . barbarous, ignorant and lawless generation of people." {10}

(Dear truth-seeker, two hundred years later the Satanic Sons of Loyola controlling the Queen of England would instigate the **Second Irish Massacre**. Deceptively called, *"The Irish Potato Famine of 1845 to 1850,"* a private source writes:

> "During this five-year period—with Queen Victoria sitting on the British throne [**The Royal Butcheress of Ireland** whose son, Freemasonic King Edward VII, never caught **Walter Richard Sickert**, the notorious "**Jack the Ripper**"], and closely attended by her Jesuit advisors—freighters laden with Irish wheat, oats, barley, eggs, beef and pork were **DEPARTING** Irish ports en route to other countries, at the rate of about **EIGHT FREIGHTERS PER DAY**, while nearly one million of my Irish ancestors were starving to death. [In the 1930s the Company would cause Stalin's Massacre of Orthodox Ukrainians, the so-called "Famine in the Ukraine," ordering Masonic Stalin to lock up all the food as millions perished.]
>
> In addition to producing another Vatican harvest—the Irish Protestant body count—the ensuing, increased Irish emigration provided the Jesuits with a stepped-up flow of Irish Catholics to the United States, to help build within that Protestant nation a blindly obedient Papal fifth column, as an instrument for destroying American constitutional self-government. **It worked.**" [In the 1950s the Jesuits would cause the mass-emigration of North Vietnamese Catholics to South Vietnam by using **Ho Chi Minh** (who, like Jesuit-trained **Fidel Castro**, had been brought to power by the OSS ruled by **Knight of Malta "Wild" Bill Donovan**) to spread the rumor that his Communists were going to kill all the Catholics in North Vietnam. The US Navy, formerly led by Cardinal Spellman's **Francis Matthews**, provided the vessels for that movement.] {11} [Emphasis added]

From 1641 to 1649—*eight long years*—the Jesuits continued their murder in Ireland. It was for this reason **Oliver Cromwell**, the Defender of the Protestant faith, landed in Ireland and demanded the country to surrender. Upon refusing, Cromwell made an example out of Jesuit-ruled **Drogheda** by breaching its wall and destroying every armed man with many interfering women and children. (The same was later done to **Wexford**, which had also butchered innocent Protestants.) *This never would have happened* had not the Jesuits instigated the mass-murder of the generally tolerant, minority Protestants beginning with the **Irish Massacre of 1641**, the Order having brainwashed the Irish Catholics to hate and kill anti-pope, anti-Jesuit, English and Irish Protestants—men, women and children! **Headley** writes:

> "**Cromwell** himself attempts no disguise, and in writing to the government on account of it, he says, after speaking of carrying the entrenchments:

> 'Being thus entered, we refused them quarter, having the day before summoned the town. I believe we put to the sword the whole number of the defendants [over 2000]. I do not think thirty of the whole number escaped with their lives. Those that did are in safe custody for the Barbadoes . . . I wish that all honest men may give the glory of this to God alone, to whom, indeed, the praise of this mercy [to the Irish Protestants] belongs.' . . . His Chaplain, **Hugh Peters**, took the same view of it, and went to the chief church, where he solemnly offered up thanks to God for the slaughter of his enemies. Parliament also decreed that a day of thanksgiving should be kept in honor of this great mercy. The fate of **Drogheda** struck the Irish people with dread. The day of vengeance had arrived; and the atrocities they had practiced on the helpless Protestants were now to be visited upon their own heads. Cromwell—resolved to bring the Irish [Jesuit-instigated] war to a speedy termination, followed up this victory by those rapid movements which distinguished his last campaign in England." {12} [Emphasis added]

With the collapse of the Jesuit Order's eight-year "extirpation" of the Protestant "accursed heretics," these converted Irishmen preferring the truths of the Word of God over the lies of that popish Antichrist in the Vatican, Cromwell placed his Puritan, Bible-believing, Calvinist son-in-law, **Lieutenant General Henry Ireton**, as lord deputy of the nation. Drogheda and Wexford had fallen to Cromwell.

Waterford and Limerick would fall to Ireton. Of the fall of Limerick, Ireland's last refuge of the Jesuits, we read from **McMains**', *The Death of Oliver Cromwell*:

> "The task in 1650-51 was the taking of Limerick, which proved difficult. The town lay in two parts, the so-called Irish town occupying the south bank of the Shannon surrounded by a mile-long wall, poor and mean, . . . 'but a street of decayed houses.' The so-called English town occupied the end of a large island in a river. A drawbridge over Shannon channel connected the party. . . .
>
> In the fall of 1650 a siege failed against the 'last refuge' of the Irish. This failure along the Shannon prompted the commander [**Ireton**] to 'be earnest with the Lord, to know his minde what he would have his poore servants in the Army to doe.' In the summer of 1651 he again invested the city. . . .
>
> Attacks failed during that summer because the Irish, led by **Hugh O'Neill** [the same **O'Neill** family having been used by the Jesuits to ignite the Irish massacre in 1641], skillfully deterred Ireton's stronger force for four months. . . . Ireton called for Limerick's surrender and offered O'Neill great preferment for yielding the city. O'Neill answered that he had defended the city for a year and was pledged to do so for another [enabling the Jesuits to continue to kill all of the Protestants]. . . . Needing troops elsewhere to fight marauding bands of Irish 'Tories,' Ireton in August tightened the siege, and the city finally surrendered on 27 October. . .

> .With the city's fall twelve hundred soldiers surrendered, and Ireton thought perhaps, a dozen persons should be tried for their part in the siege, including **Bishop of Emly Terence O'Brien**. The principal charge against them was that they helped disguise 'those bloody Rogues, the Friars, Priests, and Jesuits,' who thereby escaped the city [as the Nuremberg Trials and the Order's historians, such as CFR **William L. Shirer**, enabled the Jesuits to escape the notice and thus the wrath of Europe and Russia for their infamous crimes committed through Masons **Hitler** and **Stalin**]. . . .
>
> He eventually [and sadly] exempted O'Neill from death [as **Hitler** and **Stalin** were exempted from righteous death sentences by Masons **FDR** and **Churchill**] but hanged seven persons for their 'obstinate holding out.' O'Brien's real crimes were outrages committed during the 1641 uprising during which Protestants were massacred. His head was 'fixed on a lofty stake and placed at the top of the King's Fort.' " {13} [Emphasis added]

Ah, but the Jesuits never forget nor forsake the vengeance due their enemies. In redirecting an immediate sneak attack upon Ireland's lord deputy, the Order contacted their unsuspected Temporal Coadjutors, maybe a doctor or a cook, within the household of our hero—the trusted son-in-law of the Protector. In 1651, at the young age of forty, the Bible-believing and benevolent **Lieutenant General Henry Ireton** (like **General Oliver Cromwell**; like **Elizabeth Claypole**—Cromwell's beloved daughter; like **General George Washington**; like **Lieutenant General Stonewall Jackson**—at the young age of thirty-nine; like **Lieutenant General George S. Patton, Jr.**), would die of a kind of "pneumonia" and/or a "fever of some sort," becoming another victim of the Order's infamous and unrelenting "poison cup."

> "Ireton's death [November 26, 1651] in **Sir Geoffrey Galway's** townhouse was widely reported by seventeenth-century standards, but the cause remained uncertain. . . . [Jesuit] **Dennis Murphy, S.J.**, implied plague by claiming that after Limerick's surrender, 'Ireton was infected and died.' . . .
>
> Ireton 'expired of a fever.' . . . **Dr. Philip Carteret** [a Jesuit disguised as a Baptist] . . . a shadowy person to the events in Limerick . . . was . . . an attending physician [giving "the heretic," **Ireton,** "the poison cup," whom the Order considered, "the scourge of Limerick"]." {14} [Emphasis added]

Why is it that today, the Irish Protestants of Northern Ireland do not want to lose the protection of the British Army and be given over to the Jesuits' **Sein Fein** and the Irish Republican Army (**IRA**)? Is it not shocking to know that both Sein Fein and the IRA—aided by certain **American Knights of Columbus**—work with the Russian Civilian Intelligence (**KGB**) as revealed by KGB agent **Vasili Mitrokhin** in *The Sword and the Shield?* Could it be the Jesuits also control the KGB, now the SVR?

Of the Jesuit penetration and control of all intelligence as well as the Order's ultimate doom, **Doctor George Brown**, Bishop of Christ Church in Dublin, Ireland sagaciously preached a sermon in 1551, a portion of which declares:

> "But there is a new fraternity of late sprung up who call themselves Jesuits, which will deceive many, who are much after the Scribes and Pharisees' manner. Amongst the Jews they shall strive to abolish the truth, and shall come very near to do it. For these sorts will turn themselves into several forms [spiritual shape-shifters]; with the Heathen a Heathenist, with the Atheists an Atheist, with the Jews a Jew [we wonder how many Talmudic Rabbis and Masonic Labor Zionists—such as the late New York Zionist known as "the Jewish Pope," **Rabbi Stephen S. Wise**—are secret Jesuits controlling the Zionist government in Israel through the Labor Party for the purpose of securing Jerusalem for the Papal Caesar in Rome], with the Reformers a Reformade [like 33º Freemason **Billy Graham**, so accurately described in **Cathy Burns**' Billy Graham and His Friends (2001)], purposely to know your intentions, your minds, your hearts, and your inclinations, and thereby bring you at last to be like the fool that 'said in his heart there was no God.' These shall spread over the whole world, 'shall be admitted into the counsels of princes, and they never the wiser,' charming of them, yea, making your princes reveal their hearts, and the secrets therein, and yet they not perceive it; which will happen from falling from the law of God, by neglect of fulfilling the law of God, and by winking at their sins. Yet in the end . . . they shall become odious to all nations: so that at the end they shall be worse than Jews, having no resting place upon earth; and then shall a Jew have more favour than a Jesuit." {15} [Emphasis added]

Knowing that the Society of Jesus will never change, could it be that the Jesuits have planned to destroy the Protestants and Baptists of the American Empire? If so, how? Will the Empire experience a series of nuclear detonations in the future?

The First Irish Massacre, 1642 #6-2

The Irish Massacre, also called "Ireland's St. Bartholomew's Massacre," was incited by the Jesuits with the blessing of Charles I and his De Medici French Queen, Henrietta, on October 23, 1641, the feast day of Ignatius Loyola. It lasted for eight long, savage years until Oliver Cromwell landed in Drogheda in 1649 to put an end to it.

The intended purpose of this conspiracy was to put every Protestant in Ireland to death. This scene depicts forty thousand Bible-reading Protestants being sacrificed by the savage and bloodthirsty Roman Papists having been brainwashed by the Sons of Loyola into believing that Protestants were "heretics" and had no right to live. Deceptively called "Christians" by their priests, whose allegiance was to the Papal Caesar in Rome, they merely enforced the curses pronounced by the **Black Pope**'s Council of Trent, it being a militant reaffirmation of Pope Innocent III's Fourth Lateran Council of 1215.

Smokescreens, Jack Chick, (Chino, California: Chick Publications, 1983) p. 16.

Chapter 10
The Jesuits — **1642 – 1660**

The Puritan Revolution
Oliver Cromwell
Lord Protector of the British Commonwealth
Defender of the Protestant Faith
Assassination of Oliver Cromwell
Restoration of King Charles Stuart II

When God wants to drill a man,
And thrill a man,
And skill a man,
When God wants to mold a man,
To play the noblest part;

When He yearns with all His heart
To create so great and bold a man
That all the world shall be amazed
Watch His methods, watch His ways!
How He ruthlessly perfects
Whom He royally elects!

How He hammers and hurts him,
And with mighty blows converts
Into trial shapes of clay which
Only God understands;

While his tortured heart is crying
And he lifts beseeching hands!
How he bends but never breaks
When his good He undertakes;

How He uses whom He chooses,
And with every purpose fuses him
By every act induces him
To try His splendor out—
God knows what He's about. *{1}*

V. Raymond Edman, 1982
President, Wheaton College
The Disciplines of Life

"We would speak first of the Puritans, the most remarkable body of men perhaps, which the world has ever produced. The odious and ridiculous parts of their character lie on the surface. He that runs may read them; nor have there been wanting attentive and malicious observers to point them out. For many years after the Restoration [the ascent of **Charles II** to the throne in 1660 thereby reinstating England's Jesuit-controlled, corrupted Stuart Dynasty] they were the theme of unmeasured invective and derision.

They were exposed to the utmost licentiousness of the press and of the stage, at the time when the press and the stage were most licentious [as in the Order's "Hollywood Babylon" of today]. They were not men of letters; they were, as a body, unpopular; they could not defend themselves [through the Royalist, controlled Press]; and the public would not take them under its protection. They were therefore abandoned, without reserve, to the tender mercies of the satirists and dramatists. The ostentatious simplicity of their dress [being content with food and raiment], their sour aspect [in avoiding foolish jesting], their nasal twang, their stiff posture [like the ramrod-erect, sitting posture of Confederate General **Thomas Jonathan "Stonewall" Jackson**], their long graces [praying for all men everywhere], their Hebrew names, the scriptural phrases which they introduced on every occasion, their contempt of human learning [the wisdom of this world and knowledge, falsely so-called], their detestation of polite amusements [card-playing, games, etc.], were indeed fair game for the laughers. But it is not from the laughers alone that the philosophy of history is to be learned. . . .

Those who roused the people to resistance, who directed their measures through a long series of eventful years; who formed, out of the most unpromising materials, the finest army that Europe had ever seen; who trampled down King, church, and aristocracy; who, in the short intervals of domestic **sedition** and **rebellion** [as we Reformed Bible-believers are always called "seditionists and rebels" when we, under the authority of our duly formed governments, use our "Swords of Just Defense" against Jesuit-authored, anti-Christian tyranny], made the name of England terrible to every nation of the face of the earth—were no vulgar fanatics. . . .

The Puritans were men whose minds had derived a peculiar character from the daily contemplation of superior beings and eternal interests [as they set their affections on things above, where Christ sits—at the right hand of God]. . . . they habitually ascribed every event to the will of the Great Being, for whose power nothing was too vast, for whose inspection nothing was too minute. To know Him, to serve Him, to enjoy Him, was with them the great end of existence ["to glorify God and to enjoy Him forever"]. . . . they aspired to gaze full on the intolerable brightness, and to commune with Him face to face. Hence originated

their contempt for terrestrial distinctions [especially those accursed "titles of nobility," which titles would have been forever prohibited to American statesmen had the original Thirteenth Amendment to the U.S. Constitution been ratified]. The difference between the greatest and the meanest of mankind seemed to vanish, when compared with the boundless interval which separated the whole race from Him on whom their own eyes were constantly fixed [looking unto Jesus, the author and finisher of our faith]. They recognized no title to superiority but His favor; and, confident of that favor, they despised all the accomplishments and all the dignities of the world. If their names were not found in the registers of heralds, they were recorded in the Book of Life [of the Lamb slain from the foundation of the world]. . . The very meanest of them was a being to whose fate a mysterious and terrible importance belonged, on whose slightest action the spirits of light [elect angels] and darkness [spiritual wickedness in high places] looked with anxious interest; who had been destined, before heaven and earth were created [unconditionally predestinated], to enjoy a felicity which should continue when heaven and earth should have passed away. . . .

Thus the Puritan was made up of two different men: the one all self-abasement, penitence, gratitude, passion; the other proud [confident], calm, inflexible, sagacious. He prostrated himself in the dust before his Maker; but he set his foot on the neck of his [wicked] King [Praise God!]. In his devotional retirement, he prayed with convulsions, and groans, and tears [as did the Lord Jesus Christ, who in the days of his flesh offered up prayers and supplications with strong crying and tears unto Him that was able to save him from death]. . . . But when he took his seat in the council, or girt his sword for war, these tempestuous workings of the soul had left no perceptible trace behind them. . . . These fanatics brought to civil and military affairs a coolness of judgment and an immutability of purpose . . .

Death had lost its terrors and pleasure its charms. . . . Enthusiasm had made them Stoics, had cleared their minds from every vulgar passion and prejudice, and raised them above the influence of danger and of corruption [evidenced by the words of Calvinist Presbyterian **John Witherspoon** when fearlessly urging the signing of our American **Declaration of Independence**]. . . . The Puritans espoused the cause of civil liberty mainly because it was the cause of religion." {2} [Emphasis added]

Thomas Babington Macaulay, 1825
English Lord and Protestant Historian
Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor
Conciliating towards the Papacy
"Milton," Edinburgh Review

"The royal visit to Hinchinbrook [the stately mansion of **Oliver Cromwell's** Knightly uncle whose father was the powerful minister of **King Henry VIII**, **Sir Richard Cromwell**] must have been a great treat for little Oliver [in meeting the Scottish **King James I** as he proceeded to London to ascend the English Throne]. . . . The intrigue of the Jesuits; the tendency of the Anglican party, which was ere long to muster under the banner of [**Archbishop**] **Laud**; the rights and power of the Word of God—these were the engrossing subjects of thought and conversation in the midst of which the child increased in strength in this rural solicitude. . . .

Of this [an open opposition to the scheming of **King Charles I** against the English Parliament and the Scotch Covenanters as the only means of saving England] the leaders of the nation were more fully convinced by a fearful catastrophe. In the midst of this [Jesuit-contrived] agitation [of the King] and mistrust [of the Parliament], on the 1st of November 1641, an alarming report suddenly reached London. The Irish [Roman Catholics], sheltering themselves behind the names of the king and queen, holding in one hand a commission they pretended to have received from Charles, and bearing fire and sword in the other, were ravaging the country with fearful desolation. The plot contrived with the greatest secrecy, had broken out in horrible massacres [the Jesuit-led **Irish Massacre of 1641 to 1649**, which "extirpation" resulted in the murder of over 300,000 Protestants]. In London and Edinburgh, in town and country, the most distressing accounts passed from mouth to mouth, and terror filled the hearts of all Protestants of Great Britain. The most serious members of the Commons immediately called for a **Remonstrance** to the King, as the nation was attacked in all that it held most dear. **The** [**Grand**] **Remonstrance** was passed at midnight, of the 22nd of November, by a majority of eleven votes. 'Had it been rejected,' said **Oliver** [**Cromwell**], as he came out, 'I would have sold everything I possess, and never seen England more.' . . .

This was the beginning of the Revolution: the commencement of the struggle between the Parliament and the King. . . . The maintenance of the liberty and religion of England could not be procured except at this cost. It has been said—let us ever bear it in mind—that the English Revolution, by proclaiming the illegality of absolute power, did nothing new. It was legitimate. . . . [the] 'struggling against royal tyranny, by exercising the rights of resistance, and by maintaining the maxims of liberty.' " {3} [Emphasis added; See **www.constitution.org/eng/conpur.txt**]

J. H. Merle D'Aubigne, 1847
Protestant Swiss Theologian and Historian
The Protector: A Vindication

"The duty which we owe to your Majesty and our country, cannot but make us very sensible and apprehensive, that the multiplicity, sharpness and malignity of those evils under which we have now many years suffered, are fomented and cherished by a corrupt and ill-affected party, who amongst other mischievous devices for the alteration of religion and government [the death of Protestantism and the establishment of Jesuit absolutism], have sought by many false scandals and imputations, cunningly insinuated and dispersed amongst the people, to blemish and disgrace our proceedings in this Parliament, and to get themselves a party and faction amongst your subjects, for the better strengthening themselves in their wicked courses, and hindering those provisions and remedies which might, by the wisdom of your Majesty [**King Charles I**] and counsel of your Parliament, be opposed against help. . . . And because we have reason to believe that those malignant parties, whose proceedings evidently appear to be mainly for the **advantage and increase of Popery**, is composed, set up, and acted by the **subtle practice of the Jesuits and other engineers and factors for Rome** [Knights of Malta and Scottish Rite Freemasonry], and to the great danger of this kingdom, and most grievous affliction of your loyal subjects, have so far prevailed to corrupt divers of your Bishops and others in prime places of the Church, and also to bring divers of these instruments to be of your Privy Council [presently the Pope's UK–RIIA/US–CFR-controlled advisors], and other employments of trust and nearness about your Majesty, the Prince [**Charles II**], and the rest of your royal children. . . .

For the preventing of those miserable effects which such malicious endeavors may produce, we have thought good to declare the root and the growth of these mischievous designs: . . .

The root of all this mischief we find to be a malignant and pernicious design [a Papal conspiracy] of subverting the fundamental laws and principles of government, upon the religion and justice of this kingdom are firmly established. The actors and promoters hereof have been:

The Jesuitized Papists, who hate the laws, as the obstacles of that change and subversion of religion which they so much long for. . . . 191. For the perfecting of the work begun, and removing all future impediments, we conceive these courses will be very effectual, seeing the religion of the Papists hath such principles as do certainly tend to the destruction and **extirpation of all Protestants**, when they shall have opportunity to effect it." {4} [Emphasis added]

John Pym, 1641
English Puritan and Jurist
The Grand Remonstrance

"[In 1656] . . . **Cromwell** opened the Parliament. He began the session with a speech of more than three hours in length: the longest, as well as the most violent and embarrassed, he had yet delivered. . . . '**You are at war with Spain**. We put you into this hostility upon the ground of necessity; and the ground of necessity, for justifying men's actions, is above all considerations of instituted law. . . . The [Roman Catholic] Spaniard is your enemy, naturally and providentially, by reason of that enmity that is in him against whatsoever is of God. . . . You could not get an honest or honourable peace from him. . . . We desired but such liberty for our traders as that they might keep their **Bibles** in their pockets, to exercise their liberty of religion for themselves, and not be under restraint. But there is no liberty of conscience to be had from the [Jesuit-ruled] Spaniard. . . . The French and all the Protestants in Germany, have also agreed that his design was the empire of the whole Christian world, **if not more**; and upon that ground, he looks at this nation as his greatest obstacle. . . . **If you make any peace with any State that is Popish, and subject to the rule of Rome, you are bound, and they are loose**. . . .

Spain is the root of the matter; that is the party that brings all your enemies before you;—for Spain hath now espoused that interest which you have all along hitherto been conflicting with,—Charles Stuart's interest . . . And truly Spain hath an interest in your bowels; for the Papists in England have been accounted, ever since I was born, Spaniolised. They never regarded France;—Spain was their patron. . . . Can we think that **Papists** and **Cavaliers** shake not hands in England? . . . The ring-leaders in all this are none but your old enemies, the **Papists** and **Cavaliers**. . . . they sent a fellow, a wretched creature . . . to Madrid to advise with the King of Spain to land forces to invade this nation.' . . . In the midst of loud acclamations, **Cromwell** sat down in the chair of state. On his left stood the Lord Mayor of London . . . The Speaker, in the name of the Parliament . . . administered to Cromwell the following oath [inaugurating for the second time the Protectorate of Cromwell as established by the new Constitution]:

'**I do in the presence and by the name of God Almighty, promise and swear, that, to the utmost of my power, I will uphold and maintain the true, reformed, Protestant, Christian religion, in the purity thereof, as it is contained in the Holy Scriptures of the Old and New Testament: and encourage the profession and professors of the same;—and that, to the utmost of my power, I will endeavour, as chief magistrate of these three nations, the maintenance and preservation of the just rights and privileges of the people thereof; and shall, in all things, according to my best knowledge and power, govern the people of these nations according to law.**' . . .

On the 25th of January, 1658, **the Protector** summoned the two Houses to attend him in the Banqueting Hall at Whitehall; and there, during more than an hour, he discoursed to them on the external and internal dangers which threatened England. Abroad throughout all Europe, Protestantism was violently attacked, and in imminent danger; in Germany, Italy, and Switzerland, the House of Austria and the Pope still retained, or were retaining, the ascendancy; the most faithful Protestant ally of England, the **King of Sweden** had been defeated in [Roman Catholic] Poland, and was at war with his neighbour, the [Protestant] King of Denmark. . . .

'If it be nothing to you, let it be nothing to you! I have told you it is somewhat to you. It concerns all your religions, and all the good interests of England. . . . **This complex design** [Jesuit conspiracy] **against the Protestant interest is a design against your very being**. If they can shut us out of the Baltic Sea, and make themselves masters of that, where is our trade? Where are your materials to preserve your shipping? **Where will you be able to challenge any right by sea, or justify yourselves against a foreign invasion of our own soil?** You have accounted yourselves happy in being environed with a great ditch [the English Channel] from all the world beside. Truly, you will not be able to keep your ditch, nor your shipping, unless you turn your ships and shipping into troops of horse and companies of foot [soldiers], and fight to defend yourselves on terra firma.

. . . Your [false] allies, the [**Protestant**] **Dutch**, have professed a principle, which, thanks be to God, we never knew. They will sell arms to their enemies [as did the US to its enemy, the USSR], and lend their ships to their enemies. . . . they have let sloops on hire to transport upon you four thousand foot [soldiers] and a thousand horse, upon the pretended interest of that young man that was the late king's son [**Charles II**]. . . . If this be the condition of your affairs abroad, I pray a little consider what is the state of your affairs at home. . . . Is not this nation miserably divided into sects,—if I may call them sects, whether sects upon a **religious account** or upon a **civil account**? And what is that which possesseth every sect? That every sect may be uppermost, and may get the power into their hands. . . .

We have had now six years of peace,—of peace and the Gospel,—after an interruption of ten years' war. Let us have one heart and soul; one mind to maintain the honest and just rights of this nation. . . . Having said this, I have discharged my duty to God and to you. While I live, and am able, I shall be ready to stand and fall with you in this cause. . . . I have no more to say, but to pray, God Almighty bless you." {5} [Emphasis added]

Francios P. G. Guizot, 1854
French Protestant Statesman/Historian
The Life of Oliver Cromwell

"[**King**] **Charles** [**I**] landed at Dover on 25 May [**1660**] and arrived in London four days later [after being exiled to the wicked court of France's **King Louis XIV** controlled by **Jesuit Pere La Chaise**]. Bonfires marked the way and illuminated the city. In Westminster, Cromwell's effigy was placed on a post with the Commonwealth's arms, then set ablaze 'that every one might take better notice of them.' In Sherbourne, Dorset, when Charles was proclaimed [to be King], 'the witty Wags of the Town' set up a parody of the high court of justice, including effigies of [**Chief Justice**] **Bradshaw** and **Cromwell**. The mock court condemned the men, the effigies were hanged, then 'so hacked and hewed . . . that in a short time but little remained.' . . .

The Commons prepared a list of seven persons to be executed. **General Thomas Harrison** had been captured (he simply surrendered), but the other six were now on the Continent. . . . The October trials of those not given indemnity appear unfamiliar despite legal trappings. . . . The first judicial proceeding was against **Gen. Thomas Harrison**, and from arraignment to execution it occupied merely five days. . . . In pronouncing Harrison's sentence from the treason statute, **Sir Orlando** intoned that Harrison would be: 'hanged by the neck, and being alive shall be cut down, and your privy members [male genitalia] to be cut off, your entrails to be taken out of your body, and you living, the same are to be burnt before your eyes [pursuant to the Order's Scottish-Rite Masonic oaths], and your head to be cut off [the Jesuits being the foremost advocates of beheading], your body to be divided into four quarters, and head and quarters to be disposed of at the pleasure of the king's majesty, and the Lord [the Pope] have mercy upon your soul.' . . .

Condemned on 11 October, Harrison was two days later the first judge to be executed. At Newgate 'he parted with his wife and friends with great joy and chearfulness.' In midmorning he was tied to a hurdle and dragged along Fleet Street and the Strand to Charing Cross. Mobs jeered him all the way, but 'his eyes and hands lifted up to heaven.' The gallows stood on a platform surrounded by railings. Harrison forgave the hangman who placed the rope around his neck, hugged his servant, and climbed the ladder 'with an undaunted countenance.' He was positioned to face the Banqueting House, 'where that precious innocent bloud of our late Sovraign . . . was spilt.' Site was important to this ritual too. Before stepping from the ladder he made a long declaration of faith that 'this will make me come the sooner into his glory,' and ended with belief that 'by my God I will go through this death, and he will make it easy to me.' It was not to be so. According to one account, 'He was not so much thrown off the Ladder by the Executioner, but went as readily off himself.' The hangman stripped the clothes

from Harrison's strangling and gasping form, cut down the 'half hang'd' and naked body, tossed it alive onto a bench, and began butchering it open while the crowd jostled for better views, as the hangman drew the entrails from the dying man. Harrison tried to rise up—perhaps a reflex to a knife ripping into his abdomen—and seemed to give the hangman 'a box on the ear.' But the executioner pushed him down, then castrated and eviscerated the sentient human form according to the statute's requirements. He sliced into the chest, ripped out the heart, and held the thing aloft while proclaiming, 'Behold the heart of a traitor.'

Harrison was at long last dead. The executioner finished butchering the body into quarters and tossed the heart and intestines onto a fire. The bloody quarters were 'throwne together like butchers meat brought from the shambles' and taken on the hurdle back to Newgate. . . .

And still they had not finished with what was left of **General Harrison**. Three days later his head was placed in a basket and set on the hurdle dragging **John Cook** to his Charing Cross execution. The heads of Harrison and Cook were then 'fastened on two poles, and pitched on the north end of Westminster Hall.' Whereupon Harrison's quarters were hanged 'on the four gates of the City.' **Charles II**, the merry monarch [who would later be given the Order's "poison cup"], had ordered this display of what remained of his victims." {6} [Emphasis added]

H. F. McMains, 2000
American Scholar and Historian
The Death of Oliver Cromwell

"In 1841 **General William Henry Harrison** of Ohio [*whose forefather was* **Oliver Cromwell's General Thomas Harrison**], was elected President by a large majority. . . . Just one month and five days from that day, President Harrison lay a corpse in the White House. **He died from arsenic poisoning, administered by the tools of Rome**. The Jesuit oath had been swiftly carried out: . . . Circumstances pointed to the **Messrs. Gilmer** and **Upshur**, as being the actual assassins of President Harrison [*the assassins then bringing Texas into the Union*]. . . . [*Shortly thereafter*] the Harrison family [*rapidly suffered*] **WHOLESALE extirpation**. In fact, there was but one of his eight children, a son, permitted to live." {7} [Emphasis added]

Miss Burke McCarty, 1924
Protestant American and Ex-Romanist
The Suppressed Truth About the Assassination of Abraham Lincoln

We are about to acquaint ourselves with one of the greatest chapters of human history. Its hero was the Puritan English freeman and Independent Baptist-

Calvinist, the Protector of the Commonwealth of England and Defender of the Protestant Faith, Oliver Cromwell.

The Jesuits, however, have slandered our greatest of heroes branding him "**the Usurper**," as well as *"a monster, a tyrant and a hypocrite,"* and have done all they could do to destroy his memory from English history. Therefore we shall review his astounding life pitted against Romish tyranny then ruling the British Crown.

In 1625 **King James I** died and his son **Charles I** came to the throne. Unlike his father, Charles became a tool of the Jesuits through the direction of the cruel and merciless **Anglican Archbishop William Laud**. He violated the **Magna Charta** and sought to govern as an absolute Monarch. Most of all, he suppressed the right of freedom of conscience by persecuting the Puritans who preached the Bible plan of salvation. Thousands left for America and Cromwell nearly departed England with other patriots. But the Father of the Lord Jesus Christ had decreed that Cromwell should remain and deliver the persecuted Protestants from the designs of the Jesuits.

With **King Louis XIII** of France (1610-1643) slaughtering the French Huguenots, ruining their Calvinist city of **La Rochelle** along with the sinking of the Huguenot Fleet via the British Royal Navy on loan to France in 1625, the division between **Charles I** and the **Puritan Parliament** ultimately arose in January of 1642.

Both prepared for war. Cromwell, after being defeated in his first battle by Prince Rupert's horsemen, declared that he would raise a cavalry of, " ' . . . men who will bring some conscience to what they do, and I promise you they shall not be beaten.' . . . He thus got around him a body of men who scorned idleness and pleasure; and submitting cheerfully to his rigid discipline, bore privations and toils without a murmur, nay, with enthusiastic pride, for often their gallant leader slept beside them on the cold earth, and shared all their hardships. Fighting under the special protection of heaven, and for God and religion, they would rush to battle as to a banquet and embrace death with rapture . . . and this body of a thousand horse was never beaten." {8} [Emphasis added]

For he said,

"A few honest men are better than numbers." {9}

Cromwell's Puritan cavalry came to be known as the "**Ironsides**." They utterly routed Rupert's finest horsemen at **Marston Moor**. From that time forward, Cromwell was regarded as invincible and enjoyed the confidence and love of his soldiers. Oliver went on to triumph over the Jesuits with their tools, **Charles I** and the **Royalists**. The battles of Naseby, Marston Moor, Dunbar, Worcester and charging the breach of Drogheda were all crowned with success, as Cromwell was

fighting for **freedom of conscience**—*so hated* by the Jesuits and their **Council of Trent**—while Charles I was fighting for **absolute monarchy** and **Papal supremacy**.

With the Parliament executing the king for high treason, Cromwell went on to be "the Lord Protector of the British Commonwealth and Defender of the Protestant Faith." He later dissolved the wicked Parliament and banished the Jesuits from the kingdom resulting in many conspiracies against his life. In 1654 a plot was discovered and the Jesuits' would-be assassins, **Gerard** and **Vowel**, were promptly executed.

Therefore, as a result of the Order's design against the Defender's life, "A hundred and sixty brave fellows selected from his different regiments of cavalry, divided into eight companies, became his bodyguard; ten of whom were always on duty about his person. On these he could rely; and unflinching and bold must be the man, and quick the assassin's knife, that could reach him then." {10} [Emphasis added]

Clearly, **Cromwell** would not be another **Admiral Coligny**, **William I of Orange**, **Henry III** or **Henry IV**. Although the Jesuits failed in their many attempts to assassinate **The Defender**, they managed to cruelly poison his beloved daughter, **Elizabeth**. We read of her painful suffering and of her father's despairing heart:

> ". . . the **Lady Claypole** [Elizabeth Cromwell], his favorite daughter, was taken sick with a fatal and most painful disease. The Protector was forgotten in the father; and hurrying to Hampton Court, he took his place by her bed-side, overwhelmed with sorrow. Her convulsions, and cries of distress, tore his heart-strings asunder, and shook that strong and affectionate nature to its foundations. His kingdom, his power, the Commonwealth, were all forgotten; and for fourteen days he bent over his beloved child . . ." {11} [Emphasis added]

The Protector had laid the foundation of the British possessions in the West Indies and caused the flourishing of the preaching of the gospel while defending freedom of conscience, so condemned by the Jesuits' **Council of Trent**.

> "So far did his thoughts reach beyond his age, that he desired and earnestly attempted [but failed] to extend the rights of citizenship to the outcast and persecuted Jews." [Cromwell, the Protector of England and the Defender of the Protestant faith, did however readmit the Jews into England in 1655 upon the formal request of **Manasseh ben Israel**, as White Reformed Gentile nations are generally good to the Jews.] {12} [Emphasis added]

Further, he gave the American Colonies a taste of real freedom and protected the Protestants of France. Of Cromwell's protection of the Vaudois we read:

"In June of this year came the news of the persecutions in the valley of Piedmont. Six Catholic regiments, three of which were Irish, were appointed to drive the Vaudois from their homes in mid-winter. The cruelties, the inhuman barbarity, that marked the proceedings against the poor Protestants, are well known. 'Villages were burned to the ground; men were hewn in pieces: children's brains dashed out against the rocks, and women impaled naked—a hundred and fifty females were beheaded, and their heads used in a game of bowls.' When the news of the atrocities reached Cromwell, he burst into tears—they were the saints of God who thus suffered, and all his compassion was roused within him. On that day (January 3, 1655) he was to sign the treaty with France, which had for a long time been under contemplation; but he immediately refused, declaring that negotiations should proceed no further until the king [**Louis XIV**, whose Jesuit confessor would later cause him to revoke the Edict of Nantes] and **Cardinal Mazarin**, the prime minister, would pledge themselves to assist him in saving the Vaudois Protestants. . . . A day of fasting and humiliation was appointed, and a collection ordered to be taken in all the churches. The contribution amounted to over 37,000 pounds, showing how deeply Protestant England was stirred by the persecution of the Piedmontese Christians. It is said that Cromwell, in a burst of passion, replied to some obstacles that were mentioned as interfering with his plans, that 'he would sail his ships over the Alps, but that he would put a stop to the persecution.' . . . War with France, nay, with the whole world, if necessary, he would wage, but this persecution of the children of God should cease. The king of France at length yielded, and word was sent that the Duke of Savoy had granted an amnesty to the Vaudois, and restored their ancient rights. Mazarin, who, in fact, ruled France, had brought this about, for he stood in deadly fear of Cromwell. It is said that he always turned pale when he heard his name mentioned. Oliver was the champion of Protestantism the world over, and he wished it so understood: he would defend it wherever his arm could reach. . . . He also took pains to let the Pope understand, that he knew him to be at the bottom of the unnatural persecution, and if he did not beware, he would see his ships in the harbor of Civita Vecchia, and hear the thunder of his cannon around the Vatican." [It was for this reason that the calculating rage of the Jesuit General would reach our hero through the Protector's personal physician, **Doctor George Bate**. While on his deathbed Bate confessed to giving a series of mercury poisonings to our beloved example of godliness and zealous English patriotism. Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor **Dr. George Bate**, later rewarded by the restored King Charles II, was the serpent who "extirpated the infamous heretic," **Oliver Cromwell**]. {13} [Emphasis added]

"In all his treaties, he made the rights of Protestants an indispensable article. He insisted that English merchants in Portugal should be allowed to worship God in

their own way, and compelled France to respect the lives of the Huguenots. The latter called him 'their only hope next to God.' . . .

Thus the terror of his name became everywhere a shield for the persecuted Christians [as it was said that Jesuit-controlled **Cardinal Mazarin** 'feared Oliver more than the devil' {14}], and he was always remembered by them in their morning and evening devotions." {15} [Emphasis added]

Lastly, **the Defender** would not tolerate an attack of the Jesuits' Spanish Inquisition against any Englishman. (Oh, that America would have such a President today!)

"To such gigantic stature of power did this dismal institution attain, that no one was safe from its fangs. . . . Llorente gives several cases of English merchants, who were pounced upon by it in defiance to the law of nations.

On one occasion **Oliver Cromwell** had to intercede for an English consul, whom they had got into their dens. The king replied, he had no power over the inquisition. '**Then**,' added Cromwell, in a second message, '**if you have no power over the inquisition, I will declare war against it**.' . . .

Cromwell . . . menaced war on the inquisition—and the menace was heard to the lowest depths of its infernal dens." {16} [Emphasis added]

The rise of **Cromwell**, the dauntless **Defender of the Protestant Faith**, was no coincidence. It was the answer to the prayers of **Queen Elizabeth**. We read her petition to the LORD before her battle with the Spanish Armada:

"O let Thine enemies know that Thou hast received England, which they most of all for Thy gospel's sake do malign, into Thine own protection. Set a wall about it, O Lord, and evermore mightily defend it. Let it be a comfort to the afflicted, a help to the oppressed, and a defense to Thy church and people, persecuted abroad . . ." {17} [Emphasis added]

Yes, the Queen's request was mightily answered in the person of a lowly **Puritan** farmer, although lettered and a descendant of the House of Cromwell:

"With no knowledge of the art of war, but much of himself, of men and of the Bible, this stout English squire had made up his mind in no hasty or factious spirit to draw the sword [of a Puritan Parliament] against his king, and venture his life for what he believed with his whole heart and soul to be the cause of 'freedom and the truth in Christ.' " {18} [Emphasis added]

This honest man of God,

". . . through faith subdued kingdoms, wrought righteousness, obtained promises . . . escaped the edge of the sword, out of weakness were made strong, waxed valiant in fight, turned to flight the armies of the aliens."

– Hebrews 11:33, 34

For, **Oliver** Cromwell ". . . had risked his life in open war with the sovereign power of England, and his life a thousand times on the battle-field; who had placed his foot on the neck of a king; broken up parliament at the pike's point, and dissolved it by his imperial word; boldly assumed all the power the title of king could confer; laid his hand on the very chieftains who surrounded him at Naseby, Marston Moor, Dunbar, and Worcester, and quartered his troops in almost every town in England;—this man . . . had performed the boldest acts ever planned by the human intellect or exerted by a human arm . . ." {19}

And how so?

> "On one occasion, while looking at some statues of famous men, he turned to a friend and said, '**Make mine kneeling, for thus I came to glory**.' " {20}

Further, as the LORD seems to do His greatest works in responding to the persistent prayers *of righteous women having trusted Him*, pitifully and helplessly laying bare their hearts before the One "who gathers the wind in His fists," Israel has known her greatest deliverers. **Joseph**, **Samson**, **Samuel** and the returning Messiah Jesus are but a few. True to form, the greatest Gentile Deliverer of the Lord's Bible-reading Church during this ***"dispensation of the grace of God" (Ephesians 3:2),*** we find the Calvinist Oliver Cromwell deeply moved by his prayerful mother. As she lay dying, he at her side, we see England's greatest **Chieftain**, the Reformation's greatest **Champion** and the **Father** of the once **Protestant British Empire**—by which the ***"glorious gospel of Christ" (II Corinthians 4:4)*** would be taken to ***"the uttermost part of the earth" (Acts 1:8)***—, broken to shivers as she utters her last words:

> " 'The Lord cause His face to shine upon you,' she said; 'and comfort you in all your adversities; and enable you to do great things for the Glory of the Most High God, and to be a relief to His people. **My dear son, I leave my heart with thee. Good Night!**' and closing her eyes, she breathed forth her spirit to the God who gave it. Cromwell gazed a moment on her pallid features, and then burst into a flood of tears. What a picture does he, **the Lord-Protector of England**—the hero of so many battle-fields—the resolute, iron-willed man, present, weeping beside his aged mother." {21} [Emphasis added]

This good and great man, *the most maligned actor on the stage of modern history*, crowned his success with the Reformation's greatest victory over the Jesuit Order's political gates of hell. Under the Protector's rule, the United Kingdom prospered like never before; **Admiral Blake** swept the seas of papal pirates; and

Oliver boldly expelled the Jesuits from his kingdom. And those who dared to remain *he hunted them down like the conspiring, bloody traitors they were!* Praise God!

> "But while the enemies of peace and order at home were made to feel the invincible power of his government, it was in his relations with foreign states that the commanding genius of Oliver was most conspicuously displayed. No Monarch ever so sustained in the eyes of Europe the majesty of British power. The grand object of his foreign policy was to unite the Protestant states [also intended by **Henry IV**], with Britain at their head, in a defensive league against Popery [and the Jesuits], then as now [1903] the enemy of civil and religious liberty." {22} [Emphasis added]

(Two hundred years later Luther's Germany would be blessed with a similar champion of Protestantism and the hero responsible for the expulsion of the Jesuits from the **Protestant Second German Empire**. (The First and Third German Reichs, embarking on a total of **Nine Crusades** in exterminating Jews, Moslems, Orthodox and Protestant non-Papal Christians, were Roman Catholic, totally controlled by the Papacy.) He would be the "Iron Chancellor," **Otto von Bismarck**, known for his political struggle with Rome called "**the Kulturkampf**," (i.e., "struggle between cultures") waged from 1872 to 1887, which he ultimately lost! Had this German hero persecuted the Jewish Race within the Empire in accordance with the *supposed* anti-Jewish writings of Luther—falsely imputed to our great Reformer by the Order and popularized by the Jesuit-trained **Fabian Socialist**, **Will Durant**, with his revisionist histories—there would have been no need for **Hitler** and the Nazi Party.)

The Jesuits had been taken in their own snare. The attempt to make **King Charles Stuart I** an absolute Roman Catholic Monarch provoked the **Puritan Revolution**, producing the greatest political archenemy of Jesuitism to date. They could not openly assassinate the Lord Protector nor thwart his foreign policy, which flew in the face of the **Council of Trent**. Imagine *the rage* of the Jesuit General! But the Order "never forsakes nor forgets;" therefore, it patiently awaited Cromwell's death after he was poisoned by his doctor, restored the Stuarts in 1660 and made Protestant Scotland "to howl" for twenty-eight years, **King Charles II** slaughtering in excess of 17,000 Covenanters. Both **Charles II** and **James II** turned their courts into houses of prostitution—like the Papal Caesar's **Vatican Palace** and **Bill Clinton's White House**—and sunk England into vice and corruption.

Although the Jesuits allegedly dug up **Cromwell's** coffin, dragged it through the streets of London, hanged the body on a gibbet at Tyburn, cut off its head and set it on a pole on top of **Westminster Hall** for over twenty years (which false version of true history has been believed until a recent historian exposed it as fallacious), they could never undo his martial defense of the Reformation in England, which

led to the establishment of Rome's greatest antagonist, her most fearless and resolute of spiritual and political enemies—**the Protestant British Empire**.

Oliver Cromwell (1599 – 1658), 1650s
#6-3

Lord-Protector of the Commonwealth of England, Ireland and Scotland

Anti-Jesuit/Masonic Defender of the Protestant Faith, 1653 – 1658

As Elizabeth I was born to sustain the Reformation, so was Cromwell, with his Independent Baptist Puritans, predestined to save it from domestic conspiracy, foreign invasion and Papal supremacy superintended by the Jesuit Order, using its remorseless tools—Charles I, Archbishop Laud and Charles II. Our hero sought to weaken the Company's Spanish Empire by creating a grand military Protestant alliance between England, Germany, Denmark, Sweden and the Netherlands having survived eighty years of Jesuit-induced wars. For the risen Son of God used his Defender of Biblical Protestant faith to inspire America's Puritan Revolution led by our hero, the Baptist-Calvinist George Washington.

The Life of Oliver Cromwell, J. T. Headley, (New York: Baker and Scribner, 1848).

Oliver Cromwell, Protector and Defender, London, 1653 – 1658 #6-4

Having broken the Temporal Power of Rome's Papal Caesar while wielding the power of the Crown, the Parliament and the Law for three years over England, Scotland and Ireland, Cromwell assembled a new Parliament in 1656.

In 1657, upon his formal refusal to become king, Parliament bestowed upon the Protector "a Bible, ornamented with bosses and clasps, richly guilt; a rich and costly sword, and a scepter of massy gold." Meanwhile Jesuit-backed regicides plotted his demise with a tract penned by Colonel Sexby titled "Killing no Murder."

Life of Oliver Cromwell, F. Guizot, (London: Richard Bentley and Son, 1887) pp. 411-412.

In Defense of the Protestant Reformation's Greatest Defender and the Jesuitical Counter-Reformation's Greatest Enemy, Oliver Cromwell

England was suffering under the lawless rule of that Protestant pawn of the Jesuit Order, King Charles I. Secretly seeking to restore both the Spiritual and Temporal Powers of the Pope throughout the Kingdom, Charles never once sought to deliver his Irish Protestant subjects from the **Black Pope**'s Irish Massacre which claimed the innocent lives of 300,000 men, women and children.

This mass-murder, coupled with the King's open violation of Magna Charta, ultimately brought Cromwell to the pinnacle of Parliament's military power in its righteous resistance to Jesuit absolutism via King Charles and his royalist Cavaliers. Enforcing the Biblical maxim of "Lex Rex" ("the law is king," as opposed to "the king is the law" so championed by the Company's French King Louis XIV), Cromwell and his Puritan Calvinist Republicans tried, condemned and executed the king for high treason. For this Cromwell has been unjustly branded a "regicide" by notable historians, they completely avoiding the fact that a criminal, whether he be king or pauper, is subject to the law of his nation.

The Jesuits are true regicides, evidenced by their doctrines and deeds; Cromwell, in the name of the "sovereignty of the people," gave Charles a trial and upon deliverance of the verdict, lawfully and properly executed the traitor. Never accepting defeat, the Order sought to overthrow the Commonwealth via 17th century communists, called "Levellers," led by the infamous John Lilburne.

These radicals were forerunners of the Jacobins of France and the Bolsheviks of Russia so successfully used by the Company in succeeding centuries. Cromwell vigorously ended the agitation (which fomented a mutiny within his army) by personally shooting one of the most notorious Levellers thus restoring order.

Cromwell, in command of the Parliamentary Army, invaded Jesuit-ruled Ireland in 1649 for its rebellion and murder of Protestants. For his severity against Drogheda and Wexford, he has been branded a tyrant and murderer; yet he gave both towns terms of surrender, which they refused. Upon his invasion of Scotland the Presbyterians (siding with Charles II who made Scotland "to howl" after his restoration in 1660) fought against "the Antichrist" Cromwell, but were defeated and submitted to Parliamentary rule by 1652. Never forsaking their oath, the Jesuits infiltrated Parliament and corrupted its rule for which reason Cromwell ended its reign, personally dismissed every member as he recited their unique sins before all, locked the door and pocketed its key. For three years the rule of the Protector was of necessity absolute, yet subject to the precepts of the Reformation English Bible. In 1656 the Protector created a new Parliament to be composed of both a House of Commons and a House of Lords. Via a legal act, Parliament sought to make Cromwell a king, but he cordially refused the title.

Jesuit Coadjutors within his new Parliament endangering the Kingdom's peace forced the Defender to abolish that body in February, 1658. Seven months later Oliver Cromwell lay dead, poisoned by that Jesuit Coadjutor, Dr. George Bate!

Chapter 11
The Jesuits **— 1685**

Assassination of the Prince of Conde
Revocation of the Edict of Nantes
Protestant Huguenots Murdered and Expelled from France

> "No man has a right to choose his religion. [Jesuit-controlled] Catholicism is the most intolerant of creeds. It is intolerance itself. We might as rationally maintain that two and two does not make four as the theory of Religious Liberty. Its impiety s only equaled by its absurdity." {1} [Emphasis added]
>
> **"Dagger" John Hughes, 1864**
> Archbishop of New York
> Vigorous Defender of the Pope's
> Temporal Power

In 1598 **King Henry IV** issued the **Edict of Nantes** granting religious liberty to the Protestants of France. This act *infuriated* the Jesuits as it opposed their intolerant **Council of Trent**. As we have discovered in a previous chapter, the king paid for this act of courage with his life; he was stabbed in the chest by a Jesuit-controlled assassin, **Francois Ravaillac**.

Determined to implement their foreign policy—the evil **Council of Trent—**the Jesuits sought to abolish the Edict of Nantes. The result would be the purging of France of its "heretic" Protestants. Their tool for this heart-breaking injustice was the immoral "Sun King," **Louis XIV**, whose belief in the Pope's pagan doctrine of "salvation by works"—*works further extending the power of the Papacy*—drove him to murder the innocent: he was a spiritual captive at the feet of his confessor.

In understanding the cause of the **Revocation of the Edict of Nantes** we must review the Order's infamous intercepted letter of 1688, having been on display for decades in the British Museum. It was written by **King Louis XIV's** Jesuit confessor, **Pere La Chaise**, to **Sir Edward Petre**, the Jesuit confessor of England's corrupted **King James II**—who ultimately died *in the palace of his French cousin*, **King Louis XIV**, *after their defeat in 1690 by England's* **King William III** *in Scotland's Battle of the Boyne*. The letter concerns Jesuit La Chaise's instructions to Jesuit Petre for the "extirpation" of England's Protestants, citing how he, La Chaise, was successful in his mass-murder of the Calvinist Huguenots throughout France. We read his measured words with shocking unbelief, as they reflect the calculating coldness of the **Council of Trent** carried out by this, yet another, heartless Son of Loyola:

> " '**WORTHY FRIEND**,—I received yours on the 20th of June last, and am glad to hear of your good success, and that our party gains ground so fast in England; but,

concerning the question you have put to me, 'What is the best course to be taken to root out all heretics?'—I answer, there are divers ways to do that, but we must consider which is the best to make use of in England. I am sure you are not ignorant of how many thousand heretics we have converted in France, by the power of our [military] dragoons, in the space of one year; having by the doctrine of those booted apostles [brutal, merciless violence], turned more in one month than Christ and His apostles could in ten years. [What Jesuit sacrilegious blasphemy!] This is a most excellent method, and far excels those of the great preachers and teachers that have lived since Christ's time. [Ah, behold the Jesuit's atheism!] But I have spoken with divers fathers of our Society, who think that your king [James II] is not strong enough to accomplish his design by such kind of force; so that we cannot expect to have our work [of annihilation of heretics] done in that manner, for the heretics are too strong in the three kingdoms; and therefore we must seek to convert them by fair means, before we fall upon them with fire, sword, halters, gaols, and other suchlike punishments [presently in the making for the "heretics and liberals" of America under our New-Right, Ultramontane, Republican Fascism led by the Masonic Papal Crusader, George W. Bush]; and therefore I can give you no better advice than to begin with soft, easy means [like the Second Vatican Council (1962-1965) referring to the former Protestant "heretics" as "our separated brethren"].

Wheedle them by promises of profit and places of honour, till you have made them dip themselves in treasonable actions against the laws established, and then they are bound to serve for fear [blackmail]. When they have done this, turn them out, and serve others so, by putting them in their places [replacing Protestants with Roman Catholics in places of power and profit]; and by this means gain as many as you can. And for the heretics that are in places of profit and honour, turn them out, or suspend them on pretence of misbehaviour [as was done to **General George S. Patton** by the Masonic, CFR member, President **Franklin D. Roosevelt** through his Secretary of War, CFR member **Henry L. Stimson**, over the "Knutsford Incident" in England]; by which their places are forfeited, and they are subject to what judgment you please to give upon them.

Then you must form a camp [like the **Catholic League** of the Order's Thirty Years' War; like the **League of Nations** after World War I; like the **United Nations** after World War II; like America's **Council on Foreign Relations** or Britain's **Royal Institute of International Affairs**], that must consist of none but Catholics [and/or Masonic Protestants and Jews loyal to the Pope]; this will dishearten the heretics and cause them to conclude that all means of relief and recovery is gone [as in America and Britain today]. And lastly, take the short and the best way, which is, to surprise the heretics on a sudden; and to encourage the zealous Catholics, let them sacrifice them all, and wash their hands in their blood, which will be an

acceptable offering to God [as was done in the Jesuits' Irish Massacre just forty years prior to this letter; as in the case of America's coming Sino-Soviet-Moslem invasion using Roman Catholic Cuba as a staging base into the "heretic" Protestant and Baptist American South].

This was the method I took in France, which hath well, you see, succeeded; but it cost me many threats and promises before I could bring it thus far; our king being a long time very unwilling. But at last I got him on the hip; for he had lain with his daughter-in-law, for which I would by no means give him absolution till he had given me an instrument [a legal document] under his own hand and seal, to sacrifice all the heretics in one day. Now, as soon as I had my desired commission, I appointed the day when this should be done; and, in the meantime, made ready some thousands of letters, to be sent into all parts of France in one post-night [as did the wicked **Haman** in the book of **Esther**]. I was never better pleased than at that time, but the king was affected with some compassion for the Huguenots, because they had been a means to bring him to his crown and throne [as American Fundamentalists and Evangelicals have been, and will continue to be, a means of bringing a Jesuit-controlled, American military dictator to power via the Order's CFR-controlled, Fascist-Republican New Right]; and the longer he was under it, the more sorrowful he was, often complaining, and desiring me to give him his commission again; but that I would by no persuasion do; advising him to repent of that heinous sin, and also telling him, that the trouble and horror of his spirit did not proceed from anything of evil in those things that were to be done [the genocide of the Huguenots], but from that wickedness that he had done; and that he must resolve to undergo the severe burden of a troubled mind for one of them [the adultery] or the other [the genocide]; and that if he would remain satisfied as it was, his sin being forgiven, there would, in a few days, be a perfect atonement made for it, and he perfectly reconciled to God again.

But all this would not pacify him; for the longer it continued the more restless he became; and I therefore ordered him to retire to his closet, and spend his time constantly in prayer, without permitting any one to interrupt him;—this was early in the morning, and on the evening following I was to send away all my letters. I indeed, made the more haste, for fear he should disclose it to any body, although I had given him a strict charge to keep it to himself; and the very things that I most feared, to my great sorrow, came to pass; for just in the nick of time, the devil [in fact, the risen Son of God], who hath at all times his instruments at work, sent the [Huguenot noble] **Prince of Conde** to the court, who asked for the king. He was told that he was in his closet, and would speak with no man. He impudently answered, 'that he must and would speak with him,' and so went directly to his closet; he being a great peer, no man durst hinder him. And being come to the king, he soon perceived by his countenance that he was under some

great trouble of mind, for he looked as if he had been going into the other world immediately. 'Sir,' said he, 'what is the matter with you?' The king at the first refused to tell him, but he pressing harder upon him, the king at last, with a sorrowful complaint, burst out, and said—'I have given **Father La Chaise** a commission, under my hand, to murder all the Huguenots in one day; and this evening will the letters be dispatched to all parts, by the post, for the performing it: so that there is but small time left for my Huguenot subjects to live, who have never done me any harm.' Whereupon this cursed rogue answered, 'Let him give you your commission again.' The king said, 'How shall I get it out of his hand? For if I send to him for it, he will refuse to send it.' And this devil answered, 'If your majesty will give me the order, I will quickly make him return it.'

The king was soon persuaded, being willing to give ease to his troubled spirit, and said, '**Well, go then, and break his neck, if he will not give it you**.' Whereupon this son of the devil went to the post-house, and asked if I had not a great number of letters there? And they said, 'Yes, more than I had sent in a whole year before.' 'Then,' said the prince, 'by order from the king, you must deliver them all to me;' which they durst not disobey, for they knew well enough who he was. And no sooner was he got into the post-house, and had asked these questions, than I came also in after him, to give order to the post-master to give notice to all those under him, in the several parts of the kingdom, that they should take care to deliver my letters with all speed imaginable.

But I had no sooner entered the house than he gave his servants order to secure the door, and said confidently to me, 'You must, by order from the king, give me the commission which you have forced from him.' I told him I had it not about me, but would go and fetch it; thinking to get from him, and so go out of town, and send the contents of those letters another time [i.e., lying "for the greater glory of God"]; but he said, 'You must give it up; and if you have it not about you, send somebody to fetch it or else never expect to go alive out of my hands; for I have an order from the king either to bring it or break your neck, and am resolved either to carry that back to him in my hand, or else your heart's blood on the point of my sword.'

[Now this, dear truth-seeker, is a real man of God! He is not afraid of the King's Jesuit.] I would have made my escape, but he set his sword to my breast, and said, 'You must give it me, or die; therefore deliver it, or else this goes through your body.' [Ah, what a portrait this would make!]

So, when I saw nothing else would do, I put my hand in my pocket and gave it him; which he carried immediately to the king, and gave him that and all my letters, which they burned. [Praise God!] And, all being done, the king said, now his heart was at ease. Now, how he should be eased by the devil [the righteous

Prince of Conde], or so well satisfied with a false joy, I cannot tell; but this I know, that it was a very wicked and ungodly action [Good is Evil to the Jesuit!], as well in his majesty as in the Prince of Conde, and did not a little increase the burden and danger of his majesty's sins. I soon gave an account of this affair to several fathers of our Society, who promised to do their best to prevent the aforesaid prince's doing such another act, which was accordingly done; for, within six days after the **damned action**, he was poisoned, and well he deserved it.

The king did also suffer too, but in another fashion, for disclosing the design unto the prince, and hearkening unto his counsel. And many a time since, when I have had him at confession, I have shook hell about his ears, and made him sigh, fear, and tremble, before I would give him absolution; nay, more than that, I have made him beg for it on his knees, before I would consent to absolve him. By this I saw that he had still an inclination to me, and was willing to be under my government; so I set the baseness of the action before him, by telling him the whole story, and how wicked it was, and that it could not be forgiven, till he had done some good action to balance that, and expiate the crime. Whereupon, he at last asked me, what he must do? I told him that he must root out all heretics from his kingdom.

So, when he saw there was no rest for him, without doing it, he did again give them all into my power and that of our clergy [the Society of Jesus], under this condition, that we would not murder them [which they did anyway], as he had before given orders, but that we should by fair means, or force, convert them to the Catholic religion. Now, when we had got the commission, we at once put it in force; and what the issue hath been, you very well know. But in England the work cannot be done after this manner, as you may perceive by what I have said to you; so that I cannot give you better counsel, than to take that course in hand wherein we were so unhappily prevented; and I doubt not, but it may have better success with you than with us [Jesuits in France, under the guise of the Pope's pretended **Spiritual Power** imposing the Pope's oppressively usurping **Temporal Power** over the King's affairs of state—as in the US today].

I would write to you of many other things, but I fear I have already detained you too long, wherefore I will write no more at present, but that I am Your friend and servant, **LA CHAISE**." {2} [Emphasis added]

Alexander Hislop, one of the most notable, Bible-believing Protestant ministers of the Nineteenth Century, staunchly warned his English brethren of the peril posed by the Order's **Oxford Movement** and later, continued under the name of the **Tractarian Movement**. In describing the psychology of control used by the Jesuit in the confessional, he rightly declares:

"In the confessional, when they have an object to gain, they make the sins and transgressions good weight; and then, when they have a man of influence, or power, or wealth to deal with, they will not give him the slightest hope till round sums of money, or the founding of an abbey [as did **Kaiser Wilhelm II** in Jerusalem], or some other object on which they have set their heart, be cast into the other scale.

In the famous letter of **Pere La Chaise**, the confessor of **Louis XIV** of France, giving an account of the method which he adopted to gain the consent of that licentious Monarch to the revocation of the **Edict of Nantes**, by which such cruelties were inflicted on his innocent **Huguenot** subjects, we see how the fear of the scales of St. Michael operated in bringing about the desired result:—'many a time since,' says the accomplished Jesuit, referring to an atrocious sin of which the king had been guilty, 'many a time since, when I have had him at confession, I have shook hell about his ears, and made him sigh, fear and tremble, before I would give him absolution. By this I saw that he had still an inclination to me, and was willing to be under my government; so I set the baseness of the action before him by telling the whole story, and how wicked it was, and that it could not be forgiven till he had done some good action to BALANCE that, and expiate the crime. Whereupon he at last asked me what he must do. I told him that he must root out all heretics from his kingdom.' This was the 'good action' to be cast into the scale of **St. Michael the Archangel**, to 'BALANCE' his crime. The king, wicked as he was—sore against his will—consented; the 'good action' was cast in, the 'heretics' were extirpated; and the king was absolved." {3} [Emphasis added]

So the **Edict** was revoked, **the Huguenots** lost their religious liberty and the protection of French law. When the First Amendment has been suspended, we Bible-believing Americans will experience the following outrages put upon the French:

"Let us see what the **Revocation of the Edict of Nantes** involved. The demolition of all the remaining Protestant Temples throughout France, and the entire proscription of the Protestant religion; the prohibition of even private worship under penalty of confiscation of body and property; the banishment of all Protestant pastors from France within fifteen days; the closing of all Protestant schools; the prohibition of parents to instruct their children in the Protestant faith; the injunction upon them, under a penalty of five hundred livres in each case, to have their children baptized by the parish priest, and brought up in the Roman Catholic religion, the confiscation of the property and goods of all Protestant refugees who failed to return to France within four months; the penalty of the galleys for life to all men, and of imprisonment for life to all

women, detected in the act of attempting to escape from France." {4} [Emphasis added]

Then the fanatical Jesuits with their French soldiers, called "**the Dragonnade**," fulfilled the bloody **Jesuit Oath** and **Council of Trent** once again, shedding innocent blood throughout France. Of the bloodthirsty Dragonnade we read:

> "The dragons entered the houses with drawn swords, shouting 'kill, kill or become Catholics.' The scenes of brutal outrage, which occurred during these dragonnades, can not be described. These soldiers were among the roughest, loosest, cruelest of men. They suspended their victims with ropes, blowing tobacco-smoke into their nostrils and mouths, and practicing upon them a hundred other nameless cruelties . . . These infamous wreckers took a pleasure in maltreating women. They beat them with whips; they struck them on the face with canes in order to disfigure them; they dragged them by their hair in the mud and over the stones . . . Great was the rejoicing of the Jesuits on the Revocation of the Edict of Nantes." {5}

Chiniquy, a French Canadian and one of our heroes, concludes:

> "It was to obey those bloody laws that **Louis XIV** revoked the **Edict of Nantes**, caused the death of half a million of men, women and children, who perished in all the highways of France, and caused twice that number to die in the land of exile, where they had found a refuge." {6} [Emphasis added]

Ridpath agrees:

> "The regions where the Huguenot population predominated were reduced to a desolation, and it is estimated that France by her frightful barbarity to her own people lost fully half a million of her most industrious inhabitants . . ." [Does this not sound like the Purges under Jesuit-trained Masons **Josef Stalin** and **Mao Zedong**?] {7} [Emphasis added]

The result of the **Revocation of the Edict of Nantes** was over *one hundred years of Jesuit suppression of the Protestant faith in France!* (Many Huguenots would come to America and settle in English Carolina—North and South Carolina.

One of our Founding Fathers was a descendant of these persecuted French Calvinists. A contributor to *The Federalist Papers* and our first Chief Justice, he was the learned and great **John Jay**!) But, like in the Jesuits' Communist Russia and Communist China, the Bible-believing Protestant and Baptist Churches continued underground until the Jesuit General used his French Revolution to punish the disobedient Pope and Roman Catholic Monarchs of Europe for *abolishing* his Society of Jesus.

> "Although Protestantism seemed to be utterly stamped out in France during the century which followed the Revocation of the Edict of Nantes—although its ministers were banished, its churches and schools suppressed; and it was placed entirely beyond the pale of the law—it nevertheless continued to have an acted existence. . . . for the Protestants, after the Revocation, constituted a sort of underground church, regularly organized, though its meetings were held by night in forests, in caves among the hills, or in unsuspected places even in the heart of large towns and cities, in all parts of France." {8} [Emphasis added]

Dear truth-seeker, what is the difference between France under the Revocation and Russia and China under Communism in their treatment of Protestant and Baptist Bible-believers? *Nothing!* For as we shall see, their masters are the same—those vile, heartless and murderous Sons of Loyola!

Dear truth-seeker, do you see why America's founding fathers, the Baptist-Calvinist Virginian patriots being **James Madison** and **George Mason** in particular, insisted upon a **Bill of Rights** to secure Protestant and Baptist liberties from federal abridgement? Do you see why certain of our Southern, anti-federalist, Bible believing founding fathers wanted neither the **Roman Catholic Hierarchy** nor the **English Anglican Hierarchy**, both brotherhoods then and now being overseen and infested with Jesuits, to govern us Americans with *unrestrained, absolute power* through our duly constituted Federal Government? Has Washington, D.C., our national capital, degenerated into what our founding fathers feared what it might become as declared during the federalist and anti-federalist debates, namely *"Rome on the Potomac?"* (In 1888 **Justin D. Fulton** released his masterpiece, *Washington In The Lap of Rome*, fully substantiating the fears of our Southern Founding Fathers!)

If a French King—**Louis XIV**—could revoke Protestant liberty with an *"edict"* could not an American President, operating under the **Emergency War Powers Act of 1950** as the Commander-in-Chief, do the same with an "*executive order*"? Would the Jesuits attempt to do the same thing in the United States if all the guns were registered then confiscated just as they were in Nazi Germany? No doubt!

Louis XIV "the Great" (1638 – 1715), 1667 #6-5
Protector, French Knights of Malta; King of France, 1643 – 1715
Subject to the Regency of Cardinal Mazarin, 1643 – 1661
(Left) Finance Minister, Knight of Malta Jean-Baptiste Colbert

The Sun King, Nancy Mitford, (New York: Harper and Row Publishers, 1966).

Chapter 11

"The Sun King:" Louis XIV "the Great," 1638 – 1715
Vicious Persecutor and Murderer of French Protestants

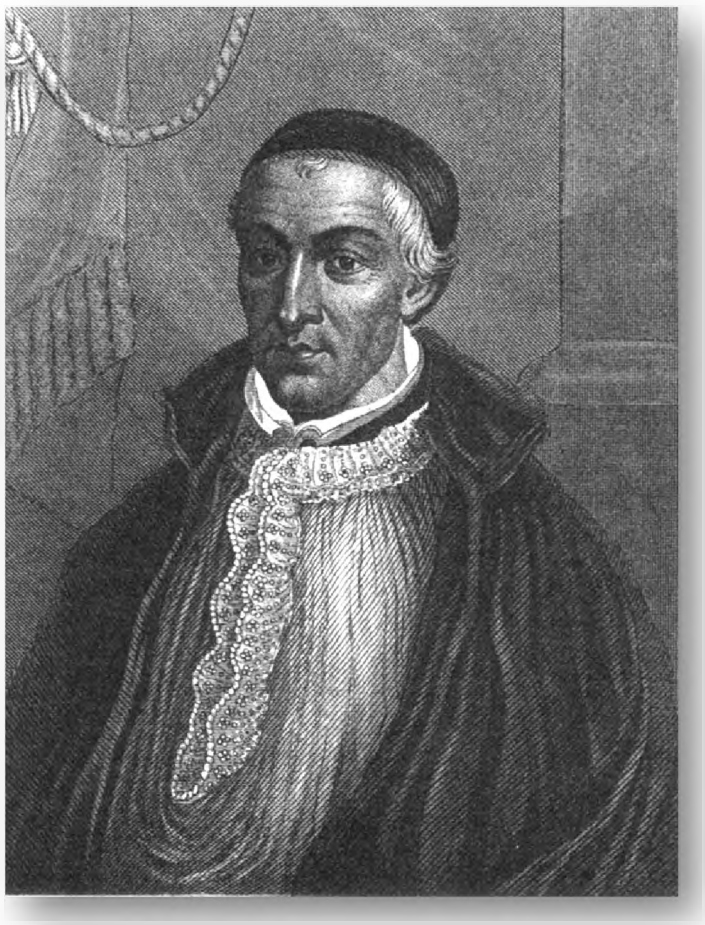
King Louis XIV was the utter creature of his Jesuit Confessor, Pere La Chaise. Therefore the Jesuit was in command of the French Branch of the Sovereign Military Order of Malta ordering the King's war machine and controlling the nation's banking and high finance—as it is today in America and Britain! In 1655 the Jesuit, in the name of the King via Cardinal Mazarin, ordered six Catholic regiments, three of which were Irish mercenaries, to mercilessly destroy entire villages of Vaudois Protestants; in 1672 he ordered an attack against the Protestant Dutch Republic only to see the hand of the risen Son of God melt the river of ice at the point of crossing, the entire advance guard drowning in the freezing waters. But in 1685 the death-knell to French Protestantism would finally sound: Jesuit La Chaise ordered Louis to sign the Revocation of the Edict of Nantes, ruining the commercial prosperity of France and setting the stage for the expulsion of the Company by King Louis XV in 1764. We read and weep:

"In the reign of Louis XIV and by the orders of that despot, the Protestants of France were treated with the most wanton and diabolical cruelty. Their houses were rifled, their wives and daughters ravished before their eyes, and their bodies forced to endure all the torments that ingenious malice could contrive. His dragoons who were employed in this infamous expedition, pulled them by the hair of their heads, plucked the nails off their fingers and toes, pricked their naked bodies with pins, smoked them in their chimneys with wisps of wet straw, threw them into fires and held them till they were almost burnt, slung them into wells of water, dipped them into ponds, took hold of them with red hot pincers, cut and slashed them with knives, and beat and tormented them to death in a most unmerciful and cruel manner. Some were hanged on the gallows, and others were broken upon wheels, and their mangled bodies were either left unburied, or cast into lakes and dunghills, with every mark of indignation and contempt. Mareschal Montrevel acted a conspicuous part in these barbarous executions. He burnt five hundred men, women, and children, who were assembled together in a mill to pray and sing psalms; he cut the throats of four hundred of the new converts at Montpelier, and drowned their wives and children in the river, near Aignes Mortes. Yet the haughty tyrant by whose orders these barbarous deeds were committed, along with his mareschals and grandees, who assisted in the execution—instead of suffering the visitations of retributive justice, continued, for thirty years after this period, to riot in all the splendours of absolute royalty, entering into solemn treaties, and breaking them when he pleased, and arrogating to himself divine honours; and his [*Jesuitcontrolled*] historians, instead of branding his memory with infamy, have procured for him the appellation of LOUIS THE GREAT ."

The Philosophy of a Future State, Thomas Dick, (Philadelphia: E. C. Biddle, 1848) pp. 82-83.

Knight of Malta Jean-Baptiste Colbert, 1619– 1683 #6-6
King Louis XIV's Minister of Finance; Builder of Versailles
Servant of Cardinal Mazarin and Jesuit Pere La Chaise
Notice the eight-pointed Cross of the Knights of Malta over the left breast.

The Sun King, Nancy Mitford, (New York: Harper and Row Publishers, 1966).



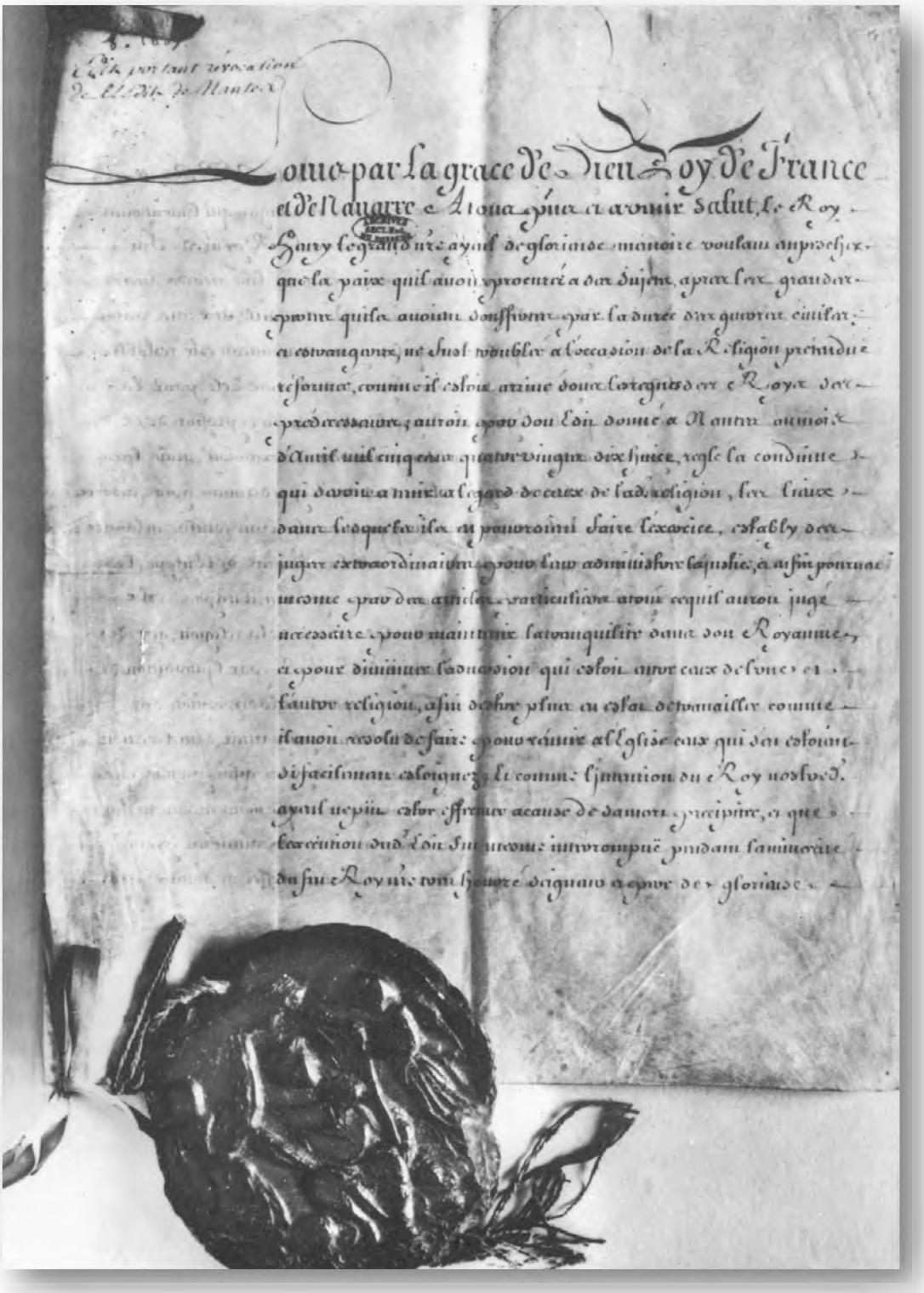
Pere La Chaise, 1624 – 1709 #6-7

Jesuit Confessor to King Louis XIV, 1675 – 1709
Louis XIV, King of France, 1643 – 1715

Words cannot describe the diabolical infamy of this evil and sinister man. Living in wealth and splendor at the French Court, he used Rome's cruel doctrine of "salvation by works" to intimidate King Louis XIV, surnamed "the Sun King," into expelling all Jews from the French colonies in 1683. Two years later, in 1685, he again forced the king to revoke King Henry IV's Edict of Nantes, having granted freedom of worship. The Revocation thereby destroyed the most productive and cultivated people of France, the Calvinist Huguenots, they like the Jews finding refuge in England. La Chaise's enforcement of the Company's evil Council of Trent fueled French resentment for priestly tyranny, which later erupted into the Masonic Revolution of 1789—secretly directed by the Order.

The atheism, socialism and immorality of the French today are largely the result of this perfidious Jesuit and his devilish master, the **Black Pope**.

History of the Jesuits, G. B. Nicolini, (London: George Bell and Sons, 1889).



The **Black Pope**'s **Revocation of the Edict of Nantes, 1685** **#6-8**

The Sun King, Nancy Mitford, (New York: Harper and Row Publishers, 1966).

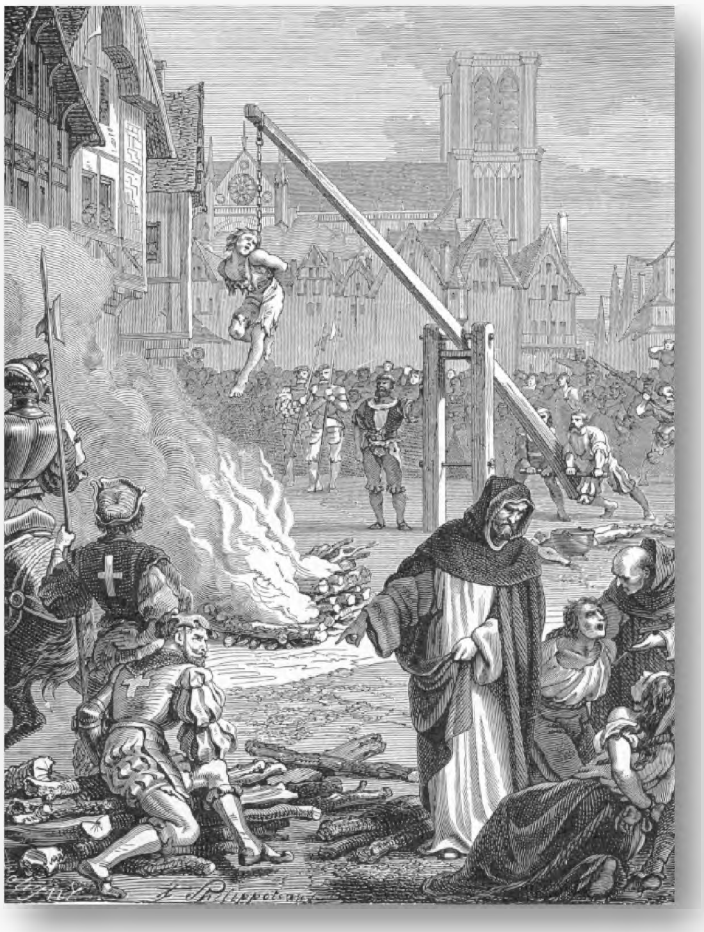
Reading the Revocation of the Edict of Nantes, 1685 #6-9

This savage Jesuit Revocation cut the heart out of the Reformation in Europe, depriving the Huguenots of their religious liberty as well as their lives, their fortunes, their families and their sacred honor as high-cultured Frenchmen. For these hated French Calvinists, in the persons of Robert Stephens and Theodore Beza, had provided the foundational and finalized New Testament Greek Text for the risen Son of God's English Authorized Version of the Bible of 1611.

Ridpath's Universal History, John Clark Ridpath, (New York: Merrill & Baker, 1901) Vol. XIV, p. 451.

The Rape, Torture and Murder of the Dragonnade #7-0
Massacring Protestant Huguenots, Kingdom of France, 1685
"Accursed, be all Heretics. ACCURSED! ACCURSED!"

Ridpath's Universal History, John Clark Ridpath, (New York: Merrill & Baker, 1901) Vol. XIV, p. 453.



Jesuits Torturing French Protestant Huguenots, 1685 #7-1

It was for this reason that the White Celtic-Anglo-Saxon Baptist Calvinists of the sovereign States of Rhode Island and Virginia insisted upon the addition of a Bill of Rights to the Constitution prior to their entering into our Confederated (or Federated) Republic of these United (Protestant Sovereign) States of America.

Both the First and Second Amendments were deemed necessary in order to prevent these scenes from occurring in our great Bible-reading land, surnamed "THE INVADED TERRITORY" by one of the most influential American Jesuit journalists of the Nineteenth Century, Orestes A. Brownson. For this reason the Sons of Loyola hate our Bill of Rights, having now been overturned by President George W. Bush's CFR/Jesuit-authored USA PATRIOT Acts I and II. The Acts will be enforced by one of their authors, Papal Knight Michael Chertoff, the director of the Office of Homeland ("Romeland") Security. The persecution of American "heretics, liberals and Jews" may now begin in dead earnest.

Ridpath's Universal History, John Clark Ridpath, (New York: Merrill & Baker, 1901) Vol. XIV, p. 452.

Chapter 12
The Jesuits — **1609 – 1767**

Socialist-Communist Reductions in Paraguay
Perfecting Roman Catholic Sir Thomas More's Utopia

"The Society may also advantageously traffic under the borrowed names of some rich merchants [Shriner Freemasons and Knights of Malta], our friends; but never without a prospect of certain and abundant gain; and this may be done even to the Indies, which hitherto, by the bountiful favor of God, have furnished us not only with souls, but also plenteously supplied our coffers with wealth." {1}

Ignatius Loyola, 1540
Founder, 1st Jesuit General, 1540-1556
Secret Instructions of the Jesuits

"I find almost the whole wealth of Central America in the hands of the Jesuits, and the property they hold in heads of cattle ["the Father of the Cattle Business" being Arizona **Jesuit Eusebio Kino**] and sheep is something truly enormous. . . . and they have succeeded in a word to bring to such a height their power and riches that the secular clergy will soon be compelled to beg their bread from the Jesuits." **{2}**

Juan de Palafox, 1647
Bishop of Los Angeles, Mexico
Report to Pope Innocent X

"They dare before us, to enslave the Indians of Paraguay, to sell them, or buy them . . . separating mothers from their children, and to despoil them of their goods and property." **{3}**

Pope Benedict XIV
Bull of December, 1741

"When once the Jesuits had raised up a generation so devoted and obedient, they then brought into operation their system of government, and made a successful attempt to realize that [Communist] republic preconceived of old by **Plato**, and which, with perhaps more interested views, is held out to us by the Socialists of our own day. In fact, their form of a republic was nothing else than **Communism** which the famous [French Roman Catholic **Etienne**] **Cabet** [who died in Jesuit-controlled St. Louis in 1856] is now trying to establish in nearly the same regions; the only difference being, that the Jesuits substituted themselves for the state or community." **{4}** [Emphasis added]

G. B. Nicolini of Rome, 1889
Protestant Italian Patriot
Exiled to England *History of the Jesuits*

"**As for the multitude, their only duty is to let themselves be led and to follow their shepherd as a docile herd.**" {5} [Emphasis added]

Pope Pius X, 1906
Vatican City

"The 'considerable progress' of the **Communist party** consists in this: It has succeeded in debauching thousands of our fellow workers who, had they been more fortunate, might have taken up the falchion [a broad, short sword] of uncompromising, revolutionary Socialism. Socialism does not look upon the proletariat [wage earners who must sell their labor to survive] as pawns to be maneuvered in accordance with the devious course of Soviet foreign policy, but as a class which must consciously strike off the chains of **wage slavery**. It, therefore, guards against aught that will confuse the workers, insisting instead that the issue be made clip and clear.

Jesuitism beclouds the issue and, because of the lack of class-consciousness among the workers, seems to enjoy a momentary triumph. The triumph is illusory. 'Twould be imbecile folly to believe that **Jesuitic policies** which bewilder the workers deceive their exploiters. Far from being deceived, **the** [cartel-capitalist] **ruling class makes the fullest use of its communist errand boys**, as the notorious Kelly-Nash machine did in [Jesuit-ruled] Chicago and as the petty capitalist elements did in Spain. And in Spain we may read the fate of the communist tail that would wag the capitalist dog!

But above all, there we may read the fate of a despoiled, defrauded and outraged working class that follows the will-o'-the-wisp of the **corrupt and unprincipled Jesuitism of the Communist party politicians**. . . .

Being at best a caricature of the **Russian Communist party** [brought to power in October, 1917, by the Order's Fabian Socialists ruling the British Labor Party then in control of Parliament], it was perhaps inevitable that the **Communist party of America** should become the fraud and burlesque that we now know it to be. For whereas the **Communist party of Russia** has practiced lying, deceit and double-dealing in a good cause (at least in its earlier period), the **American Communist party** has practiced lying, deceit and double-dealing in a rotten, infamous cause—**the cause of making America safe for** [cartel, corporate-fascist] **capitalism**, as far as it lay in their puny powers to make it so. . . . [American Communist party leader and Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor] **Earl Browder** . . . upheld Roosevelt's imperialist army and navy program [backed by **Patrick Cardinal Hayes'** American Tongue of the Knights of Malta] against the criticism of the honest bourgeois [Protestant Middle Class laissez-faire] writer! . . .

When the ruling class picks a plebs leader, the 'build-up' of the faker is the important thing. He has to be 'sold,' and the more threatening the workers become in their discontent, the quicker the 'build-up' process must get on the way. [Labor leader] **John L. Lewis**, pal of Morgan's [**J. P. Morgan, Jr.**] man, [**Knight of Malta**] **Myron C. Taylor** [FDR's ambassador to the Vatican during WWII], is an example. **Earl Browder** is another. . . . and his gang of plutocratic servitors [servants of the ruling elite], are advancing the strongest argument conceivable as to why the workers should support [**Freemasons**] **Roosevelt**, **Morgan**, **Rockefeller** . . . and **John Lewis** in saving and preserving [cartel] capitalism [**President Wilson's** WWI cry of "Making the world safe for democracy"]! . . .

It is significant to note that while the [American Communist party's] Daily Worker reports his pledge to sell liberty bonds 'tomorrow if war broke out' [thus backing Rome's plot to bring isolationist America into the Order's Crusade against the anti-Jesuit German and Japanese peoples] the lying sheet suppressed entirely his testimony that he would fight for the United States in case of war with Russia. What a spectacle this man presents—as revealing as it is loathsome! And what will [Jesuit-ruled] '**Moscow**' now do with this faded carbon copy of Russia's Stalin—this noble fuehrer who is so eager to fight for United States [cartel, corporate-fascist] capitalism, even to the point of fighting against **Soviet Russia** [built by the same cartel-capitalists such as 33rd Degree Freemason **Henry Ford**, secretly advised by the Jesuits of Detroit]? Our guess is that [Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor] **Stalin** will wink an eye and say, 'Good work! Charming fellow, that [**Earl**] **Browder**. One of the finest products turned out by our Machiavellian school of statesmanship—that school whose curriculum includes a course in 'strategy and adroitness, illegal proceedings, reticence and subterfuge,' as [Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor] **Lenin** taught us [through his intimate connection to the ***Black Pope***'s British Fabian Socialists **Sidney Webb** and **George Bernard Shaw**]! **Our motto is, like that of the Jesuits: 'The ends justify the means.'** Browder, through his recent dodging, reticence, subterfuges, double-dealing and premeditated prevarications, has lived up to the noble traditions of our **neo-jesuitism**!

As a **Communist Loyola**, we hail him.' . . .

As defenders of [cartel] capitalist [pro-fascist] reaction in general, what more natural than that the **Communist party** should defend the [Roman] praetorian guard of capitalism and capitalist interests [the Jesuits serving as the Pope's "praetorian guard" since 1814], the [pro-fascist] reactionary **American** [Roman] **Legion**, which, collectively and otherwise, has seldom missed an opportunity to support the [pro-fascist] reaction, both as regards strikes, etc., as well as with respect to violating civil liberties, etc.!?

The Communist party's belly-crawling before the [Jesuit-authored—via **Pope Pius IX's** Syllabus of Errors of Modern Civilization (1864) as incorporated into the Counter-Reformation doctrines of Vatican I (1870)] **Ultramontane machine** [producing Nazi-fascism] is in keeping with its role of defender of all that is reactionary, including [cartel, corporate-fascist] capitalism itself. . . . the Communist party politicians have coyly extended to the [Jesuit-ruled] **Ultramontane machine** the 'brotherly outstretched hand [**Hitler**, according to **Pierre van Paassen**, admitting that "I am not so stupid as to believe in a communist threat myself" {6}].' And, although the **top-Ultramontane politicians** treat their overtures with understandable contempt, they have, in part at least, secured recognition for their disgusting truckling to **Ultramontanism**, for one of the organs of the [Jesuit-ruled, Roman Catholic Church's] **Ultramontane machine**, the New World [as in the Pope's "New World Order"] bestows well-deserved praise on the Midwest Daily Recorder, which is the daily Communist sheet published in Chicago. As quoted in the Daily Worker of July 9, the Catholic paper [New World)] says of the Communist mid-western sheet:

'**And far from attacking the Catholic Church, it has been noted that when it** [*the Communist daily*] **has occasion to speak of that *institution, it has nothing but praise for the constructive work done* and is respectful throughout.'**

Jesuitism and bourgeois communism—Siamese twins of the [*pro-cartel corporate-fascist*] **reaction**!

Having swallowed [cartel] capitalism [ruled by blue-blooded, 33rd Degree Freemasons and the Knights of Malta], hide and hair, having hailed the **American Legion** and the [Jesuit-created (1870) and ruled] **Ultramontane** [**Roman Catholic**] **Church**, and salaamed and belly-crawled before everything else of a [anti-laissez-faire, cartel] capitalist [pro-fascist] reactionary character, what else is there for this despicable group of 'communists' to do [but to become "pro-democracy," thus backing—in practice—Jesuit fascism after Rome's "Jew-communism" bankrupted the Protestant peoples of the West, and mass-murdered Russia's Orthodox peoples, both peoples to become fascist after the Pope's Cold War]? . . .

In a pamphlet written by one of the wheel-horses of the Communist party, one **Alex Bittelman** . . . [says] of the . . . bourgeois communist swindlers:

'Had Mr. X. included [in his 1934 readings] the theses of the [Masonicallyled] **Communist International** or the writings of [**Freemason**] Josef Stalin . . . he would have found that Communism traces no opposition in principle between bourgeois democracy and fascism. . . . that fascism is nothing but the fascization of

bourgeois democracy!! **This fetishism of democracy . . . leads . . . to collaboration with the** [super-rich] **bourgeois in the very preparation of fascist rule.'** " {7} [Emphasis added]

Arnold Peterson, 1939
American; Socialist Labor Party
Communist Jesuitism

This chapter is most important as it will be proven that the Jesuits are the true authors of socialist-communism. The economic system of the Dark Ages was feudalism consisting of the few rich landowners and the many poor peasants. It was "a sin" to make a profit by anyone other than the feudal lords. Thus, if the world is to be returned to the Dark Ages, the White Protestant Middle Class must be destroyed.

Socialist-Communism accomplishes this, which system includes the progressive income tax (wickedly taxing the common-law right to labor exercised by all wage-earners), having yielded its bitter fruit in both Great Britain and the United States.

The great deception is that *the Jews are the authors of communism*. (After all, is not **Labor Zionism**, as opposed to **Revisionist Zionism**, Jewish communism?)

The facts are that the Jesuits used their Masonic Jews to introduce it in 1848 with the Second French Revolution (**Marx**), and again in 1917 with the Bolshevik Revolution (**Lenin**). Several years later, in 1933, the Order, in the person of Georgetown University **Jesuit Edmund A. Walsh**, then moved their 33rd Degree and Shriner Freemason, **Franklin Delano Roosevelt** (**FDR**), to recognize Russia's bloody government. The Society then financed Russian communism with its Knights of Malta on Wall Street. This enabled Jesuit-trained and advised **Josef Stalin**, "*the Grand Inquisitor,*" to carry out the Great Terrorist Purges of the Thirties. Having deceived the world into believing communism was of Jewish origin, the Jesuits then used Hitler to implement *"the Final Solution to the Jewish Question"* pursuant to the evil **Council of Trent**. The result was the mass-murder of European and Russian Jewry at the hands of the Order's **Teutonic Knights**, the Nazi "Schutzstaffel" (**SS**).

At the close of the **Second Thirty Years' War** (1945) the Jesuits, with their Vatican Ratline, helped hundreds of top Nazis to escape to South America. And where in South America? To the old dominion where socialist-communism had been perfected by the Jesuit fathers—*to the nation of Paraguay*. For it was here that the socialist tenets of Roman Catholic "Saint" **Sir Thomas More**, an English traitor to his Protestant **King Henry VIII**, were revived and later used against Reformed nations.

The Jesuits entered Paraguay in the early 1600s, sent by the kings of Spain and Portugal. They established their supremacy over the natives, called "**Guarani Indians**," and did not allow them to mix with the Spanish or Portuguese. It was among this people the Jesuits established their communes called "**Reductions**."

Richard W. Thompson, a former Secretary of the American Navy, reveals:
"The unsuspecting Indians were easily seduced by acts of kindness, and the result was that, in the course of a brief period, they succeeded in establishing a number of what were called *Reductions*—or, more properly speaking, villages—with multitudes of Indians assembled about them; the whole aggregating, in the end, **several hundred thousand**. These [*fifty-seven Reductions*] constituted **the Jesuit State**, and were all, by the mere ceremony of baptism [*conferring Roman Papal citizenship with privileges and immunities*], brought under Jesuit dominion." {8} [Emphasis added]

The "**Commune**" or "**Reduction**" was kept in order by a system of spying.

> ". . . each Reduction was governed by a Jesuit father, supported by a vicar and a curate as assistants, but whose chief duty was espionage." {9}

This is important, as Rome's socialist-communist Reduction of the United States is also kept in order by a system of spying, carried out by the Federal Bureau of Investigation (**FBI**), Central Intelligence Agency (**CIA**) and National Security Agency (**NSA**). (**Vincent M. Cannistraro**, the former CIA anti-terrorism chief under **Knight of Malta William J. Casey**, became the Vatican's security advisor in 2002.)

This system of spying has been *greatly increased* due to New York Archbishop Edward Cardinal Egan's **CFR/CIA** September 11th attack on the World Trade Center and the Pentagon. As of December, 2004, we now have a National Intelligence Tzar.

The Commune, called by the Jesuits a "republic," gave the appearance that it was self-governing. It was a *republic in form* but a *monarchy in power* controlled by the Jesuit General in Rome. Every **Reduction** was a **Commune**.

> "At each Reduction the natives were allowed to select a secular magistry, with limited and unimportant powers over such temporal affairs as could be intrusted to them without impairing the theocratic feature of the Government. It was in everything pertaining to the management of public affairs an absolute monarchy, with all its powers centered in the General at Rome, whose authority was accepted as equal to that of God, and to whose command obedience was exacted from all." {10} [Emphasis added]

(This also is important, as the Protestant-Calvinist republic of **George Washington**, with express and limited powers delegated to the Federal government, the remaining powers being retained by the States, was an abomination to the Jesuit Order:

> "For the Vatican condemned the Declaration of Independence [based on the Presbyterian Mechlenberg Declaration of 1775, not on the writings of the Jesuit **Robert Cardinal Bellarmine** (1640)] as 'wickedness' . . . and called the Constitution of the United States 'a Satanic document.' " {11}

So the Order with its "Radical Red Republican party" forced the ratification of the **Fourteenth Amendment** in 1868. This converted Washington's Calvinist republic into a Platonic, Jesuit republic—*a republic in form but a monarchy in power*.)

The status of the natives was one of equality and the economic system was socialist-communism. And of course, each Reduction had a common treasury or central bank. We read:

> ". . . universal equality prevailed. The principles of socialism or communism—very much as now understood [1894] —governed all the Reductions. Everything necessary to the material comfort and prosperity of the Indians was in common. Each family had a portion of land set apart for cultivation. They also learned trades, and many of them, both men and women, became experts. But the earnings of the whole were deposited in common storehouses at each Reduction, and distributed by the Jesuits in such portions to each individual as necessity required. . . . Suffrage was universal, but 'the sanction of the Jesuits was necessary to the validity of the election [as in the United States today].' " {12} [Emphasis added]

(Dear truth-seeker, is this not how the people of the United States are governed today?

Marx's ten planks of *The Communist Manifesto,* having spawned over fifty revolutions in Europe, are in full force. We have a privately owned central bank called the "**Federal Reserve Bank**." An annual income tax, never intended to be laid upon the "wages" of American laborers, is collected from "each according to his ability" and redistributed to "each according to his need," thereby destroying the White Protestant Middle Class. The sanction of the Jesuits, in control of their **Council on Foreign Relations**, is necessary to the validity of our "elections."

Politically, women are equal with men and we are oppressed with "one man, one vote." We have no "lawful money" which is real wealth, as **President Roosevelt** and **President Johnson** took our gold and silver coins out of circulation and

created the supremacy of monopoly money—the bogus notes of the **Federal Reserve Bank**.)

One last trait of the Jesuit republic must be noted. Through its police state the Jesuits destroyed true manhood.

> "In order to teach the confiding Indians that obedience to authority was their chiefest duty, they were subjected to rules of conduct and intercourse which were enforced with the strictest severity. They were watched in everything, the searching eyes of the Jesuits being continually upon them. They constituted, in fact, a state of society reaching the Jesuit ideal completely; that is, docile, tractable, submissive, obedient, without the least real semblance of manhood. Having thus completed their subjugation, energetic measures were adopted to render any change in their condition impossible." {13} [Emphasis added]

(Dear truth-seeker, I must comment! Is this not the America of 2006? As a nation, we no longer read the Bible of the Protestant Reformation—The Authorized King James Version of 1611, the edition of 1769. As a result, there are no longer any Calvinists who would use "**the Sword of Just Defense**" against a Jesuit-controlled tyranny. Therefore, we Americans live in a police state and are watched and tracked in everything we do through the use of the *"date of birth"* and *"social security number."* The eyes of the **FBI** and **CIA** are continually upon us—like the **KGB/FSB** in Russia. And like the Guarani Indians, the vast majority of American men are submissive and obedient, docile and conquered, "without the least real semblance of manhood" thanks to the use of *fluoride and amalgam fillings* by the American Dental Association (ADA) along with *synthetic estrogens, toxic chemicals and vaccinations* by the American Medical Association (AMA) and cartel corporate farmers.)

"The Jesuit Republic," composed of fifty-seven Paraguayan Reductions, was in fact a vast, commercial empire in which over two hundred thousand slaves labored for their black-robed, corporate masters. **E. Boyd Barrett**, an Irish ex-Jesuit, tells us:

> "The Jesuits, as it is well known, held very large regions of Paraguay under missionary control from 1650 to 1750. More than a **quarter million natives** worked under their [absolutist] direction, and no payment was made directly to them [as in America where many corporate laborers have their checks automatically deposited into their bank accounts]. . . . They were educated, trained, housed, clothed, fed and, to some extent, amused, but what became of the surplus profits of their labours, and of the extensive trading that was carried on? Over two thousand boats are said to have been engaged in carrying merchandise and goods on the Parana River; and the economic value of the

Reductions was beyond doubt very great: so great indeed as to have awakened the envy of Spanish and Portuguese traders.

Robertson estimated that the reductions represented at least $25,000,000 capital for the Society." {14} [Emphasis added]

Further, the Order's commercial empire extended north through Central America to include all of Mexico. Again, our ex-Jesuit writes:

"The most dramatic testimony to Jesuit 'avidity and eagerness for earthly goods' is contained in a letter from the **Venerable Bishop Palafox** of Los Angeles [Mexico] to [Pope] **Innocent X** [who had fully approved of the Jesuits' continuing Irish Massacre commenced in 1641] dated May 25, 1647. It treats the wealth of the Mexican Jesuits of that time.

'**Most Holy Father**:
I found almost all the wealth, all immovables, and all the treasures of this Province of America in the hands of the Jesuits, who still possess them.

Two of their colleges have 300,000 sheep, without counting the small flocks; and whilst almost all the Cathedral Churches and all the Orders together have hardly three sugar refineries, the Society has six of the largest. One of these refineries is valued at more than half a million thalers; and this single province of the Jesuits, which however only consists of ten colleges, possesses, as I have just said, six of these refineries, each of which brings in one hundred thousand thalers yearly. Besides this they have cornfields of enormous size. Also they have silver mines, and if they continue to increase their power and wealth as they have done up to now, the secular clergy will become their sacristans and the laymen their stewards, while the other Orders will be forced to collect alms at their doors. All this property and all these considerable revenues which might make a sovereign powerful, serve no other purpose than to maintain ten colleges [military fortresses]. . . . To this may be added the extraordinary skill with which they make use of and increase their super-abundant wealth.

They maintain public warehouses, cattle-fairs, butchers-stalls, and shops. They send part of their goods by way of the Philippine Islands to China. They lend out their money for usury, and thus cause the greatest loss and injury to others [as they do in the United States via their huge private banks, one of them being the Bank of America].' " {15} [Emphasis added]

Dear truth-seeker, "**the Jesuit Republic**" of *South America* became the model for "**the Jesuit Republic**" of *North America*. The fifty-seven Reductions in Paraguay

from 1609 to 1767 have become the model for the fifty States of **Fourteenth Amendment America** from 1868 to 2007 (the present). Both "republics" were established by super cartel-capitalists—*the Jesuits*—who then implemented the economic system of the Dark Ages—*feudal socialist-communism*. As always, fascist cartel-capitalists and socialist-communists work together! Like Paraguay, Fourteenth Amendment America functions as a vast commercial empire, the Jesuits controlling all the wealth and reaping all the profits from their multinational corporations. Like the Guarani Indians, we American people are slaves; for after being "educated, trained, housed, clothed, fed and amused," *we Americans have nothing left!* Like Paraguay, the commercial power of **Fourteenth Amendment America** has been harnessed by the Jesuit Order and has been used to finance Great Wars furthering **Loyola's** Counter-Reformation while destroying **Luther's** Protestant Reformation!

Should those of us who believe the Bible to be the final rule of faith and practice continue to be used to such evil ends? Should our preachers continue to remain mute in the face of such grand theft and Anti-Christian tyranny?

Where are the **Davids** who would say:

"Is there not a cause?"

– I Samuel 17:29

Where are the **Nehemiahs** who would say:

"Should such a man as I flee?"

– Nehemiah 6:11

Finally, the Jesuits, in keeping the natives ignorant and enslaved, taught them **to hate and kill White men** and so keep the existence of the Reductions a secret from the sovereigns of Europe. Portugal issued the following statement of grievances:

> "That [the Jesuits] had under them thirty-one [in fact, 57] great populations, producing immense riches to the society, while the people themselves were kept in the most miserable slavery; that no Spaniard or Portuguese, were he even governor or bishop, was ever admitted into the Reductions; that 'with strange deceit,' the Spanish language was absolutely forbidden; that the Indians were trained to an unlimited, blind obedience, kept in the most 'extraordinary ignorance,' and the most insufferable slavery ever known, and under a complete despotism as to body and soul; that they did not know there was any other sovereign in the world than the fathers, and knew nothing of the king, or any other law than the will of the 'holy fathers,' that the Indians were taught that **white laymen** adored gold, had a devil in their bodies, were the enemies of the

> Indians, and of the images which they adored; **that they were consequently taught to kill white men wherever they could find them, and to be careful to cut off their heads, lest they should come to life again**." {16} [Emphasis added]

(As an aside, did not the cult of the Black Muslims originate in the Jesuit-controlled city of Detroit? *Are not the Black Muslims taught hatred for the "sub-human" White man?* Was not the late Black Muslim, **Khallid Abdul Muhammad**, *America's Black Hitler*, hating both the White and Jewish races? Are not the Black Muslims taught that all White men are *"white blue-eyed devils"?* Do not the Black Muslims have a private army called "**the Fruit of Islam**" for the purpose of conducting an American race war pursuant to the wishes of its mulatto leader, **Louis Farrakhan**? Would not a race war (its preview being the **Nation of Islam's Zebra Killings** during the 70s, the **Mau Mau** butchery in Africa led by the Jesuits' **Jomo Kenyatta** during the 1950s, and now Black-on-White gang-rape and murder in **Nelson Mandela's** South Africa— his release from prison secured by African Knight of Malta, **Abukuse V. E. P. Mbirika**—and in Jesuit-trained **Robert Mugabe's** Zimbabwe) result in the suspension of the Constitution, the declaration of a national emergency, and with it*, absolutist martial law under the control of White military commanders subject to the Jesuit General?* Could it be that **Malcolm X**, after his trip to Mecca, became wise to this scenario realizing the Blacks of the Northern Roman Catholic cities were being used and would ultimately be interned in concentration camps? Could it be this is one of the reasons why he left the cult and founded his own movement resulting in his assassination? Could it be that **Betty**, the wife of Malcolm X, told the truth, *that her husband was murdered by the leaders of the Nation of Islam in conjunction with the high command of the FBI*, the Bureau in 1965 under the control of a White, apostate Presbyterian homosexual and 33rd Degree Freemason, **J. Edgar Hoover**? Was not Hoover the bosom friend of the homosexual American Pope, **Cardinal Spellman**, educated by and having been the great patron of the Society of Jesus? *As we can see, the Black Muslim cult bears all the marks of Jesuit control including rabid, anti-Jewish and anti-WASP/Baptist fury; its Masonic leader, Louis Farrakhan (the personal friend of Masonic Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor* **Fidel Castro***), notoriously distributes the Jesuits' Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion—even though his violin teacher was Jewish—while promoting hatred for the Reformation's English* Bible of 1611 *pursuant to the wishes of his master, the Archbishop of Chicago.*) In casting further light on the assassination of **Malcolm X** in 1965, a private letter was received by the author from a brilliant and former associate of the Black Muslims, he having realized Rome's control of the movement through **Black Freemasonry** of the **Prince Hall Rite**. In moving me to tears as he applied a healing balsam to some of my old wounds, he bravely declared after forty years of study and involvement:

> "**Elijah Muhammad** was a Mason. (Many members of the Nation of Islam were/are Masons belonging to the Prince Hall Rite.) His son [Imam] **Wallace** (Warith) as well as [**Louis**] **Farrakhan** and **Jesse Jackson** are Masons. Farrakhan

[having been involved in mutual "worship" with his brother Shriner Freemason, "the White blue-eyed devil" and pastor of the Crystal Cathedral, **Robert H. Schuller**] was involved in Malcolm's assassination. He betrayed him knowing that he was going to be killed.

His role was that of a supervisor. He made sure the job was carried out. **Wallace** [**Deen Muhammad**] (Elijah Muhammad's son) also knew about his father's plans. His jealousy of Malcolm prevented him from warning him. He really wanted Malcolm out of the way. Based on declassified FBI, State Department, and Military Intelligence records which I have obtained a number of years ago, Wallace was/is the hand picked stooge of the FBI/Vatican. He was a government informant for the FBI as early as 1963-64. As for the thugs who were convicted of killing Malcolm, **Thomas Johnson**, **Norman Butler** and [**Talmadge**] **Hayer** are now free men. Hayer said the other two were not involved. This is a lie. I have personally spoken to an eyewitness who was present in Auburn Correctional Facility in 1972-1973 when Talmadge Hayer and Thomas Johnson planned their fabricated story. From 1966-1972 not one of the three ever had any contact with each other. It was not until 1971 after the riot at Auburn that a large portion of the inmate population was transferred to other prisons. Then in 1972 the Attica riots took place and it was then that Hayer was moved to Auburn. They were indeed the killers. However, there were others also involved who were on the scene as well as other conspirators, and the main culprit who gave the orders, **Pope Paul VI** (**Giovanni Battista Montini**), was the first Pope to ever visit the U.S. . . .

I hope I did not bore you with all this. In any event I am honored to be of service in this cause. Let me say I have been at this for more than forty years. **I don't take this lightly and the seriousness of all this can never be overstated**." {17} [Emphasis added]

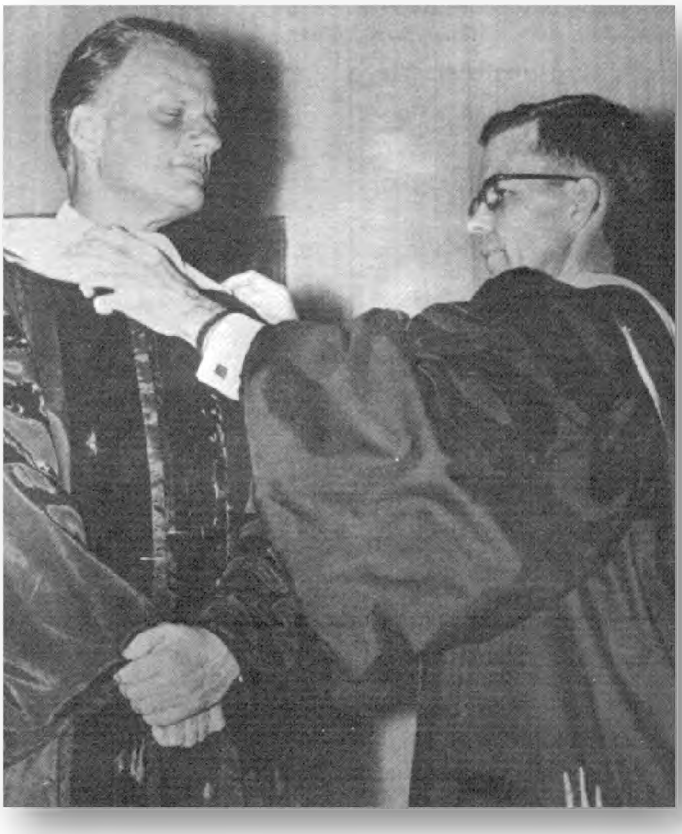
As the Jesuits taught the native peoples of color hatred for the White race on their Reductions in Paraguay, even so they teach it now to the Blacks, or "African-Americans," in their American Empire through **the Press**, **the Jesuit Theatre** (Hollywood) and **the Nation of Islam**. (Islam has been highly embraced by the angry Blacks of the North—as opposed to the Bible-believing Blacks of the historic Old South. Northern Blacks have been victimized for over one hundred years by the majority White Roman Catholics controlling the commerce and politics of the cold Northern cities.) **R. E. McMaster, Jr.** writes concerning Islam:

"The Blacks particularly . . . are being played for suckers by the centralizing planners of this country. . . . too many Black minority groups have been conned into accepting the slavery of the dole . . . resulting from the government's welfare handout. Some Blacks have further been deceived into adopting the religion of

[three quarters of] the slave traders who ruthlessly abused their ancestry—the Muslim religion." {18}

For the Nation of Islam is the Jesuit General's **North American Masonic Black Terrorist Network** intricately tied to the General's **International Islamic Masonic Terrorist Network** (created by the Order's **NSA/CIA** via Operation Cyclone) headquartered in the **Shriner Masonic House of Saud's** deliberately created oil monopoly, **Saudi Arabia**. And that wicked Wahhabi Islamic Terrorist Network is presently being financed by the trillionaire King of Saudi Arabia, **Fahd bin Abdul Aziz Al-Saud**. Any honorable Black man resisting and exposing this scenario will be threatened or silenced—permanently—unless he is protected by the risen Son of God who is the King of the Jews, the Lord Jesus Christ! Such was the Jesuit state of Paraguay from about 1600 to 1760. Such is the Jesuit State of the Pope's **"Holy Roman," Fourteenth Amendment, Corporate-Fascist, Socialist-Communist, American Empire** from 1868 to the present (2007). God the Father had decreed, however, that the Guarani Indians should be delivered from their invincible Jesuit masters. Therefore, the risen Son of God sent a man and the Jesuits ". . . encountered an adversary of whose courage and capacity they had not the least conception, and whom they found, in a brief period, capable of inflicting a death-blow upon the society. This was **Sebastian Cavalho, Marquis of Pombal**, who was [a Freemason and] the chief counselor of the Portuguese king [**Joseph I**]." {19} [Emphasis added]

In 1963, God the Father decreed that an American President would resist our Jesuit masters. He was a Catholic, **John F. Kennedy**, but he was mortally wounded in the house of his friends, while the nation's Protestant and Baptist preachers—including the 33rd Degree Freemason **Billy Graham**, *the bosom friend of the Jesuits* and servant of the *"infallible"* Papal Caesar in Rome—stood by and *said nothing!*

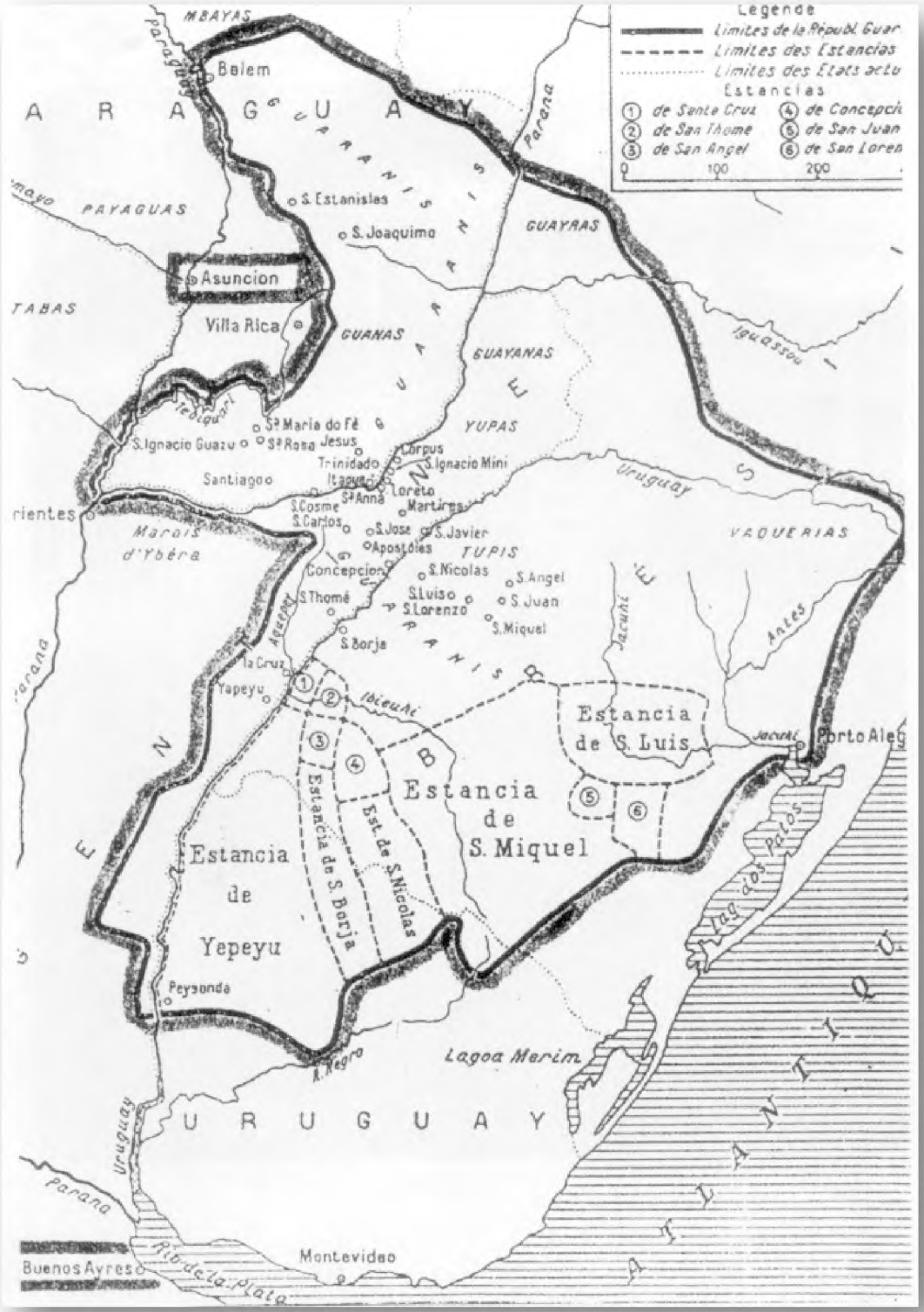


Southern Baptist Traitor, Billy Graham (1918 – Present), 1967 #7-2

Raised a Presbyterian, this 33rd Degree Freemason (according to the late Jim Shaw, a former 33rd Degree Freemason later converted to the Christ of the Bible and who authored *The Deadly Deception, 1988)* is receiving an honorary doctorate from the Benedictine Order's Belmont Abbey College in Belmont, North Carolina. Openly admiring the Jesuit Order and being responsible for the removal of all references to its inquisitional and murderous history in *Halley's Bible Handbook* published after 1961, "Father Graham" has called the Masonic Pope John Paul II "the world's greatest moral leader" knowing full well of his past employment with Nazi Germany's Vatican-controlled I. G. Farben, which manufactured "Zyklon B" pellets used at the nearby Auschwitz Death Camp.

With at least two Masons on the staff of his Evangelistic Association (BGEA), Graham offered prayer at the second inaugural of Bonesman George W. Bush.

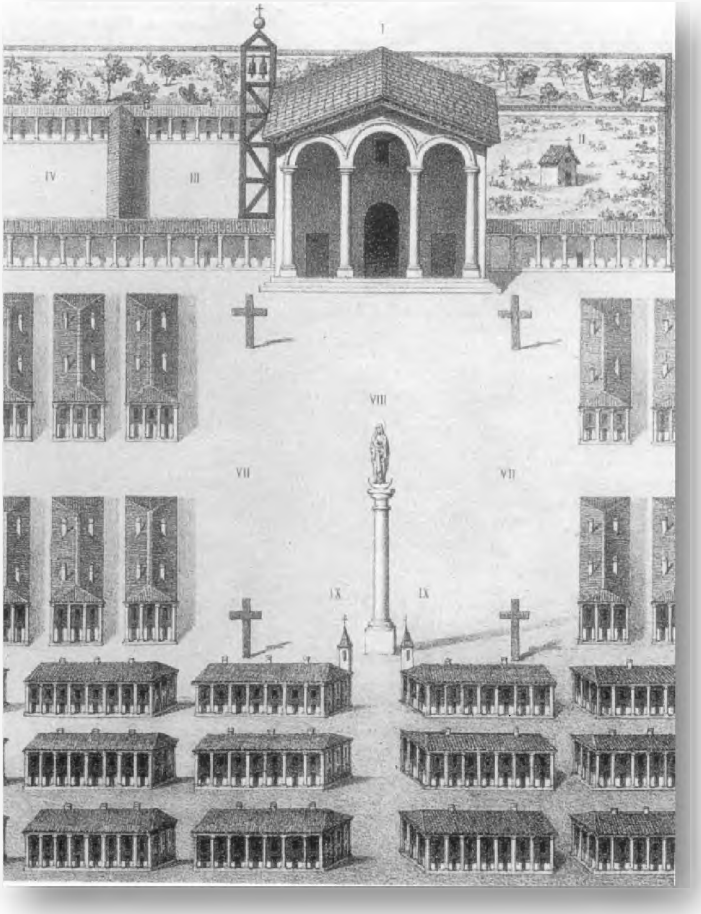
Smokescreens, Jack Chick, (Chino, California: Chick Publications, 1983) p. 56.



The Guarani Socialist-Communist Reductions, 1609 – 1767 #7-3

These secret and evil socialist-communist Reductions, known today as "Communes" or "Kibbutzim," produced untold wealth for the Order using hundreds of thousands of slaves, "collecting from each according to his ability and giving to each according to his need." This wealth in turn was used to finance the many occult stratagems of the Order. The lessons learned on these Platonic Republics provided the groundwork for 33rd Degree Freemason Karl Marx's *The Communist Manifesto* by which every nation on earth would be reduced to a modern-day Guarani Reduction, thereby destroying the White Anglo-Saxon Protestant Middle Classes of Northern Europe and Western Civilization. In restoring the communal Feudalism of the Dark Ages—known as "the World's Midnight," the Order would submit all nations to a one-world economic system to be ruled by Rome's "Infallible" god-man—the Papal Caesar.

Jesuits: A Multibiography, Jean Lacouture, (Collegeville, Minnesota: The Liturgical Press, 1995) pp. 342, 343.



The Layout of a Reduction, 1609 – 1767

#7-4

The Order's utopian Reductions upon which socialist-communism was perfected included central banks called "storehouses," universal equality and universal male and female labor. The goods produced by this slave labor were put into international trade with the Company's huge fleet of "Blackships." Benefiting Jesuit cartel-capitalists in financing their wars of annihilation against Protestant cultures, the Reductions bear a striking resemblance to the Concentration/Death Camps of the **Black Pope**'s Nazi Third Reich fulfilling the Council of Trent. In fact, the first appearance of South America's Nazi Party was in Paraguay (1929)!

Presently, the profits generated from the slave labor of the Order's many Communist Reductions in the Far East are financing the building of Red China's huge navy intending to invade "heretic and liberal" North America, filled with refugees, Jews and apostate, AV1611 Bible-rejecting Protestants and Baptists.

Jesuits: A Multibiography, Jean Lacouture, (Collegeville, Minnesota: The Liturgical Press, 1995) pp. 342, 343.

Freemason Sebastian Cavalho, Marquis of Pombal, 1759 #7-5

After the attempted assassination of Portugal's King Joseph I, the Company was rightly blamed for which it was legally expelled from the kingdom and all its overseas holdings on September 16, 1759. The intrepid individual used for this stupendous task was the king's Chief Minister, Sebastian Cavalho. His legal decree is so scathing and damning of the Society of Jesus, that it remains without parallel today. Returned to "the King of the Papal States," 400 Jesuits were deposited on the riverbank of Rome's port of Civita Vecchia, disgraced and shamed. Later, the Blackrobes would take their vengeance using Napoleon I.

Jesuits: A Multibiography, Jean Lacouture, (Collegeville, Minnesota: The Liturgical Press, 1995).

Mormon Freemason Brigham Young (1801 – 1877), 1840s #7-6

Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor, Missouri Province

Second Prophet/President of the Romish-styled Mormon Church, "The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter Day Saints (CLDS)"

Successor to the Founder of CLDS, Freemason Joseph Smith "Mormon Pope" with all Spiritual and Temporal Power Over the Church Baptized into the CLDS by Joseph Smith on April 14, 1832

- **Noted Polygamist; Possessed 17 Wives, Fathered 56 Children**
- **Noted Friend of Rome's American Jesuit of the West, Pierre-Jean De Smet**
- **Advised by De Smet in 1846 to settle in Utah's Valley of the Great Salt Lake**
- **Leader of the Mormon People to Their "Zion," or Salt Lake's "New Jerusalem"**
- **Organized the State of "Deseret" in 1849, "the Land of the Honeybee"**
- **Governor and Superintendent of Indian Affairs, Further Tied to Jesuit De Smet**
- **Governed "Deseret" as did the Jesuits their Paraguayan "Reductions"**
- **Abolished the English Common Law; Practiced Mental Reservation**
- **Enforced the Jesuit Doctrine of "The Ends Justify the Means"**
- **Wielded Absolute Power Over Church and State as Does the Papacy**
- **Considered All Persons Outside the Church to be "Gentiles (Goyim)"**
- **Secretly Aided by Masons James Buchanan and Albert S. Johnston in 1857**
- **Ordered the 1857 Mountain Meadows Massacre killing 130 Protestants**
- **Helped Build the *Black Pope*'s Fourteenth Amendment American Empire**
- **At Death Owned a Fortune of 2 million dollars in gold and silver Coin/Currency**

Portrait was forwarded to the author by a former Mormon and Internet researcher.

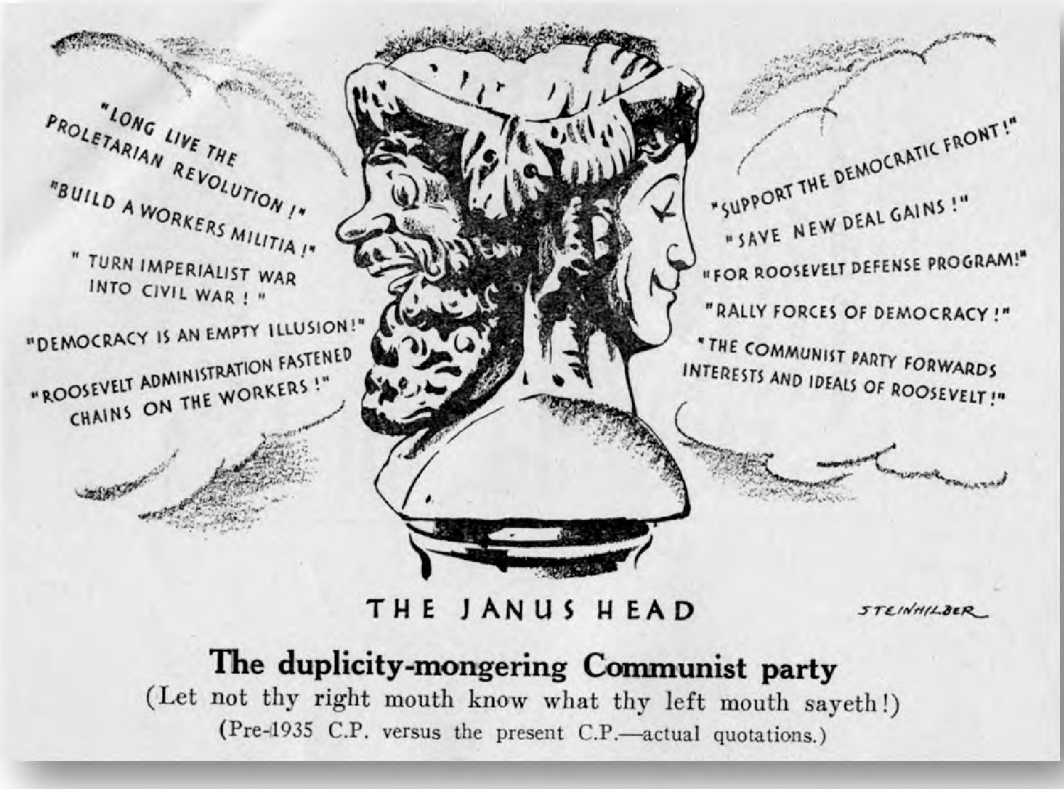
Mormon Freemason Brigham Young, 1801 – 1877
"The Prophet" of the Romish-styled Mormon Church, 1844 – 1877

The birth of Masonic Mormonism, and thus the fame of Brigham Young, can only be understood in light of America's anti-Masonic movement of the 1820s.

In August of 1826 Captain William Morgan of the Batavia Lodge of New York made public his *Illustrations of Masonry By One of the Fraternity Who Has Devoted Thirty Years to the Subject*. For revealing the first three degrees of Blue Lodge Masonry, Morgan was kidnapped; on the 19th of September he was drowned in the Niagara River. The people of western New York, where Morgan had lived, rose in all their might and attempted to find and punish the murderers. But to their surprise, sheriffs, witnesses, jurors and judges hindered the investigation, as they too were secret Masons bound by oaths of loyalty to the brotherhood over all civil oaths of duty to their communities. The outrage led to an anti-Masonic convention in 1828; in 1829 Baptist Preacher David Bernard published his *Light On Free Masonry*, revealing the first twenty degrees of the Craft. By 1830 tens of thousands of Northern Masons had disbanded their lodges. It was at this time Masonic Mormonism was born! On April 6, 1830, in the very same state out of which arose the anti-Masonic movement, Mason Joseph Smith (boldly calling himself "a Second Mohammed") privately founded a "New Religious Society" (surnamed after the "Society of Jesus")—"The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter Day Saints." Fully intending to build "the temple of Zion, the center of the earthly kingdom of Jesus Christ," Zionist Smith fell into disrepute over his polygamy. In 1844 he was murdered in jail by a mob while giving the Masonic "Grand Hailing Sign of Distress," and Brigham Young became "The Prophet."

In 1846 at Council Bluffs, while moving 10,000 of his followers West, Young met with one of the Order's most powerful American Jesuits, Pierre-Jean De Smet.

The Jesuit directed Young to move his "Saints" to the Great Valley of the Salt Lake; Young obeyed, and upon arrival organized his new nation of "Deseret" along the lines of the Order's socialist Paraguayan Reductions. In 1857 Masonic President James Buchanan, controlled by the Jesuits since his early 1857 arsenic poisoning, began a political agitation over the governorship of Utah, igniting the bloodless "Utah War." He dispatched a military force led by Masonic Army Colonel Albert Sydney Johnston to put down Masonic Young's refusal to submit to Federal jurisdiction. In this, Young's "Deseret" only benefited, Johnston allowing Mormon raiders to "steal" 800 Army oxen. That same year Young ordered Bishop John D. Lee to lead a force composed of Mormons and Paiute Indians to murder nearly 130 "heretic" Protestant emigrants at Mountain Meadows—pursuant to the Order's wicked Council of Trent and bloody Jesuit Oath. In the Spring of 1858 Masonic President Buchanan arranged for a free pardon if the Mormons would submit to Federal authority. The chief negotiator between both parties was the Jesuit, Pierre-Jean De Smet! Jesuit Coadjutor Brigham Young died in 1877, and will one day answer to the Lord Jesus Christ!



The Roman God "Janus;" One Head With Two Faces #77

Jesuit Catholicism utilizes the Machiavellian maxim of OPENLY promoting a FALSE position while SECRETLY bringing to pass its TRUE purposes. Jesuit Communism does the same, as illustrated above. Socialist author Arnold Peterson said: "Since the fateful congress of 1935 the Communist International has courted [*cartel*] capitalist democracy as ardently as it formerly denounced it.

The new 'line' has led to a succession of ludicrous performances by the American Communist Jesuits—made giddy by the *carte blanche* from Moscow."*

In 1933 FDR, in the presence of Jesuit Edmund A. Walsh, formally recognized the Order's USSR, which from then on would be built by US cartel-capitalists.

Communist Jesuitism, Arnold Peterson, (New York: New York Labor News Co., 1939) *p. i.

The Order's Communist American Pope, Earl Browder, 1939 #78

Speaking on the 15th anniversary of Lenin's death, "the Pope" of the American Communist Party, Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor Earl Browder, declared: "The Communist Party of the U.S.A. for the first time in its existence has come to the conclusion that it is necessary to take a positive attitude toward armaments."*

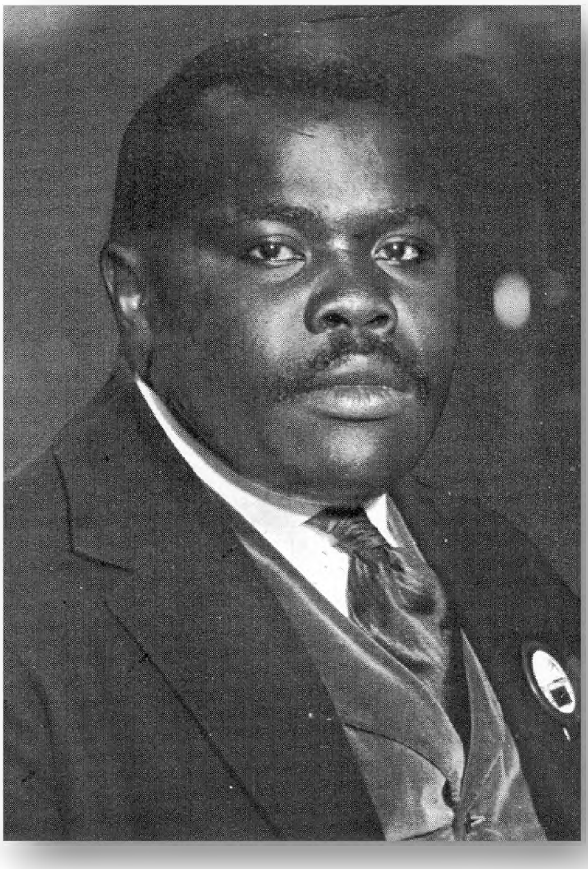
By backing FDR's massive armament program in preparation for the American Empire's entrance into WWII, Browder brought about the arming of Stalin's USSR. In 1941 cartel-capitalist and CFR/SMOM Averell Harriman signed the "Lend-Lease" Act into law, thus giving all the necessary armaments to the Soviet Union for the destruction of Protestant Prussia and the waging of the Cold War.

Communist Jesuitism, Arnold Peterson, (New York: New York Labor News Co., 1939) *p. 75.

Malcolm Little, alias "Malcolm X," 1925 – 1965

Unknowingly controlled by the Order through the mulatto and "the honorable" Elijah Muhammad—the absolute Masonic dictator of the Nation of Islam (NOI) who was the obedient servant of the White Archbishop of Chicago, Albert Cardinal Meyer and later John Cardinal Cody—Malcolm bore all the marks of a Jesuit agitator including his detestation of Jews, White Anglo Saxon Protestants, the U.S. Constitution and the King James Bible. Surnamed "Big Red" due to his reddish-brown hair inherited from a White forefather, Malcolm's racial views had been born out of deplorable crimes of White Catholic and White Masonic violence, including intolerable, hate-filled racism experienced in the Northern, Mafia-dominated, Jesuit-controlled, White Roman Catholic cities of Boston, Baltimore, Philadelphia, New York and Washington, D.C., as well as the Second Ku Klux Klan's gruesome murder of his father, Earl Little—an influential Baptist preacher and an outspoken advocate of Marcus Garvey's Back-to-Africa Movement. In opposition to the Jesuit Order's intended plan for a totally integrated North America thereby destroying the "heretic and liberal" White races, both Garvey and Malcolm seriously pursued the same policy of final separation and repatriation, as did Presidents Jefferson, Monroe and Lincoln.

Malcolm advocated that Blacks should break away from Whites either by returning to Africa or by establishing a separate Black North American nation, which indeed is the correct and Biblical solution to the ***Black Pope***'s international anti-White, Negro Agitation! Upon publicizing Elijah Muhammad's fathering of nine illegitimate children to six teenage girls, and for exposing the collusion between the NOI and KKK leaders (whose cooperative extremism created "collective guilt" among all Whites—cunningly calculated to unite Catholics and Protestants pursuant to the ecumenical doctrines of the Second Vatican Council while destroying the God-given preference to one's own race thus ensuring the success of the Civil Rights Movement), Malcolm became a threat to the ***Black Pope***'s NOI and was silenced for ninety days. This resulted in his trip to Mecca during which: he was carefully watched by Cardinal Spellman's CIA; he was converted to Orthodox Islam in spite of the brutal enslavement of African Blacks by Arab Muslims for centuries; he ceased to advocate Black separatism; and he finally broke with the NOI's Masonic leadership which included FBI informers Wallace Muhammad and Louis Farrakhan. The eloquent and independent Malcolm X who was now preaching against the NOI could not be allowed to live, as the genocidal race-mixing plot of the Order's Socialist-Communist Second Reconstruction, led by the wicked Black Martin Luther (Lucifer) King, Jr., championing the Order's doctrine of "universal equality" as perfected on the Reductions of Paraguay, could not be allowed to fail again. Therefore, Malcolm became another victim of the Order's Jesuit Oath and "leaden bullet," savagely shot down on stage at Harlem's Audubon Ballroom by three NOI assassins, all of whom were aided by Cardinal Spellman's CIA, FBI and New York City police.



Black Freemason Marcus Mosiah Garvey, 1921 #79

A Jamaican Black separatist and capitalist owning the Black Star Line, Garvey eloquently advocated the Back-to-Africa Movement from Harlem. The Order, using its Masonic Negroes like A. Philip Randolph, encouraged the ***Black Pope***'s Roman Catholic U.S. Attorney General Harry M. Daugherty (whose corrupt, pro-Mafia, Justice Department sold "liquor licenses" during Prohibition) to prosecute its bold enemy. Convicted of "mail fraud" in 1925 and given a five-year sentence that was later commuted, Garvey was deported back to Jamaica.

El-Hajj Malik El-Shabazz, alias "Malcolm X," 1964 #80

A. Philip Randolph: A Biographical Portrait, Jervis B. Anderson, (NY: Harcourt Brace Jovanovich, Inc., 1972).

Malcolm X: Minister of Justice, David Shirley, (New York: Chelsea House Pubs., 1994).

Chapter 13

The Jesuits — **1688 – 1717**

England's Glorious Revolution of 1688 Ending the Stuart Dynasty
Battle of the Boyne: William III of Orange Defeats James II and Louis XIV
Revival of Egyptian Freemasonry; the **Black Pope**'s *"Invisible Empire"*
Masonic Mormonism, the Sioux Indians and the Jesuits

"And what became of the country after his [**Oliver Cromwell's**] death?— The Stuarts returned; and 'when the rejoicings were over . . . then . . . punishments followed. One hundred corpses were exhumed, among which were the great Oliver, his old and venerable mother, his dearly beloved daughter **Bridget Pym** [wife of the great Puritan Independent Baptist, **John Pym**, who twice had his ears cropped off by **King Charles I**] and the famous **Admiral Blake**. The mouldering bodies were hung on the three corners of the gallows at Tyburn, and the cavaliers found a subject of merriment and pleasantry in this revolting exhibition. Ears were cut off, noses were slit, and numbers lost their heads on the scaffold. The sentence pronounced against them all [twenty-nine of the signatories on the Death Warrant of **King Charles I**] was conceived in the following terms:—'**You shall be drawn on a hurdle to the place of execution, and there you shall be hanged by the neck; and being alive, you shall be cut down and mutilated; your entrails shall be taken out of your body, and (you living) the same to be burnt before your eyes; and your head to be cut off, and your body to be divided into four quarters** [which Jesuitauthored, barbaric punishment is nearly identical for those Freemasons who would dare to violate their oaths in telling the secrets of the Craft].'

The Stuarts, as if this were not enough, filled the country with immorality [including the plays of the Jesuit Theater, which present-day counterpart is the **Black Pope**'s Hollywood Theater]; . . . Two thousand [Protestant and Baptist] ministers were driven from their benefices; the churches were oppressed; the noblest hearts of the country were forced to seek a refuge in distant lands; vast colonies in America were peopled by them; and England would have become like Spain, and worse than Spain, had not **William III** [of Orange] resumed the task so energetically begun by **Cromwell** [driving the Jesuit **King James II** from the Kingdom]." {1} [Emphasis added]

J. H. Merle D'Aubigne, 1847
Protestant Swiss Theologian and Historian
The Protector: A Vindication

"I had never heard of the Orangemen. . . . They were, I learned, worshippers (the word is not too strong) of the 'Glorious and Immortal Memory' of **William of Orange**, not the founder of the **Dutch Republic**, but of his great-grandson, **William III**, **King of England**, who went to the aid of English Protestantism when his father-in-law, **James II**, brought back the Roman Mass to the great cathedrals of London and Oxford.

Once a year, on the twelfth of July, Toronto's Orangemen held a parade, tens of thousands strong. On that day they carried fancy swords and were dressed in Swiss admirals' uniforms with plumed hats resembling those of their bitterest opponents, **the Knights of Columbus** [whose Supreme Knight is under the abject control of the ***Black Pope***]. At the head of the procession walked a man carrying '**The Open Bible**.' On their banners appeared the words: 'Remember the Deeds of our Forefathers.' This referred to the exploits of their ancestors or predecessors in the **Battle of the Boyne** in Ireland on the twelfth of July, 1690, when **William III** defeated the combined armies of [the French Roman Catholic Jesuit-King] **Louis XVI** and [the English Roman Catholic Jesuit-King] **James II** [both kings having Jesuit **Pere La Chaise** for their advisor, which merciless, antichrist, Son of Loyola had destroyed the Protestant Huguenots of France with his **Revocation of the Edict of Nantes** in 1685, five years prior to the Battle of the Boyne] and, by his victory, finally made the exercise of the Protestant religion safe and supreme in the realm of England [establishing the law that no Roman Catholic could ever again sit on the English throne].

Anybody amounting to anything in Toronto . . . all were 'true and faithful brother Orangemen.' . . . I was duly sworn in one night at one of **the lodges**. After the ritual I was called upon by the **Worshipful Master** [the same identical term used by Freemasons, indicating the evil union between the Church and the Craft] to say a few words. It was the first speech I made in English. For half an hour I discoursed, very poorly, I am afraid, on the history of the **House of Orange**. I told the story of William's coronation as sovereign of Scotland when he refused to swear the oath 'to extirpate heresy by the sword if needs be [as per the bloody Jesuit Oath].'

'My lords,' William replied amidst the astonished silence of the peers of the realm, 'I will never lay myself under obligation to persecute any man for his opinions [which brave and biblical position was the same as our hero, and Defender of the Protestant Faith, **Oliver Cromwell**].' " {2} [Emphasis added]

Pierre van Paassen, 1964
Dutch Reformed Journalist
International Correspondent
To Number Our Days

"**Bode, Johann Joachim Christoph**.

Born in Brunswick, 18th of January, 1730. One of the most distinguished Masons of his time. . . . in 1757 he established himself at Hamburg as a bookseller, and was initiated into the Masonic Order. . . . To Masonic literature he made many valuable contributions; among others, he translated from the French [Nicolas de] Bonneville's celebrated work entitled Les Jesuites chasses de la Maconnerie et leur poignard brise par les Macons, which contains a comparison of Scottish Masonry with the Templarism of the fourteenth century. In 1790 he joined the order of the Illuminati, obtaining the highest degree in its second class, and at the **Congress of Wilhelmsbad** [1782] he advocated the opinions of **Weishaupt**. No man of his day was better versed than he in the history of Freemasonry, or possessed a more valuable and extensive library; no one was more diligent in increasing his stock of Masonic knowledge, or more anxious to avail himself of the rarest sources of learning. Hence, he has always held an exhalted position among the Masonic scholars of Germany. The theory which he had conceived on the origin of **Freemasonry**—a theory [carefully declared to be "untenable" by Masonic Coadjutor Mackey] . . . **was that the Order was invented by the Jesuits**, in the seventeenth century, as an instrument for the re-establishment of the Roman Church in England, covering it for their own purposes under the mantle of **Templarism**." {3} [Emphasis added]

Albert G. Mackey, 33rd Degree, 1917
American Masonic Historian
Encyclopedia of Freemasonry

". . . the Jesuits were driven to co-operate with the other two international brotherhoods, the Freemasons and the Jews [Rothschild's Illuminati], in the destruction of the Spanish Empire." {4}

Salvador de Madariaga, 1820
Spanish Statesman
The Jesuits

"There are still old ladies, male and female, about the country, who will tell you, with grim gravity that, if you trace up Masonry, through all its Orders, till you come to the grand tip-top, head Mason of the World, you will discover that the dread individual and the Chief of the Society of Jesus [the **Black Pope**] are one and the same person!" {5} [Emphasis added]

James Parton, 1855
American Historian
The Life of Horace Greeley

"Hence, according to Pope Leo XII, after whom the present Pope is named [Leo XIII], the very Bible which is insulted on the Masonic altar contains not the revelation of God, but simply the 'gospel of the devil,' while Freemasonry steps boldly to the front exclaiming: 'Quite correct, Most Holy Father! Quite correct! My Square and Compass are every way equal to, if not superior to the Authorized Version of the Bible, and will 'enlighten' mankind quite as well. Go on, my dear sir! Go on, Bro. Leo, and issue your Bulls and Encyclicals against the Bible with all the rancor of which your old heart is capable, and I'll keep right on in my peculiarly aggressive course, degrading and debasing God's Word below my pagan emblems, and teaching my people that it is no better than the Koran, the Shasters or the Book of Mormon. Go on, Mr. Pope! Make all the Roman Catholics you can, and I'll guarantee to manufacture quite as many infidels from among the Protestants, and between us, I think, we shall be able to neutralize the great work of the **Reformation**, and perhaps destroy [Biblical] Christianity altogether.' " {6} [Emphasis added]

Edmond Ronayne, 1879
American Ex-Romanist and
Converted Freemason
The Master's Carpet; Or Masonry and Baal-Worship Identical

". . . several Knights who had set forth to rescue the holy places of Palestine [land of **Canaan**] from the Saracens 'formed an association under the name of Free Masons, thus indicating that their principal desire was the reconstruction of the **Temple of Solomon**,' . . ." {7} [Emphasis added]

Nesta Webster, 1924
Pro-Jesuit English Historian
Secret Societies and Subversive Movements

"It is current report that he [**Mussolini** advised by Jesuit **Pietro Tacchi-Venturi**] now feels himself sufficiently strong to express his real sentiment for the craft [having assisted him to power], which is one of genuine friendliness. The word is also being passed in well-informed circles that the Duce himself is a Mason, though officially this is denied." {8} [Emphasis added]

Bertrand M. Tipple, 1924
American Freemason
Alien Rome

"There has never been any difficulty in the mind of any enlightened Protestant in identifying the woman '**sitting on seven mountains**,' and having on her forehead the name written, '**Mystery, Babylon the Great**,' with the Roman apostasy. 'No other city in the world has ever been celebrated, as the city of **Rome** has, for its situation on seven hills. Pagan poets and orators, who had no thought of

elucidating prophecy, have alike characterized it as "**the seven-hilled city**." ' . . . It has been known all along that **Popery** was baptized **Paganism**; . . . that the Paganism which Rome has baptized is, in all its essential elements, the very Paganism which prevailed in the ancient literal Babylon . . . **Rome** is in very deed the **Babylon** of the Apocalypse . . . her priesthood and her orders [the Jesuits] have all been derived from ancient Babylon; and finally, that the **Pope** himself is truly and properly the lineal representative of **Belshazzar**. . . .

The Babylonians, in their popular religion, supremely worshipped a **Goddess Mother** and a **Son**, who was represented in pictures and in images as an infant or child in his mother's arms. From Babylon, this worship of the Mother and the Child spread to the ends of the earth. . . .

Now this **Ninus**, or '**Son**,' borne in the arms of the Babylonian Madonna, is so described as very clearly to identify him with **Nimrod**. . . . Now Nimrod, as the son of **Cush**, was black, in other words, was a negro. . . . Wherever the negro aspect of Nimrod was found an obstacle to his worship . . . all that was needful was just to teach that **Ninus** [**Osiris**] had reappeared in the person of a posthumous son [**Horus**], of a fair complexion [like Rome's "Jesus"], supernaturally borne by his widowed wife [**Isis**, every Mason being "the poor widow's son"] after the father had gone to glory. . . .

In **Egypt** the fair **Horus**, the son of the black **Osiris** [from which mystery, hatefully racist Freemason **Elijah Muhammad** taught his Masonic Black American Nation of Islam that Whites descended from Blacks—a biological impossibility!], who was the favourite object of worship, in the arms of the goddess-mother, was said to have been miraculously born in consequence of a connection, on the part of that goddess [**Isis**], with **Osiris** after his death, and, in point of fact, to have been a new incarnation of that god, to avenge his death on his murderers [hence, the Masonic rite of **Hiram Abiff**, the initiate being killed by "three ruffians" (symbolizing **Osiris's** death); the initiate then receiving the whisper into his ear of the "grand Masonic [phallic] password" "**Mah-hah-bone**," symbolizing the fertilization of the womb of **Isis**); the initiate then being "born again" as he is raised from the dead via "the lion's paw" grip from the Worshipful Master (symbolizing the birth of **Horus**, the Deliverer—all of which forebodes the murder of the final Pope, who upon rising from the dead, will be the Antichrist—the risen Masonic initiate, now a **Horus** and son of "the poor widow" **Isis**!]. . . .

Thus the whole system of the secret Mysteries of Babylon was intended to glorify a dead man [just as Freemasonry glorifies the risen **Hiram Abiff**, which rite portrays the death of **Osiris** and his coming back to life as **Horus** who will then punish his murderers. The final Caesar/Pope (the last of the "**seven kings**" (**Rev. 17:10**) will receive a mortal "**wound by a sword**" (**Rev. 13:14**) and his "**deadly**

wound" will be healed (**Rev. 13:3**) after which his "**ten kings**" (**Rev. 18:12**) will punish his papal murderers by destroying Rome, capital of the Vatican Empire, "**that great city which reigneth over the kings of the earth**" (**Rev. 17:18**), the risen Pope, then "**the eighth king**" (**Rev. 17:11**), who will not honor the gods of his popish fathers but will honor "**a god whom his fathers knew not**" (**Dan. 11:38**), may well be the Egyptian god **SET**, the Masonic **Lucifer**]; . . .

It is admitted that the secret system of **Free Masonry** was originally founded on the Mysteries of the **Egyptian Isis**, the goddess-mother, or wife of **Osiris**. But what could have led to the union of a Masonic body with these Mysteries, had they not had particular reference to architecture, and had the god who was worshipped in them not been celebrated for his success in perfecting the arts of fortification and building [the coming risen Pope, the Antichrist, to honor "**the God of forces**" (i.e., "**the god of fortresses**"), (**Dan.11:38**)]?

Now, if such were the case, considering the relation in which, as we have already seen, **Egypt** stood to **Babylon**, who would naturally be looked up to there as the great patron of the Masonic art? The strong presumption is, that **Nimrod must have been the man** [who in Egypt was "**Horus**," cleverly disguised as the "Jesus Christ" of Romanism now ruled by the Jesuits, the occult masters of all Masonic secret societies]. He was the first that gained fame in this way. As the child of the Babylonian goddess-mother, he was worshipped, as we have seen, in the character of **Ala mahozim**, 'The god of fortifications.' **Osiris**, in like manner, the child [also called **Horus**, the "reincarnation" of **Osiris**] of the Egyptian Madonna [**Isis**], was equally celebrated as 'the strong chief of the buildings.' This strong chief of the buildings was originally worshipped in Egypt with every physical characteristic of **Nimrod**. . . . Osiris met with a violent death, and that violent death of Osiris was the central theme of the whole idolatry of Egypt [which violent death of **Hiram Abiff** is the central theme of the whole idolatry of Freemasonry—authored by the Jesuits]." {9} [Emphasis added]

Alexander Hislop, 1856
English Protestant Calvinist
Proved Rome is "Mystery" Babylon
The Two Babylons

"In countries where there is an established religion, adherence to it is a necessary qualification for office. A citizen's religion determines largely his eligibility to a place of public trust. In this country [the ***Black Pope***'s "Holy Roman" Fourteenth Amendment American Empire], while we have no legally established religion [thanks to the Baptist-Calvinist First Amendment], we do have what in effect amounts to substantially the same thing. Masonry has become so powerful, so thoroughly organized, so thoroughly insinuated into the political life of our

country, that adherence to it has become practically a prerequisite to appointment or election to office.

If it does not in every case dictate the nomination of the candidates, it does succeed in bringing them into its fold after their election, thus making them adherents of the state religion. There are over one million Masons in the United States, all voters, and these are a powerful factor in influencing those in office. Being a secret organization and governed by principles which are designed to exalt the order and its members, there is practically nothing to frustrate their designs [especially when select, high-level Masons carry out the designs of the Jesuit General]. They have placed in the executive chairs [at least fifteen US presidents], in the Congress and Legislatures, in the offices of trust and profit [FBI Director **J. Edgar Hoover**; CIA Director **Allen W. Dulles**, etc.], and upon the bench [Chief Justice **Earl Warren** who, with three other Masonic Justices, abolished Bible reading and prayer in the nation's public schools so despised by the Jesuit Order] its devotees [like **Walt Disney**, founder of Disneyland and Disney World], and thus for all practical purposes have made Masonry the religion of the state. We doubt whether any ecclesiastical power [including the Papacy] controls more completely the government of any country through the established church, than does Masonry the federal, state and municipal governments of our land. Freemasonry [secretly modeled after the Devil's Egyptian, "Isis-Horus-Seb," Luciferian, "Mystery Babylon Religion" and directed by the **Black Pope**] is to all intents and purposes, and in its practical effects, the state religion in our country. . . .

'It is the covenant that makes the Mason,' and that [like the Jesuit having taken his "perpetual" vows] 'no law of the land can affect that covenant, no anathema of the church can weaken it.' . . . 'Once a Mason, always a Mason.' . . . Even the power of Jesus Christ, King of kings and Lord of lords, can not, according to Masonic teaching, break that covenant, or absolve the Mason from it.' " {10} [Emphasis added]

Martin L. Wagner, 1912
American Lutheran Minister
Freemasonry: An Interpretation

"There is considerable analogy between Masonic and Jesuitic degrees; and the Jesuits also tread down the shoe and bare the knee, because **Ignatius Loyola** thus presented himself at Rome and asked for the confirmation of the order." {11} [Emphasis added]

Charles William Heckethorn, 1875
English Historian
Secret Societies
of All Ages and Countries
"Bonneville, Nicolas de.

An historian and literateur, born at Evreux, in France, March 13, 1760. He was the author of a work, published in 1788, entitled, Les Jesuites chassis de Maconnerie et leur poignard brise par les Macons, divided into two parts of the first of which the sub-title was, La Maconnerie ecossaise comparee avec les trois professions et le Secret des Templiers de 14e Siecle; and of the second, Memete des quatre voeux de la Compagnie de S. Ignace, et des quatre grades de la Maconnerie de S. Jean. . . . His Masonic theory was that the Jesuits had introduced into the symbolic degrees the history of the life and death of the Templars, and the doctrine of vengeance for the political and religious crime of their destruction; and that they had imposed upon four of the higher degrees the four vows of their congregation [the Society of Jesus]." {12} [Emphasis added]

Albert G. Mackey, 33rd Degree, 1917
American Masonic Historian
Encyclopedia of Freemasonry

"The higher I went in the Jesuit Order, the more corruption I saw within the institution. I was invited to attend a secret black mass by high-ranking Jesuits [including Superior General Pedro Arrupe] in a monastery in the northern part of Spain. When I knelt to kiss the ring of a high official, I saw a symbol on that ring that made my blood run cold. It was a Masonic symbol [the compass and the square]! A thing I hated and I had been told to fight against it. . . . I found out the Jesuit General was also a Mason and a member of the Communist Party in Spain [the ***Black Pope*** controlling both Masonic Communism and Papal Fascism]." {13} [Emphasis added]

Alberto Rivera, 1979
Spanish American Ex-Jesuit
Alberto

"As for **Leo XIII**, he was during his entire life intimately associated with the Society [of Jesus]. 'You Jesuits have enjoyed the great privilege,' he once said to a Father of the Roman Province, 'of having had saints for Generals' [every one of them being mass-murderers pursuant to the Jesuit Oath]. I knew **Father Fortis** [who declared in writing that **Pope Clement XIV** had suppressed the Order in 1773 with a "Bull" and not a "Brief"]; he was a saint. I knew **Father Roothaan** [the re-builder of the Jesuits] intimately; he was a saint. I was long acquainted with **Father Beckx** [the assassin of "heretic" American Presidents **Abraham Lincoln** and **James A. Garfield**]; he was a saint. And now you have **Father Anderledy**. . . .

[In 1885] **Father Anderledy** had asked His Holiness to re-affirm the ancient privileges of the Society, **Leo XIII** replied with the Brief [Bull] 'Dolemus inter [alia],' which is regarded by the Society as one of its great treasures [extorted from the Pope who was first poisoned by the Order and then given a promised antidote in return for the issuance of this Bull, making the Sons of Loyola absolute masters of

the Vatican in preparation for the Order's 20th Century Papal Crusades]. After expressing his sorrow for the persecution which it was just then suffering in France [having been expelled in 1880 via the influence of Masonic anti-Jesuit **Leon Gambetta**, later murdered with "the leaden bullet"], the Pope says:

'In order that Our will [the Pope using a plural pronoun when speaking as a political sovereign] with regard to the **Society of Jesus** may be more thoroughly understood, We hereby declare that each and every Apostolic letter which concerns the establishment, the institution and confirmation of the **Society of Jesus** and which has been published by Our predecessors, the Roman Pontiffs, beginning with **Paul III** of happy memory, up to Our own time either by Briefs or Bulls, and whatever is contained in them or follows from them and which either directly or by participation with other religious orders has been granted to the Society and has not been abrogated or revoked in whole or in part by the Council of Trent and other Constitutions of the Apostolic See, namely, its privileges, immunities, exemptions and indults, we hereby confirm, by these letters, and fortify them by the strength of our Apostolic authority and once more concede. . . .

Let these letters be a witness of the love which we have always cherished and still cherish for the illustrious **Society of Jesus** which has been most devoted to Our Predecessors and to Us [Leo's Secretary of State, **Cardinal Rampolla**, being a member of the Order of Oriental Templars (OTO)]." {14} [Emphasis added]

Thomas J. Campbell, 1921
American Jesuit, Fordham University
The Jesuits: 1534-1921

"[New Age Movement founder, Co-Mason, "Masonic Princess 12," and associate of **Charles Sotheran**, one of America's highest 33rd Degree Freemasons of the Nineteenth century] **Madame Blavatsky** whose writings are held in high regard by certain Masons, states that there is abundant material in the imperial libraries of St. Petersburg to show that at the end of the eighteenth and beginning of the nineteenth centuries many Freemasons went to Tibet and were initiated in unknown crypts of Central Asia, and returned with a rich store of [occult] information as could not be secured elsewhere in Europe. (See The Secret Doctrine, Vol. 1, p. XXXVI)." {15} [Emphasis added]

Martin L. Wagner, 1912
American Lutheran Minister
Freemasonry: An Interpretation

"ADOLF SCHICKLGRUBER AND THE THULE-GESELLSCHAFT. . . .

Between 1880 and 1890 many personalities—among them some of England's most brilliant minds—found together and formed '**THE HERMETIC ORDER OF THE GOLDEN DAWN**. Its members came largely from the Mother Grand Lodge of FREEMASONS and ROSICRUCIANS [London's Grand Lodge having been founded by four Masonic Jesuit Coadjutors in 1717 fully intending to restore the Pope's Stuart Dynasty to the throne of England]. . . . [The] Members . . . among others [were] . . . **ALEISTER CROWLEY** (perhaps the best-known magician of the last hundred years who later got into black magic, founder of the Thelema [sexual "Desire"] Church and 33rd degree Freemason of the Scottish Rite) [and the inspiration of free sex, drugs and rock n' roll]. . . .

In 1917 the [extremely wealthy] occultist [and 33rd Degree Freemason, Bavarian Catholic] **BARON RUDOLF VON SEBOTTENDORFF** [whose Munich newspaper, "Volkischer Beobachter," became the official daily of the NSDAP Nazi Party], the George Gurdjieff disciple—[General] **KARL HAUSHOFER** [Hitler's second occult "esoteric mentor" (replacing Dietrich Eckart) who founded the Luminous Lodge or the "Vril Society" in Berlin and was questioned and released by Army officer **Jesuit Edmund A. Walsh** after the war] . . . met in Vienna. . . . [German Masons] **Sebottendorff** and **Haushofer** were experienced travelers of India and Tibet and much influenced by the teachings and myths [including the Aryan mythology used to justify Nazi mass-murder] of those places. During the First World War Karl Haushofer had made contacts with one of the most influential secret societies of Asia, the Tibetan 'Yellow Hats' . . . The contacts between Haushofer [with **Moses Pinkeles**] and the 'Yellow Hats' led in the Twenties to the formation of Tibetan colonies in Germany. . . .

A circle formed around **BARON RUDOLF VON SEBOTTENDORFF** that, via the [German] 'Teutonic Order' [the "Germanenorden"] in 1918 in Bad Aibling became the '**THULE-GESELLSCHAFT**' [the Thule Society]. . . . **Dietrich Bronder** [who wrote] Before Hitler Came and **E. R. Carmin** [who wrote] Guru Hitler named the leading members as:

*1. **Baron Rudolf von Sebottendorff**, Grand Master of the Order [who from 1942 to 1945 was an agent for both the Nazi SS and the British SIS]*
*2. **Guido von List**, Master of the Order [who tutored Hitler in Vienna, the Jesuits also instructing Hitler in Vienna's Hofberg Library during the years 1907-1913 before his arrival in Munich, 1913]*
*3. **Joerg Lanz von Liebenfels**, Master of the Order [who, as the Roman Catholic priest "Father Georg," first met Hitler as a child at the Dominican Lambach Abbey in Austria; he later left the priesthood, became a Freemason and a Lutheran, openly and boldly wrote against the Jesuit Order, called for the incineration of the Jewish people as "an offering to God," and without question was a secret Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor].*

*4. **Adolf Hitler**, 'Fuhrer,' and German Chancellor, SS Superior [who was a Roman Catholic and a high Freemason; a close friend of the Bank of England's Masonic president, **Montagu Norman**; and the obedient servant to his German Jesuit masters in Rome, Bavarian **Robert Leiber** and **Augustin Bea**, controlling the former "German Pope" who brought him to power, **Pope Pius XII**].*
*5. **Heinrich Himmler**, Reichsfuhrer SS and Reichsminister [who being a most devoted Bavarian Roman Catholic was appointed to head the SS by Hitler through the influence of Munich's Crown Prince Rupprecht of Wittelsbach and Archbishop Michael von Faulhaber].*
*6. **Bernhardt Stempfle**, father confessor and confidant of Hitler, [who, being a priest of the **Order of Saint Jerome**, was the true author of Mein Kampf, it defining both the Pan-German movement and the "Jewish International Conspiracy" as put forth by the Jesuits].*
*7. **Rudolf Steiner**, founder of the anthroposophic teaching [who was also a high Freemason of the Scottish Rite; the head of the German Theosophical Society, Grand Master of the Illuminati order ORDO TEMPLI ORIENTIS (OTO) along with his "brother" 33rd Degree Freemason of the Scottish Rite, England's **Aleister Crowley**].*

"The symbol of Thule was the swastika counter-clockwise. . . . The **Thule-Gesellschaft** engaged Hitler as a speaker at election rallies. Later the anti-Bolshevik and Thule-brother **DIETRICH ECKART** [to whom Mein Kampf was later dedicated] taught him how to write and speak properly. Eckart made Hitler what he later represented. He influenced him into the Munich and Berlin scenes and [Masonic] Hitler adopted the Thule views almost completely. . . . Hitler took the Thule salute 'Heil und Sieg' (Salvation and Victory) and made it into 'Sieg Heil.' This salute together with the raising of the arm is a magical ritual which is used to form voltes. . . .

According to **Franz Bardon**, Adolf Hitler was also a member of a 'F.O.G.C. Lodge' (**Freimaurerischer Orden der Goldenen Centurie**, Dresden, Germany, [Free] Masonic Order of the Golden Century), which is actually known as the '**99 Lodge**.' There are 99 of these '**99 Lodges**' in many places of the world, all with 99 members. Each lodge is presided by a demon, and each member has his personal demon. The deal is that the demon helps the person gain money and power, but his soul is, after death, committed to serve the demon. In addition, one member is sacrificed every year to the lodge demon. It will be replaced by a new member. The members of the **'99 Lodges**' are also industrialists and bankers of the highest caliber and today are more important than ever. . . .

The **SS**, also called the '**Black Order**,' was everything but a police troop. It was a proper religious order of a hierarchic make-up. The brutal Nazi party as a holy order? In hindsight this seems ridiculous, until one notices that it wouldn't be the first time in history that a holy order was responsible for the most monstrous atrocities. **The Jesuits**, but also the Dominicans who ruled the Catholic Inquisition

in the Middle Ages, **are prime examples**. The **BLACK ORDER** was the practical realization of the esoteric and occult belief system of the **Thule-Gesellschaft**. Within the SS there was a further secret society, the elite and innermost circle of the SS, the SS '**SCHWARZE SONNE**' (Black Sun) [composed of Jesuit priests within high-level, 33rd Degree Freemasonry, as was **Joseph Rettinger**, the founder of the Bilderbergers]. . . . The **Thule-Gesellschaft** and the later SS '**Schwarze Sonne**' (Black Sun) not only worked closely together with the Tibetan colony in Berlin but also with a Tibetan order of black magic [the Jesuits having penetrated Tibet in the Seventeenth century and today control the Tibetan **Dalai Lama**]." {16} [Emphasis added]

Jan van Helsing, 1995
Swiss Historian
Secret Societies and Their Power
In the 20th Century

"A few days ago [SS Reichsfuehrer Heinrich] **Himmler** asked me whether I would care to visit the Masonic Department at the Reich's Security head office [SS General **Reinhard Heydrich's** Jesuit-controlled **SD**]. He believed that I had quite the wrong idea of what Freemasonry really means and would like me to take a good look round. To this I agreed.

Today I had a look at the Department. First of all there is a huge card index which includes the name of every member on the lists confiscated from the dissolved lodges [as Freemason **Adolf Hitler** dissolved all the lodges within the Reich (pursuant to the outward, anti-Masonic policy of the Jesuit General whose Order authored Pope Clement XII's famous anti-Masonic Bull of 1738) while he closely worked with domestic and foreign high-level Freemasons such as IBM's American **Thomas J. Watson** and the Nazi Party's "Yankee" Minister of Economics, **Hjalmar "Horace Greeley" Schacht**, in accordance with the secret, pro-Masonic policy of Jesuit Superior General Ledochowski who himself was a high-level Freemason].

I was then taken to a complete Masonic temple, where the ritual of the Masons was explained and a lecture given on the alleged dangers of the movement, its international relations, its powers and influence. I was shown papers illustrating the work and methods of the Masons, seeking to prove that they used poison to remove traitors from their own ranks [in accordance with the Jesuit-authored Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion]. There were skulls all over the place, a coffin marked with Masonic signs, aprons and insignia—really quite a gruesome display. . . .

Finally I was shown an enormous library, which contains everything written about Masonic activities, whether by Masons themselves or their enemies. It has been assembled from the wealth of volumes in the Masonic temples which had been

closed down [the Company having centralized all secret Lodge power within Germany into the hands of its Grand Master of the SS Teutonic Knights**, Heinrich Himmler**], brought together to form one great Masonic library. . . . I learnt that the idea of arranging a Masonic Museum of this kind came from Heydrich, head of the Security police. At the same time he had set up an information center for all governmental and Party offices. When it was decided that a man was a Mason, that also decided his fate as a Party member, Government employee or Army officer.

A number of important people had already lost their posts for this reason. In particular Heydrich had led the campaign against **Dr. Schacht**, President of the Reichsbank [who resigned in 1939 after having financed the rearmament of Germany], on the grounds that he was a 'high-ranking Mason.' [Heydrich was later assassinated by agents of the British SIS whose head, **Sir Stewart Menzies**, was also a high-ranking Freemason.]

'Do you really believe, **Herr Himmler**, that there is a small group of high-grade Masons behind every political and economic event, regularly holding their secret meetings at which they make decisions involving peace and war, decisions affecting the history of peoples and governments?' . . . 'I not only believe it, **Herr Kersten**,' Himmler answered, 'I know it. You forgot to add that these high-grade Masons are identical with the inner circle of the Elders of Zion. Thus the Jewish [the Jesuit] rulers of the world have used Masonry as a camouflage for their own international power. . . .

To get a clear picture you must examine the activities of the Masons in the last two centuries under the microscope. Then you can confirm this: leading Masons had a part in the overthrow of every government. They had a hand in every severe financial crisis which has brought the economy of a country to the edge of the abyss. [CFR member **Alan Greenspan**, Chairman of the Federal Reserve Board making policy for the Pope's Federal Reserve Bank, is also a Jewish Freemason.] Masons occupy the important positions in the economic and intellectual life of a country and draw other Masons after them. The decisive men who waged the First World War against us were Masons [CFR **Edward M. House** and RIIA **Lord Milner** of the Roundtable, both controlled by the Company]. The Second World War again finds World Masonry united against us [including **King George VI**, **Churchill**, **FDR** and **Stalin**]. In some Anglo-Saxon countries it's quite impossible to achieve any position in industry or politics unless you're a Mason. Aren't these proofs enough, **Herr Kersten**?' . . . 'Are you still in the dark?' **Himmler** retorted. 'First of all it's wonderful propaganda for the Masonic idea. If the royal house belongs to a lodge, then it is respectable in the eyes of the broad masses, the propertied and the educated classes. All doubts are at once silenced. The Masons no longer need to defend themselves, but only point to the king, their brother

Mason. Is any individual going to be more clever than his king? Such membership automatically attracts all those whom the Masons particularly want, influential officials and politicians. Without any need for further action they have won over leading political and industrial figures to Masonry. . . .

Meanwhile however, the Masons are quietly and systematically extending their influence; lectures are given on themes dear to Masons; prominent scientists are won over; links are forged with other lodges and the desired result is achieved; at first neutrality, then union with World Masonry. It will perhaps surprise you to learn that the higher grades of this lodge are duplicated. Beside the Grand Master, needed as an advertisement, there is a **man** never seen who really occupies a far higher position in world Masonry [the ***Black Pope***], using and directing this 'shadow system [Masonic world government] in a masterly way.' [How did Heinrich Himmler know this?]

'Only one power has not allowed itself to be deceived, the Catholic Church. She is the inexorable enemy of all Masonry [which is the open policy of the Jesuit Order towards both Freemasonry and Communism while secretly directing the rulers of Communism through Freemasonry]. . . . The Church knows very well why she is so inexorable. She herself works on Masonic principles; her religious Orders, **in particular the Jesuits** [as Himmler patterned the SS after the Jesuit Order, he being its "Ignatius of Loyola"], are nothing more nor less than powerful lodges of the Catholic Church. She knows what she has herself achieved with this system and will suffer no opposition lodge [for which reason the Order's Masonic **Adolf Hitler** closed down all lodges within the Reich and consolidated all Masonic power within the ***Black Pope***'s **Teutonic Nazi SS** displaying the Masonic symbols of the 'Skull and Bones' and the 'Swastika']. . . . Only the foolish Evangelical parsons have still not realized what is at stake. They join the Masons without realizing that they are digging their own graves.' 'But aren't your **SS** really a sort of **Masonic lodge**, Herr Reichsfuehrer?' I now asked **Himmler**." {17} [Emphasis added]

Felix Kersten to Heinrich Himmler, 1940
Dutch Physician to the SS Reichsfuehrer
The Kersten Memoirs

"**Himmler . . . set up a museum dedicated to Masonic uniforms and regalia**. His chief work was the establishment at Wewelsberg of a castle which reflected the reading he had done on King Arthur and the Knights of the Round Table. The leaders of the SS [a "secret Chapter of the Order" of the SS according to SS/SD General Walter Schellenberg] were entitled to assemble [once a year] at a large oak table in a dining room measuring 100 feet by 145 feet. They sat on high-backed chairs made out of pigskin, on each of which was a silver disk on which the selected 'knight' had his name engraved. Here the chiefs of the SS [Obergruppenfuehrers **Karl Wolff**, **Gottlob Berger**, **Hans Juettner**, **Richard**

Hildebrandt, **Franz Breithaupt**, **Maximilian von Herff**, **Kurt Daluege**, **Ulrich Greifelt**, **Werner Lorenz**, **August Heissmeyer**, **Oswald Pohl**, and **Reinhard Heydrich** later replaced by **Earnst Kaltenbrunner**] were compelled to sit in the company of their Grand Master for hours of contemplation [of Loyola's Spiritual Exercises] . . ." {18} [Emphasis added]

G. S. Graber, 1978
American Historian
The History of the SS

"The English Freemason organization was used by the KGB to infiltrate and take over British Intelligence [in fact, the Masonic KGB is an extension of the Masonic SIS]. British Intelligence is synonymous with **Chatham House**, more commonly known as the **Royal Institute of International Affairs**, the parent organization of the **Council on Foreign Relations**. . . .

Probably the most notorious Freemason lodge is the **P2 lodge** in Italy. This group has been connected to the Vatican, the Knights of Malta, and to the U.S. Central Intelligence Agency. It is powerful and dangerous. The P2 lodge [controlled by the ***Black Pope***] has succeeded in infiltrating the Vatican and has scored a coup of tremendous significance: the Pope, **John Paul II**, has lifted the ban against Freemasonry. Many high-level members of the Vatican are now Freemasons [including the late Pope—a former I. G. Farben chemical salesman who sold cyanide gas to **Pius XII's** crusading SS Teutonic Knights]. . . . ALL of the intelligence officers that I worked for while in Naval Intelligence were Masons. As I stated above, I believe that my association with the **DeMolay Society** [like former President **Bill Clinton**] as a young adult may have been the reason that I was selected for Naval Security and Intelligence. However, that is only a guess.

I had intended to go into great detail in linking P2, the Prieure de Sion, the Vatican, the CIA, organizations for a United Europe, and the Bilderberg Group. Fortunately [high-level Freemasons] **Michael Baigent**, **Richard Leigh** & **Henry Lincoln** beat me to it. I say fortunately, because they confirm my previous allegation that I published in my paper, 'The Secret Government,' that the CIA had plants, called moles, deep within the Vatican [i.e., the ***Black Pope*** ruling the Vatican controls his Nazi SD/CIA via Freemasonry and the Knights of Malta]. I do not wish to be called a plagiarist so you MUST READ Holy Blood, Holy Grail and The Messianic Legacy, both by Baigent, Leigh & Lincoln. . . . Between pages 343 and 361 of The Messianic Legacy you can read of the alliance of power that resulted in a secret world government. . . .

I tell you now that Freemasonry is one of the most wicked and terrible organizations upon this earth. The Masons are major players in the struggle [or rather, the administration of the ***Black Pope***'s Satanic power] for world

domination. The 33rd Degree is split into two [as attested to by the late ex-33rd Degree Freemason turned Bible-believer, **James D. Shaw**]. One split contains the core of the Luciferian Illuminati and the other contains those who have no knowledge of it whatsoever." {19} [Emphasis added]

William Cooper, 1991
American Patriot, Ex-Naval Intelligence
"Behold A Pale Horse"

"I flew into Washington National Airport and took a taxi to the House of the Temple on Northwest 16th Street. Upon arriving at the Temple I was met by a receptionist who asked if I were there to receive the 33rd Degree. I was surprised to find a woman in those sacred Masonic precincts, but said that I was and showed her my letter from the Supreme Council. . . .

We were called into one of the offices, one at a time, and interviewed by three members of the Supreme Council. When my turn came I was ushered into the office and seated. The very first question I was asked was, 'Of what religion are you?' Not long before this I would have answered with something like, 'I believe in the Ancient Mysteries, the 'Old Religion,' and I believe in reincarnation.' However, without thinking at all about how to answer, I found myself saying, 'I am a Christian.' Then to my surprise and theirs, I asked of them, 'Are you men born again?' The man in charge quickly stopped me by saying, 'We're not here to talk about that—we are here to ask you questions.' After they sent me back out I sat down and thought about it. When the next man came out, I asked him, 'Did they ask you if you are a Christian?' He said, 'Yes they did.' 'What did you tell them?' I asked, and he replied, 'I told them, 'Hell no, and I never intend to be!' ' Then he said a strange thing to me, 'They said I'm going higher,' and he left through a different door, looking pleased.

The representative candidate was dressed in black trousers, barefooted, bareheaded and draped in a long, black robe that reminded me of a very long, black raincoat [like Jesuit Himmler's Black-robed Teutonic SS]. He had a black cabletow around his neck but was not hoodwinked. . . . When it was time for the final obligation we all stood and repeated the oath with the representative candidate, administered by the Sovereign Grand Inspector General. We then swore true allegiance to the Supreme Council of the 33rd Degree, above all other allegiances [including the **U.S. Constitution**], . . . One of the Conductors then handed the 'candidate' a human skull, upside down, with wine in it. With all of us candidates repeating after him, he sealed the oath, 'May this wine I now drink become a deadly poison to me, as the Hemlock juice drunk by Socrates, should I ever knowingly or willfully violate the same' (the oath). He then drank the wine [as did Canadian Prime Minister **Paul Martin**, and Americans **George W. Bush** and **John Kerry** when they both were initiated into Yale's Skull and Bones Society]. . . .

The Sovereign Grand Commander closed the meeting of the Supreme Council 'with the Masonic Number,' striking his sword five, three, one and the two times [9-11 (Sept. 11th)]." {20} [Emphasis added]

James D. Shaw, 1988
American Ex-33rd Degree Freemason
The Deadly Deception

"**The Emblem of the Mystic Shrine**.

In this emblem we have the sword or Scimitar, the symbol of the destroying principle. The Crescent [the vagina], also called "the Tiger's claws" is the symbol of the female principle. The Keystone [the penis] on the Crescent, the male and female principles united. The five-pointed Star is the symbol of creation, and its relative position to the Keystone and the Crescent symbolizes the manner in which creation is perpetuated. The Emblem indicates the destroying and creative powers in constant opposition. A new life comes forth from the old, which is perpetually dying to be born again. These processes go on in the generative region, which [sexual, pelvic, generative region] constitutes the Mystic Shrine of its devotees.

This Emblem also is designed, doubtless to show the essential unity of the Islamic religion with Freemasonry in its fundamental principles. The strength of Islam lies in its protection and devotion of the female principle to its support in its legalization of polygamy [like Masonic Mormonism]. This Emblem signifies that the religion of Islam [**Osama bin Laden**, the **Saud Dynasty**, etc.] is regarded by the Shriner [**George H. W. Bush**] as his own. It [the Shriner's Emblem] is an exhibition of the phallicism of Freemasonry under the symbols of Islam. . . . The Mystic Shrine is the Masonic phallicism veiled under Islamic symbols and terms. . . . The Arabs to this day swear by the phallus of Allah." {21} [Emphasis added]

Martin L. Wagner, 1912
American Lutheran Minister
Freemasonry: An Interpretation

"They [the Jesuits] came out of the very mouth, the very heart and the very bowels of the Pope, and of the devil. . . . They [the Jesuits] will have the religion of **Mohamet** established to poison and plague all the East parts of the world in their souls [now also in the apostate, post-Reformation West]; and they will have the most huge, cruel, and savage armies of the Turks raised up [an Arab/Turkish Muslim world united by the Pope's present Anglo-American-led Crusade (and for which reason the Pope disapproves of Turkey joining his European Union)], to murder and massacre millions of men in their bodies, in the West part of the

world [the coming Sino-Soviet-Moslem Invasion of apostate Protestant North America]." **{22)** [Emphasis added]

Arthur Dent, 1798
Scottish Presbyterian Preacher
The Ruin of Rome: Or, An Exposition Upon the Whole Revelation

"Where was the 'inner sanctum' Freemasonry traditionally disclosed to the ultra elite? To answer that question we must consult a labyrinthine collection of hotly contested books from France which began to surface approximately one hundred years ago under the patronage of **Gabriel Jogand-Pagés**, who wrote under the nom de plume, '**Leo Taxil**.' His works purported to divulge a great secret and to reveal the system behind the Scottish Rite of Freemasonry's highly guarded inner sanctum; the peak of its inner circle, **Albert Pike's** Satanic '**Palladium**' masonry. These books sparked an uproar, since they testified to Pike's leadership of a Satanic religion [as it is indeed]. But at the peak of the furor, Leo Taxil suddenly and inexplicably vigorously denounced his own work as a hoax. **As a result, a great deal of subsequent exposure of Freemasonry was forever condemned as a replay of the 'Taxil fraud'** [as secretly intended by the Jesuit General and his Assistants then planning for their bloody Second Thirty Years' War, both Allied and Axis powers to be led by high-level Freemasons cooperating together in obedience to the **Black Pope**].

But was it all a hoax? . . . how did Taxil manage to publish accurate details from numerous advanced secret rituals in the higher degrees? This writer can attest to this truth because I possess in my personal archive both Taxil's original descriptions and the actual secret rituals themselves. **How could a low-level, ex-Mason have gained these explosive secrets**? . . .

Moreover, did not Taxil confess that his Palladium revelations were a lurid hoax? Yet the respected Masonic historian **Robert Macoy**, **33º**, included the 'Order of the Palladium' in his authoritative Dictionary. . . . **The seal of the order was a heart** ["the Sacred Heart of Jesus" created by the Jesuits, signaling to the adept the **Black Pope**'s rule of the Palladium Rite] . . .

It is also possible that the exaggerations are from Taxil himself, working as a Masonic agent to inflate credulity only later to deflate it by casting doubt upon even authenticated testimony of Satanism in the masonic lodges [as intended by the Company so as to convince the sincere observer there was no real connection between high-level Jesuits and high-level Masons]. . . .

Could Taxil have been a double agent or even a triple agent? If so, he certainly ran a brilliant, early-day, black-op campaign on behalf of the lodges [directed by the Jesuits], to discredit anti-masonic exposures with a 'dirty tricks' campaign

intended to nullify all attacks and exposes, while simultaneously leaking actual details of the most salacious and Satanic dimension of Palladium Freemasonry [the OTO]." {23} [Emphasis added]

Craig Heimbichner, 2005
American Roman Catholic Historian
Blood On The Altar

"**THE PRIME MOTIVIATION** of [Jesuit-led] **Catholic Action** is its eschatological complex that the Vatican, as God's designated champion, must do open battle with the forces of Satan before the world ends. . . .

Leadership of these combined forces of evil is accredited to **world Jewry** and **Freemasonry**. The Protocols of Zion, preceded by the like forgery of The Secrets of the Elders of Bourg Fontaine [both documents having been authored by Jesuits according to this former anti-Jesuit Irish priest and Protestant writer], have spread this belief among Catholics everywhere. . . . it is safe to say that nothing contributed more to the rapid victories of Fascism over the forces of liberty and tolerance than these alleged Protocols of the Elders of Zion. As has been pointed out, they insidiously picture **world Jewry** and **Freemasonry** as conspiring to establish the reign of Satan on earth and, by contrast, the Catholic Church as the sole bulwark and only certain triumphant force against it. . . .

There is nothing too fantastic that the popes and Catholic authorities have not believed and propagated against **Judiac-Masonic** aims and activities.

The most astounding and outrageous were the alleged revelations of the arch-imposter [and secret Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor] **Leo Taxil** towards the end of the last century. . . . described by [**Jesuit**] **Father** [**Herbert**] **Thurston** . . . as 'the most blasphemous and obscene of anti-clerical writers in France.' . . . That was all before his conversion to the Catholic Church.

It was then he began to make alleged revelations about the Freemasons [most of which were true], and published a large number of books about them, each more astounding than the other. . . . **Pope Leo XIII** [whose Cardinal Secretary of State was a member of the Masonic OTO] received Taxil in private audience, gave him his blessing, and assured him that he had read his books against the Freemasons with intense interest, and that his writings were of great benefit to the cause of the Catholic Church. . . .

Then came the great dénouement . . . he called a public meeting in Paris on April 10, 1894 [just prior to the Order's anti-Jew Dreyfus Affair], and announced, to the consternation of his hearers, that all his activities, his books and pamphlets, . . . were nothing but a huge joke dispassionately concocted and executed by him. . . . **The interesting, and serious, point in the whole affair is the fact that it was the**

Jesuits who translated Taxil's novels into German. **The Jesuit Father Gruber**, whose article on 'Freemasonry' in The Catholic Encyclopedia is nothing but a rehash of what Taxil says about it, **widely publicized all his books**." {24} [Emphasis added]

Leo H. Lehmann, 1944
Irish American Ex-Priest
Behind the Dictators

"The Frederick the Great Association

One of the more twisted myths being propagated by 'Regular' Anglo-American Freemasonry of late is that the Nazis persecuted 'regular' Freemasonry in Germany during its reign. 'Regular' Freemasonry plays the recognition game if it wants to deny that a particular infamous individual was a Freemason. Usually this is carried out in regard to Grand Orient Freemasons, which it does not recognize [them] as being legitimate Masons because it has its own operation called 'Grand Lodges' set up in their countries, France being the largest instance. Thus it is with a particular sense of accomplishment that we have uncovered one of 'regular' American and British Grand Lodge Freemasonry's most noxious official lies; its record and actions in Nazi Germany—a lie that their favorite recognition game-dodge won't work on.

In Germany at the time the Nazis came to power (with the aid of numerous Freemasonic High Financiers like [33rd Degree] **Henry Ford** [and **Hjalmar Schacht**]), there existed Nine Grand Lodges and Orients. Three Grand Lodges were known as '**Old Prussian Grand Lodges**,' which were large, well organized and contained the bulk of all Freemasons in Germany.

Six were called '**Modern Grand Lodges**,' which were small, isolated, with only a few thousand members each. One of the groupings had always banned Jews from joining and was fiercely nationalistic [i.e., Jesuit-fascist] and reactionary in its politics. One of the groupings had always allowed Jews to join and was international and liberal [i.e., socialist-communist] in its politics. Guess which Grand Lodge group American and British Freemasonry recognized as being 'Regular' Freemasonry and which group it branded as 'Irregular' and clandestine Freemasonry?

You guessed right. It was the '**Old Prussian Grand Lodges,'** which contained the High Command Officers, Industrialists, and Royal Houses who had always banned Jews from joining and which was fiercely nationalistic and reactionary in its politics, that the American and British Grand Lodges recognized as being '**Regular**.' [What of] the '**Moderns**,' the ones that allowed Jews to join? 'Regular' Freemasonry said they were '**Irregular**' and 'clandestine.' In other words they did not recognize the Grand Lodges that allowed Jews to join as Freemasons or [as

being true] Freemasonry whatsoever. '**Regular**' Freemasonry is trying to hoodwink their [temporary] recognition of the [fascist] anti-Semitic National Grand Lodges [Germanenorden] and their [temporary] non-recognition of the non-anti-Semitic [pro-communist] International Grand Lodges.

The Nazis shut down the '**Modern**' Grand Lodges whose membership was heavily Jewish, liberal and international, but [the Nazis] allowed the 'national' Old Prussian Grand Lodges to carry on after their Grand Masters sent formal written oaths of allegiance to 'Mein Fuhrer,' changed their name to 'The Frederick the Great Association' (Frederick the Great being German 'Regular' Freemasonry's founder and principal patron), and removed any obvious Hebraic wording from its rituals. When the war was over '**Regular**' Freemasonry, operating under the guise of 'The Frederick the Great Association,' changed their name back to what it was before 'Crystal Nacht.' You won't see any of this mentioned on any of those 'Is it true what they say about Freemasonry?' or 'Difficult Questions about Freemasonry' that '**Regular**' Freemasonry has mirrored all over the net.

'The Scottish Rite had its beginning in France, when, in 1754, the [Jesuit] **Chevalier de Bonneville** established [at the Jesuit College of Clermont] in Paris, a chapter of twenty-five so-called High Degrees, which, including the three symbolic Degrees, were called the Rite of Perfection [after the Jesuit Order surnamed "the Company of the Perfect."] In 1758 these Degrees were taken to Berlin and placed under a body called the Council of Emperors of the East and West, and in 1762 Frederic the Great of Prussia became the head of the Rite and promulgated what is known as the Constitution of 1762. In 1786 a re-organization took place [after Frederick had admitted the Order into Prussia following **Pope Clement XIV's Bull of Suppression and Extinction** against the Society in 1773] in which eight Degrees were added to the twenty-five, and the name changed to the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite of Freemasonry. By this Constitution, Frederick resigned his authority as Grand Commander and provided that the government of the new system of Degrees should rest with a Council of each Nation, to be composed of Nine Sovereign Grand Inspectors General of the Thirty-Third and last Degree of Freemasonry. Source: **AASR**, Orient of Texas.'

There was absolutely no persecution of '**Regular**' Freemasonry in Germany. How could there have been? The Old Prussian '**Regular**' Grand Lodges were filled with Officers of the High Command, Captains of Industry, Commerce, Finance, Leading Citizens and Royalty, most of whom were loyal Nazi Party members themselves—the very men who brought Hitler to power. All [this was done] with the knowledge of American and British '**Regular**' Grand Lodge Freemasonry and its hereditary, pro-Nazi Grand Master, the Duke of Kent [with whom Hitler's betrayed Rudolph Hess sought to bargain after his flight to England]." {25} [Emphasis added] **www.freemasonrywatch.org/2index.html**

"While Mass is being said at the Sistine Chapel and tourists are being shown the works of Michelangelo, deep within the bowels of the Vatican sits a large, circular room with thirteen separate chambers, each leading to a distinct catacomb. When a mummified body is placed in front of each doorway, a young child is then brutally sacrificed with a long, golden knife during what is said to be a secret induction ceremony for new members of the **Illuminati**, better known as the **New World Order**. . . .

Although still incomplete, the small pieces of the puzzle I uncovered in the 1980s all led to direct involvement of the **Illuminati/Freemasons**, through groups like '**P Due**,' the Prieure du Sion [i.e., the Priory of Zion, controlled by the Jesuit Order since 1619 according to **Michael Baigent**, one of the brilliant Masonic authors of Holy Blood, Holy Grail] and others, as well as deep involvement of **the Vatican**, **the hub and centerpiece** of this secret worldwide organization known to the public as **the Illuminati** but known by members as '**The Family or the Order**.' . . .

In April, 2005, a Sicilian mobster, a Roman crime boss and two others were indicted in connection with the 1982 hanging of **Roberto Calvi**, a financier dubbed 'God's banker,' for his close ties to the Vatican. . . . Without question, one of the strangest characters in the Calvi saga, with ties to [**Cardinal Paul**] **Marcinkus** [who died in Phoenix, Arizona, in 2006] and [**Michael**] **Sindona**, was [**Knight of Malta**] **Licio Gelli**. A former member of the fascist Black Shirts Battalion and connected to the **Mussolini** regime [Mussolini having aided Hitler in his rise to power] and the **Herman Goering** SS Division in World War II, Gelli survived the conflict and amassed tremendous amounts of money and influence. Considered the head of the **P-2 Masonic Lodge**, he was also privy to sensitive information on hundreds of key political, military and financial figures not only in Italy but throughout Europe, Latin America and elsewhere due to his access of files from the Italian secret service (OVRA) and possibly British Intelligence. It was common knowledge in Italy that Gelli helped to smuggle [SS/SD Captain] **Klaus Barbie**, the infamous 'Butcher of Lyons,' to safe haven in Argentina, and even managed to work for and sell his services to the CIA and NATO. . . . The following is a Mason list [of Italy's P2 Lodge]: . . . [German Jesuit] **Augustin Cardinal Bea**, Cardinal Secretary of State under **Pope John XXIII** and **Pope Paul VI** [the master of JFK assassin, **Francis Cardinal Spellman**]." {26} [Emphasis added]

Greg Szymanski, 2005
American Roman Catholic Journalist
"Searching For the Illuminati
Deep Within Vatican Walls"

"And if Satan cast out Satan,
he is divided against himself;
how shall then his kingdom stand?"
Jesus the Messiah

– Matthew 12:26

Dear truth-seeker, the relationship between the Jesuits and Freemasonry is important to understand. The Jesuits, in control of the Vatican since 1814, portray Freemasonry as their enemy. *This is simply not true.* (In Masonic Baltimore, the Jesuits flourish at their prestigious Loyola College of Maryland!) As we shall see, Shriner Freemasonry's "**Invisible Empire**" and Jesuitism are friends and work together, as both secret societies desire to rebuild **Solomon's Temple** in Jerusalem.

The **Knights Templars** of the Popes' Crusades were revived in 1717 in Protestant England, having become the present day **Freemasons**. The Scottish Rites were written by the Jesuits at one of their colleges in France. Why? To restore the Jesuit-controlled **House of Stuart** to the throne of England and thus Papal Supremacy to the nation. Our Masonic author, **William O. Peterson**, P.M. 32nd Degree, writes:

> "**Chevalier de Bonneville** [like the Bonneville automobile manufactured by Pontiac/General Motors] formed a chapter of twenty-five Degrees of the so-called High-Degrees in the College of Jesuits of Clermont, in Paris in 1754. The adherents of the House of Stuart had made the college of Clermont their asylum, they being mostly Scotchmen. One of these Degrees being the "Scottish Master," the new body organized in Charleston, S.C., in 1801, gave the name of Scottish Rite to these Degrees, which name ever since that time has characterized the Rite all over the world." {27} [Emphasis added]

Again we read:

> "In the matter of the Stuarts we are, however, on firm ground with regard to Freemasonry. That the lodges at the end of the seventeenth century were Royalist is certain, and there seems good reason to believe that, when the [Glorious and bloodless, anti-Jesuit Protestant] revolution of 1688 divided the Royalist cause, the Jacobites who fled to France with [the Jesuit King] **James II** took Freemasonry with them. With the help of the French they established lodges in which, it is said, Masonic rites and symbols were used to promote the cause of the Stuarts. Thus the land of promise signified Great Britain, Jerusalem stood for London and the murder of Hiram represented the execution of Charles I." {28} [Emphasis added]

(Dear truth-seeker, as we shall see, Freemasonry has become a great tool of the Jesuits. It was used to punish the Pope and Monarchs of Europe for suppressing the Jesuit Order. Their tools were **Robespierre** and **Napoleon**. When the Jesuits were suppressed, the most powerful Freemason in Europe protected them. He was **Frederick the Great** of Prussia. When the Jesuits caused the American War Between the States (1861-1865), they used Freemasonry to ignite it. When the Jesuits overthrew the German Kaiser, **Wilhelm II** (being the foremost protector of the "heretic" Lutheran Church) after World War I, they used Freemasonry to betray him.

When the Jesuits destroyed key evidence pointing to more than one gunman in the Kennedy Assassination, they used Shriner Freemasons as their agents—**J. Edgar Hoover**, **Lyndon Johnson**, **Earl Warren** and **Gerald Ford**, to name a few.)
Let us now reflect, as our hearts and minds must understand this era of time. The Lord Jesus Christ—*to Whom has been given all governing authority in earth*— had granted Britain religious and political liberty for the third time. Indeed, the Protestant Revolution of 1688 was glorious and bloodless. It drove that Jesuit-controlled savage, **James II**, out of the country *"who,"* in the words of **D'Alembert**, *"was much more fit to be a Jesuit than a king;"* it hunted down and drove out the Jesuits as in the greatest days of **Elizabeth I**; and it forever forbade a Catholic to sit on England's throne. This historic victory of good over evil marked the one hundredth anniversary of the risen Son of God intervening for His English Protestants and Baptists, He miraculously sinking the Jesuit General's Spanish Armada in response to their earnest prayers. Of the king's flight **Ridpath** records:

> *"**The little clique of Jesuits** who still surrounded the throne formed but a ridiculous panoply about the quaking monarch. **Perceiving with that sense of shrewdness by which the Order has ever been characterized, that their game was up in England**, they advised James to quit the country until what time, by foreign alliances and a hope-for reaction at home, he might so strengthen himself as to reclaim the crown. The queen and the ministers likewise admonished him to fly before the storm which he had no means of resisting. This policy he accordingly adopted. Sending the queen and her infant son before him, he himself on the night of the 12th of December, 1688, slipped out of London, and accompanied only by **Sir Edward Hale**, fled to Feversham. . . .*
>
> Upon the papists the insurgents let loose all their fury. The mass-houses were torn down and **the priests were obliged to fly for their lives**. . . . As to the fugitive James, he was presently found at Feversham and greatly against the will of the **Prince of Orange** was brought back to London. It had been the intention of William to permit, even to encourage, the escape of his father-in-law [**James II**] from England; for he had promised Mary that her father should suffer no personal harm. Accordingly the Prince connived at a second escape of the discrowned king

from the city; and on the evening of Christmas, 1688, James, having made his way without discovery to the coast and taken ship, was landed at Ambletus in Picardy.

Thence he continued his course to St. Germains, near Paris, where he was awaited and cordially received by [**Knight of Malta**] **Louis XIV**, very glad to gain such an accession to his list of dependents." {29} [Emphasis added]

The following year of 1689 was a time of great rejoicing for:

"When the righteous are in authority, the people rejoice:"
– Proverbs 29:2

On January 20th, 1689, the House of Commons passed a resolution that would resound throughout the world, England again enraging the power-mad Jesuits:

"**King James II, having attempted to subvert the constitution of the kingdom by breaking the original contract between the king and the people, and by the advice of the Jesuits and other wicked persons having violated the fundamental laws of the kingdom and withdrawn himself out of the kingdom, has abdicated the government, and the throne is thereby vacant**." {30} [Emphasis added]

Therefore, Protestants **William III of Orange** and **Mary** of the United Netherlands— *the model* for **George Washington's** United (*Protestant*) States of America (USA)— were requested to occupy and, upon acceptance, thereby given England's throne by a truly patriotic act of Parliament. As the Dutch Fleet arrived in England carrying its precious Protestant King, the cheers of the crowds ascended to heaven as the eyes of English freemen beheld the words emblazoned on those mighty sails:

"**The Protestant Reformation and the Liberties of the English People**."

Further, a law was passed forbidding any Roman Catholic from ever governing England again. After shedding rivers of blood and tears for over one hundred years, the English people finally put an end to the Jesuit-controlled **House of Stuart** and its Anti-Christian tyranny. This freedom would last for over one hundred years when, in 1773, the wicked **King George III** would secretly receive, protect and be advised by the Society of Jesus having been abolished by **Pope Clement XIV**.

In response to the Lord's establishment of English liberty in 1689, Satan attempted to secretly undermine it. In 1717 his Jesuit Order revived the Order of the **Knights Templars**—*those bloodthirsty Crusaders*—calling it "**Freemasonry**." Its purpose was to reestablish English tyranny, restoring the Roman Catholic Stuarts as "divine right Monarchs" subject to the **Temporal Power** of the Pope. Later in

1754, the Jesuits created **Scottish Rite Freemasonry** and in 1786 with their Protector, **Frederick II the Great**, centralized all Masonic power with the creation of 33rd Degree Freemasonry. From 1789 to 1815 the Jesuits used this "warhorse" to punish the Roman Catholic Monarchs of Europe and the Papacy, including **Pope Clement XIV**, **Pope Pius VI** and **Pope Pius VII**, for suppressing the Jesuit Order in 1773.

Since the Congress of Vienna in 1815, Satan's Jesuit General has used **33rd Degree Freemasonry** for three purposes. Being keys of understanding, they are:

> ***1. To maintain the Order's death grip over the Pope, the College of Cardinals and thus*** *the Papacy (controlling the leaders of Roman Catholicism pursuant to Pope Gregory XVI's 1836 Brief granting all power to the Order);*
> ***2. To destroy the*** *Protestant Reformation* ***while restoring and maintaining the Temporal Power of the Order's*** *"infallible"* ***Pope over every nation*** *(controlling the leaders of all Protestants including the Orangemen, and pre-Protestant "Christian" sects including the Orthodox Church leadership);*
> ***3. To gain possession of*** *Jerusalem* ***in order to rebuild Solomon's Temple, for the Pope, after which every Masonic Lodge is patterned*** *(controlling the leaders of all Islamic sects, including the American Black Muslims, and the leaders of all Judaistic sects including the Orthodox Chief Rabbis).*

Years later the Jesuits, using high-level Freemasonry, would begin a powerful cult in George Washington's Calvinistic Republic of these United States. The new brotherhood would be called "The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter Day Saints"—**Mormonism**! Being another salvation-by-works religion (like Roman Catholicism), its founder, **Joseph Smith**, was a high-level Freemason. His successor, **Brigham Young**, was also another high-level Freemason who, in 1846 at Council Bluffs, Iowa, had a private meeting with **Pierre De Smet**, *one of the most powerful American Jesuits of the Nineteenth Century*. Being the foremost Jesuit of influence among the Indian Nations, De Smet, using Confederate General and 33rd Degree Freemason **Albert Pike**, incited his Sioux Indians to mass-murder *eight hundred* White Lutherans of Minnesota (Northerners) while having procured the exemption of Jesuits from the draft during America's bloodbath, erroneously called "**the Civil War**." Possibly, De Smet could have personally visited Young on his settlement in the West, furthering "**the Mormon agitation**" via gnostic **Freemasonry**! For the Mormon leaders sought to create their own nation, and thus were considered so dangerous to our Union by **President Abraham Lincoln**. Knowing that whatever enterprise the Jesuit Order is involved in, it was either secretly controlled by the Order through the Craft from the beginning or its leadership was later subverted, we must ask the question,

"What service does the multi-million dollar, Masonically controlled, Mormon headquarters in Salt Lake City, Utah provide for the Jesuit General and his high command Assistancy?"

Dear truth-seeker, that service is the genealogical record keeping so accurately maintained by the Mormon hierarchy. And for what purpose? The practical, nonreligious answer *can only be* to keep track of the world's racial Jews enabling the Jesuit General, using his fascist military dictators, to locate, arrest, imprison and murder the physical descendants of the sons of Jacob having yet to inherit the promises given to **Abraham**, **Isaac**, **Jacob** and **David**. The coming international Jewish persecution will be especially bloody inside the world's greatest haven for the wandering Jews—**Fourteenth Amendment America**. And the *"infallible,"* Masonic Mormon Prophet, the successor of **Gordon B. Hinckley** (the friend of 33rd Degree Freemason **Robert Schuller**) will aid the Jesuit General in this annihilation! The survivors will flee to Labor Zionist Israel to ultimately face the horrifying and ghastly

". . . time of Jacob's trouble; . . ."

– Jeremiah 30:7

for

". . . forty and two months."

– Revelation 11:2

They will be betrayed by Israel's Masonic Jewish Labor Zionist leaders (as was done during the Jesuits' Jewish Holocaust by **Chaim Weizmann**, **Dr. Rudolf Kastner**, **Moshe Sharett**, **Rabbi Stephen S. Wise**, **Eliezer Kaplan**, **Solomon Goldmann** and **Nahum Goldmann** according to **Barry Chamish**, author of *Israel Betrayed* and now *Shabtai Tzvi, Labor Zionism and the Holocaust,* who cites **M. J. Nuremberger's** *The Scared and the Doomed—The Jewish Establishment vs. The Six Million*, **Ben Hecht's** *Perfidy*, and **Edwin Black's** *The Transfer Agreement*) as the risen **Papal Caesar** (Satan's long-awaited **risen Phoenix** symbolized by a decorated Christmas Tree every December 25th and the double-headed Phoenix of the Masons),

". . . the abomination of desolation . . . ,"

– Matthew 24:15

also called

". . . the beast . . . ,"

– Revelation 13:3-10

being indwelt by the Devil himself, will attempt to finally destroy the Semitic Hebrew/Jewish Israelitic Race as he rages "***speaking great things and blasphemies against God, to blaspheme his name, and his tabernacle, and them that dwell in heaven***" (***Rev. 13:6***) from **Solomon's** rebuilt **Temple in** Jerusalem, with a mouth

". . . that spake very great things, whose look was more stout than his fellows."

– Daniel 7:20

A quote from the past regarding the "**Twin Pincers**" of *Jesuitism* and *Freemasonry*, ruling the Devil's "**Invisible Empire**," is most appropriate for today: "It is very greatly to be feared that forgetting their petty differences for the time being, both **Romanism** and **Freemasonry** would make common cause and stand shoulder to shoulder, the very embodiment of the works of darkness. . . . as two such terrible systems united would be well-nigh irresistible." {31} [Emphasis added]

Dear truth-seeker, these united systems *are resistible*. If you have turned from your sin upon believing the gospel of the Lord Jesus Christ, you have been saved and indwelt by the Holy Spirit. He is THE POWER "***which worketh in you mightily!***" If you "***yield yourself***" and do not "***quench***" Him, "***grieve***" Him or "***insult***" Him through acts of personal sin and disobedience, His POWER will flow through you and He will do "***that which is good in His sight***." "***Be of good courage,***" sincerely calling upon God your Father "***out of a pure heart***" in Jesus' name, as you now have access to His "***throne of grace***" through "***the blood of Christ***" in this great time of need for our families, country and community of nations. He will joyously answer your prayers without regard to your *race* or *nationality,* as "***it is*** God ***who hath made us***" and "***is no respecter of persons***."

With all of your might and in all your ways "***acknowledge Him and He will direct your paths***" as you resist Satan's "Society of Jesus" (Oh, what blasphemy!) and its greatest tool, high-level and select **33rd Degree** and **Shriner Freemasonry** (Oh, what deception!), *lest we be consumed by an American, Anti-Christ, White Roman Catholic (or pro-Jesuit Protestant), homosexual-led, Masonic Neo-Nazi, cartel-corporate-fascist tyranny* (having been secretly purposed against us by the Jesuit General and his Archbishop of New York—**Edward Cardinal Egan**), **before** the risen Son of God appears for His remaining Bible-believing Church! May you have confidence in the day of His *"**appearing**"* when, in that memorial moment, having been "***valiant for the truth in the earth,***" your eyes meet His and you hear similar inspiring words,

> ***"Well done, thou good and faithful servant: thou hast been faithful over a few things, I will make thee ruler over many things: enter thou into the joy of thy lord."***
>
> *– Matthew 25:21*

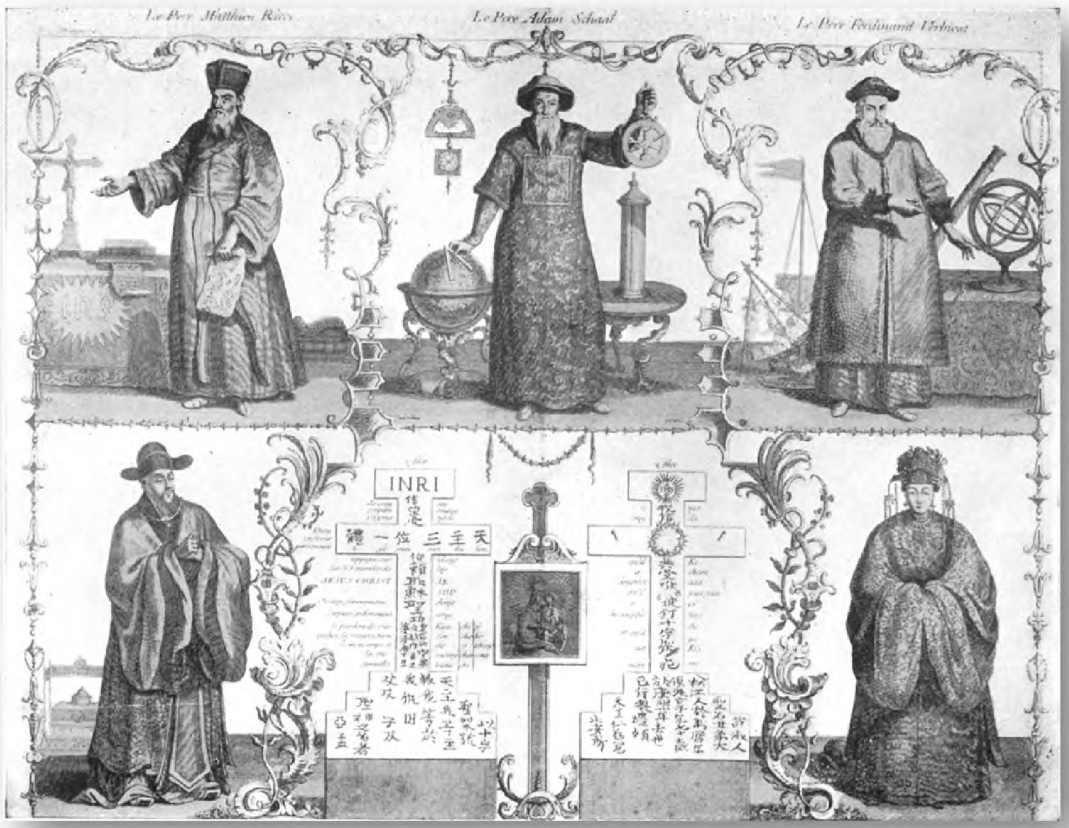
William III of Orange (1650 – 1702), 1690

#81

King of England, Scotland and Ireland, 1689 – 1702
Stadtholder of the United Netherlands, 1672 – 1702
Nephew and Son-In-Law of King James II

Upon England's rejection of the villainous and tyrannical, Jesuit-controlled King James II, the Dutch William III was invited to assume the throne of England. Though the Order had used the alliance of King Louis XIV of France and King James II of England (both enjoying the same Jesuit confessor, Père La Chaise) to attack the Protestant United Netherlands in 1672, "King Billy" (so affectionately addressed by Ireland's Protestants) accepted the invitation to become Britain's king. King William would defeat these same two monarchs during the crucial Battle of the Boyne in 1690 thus continuing the LORD's Protestant Reformation.

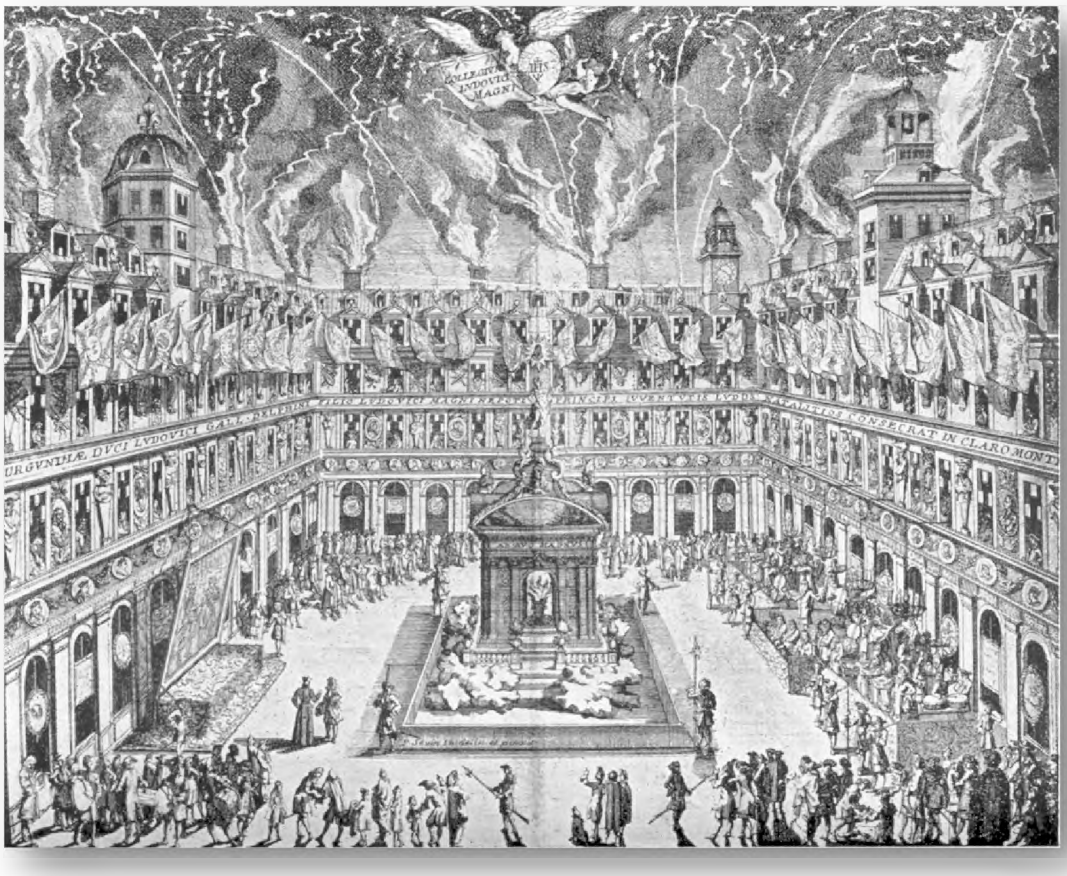
The Sun King, Nancy Mitford, (New York: Harper and Row Publishers, 1966) p. 178.



Jesuit Astronomers of the Emperor's Court, Peking, China, 1645 #82

Jesuit adepts Matteo Ricci, Adam von Schall and Ferdinand Verbiest (top) were the court astronomers of the Emperor of China. Below are two Jesuitized natives and the Chinese cross they used: notice the Order's "INRI" also used by several Masonic bodies. Schall is holding a compass in his left hand and a square in his right, two key symbols employed by the Order in reviving the Papacy's medieval, crusading Knights Templars surnamed "Scottish Rite Freemasonry."

***The Power and Secret of the Jesuits*,** Rene Fulop-Miller, (Garden City, NY: Garden City Pub. Co., 1930).

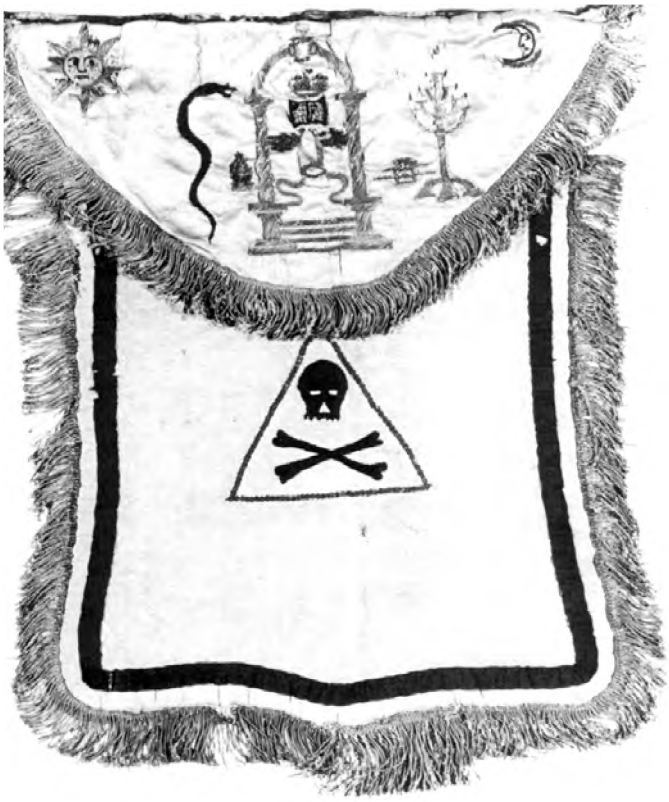


The ***Black Pope***'s College of Clermont, Paris, France, 1601 #83
Heart and Soul of Luciferian Scottish-Rite Freemasonry

With Paris serving as one of the most important staging bases in the Company's Counter-Reformation annihilation of "heretic" Protestantism, the Jesuit College of Clermont was a hotbed of intrigue and conspiracy for centuries. The Order's House of Stuart and adherents made the college their asylum after the Battle of the Boyne in 1690; it was here the ***Black Pope***'s plan was set in motion to restore Great Britain to the fold of Rome. Part of that plan was to subvert the Kingdom from within; therefore, in 1717 the first "Free and Accepted" Grand Lodge of Freemasonry was formed in London. In 1754 Jesuit Chevalier de Bonneville formed a chapter in the college, the Order writing the first 25 degrees of Scottish Rite Freemasonry, first known as the "Rite of Perfection" (for the Order was called "the Company of the Perfect") or the "Ancient and Accepted Rite."

Today the Scottish Rite is the largest body of Masonry in the world, its US northern jurisdiction being in Lexington, Massachusetts and its US southern jurisdiction abiding in Washington, D.C. The Jesuit Superior General is the master of all Freemasonry, for his occult agents have written all the Rites!

The Power and Secret of the Jesuits, Rene Fulop-Miller, (Garden City, NY: Garden City Pub. Co., 1930).



English Masonic Knights Templar Apron, 1800 #84

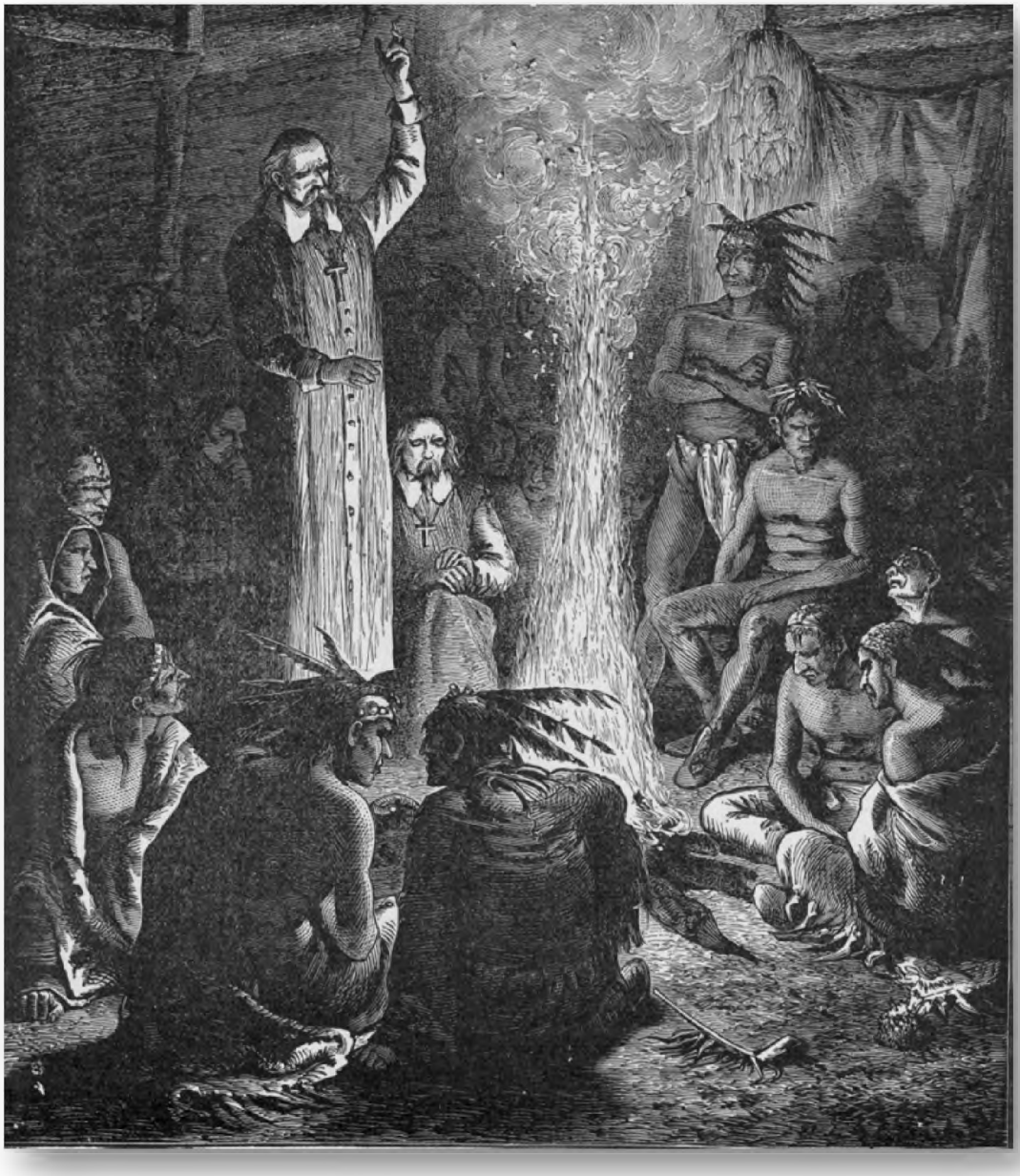
(Notice the Hebrew Candelabra in the Upper Right Corner)

Builders of the Masonic Mormon Temple in Salt Lake City, Utah

Laie Hawaii Masonic Mormon Temple, 2000 #85

Completed in 1919, this Mormon Temple is one of only three designed after the ancient Temple of Solomon. Having no Popish medieval spires, as do all the cathedrals in Europe, this Mormon Temple—like all Masonic Temples—is a preview of the future Third Hebrew Temple yet to be built in Jerusalem. After that historic event, the risen Papal Antichrist will rule the world as "the Beast."

The Temple and the Lodge, Michael Baigent and Richard Leigh, (New York: Arcade Publishing, 1989) p. 259.
www.answers.com/main/ntquery?method=4&dsid=2222&dekey=Temple+%28Mormonism%29&gwp=8&curtab=2222_1



Jesuit Sorcerers Among North American Indian Natives, 1670s #86

The purpose of the Society of Jesus was to use France, then under the complete control of King Louis XIV's Jesuit confessor, Pere La Chaise, to conquer North America for the Roman Papal Caesar, Rome being "the New Babylon of the West." Native American Indians were to be used to attack and destroy the tens of thousands of immigrating White Protestant and Baptist refugees from Europe. The natives were to be enslaved to work on reservations of "Northern Paraguay" modeled after the Order's commercial, South American Reductions, further enriching the Company of the **Black Pope**. But the plan failed as key tribes refused to be conquered and several Jesuits were executed for "sorcery." ***Ridpath's Universal History***, John Clark Ridpath, (New York: Merrill & Baker, 1901) Vol. XIV, p. 558.

American Jesuit Pierre-Jean De Smet, 1801 – 1873
#87

Slave of the ***Black Pope*****, Superior General Johannes Roothaan**

- Personal friend and Advisor of Mormon Freemason Brigham Young
- Personal Friend and Advisor of Masonic Senator Thomas Benton
- Personal Friend and Advisor of Masonic President Andrew Johnson
- Personal Friend and Advisor of Federal Generals Sherman and Sheridan
- Co-conspirator in Lincoln Assassination with Jesuit Bernadine F. Wiget
- Architect of the Pope's Fourteenth Amendment American Empire
- Mediator Between the Northwest Indian Tribes and the U.S. Government
- Agitator Behind the Sioux Massacre of 800 White Minnesota Protestants
- Advisor of General Sheridan's Murderous Indian Wars of the Great Plains
- Mastermind of the Order's Final Solution to the American "Indian Question"

Father Peter John De Smet, Robert C. Carriker, (Norman, Oklahoma; London: University of Oklahoma Press, 1995) p. 195.

Jesuit De Smet with Indian Chiefs of the Pacific Northwest, 1859 #88

Three-Week Peace Council; May/June; Fort Vancouver, Washington Territory In continuing the Order's quest of destroying the Protestant Reformation in North America, Jesuit De Smet began his lifetime relationship with the Native American Indians of the Mid and North West. Under the guidance of his master in Rome—Jesuit Superior General Johannes Roothaan—De Smet began to organize the Indians into "Reductions" while purposing to use them as soldiers in repelling the movement of Protestant settlers to the Oregon Territory. One of the massacres involved the use of Cayuse Indians, killing eighteen Protestants including Presbyterian physician, Dr. Marcus Whitman, and his dear wife Narcissa, at Waiilatpu on November 27, 1847. Fifty-three women and children were taken captive and suffered "indescribable [*sexual*] indignities" for thirty days until a ransom was paid for their release. The odious Sons of Loyola, garrisoned at their military outpost of "Rocky Mountain Mission," were publicly blamed for this atrocity. Congregationalist Pastor Henry Spaulding preached far and wide of the Order's duplicity in both the massacre and subsequent 1848 Cayuse War as a conspiracy to destroy Protestantism in Oregon. Little did he know that the Company intended to begin its elimination of "the savages" during the ***Black Pope***'s destruction of the Protestant South (1861-1865), later using the reunited, Fourteenth Amendment Empire's Federal Army in massacring the Indians during the Thirty Years' Indian War (1860-1890). The Chiefs are, left to right, front row: Victor, (Kalispel); Alexander, (Pend Oreille); Adolphe, (Flathead); Andrew, (Coeur d'Alene); and back row: Dennis, (Colville); Bonaventure, (Coeur d'Alene); Jesuit De Smet; and Francis Xavier, (Flathead).

Father Peter John De Smet, Robert C. Carriker, (Norman, Oklahoma; London: University of Oklahoma Press, 1995) p. 161.

Flathead Reduction at Fort Colville, Oregon Territory, 1841 #89

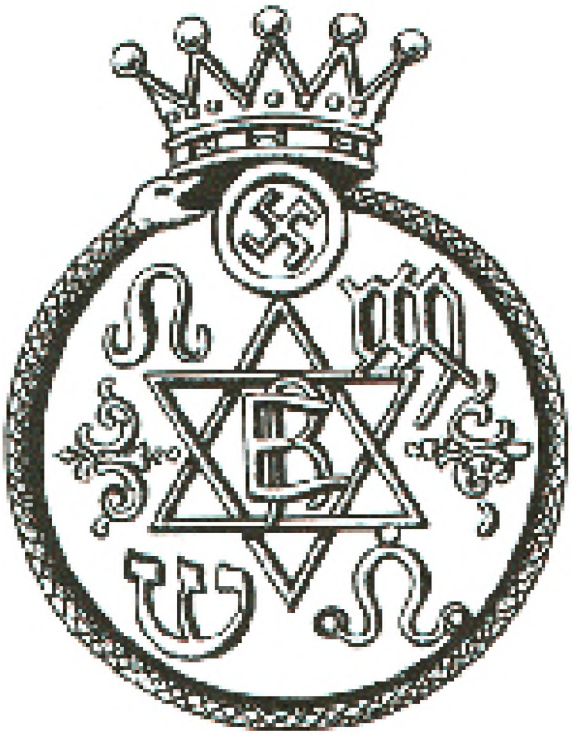
De Smet Meets Hostile Sioux, Powder River, 1868 #90

A Radical Red Republican and friend of both General Sherman, whose son Thomas became a Jesuit, and Roman Catholic General Philip Sheridan, Jesuit De Smet was the foremost peace negotiator for the Order's new government in Washington. Sadly, in 1868, Chief Sitting Bull of the Sioux, the "Generalissimo" of the hostile chiefs, trusted this evil White man who "kept no faith with heretics, liberals or pagans." The treaties were purposely violated; the natives were betrayed, massacred and then consigned to dismal reservations to make jewelry. For the ***Black Pope***'s new "Holy Roman" American Empire had no place for the conquered White Protestants of the South or the vanquished American Natives.

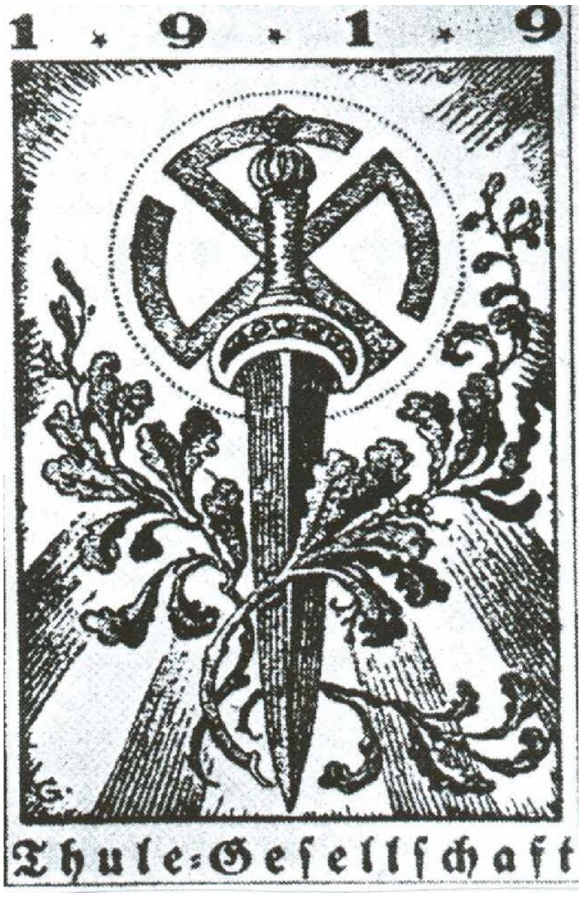
Father Peter John De Smet, Robert C. Carriker, (Norman, Oklahoma; London: University of Oklahoma Press, 1995) p. 54.

The Jesuits of the Middle United States, Gilbert J. Garraghan, S.J., (New York: America Press, 1938) Vol. III,

pp. 78, 79.



Theosophical Society Symbol, 1875 #91



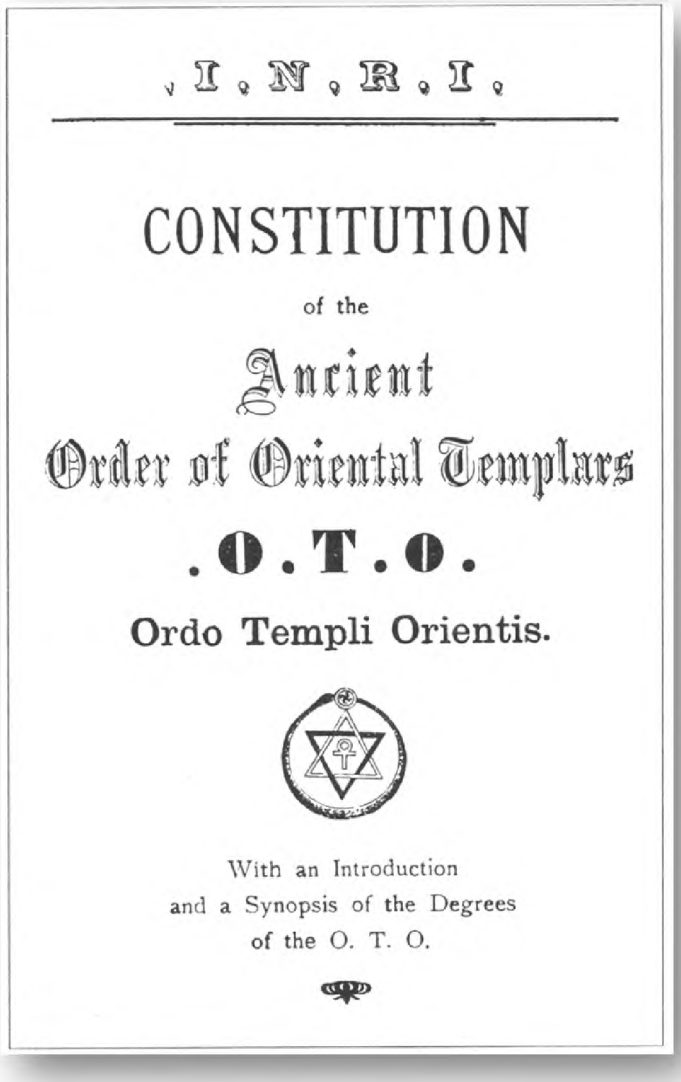
Thule Society Symbol, 1919 #92

The "Swastika," known by its clockwise spinning movement to the right with its top leg-tips pointing to the left (unlike the above "Sauvastikas") is a pagan symbol for well-being, prosperity and good fortune. It has been widely used throughout the ancient and modern world from Mesopotamia, to the Mayas, to the North American Navajo Indians. But the wicked "Sauvastika, " known by its counter-clockwise spin to the left with its top leg-tips pointing to the right (as pictured above) symbolizes evil, the night, the terrifying goddess Kali (whom the Jesuits worship as "the Black Virgin" of Montserrat) and "Black magic"—also called "the Left-Handed Path." "Sinister" is the Latin word for both "left" and "evil," a meaning still retained in English today. It is the "Sauvastika" that has been a symbol within the ***Black Pope***'s Invisible Masonic Empire for nearly three centuries. The Masonic Theosophical Society was created by Co-Mason Helena Petrovna Blavatsky in 1875 under the guidance of 33rd Degree Scottish Rite Freemasons Henry Steel Olcott and Charles Sotheran. This "New Age" witch had previous ties with the Jesuit Order through the Continent's most powerful 33rd Degree Freemason and founder of the Mafia, Giuseppe Mazzini, used by the Jesuits to drive Pope Pius IX from Rome for expelling the Society from his Papal States in 1848 and for his pro-Constitution, political "liberalism." In 1919, 33rd Degree Freemason Rudolf von Sebottendorff founded the Masonic Thule Society from which arose the Nazi Party. Both Masonic secret societies employed the Teutonic "Sauvastika" indicating their Luciferian origin and occult intentions.

www.crystalinks.com/thule.html

Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor Aleister Crowley (1875 – 1947), 1912 #93

Dubbed "the Wickedest Man in the World" in 1928 by the English tabloid *John Bull*, Crowley, though raised a Bible-reading Plymouth Brethren in England, became a member of the Hermetic Order of the Golden Dawn, a 33rd Degree Scottish Rite Freemason (1900); an initiate of the Masonic Egyptian rites of Mizraim and Memphis; and was initiated into the *Ordo Templi Orientis* (O.T.O.—the "Grand Orient Lodge") in 1910 by German O.T.O. Grand Master, Theodor Reuss. Championing the Jesuit/Masonic doctrine of "free will" denoted as "Thelema" in his wicked *Book of the Law*, Crowley became the O.T.O.'s National Grand Master General for Great Britain and Ireland in 1912 and remained such until his death in 1947. Moving to Jesuit-ruled New York City in 1914, "the Purple Priest" engaged in Satanism, destroyed his British passport before the Statue of Liberty, and conspired with the **Black Pope**'s "Secret Revolutionary Committee" plotting to sever Catholic Ireland from Protestant Britain. A Cambridge graduate and British Intelligence Agent (MI5), thus tied to SIS Cambridge spymaster Anthony Blunt, Crowley's purpose was to debauch White Protestant Western culture glorifying sex, drugs and every feasible immoral act in fulfilling his missionary maxim, "Do what thou wilt shall be the whole of the law." Crowley was the Pope's Masonic "Great Beast—666."



. I . N . R . I .

CONSTITUTION

of the

Ancient

Order of Oriental Templars

. O . T . O .

Ordo Templi Orientis.

With an Introduction
and a Synopsis of the Degrees
of the O. T. O.

Constitution of the Ordo Templi Orientis (O.T.O.), 1912 #94

Further evidence of the ***Black Pope***'s control of the Masonic, Illuministic O.T.O. is the use of certain symbols notoriously employed by the Jesuit Order. One of those symbols is "I.N.R.I." found on every Jesuit crucifix and emblazoned over the head of the Company's effeminate, mythological "Jesus Christ" still nailed to a cross, and who is in truth the Satanic Egyptian Horus. The hexagram, or "sixpointed star," has also been given an exclusive use by the Order in signifying the Hebrew /Jewish/Israelites during the Jesuit-led, Nazi Jewish Holocaust as well as the resultant nation of Israel governed by the Pope's Masonic Labor Zionists.

The O.T.O. was openly suppressed by Jesuit-advised Hitler due to its linkage with Jewish Freemasonry; Joerg Lanz von Liebenfels' strictly German, anti-Jew, Order of the New Templars (O.N.T.) would provide the occult foundation for Himmler's Jesuit-modeled "Order of the Death's Head"—the SS! Both Orders, the O.T.O. and the O.N.T., were ruled by agents of the Jesuit General.

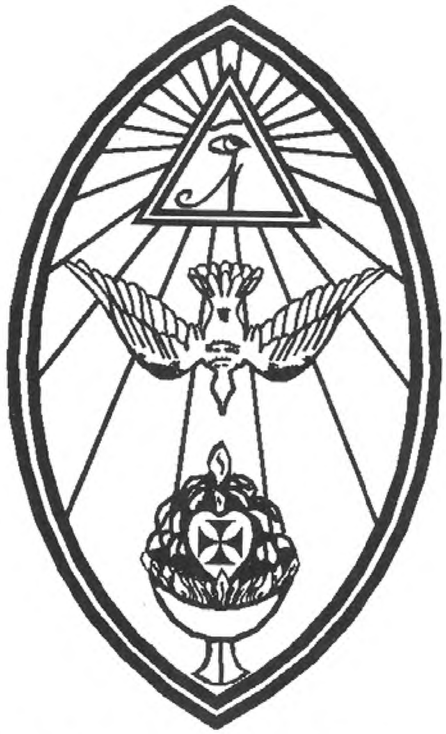
The Pink Swastika, Scott Lively and Kevin Abrams, (Keiser, Oregon: Founders Publishing Corp., 1997) p. 71.

Count Mariano Rampolla del Tindaro (1843 – 1913), 1905 #95

In restraining the mystery of iniquity from advancing beyond its appointed time, the risen Son of God via the Power of the Holy Spirit caused two great Masonic schisms. The first, in 1753, resulted in the expulsion of Satan's Company from Portugal, France and Spain via Freemasons Pombal, Choiseul and Aranda. The second, in 1877, drove the Jesuits out of Italy, France and Portugal. Therefore it became imperative that the Jesuit General centralize all Masonic power into his hands via a new Order fitted to rule his "lesser Masonic brethren." Formed in 1902 by Jesuit Temporal Coadjutors Carl Kellner and Theodore Reuss, the Illuminist Order of Oriental Templars (OTO) performed Scottish, Memphis and Mizraim Rites, while introducing even higher degrees. At the same time Pope Leo XIII, that darling of the Jesuits, openly condemned Freemasonry via a most scathing Encyclical. Meanwhile, the Pope's Secretary of State, Cardinal Rampolla, was a secret member of the OTO having previously been a Freemason for years.

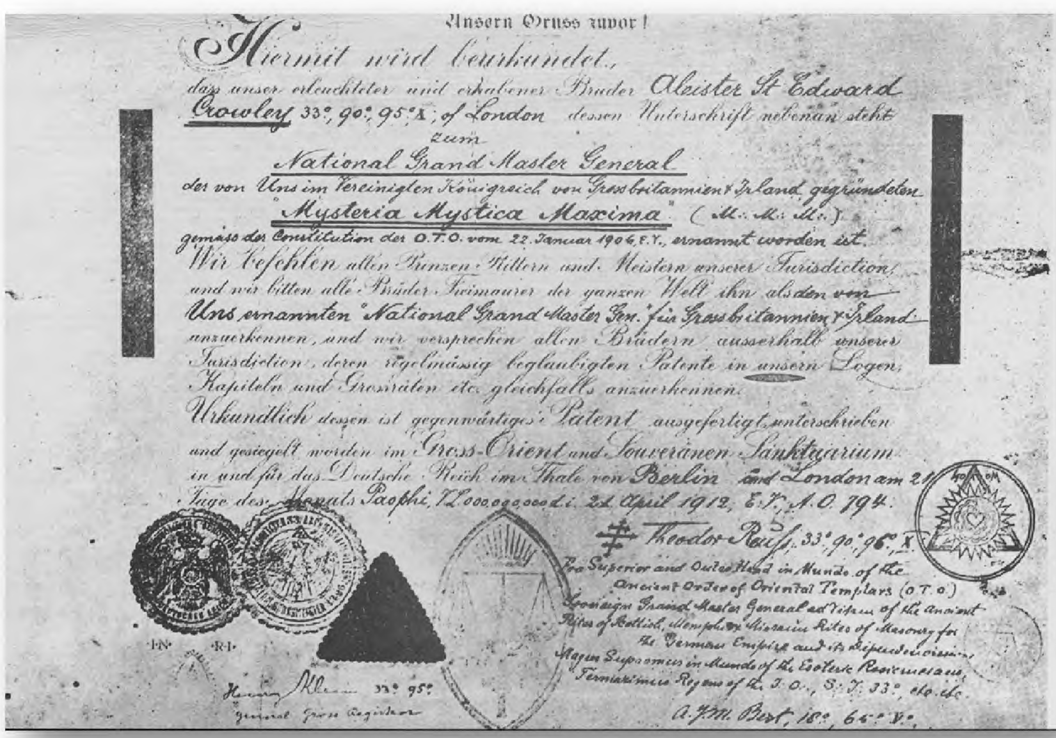
The success of the Jesuit-financed Leo Taxil Affair which duped the peoples into rejecting the bloody truth of "the Craft," paved the way for a host of Popes and Cardinal Secretaries of State to secretly join the OTO and/or P2 lodge including: Pius XII, John XXIII and his Jesuit Cardinal Augustin Bea; Paul VI and his Cardinal Jean Villot; John Paul II and his Cardinal Agostino Casaroli as well as several P2 members managing the **Black Pope**'s Vatican Radio station. Clearly, the Company rules the Papacy via its Satanic, "G"nostic Freemasonry.

The New Encyclopedia Britannica, (Chicago: Helen Hemingway Benton, 1974), Micropedia, Vol. VIII, p. 408.



Vaginal Symbol; O.T.O. **#96**

Vaginal Symbol; Jesuit Order **#97**



Unsern Gruss zuvor!
Hiermit wird beurkundet,
dass unser erleuchteter und erhabener Bruder Aleister St Edward Crowley 33°, 90°, 95°, X; of London dessen Unterschrift nebenan steht
zum
National Grand Master General
der von Uns im Vereinigten Königreich von Grossbritannien & Irland gegründeten
"Mysteria Mystica Maxima" (M∴ M∴ M∴)
gemäss der Constitution der O.T.O. vom 22. Januar 1906, E.V., ernannt worden ist.
Wir befehlen allen Prinzen, Rittern und Meistern unserer Jurisdiction, und wir bitten alle Brüder Freimaurer der ganzen Welt ihn als den von Uns ernannten "National Grand Master Gen." für Grossbritannien & Irland anzuerkennen, und wir versprechen allen Brüdern ausserhalb unserer Jurisdiction, deren regelmässig beglaubigten Patente in unsern Logen, Kapiteln und Grossräten etc. gleichfalls anzuerkennen.
Urkundlich dessen ist gegenwärtiges Patent ausgefertigt, unterschrieben und gesiegelt worden im Gross-Orient und Souveränen Sanktuarium in und für das Deutsche Reich im Thale von Berlin and London am 21 Tage des Monats Paophi, TL 000,000,000 d.i. 21 April 1912, E.V., A.O. 794.

Theodor Reuss, 33° 90° 96° X
Pro Superior and Outer Head in Mundo of the Ancient Order of Oriental Templars (O.T.O.)
Sovereign Grand Master General ad Vitam of the Ancient [illegible] Rites of Masonry for the German Empire and its Dependencies, [illegible] Supremus in Mundo of the Esoteric Rosicrucians, [illegible] of the [illegible], S∴ J∴ 33°, etc. etc.
[illegible], 18°, 65° [illegible]

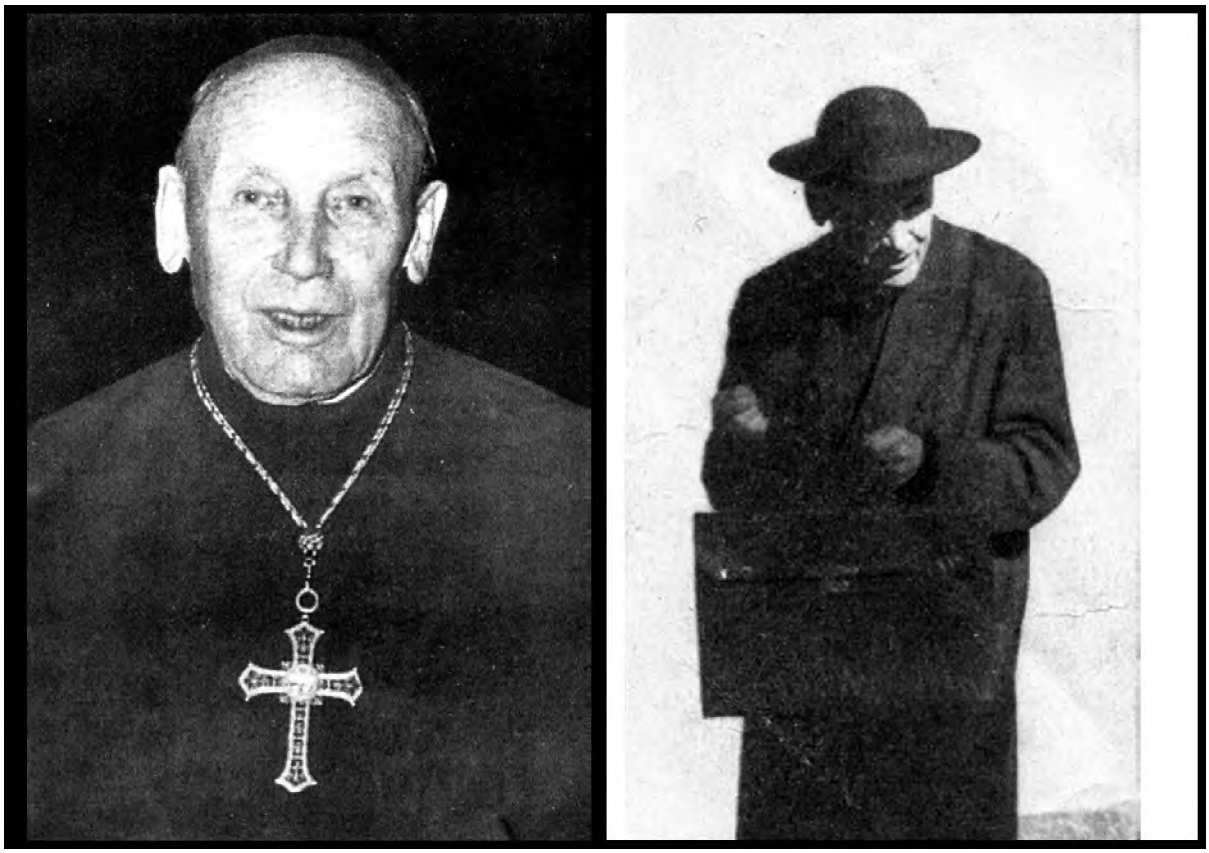
·IN· ·RI·

Henry Klein 33° 95°
General Gross Registrar

Vaginal Symbol; Crowley's O.T.O. Certificate of Appointment, 1912 **#98**

Notice "IN—RI" (B-L); Jesuit "Sacred Heart of Jesus" within Sunburst (B-R).

Blood On the Altar, Craig Heimbichner, (Coeur d'Alene, Idaho: Independent History & Research, 2005). ***A House of Bread: The Jesuits Celebrate 70 Years in Wernersville, Pennsylvania***, Kathy M. Scogna, (Wernersville, Pennsylvania: Kathy M. Scogna, 2000) p. 43. ***Occult Theocrasy***, Lady Queenborough, (South Pasadena, California: Emissary Publications, 1980; originally published in 1933).



Bavarian Jesuit Augustin Cardinal Bea (1881–1968), 1965; 1959 **#99; #100**

The mentor of ex-Jesuit Alberto Rivera, Augustin Bea was a German Jesuit, an intimate collaborator with brother Bavarian Jesuit Robert Leiber (the confessor of Pope Pius XII), and a trusted subordinate of Superior General Ledochowski.

Ordained a Jesuit priest in 1912 at the age of 31, Bea proved to be an invaluable warrior during the Second Thirty Years' War though suffering a heart attack in 1942. Collaborating with Leiber, Bea secretly worked with Himmler's "sole point of contact" Nazi statistician in numbering victims of Gestapo and SS "extirpation"—"traditionalist" Roman Catholic Dr. Richard Korherr. After Germany's cold betrayal by Masonic Hitler and unconditional surrender, Bea orchestrated the Pope's Vatican Ratlines escorting top Nazis to safety in Italy before they departed to foreign ports. The confessor of Pius XII shortly before he died in 1958, Bea was promoted to the Masonic office of Cardinal Secretary of State in 1959 serving Masonic Popes John XXIII and Paul VI. For Jesuit Bea was a member of Italy's Masonic P2 Lodge headed by SMOM Licio Gelli, the protector of SS/SD Captain Klaus Barbie. During Vatican II, Bea was the Jesuit who led a pretended reconciliation with the hated Jews. Today, the **Black Pope**'s Masonic Labor Zionist ADL bestows "The Cardinal Bea Interfaith Award."

Jesuits: A Multibiography, Jean Lacouture, (Collegeville, Minn.: The Liturgical Press, 1995).
The Saturday Evening Post, *"The Pope's Commandos,"* Ernest O. Hauser, January 17, 1959.
www.arcticbeacon.com/16-Jan-2006.html **(Jesuit Cardinal Bea and P2 Lodge)**

Masonic Seal of the ***Black Pope***'s Central Intelligence Agency, 1950

#101

With the death of the Company's World War II, pro-Nazi SS, Office of Strategic Services in 1945 first created by 33rd Degree Freemason Franklin D. Roosevelt in 1942, 33rd Degree Freemason "Dirty Harry" Truman established the ubiquitous Central Intelligence Agency via the National Security Act of 1947. For this, along with promoting Pius XII's Cold War Hoax, Truman was awarded "The Sword of Ignatius Loyola" by the Order's St. Louis University in 1966.

In 1949 the supplemental Central Intelligence Act was passed providing a Seal for the Agency: for as "the Company" of the CIA has a Seal, even so the Company of the Society of Jesus has a Seal. Approved in 1950 by Truman's Executive Order 10111, the CIA Seal includes a Roman Eagle denoting the Pope's "Holy Roman," Masonically-led, Fourteenth Amendment, corporate-fascist, American Empire.

The Seal also includes a "Compass Pass," or "Compass Rose," with 16 points facing all directions. Greatly aided by Georgetown Jesuit Edmund A. Walsh and manned by notorious Knights of Malta such as Francis Cardinal Spellman, William J. Donovan, Allen W. Dulles, James Jesus Angleton, John C. McCone, Frank C. Carlucci and George J. Tenet, the CIA, with its "Vatican Desk," would build the ***Black Pope***'s Cold War International Intelligence Community now directing all Masonic leaders of the Moslem world. Indeed, the words of France's Andre' Dupin ring true: "The Jesuits are a naked sword, whose hilt is at Rome but its blade is everywhere, invisible until its stroke is felt." In 1963, President John F. Kennedy would die by a stroke of that invisible blade.

www.slu.edu/about_sword_of_loyola.html
www.cia.gov/cia/publications/facttell/cia_seal.html

Chapter 14
The Jesuits **— 1750 – 1773; 1978**

Assassination of Pope Clement XIII
Suppressed by Europe's Roman Catholic Monarchs and a Papal Bull
Assassination of Pope Clement XIV and Pope John Paul I

"When you are compelled by force to yield in laying aside the clothing which our holy Father Ignatius required to be worn, you can still inwardly, in your hearts, remain steadfastly united to his institution, and await a more propitious time when you can again adopt it openly; only take care to draw the bonds uniting you to one another more closely together, and recollect that **no human power** [including the Pope] can release you from your vows [as in high-level, 33rd Degree, Grand Orient and Scottish-Rite, Illuminized Freemasonry]." {1} [Emphasis added]

Lorenzo Ricci, 1762
18th Jesuit General, 1758-1775
Secret Letter to Provincials

"Sint ut sunt aut non sint!"
("Let them be as they are, or else not be!") {2}

Jesuit General Lorenzo Ricci, 1761
Response to the Great Council of France's
Proposal for Modification
Restatement to King Louis XV's
Proposal for Modification
of the Order's Constitutions That
the Society Be Not Dissolved

". . . the Jesuits are the only religious order in the Church of Rome—and these orders are very numerous—which has lain under the ban of the Pope, or which has been expelled from any country because of its interference in politics [as in the case of **Tzars Peter the Great** and **Alexander I**, for which they were assassinated]. Hence we may expect to find that to obtain political power forms a main feature in the plans of the Society." {3} [Emphasis added]

M. F. Cusack, 1896
Converted Nun of Kenmare Convent
*The **Black Pope***

"Lorenzo Ganganelli was elevated to the vacant chair under the title of **Clement XIV**. Ganganelli was studious, learned, of pure morals, and of genuine piety. From the schoolmen he turned to the Fathers, forsaking the Fathers he gave himself to the study of **the Holy Scriptures**, where he learned on what **Rock** to fix the anchor of his faith. Clement XIV strove for several years, with honest but mistaken zeal, to reform the Order. His efforts were fruitless. On the 21st of July, 1773, he issued

the famous **bull**, '**Dominus ac Redemptor noster**,' by which he 'dissolved and for ever annihilated the Order as a corporate body,' at a moment when it counted 22,000 members. **The bull** justifies itself by a long and formidable list of charges against the Jesuits. Had this accusation proceeded from a Protestant pen it might have been regarded as not free from exaggeration, but coming from the Papal chair it must be accepted as the sober truth." {4} [Emphasis added]

James A. Wylie, 1878
Scottish Protestant Historian
The History of Protestantism: The Jesuits

"Their abolition was not a work of haste. According to the life of this pope, published in the year 1776, he spent four years deliberately examining the history of this order. He searched the archives of the Propaganda, for the documents relating to their missions, the accusations against and apologies for them; desirous of being correct in the matter of his condemnation, he communicated his **brief**, privately to several cardinals, and theologians as well as to some sovereigns, etc., before he promulgated it [as a bull]. He then decided on the abolition, but not without considering the consequences to himself. . . . The **bull of restoration** by **Pius VII** in the year 1814, was an unfortunate event for the church of Rome; not only because it has restored the Jesuits, but because it gave a tremendous blow to the infallible authority of the pope; it showed that the **bull of Clement XIV**, in which that pontiff suppressed and annulled the order of the Jesuits, was wrong, and how can we know that his **bull of restoration** is right? Popery boasts loudly of its uniformity of creed, unity of actions and infallibility of authority, but is it not surprising to see the same authority in contradiction with itself? The house is divided and it must fall." {5} [Emphasis added]

L. Aloysium Giustiniani, 1843
Italian Ex-Roman Catholic Priest
Evangelical Lutheran Minister
Papal Rome As It Is, By A Roman

". . . the Jesuit Order at last reached the pinnacle of its power and prestige in the early eighteenth century. It had become more influential and more wealthy than any other organization in the world. It held a position in world affairs that no oath-bound group of men has ever held before or since. . . . 'nearly all the Kings and Sovereigns of Europe had only Jesuits as directors of their consciences, so that the whole of Europe appeared to be governed by Jesuits only.' " {6} [Emphasis added]

E. Boyd Barrett, 1927
Irish American Ex-Jesuit
Quoting Jesuit Cordara
The Jesuit Enigma

"**Alas! I knew they would poison me; but I did not expect to die in so slow and cruel a manner**." {7} [Emphasis added]

Pope Clement XIV, 1774
Abolished the Society of Jesus
With a 1773 Papal Bull titled:
Dominus ac Redemptor Noster

By 1750, the Society of Jesus was composed of the most powerful group of men in the world. They were the confessors of nearly every king in the Far East, Russia and in Europe—*including the Pope*. The Jesuit General knew the secret affairs of every nation and his soldiers were making millions of dollars for the Order. The South American **Reductions** produced herbs, hides, tallow, clocks and other goods, which the Jesuits traded in Europe with their huge fleet of "Blackships." The profits were then used to finance wars against the Protestant nations they had sworn to destroy. But all this wealth and power was acquired in secret, as the kings of Portugal and Spain knew nothing about the **Reductions**, known today as **Communes**.

Therefore, upon the discovery of the **Reductions**, the most powerful Roman Catholic kings of Europe expelled the Jesuits from their dominions. The first was **King Joseph I** of Portugal in 1759 with the help of his great **Prime Minister Sebastian Cavalho**, **Marquis of Pombal**. Of the king's condemnation of the Society, as found in his manifesto addressed to the bishops of his kingdom, we read:

> "It cannot be but the licentiousness introduced by the Jesuits, in which the three grand features are, falsehood, murder, and perjury, should not give a new character to the morals of the **EXTERNI** [Goyium], as the Jesuits call those who are not of their order [i.e., the Order destroying the morality of the nations as in America today], as well as the internal government of the **Nostri** [i.e., Cosa Nostra, "Our Enterprise"], or their own body. In fact, since these Religious [persons] have introduced into Christian and Civil Society those perverted doctrines which render murder innocent—which sanctify falsehood—authorize perjury—deprive the laws of their power— destroy the submission of subjects—allow individuals the liberty of calumniating, killing, lying, and foreswearing, as their consciences may dictate, which remove the fear of human and divine laws, and permit a man to redress his own grievances without applying to the magistrate, it is easy to see, without much penetration, that Christian and Civil Society could not subsist without a miracle. It was to be expected that such pernicious maxims would most effectually dissolve the strongest bonds which could be found for preserving the commerce and union of mankind." {8} [Emphasis added]

Following the condemnation, the king's resultant banishment of the Jesuits declares:

> ". . . in order to protect my royal honour, which is equally the life and soul of the whole monarchy; in order to maintain uninjured my independence as sovereign and ruler; in order to remove from the midst of my dominions such extraordinary and great vexation, and to shield my subjects from similar frightful occurrences with their sad results, I declare the so-called ecclesiastics—the Jesuits, namely—to be thoroughly corrupt, and to have receded from the rules of their Holy Order, and from deeply-rooted depravity to have become completely incapable of ever again learning to observe them; I declare them to be notorious rebels, traitors, enemies, and disturbers of the peace, who have opposed, and will again oppose, my royal person and Government, the public peace of my kingdom, and the general welfare of my subjects, and, therefore order that each and every one of them may be looked upon as rebels and traitors, and treated as such. On the strength of this I declare them to be denaturalized, exiled, outlawed, and banished, and decree that they shall be expelled from all my kingdoms and lordships, without ever again, at any time, being allowed to return." {9} [Emphasis added]

Richard W. Thompson concludes:

> "In Portugal the culminating point was reached by an attempt to assassinate the king [Joseph I]. . . . the deed had been incited by the Jesuits, who had impressed ignorant and fanatical minds with the idea that no wrong was committed by killing a heretical king [pursuant to the maxims of the Brotherhood's "Moral Theologians"]; that is one who did not submit to their dictation [as in the case of President John F. Kennedy]. . . . Hence, as a measure absolutely essential to the life of the nation, the king issued a decree of banishment against the Jesuits as traitors, rebels, enemies to, and aggressors on, his person, his States, and the public peace and the general good of the people. The Jesuits were then seized, transported to the States of the Church [Italy] under the jurisdiction of **Clement XIII**, and the three accused fathers were placed in prison to await his action. . . . The chief one of these was turned over to the Dominicans—'the natural enemies of the Jesuits'—by whom he was burned alive . . ." {10} [Emphasis added]

Little did the King and the Dominicans know *they would pay dearly for this,* as the far-reaching, invisible hand of the ***Black Pope*** would guide his absolute dictator, **Napoleon the Roman Catholic Grand Orient Freemason**, to drive the Portuguese **King Joseph I** from his throne, while making war on the Dominicans and their Holy Office of the Inquisition, exposing the torturous barbarities of the inquisitors.

The second expulsion was by the Bourbon King of France in 1764, having been heartily encouraged by his mistress, **Madame de Pompadour**. Of **Louis XV** (nearly assassinated by the Jesuit-controlled **Robert-Francois Damiens** in 1757 for which he was tortured to death) and his Parliament's righteous decree we read:
"Whereupon, the investigation into the constitution and statutes of the society (of Jesuits) . . . resulted in the enactment of a Parliamentary decree which shows the odium then attached to the society in France. It denounced their doctrines and practices '*as perverse, destructive of every principle of religion, and even of probity; as injurious to morality, pernicious to civil society, seditious, dangerous to rights of the persons of sovereigns; as fit to excite the greatest troubles in States, to form and maintain the most profound corruption in the hearts of men.*'

[*And finally,*]

> '. . . that the institutions of the Jesuits should forever cease to exist throughout the whole extent of the kingdom.' " {11} [Emphasis added]

Little did **King Louis XV** know his dynasty *would also pay dearly for this*, as his grandson, **Louis XVI** along with his **Hapsburg Queen Marie Antoinette** and little son titled "the Dauphin," would be cruelly murdered by the fanatical Masonic Jacobins under Jesuit control. Indeed, the Society is "terrible in its vengeance," especially against unsaved men living in gross immoral sin without the protection of the risen and returning Son of God, the Lord Jesus Christ.

The third sovereign to expel the Jesuits was **Charles III**, the King of Spain, in 1767. He had read the Jesuit handbook, *Secret Instructions of the Jesuits* known as *Secreta Monita* (scanned onto a CD and enclosed herein). His confessor was a Franciscan—that Order being a confirmed and continued enemy of the Jesuits—and none of the Company were advisors in his Court. Of Charles III's renown we read:

> "His greatest work, the expulsion of the Jesuits, would never have been carried out if he had not been persuaded of its political necessity. The order had already been driven out by [**Cavalho, the Marquis of**] **Pombal** from Portugal and by **Choiseul** from France, when **Charles III** was convinced that a riot in Madrid . . . had been promoted by the Jesuits [Lopez, Benavente and Gonzalez] . . ." {12} [Emphasis added]

And why did the Jesuits incite a riot against the king, they alone, commanding a host of secret agents, holding the power of revolutions in their hands?

> ". . . this revolt . . . this Jesuitical high treason . . . was got up . . . for . . . the deposition of the king himself . . . the Monarch, who had been from the first opposed to the Order." {13}

Having purposed to expel the Company, the king and his Masonic counselor, **Count Aranda**, moved secretly and decisively. *What a movie this would make!*

> "All the superior Spanish officials in the whole Spanish monarchy, as well as all the military commandants in the towns in which there existed Jesuitical colleges, residencies, or houses of other description, at once received packets, the contents of which were precisely the same, and provided with the King's seal; the contents thereof were extremely mysterious, as, upon the packet being opened, another was found, provided with three seals, together with an open note, in which the following words were to be read:
>
> '**On pain of death you shall not open the document provided with three seals, previous to the 2nd of April, at the hour of sunset, and the same punishment will await you, if anyone, be he whom he may, discloses his having received a secret writing**.'

Precisely similar instructions were forwarded to all the prefects, governors, and commandants, in different colonies of Asia and [*South*] America, only, of course, in this case, owing to the far distance of the localities, the date of the opening was necessarily deferred. One may well imagine the anxiety that existed among those officials and commandants on their receiving this remarkable document, and not the less may it be supposed, how difficult it was for them to restrain their anxiety; but they all did so, without a single exception, and the secret remained inviolate up till the 2nd of April. As soon, however, as the sun went down on that day, all these secret packets were opened at the same time, and what was now their astonishment when the matter in question became known to them! Among things, the [*substance of the*] document ran as follows:

> '**I convey to you herewith all my authority and Royal power; as soon as you have opened this document you will at once summon all the troops, and, accompanied by them, you will immediately betake yourself to the house or college of the Jesuits. Having arrived there, you shall place a sentinel at the door; you shall awaken all the members of the Society, one with another, out of their sleep, and arrest them. Thereupon you shall seal, with the Royal seal, the archives and magazines, take the whole books and papers which may be found there into safe keeping, and intimate to the Jesuits that they must follow you without daring to take anything away with them except their prayer-books, mantels, and hats, and whatever linen may be required for a long journey. As soon as you have requisitioned a sufficient number of carriages, you shall place the Jesuits therein and convey them to the seaport I here point out to you. There, ships shall be already in waiting to transport the Fathers to their destination, as soon as you have delivered over your prisoners to the**

captains, your responsibility shall be at an end. But this, however, I must tell you, that after the embarkation of the Fathers, if a single one of the Society—the sick not even exempted—be found in your department or province, you shall atone for this by death. Yo el Rey, that is, I, the King.'

[*Oh, that we would have a President with the courage of this Roman Catholic king!*]

> Thus ran the order which the governors and superior officials received from the Government, and that they strictly carried out the same may be well understood. In this manner were the whole of the sons of Loyola, throughout all Spain, numbering about six thousand, arrested at the same hour, that is, about midnight on the 2nd April 1767, and a few days afterward they all found themselves, without exception, on the ships already prepared for them. It was a master-stroke, the like of which had never been seen, and the whole of Christendom were so astonished thereat that it could not for a long time recover itself." {14} [Emphasis added]

The fourth sovereign to expel the Jesuits from his dominion was the Roman Catholic Crusader for the Pope, the Grand Master of the Knights of Malta, **Fra Manuel Pinto de Fonseca**. Driven from the island of Malta in 1768 we discover:

> "In 1768 the Jesuits, having given much trouble, were expelled and their property confiscated." {15}
>
> Little did the Knights know that they would pay dearly for this, as the Jesuits would use **Napoleon** to confiscate all their landed property in France, invade Malta, plunder their weapons and treasures, and drive the Knights to an alien existence at the Court of **Tzar Paul I** of Russia. Meanwhile the Order had assassinated the Tzar's father, **Peter III**, for refusing to use his Russian forces during the Order's attempted destruction of Lutheran Germany with its Seven Years' War. The assassin was none other than the Tzar's wife, **Catherine I** "**the Great**." **Paul I** would also be assassinated, as was his great grandfather, **Peter the Great**, Peter expelling the Jesuits in 1723 for aspiring to power, as they were always meddling "in political affairs."

(Dear truth-seeker, our lesson is we must never be blinded by the terms "Protestant," "Roman Catholic," "Moslem" or "Orthodox" when seeking to understand conflicts between nations for the last five hundred years—between patriotic, non-aggressive, nationalists opposing treasonous, imperialistic internationalists—between the risen Son of God with His Biblical Protestant-Baptist-Calvinist Reformation opposing Satan with his **Tridentine** (**Council of Trent**) **Jesuitical Counter-Reformation**.

Knowing that the solution to any problem always lies in asking the right question, we must unceasingly ask, "Where are the Jesuits and their select 33rd Degree and Shriner Freemasons in this picture?" And in answering the questions, "**Who benefits**?" and "**Who suffers**?," the smoke will clear and all will become naked before our eyes.)

> With the return of the Jesuits to Italy, **R. W. Thompson** quotes the Roman Catholic **Louis Marie de Cormenin** in his History of the Popes of Rome, ". . . the soil of Italy was polluted by this unclean slime which the nations had rejected, and which they had sent back to Rome, the fountain of all corruption." {16} [Emphasis added]

With the Jesuits expelled from all of North America (which resulted in Masonic—*Grand Orient*—**Thomas Jefferson's** Louisiana Purchase from Masonic— *Grand Orient*—**Napoleon Bonaparte I** thereby nullifying the Company's French expulsion, further evidencing the Order's control of the Continental—*Grand Orient*— Illuminati Lodges), South America and from the mightiest Roman Catholic nations on the Continent, Europe's kings demanded, under the threat of a formal declaration of war on the Vatican, that the Pope abolish the Society. When **Pope Clement XIII** was about to do it he was poisoned the night before:

> "During the night preceding the day appointed for the public ceremony of announcing the abolition of the Jesuits, Clement XIII was suddenly seized with convulsions [like Cromwell's daughter], and died, leaving the act unperformed, and the Jesuits victorious. Cormenin . . . records this event in the terse and expressive words: 'The Jesuits had poisoned him.' " {17}

However, *after a four-year investigation*, his successor, **Pope Clement XIV** did sign a **Bull of Suppression** in 1773 "under the seal of the fisherman," part of which reads:

> ". . . 'that the name of the company shall be, and is forever extinguished and suppressed;' that 'no one of them do carry their audacity so far as to impugn, combat, or even write or speak about the said suppression, or the reasons and motives of it;' and that the said **bull of suppression and abolition** [extinction] shall 'forever and to all eternity be valid, permanent, and efficacious.' " {18} [Emphasis added]

One of our hero ex-priests, **Emmett McLoughlin**, sheds further light on the power of "the Company" and the Pope's extinction of so dastardly an Order. He writes:

> "The Jesuits have always been known to all other priests as the most treacherous, single-minded and supranational of all Roman Catholic orders. This is the basic reason why in country after country, their treachery, ambition and systematic

> consuming greed have resulted in their suppression and expulsion from every country in Europe, and all the Catholic-dominated countries of America. From the days of **Henry VIII** and **Elizabeth I**, the English ferreted them out and hanged them. The Jesuits, **Fr. Garnet**, **Fr. Gerard** and **Fr. Greenway**, were involved even in the Gunpowder Plot of 1605 which was planned to blow up Parliament and destroy British royalty.

[*If the Jesuits sought to blow up the English Parliament for expelling them from England in 1602, and again in 1604, would not the Jesuits, with their Nazi SS, burn the German Parliament for expelling them from Germany in 1872?*]

Even their own Catholic countries finally became surfeited with Jesuit political intrigue and financial avarice and, in self-preservation, were forced to expel them. Portugal, Angola, Goa and Brazil took the lead in 1759. France followed in 1764. Several Italian states as Parma, Sicily and Naples followed suit. By sealed imperial orders sent to her colonies around the world, Spain threw out all Jesuits in 1767. This decree suppressed them in the Philippines, Argentina, New Granada (Colombia), Peru, Chili, Ecuador, Guatemala, Cuba, Puerto Rico, Mexico, New Mexico and Arizona. Austria did the same in 1773. Finally, **Pope Clement XIV** in 1773 issued the document '**Dominus ac Redemptor**' [*found in Nicolini's History of the Jesuits, pp. 387-406*] abolishing the Jesuit Order altogether, and listed eleven Popes as having tried to curb their excesses. Among them were **Benedict XIV**, **Innocent XI**, **Innocent XIII** and **Clement XIII**. He cited the Jesuits for opposition to 'other religious orders,' for 'revolts and intestine troubles in some of the Catholic states' and 'persecutions against the church in Europe and Asia.' 'There remained no other remedy to so great evils . . . and this step was necessary in order to prevent the Christians from rising one against the other and from massacring each other in the very bosom of our common mother, the holy church.'

[*Therefore*, the Papal Caesar *concluded*,]

> ' . . . after a mature deliberation, we do out of our certain knowledge and the fullness of our apostolic power [mandating the use of a Bull], suppress and abolish [extinguish] the said Company.' " {19} [Emphasis added]

A Glimpse of the Great Secret Society (1872), gives a portion of this most important **Bull** ever issued by any Pope, the risen Son of God intervening on behalf of His elect, Bible-believing, Protestant and Baptist-Calvinist Churches. For we White, European Protestants and Baptists had suffered torture and murder at the hands of the Order for over two hundred and thirty years (1540-1773); we would now receive a reprieve here in North America for about that same length of time. We read:

> "I [**Pope Clement XIV**] have omitted no care, no pains, in order to arrive at a thorough knowledge of the origin, the progress, and the actual state of that regular Order, commonly called the '**Company of Jesus**.'
>
> After so many storms, troubles, and divisions, every good man looked forward with impatience to the happy day which was to restore peace and tranquility. But under the reign of this same **Clement XIII**, the times became more difficult and tempestuous. Complaints and quarrels were multiplied on every side. In some places dangerous seditions arose—tumults, discords, dissensions, scandals, which weakening or entirely breaking the bonds of Christian [Roman Catholic] charity, excited the faithful to all the rage of party hatreds and enmities. Desolation and danger grew to such a height, that the very sovereigns whose piety and liberality towards the Company were so well known as to be looked upon as hereditary in their families—we mean our dearly-beloved sons in Christ, the kings of France, Spain, Portugal, and Sicily—found themselves under the necessity of EXPELLING AND DRIVING FROM THEIR STATES, KINGDOMS, AND PROVINCES THOSE VERY COMPANIONS OF JESUS, persuaded that there remained no other remedy to so great evils and this step was necessary, in order to prevent the Christians [Roman Catholics] from rising one against another, and massacring each other in the very bosom of our common mother, the Holy Church." {20}

In other words, the Pope suppressed the Jesuits utterly convinced that, in the face of a war with the monarchs of France, Portugal and Spain—in combination, ruling the most powerful nations on earth—*it was absolutely necessary* if the Vatican Empire was to be saved from the plunder of a military annihilation. Little did the Pope know that the combined power of these nations was vastly inferior to the voice of the Jesuit General in command of his international, oath-bound, Brotherhood of the Society of Jesus. Nevertheless, this Franciscan Pope, like his predecessor, **Clement V** who boldly abolished the evil **Knights Templars** with a Papal Bull, forever suppressed and extinguished the Society with the most powerful instrument possible—a **Bull**.

In casting further light on the Pope's document of suppression, there are two conflicting positions, only one of which is correct. The Jesuits continually call said document a "**Brief**" or "**Breve**," titled *Dominus ac Redemptor*, as does the Jesuit **Thomas J. Campbell** in his *The Jesuits: 1534-1921 (1921);* as does ex-Jesuit **Andrew Steinmetz** in his *History of the Jesuits (1848);* as does **G. B. Nicolini** in his *History of the Jesuits (1889).* However, a most convincing argument is found among other authoritative historians of the Society of Jesus**,** establishing that the instrument (though at first being a "**Brief**") was finally issued as a "**Bull**," titled *Dominus ac Redemptor Noster*. Both the German historian, **Theodor Griesinger** in his *The Jesuits* (1866; second edition in 1873; third edition in 1903); and the American Secretary of the Navy, **Richard W. Thompson** in his *The Footprints of the*

Jesuits (1894); along with the converted English ex-nun, **M. F. Cusack** in her *The **Black Pope** (1896);* and the German historian **H. Boehmer** in his *The Jesuits: An Historical Study* (1928) are most noteworthy. But the brilliant and courageous ex-priest turned socialist and atheist, **Joseph McCabe** (whose 19-pamphlet series titled *The Black International* was suppressed in 1942 by the Order's evil 33rd Degree Freemason and Director of the FBI, **J. Edgar Hoover**, on the grounds that its message was *"divisive and demoralizing to the war effort,"* the series proving that Jesuit-trained Pope Pius XII brought Hitler to power in Nazi Germany) settles the issue with his learned, definitive and convincing words taken from one of his pamphlet series boldly titled, *The Jesuits: Religious Rogues (1927).* We read pages 58 through 61:

> "Rome and Italy were now packed with displaced Jesuits, and there was a European cry for the suppression of the Society. At this juncture their friend **Pope Clement XIII** died [was poisoned the night before he was to suppress the Society], and, in spite of the furious intrigues of the Jesuits, a Franciscan monk, Cardinal Ganganelli, became Pope under the name of **Clement XIV**. A volume could be written on that election and what followed. It was said in Rome that the Pope put a Franciscan friar in charge of his kitchen, as he feared the Jesuits would poison him. I am convinced, after studying both sides, that Ganganelli assumed the Papacy with an open mind on the Jesuit question, and he at once began to inquire into it. The excitement, intrigue, lying, and passion at Rome were extraordinary. But in 1773 the long secret activity of the Pope came to an end, and the **Bull**, Dominus ac Redemptor Noster told the world that the Society was abolished 'forever.' The Catholic Encyclopedia gives the customary Catholic assurance that 'no blame was laid by the Pope on the rules of the Order (it is not an Order), or the present condition of its members, or the orthodoxy of their teaching:' a most audacious lie. The **Bull** is a lengthy list of all the accusations against the Jesuits. These are generally given merely as charges on which the Pope passes no judgment, but the language is at times plain enough, as one extract will show:
>
> '**We have observed with the bitterest grief that these remedies, and others applied (by previous Popes) afterwards, had neither efficacy or strength enough to put an end to the troubles, the charges, and the complaints formulated against the Society, and that our predecessors Urban VII** [*whose Pontificate lasted a mere twelve days!!!*], **Clements IX, X, XI, and XII, Alexanders VII and VIII, Innocents X, XI, XII, and XIII, and Benedict XIV, vainly endeavored to restore to the Church the desired tranquility by means of various enactments, either relating to secular affairs *with which the Society ought not to concern itself*, on missions or elsewhere; or relating to *grave dissensions and quarrels harshly provoked by its members*, not without a risk of the loss of souls, and to the great scandal of the nations, against the bishops, the religious orders, places**

consecrated to piety, and all kinds of communities in Europe, Asia, and America; or relating to the interpretation and practice of certain *pagan ceremonies tolerated and admitted in various places*, apart from those which are approved by the universal church; or relating to the use and interpretation of those maxims which the Holy See has justly proscribed as *scandalous and evidently injurious to good morals*; or relating to other matters of great importance and absolutely necessary to preserve the purity and integrity of the dogmas of the Christian [*Roman Catholic*] **religion.**'

To say that this passage, which I have translated literally from the **Latin Bull**, lays no blame on the Society, is to trust that one's readers will never glance at the **Bull** itself. It is a plain endorsement of the main charges brought against the Jesuits. . .

The Pope . . . says, later, that Christian [Roman Catholic] monarchs have been compelled by 'seditions' and 'scandals' to expel the Jesuits and demand the abolition of the Society. Finally, 'recognizing that the Society of Jesus can no longer produce abundant fruits and considerable advantages for which it was created,' the Pope by the present **Bull**, 'suppresses and abolishes the Society forever.' And Catholic writers the world over, knowing that no Catholic layman will ever read the **Bull**, repeat in every generation that the Pope endorsed no charges against the Jesuits, but thought it politic to disband them.

In the only kind of language which one could expect from a head of a Church which had used the Jesuits for two hundred years, Clement XIV endorsed every charge that I have brought against them in this book. They were a disgrace to Christendom [Romanism] and were abolished." {21} [Emphasis added]

Upon signing the **Bull of Suppression and Extinction** in the early hours of the morning (half past one), **Pope Clement XIV** was reported to have said, "The suppression is accomplished, I do not repent of it, having only resolved on it after examining and weighing everything, and because I thought it necessary for the church. If it were not done, I would do it now. But **THIS SUPPRESSION WILL BE MY DEATH**." {22} [Emphasis added]

Further:

"We can well believe with what a terrible sense of responsibility the Pope signed this document . . . And he had but two good reasons for personal fear. He had done and dared what none of his predecessors would have attempted; he knew the penalty and paid for it . . .

The signature was made on July 23rd, 1773. On September 27th [in fact on the 22nd, fourteen months to the day], 1774, he died." {23} [Emphasis added]

Indeed, the Pope knew the Jesuits well. Eight months later he was slow-poisoned with the dreaded "**aquetta**" as it does not at once prove fatal, but, according to the dose, it may be predicted beforehand at what time the victim must die. The "poison cup," so dreaded by the enemies of the Order, would now be used once again on the learned, judicious and courageous **Pope Clement XIV**!

And how was the Pope poisoned?

> "Hence, all the avenues of approach to the pope were carefully watched, and the utmost precautions employed to guard against the possibility of poison. These were successful for about eight months, when a peasant woman was persuaded, by means of a disguise, to procure entrance into the Vatican, and offer to the Pope a fig in which poison was concealed.

Clement XIV was exceedingly fond of this fruit, and ate it without hesitation. The same day the first symptoms of severe illness were observed, and to these, rapidly succeeded violent inflammation of the bowels. He soon became convinced that he was poisoned, and remarked:

> 'Alas! I knew they would poison me; but I did not expect to die in so slow and cruel a manner.' His terrible sufferings continued for several months, when he died, 'the poor victim,' said Cormenin, 'of the execrable Jesuits [to which the Bishop of Pistoia, **Scipio di' Ricci**, the nephew and heir of **Jesuit General Ricci**, fully agreed.]' " {24} [Emphasis added]

There is no doubt **Pope Clement XIV**, after lingering eight long months, had been poisoned, evidenced by his autopsy. Of this ghastly scene we see:

> "Throughout the whole of Rome the unanimous opinion was that the Pope had died from poison, and, indeed, from the so-called '**aquetta**,' . . . as this does not at once prove fatal, but, according to the dose, it may be predicted beforehand at what time the person poisoned must die. Even, indeed, did anyone have a doubt whether poison had been the cause of death, that doubt must have been at once resolved by the appearance of the corpse, when, on the day following the death, the 23rd of September, the process of embalming the body was commenced. The face then presented a leaden colour, while the lips and nails had become quite black. Ash coloured strips showed themselves too, under the skin, on the arms, sides, thighs, and feet, and on other parts of the body blue spots appeared, as if from coagulation of the blood. The body was opened in order to remove the intestines, which was effected with considerable difficulty; while the whole presented the appearance as if eaten up with something resembling cancer [casting further light on the Order's American Medical Association and its

domestic control of the International Cancer Conspiracy]. They were immediately placed in an especially well-closed vessel, as the odour was most offensive, while the examination was proceeded with. Not an hour, however, had elapsed before the vessel burst with a loud explosion, and the gases issuing from the intestines produced so frightful a stench that it was impossible any longer to remain in the chamber, and the embalming process had to be discontinued for that day. On the following day, the 24th, when they came again, it was found that decomposition had made rapid process, such as never occurs in ordinary cases, but alone in those of poisoning, the face and hands having become quite black, while on the skin appeared thick blisters filled with a noisome lymph, and when these were cut or pressed an odour was emitted entirely similar to that coming from the intestines, and it was, indeed, necessary to avoid coming near the body as much as possible.

But this was still not the least difficulty in carrying out the embalmment, as the skin had become detached from almost the whole body of the deceased, as in the case of a putrid carcass. Indeed, the nails came off, and the hair remained on the pillows on which the head rested. Under such circumstances embalmment was, of course, quite out of the question, and it became necessary to hasten to place the body quickly into a coffin before the limbs became entirely separated; and the Roman people had, for this time, to forego the spectacle of the exhibition of a Papal corpse in full Pontifical robes. . . . [The] question was who had poisoned him? The people of Rome quickly gave an answer, and exclaimed as from one throat, 'This the Jesuits have done.' . . . the Order of Jesus had perpetrated an act of revenge; and that it was not contrary to their morals that such an act might be accomplished by poison or dagger . . ." {25} [Emphasis added]

With this, Protestant **Richard W. Thompson** agrees:

". . . that it was not criminal but rather the proper service of God, to assassinate their enemies." {26}

Further, **Edward W. Grinfield**, in his *History of the Jesuits*, agrees:

"There cannot be stronger circumstantial evidence that **Ganganelli** fell a victim to the rage and detestation of the Order he had suppressed." {27}

For the famous German Jesuit and "moral theologian," **Martin Becan**, had declared in his outrageous *Opusculum Theologicum* on page 130 concerning regicide:

"That every subject can assassinate his prince when he has assumed the power of the throne as a **usurper** . . . in all the nations, it will be observed, that they will be

> honored in the extreme, those who immolate similar **tyrants**. It is necessary yet, however, that he shall be a **usurper**, because, having a probable right, his death will not be lawful. It is permitted to a nation . . . to depose a legitimate prince always, when he conducts himself as a **tyrant** [one who does not submit to the rule of the Jesuits]." {28} [Emphasis added]

Over two hundred years later, the Jesuits, using their 33rd Degree and Shriner Freemasons, would poison another Pope who had become their enemy as a *usurper* and a *tyrant*. After only thirty-three (Masonic) days in office **Pope John Paul I** lay dead in his bedroom. The Pope's death, according to some, was the result of a trusted friend who entered his room and, while standing nearby during a friendly conversation, crushed a two-chambered capsule under the Pope's nose releasing deadly *airborne cyanide*. In the words of a memorandum from a U.S. Army medical facility in Washington, D.C., the Papal Caesar was found sitting in a chair with a look of wide-eyed horror. **Avro Manhattan** gives us a similar description:

> "The Pope's lips were pulled backwards and upwards, his gums exposed, giving him a most horrific grimace. But then, what horrified her [the nun] even more, was, that both his eyes seemed about to be shooting out of their sockets . . . **Cardinal Villot** . . . announced with the utmost detachment, that, yes, the Pope was truly dead." {29}

And why?

> ". . . **John Paul** [I], had said that, the following morning he was going to read personally to **Father Arrupe**, the Jesuit General, a document which he had written himself. Although he did not reveal its nature, his companions guessed, it had something to do with [Communist] Liberation Theology . . . the Jesuits, behind the whole movement of Liberation Theology, were supporting, ever more openly, Communist guerrillas. Some of these movements, indeed, were even led by the Jesuit padres . . . Father Arrupe, their General, who had been in contact with Moscow [under Jesuit control since the commencement of the Bolshevik Revolution in 1917], had become a ruling Pope [the sinister "**Black Pope**"] himself, with a private army of his own. . . . **Pope John Paul** [I] became perturbed about the whole problem . . . The new Pope, decided to start dealing with Father Arrupe. Perhaps with Father Arrupe's dismissal." {30} [Emphasis added]

And two key players in the assassination of Pope John Paul I were **Jean Cardinal Villot,** the Papal Secretary of State (like President Kennedy's **Dean Rusk**), and **Bishop Paul Marcinkus** of the Vatican Bank. *Both of these men were Freemasons*.

We read with astonishment and utter disbelief:

> "Now, along with top politicians, journalists, pundits, and others with a need to know first, the pope read about what L'Osservatore Politics OP called '**The Great Vatican Lodge**.' The article gave names of 121 people who were alleged to be members of Masonic lodges . . . If the information was authentic, then it meant Luciano [Pope John Paul I] was virtually surrounded by Masons . . . The Secretary of State, **Cardinal Villot**, Masonic name Jeanni . . . **Bishop Paul Marcinkus** . . . of the Vatican Bank. The disconcerted pope read a list that seemed like a Who's Who of Vatican City." {31} [Emphasis added]

By virtue of their high positions of power in Vatican City and being members of the **P2** Masonic Lodge, **Jean Cardinal Villot** and **Bishop Paul Marcinkus** (who was also a criminal money launderer for the **Pope's Italian Mafia** and **CIA** who resided in Sun City, Arizona, until his sudden death in February, 2006) were obedient tools of **Pedro Arrupe**, the Jesuit General. Dear truth-seeker, in addition to Popes, the Jesuit General using his many soldiers has imprisoned or killed scores of liberal-minded priests within the Roman hierarchy and priesthood who dared to resist his absolutism.

This policy further entrenched the power of his "*infallible*" Papal Roman Caesar and of his ultramontane, fascist dictators. We read:

> ". . . the Hitler regime in the beginning interned Catholic priests in concentration camps because they refused to obey his dictates . . .
>
> Persecution of the Catholic Church in Germany has been directed only against those elements which did not entirely submit to the ever-increasing centralization of authority in Church and State [as described in **Pope Pius IX's** Syllabus of Errors and his conferred Infallibility in 1870]. To this end the Vatican helped crush out [directed the crushing out of] the Catholic popular parties both in Italy and Germany and centralized all political matters in Rome. This ensured to the [Masonic] dictators freedom from popular interference on the part of Catholics [via the Concordats with **Hitler** and **Mussolini**]; it established a more complete dictatorial regime within the Catholic Church itself; it enabled the Vatican to enter into secret concordats [like the Concordat with Lenin and Stalin negotiated by **Georgetown Jesuit Edmund Walsh** under cover of **President Herbert Hoover's** Mission of Relief in 1922] with fascist countries already existing, and with democratic countries, like Spain, France, Belgium [which, under the Order's **King Leopold II** having invited the Jesuits into the Congo, murdered ten million Black Congolese], and Portugal, after the destruction of their democratic governments by revolution and blitzkrieg.

> Finally it left the way clear for complete harmony and unity between Nazi-Fascism and Jesuit Catholicism . . . [This is exactly the same scenario that will be followed within the American Empire during its coming White, "New Right," fascist Republican, military dictatorship led by someone like the Jesuit-trained Knight of Malta, **Patrick J. Buchanan**, or the centralizing, "New Federalist" Roman Catholic and anti-Jew, Grand Orient Freemason, **Lyndon H. LaRouche, Jr.**, brought to power by Catholics and Protestants alike, who will be enraged over the treasonous policies of previous Presidents—like President **George W. Bush's** blanket naturalization of illegal aliens, they being mostly Hispanics, Orientals and Blacks, further making America a Roman Catholic nation of color. The Jesuits, advising and directing their American Nazi fascists, will use domestic concentration camps to murder "liberal," Roman Catholic priests resisting tyranny, just as they did in Hitler's Nazi Germany. This ruse of war will further create the deception that the Order's American tyrant is against the Pope and his Hierarch—to the delight of the ***Black Pope***!]
>
> With the extinction of liberal Catholicism and the imprisonment of liberal Protestant leaders, Vatican absolutism was triumphant. Of supreme satisfaction to the Jesuit Catholic faction was the dissolution of Protestantism in Germany [with the help of Jesuit General Ledochowski's Grand Inquisitor, the Jesuit-trained crypto-Roman Catholic **Joseph Djugashvili** ("Son of Steel") **Stalin** ("Man of Steel"), and his Red Army directed by the ***Black Pope***'s GRU/NKVD secretly working in conjunction with the ***Black Pope***'s Nazi SS in the persons of SS Generals **Martin Bormann** and **"Gestapo" Heinrich Muller**]." {32} [Emphasis added]

If the Jesuits, in assassinating their enemies, would kill Popes, Cardinals, Bishops and Priests, would they not kill a Roman Catholic American President if they thought it essential to the fulfillment of their imperial plans, while imposing their evil **Council of Trent** on us trusting and naive Americans?

Indeed they would, and *indeed they did* on November 22, 1963.

Anti-Jesuit Pope Clement XIV, 1769 – 1774 #102

After a four-year investigation and pressured by the Roman Catholic Monarchs of Europe, this brave Pope suppressed the Society of Jesus with a Papal Bull on July 21, 1773. He knew the tremendous POWER he was resisting and that the signing of the Bull would be his death warrant.

Fourteen months later he lay dead having been poisoned by those masters of murder, as the Italians declared the Pope's death to be a work of the Jesuits in obedience to their god whom they consider to be Jesus Christ in the flesh, the **Black Pope**.

To this day no mortal man occupying the office of Satan's sacred Papacy has ever dared to once again suppress the Company of Jesus, as the Pope's every word, tendency and action is closely monitored by the Jesuit General's Curia overseeing him. For indeed, the office of "the Sovereign Pontiff" is tempered with Jesuit/Masonic regicide.

The Jesuit Enigma, E. Boyd Barrett, (New York: Boni and Liveright, 1927).

Anti-Jesuit, Anti-Masonic Pope John Paul I, 1978 #103

After only thirty-three days in occupying St. Peter's Chair, this brave and daring Papal Caesar was poisoned by the P2 Masonic agents of the Jesuits, one being Secretary of State Jean Cardinal Villot. Found dead one morning by a nun, no autopsy was ever performed and no official death certificate has ever been issued. His fatal error was in attempting to formally relieve Pedro Arrupe of his command as the Superior General of the Society of Jesus. He should have learned his lesson from Pope Clement XIV, as both were given "the poison cup."

In God's Name, David A. Yallop, (New York: Bantam Books, 1984).

The **Black Pope**'s **P2 Freemason, Jean Cardinal Villot, 1978** #104

Masonic P2 Knight of Malta Licio Gelli (1919 – Present), 1981 #105

Secondary Vatican Assassin of Pope John Paul I

One of the **Black Pope**'s most devoted servants, we review with wonder the past criminal deeds of infamy committed by this most obedient son of the devil, who, like his spiritual father, is a thief and a mass-murderer. As Grand Master of the secretive 2400-member P2 Masonic lodge funded by the CIA to the tune of $10 million a month, Gelli, an agent for both the CIA and the KGB, was a key player in the Order's International Drug Trade, International Intelligence Community and International Banking Cartel. He had been: a fascist cohort of Mussolini; an ardent friend of ex-Nazi SD "Butcher of Lyons," Klaus Barbie; the unseen hand behind SMOM Juan Peron, Argentina's dictator who protected hundreds of Nazis after WWII; behind the murder of hundreds of patriotic nationalists, East and West, destroying national sovereignties in care of the New World Order; a close friend of the Papacy's Masonic Libyan dictator Muammar al-Qaddafi, evidencing Papal Knights are in fact the real power behind the **Black Pope**'s Masonic Islamic International Terrorist Network; the guest of honor at the 1981 inauguration of President Ronald Reagan; an operative in the Gehlen Org; and the liaison between the CIA and the Vatican via his Masonic P2 lodge. Gelli was associated with SMOM General Alexander Haig, Jr., then President Nixon's chief-of-staff, and National Security Advisor Henry Kissinger. Gelli also had strong ties to the Pope's International Sicilian Mafia and accrued a fortune in both commercial paper and gold. Behind a host of bombings, assassinations and grand thefts, Gelli, now convicted, is under house arrest in his villa in Tuscany.

In God's Name, David A. Yallop, (New York: Bantam Books, 1984).

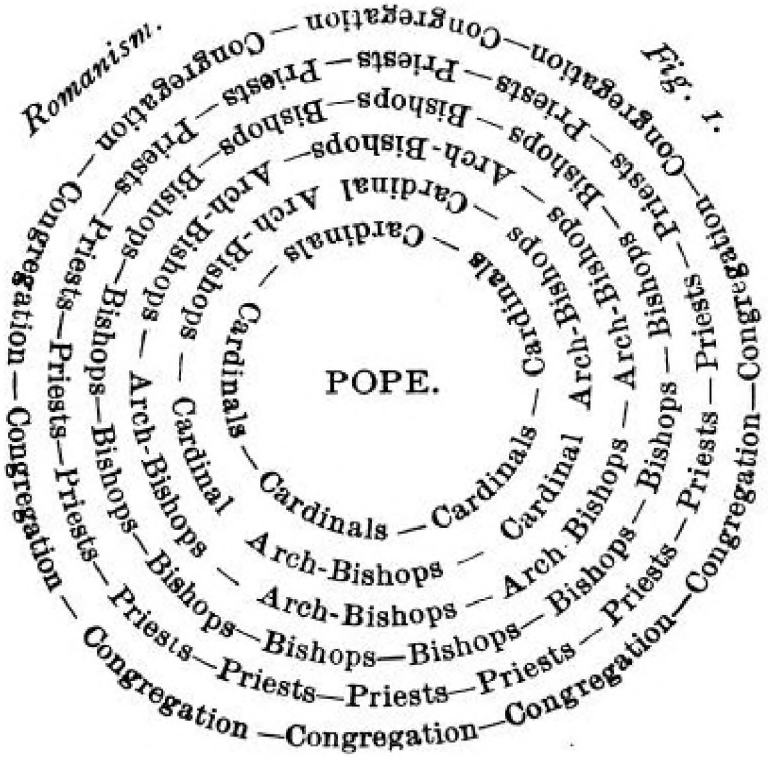
www.conspiracyarchive.com/NWO/project_paperclip.htm

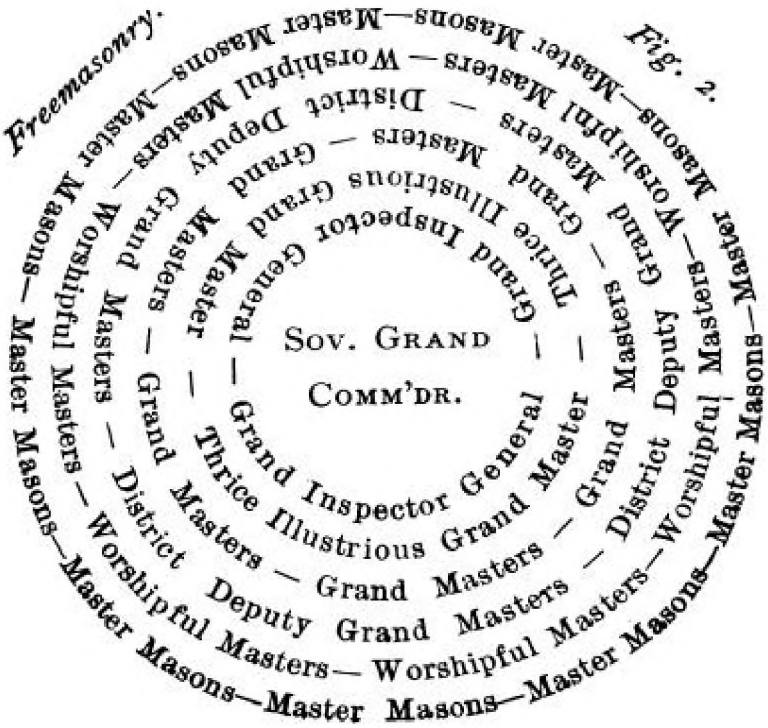
Primary Vatican Assassins **of Pope John Paul I:**

The White Pope**, John Paul II;** The ***Black Pope*** **Pedro Arrupe, 1980** **#106**

The Jesuit General's show of submission to the Pope comports with Canon Law but is, in fact, quite the opposite. Indeed, "Black is White and White is Black." With the Company's Masonic grip over the Papacy, no Pope will ever be allowed to exercise his sovereign powers without both the approval and oversight of his Jesuit confessor and advisor. The "Jesuit State" within the Pope's "Vatican City State" keeps the Pope submissive to the present and future policies of the Jesuit General as advised by his Assistants. Pope John Paul I was deceived, believing he could submit the Order to himself and expose its evil Vatican Bank Scandal.

Jesuits: A Multibiography, Jean Lacouture, (Collegeville, Minn.: The Liturgical Press, 1995).





Romanism and Freemasonry — Identical Babylonian Systems #107

The Master's Carpet: Or, Masonry and Baal-Worship Identical, Edmond Ronayne, (Chicago: T. B. Arnold, 1887).

The Jesuit General through his "Company" of Jesuits governs the Roman Catholic Institution through the Pope and his Hierarchy. The Jesuit General governs Freemasonry through its "Sovereign Grand Commander" and his Masonic Hierarchy. Both systems are identical and absolutist governing every nation in the world according to the degree of its obedience or disobedience to the written Word of God—The Authorized King James Version of 1611.

PAUSE II

The Jesuits **— 1773 – 1814**

Jesuit Power During the Suppression and Extinction of the Society From Pope Clement XIV to Pope Pius VII

> "Never before in the course of the world's history had such a Society appeared. The old Roman Senate itself did not lay schemes for world domination with greater certainty of success." {1}
>
> **Friedrich von Hardenberg, 1800**
> Alias "Novalis"
> Protestant German Philosopher

> "Even in England, Jesuits were never so well treated, nor perhaps so prosperous, as during their legal suppression." {2}
>
> **G. B. Nicolini of Rome, 1889**
> Protestant Italian Patriot
> Exiled to England
> *History of the Jesuits*

We shall pause for a moment of reflection, dear truth-seeker. You have finished your **First Block** of Jesuit history as it relates to the Kennedy Assassination.

It is imperative that you be familiar with the censored history of the past that you may understand the present. There are now three more blocks to go. Be of good cheer, be not afraid, be patient and stand fast, as would a good soldier while under emotional attack by this seasoned and ubiquitous enemy whose god is "***the god of this world***."

Having an understanding of the Order's first two hundred and thirty-three years of existence, you now know the true course of European history. The issues are **Black** and **White**, with no shades of **Gray**. It was the righteous Protestant Calvinist Reformation versus the Catholic Jesuit **Counter-Reformation**; the Old and New Testament teachings of the Bible as preached by **Luther** and **Calvin** versus the teachings of the evil **Council of Trent** as championed by the **Sons of Ignatius Loyola**. There was a courageous, Irish Catholic priest who conducted a legal action in Rome on behalf of American bishops and priests in the 1920s *against the Jesuits*.

After his conversion to the true risen Christ of the AV1611 Reformation Bible, he became an evangelist conducting mission work among New York Roman Catholics during the 1940s. The brilliant and beloved **Leo Lehmann** writes of the Nazi era:

"Space permits only a very brief summary of the counter-Reformation activities of Jesuit Catholicism which led to the rise and present successes of Nazi-Fascism

against the liberalizing effects of the Protestant Reformation. The **Thirty Years' War**, the murderous reign of the **Duke of Alva** in the Netherlands, the **Massacre of St. Bartholomew** and the bloody attempts at Catholic restoration in England, are visible, and terrifying examples of the anti-Protestant activities of the Jesuit Order in the past." {3} [Emphasis added]

In addition to the **Council of Trent**, **Peter Dens'** *Theologia*, as taught to the Irish priests in 1826 at a Roman Catholic Seminary in Maynooth, Ireland, declared:

> "**Prop. 1. Protestants are heretics, and as such are worse than Jews, and pagans.**
> **Prop. 2. That they are by baptism, and by blood, under the power of the Roman Catholic Church.**
> **Prop. 3. That heretics (Protestants) are subject to the Roman Catholic Church.**
> **Prop. 4. So far from granting toleration to Protestants, it is the duty of the church, to exterminate the rites of their religion.**
> **Prop. 5. That it is the duty of the Roman Catholic Church to compel heretics, by corporal punishment, to submit to her faith.**
> **Prop. 6. That the punishments decreed by the Roman Catholic Church, are confiscation of goods, exile, imprisonment, and death." {4}** [Emphasis added]

And to what end did these unbiblical, tyrannical and heretical doctrines so insanely serve? In 1550 **Pope Julius III** declared his claim to universal **Temporal** (political) **Power** evidenced by a new coin he issued, its motto having read:

> "**The nation and kingdom that will not serve me shall perish**!" {5}

This claim of the Papal Caesar *was and is a perversion* of a passage of Holy Writ referring to the **Nation of Israel** under the rule of her Messiah during His *future universal reign*, He having established the kingdom promised to **King David**. The Pope's claim is evidence of his evil and wicked doctrine called "**Replacement Theology**," namely that the Gentile Pope and his pagan, Roman Catholic Church has replaced the Hebrew/Jewish Lord Jesus Christ and his Hebrew nation of Israel. We read of Messiah's future kingdom on earth with Israel to be the head of all nations:

> ***"And the sons of strangers shall build up thy walls, and their kings shall minister unto thee [Israel]: for in my wrath I smote thee [Israel], but in my favour have I had mercy on thee [Israel] . . . For the nation and kingdom that will not serve thee [Israel] shall perish; yea, those nations shall be utterly wasted."***
>
> *– Isaiah 60:10, 12*

Dear truth-seeker, since you now understand our **First Block** of Jesuit history, you are now able to understand our **Second Block** of Jesuit history. It begins with the Order's formal suppression and extinction by **Pope Clement XIV** in 1773 and ends with its formal re-establishment by **Pius VII** in 1814—*a total of forty-one years*.

These forty-one years were *absolutely golden* for the Society of Jesus. For the Sons of Loyola punished all their enemies including the Dominican priests, perfected the inner workings between themselves and high-level **Freemasonry**, created an alliance between the **House of Rothschild** in establishing the **Illuminati**, punished and then absorbed the **Knights of Malta** just like the absorbing "**Borg**" of *Star Trek*.

They used the Orthodox **Catherine II "the Great" of Russia** and the Lutheran **Frederick II "the Great" of Prussia** to conquer and divide Poland, rendering the Pope's **Bull of Suppression and Extinction** of no effect in that Roman Catholic land.

Frederick the Great commanded as much, as translated by Thomas J. Campbell, S.J.:

> "We, Frederick by the Grace of God, King of Prussia, to all and every of our subjects, greeting:
>
> As you have already been advised that you are not permitted to circulate any Bulls or Briefs of the Pope, without our approbation of the same, we have no doubt that you will conform to this general order, in case the **Brief** [in fact, the Bull] of the Pope suppressing the Society of Jesus arrives at any department within your jurisdiction. Nevertheless, we have deemed it necessary to recall this to your memory, and as, under the date of Berlin, the sixth of this month, we have resolved, for reasons prompting us thereto, that this annihilation of the Society which has recently taken place shall not be published in our states, we graciously enjoin upon you to take all necessary measures in your district to suppress the aforesaid **Bull** of the Pope; for which end you will, in our name, as soon as you receive this communication, issue an explicit order, under penalty of rigorous chastisement, to all ecclesiastics of the Roman Catholic religion domiciled in your territory not to publish the aforesaid **Bull** annulling the Society of Jesus. You are commanded to see carefully to the execution of this order, and to inform us immediately in case any high foreign ecclesiastics endeavor to introduce any **Bulls** of this kind into our kingdom surreptitiously." {6} [Emphasis added]

Under the protection of the Continent's most powerful Masonic authority and creator of the Supreme Council of the 33rd Degree, the Order caused the French Revolution, beheading a **Bourbon Catholic King**, **Louis XVI**, and a **Hapsburg Catholic Queen**, **Marie Antoinette**, in retaliation for being expelled from France by **King Louis XV** and from Austria by **Archduchess Maria Theresa**. With **Napoleon** the Freemason they drove **the Bourbons** from their throne in Spain and **the**

Braganzas from their throne in Portugal. They even attempted to take the land of **Canaan** (not Romish "Palestine") and thus Jerusalem from the Moslems, as did the Pope's Crusaders, led by the evil **Knights Templars** of the Dark Ages.

Known as "**The Community of Zion**" in France, the Sons of Loyola used their Middle Eastern Napoleonic Wars in attempting to secure Jerusalem, in the words of the lying Napoleon, *"for the Jews."* As per the ancient dream and quest of Loyola, the Society, in the name of "the Jews," which race they hated and continue to hate to this day, sought to destroy the two Islamic Mosques on Jerusalem's ancient Temple Mount. It then desired to build a Masonic Solomon's Temple "for the Jews," but with the secret agenda of fully intending to transform "***the temple of God***" into a Luciferian-Satanic-Egyptian **Temple of SET**. That momentous transformation would be realized by a future and final Jesuit Pontiff turned Antichrist, mortally wounded with the sword, risen from the dead, indwelt by the Devil and causing the Mosaic sacrifices and oblations to cease via his personal presence within. This final consummation of the Devil's ***"mystery of iniquity,"*** to which end the Jesuit Order was created, and to which end its Elders have strained every nerve, is none other than—

> ***"the abomination of desolation, spoken of by Daniel the prophet, stand in the holy place."***
>
> *– Matthew 24:15*

Yet, the Militia's most important victories were *both religious and political*. The Jesuits deeply penetrated the Russian Orthodox Church and Germany's Lutheran Church, along with its **Tubingen University**, attributing their Jew-hating propaganda to the works of **Martin Luther**! Politically, they took control of the **Crown** and **Bank of England**. *For this reason* England, with Shriner Freemason **Viscount Palmerston**, would *never* go to war with Jesuit-controlled France again; it would conduct the Pope's Opium Wars against the people of China (just like the Company, with its CIA and Mafia Commission, is presently conducting a massive Drug Trade against the "*heretic and liberal*" people of the American Empire) governed by the Order's enemy—**the Manchu Dynasty**—and would *refuse to help* the Italian patriots in their warring with the armies of the Pope during the Italian Revolution of 1848.

The Jesuits also captured the huge **Vatican Empire,** including its landed Church properties the world over, and for this reason the Papal Caesar, occupying Satan's sacred Office of the Papacy, *would never* suppress the Society of Jesus, *ever again!*

Freemason Choiseul; Chief Minister to King Louis XV, 1764 #108

It was during the first Great Masonic Schism (1753) that the Order was driven out of Portugal, France and Spain by Freemasons Pombal, Choiseul and Aranda.

Preferring loyalty to his king rather than treason to the Temporal Power of the Pope upheld by the Jesuits, Duc de Choiseul expelled the Order from France, including all legal holdings in the New World. To preserve their properties and tremendous wealth in America, the Company arranged the Louisiana Purchase between Thomas Jefferson and Napoleon I. Meanwhile, the North American states would continue to serve as a haven for Protestant Christians. By dividing Masonry from Jesuitism for a season, the LORD gave a respite to His people.

Jesuits: A Multibiography, Jean Lacouture, (Collegeville, Minn.: The Liturgical Press, 1995).

The ***Black Pope,*** **Lorenzo Ricci #109**

Eighteenth Superior General of the Society of Jesus**, 1758 – 1775**

During the Order's Suppression from 1773 to 1814 by Pope Clement XIV, General Ricci created the Order of the Illuminati with his soldier, Adam Weishaupt, uniting the House of Rothschild and Grand Orient Freemasonry with the Society of Jesus. Although Ricci would die a prisoner in Rome's Castle of St. Angelo, his Satanic master plan of vengeance against the Monarchs of Europe and war on the Papacy's Holy Roman Empire would be crowned with success. Weishaupt, the Father of modern Communism, used his Jesuit-backed Jacobins to conduct the terrifying French Revolution incited by his Masonic Encyclopaedists, Voltaire and Diderot. Years later Jesuit General Ledochowski, with his Bolsheviks, conducted the Russian Revolution in 1917 incited by his Masonic Communists, Marx and Engels, it being identical to the upheaval of 1789. What many modern writers of today describe as "the Illuminati" is, in fact and purpose, another name for the ubiquitous Company of Jesus under the all-pervading guidance of its master governing Washington, D.C., London, Paris, Berlin, Moscow, Peking, Jerusalem, Mecca and the Vatican, the ***Black Pope***.

History of the Jesuits: Their Origin, Progress, Doctrines, and Designs, G. B. Nicolini, (London: Henry G. Bohn, 1889) pp. 356, 357.

Vatican Assassins:

“Wounded In The House Of My Friends”

Volume II

BLOCK II — 1773 – 1814

The Jesuits,

—During Their Suppression and Extinction—

In Seeking to Destroy the Protestant Reformation *and Restore the Dark Ages with "The White Pope" Exercising His Temporal Power as the Universal Monarch of the World,*

Established the Illuminati in Alliance with Grand Orient, 33rd Degree, Shriner Freemasonry, and then, as the secret Advisors of **Napoleon Bonaparte,** *Punished the Papacy*, the Dominican Priests, the Knights of Malta, the Roman Catholic Monarchs of Europe, the Protestant people of Germany, and the Orthodox people of Russia;

Moreover, they *Destroyed the Pope's* **Holy Roman Empire,** *Exposed the Outrages* of the Dominicans' **"Holy Office of the Inquisition,"** and *Enfranchised the Semitic Hebrew/Jewish Race* (Further Humbling the anti-Jewish, Roman Catholic Sovereigns of Europe), for the Purpose of *Inducing* **Pope Pius VII** to Restore to Life his Ubiquitous, Obsidian Bodyguard—the Society of Jesus—in 1814, following its *Suppression and Extinction* by the brave **Pope Clement XIV,** his **Bull** enforced in all Roman Catholic Nations from 1773 to 1814. With the Jesuit Order now legally revived, the **Black Pope** would continue to magnify demon-possessed **Pope Innocent III's** Fourth Lateran Council (1215 A.D.). One of its death sentences reads thus:

> **"We excommunicate and anathematize every heresy that exalts itself against the holy, orthodox and Catholic faith, condemning all heretics, by whatever name they may be known; for though their faces differ, they are tied together by their tails. Such as are condemned are to be delivered over to the existing secular powers, to receive due punishment.**
>
> **. . . Secular powers of all ranks and degrees are to be warned, induced, and, if necessary, compelled by ecclesiastical censure, to swear that they will exert themselves to the utmost in the defence of the faith, and extirpate all heretics denounced by the Church who shall be found in their territories. . . . If any temporal lord, . . . shall neglect to clear his territory of heretical depravity, . . . the bishops of the province shall unite in excommunicating him. . . . the Supreme Pontiff . . . will bestow the territory on Catholics . . . on the condition of exterminating the heretics and preserving the said territory in the faith."** {1}

Chapter 15
The Jesuits — **1773**

Protected by Freemason Frederick II "the Great" of Lutheran Prussia
Protected by Catherine II "the Great" of Orthodox Russia
Protected by George III of Anglican Great Britain

> "**It is allowable to kill by treachery one who is proscribed** [*condemned*]. . . . **It is equally allowable to put to death those who injure us in the estimation of princes, and persons of distinction**." {1} [Emphasis added]
>
> **Antonio Escobar, 1659**
> Spanish Jesuit
> *Moral Theology*

> "All these things cause the Father-General to be feared by the Pope and the sovereigns . . . A sovereign who is not their friend will sooner or later experience their vengeance." {2}
>
> **Luigi Desanctis, 1852**
> Official Censor of the Inquisition
> *Popery, Puseyism and Jesuitism*

The Society of Jesus was now, formally and forever, disbanded by Pope Clement XIV's **Bull of Suppression and Extinction** issued in 1773. It cost the Pope his life but saved the Devil's Vatican Empire from a war with the enraged Roman Catholic monarchs of Europe. The Bull was effective in countries where the **Roman Catholic Church** and the **Civil State** were united. In countries where another religious institution was united with the State, the Bull would not be enforced. Such was the case with Prussia and Russia. "Mother Russia" was governed by an absolute monarchy, headed by the Romanovs. The Romanov dynasty was the legal protector of the **Russian Eastern Orthodox Church**, which included the Orthodox "Pope" called the "**Patriarch**." Church and State were united, as they were all throughout Europe, Protestant and Roman Catholic alike. (The only exception to this rule in history would be the creation of these United Protestant States of America tempered with the anti-Jesuit, Baptist-Calvinist First Amendment.) Since Pope Clement XIV's Bull of Suppression would not be enforced in Russia, the Jesuits sought and received admittance and protection there. In spite of the fact that **Peter the Great** had expelled the Jesuits during his reign in 1723, **Catherine the Great** (who in 1762, with her paramour, **Grigory Grigoryevich Orlov**, had murdered her husband, **Tzar Peter III**) freely re-admitted them in 1773. This selfish move would prove to be the end of the Romanov Dynasty within one hundred and forty-five years.

Catherine believed the Order would protect her throne since she had murdered her husband to acquire it. She was German and a Lutheran, as well as a "whore" according to her son, **Tzar Paul I**; but as the Empress of Russia she was the protector of the Orthodox Church. Little did she know the secret designs of the Order as it deeply penetrated the Orthodox priesthood and acquired such political power that **Tzar Alexander I** would expel it after the Congress of Vienna, in 1820.

We must remember that **the Pope**, in command of the Western Roman Catholic Church Empire headed in Rome, was the rival of **the Patriarch** in command of the Eastern Orthodox Church Empire headed in Constantinople (the Second Rome) and Orthodox Moscow (the Third Rome). The policy of the Popes of the Dark Ages, since the religious division between East and West led by **Michael Cerularius** in 1054, was to conquer these two key cities of Orthodox religious power and restore the Pope's Temporal tyranny, centralizing all **Spiritual** and **Temporal** power in the Pope of Rome. During the reign of the demon-Pope **Innocent III**, the **Fourth Crusade** was launched resulting in the sacking of Orthodox Constantinople in 1204. In 1453 the Moslem Turks, secretly financed by Rome, conquered and plundered the city, turning the famous Orthodox Church Cathedral, "Hagia Sophia," into "St. Sophia's Mosque" to this day, thereby eliminating one of the Pope's greatest visible rivals. By the mid-Nineteenth Century, the Jesuits, via Grand Orient, Islamic-Shriner Freemasonry, would be in complete control of Islam. Turkey, later aided by Jesuit-controlled monarchs, Protestant **Queen Victoria** and Roman Catholic **Napoleon III**, ignited the Order's war against **Alexander II's** anti-Jesuit Orthodox Russia, known as the **Crimean War** of 1853-56. It was obvious: "the Third Rome" was now under Papal attack. In 1904 the Company used its Japanese **Emperor Meiji** to launch the **Russo-Japanese War** via a sneak attack, partially destroying the Tzar's navy built by the American **John Paul Jones**. (Could that have been the Judgment of God for the Russian blockade of Southern American ports during the War Between the States, cutting off essential medicines, contrary to the law of war, thereby intending to make every wound mortal?) Orthodox **Moscow** fell in 1917 and the Church's anti-Papal leadership was purged by the Order's bloody Jacobin/Bolsheviks. Hence Moscow, like Constantinople, through the Pope's religions of Communism and Islam, was now completely in the hands of the Sons of Loyola. Yet the fall of "the Third Rome" may well have been delayed had not the wicked **Catherine II "the Great"** re-admitted the Society into Russia, thereby providing the impetus of the Jesuit conspiracy within the Orthodox Church to secretly aid the Order's conspiracy of the October Revolution.

The other absolute Monarch who gave protection to the Jesuit Order was **Frederick II "the Great**," King of Prussia. This heroic military leader of the **Seven Years' War** (1756-1763) with its Protestant victory was the protector of the Lutheran Church in that country. Church and State were united. Therefore,

Clement XIV's **Bull of Suppression and Extinction** was not enforced in Lutheran Prussia. So the Jesuits, "the Pope's bodyguard," sought and received protection from Frederick II:

> "Although overwhelmed on every side, they were not daunted, and their courage was still greater than their misfortunes. Driven from those countries in which they had been nurtured and cherished, and which ought to have been their natural abode, they turned their regards to the camp of their former enemies. . . . those fiery persecutors of all religious sects which were out of the pale of Rome, and especially the Lutherans, had recourse for protection to the **Lutheran Frederick of Prussia**, and to the schismatic **Catherine of Russia**; and we do not hesitate to advance that, had those monarchs, in exchange for some advantages and privileges, asked of them to combat the Papal doctrines, . . .they would have fought against the Roman Catholic religion with the same ardour which they had employed in defending it [which indeed was done with **Napoleon Bonaparte I**]. . . .
>
> We have already seen that [**Jesuit General**] **Ricci**, in his examination, confessed that he was in correspondence with his Prussian majesty [as well as with **King George III**]; and it is a fact that Frederick, even before the suppression of the Society, proved himself its friend and protector, notwithstanding the reproaches and sneers of his friends and masters, the philosophers. **D'Alembert**, above, assailed the king in all his vulnerable points; but in vain: Frederick remained firm in his purpose of supporting the Jesuits [remembering that Frederick had fought a Seven Years' War with France and thus hated its Bourbon Dynasty as much as the Jesuits wished to overthrow it via a Masonic Revolution]. . . . **D'Alembert**, . . . wrote to Frederick, telling him that he 'wished that neither he nor his successors might ever have cause to repent of granting an asylum to intriguers, . . . he much doubted whether the Jesuits would ever pay his majesty the honour of admitting him to their Order, as they did the great **Louis XIV**, . . . and the poor, miserable **James II**, who was much more fit to be a Jesuit than a king. . . . It is not on your majesty's account that I dread the re-establishment of these formerly self-styled Jesuits, as the late Parliament of Paris called them. What harm, indeed, could they do to a prince whom the Austrians, the Imperialists, the French, and the Swedes united, have been unable to deprive of a single village?
>
> But I am alarmed, sire, lest other princes, who have not the same power as you have to make head against all Europe, and who have weeded out this poisonous hemlock from their gardens, should one day take a fancy to come to you and borrow seed to scatter their ground anew. I earnestly hope your majesty will issue an edict to forbid for ever the exportation of Jesuitic grain, which can [at present] thrive nowhere but in your dominions.' **Frederick remained unmoved; . . .**" {3} [Emphasis added]

A key detail here is that **Frederick II** *was the most powerful Freemason in Europe*, possessing the sovereign Masonic power over all "**the Craft**." We read:

> ". . . on the **1st of May, 1786,** Frederick II, King of Prussia, caused the high degrees and Masonic Constitutions of the ancient Rite to be revived. He added eight degrees to the twenty-five [written by the Jesuits in the College of Clermont in France] already recognized in Prussia, and founded a Supreme Council of thirty-three degrees [which Supreme Council in America is in Washington, D.C.], of which he himself constructed the regulations in eighteen articles." {4} [Emphasis added]

Could it be that the Jesuits aided Frederick II in writing the additional eight degrees as well as establishing the **Supreme Council** of thirty-three degrees? This is one of the major connections between Jesuitism and high-level Freemasonry. For when the Jesuits would cause the Russian Revolution in 1917 they would institute communism. (Communism had been perfected on their Reductions in Paraguay from 1609 to 1767.) And the great day of celebration in **Stalin's Russia** and **Hitler's Germany** would be **May 1st**—the very day Frederick II instituted **33rd Degree Freemasonry**. Of this union between Frederick II and the Jesuits we read:

> "The Jesuits flocked, therefore, to [Polish Roman Catholic] Silesia from all quarters, seeking his Protestant protection, which caused Voltaire to remark in his caustic style, that 'it would divert him beyond measure to think of Frederick as the general of the Jesuits, and that he hoped this would inspire the Pope with the idea of becoming mufti.' " {5} [Emphasis added]

Little did **Frederick II** know that Protestant Germany *would pay dearly for this*. The Jesuits would penetrate the Lutheran clergy and add to the words of Luther, portraying him as a Jew-hater! They would attack the Bible of Luther's Germany with "higher criticism," and overthrow Frederick II's distant descendant, **Kaiser Wilhelm II**. The Jesuits would also bring Hitler to power and in their beloved Silesia (now Poland), would erect their Death Camps in which millions of "accursed heretics and liberals," including two thirds of the Jews of Europe along with the **Roman Catholic Roma** (Gypsies, many of which were vagabond Jews by race), would be mass-murdered. And when many were calling for the Americans to bomb Auschwitz, it was **President Roosevelt**—*the 33rd Degree Shriner Freemason*—who prevented it with his tool and **CFR** member, **John J. McCloy**. And it was John J. McCloy, along with two other 33rd Degree Masons, who were appointed to the Warren Commission. They were **Gerald Ford** and Supreme Court Chief Justice, **Earl Warren**.

As we all know, the Warren Commission covered up the Kennedy Assassination. But most Americans do not know that the Jesuits got away with murder—again—*with the help of their Shriner and 33rd Degree "Slavemasons."*

Frederick II "the Great" Hohenzollern (1712 – 1786), 1770s #110

Freemasonic King of Prussia, 1740 – 1786

Frederick II was the most powerful Freemason on the European Continent.

Even though he: was the hero of the Seven Years' War (1756-1763) which enabled his Protestant ally, Great Britain, to win North America; was the Protector of the Lutheran Church who saved Germany from partition had the war been lost; and declared "No country ever got any good by injuring the Jew;" he treacherously admitted the Jesuits into his Protestant Empire and censored the Pope's "Bull" suppressing the Order. This is an undeniable link between high-level, 33rd Degree Freemasonry and the Professed Jesuits of the Fourth Vow. His Hohenzollern dynasty however, would pay dearly for this, as his distant "heretic" Lutheran relative, Kaiser Wilhelm II, would flee into exile in 1918 after he, via General Ludendorff, destroyed Bismarck's Protestant Second Reich. Wilhelm II, though allowing the Redemptorists and Jesuits to re-enter Germany (1894/1917), became the victim of the very Grand Orient Illuminized Freemasonry Frederick had helped to create, the Company's same Satanic agent used to overthrow the Bourbons during the **Black Pope**'s Napoleonic Wars.

Jesuits: A Multibiography, Jean Lacouture, (Collegeville, Minn.: The Liturgical Press, 1995).
The Time of Jacob's Trouble, Louis S. Bauman, (Long Beach, California: Louis S. Bauman, 1939) p. 128.

Catherine II "the Great" Romanov (1729 – 1796), 1770s #111

Empress of Russia, 1762 – 1796

This German was the greatest disgrace ever to sit upon the throne of the Romanovs. Having both murdered her husband and usurped the power of the Empire, Catherine was openly called a "whore" by her son, Paul, who had been the rightful heir to the throne after his father's death. As the protector of the Orthodox Church, she treasonously admitted the Jesuits into Russia in 1773 despite Peter the Great's expulsion of the Order in 1723. The Jesuits deeply penetrated Russia's state Church and Tsarist government through Freemasonry, Catherine having declared herself the "Protectress of the Craft" in 1763. The Order successfully overthrew both Church and State by 1922 using their "Holy Monk," Grigory Rasputin, a secret Jesuit according to the brave, Spanish ex-Jesuit, Alberto Rivera. Rasputin was covertly advised by the visibly Orthodox rector of the Jesuit-controlled, Orthodox Tiflis Theological Seminary, Bishop Hermogen, along with Hermogen's fellow secret Jesuit, the evil Orthodox priest Iliodor. Stalin would attend the same Seminary and be tutored by the same Jesuit coadjutors for five years. Meanwhile, the Sons of Loyola thrived during the Suppression under Catherine II, Paul I, and Alexander I, awaiting their ultimate restoration while the **Black Pope** conducted his Napoleonic Wars.

Jesuits: A Multibiography, Jean Lacouture, (Collegeville, Minnesota: The Liturgical Press, 1995).

Chapter 16
The Jesuits — **1773 – 1776**

Allied with the Masonic Jewish Labor Zionist House of Rothschild Creating the Bavarian Illuminati; Jesuit Adam "Spartacus" Weishaupt Jesuit "Slaves of the Pope" Revolt Against Rome

"**Von Hammer**, in his History of the Assassins, a branch or development of the Illuminati, points out singular parallels between the teaching of Loyola and the Assassins. [The Jesuit Order has revived the Assassins in creating the intolerant and fanatical modern day sect within Islam known as **Osama bin Laden's** "Wahhabism," having been embraced by tribal chief **Abdul Aziz ibn Saud** in 1744 and now, since formally established by **King Abdul Aziz ibn Saud** 1932 (via one of his British MI6 courtiers, Knight of Malta **Sir John Philby**), is the state religion of Saudi Arabia.] Nor can it be said that drawing attention to this parallelism is a mere Protestant prejudice, since the first charge was made by the priests of Alcala, and in the very lifetime of the founder of the Jesuits." {1} [Emphasis added]

M. F. Cusack, 1896
Converted Nun of Kenmare Convent
*The **Black Pope***

"[The Constitutions of the Jesuit Order] contain six impediments against reception into the Order, the first of which is Jewish descent up to the fourth generation . . . [From 1593 to 1946] General council of the order have many times proclaimed that Jewish descent must be considered as 'an impurity, scandal, dishonor and infamy.' Suarez, noted Jesuit theologian, also states that Jewish descent is an impurity of such indelible character that it is sufficient to prevent admission into the Order." {2} [Emphasis added]

Leo H. Lehmann, 1944
Irish American Ex-Priest
Behind the Dictators

"**My head was spinning as I found out the Jesuit General was closely linked to the Illuminati in London**." {3} [Emphasis added]

Alberto Rivera, 1979
Spanish American Ex-Jesuit
Alberto

"In 1814, **Berckheim** drew up his great report on the secret societies of Germany, which is of so much importance in throwing light on the workings of

the modern revolutionary movement, that extracts must be given here at length. His testimony gains greater weight from the vagueness he displays on the origins of **Illuminism** and the role it had played before the **French Revolution;** it is evident, therefore, that he had not taken his ideas from [**John**] **Robison** or [**Jesuit Abbe Augusten de**] **Barruel**—to whom he never once refers—but from information gleaned on the spot in Germany. The opening paragraphs finally refute the fallacy concerning the extinction of the sect in **1786** [the very same year the Supreme Council of the 33rd Degree was established in Germany].

'The oldest and most dangerous association is that which is generally known under the denomination of the Ilumines [**Illuminati**] and of which the foundation goes back towards the middle of the last century. Bavaria was its cradle; **it is said that it had for founders several chiefs of the Order of the Jesuits** [Bavaria being the most powerful Jesuit stronghold north of the Alps]; . . . ' " {4} [Emphasis added]

Nesta Webster, 1924
Pro-Jesuit English Historian
Secret Societies and
Subversive Movements

"**ILLUMINATI**, . . . It was founded on May 1, 1776, by **Adam Weishaupt**, professor of canon law at Ingolstadt, and an [openly] ex-Jesuit [but secretly still a member of the Order retaining his chair at the University until 1785], . . . The name originally assumed for the order was the **Society of the Perfectibilists** [the Jesuits also calling their Order, **'The Society of the Perfect'** so designated in **Abate Leone's** The Jesuit Conspiracy: The Secret Plan of the Order, (1848), p. 183]. . . .

The entire subserviency of its members (who on admission were pledged to blind obedience to the orders of their superiors [as are the Jesuits]) was secured by a strict system of secret confessions and monthly reports [as practiced in the Order] checked by mutual espionage [individual Jesuits allowed only to be in groups of three, which groups of three abreast, when walking or marching, compose "the long Black line"]. . . . special attention being given to the enlistment of young men of wealth, rank, and social importance [also practiced by the Jesuits as in the case of Fordham University Jesuit **Avery Cardinal Dulles**, the son of **Eisenhower's** Secretary of State, **John Foster Dulles**]. . . . the order . . . was considerably influenced by the intimate relations which were established with Masonic lodges at Munich and Freising [both cities later being Heinrich Himmler's Nazi SS strongholds] in 1780. . . .

About the time an important impulse was given to its prosperity in middle and northern Germany by the ambition and energy of a newly acquired member, [**Masonic Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor**] **Baron Adolf von Knigge**, who had his

headquarters at Frankfort-on-the-Main. It was to him that the society was indebted for the extremely elaborate constitution (never, however, actually realized) according to which the entire membership was divided into three great classes, in **the first** of which were to be included the 'novices' [like the Jesuit "novices"], the 'minervals,' and the 'lesser illuminati' [Jesuit "Scholastics"], while **the second** consisted of 'freemasons,' ('ordinary,' 'Scotch,' and 'Scotch knights' [the Jesuits having previously written the first twenty-five degrees of the Scottish Rite from their Parisian College of Clermont in 1754]), and **the third** or **'mystery class'** [as are those select Jesuits under Extreme Oath of the Fourth Vow] was subdivided into the **two grades** of priests and regents [like the Jesuit Spiritual Coadjutors] and of magus and king [like the Jesuit Temporal Coadjutors]. . . . all correspondence was conducted in cipher [as did the Jesuits for centuries prior to the perfection of the **Black Pope**'s International Intelligence Community]; to increase the mystification, towns and provinces were invested with new and altogether arbitrary designations [the Jesuit Superior General having divided up the world into "Provinces" now composing ten "Assistancies"]. . . .

A rupture which took place between **Weishaupt** and **Knigge** [ordered by the Jesuit General] in **1784** greatly accelerated the public expression of a counter feeling of suspicion and dislike which had been slowly gathering strength [as intended so as to distance the Illuminati from the Bavarian Jesuits], and in **1785** [nearly four years before the beginning of the Order's French Revolution] the Bavarian Government [controlled by the Jesuits through the Bavarian Roman Catholic Wittelsbach dynasty] issued an edict which proved fatal to the order [in Bavaria]. Many of its members were imprisoned or compelled to leave their homes; Weishaupt himself was deprived of his chair [at the University, indicating that the Society of Jesus was involved in creating the Illuminati for nearly ten years!] and banished the kingdom [Weishaupt to become known as the "PATRIARCH OF THE JACOBINS"]." {5} [Emphasis added]

Encyclopedia Britannica, 1903
New Werner Edition, Ninth Edition
"Illuminati"

The Jesuits, now formally suppressed by the Pope, were allied with **Frederick II "the Great"** of Prussia and **Catherine II "the Great"** of Russia. The Jesuit General was in control of high-level Scottish Rite Freemasonry, Grand Orient Freemasonry, and now sought an alliance with the Masonic **Baron of the House of Rothschild**. To accomplish this he chose a Jesuit who was a German Gentile (*not a Jew*) by race and a Freemason by association—**Adam Weishaupt**.

"That [**Adam**] **Weishaupt** was not the originator of the [*Luciferian and Satanic*] system he named **'Illuminism'** will be already apparent to every reader of the

present work. . . . How did these Oriental methods penetrate to the Bavarian professor? According to certain writers, through the Jesuits.

The fact that Weishaupt had been brought up by this Order has provided the enemies of the Jesuits with the argument that they were the secret inspirers of the **Illuminati** [*as indeed they were*]. . . . That Weishaupt did, however, draw to a certain extent on Jesuit methods of training is recognized even by [**Abbe**] **Barruel**, himself a Jesuit [*a 3rd degree Freemason and influential historian of the French Revolution*], who, quoting [*Masonic*] **Mirabeau**, says that Weishaupt, 'admired above all those laws, that regime of the Jesuits, which, under one head [*the Jesuit General*], made men dispersed over the universe tend towards the same goal . . . ' " {6}[Emphasis added]

The Jesuit Adam Weishaupt was thoroughly familiar with the regicide doctrines of **Suarez**, **Molina**, **Mariana** and **Escobar**. He was also a brilliant instructor of Canon Law—including the evil **Council of Trent**—at a Jesuit College in Bavaria. We read:

"From the Jesuit College at Ingolstadt is said to have issued the sect known as 'the Illuminati of Bavaria' founded by Adam Weishaupt; its nominal founder, however, seems to have played a subordinate though conspicuous role in the organization of this sect." {7}[Emphasis added]

With Jesuit General Ricci's creation of the **Bavarian Illuminati** through his obedient soldier, Adam Weishaupt, it was determined that Weishaupt would be given a new name, unique to the purpose of the General's new Order, and later openly join the Munich Lodge. That name was known in ancient Roman history as "Spartacus."

"According to [anti-Jew French historian and Masonic Jesuit **Abbe Augusten de**] **Barruel**, Weishaupt then spent five years thinking out his system, which he founded under the name of **Illuminati** on May 1, 1776, and assumed the 'illuminated' name of **'Spartacus'** [and in 1777 Weishaupt was initiated into first degree of the Lodge **"Theodore de Bon Conseil,"** in the Jesuit haven of Munich]." {8}[Emphasis added]

But who was the historical Spartacus and what did he do, that so merited the use of his name as an alias for Weishaupt? The answer to this question reveals just who in fact were the real players behind the Illuminati. Were they **Jews** or **Jesuits**?

"**SPARTACUS** (died in 71 BC), [a Thracian] leader [of Roman slaves of several nationalities] in the Gladiatorial War (73-71) against Rome." {9}

Indeed, **Adam Weishaupt** was the visible Gentile leader of a Gladiatorial War against the Roman Papacy. But who were these gladiators, these slaves, having risen up in rebellion, and now warring against their master, the Papal Caesar of Rome?

> "I _____, now in the presence of Almighty God, . . . do . . . declare and swear that his Holiness, the Pope, is Christ's vicegerent, . . . that I will help, assist and advise all or any of his holiness' agents, in any place where I shall be, . . . **and do my utmost to extirpate the heretical Protestant or liberal doctrines, and to destroy all their pretended powers, legal or otherwise** [gladiators]. . . . that I will have no opinion or will of my own or any mental reservation whatsoever, even as a corpse or cadaver, . . . but will unhesitatingly obey each and every command that I may receive from my superiors in the militia of the Pope [slaves]. . . . as I at any time may be directed so to do by any agent of the Pope, or Superior of the Brotherhood of the Holy Faith of the Society of Jesus." {10} [Emphasis added]

The Jesuits, not the Masonic Jews, were and are the foremost gladiatorial slaves of the Roman Caesar, the Pope. Because of their Suppression by their master, Weishaupt led a revolt of former Jesuit slaves from 1776 to 1814—*nearly forty years!* Thus, the name **Spartacus** was a perfect description of the man who led the Jesuits' Illuminati.

(Dear truth-seeker, **Masonic Jews** always play "*a subordinate though conspicuous role*" when used by the Jesuit General. Such was the case of the birth of the Illuminati with **Rothschild** (1776), the financing of the French Revolution and Napoleonic Wars with **Rothschild** (1789-1815), the creation of modern Communism with **Marx** (1848), the first head of the Federal Reserve Bank with **Paul M. Warburg** (1913) and later, **Alan Greenspan** (2006), the creation of the Union of Soviet Socialist Republics (USSR) via the Bolshevik Revolution with **Trotsky** and **Lenin** (1917), the financing and building of the USSR with **Jacob H. Schiff** and **Armand Hammer** (1920-1980), AIG's **Maurice Greenberg** (2006), the Jewish Holocaust of Europe with **Rudolf Kastner** (1939-1945), the birth of Labor Zionist Israel with **Theodor Herzl** (1948), the cover-up of the Masonic Kennedy Assassination with the Warren Commission's **Arlen Specter** and his "single bullet theory" (1964) *and the continual high treason against the people of the American Empire by* **Henry A.**

Kissinger, now an advisor to **Pope Benedict XVI** and whom the Greek Cypriots, as a result of the CIA-induced invasion, murder, rape and plunder of Orthodox Cyprus by Moslem Turkey, have surnamed "**Henry Killinger**," *(1972 to the Present (2007))*.

These are high-level Masonic Jews who adhere to the evil **Babylonian Talmud** of Judaism—*the twin sister of the evil* **Council of Trent** of Jesuitism—and have betrayed their own Jewish Race contributing to the atrocities committed by the Jesuit Order including the Jewish Holocaust. These same Masonic (*racially*) Jewish Labor Zionists with their secret brethren, the Masonic (*religiously*) Jewish Talmudic Rabbinical leaders, will one day betray "the holy people" by making Jerusalem an international city and by entering into a treaty with the Papal Caesar,

". . . the prince that shall come . . ."

– Daniel 9:26

For if the pre-Talmudic Jewish leaders had "***no king but Caesar***" in Messiah's day, *why should we be surprised* to see these same men serving the Papal Caesar of our day? May those elect *racial* Jews today in Israel awake to the good news of Yeshua, *the racially Jewish, Talmud-rejecting, Torah-believing* Messiah before it is too late!)

On May 1, 1776, the Order of the Illuminati was officially founded at the **Jesuit College of Ingolstadt** in the old Jesuit stronghold of Bavaria from which the Sons of Loyola had ignited the sanguinary **Thirty Years' War**. The Company would now use the Jewish House of Rothschild to finance the French Revolution, which would, in turn, enfranchise the Jewish People in 1791, furthering the illusion that *"the Jews"* were the real culprits behind the upheaval in France. Rothschild would also finance the rise of **Napoleon the Freemason** with his Jesuit-trained advisor, **Abbe Sieyes**. In spite of the historical writings of the Jesuit **Abbe Barruel**, who blamed the Rothschilds and Freemasonry for the French Revolution, it was the Society of Jesus that used these very tools to carry out the Revolution and punish the Roman Catholic Monarchs who dared to expel the Sons of Loyola from their dominions and insisted upon their Suppression by a Franciscan Pope of their choosing—**Clement XIV**. The Jesuits, having been expelled from the Spanish Empire, found refuge in Corsica. From there they raised up their great Masonic avenger, **Napoleon Bonaparte I**.

In the early forties, during World War II—*nearing the end of* **the Second Thirty Years' War**—the Jesuits would again use their Rothschild Illuminati and 33rd Degree, Shriner Freemasonry to punish **two nations** having dared to expel the Order from their borders. In conjunction with the Rothschild Vatican bankers of England, they would use their "**Federal Reserve Bank**" to finance the building of a huge, British and American aerial war machine. The Lancaster Bombers, B-17s and B-29s would be used to destroy the peoples of these **two nations**, which countries after the war would be rebuilt according to the religious, commercial and military blueprints as implemented by the Masonic agents of their unseen master, the ***Black Pope***.

In carrying out the plan of destroying the peoples of these two nations, the Jesuits would again use high-level, 33rd Degree and Shriner Freemasonry on both sides. Their tools on the American side were Masons **General Douglas MacArthur** in the firebombing of **Japan** and **General George C. Marshall** using **Dwight D. Eisenhower** in the annihilation of **Germany**. On the Japanese side was the Masonic **Emperor Hirohito** who (along with the 33rd Degree, Masonic-Communist, **Franklin D. Roosevelt**, using his Office of Naval Intelligence) aided in the Order's plot to bring Japan into a fratricidal war with America. The details of the Emperor's criminal complicity have been provided by **David Bergamini** in his 1971, ground-breaking, two-volume masterpiece, *Japan's Imperial Conspiracy: How Emperor Hirohito Led Japan Into War Against the West*. On the German side was the Masonic **Hyalmar "Horace Greeley" Schacht** who, as the head of the Warburg/Rothschild Reichsbank, financed the building of Hitler's massive war machine—*to the exclusion of long-range bombers!* American high-level Freemasons **Henry Ford** and **Thomas J. Watson** further aided Hitler, yet the Fuhrer's Jesuitically deceptive, open policy was anti-Masonic, blaming the "International and Eternal Jew" as the secret master of World Freemasonry! **Ford** provided the plants to mechanize the German Army and **Watson** provided the IBM punch-card system so necessary in implementing the Order's "Final Solution to the Jewish Question" throughout Europe and the USSR.

With the Order re-admitted into Japan in 1865 and Germany in 1917, the Jesuit General would centralize all political power in Tokyo via the Jesuit-advised court of the young **Emperor Meiji**, the grandfather of **Emperor Hirohito**. True to form, the Father General would later centralize all political power in Berlin, after the fall of the Constitutional Weimar Republic, via that Roman Catholic creation of Munich's Papal Nuncio, **Eugenio Pacelli**. That creation would be the Masonic **Adolf Hitler**.

These Armies would then be used as the initial, first strike, "Swords of the Church," one in the Far East, the other in Western Europe, North Africa, Eastern Europe and the USSR. Once the "two Axis swords" of Pope Pius XII would finish their calculated killing pursuant to the Council of Trent, the Japanese and the German peoples, now hated by all nations for the murderous sins of their governments—*just like us Americans today in 2007*—, would be invaded, raped, killed, plundered and occupied. This calculated punishment of the Japanese and German peoples would be due to the treachery and betrayal of their own fascist governments (controlled by Japanese and German Papal Knights subject to "the Vicar of Christ" and his Jesuit Curia), whose *truthful doctrines* of German and Japanese racial supremacy over other European and Oriental Gentiles (evidenced by their superior cultures in the cultivation of the arts, education and martial prowess), were *perverted* into a justification to murder Orthodox Slavs, Buddhist Chinese (along with White missionary Protestants in their midst), and the

intellectually superior Jews—*all these peoples being condemned by the wicked Council of Trent*. And why was this done, dear truthseeker? Japan had expelled the Jesuits for over two hundred and fifty years and Germany had banished them for forty-five years. This is called vengeance with a fury! This is called payback without mercy, without regret and without remorse!

Indeed, these paybacks were previews of the Biblical, unquenchable, eternal Hell—an atomic mushrooming and firebombing hell—carried out by the Pope's Masonic agents of *The Engineer Corps of Hell*—**the Black robes of Ignatius Loyola.**

Jesuit Coadjutor Adam Weishaupt (1748 – 1830), 1790s #112

Founder of the Jesuit-Styled Order of the Illuminati, 1776

Born in Ingolstadt, Germany, in the heart of the Wittelsbach Dynasty's Roman Catholic Bavaria from which originated the Order's Thirty Years' War (1618-1648), Adam Weishaupt, a White German Gentile, was educated by the Jesuits: in 1775 he became Ingolstadt University's professor of Canon Law, the expelled Jesuits having held that Chair for the previous 90 years! Since Pope Clement XIV's Bull of Suppression was enforced throughout his Holy Roman Empire, the Order had been expelled from Roman Catholic Bavaria. From the once Jesuit University of Ingolstadt, Weishaupt established the Order of the Illuminati in 1776, joining Munich's Lodge Theodore of Good Council in 1777. He united the magnificent financial empire of the Cabalistic, Masonic, Jewish House of Rothschild—the "Guardians of the Vatican Treasury," with the opulence of the international, anti-Jewish Race, primarily White-Gentile, Masonic/Luciferian Society of Jesus. Having "Illuminized" continental Freemasonry (which had expelled the plotting Jesuits from Portugal, France and Spain) thus submitting "Illuminized Freemasonry" to the ***Black Pope*** via the Council of Wilhelmsbad, "Spartacus" Weishaupt led the Company's war on the Pope's Vatican Empire and Holy Roman Empire from 1789 to 1815. To deceive the historian, Weishaupt openly deplored the Jesuits though he had patterned his new Order after the Society. Coadjutor Heinrich Himmler would do the same, openly denouncing the very Jesuit Order after which his "Order of the SS" was designed. Secretly, both the Masonic Illuminati and the Masonic Thule Society were extensions of the "Church Militant," it obediently fulfilling the will of its master, the ***Black Pope***.

Secret Societies and Subversive Movements, Nesta H. Webster, (South Pasadena, California: Emissary Publications, 1988; originally published in 1924).

Chapter 17
The Jesuits **— 1775; 1815**

Allied with King George III Against America's Calvinist Revolution
The Revolution Succeeds, Constitution Established, Washington as President
Assassination of Ex-Freemason and Baptist-Calvinist George Washington
The War of 1812: Andrew Jackson Maintains America's Protestant Liberty
Assassination Attempted of Freemason President Andrew Jackson

"With the fall of the Hurons [1650], fell the best hope of the [Jesuit] Canadian mission. They, and the stable and populous communities around them, had been the rude material from which the Jesuit would have formed his Christian empire in the wilderness. . . . The Jesuits saw their hopes struck down . . . Liberty may thank the Iroquois, that, by their insensate fury, the plans of her adversary [the Society of Jesus] were brought to nought . . . from the standpoint of Liberty . . . Providence is clear as the sun at noon." {1} [Emphasis added]

Francis Parkman, 1902
American Historian
The Jesuits in North America

". . . much more is to be dreaded from the growth of Popery in America than the Stamp Act." {2}

Samuel Adams, 1768
American Patriot and "Grand Incendiary"
Boston Gazette

"English Protestantism brought forth a perfect masterpiece. They gave to the world what has been considered by hosts of scholars, the greatest version ever produced in any language—the King James Bible, [its greatest present-day defense being **William P. Grady's** Final Authority, (1993)] called 'The miracle of English Prose.' . . . But no men of to-day ever went through the same experiences as the framers of the Constitution.

Those pioneers were yet witnesses of the vicious principles of the Dark Ages and their cruel results. They were called upon to suffer, to endure, to fight, that principles of a different nature might be established." {3} [Emphasis added]

Benjamin G. Wilkinson, 1930
American Protestant Theologian
Our Authorized Bible Vindicated

"When the 'Declaration' was reported and laid before Congress for their adoption and signature, every one felt that a fearful crisis had come . . . And when a timid member remarked that the country was not ripe for such a declaration of independence, [**John**] **Witherspoon** replied, in a voice that rung through the hall, '**In my judgment, sir, we are not only ripe, but rotten**! . . . He who will not respond to its accents, and strain every nerve to carry into effect its provisions, is unworthy of the name of freeman. Although these gray hairs must descend into the sepulcher, I would infinitely rather they should descend thither by the hand of the executioner than desert at this crisis the sacred cause of my country.' " {4}[Emphasis added]

John Witherspoon, 1776
Presbyterian Calvinist and Statesman
The Chaplains and Clergy
of the Revolution

"Undoubtedly it is the intention of the Pope to possess this country [America]. In this intention he is aided by the Jesuits, and all the Catholic prelates and priests [who owe their first political allegiance to the Pope of Rome]. If the Catholic church becomes predominant here, Protestants will all be exterminated." {5}[Emphasis added]

Orestes A. Brownson, 1852
Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor
Roman Catholic American Journalist
Brownson's Quarterly Review

"Government is not reason;
It is not eloquence;
It is force! Like fire,
It is a dangerous servant
And a fearful master." {6}

George Washington, 1798
Ex-Freemason and Baptist-Calvinist
General of the Revolutionary Army
First and Greatest President
of these United [*Calvinist*]
States of America
Birthday No Longer Celebrated As
A National Holiday

"**I was never a mason**, and no one perhaps could be more a stranger to the principles, rites, and fruits of the Institution. . . . From the number and character of those who now support the charges against masonry, I cannot

doubt that it is at least **susceptible of abuses, outweighing any advantages promised by its patrons.**" {7} [Emphasis added]

James Madison, 1832
4th President of the United States
Letter Concerning the Masonic Murder
of Captain William Morgan

"That Washington was an initiate we do not doubt, as many other respectable individuals have been. . . . for it has been the policy of the detestable, murderous society to seduce into their ranks the most respectable members of society and then to bind them to the most shocking, anti-Christian [Jesuit-authored] oaths and under the still more shocking penalties of death, in various horrid forms, to keep the secrets of the institution, which chiefly consists, like a band of pirates and robbers, the signs of which they may be known to each other! It is hardly necessary to add that of 100 initiates, 99, though bound by their oaths to silence, have little more to do with the institution, although claimed as a member and 'brother.' Such were 'brother Washington,' 'brother Judge Marshall' and a great number of others [**General Nathan Bedford Forrest**], who have been hypocritically brought within the pale of Freemasonry." {8} [Emphasis added]

Joseph Ritner, 1837
Governor of Pennsylvania
Vindication of General Washington
From the Stigma of Adherence
To Secret Societies

"**The committee appointed to draft an address to our worthy Brother, His Excellency General Washington, report, that on inquiry they find General Washington not to be Grand Master of North America, as was supposed, nor even Master of any particular Lodge.**" {9} [Emphasis added]

Official Minutes, February 14, 1781
Masonic Committee of the Lodge
Newport, Rhode Island
Vindication of General Washington
From the Stigma of Adherence
To Secret Societies

"Now, Sir [Roman Catholic Chief Justice of the Supreme Court, **Roger B. Taney**], . . . Is Popery the best form of religion for our country? . . . You love your country, and its institutions, and its future glory too ardently to place it under the care of the Jesuit and the priest, and thus to make it a mere tributary to the rickety despotism of Rome, which is only kept in existence by [**Emperor Napoleon III's**] French bayonets.

But what would work evil to the mass can not be good for the individual; and the question returns, Is Popery the best form of religion for the individual?

There is but one answer to the question; it admits of but one. It is by debasing individuals it debases the masses, and lays its ax at the root of all national greatness. There is not a living person that is not the worse for being a Papist; nor can a man or woman embrace it without mental and moral injury [evidenced by the most recent sexual scandals involving over twelve hundred American priests, the scandals no longer deemed to be important stories by the Pope's CFR-controlled American Press].

Protestantism, Sir, has made our land what it is. It originally colonized these states—it laid the mental and moral training of our people at the foundation of our institutions—it put up our school-houses and colleges—it nerved the hearts of our sires to resist the encroachments of power—it fought and won the battles of our independence—it has made us an enterprising, law-abiding, and industrious people—it has founded our governments—framed our laws—given integrity to our judges—and has made this the home of the exile from all lands. It has built our cities— whitened the ocean with our canvas, and has sent our ships to every bay, yes, to every creek of the ocean. It has extended loyalty, and thrift, and enterprise, and wealth, and security, and happiness from shore to shore—from the Atlantic to the Pacific, where the west is lost in the rising east.

Nor can you or I indulge in vivid hopes for our country, save in its Christianized, that is to say, spiritually-Protestantized futurity. Let the Pope and the priest reign here as they do in Naples, Austria, and Rome, and then New York will be as Naples, and Baltimore as Rome, and our great and growing country like unto the empire of the house of Hapsburg, the Sleepy Hollow of the world; and our active, industrious, and thriving people, as lazy, as poor, as stupid, and as vicious as are our neighbors of Mexico, or as wicked and avaricious priests can make them. When the priest gains the ascendant here, the last rays of the sun of our glory are dying away on the summit of our Rocky Mountains." {10} [Emphasis added]

"Kirwin," 1852
Anonymous American Protestant
Letters To the Hon. Roger B. Taney

"The immense organization of religious [including the Jesuits] which I have described in detail in the foregoing chapters, and which numbers, at a moderate estimate, 23,000 souls, virtually controls Ireland at present. . . .

But let a young Irish priest, **Father Gildea** of Donegal, depict the altitude of the priest's position for us in his own words:—

'Every day, in the sacrifice of the Mass, he can say to the Son of God, **'Come down from heaven**,' and immediately Christ obeys . . . comes meekly and rests on our altars, within the little chalice or the cold ciborium.

What earthly power can vie with this, or, might I add, what heavenly power either? . . . The Priest of God. He can rescue the sinner from hell, and make him worthy to be received into heaven. Go, therefore, where you will, to heaven or through this earth, you will find only one created being who can forgive the sinner, and that Being is the Catholic priest. . . . In one word, he is, as it were, the great channel through which all the helps and means of salvation are conveyed to our souls [rendering **I Timothy 2:5** to be a lie].'

Still, let the Protestants of Ireland take heed that if they lower their standard they will be devoured. Protestantism in Ireland, as in all North Europe and North America, enjoys what it possesses by sheer dint of industry, ability, and good living. Those qualities are the dominant note of Protestantism everywhere. The Protestants of Ireland, too, may rest safely on that bedrock. But, when once they begin to lower their flag, desert their principles, and temporize with the priests—**for it is the priests, not the people, that are their opponents**—from that instant they may abandon all hope of continuing to live in Ireland. Let them educate their children to live elsewhere. The existing generation of Protestants, after the surrender [in the 21st Century, Jesuit-controlled England to surrender Northern Ireland through the ***Black Pope***'s "War on Terror"], may eke out a dishonoured existence by sufferance here; but their children will inevitably have to go [to Great Britain]. Darkness and light cannot amalgamate forever in these latitudes; the present twilight [1902] must soon come to an end; and then there will be day or night. In my opinion, the brightest light in Ireland will have left it, if and when the Protestants go. . . .

I can testify that during my three years at Middleton Endowed School—a Protestant foundation—and during the four years that I attended the lectures and passed the examinations of Trinity College, I never heard an unkind or uncharitable expression used towards me as a Roman Catholic. I received equal attention with my Protestant fellow-pupils at school; I received equal treatment at the university, and I profited exceedingly by the association.

In the first week after my entrance I was awarded the Junior University Exhibition and the Midleton School Exhibition, the money value of which was equal to the entire amount of fees payable to Trinity College up to the conferring of the degree of Bachelor of Arts. If I now happen to know anything; if I have traveled any distance, however short, on the road to Truth; I owe it, in common with the entire civilized world, mainly to association with Protestants, and to the principles of Protestantism. . . .

What I call for is the admission of the light of truth into our people's minds [the people of Roman Catholic Ireland]; what I ask is that our people may be permitted to open their ears to the voice of truth [the **AV1611 Bible**].

'Every one that is of the truth heareth my voice.'

[John 18:37]

When a nation hears and feels that voice in its heart of hearts, it is saved from the 'barren' oppressors [the priests and Jesuits of Rome]. England, Scotland, the United States, Germany, Holland, Scandinavia, Switzerland, and other Protestant lands, all have heard that Divine voice. Had France hearkened to it when England did so, in the sixteenth century, France would have been spared the horrors of 1789 [the Jesuit-vengeance of the French Revolution], and penal enactments against religious associations would be as needless in France [which expelled the Jesuits again in 1901 to 1942] today as they are in England [having expelled the Jesuits again in 1829 until 1902] or the United States [which shamefully never expelled the Jesuits].

How well and truly did the founders of the American Commonwealth [called by the Dutch, "The Empire of Calvin"] hear that voice!

And to that greatest of lands, that product of a pinch of Puritanic seed wafted across the Atlantic in the Mayflower, and now extending from ocean to ocean, until it embraces every clime and is hospitable to every race, how literally may the parable, enunciated long ago in his voice, be applied today!

The United States of America 'is like to a grain of mustard seed,' which God took and sowed in His field. And the seed was the God-fearing, truth-loving, falsehood-hating, spirit of the Puritan emigrants. And the field was the land of the Mississippi, the Father of Waters. The seed was indeed, 'the least of all seeds.' But, now, when it is grown, it is 'the greatest among herbs.' And it has become a tree, 'so that the birds of the air,' all the [White Protestant and Roman Catholic] peoples of the earth [as there was no Black, Hispanic or Moslem immigration at the time of this writing], 'come and lodge in the branches thereof.' " {11} [Emphasis added]

Michael J. F. McCarthy, 1902
Irish Roman Catholic Barrister-at-Law
Priests and People In Ireland

"It became very different after Ignatius Loyola had founded the Jesuit Order, since the Jesuits looked upon it as their highest problem to establish, by the annihilation of Protestantism, the omnipotence of the Papacy, as it obtained in the **Middle Ages** at the time of **Hildebrand** and **Innocent** [**III**] and designated all those who offered to exercise resistance to this as heterodox persons. Who, then, was more jubilant than the Roman Curie!

O God! If the Papacy of the Middle Ages could but be restored, then must the whole western world cringe again at the feet of the Pope, and the latter would once more become the '**Representative of God**,' similar to the blessed condition of an **Innocent III**. It was even on this ground that the successors of Peter became not only the most zealous supporters of the Jesuits, but threw

themselves entirely into their arms, and did only what the pious Fathers suggested to them.

Thus **Paul IV**, in 1558, only two years after the death of **Ignatius Loyola**, issued the disreputable Bull, Cum ex apostolatus officio, drawn up by the Jesuit General Laynez, in which he defines the following propositions:—

'**1. The Pope, who, as Pontifex Maximus (Supreme Priest** [*"supreme builder of bridges"*]**), is the representative of God on earth, has, in the plentitude of his power, entire dominion over peoples and kingdoms; he directs all, but cannot himself be directed by anyone in this world**.
2. All princes and monarchs as well as all bishops, as soon as they have degenerated into heresy or schism from the Church, are irrevocably deposed, deprived of all sovereign rights for ever, and have incurred the penalty of death without any judicial formality being required [*as did Knight of Columbus JFK*]**. In cases of penitential conversion, they shall be immured in a cloister in order that they may make atonement for life on bread and water.**
3. No one must render any assistance whatever, not even such as humanity dictates, to a heretical prince or one found to be schismatical; the monarch who attempts this is forthwith deprived of his country, which shall then fall to the lot of princes obedient to the Pope who can take possession of the same [*as did Masonic LBJ*]**.'** . . .

Thus in short, did the Jesuits labour indefatigably to make the Pope again the universal monarch of the world, exactly as had been the case during the Middle Ages, . . ." {12} [Emphasis added]

Theodor Griesinger, 1873
German Protestant Historian
The Jesuits

As a result of Pope Clement XIV's **Bull of Suppression**, the Jesuits sought refuge in non-Roman Catholic countries. One of the countries in which they secretly received protection was **Protestant England**. Although the Jesuits had been expelled in 1604 by **King James I**, and Parliament (thanks to the Glorious Revolution in 1688) had passed a law forbidding any Roman Catholic to sit on England's throne, the Jesuits persisted in their plot to conquer that nation. Knowing if they could control the English King, even though he was a Protestant and the protector of the Anglican Church, they could control the vast British Empire. Then, that Empire, with the world's greatest navy, could be used to suppress Protestant liberty, both political and religious. Such was the case during America's War for Independence.

According to *Bancroft's History of the United States*, America's thirteen colonies had been settled by White European Protestants—*including Maryland*. At the time of the Revolution, of the three million inhabitants, ninety-seven percent

were Protestants and Baptists, the rest being Roman Catholics and Jews. And what drove these displaced European Protestants to a wild and unsettled land? *It was the relentless and ferocious persecutions and wars having drenched Europe in Protestant and Baptist blood for over two hundred years*. And as we have seen in our previous chapters these all were incited by the Jesuit Order! **George Bancroft**, one of America's foremost historians, writes:

> "For more than two centuries the humbler Protestant sects had sent up the cry to heaven for freedom to worship God. To the panting for this freedom half the American states owed their existence. . . . The immense majority of the inhabitants of the thirteen colonies were Protestant dissenters . . . The establishment of **liberty of conscience,** which brought with it **liberty of speech and of the press,** was, in the several states, the fruit not of philosophy, but of the love of **Protestantism for the open (Bible) . . .**" {13} [Emphasis added]

(Dear truth-seeker, the Jesuits knew this. Do you think for one minute they would allow the establishment of a Protestant nation, founded upon The Authorized King James Version of 1611, and the creation of a new form of Protestant constitutional government limiting the powers of the Legislative, Executive and Judicial branches through an express grant of powers ratified by thirteen sovereign States? Do you think for one minute the Jesuits would permit delegated powers of the federal government to be *limited by a Calvinist document* called "**The Bill of Rights**" written by the Baptist **James Madison** and influenced by the Baptist **George Mason** at the insistence of Virginia's greatest Baptist preacher, **John Leland**? In light of the **Council of Trent** and the **Jesuit Oath** the answer is *absolutely not!* Remember, the Jesuits hated the Dutch Republic of **William I of Orange** and the English Commonwealth of **Oliver Cromwell**. They would also come to hate the Federal Republic of these United States of the Baptist-Calvinist **George Washington**.)

Now, the Jesuit Order had a war on two fronts. In the Providence of the risen Son of God, the American Revolution erupted in 1775—the same year **Jesuit General Ricci** *supposedly* died in the state prison of Castel St. Angelo, Italy. (Like Hitler, his death *could have been faked* while he made his escape to another continent, possibly North America. Interestingly, there was no formal successor to General Ricci for *seven critical years* until **General Czerniewicz** appeared in Russia.)

Therefore, the Order had to punish Europe's Roman Catholic Monarchs and the Pope for its suppression as well as imprison **Pius VII** as payback for the imprisonment and death of its General. It also had to prevent the establishment of another Protestant "heretic and liberal" nation with a Constitutional, non-absolute, form of government.

To effect these ends the Jesuits sought control of the English throne. From there they could *incite a revolution*, justify a British Armada invasion, and crush the preaching of the true gospel. From there the Jesuits could use England as a *controlled* enemy of Napoleon while he executed vengeance for the Order. Therefore, the General of the Jesuits sought protection for his army of Jesuits from **King George III**. We read:

> "Clutching at straws [**Jesuit General Lorenzo**] **Ricci** had been heartened when King George III's brother, the Duke of Gloucester, lunched with him and hinted at English support [along with the protection given by the Masonic Prussian Kaiser, **Frederick II "the Great"**]." {14}

The Order received more than support. It was given all it needed, to survive and prosper, from **George III**. This wicked king also reestablished the English branch of the **Knights of Malta** in 1782, it having been banished from the Empire for over two hundred years. In 1795, Stonyhurst, one of England's most beautiful landed estates, was donated to the Company by Jesuit-trained **Lord Thomas Weld**. In exchange for the King's protection, the Jesuits have continuously protected the British Crown, the Old City of London having become the center of the world's commerce.

Once in the Court of King George III the strategy of the ***Black Pope*** became the foreign policy of England. He would use certain American Grand Orient, Illuminized Freemasons, like **Benjamin Franklin** (who negotiated with Jesuits **Mattingly** and **Sewall** while in Paris) and **Thomas Jefferson**, to ignite a revolution and thereby justify the use of England's military to plunder the Colonies, fiercely persecuting its Protestants by burning many of them alive while assembled in their churches. *But these Protestants* were **Calvinists** with a history of Biblical resistance to Jesuit, anti-Christian tyranny. We read of these men who did not hesitate to pit their convictions against the power of the state, the princes and dictatorships:

> "It was Calvinism which formed the hosts who resisted and overcame the worldly dictatorships of France, the Netherlands, and Great Britain. It was Calvinism which broke the chains in which the spiritual dictatorship of Rome and the Jesuits sought to enslave western Europe. To be an 'elect of the Lord' was not a mere theological phrase with which the Inquisition had to reckon, but a political fact, a thousand times tested on the battlegrounds of freedom." {15}[Emphasis added]

What was *that something* in their creed that made them what they were—*the only fighting Protestants?* The answer is found in our second question: *Why* were these men able to resist the Jesuits? Indeed, it was their creed, what they believed about God, *man*, *themselves* and *the Pope*, that enabled them to repel the armies

of Rome. We read in their *Westminster Confession of Faith of 1658* concerning what the **Calvinists** believed about God:

> "There is but one only, living and true God, who is infinite in being and perfection, a most pure spirit, invisible, without body, parts, or passions, immutable, immense, eternal, incomprehensible, almighty, most wise, most holy, most free, most absolute, working all things according to the counsel of his own immutable and most righteous will, for his own glory; most loving, gracious, merciful, long-suffering abundant in goodness and truth, forgiving iniquity, transgression, and sin; the rewarder of them that diligently seek him; and withal most just and terrible in his judgments; hating all sin, and will by no means clear the guilty.
>
> II. God hath all life, glory, goodness, blessedness, in and of himself; and is alone in and unto himself all-sufficient, not standing in need of any creatures which he hath made, not deriving any glory from them, but only manifesting his own glory, in, by, unto, and upon them: he is alone the foundation of all being, of whom, through whom, and to whom, are all things; and hath most sovereign dominion over them, to do by them, for them, or upon them, whatsoever himself pleaseth. In his sight all things are open and manifest; his knowledge is infinite, infallible, and independent upon the creature, so as nothing is to him contingent or uncertain. He is most holy in all his counsels, in all his works, and in all his commands. To him is due from angels and men, and every other creature, whatsoever worship, service, or obedience, he is pleased to require of them." {16}[Emphasis added]

Of man, the **Calvinists** believed:

> "By the decree of God, for the manifestation of his glory, some men and angels are predestinated unto everlasting life, and others foreordained to everlasting death. These angels and [some] men, thus predestinated and foreordained, are particularly and unchangeably designed; and their number is so certain and definite, that it cannot be either increased or diminished [thus rejecting the Jesuit/Arminian doctrine of man's "free will"]." {17}

Of themselves, the **Calvinists** believed:

> "As God hath appointed the elect unto glory, so hath he, by the eternal and most free purpose of his will, foreordained all the means thereunto. Wherefore they who are elected being fallen in Adam, are redeemed in Christ; are effectually called unto faith in Christ by his Spirit working in due season; are justified, adopted, sanctified, and kept by His power through faith unto salvation. Neither are any other redeemed by Christ, effectually called, justified, adopted, sanctified, and saved, but the elect only. . . . The doctrine of

> this high mystery of predestination is to be handled with special prudence and care, that men attending the will of God revealed in his Word, and yielding obedience thereunto, may, from the certainty of their effectual vocation [good works], be assured of their eternal election. So shall this doctrine afford matter of praise, reverence, and admiration of God, and of humility, diligence, and abundant consolation to all that sincerely obey the Gospel." {18} [Emphasis added]

Lastly, *of the Pope*, the **Calvinists** believed:

> "There is no other head of the church but the **Lord Jesus Christ;** nor can the Pope of Rome in any sense be head thereof; but is that antichrist, that man of sin, and son of perdition, that exalteth himself in the church against Christ, and all that is called God." {19} [Emphasis added]

Ah, dear truth-seeker (though every Pope is *an antichrist,* the final Pope being **The Antichrist**), truer words have never been written by sin-cursed men. Yes, it was these fighting **Calvinists**, knowing the risen Son of God and rightly thinking of Him coupled with their *pure*, *stable* and *obedient* lives, who completely changed the face of medieval Europe. They in the minority, the Pope with his Jesuits and papists in the majority, the risen Son of God mightily moved in answering their prayers, giving the world "**the Modern Era**" and the greatest refuge for the LORD's persecuted Protestants, Baptists and Jews—**The Federal (Calvinist) Republic of these United (Protestant) States of America**! They *knew* they were *the elect* and therefore believed whatever befell them was *predestinated!* For it was these **White Celtic-Anglo-Saxon Calvinists** who invented new technologies as did the learned Presbyterian **Edwin H. Armstrong**, the father of FM radio and more importantly his Presbyterian predecessor, **James Clerk Maxwell**, the father of electro-magnetic theory and engineering. They created prosperous civilizations out of barren wildernesses—*like South Africa*—and brought wealth and industry to the great cities of Europe—*like London, Paris, Berlin and Amsterdam*. And it was the prayers, pens and swords of our **American Calvinists** that thwarted the design of Jesuit General **Lorenzo Ricci** whose evil agents attempted to make our Confederate Republic of these United States of America into a centralized, *Jesuit Empire of the West,* with its *"Rome on the Potomac,"* subject to a British Monarch controlled by the **Black Pope**.

But above all, the **Calvinists** regarded resistance to unlawful government—*the Anti-Christian tyranny of the Jesuit General's absolute monarchies*—a sacred duty. We read the words of **John Knox**, the great Scottish Reformer nicknamed "**Calvin with a Sword of Just Defense**," spoken to **Mary, Queen of Scots**:

> "*. . .* we are constrained by unjust tyranny purposed against us, to declare unto Your Grace, that except this cruelty be stayed by your wisdom, we will be

compelled to take **the sword of just defense** against all that shall pursue us for the matter of religion, and for our conscience sake, which ought not, nor may not be subject to mortal creatures, farther than by God's Word man be able to prove that he hath power to command us. . . . Better we think, to expose our bodies to a thousand deaths, than to hazard our souls to perpetual condemnation, by denying **Christ Jesus**, and His manifest truth." {20} [Emphasis added]

This classic **Calvinist** conviction was expressed by a Scotch Covenanter, **Isabel Alison**, in 1681 before her heartless execution by the government agents of the pro-Roman Catholic **King Charles II**. (In being fair, we must remember that during his reign the king, later given *"the poison cup"* on his deathbed in 1685, sanctioned Parliament's decree to banish all Catholic priests in 1662, consented to the Protestant anti-Popish "**Test Act**," signed a proclamation in 1674 confirming all the pains and penalties issued against Catholics by former sovereigns, and consented to the execution of no less that *fourteen Jesuits*, including the Provincial **Fr. Thomas Whitbread**, convicted of conspiring to his assassination. The plot, having been secretly financed by **Pere La Chaise**, the Jesuit confessor to France's **King Louis XIV**, was revealed in 1678 by **Dr. Tongue**, **Titus Oates** and **Bedlo**.) We read:

"They said, Thought I ever that Charles II was our lawful king? I said, Yes; for he entered into covenant with God and the land; but he hath broken and cast off that tie, and hath exercised so much, both tyranny and cruelty, that I had just ground to decline him and them both. Then they bade my blood be upon my own head; but I told them they would find it would be on their heads, for it was owning of Christ's kingly office that they put me to suffer, say the contrary who will. Now I bless the Lord I am free from Jesuitical principles. The Scripture is my rule, and when obedience to men is contrary to obedience to God, I am clear to disown them." {21} [Emphasis added]

When this **Calvinist** conviction was brought to the battlefield in prayer we see the American War for Independence from unbridled English tyranny in all its glory and success. **J. T. Headley**, the author's favorite American historian, writes:

". . . the patriotic clergy of the revolution never practiced self-deception; they did not wish for one thing in their hearts and pray for another with their lips. When they wanted the destruction of their foes, they did not pray about something else, and wait to see if their desires might not be accomplished through the agency of wicked men, or chance, or the devil.

They came boldly to the Holy of Holies, and asked for it. Their enemies were the enemies of God; their foes those of the Church, who were coming to lay waste and destroy God's heritage, and they wished their overthrow, and

> honestly, and with strong crying and tears, prayed for it. Like **Cromwell's Ironsides**, who first invoked God's right arm to strike with them, and then, with the fearful war-cry '**Religion**' on their lips swept like a thundercloud to battle; like the **Covenanters**, who prayed that their swords might be like that of **Gideon**, that turned not back from the slaughter, and then fell in fury on their pursuers; like **David**, praying for the overthrow of his enemies, and **Moses**, and **Joshua**, and the prophets, whose earnest supplications swelled the heaps of the slain; so these puritan divines, without rancor or vindictive hate, prayed in this fashion, and with an honest, earnest purpose, 'Thy kingdom come.' " {22} [Emphasis added]

Such was the rag-tag American army led by their great chieftain and Protestant Southerner, **General George Washington**. Surrounded by Calvinist preachers like **Timothy Dwight**—the grandson of **Jonathan Edwards,** the Calvinist man of God who preached America's First Great Awakening—**Washington** always received words of encouragement and exhortations to prayer. At Valley Forge we see the Father of our country at his greatest—*on his knees*. We read:

> "One day a Quaker, by the name of Potts, was strolling up a creek, when he heard, in a secluded spot, the solemn voice of someone apparently engaged in prayer. Stealing quietly forward, he saw Washington's horse tied to a sapling, and a little farther on, in a thicket, the chief himself, on his knees, and with tears streaming down his cheeks, beseeching Heaven for his country and his army. Before God alone, that strong heart gave way, and poured forth the full tide of its griefs and anxieties. Though the heavens grew dark around him, and disaster after disaster wrecked his brightest hopes, and despair settled down on officers and men, he showed the same unalterable presence—moved the same tower of strength. But to his God he could safely go with his troubles, and on that arm securely lean. How sublime does he appear, and how good and holy the cause he was engaged in seems, as he thus carries it to the throne of a just God, feeling that it has his sanction and can claim his protection. . . . No wonder peace sat enthroned on that brow when despair clouded all others." {23}

In time the prayers of **Washington** were answered. **Haym Solomon**, a wealthy Jewish banker and Philadelphia broker, loaned his entire fortune, *a quarter of a million dollars in specie,* for the Army at Valley Forge. The Protestant Netherlands, along with Catholic France and Spain, having expelled the Jesuits from their lands including all of South America, declared war on **Protestant England**, *that Jesuit nest!* **Louis XVI** dispatched the French navy to aid the beloved boy-General, the **Marquis de Lafayette**. As a result, the English army, controlled by the Jesuits through **King George III**, was defeated at Yorktown, a village of *Protestant* Virginia. Obviously, the risen Son of God worked mightily in answer to many prayers**!**

Enraged, the Jesuits would cause the United Netherlands, France and Spain to pay dearly for this! **Napoleon** would destroy the Dutch Republic in 1795, driving **King William I of Orange** (1772-1843) into exile in London. In addition to France's expulsion of the Order in 1764 and now her aid to the accursed American "heretics and liberals," the rage of the Jesuits would unleash the French Revolution. They would use **Robespierre**, brainwashed by Jesuits for nine years in their College of Louis-le-grand, to lead the Jacobins. The Jacobins would behead **Louis XVI**, who dared to resist the Order, and murder his **Hapsburg Queen Marie Antoinette**, whose mother, **Archduchess Maria Theresa**, had expelled the Jesuits from Austria. They would cruelly torture and murder Louis' young son, **the Dauphin**, and destroy the flower of French manhood with the endless wars of **Napoleon I.** The Jesuits would break up the French Empire and use **King George III** to restore the Bourbon Dynasty (after the Congress of Vienna) with their tyrannical Freemason, **Louis XVIII**, who promptly re-admitted the Jesuits. Spain suffered a similar punishment. The Jesuits used Napoleon to drive Spain's Bourbon king, **Charles IV**, into exile and to begin to break up the Spanish Empire, race amalgamation being one of their tactics. Again, they used **George III** to restore the Bourbon Dynasty (after the Congress of Vienna) with their beast, **King Ferdinand VII** of Spain (1808, 1814-1833), who then promptly re-admitted the Jesuits and revived the Inquisition with all its fury.

Meanwhile in America, **George Washington** became the most respected man of the age who, according to our famous American historian, **John Clark Ridpath**, as found in *Ridpath's Universal History*, Volume XIV, page 617, funded the Revolution with **$74,485** from his own purse. Although having been initiated into low-level, English Freemasonry as a young man in 1752, he was largely inactive. Aware of the history and presence of the Jesuits at Georgetown University, we read his words, *warning the whole country to beware of secret societies*, in a letter written to **Pastor G. W. Snyder** one year before his death, on September 25, 1798:

> "I have little more to add than thanks for your wishes, and favorable sentiments, except to correct an error you have run into of my presiding over English lodges in this country. The fact is I preside over none, nor have I been in one more than once or twice within the last thirty years. I believe, notwithstanding, that none of the lodges in this country [unlike the British, French and German lodges] are contaminated with the principles ascribed to the [Jesuits'] society of the Illuminati." {24} [Emphasis added]

Having been baptized into a Baptist Church by one of his officers, **Pastor John Gano**, he became our first and greatest President. Our French hero, **Marquis de Lafayette**, sent him the key to the Bastille after it was stormed and demolished, while **Frederick the Great** sent him his sword with these words engraved upon it:

"From the Oldest General in Europe,

To the Greatest General in the World." {25}

Indeed, **George Washington**, in obtaining one of the Bible's promises—Godbreathed by the Holy Spirit—and recorded in ***I Peter 5:6,*** had humbled himself under the mighty hand of God for which he was exalted in due time. Like **Cromwell**, it was **Washington** who, with tender heart, wept on his aged mother's neck after he heard her last words:

> "You will see me no more . . . But you George, fulfill the high destinies which Heaven has assigned you. Go my son, and may Heaven and your mother's blessing be with you always." {26}

Having released all of his Black slaves upon his death (including his beloved house servant, "**Billy Lee**"), it was **Washington** who brought each colony into Statehood. For in the **Treaty of Paris** in 1783 the colonies were declared to *be "free independent and sovereign."* It was Washington who, having declined all compensation for his services, brought the nation out of bankruptcy by abolishing paper currency and called for the **1792 Coinage Act** establishing gold and silver coins for the nation's money. He erected protective tariffs enabling the nation's manufacturers to grow—*and prosper*—unlike the Jesuits' oppressive **North American Free Trade Agreement** (NAFTA) and **General Agreement on Tariffs and Trade** (GATT) treaties of the 1990s. He left office after a glorious two terms as President and a brilliant **Farewell Address** with decency and honor.

Lastly, it was **George Washington** who was so beloved by France's **General Lafayette**. During the revolution our great chieftain took the "boy General" under his wing for which cause the Frenchman named his eldest son **George Washington Lafayette**. With this same endearing love the Roman Catholic Lafayette warned:

> "**It is my opinion that if the liberties of this country—the United States of America—are destroyed, it will be by the subtlety of the Roman Catholic Jesuit priests, for they are the most crafty, dangerous enemies to civil and religious liberty. They have instigated most of the wars of Europe** [*including the coming French Revolution*]." {27} [Emphasis added]

This in turn was paramount on the mind of **President Washington**, who had visited the suppressed Jesuits at **Georgetown University's Old North** in 1796, the same year he gave his **Farewell Address**, in which he warned:

> "Against the insidious wiles of foreign influence (I conjure you to believe me, fellow citizens) the jealousy of a free people ought to be constantly awake, since history and experience prove that foreign influence is one of the most baneful woes of republican government."{28}

Dear truth-seeker, are we to believe that the great Father of our country, the White Anglo-Saxon Baptist and Southern Virginian having founded a nation of Protestant freemen, escaped the vengeance of the suppressed Jesuit Order? We must remember that the Society of Jesus HATED **George Washington** and for good reason. The Revolution that **Jesuit General Lorenzo Ricci** had helped to foment, using continental, Bible-hating, pagan Freemasons like **Benjamin Franklin**, **Thomas Jefferson** and **John Adams**, was intended to be a *War of Annihilation*—a war that would have to wait for the passing of two generations in order to be successfully waged against the White Protestant South from 1861 to 1865. Employing the British Army, seventeen thousand Hessian mercenaries and the bloodletting **Six Indian Nations**, the war was to be a successful repeat of the Order's **French Indian War** having been lost to England's **King George II** (fully aware of the Order's *Secret Instructions*) in 1763. Once successful, with the aid of certain traitors within the Continental Congress who sought to overthrow General Washington as the Commander of the Continental Army while deliberately cutting off payments to our patriotic soldiers thereby attempting to effect a mutiny, the Baptist and Protestant Colonies would be subordinated to the Anglican Church, it being under the control of the Jesuits via its protector, **King George III**. With the intended subjugation of the Colonies, then to be managed exactly like the Society's communist **Reductions** in South America, the Jesuit General would be able to realize the goal of his Order in making the White Pope the **Universal Monarch of the World**. He would use his British Empire, with the world's mightiest Navy, supported by the *"reduced and centralized"* American Colonies governed by their federal city of Washington, D.C.—surnamed "Rome on the Potomac" and *nearly* designed by the Order's continental French Freemason, **Pierre-Charles L'Enfant**, (who was dismissed by Washington and replaced by **Dr. William Thornton**)—to subjugate all the governments of the world to the**Temporal Power** of the Pope. This Anglo-American, Jesuit-controlled, Japhetic "Protestant Kingdom" in alliance with the Order's European, Japhetic, "Catholic Holy Alliance" established in 1815 (after the Company had used Napoleon to punish the Pope and Roman Catholic Monarchs of Europe for suppressing the Society from 1773 to 1814), was intended to be the death knell to the risen Son of God's grand and glorious Protestant Reformation. Imagine, "Protestant" **King George III** acting in concert with "Roman Catholic" **Prince von Metternich** subject to **Jesuit General Johannes Roothaan**—*the rebuilder of the Jesuits!* But our hero, George Washington, brought the Revolution to a successful termination striking a major blow for Protestant liberty, thus outraging the Devil's Jesuits.

Further, George Washington thwarted the Order's plan by preventing Congress from adopting an *absolutist* and *centralized* Constitution. He brought calm and stability to the discussions of the Convention, and within *ninety days* our organic document was complete, having been modeled after the Protestant **Pelatiah Webster's** *Treatise on Government* written in 1775. Additionally, the Baptist-

Calvinist **James Madison**, compelled by the demand of Virginia's leading Baptist-Calvinist preacher, **John Leland**, added to the Constitution the Baptist Bill of Rights (modeled after the Baptist Calvinist **George Mason's** *Declaration of Rights* adopted by Virginia, the "Empire State of the South"). *This further infuriated the Jesuit General and his fanatical Order of brainwashed cutthroats!*

Our gallant Washington (who, when he was fourteen years of age, wrote his *110 Rules of Civility and Decent Behavior*) went on to further stifle the Order's quest in establishing absolutism in America. He, unlike Napoleon, stoutly refused the title of "King," as a monarchy could be more easily corrupted than a republic.

He was unanimously chosen to be the first President of these federated **United States of America**, and he erected a *protective tariff* stimulating the growth of our domestic manufacturers. Having inspired the 1792 Coinage Act, the Federal Government properly began minting gold and silver coins as lawful money. He abolished worthless paper currency called "continentals," saving the nation from bankruptcy. After eight years in guiding the nation as its first and greatest President, he dealt the Order his final blow with his immemorial *Farewell Address* given in 1796—*America's greatest state paper!* In it he warned of the "insidious wiles of foreign influence" knowing full well the power of the Jesuit Order having been exercised over the nations of Europe for over two hundred years prior to this, his last address. (It is staggering to note, when the Jesuits fomented our terrible War Between the States waged from 1861 to 1865, they merely instituted the federal policies to be avoided as described in the *Farewell Address*, one of them being the geographical division of our country into "the North" and "the South.")

It is for these reasons that our inspirational **President George Washington** became the greatest enemy of the Jesuit Order throughout the Eighteenth Century.

If the Society had murdered the Kings of France and England in the past, why would it not murder the greatest "accursed heretic" of the age, pursuant to the **Council of Trent**? *Indeed it did!* With those masters of murder slipping him *the poison cup* on December 12, 1799, Washington was stricken at sixty-seven years of age in the full vigor of life. America's greatest historian, **J. T. Headley**, in his *The Life of Washington*, on pages 465 to 467, describes the sufferings of our hero whose life ended on December 14th, a mere *two days* after he became ill. **Dr. Craik**, **Dr. Brown** and **Dr. Dick**, after bleeding him, were "*powerless* against the disease," making "the last struggles *doubly violent*," which brought him to "the point of *suffocation*. . . . death seemed *doubly terrible*, when with *one quick blow* it could carry so much to the grave." This, dear truth-seeker, is *the poison cup!*

The difference between the Protestant American Revolution and the atheistic, French Revolution was the difference between **Washington the Baptist**, *advised by Presbyterian Calvinists*, and **Napoleon the Roman Catholic**, *advised by the Jesuit*, **Abbe Sieyes**. In Washington's darkest hour, he is weeping on his knees in prayer at Valley Forge. In Napoleon's darkest hour, he is abandoning his army in the snows of Russia, leaving his loyal men to the mercy of the Cossacks. Washington refuses the title of "King" while Napoleon accepts the crown from the Pope as "Emperor."

Further, the people of the colonies were Bible-reading **Protestant and Baptist Calvinists**; the people of France were disillusioned, **atheistic Catholics**, the Jesuits having outlawed the Bible and Protestantism for over one hundred years since Jesuit La Chaise's **Revocation of the Edict of Nantes** in 1685. The outcome of the American Revolution was a Constitutional Republic of federated sovereign States.

The outcome of the French Revolution was a Jesuit-controlled military dictator resulting in the restoration of a Jesuit-controlled Monarch, **Louis XVIII**. The Jesuits had their way in France; but, with their centralizing "Federalists" in America, failed to establish absolutism, the Calvinistic, States' Rights Anti-Federalists emphatically warning that Washington, D.C., would become the Pope's domain. Therefore that victory of the ***Black Pope*** over Protestant America would have to wait until **1868**.

But the Jesuits, with **King George III** *who later became deaf and blind* for persecuting the Bible-believing Church of the risen Son of God, were still alive and plotting. While Napoleon was busy deliberately sacrificing his army in the snows of Russia, George III invaded America again with the **War of 1812**. The apostate English Protestants set fire to our White House on August 24, 1814, and threatened to reduce us to serving the British Crown once again. But the risen Son of God sent us a second deliverer who was the savior of our Protestant Republic **Washington** had established. This man, the hero of New Orleans, was none other than "Old Hickory" —another Protestant Southerner—**President Andrew Jackson.** (As an aside, those great Jesuit agitators hated President Jackson, a Bible-believing Protestant although a low-level Freemason. By saving this "heretic" nation in restoring economic stability through abolishing "the United States Bank," returning to hard money (gold and silver coins) and erecting a protective tariff thereby helping our domestic manufacturers, the Jesuits attempted to shoot him twice at point-blank range with one of their dupes. In the providence of the risen Son of God both pistols misfired and our hero-President lived on to be the great inspiration of Pennsylvania's only President, the democratic States-rights champion, **James Buchanan**.)

Years later the Jesuits in creating the *American Indian Agitation* of the 1960s re-attacked their old enemy by blaming him for the movement of the Cherokee

Nation from Georgia to west of the Mississippi River. In setting the record straight we appeal to the great Missouri Senator, Mason **Thomas Benton**, and his *Thirty Years' View*. In Chapter CXXXVI titled "*Removal of the Cherokees from Georgia*" we read:

> "In the winter of 1835-'36 a treaty was negotiated, by which the Cherokees, making clean disposal of all their possessions east of the Mississippi, ceded the whole, and agreed to go West, to join the half tribe beyond that river. **The consideration paid them was ample and besides that moneyed consideration, they had large inducements, founded in views of their own welfare, to make the removal.** These inducements were set out by themselves in the preamble to the treaty, and were declared to be:

'A desire to get rid of the difficulties experienced by a residence within the settled parts of the United States; and to reunite their people, by joining those who had crossed the Mississippi; and to live in a country beyond the limits of State sovereignties, and where they could establish and enjoy a government of their choice, and perpetuate a state of society, which might be most consonant with their views, habits, and condition, and which might tend to their individual comfort, and their advancement in civilization [*which is exactly what we White Celtic-Anglo-Saxon, Bible-believing Protestants and Baptists ought to do right here in North America, leaving Washington as it is, squarely in the hands of the Pope and his Jesuits*].'

These were sensible reasons for desiring a removal, and, added to the moneyed consideration, made it immensely desirable to the Indians. **The direct consideration was *five millions of dollars*** [*!!!*] which, added to stipulations to pay for the improvements on the ceded lands—to defray the expenses of removal to their new homes beyond the Mississippi—to subsist them for one year after their arrival—to commute school funds and annuities—to allow pre-exemptions and pay for reserves—with some liberal grants of money from Congress, for the sake of quieting complaints —and some large departmental allowances, amounted in the whole, to more than ***twelve millions of dollars!*** **Being almost as much for their single extinction of Indian title in the corner of two States, as the whole province of Louisiana cost!** And this in addition to *seven millions of acres granted for their new home*, and making a larger and a better home than the one they had left. **Considered as a moneyed transaction, the advantage was altogether, and out of all proportion, on the side of the Indian**; but relief to the States, and quiet to the Indians, and the completion of a wise and humane policy, were overruling considerations, **which sanctioned the enormity of the amount paid.**" {29} [Emphasis added] Indeed,

"Righteousness exalteth a nation:"

– Proverbs 14:34

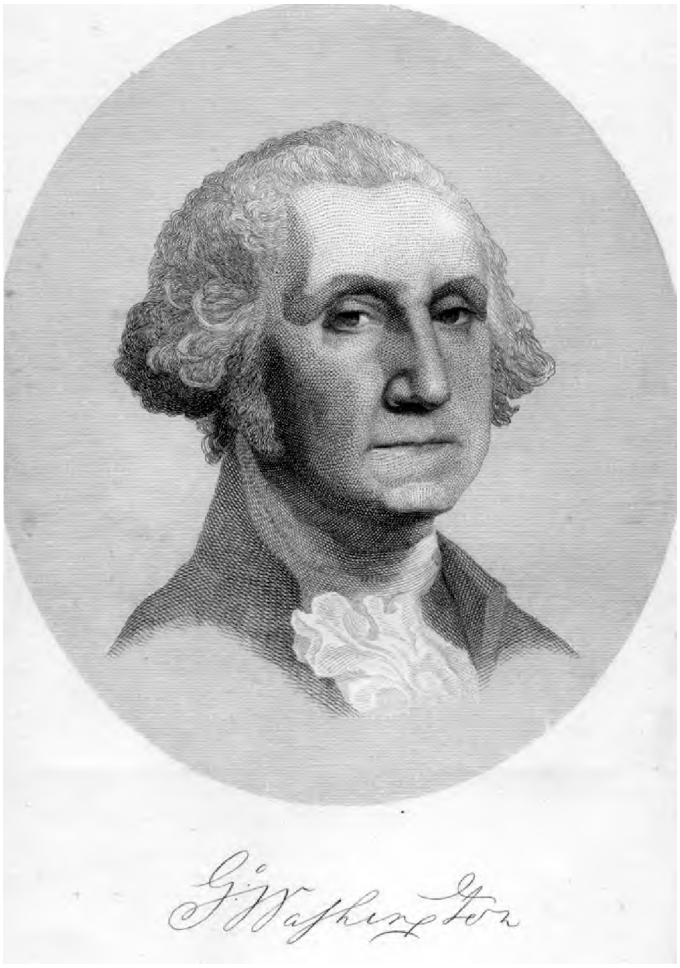
So our great and learned White Anglo-Saxon, Scotch-Irish Protestant and Baptist Congress justly and generously treated the Cherokee people. (Is this not the manner in which Israel and her Islamic neighbors should cooperate to remove and repatriate the displaced Arab Palestinians from her borders? Ah, but the ***Black Pope*** would never allow it! There must be ceaseless agitation and murder justifying more Jesuit mediation intending to secure Jerusalem's Temple Mount for "***the antichrist***.") And it was for this reason, in appreciation for their righteous treatment by the people of Protestant and Baptist Georgia, that the Cherokee Nation sided with the Southern Confederacy during the War Between the States and was the last to surrender to the Northern invaders controlled by the Order's Radical Red Republicans in Washington.

A few years later, the Jesuits would make the Cherokee *pay dearly for this*, along with the rest of the Indian Nations in the process of the Jesuit General creating his *Twentieth Century Monster of Vengeance*—**the "Holy Roman" Fourteenth Amendment American Empire**. **Dee Brown** in her masterpiece, *Bury My Heart at Wounded Knee*, gives a most detailed and tragic account of the systematic destruction of the American Indian during the second half of the Nineteenth Century. For the Society of Jesus, in control of Washington, D.C., via the Republican Party, used its savage Grande Armee of the North, led by its Roman Catholic Federal General **Philip Sheridan** to cruelly humiliate and destroy the Native American Indian Nations through the **Indian Wars of the Great Plains**. Tragically for the natives, they were betrayed by Sheridan's evil White master they had come to trust, **the Jesuit Pierre De Smet**! (Dear American truth-seeker, did you learn this in high school or college? If you remember, we were all singing along with Paul Revere and the Raiders' "Cherokee Nation." This Jesuit agitation, along with the Civil Rights agitation, the abortion agitation and the Vietnam War nearly destroyed our patriotism while making us ashamed that we were members of the great White American Gentile Race!)

Under the blessing of the risen, reigning, righteous and returning Son of God, **George Washington** and his **Calvinist** army won a war and created a country with a **Protestant Constitution**. **Andrew Jackson** saved it from the British sword wielded by **King George III** and his Jesuits, including his Jesuit Prime Minister, **Robert Petty**, titled **Lord Shelburne of Berkeley Square**. This glorious page of history would never have been written without the suppression of the Jesuit Order from 1773 to 1814. May we pause for a moment of silence to thank our Heavenly Father for using Roman Catholic sovereigns and **Pope Clement XIV** himself who courageously suppressed and abolished so odious and perfidious an Order. As we shall see, the history of the Jesuits will continue to be one of murder, intrigue and enslavement towards all who resist their designs, including President **John F. Kennedy** who was wounded in the house of his friends, two of them being

Henry R. Luce, whom he called "Lucy," and **J. Peter Grace, Jr.**, a former suitor of his sister, Kathleen.

God **help us to open our eyes!**



George Washington (1732 – 1799), 1790s #113

First and Greatest President of our Federal Republic of these United (Protestant and Baptist) States of America, 1789 – 1797

After two hundred years of Jesuit dungeons, persecutions and wars of extermination in Europe, the risen Son of God raised up our virtuous and honorable deliverer. He established a Nation of White Protestant and Baptist freemen whose ancient Common Law rights were secured by the Bill of Rights.

But our new nation was maliciously called "THE INVADED TERRITORY of NORTHERN PARAGUAY" by Orestes A. Brownson, a journalist and secret lay-Jesuit "of the short robe" who published his popish *Brownson's Quarterly Review* during the latter half of the Nineteenth Century. The illustrious Father of our country saved the Revolutionary Army from dissolution many times; his leadership alone is responsible for the success of the Revolution; he served two terms as President having established a Constitutional Confederate Republic of Sovereign States in which we displaced and exiled White Celtic-Anglo-Saxon Calvinistic Protestants and Baptists could worship the one true God according to the dictates of our consciences in obedience to His Holy Word, translated into English by Puritan Calvinists of the Protestant Reformation, The Authorized King James Version of the Bible of 1611. For thwarting the Order's evil plan for North America, Washington was given "the poison cup" and within two days lay dead at his home in Mount Vernon, another noble victim of the **Black Pope**.

The Life of George Washington, J. T. Headley, (New York: Charles Scribner, 1856).

Baptism of General Washington by Baptist Pastor Gano, 1783 #114

When a Protestant Episcopalian submits to believer's baptism by immersion at the hands of a noted Baptist pastor, he then becomes, *ipso facto,* a Baptist regardless of any past association with State-Church Protestantism. Such was the case with our illustrious southern gentleman, General George Washington.

Pastor of New York City's First Baptist Church since 1762, John Gano was not only a fearless soldier and chaplain in battle, he was Washington's favorite from whom the Father of pre-Fourteenth Amendment America learned his respect for the Baptist maxims of individual soul liberty and the absolute separation of any organized state from any organized church—regardless of the denomination!

Because these Baptists were fighting Calvinists along with their Presbyterian brethren, they first remonstrated against England's Church-State tyranny, then withdrew their political allegiance and, when attacked, declared war against that Jesuit-induced absolutism of King George III! Washington called upon John Gano to lead in prayer at the end of the revolution in 1783. Afterwards, he presented his battle "Sword of Just Defense" (encased above)—a gift from anti-Jesuit Lafayette—to Pastor Gano following his baptism in the Hudson River.

Understanding the Times, Volume One: How Satan Turned America Against God, William P. Grady, (Knoxville, Tennessee: Grady Publications, Inc., 2005) pp. 145-152.

Chapter 18

The Jesuits **— 1789 – 1815**

The Evil Empire Strikes Back:
The French Revolution
The Napoleonic Wars
Assassination of Freemason Napoleon Bonaparte I

"**But if our hopes in this should be blasted, and since offences of necessity will come, our political schemes must be cunningly varied, according to the different posture of the times; and princes, our intimates, whom we can influence to follow our counsels, must be pushed on to embroil themselves in vigorous wars one with another, to the end, our Society (as promoters of the universal good of the world), may on all hands be solicited to contribute its assistance, and always employed in being mediators of public dissensions**: . . ." {1}

Ignatius Loyola, 1540
Founder, 1st Jesuit General, 1540-1556
Secret Instructions of the Jesuits

"They (the Jesuits) have so constantly mixed themselves up in court and state intrigues that they must, in justice, be reproached with striving after universal dominion. They cost kings their lives, not on the scaffold, but by assassination, and equally hurtful as the society of Illuminati; they were the foremost among the crowd, at all events, who applauded the murder scenes in Paris. They robbed the states of their most capable youths, whom they enticed into their institutions, and procured for themselves, by their monopoly in the direction of study, . . . an excessive and immoderate influence over all opinions. They held in their hands all the springs for working upon mankind; money, protection, confessionals and other means were plentifully at their command. They might thus work for good if they wished to do so, but they labored at the beck and call of their superiors alone, for their own peculiar advantage and aggrandizement, without any regard whatever for the well-being of mankind; and it is impossible, therefore, to indulge in a conviction that the re-establishment of **the Society of Jesus** can be productive of any benefit whatever." {2}[Emphasis added]

Archduke Maximilian Francis, 1815
Youngest son of Maria Theresa,
Archduchess of Austria

"The Jesuits and their friends ascribe the French Revolution to their suppression [which fact is in total agreement with Jesuit history; whenever a nation expels the Order from its dominions, a war is soon to follow as in the case of Iraq, which Moslem nation expelled the Society in 1969]." {3}

Andrew Steinmetz, 1848
English Ex-Jesuit
History of the Jesuits

"It seemed as though a righteous Providence was smiting the nation [France] for the crimes it tolerated in its rulers [Louis XIV and his consent to the Jesuit Order's Revocation of the Edict of Nantes]." {4}

J. Wayne Laurens, 1855
American Historian and Patriot
The Crisis: Or, the Enemies of America Unmasked

"Weishaupt and his fellow Jesuits cut off the income to the Vatican by launching and leading the French Revolution; by directing Napoleon's conquest of Catholic Europe [as the Order would do with Hitler]; by the revolt against the Church, led by such priests as **Father Hidalgo,** in Mexico and Latin America; by eventually having Napoleon throw **Pope Pius VII** in jail at Avignon until he agreed, as the price for his release, to reestablish the Jesuit Order. **This Jesuit war on the Vatican** was terminated by the Congress of Vienna and by the secret, 1822, Treaty of Verona. . . . Ever since, the Rothschilds have been the fiscal agents of the Vatican." {5}[Emphasis added]

Emanuel M. Josephson, 1968
Jewish American Physician & Historian
The "Federal" Reserve Conspiracy & Rockefellers

It was now *payback time* for the Pope, his Dominican priests with the Holy Office of the Inquisition, the Knights of Malta and the Roman Catholic sovereigns of Europe. The Jesuits, with **Freemasonry** and the **Illuminati** as their tools, would punish the Monarchs *as they had never been punished before!* The Jesuits would also take time to punish a few Protestant nations pursuant to the **Council of Trent,** having pronounced *over one hundred curses* on all "heretics and liberals." In this light the purpose of the atheistic, *deceptively pro-Jewish*, French Revolution and Napoleonic Wars becomes crystal clear. And with this understanding, the authors and purpose of the atheistic, *deceptively pro-Jewish*, Russian Revolution of 1917 will also become crystal clear. A common design betrays the unseen hand of a common creator.

Rather than give a history of the revolution and subsequent wars we shall focus on the question "**Who benefits**?"

Did not the Jesuits benefit when **Louis XVI** and **Queen Marie Antoinette** were beheaded by the fanatical Jacobins? These sovereigns had aided the Protestant American "*heretics*" in their revolt from **King George III**. Additionally, both the **Bourbon** and **Hapsburg** dynasties had expelled the Jesuits from their countries and foreign dominions. **Louis XV**, the grandfather of Louis XVI, had expelled the Jesuits from France and **Archduchess Maria Theresa**, the mother of **Queen Marie Antoinette**, had expelled the Jesuits from Austria twice in 1769, once in 1770 and finally in 1772. So **Louis XVI**, of the Bourbon dynasty, and **Marie Antoinette**, of the Hapsburg dynasty, must be gruesomely murdered in broad daylight—just like **John F. Kennedy**—as a lesson to the future Roman Catholic sovereigns.

Did not the Jesuits benefit when the Jacobins killed or expelled nearly all the Dominican priests in France? We must remember that the Order of the Dominicans was the enemy of the Jesuits from the inception of the Jesuit Order! Further, when the Jesuits had been suppressed by the Pope, the Dominicans took back the "Holy Office of the Inquisition," *thus outraging* the Company. Could this be the reason why Napoleon made war on the Inquisition, exposing the dastardly deeds of the Dominican inquisitors to the light of day? For example:

> "Even as late as the time of Napoleon, we read that after his troops had captured Toledo, an Inquisition prison was opened there. The historian of Napoleon's wars said it was like opening tombs, as the poor captives came forth. Their beards had grown down over their chests, their finger nails were like bird claws, and their bodies not much more than mere skeletons. Some of them had not breathed fresh air in years. Some were hopelessly crippled and deformed from having been kept in dens so low that they could not rise up in them. The next day, General LaSalle and several of his officers carefully inspected the place. The torture instruments they found filled even these men of the battlefield with horror." {6}

(Dear truth-seeker, the torture instruments of Rome's Inquisition were *very similar* and as gruesome as those found in Hitler's Death Camps in Poland. The methods of slow torture and murder in Stalin's Siberian Gulag prison system were just as bad, clandestine Jesuit Coadjutors acting as the Generalissimo's communist inquisitors.)

Did not the Jesuits benefit when **General Berthier** made war on the Vatican when he captured Rome and imprisoned the ungodly **Pope Pius VI** in 1798, the Pope having fathered two illegitimate children to his sister? Was this not a *payback*, as the Pope had imprisoned **Jesuit General Lorenzo Ricci** following the abolition of the Jesuit Order? Did not the Jesuits *completely humiliate* the Pope when the occupying French soldiers overturned "**St. Peter's Chair**?" Of this we read:

> "I said so on the authority of Lady Morgan, who, in her work of Italy, in the fourth volume, says that the sacrilegious curiosity of the French at the time when they occupied Rome, in the beginning of this century, overcame all obstacles, in order to see so famous a seat. They took off its copper covering, and drew out the seat, and examining it diligently, found there engraved in Arabic characters these words:—'There is one God, and Mahomet is His prophet.' . . . The Pope, then, knowing that amongst the relics there was a seat, brought as a relic from the Crusades, ordered this to be taken and brought for veneration . . ." {7}[Emphasis added]

Did not the Jesuits benefit when **Napoleon Bonaparte** drove the Bourbon King of Spain, **Charles IV**, into exile? *Did not the Jesuits benefit* when Napoleon exiled the Braganza monarchs, **Queen Maria Francisca I** (1777-1816) and her son **John** (later **King John VI**, 1816-1826) of Portugal to Brazil? *Did not the Jesuits benefit* when Napoleon drove the Knights of Malta from the island of Malta, confiscating all their treasures and weapons? (Remember, the Knights had previously expelled the Jesuits from Malta in 1868.) *Did not the Jesuits benefit* when Napoleon conquered the Protestant Dutch Republic, founded by one of our heroes, **William I of Orange**? *Did not the Jesuits benefit* when Napoleon conquered Italy, and vanquished Austria as both nations had expelled the Jesuit Order? *Did not the Jesuits benefit* when Napoleon conquered Protestant Switzerland? *Would not the Jesuits have benefited* if the French **General Hoche** had succeeded in breaking away Catholic Ireland from Protestant England (later accomplished after World War I)? *Would not the Jesuits have benefited* had Napoleon, the Masonic Zionist, conquered Jerusalem, he having called for the establishment of "Jerusalem for the Jews" on April 14, 1799? *Did not the Jesuits benefit when Napoleon broke up the Pope's Holy Roman Empire? Did not the Jesuits benefit* when Napoleon killed 600,000 Roman Catholic French Vendee who remained loyal to the Pope? Why did *nearly every strategy* of Napoleon result in benefiting the Jesuit Order? The answer is in the person of **Abbe Sieyes**. According to *Ridpath's Universal History* this priest was a prime mover of the French Revolution, the Directory, and was the Second Consul on Napoleon's Consulate (**Pierre-Roger Ducos** being the third), calling for the end of the nobility and clergy —the enemies of the Society of Jesus! It is also most fascinating to see that Sieyes, the man whose coup d'etat brought Napoleon to power, was Jesuit-trained. We read:

> "**Sieyes, Emmanuel Joseph** (1748-1836), one of the chief political thinkers and writers of the period of the French Revolution and the first empire, . . . He was destined for the Church, was educated by the Jesuits, became a licentiate of the Canon law [including the oppressive Jesuit "Moral Theologies," and the evil **Council of Trent**] . . ." {8}[Emphasis added]

Thus **Napoleon**, the Roman Catholic Freemason, surnamed "**Robespierre on horseback**" by **Madame de Stael**, whose right-hand man was both a Jesuit-trained

and controlled advisor, **Abbe Sieyes**, was brought to power from the Jesuit stronghold of Corsica. By 1812 the Jesuits had punished their enemies with their Masonic avenger's many victories. It was now time to destroy his Grande Armee, as those men would not allow the restoration of the old absolute monarchies. So **Napoleon** attacked Russia and then abandoned his patriotic soldiers, *those men having hated absolute monarchy with all their hearts*, to the winter snow and Russian army. Of the retreat from Moscow **Count Leo Nikolayevich Tolstoy** writes in his *War and Peace*:

> "One army fled and the other pursued . . . But after a four days' halt the mob, with no maneuvers or plans, again began running along the beaten track, neither to the right nor to the left but along the old—the worst—road . . . At the Berezina they again became disorganized, many were drowned and many surrendered, but those who got across the river fled farther. Their supreme chief donned a fur coat and, having seated himself in a sleigh, galloped on alone, abandoning his companions." {9}

This **Napoleon Bonaparte**, the Roman Catholic Freemason and pawn of the Jesuits, was not only a traitor to France but also a mass-murderer, as he was responsible for abandoning a quarter of a million dead, frozen or starving men in the snows of Russia. *He should have been hanged for being not only a traitor but also a heartless coward*. And who gave him the order to abandon his army? It could only be his masters, the Jesuits, who had, in the words of **Eugene Sue**, brought him from nothingness to become Emperor of the French and master of the world! (Dear truthseeker, one hundred and thirty years later the Jesuits would order the destruction of the German Army in the East. Their Masonic tool, **Adolf Hitler**, during **Operation Barbarossa**, would "snatch defeat from the jaws of victory," destroying his army in the snows of Russia—aided by **General Gehlen**. He, like Napoleon, ensured an Allied victory with the agents of the Jesuits determining the terms of surrender.)

Following Napoleon's Russian campaign—*his successful betrayal and murder of hundreds of thousands of freedom-loving republican soldiers*—the Jesuits sought to restore the old order of things. The Society of Jesus was revived in 1814 and the **Congress of Vienna** also beginning. Meanwhile, Napoleon *was rewarded for a job well done* with an annual pension of *two million francs* while on the island of Elba. But the Monarchs at the Congress of Vienna squabbled; so, the Jesuits brought Napoleon back to France, known as "the hundred days." This frightened the Monarchs into coming to terms with each other. With the Congress of Vienna having fulfilled the purpose of the Jesuit Order, the soldiers of France could now be finally defeated. **Napoleon** gathered an army of French patriots and *deliberately sacrificed it at Waterloo* by attacking the wrong point of the British line. For this wicked, Masonic **Napoleon Bonaparte**, *having seduced all of his sisters*, replied to **Prince Metternich** that he *"did not give a damn about the death*

of a million men." {10} We read concerning **General "Stonewall" Jackson's** observations at Waterloo:

> "In the summer of 1856, he employed his long vacation in a European tour, in which he visited England, France, and Switzerland. During this journey he carefully examined the field of Waterloo, and traced out upon it the positions of the contending armies. When he returned home, he said although Napoleon was the greatest of commanders, he had committed an error in selecting the **Chateau of Hougomont** as the vital point of attack upon the British line; it should have been the village of **Mont St. Jean**. This opinion has subsequently been corroborated by high authority in the military art." [About fifty years later, Lee would do the same at Gettysburg, under the guidance of the same Brotherhood.] {11} [Emphasis added]

Dear truth-seeker, do you think the master of **Austerlitz** would make such a basic blunder—*by accident*—blasting all hope for French liberty? How ridiculous!

Napoleon was captured by the English and banished to an island in the South Atlantic Ocean called **St. Helena**. There, his *Memoirs* were written which accurately described his masters, the **Sons of Loyola**, having betrayed him into the hands of his captors. In awe and in anger he declared:

> "The Jesuits are a military organization, not a religious order. Their chief is a general of an army, not the mere father abbot of a monastery. And the aim of this organization is: **POWER.** Power in its most despotic exercise. Absolute power, universal power, power to control the world by the volition of a single man. Jesuitism is the most absolute of despotisms: and at the same time the greatest and most enormous of abuses . . . The general of the Jesuits insists on being master, sovereign, over the sovereign. Wherever the Jesuits are admitted they will be masters, cost what it may. Their society is by nature dictatorial, and therefore it is the irreconcilable enemy of all constituted authority. Every act, every crime, however atrocious, is a meritorious work, if committed for the interest of the Society of the Jesuits, or by the order of the general." {12} [Emphasis added]

The Society of Jesus had now emerged more powerful than ever. Satan's Kingdom was no longer divided. In control of Freemasonry and the Illuminati, the Jesuits had taken the Protestant British Empire—its **Throne** as well as its **Bank**. **London** would now be their *commercial capital* of the world. They had retaken the Vatican and control of the Papacy. **Rome** would be their *religious capital of the world* and by 1900 **New York** would be the Order's *political capital of the world*. They had punished the Roman Catholic sovereigns of Europe and would use England to restore them to their thrones again. (Dear truth-seeker, we must remember that even though **Jesuit General Michelangelo Tamburini** (1706-1730) had revived the

old **Knights Templars** under the new name of "**Freemasonry**" with its letter **"G"** in the midst of the **Compass** and the **Square** standing for the Order's Church of the "**Gesu**," it being **the Company's** world headquarters in Rome, *the Craft was divided as a result of the* **First Great Schism of Freemasonry** *(1753-1813)!* There were Masons loyal to the ***Black Pope*** such as **Napoleon Bonaparte** and **Abbe Sieyes**; there were others who were loyal to their Catholic Kings, country and people such as the ministers of state who expelled the Jesuits from their sovereigns' borders. These Masons were **Sebastian Cavalho**, **Marquis of Pombal** of Portugal's King Joseph I, the **Count of Aranda** of Spain's King Charles III, **Minister de Tillot** and **Duc de Choiseul** of France's King Louis XV and **Prince von Kaunitz** and **Gerard von Swieten** of Austria's Archduchess Maria Theresa. *This revolt would begin to be remedied* with the **Council of Wilhelmsbad** in 1782 and the creation of the **Supreme Council of the 33rd Degree** in 1786—*after* the risen Son of God's successful Presbyterian-Calvinist and Baptist-Calvinist American Revolution! Praise God!)

Now one final piece of business needed to be completed. On May 5, 1821, **Napoleon Bonaparte** was poisoned with arsenic, *and he knew it*, by guess who? When Napoleon's will was opened after his death, **General Montholon** read the Emperor's last accusation concerning St. Helena's English governor, **Hudson Lowe**—his detested jailer. Napoleon's words, destined to fly across Europe, were:

> "I die prematurely, murdered by the English oligarchy and its hired assassin [yet the truth was that Montholon had himself done the poisoning, had profited from Napoleon's will, and was loyal to his Jesuit masters]." {13}

Dear truth-seeker, *who benefited?* The Jesuits had used **King George III** to protect their Masonic **King Louis XVIII** while in exile during the French Revolution and Napoleonic wars. Having betrayed Napoleon into the hands of his captors, they used the English king to banish the Emperor to a distant island in the middle of the South Atlantic Ocean. They again used George III to restore Louis XVIII to the throne of France. Louis XVIII then gave the Jesuits permission to re-enter France having been previously expelled by **King Louis XV**, including his Jesuit confessor, **Pere de Sacy**, for which he paid with his ungodly, adulterous life at the hand of another Jesuit-sent, "smallpox" assassin. The Jesuits then used French troops to suppress popular liberty in Spain pursuant to the oppressive policy of their "**Holy Alliance**," called by the Saxons "**the White Terror**." The murder of Napoleon crushed the hope of the French for liberal government and silenced the only rival of Louis XVIII as he enforced the Jesuits' tyrannical program for the Continent. *Little did the French people know that Napoleon had been only a tool of the Jesuit Order* and was never intended to bring popular, "**liberal**" government to the European nations. If the Jesuits would poison **Pope Clement XIV**, would they not poison **Napoleon**? And if they would poison Napoleon would they not assassinate an American President like **John F. Kennedy**? Yes indeed, for he was mortally

wounded in the house of his friends, the Jesuits. For he had attended one of their churches in Washington, D.C., while a U.S. Senator from Massachusetts. JFK knew his masters well, yet, unlike his father, he dared to be a loyal American first.

Napoleon Bonaparte I (1769 – 1821), 1812 #115

Emperor of the French Empire, 1804 – 1815

Being one of the greatest enigmas of history, Napoleon was a tool of the Jesuits. As a result of the Order's Suppression and Extinction in 1773, Napoleon, having seduced all of his sisters and believing the people should not have the Bible in their own language thus backing the Council of Trent, was brought to power out of Corsica, the Order's island fortress. Through Bonaparte's military exploits the Jesuits imprisoned Pope Pius VII—the Papal Caesar—and drove the Roman Catholic Monarchs of Europe into exile until they had learned their lesson *never to interfere* with the POWER of the **Black Pope**. Here we see the great betrayal by the Emperor as he abandons his Grande Armee to the snows and vicious Cossacks of Russia in 1812. Out of 400,000 men, truly believing they were fighting for liberty, only 10,000 were allowed to return to France, the Order intending to reduce Europe to the tyranny of the Holy Alliance. It was for this reason Bonaparte remarked to his secret partner in suppressing popular liberty, Prince Metternich, that he *"did not give a damn about the death of a million men!"* To further dash the hopes of the defeated French, Napoleon, betrayed by his Jesuit masters including the Jesuit-trained coadjutor Abbe Sieyes, was confined to St. Helena, an island in the middle of the South Atlantic Ocean, and in due time given the Order's "poison cup" by his General Montholon in 1821.

Ridpath's Universal History, John Clark Ridpath, (New York: Merrill & Baker, 1901) Vol. XIV, p. 748.

Chapter 19
The Jesuits **— 1801 – 1814**

Alliance with the Knights of Malta Residing in Russia
First Restored in Russia (1801) and then America (1805)
Napoleon's Prisoner, Pope Pius VII, Restores the Jesuit Order (1814)

"Political corrupters of all governments; flatterers of the great and of their passions; prime movers of despotism; enemies of kings who oppose them and their crooked desires . . . placing a scepter of iron in the hands of kings and a dagger in those of their subjects; counseling tyranny [*right-wing fascism and left-wing communism*] and preaching tyrannicide . . . permitting all classes of crimes . . . serving idolatry which they regard and persecuting Catholicism which refuses its confidence." {1} [Emphasis added]

M. de Monclair, 1800?
Manual of the Jesuits

". . . they reappeared fully panoplied for the renewal of the battle against civil and religious liberty, the popular right of self-government, and all the beneficent influences of the Reformation." {2}

Judge Richard W. Thompson, 1894
Protestant 33rd Degree Freemason
Ex-Secretary, American Navy, 1877-1881
The Footprints of the Jesuits

"The astute Jesuit [*Parsons*] suggests a military order for suppressing heretics . . . The 'Council of the Reformation' [*Romanizing of England*] was also to consider how some new Order of Knights, similar to the 'Order of the Knights of St. John of Malta,' might be erected in the realm, for the exercise of the young gentlemen and nobility, whose rule should be 'to fight against Heretics in whatever country they should be employed . . . [*and to*] show their valour against Heretics and enemies of God and His church, of these our days, as well at home among us, as also in divers kingdoms round about us [*the Popish Orders in America now directing the Office of Homeland Security via a Masonic Jew,* **Michael Chertoff**].' " {3}

M. F. Cusack, 1896
Converted Nun of Kenmare Convent
The ***Black Pope***

"At last, **Pius VII,** who had succeeded Braschi [**Pope Pius VI**] in 1800, authorized the Society to establish itself in White Russia, and to live according to the

Constitution of Loyola. This brief bears the date of 1801, and was the forerunner of their re-establishment." {4} [Emphasis added]

G. B. Nicolini of Rome, 1889
Protestant Italian Patriot
Exiled to England
History of the Jesuits

"They flocked to Russia in large numbers, as they had done to Silesia, from all the Roman Catholic States, and, under the guidance of their skillful general in that country, soon acquired the habit of acting as if they were sure of an ultimate revival of their organization. . . . As their hopes grew brighter they began to repeat their old practices by venturing to interfere with the temporal affairs of Governments, as they had been accustomed to do before their suppression. They ventured the attempt to domineer in Russia as they had formerly done in Spain, France, Portugal, and elsewhere. . . . Those authorities soon became convinced that they had warmed a viper into life, and that the Jesuits could not be trusted even in return for favors bestowed upon them." {5} [Emphasis added]

Richard. W. Thompson, 1894
Ex-Secretary, American Navy
The Footprints of the Jesuits

"As implied in his letter to [*Francis*] Neale, [*"ex-Jesuit"* **Bishop of Baltimore, John**] **Carroll** [*the father of the American Hierarchy and close friends with infidel Freemasons* **Benjamin Franklin** *and* **President Thomas Jefferson**] faced stiff competition for the young priest's services.

Even after becoming pastor, [**William**] **Matthews** remained a member of the [*"ex-Jesuit"*] Georgetown faculty and for a number of years entertained thoughts of becoming a Jesuit. He was a member of the Corporation of the Roman Catholic Clergy of Maryland, the group of priests, mostly former Jesuits, that managed the properties owned by the Order before its dissolution in 1773. In 1806, the year after the [**Pope's**] restoration of the Society of Jesus in the **United States** [**1805**], he accepted the post of vice-president of the college, and in 1808 became its sixth president." {6} [Emphasis added]

Morris J. MacGregor, 1994
American Roman Catholic Historian
Joint Chiefs of Staff
A Parish for the Federal City

"In regard to religion, mutual toleration in the different professions thereof is what all good and candid minds in all ages have ever practiced and, both by precept and example, inculcated on mankind. And it is now generally agreed among [*Protestant and Baptist*] Christians that this spirit of toleration, in the fullest extent consistent with the being of civil society, is the chief

characteristical mark of the true Church [*which mark of toleration has always been a Baptist distinctive*]. Insomuch that **Mr.** [**John**] **Locke** has asserted and approved, beyond the possibility of contradiction on any solid ground, that such toleration ought to be extended to all whose doctrines are not subversive of society [*to the exclusion of Romanism, her creation of Islam, and her praetorian guard, the Jesuit Order*].

The only sects which he thinks ought to be, and which by all wise laws are excluded from such toleration, are those who teach doctrines subversive of the civil government under which they live. The **Roman Catholics** or **Papists** are excluded by reason of such doctrines as these: that princes excommunicated may be deposed, and those that they call heretics may be destroyed without mercy; besides their recognizing the Pope in so absolute a manner, in subversion of government, by introducing as far as possible into the states under whose protection they enjoy life, liberty, and property, that solecism [*error*] in politics **imperium in imperio** [*"a government within a government"*], leading directly to the worst anarchy and confusion, civil discord, war, and bloodshed [*fully describing the foremost doctrines of* the Society of Jesus]." {7} [Emphasis added]

Samuel Adams, 1772
American Protestant Founding Father
"Rights of the Colonists"

"It is a certain fact, that after the Council of Trent [*1545-1563*], Roman Catholicism was entirely fused into Jesuitism. Jesuitism is not very scrupulous; it knows, according to the circumstances of the times and places, how to invest itself with new forms, and to appear even liberal, whilst officially it condemns [*American political*] liberalism. . . . The day Catholicism is separated from Jesuitism will be the day of its death. . . . **Popery Jesuitised** can only be known it its reality in Rome. . . . **there alone can you learn all the subterfuges and the evil arts that they adopt to draw all the kingdoms of the earth under the yoke of the Pope.**" {8} [Emphasis added]

Luigi Desanctis, 1852
Official Censor of the Inquisition
Protestant Reformed Pastor
Popery, Puseyism and Jesuitism

The connection between **the Knights of Malta**, **the Pope** and **the Jesuit General**, with his army of Jesuits, is a key in understanding the flow of history since 1814. For the Pope's restoration of the Society of Jesus was the capstone of Satanic Power through which the Devil would control all of his secret societies during the Nineteenth and Twentieth Centuries. Never in the history of the world had evil men been so successfully united in purposing to destroy all religious and political liberty.

The intended result was to have the Papal Caesar ruling the world from **Solomon's** rebuilt **Temple in** Jerusalem as the *Theocratic Universal Monarch of the World*.

But before we begin our next chapter, *please*, dear truth-seeker, read the following brief history of the Knights of Malta, received from the secretary at their office in **St. Patrick's Cathedral**, New York. Note that on the last page, the Order has established formal diplomatic relations with **Cuba**, presently oppressed by that Jesuit-trained, Masonic Temporal Coadjutor, bastard son of a Nazi and fascist military dictator—that Communist Roman Catholic son of the Church—**Fidel Castro.**

As we shall later see, the Knights of Malta, in control of the **CIA** and the **Pentagon**, put Castro in power, as Castro is a puppet of the Order's "*infallible*" Pope. And being one of the Pope's "altar boys" enforcing the **Temporal Power** of "the Vicar of Christ," he forbids the free circulation of the Protestant Bible, has caused a massive Jewish exodus to Israel and Miami by the thousands, while suppressing any movement towards liberal, popular government in obedience to the **Council of Trent**.

Notice also that the American Branch of the Knights of Malta was established in 1927. This was one year before the Company created **Opus Dei** in Spain (another international Brotherhood dedicated to the restoration of the Pope's **Temporal Power** and the Dark Ages), and two years before the Knights caused the Great Depression, which in effect made the Jesuits' evil Federal Reserve Bank the financial monopoly of the ***Black Pope***'s evil American Empire created in 1868. This was five years before they attempted to make **FDR** a fascist dictator who, as President, formally recognized Jesuit-trained **Josef Stalin's** bloody Soviet government. This enabled the American Knights, in control of the Empire's Military Industrial Complex, to aid the Russian Knights in building the Military Industrial Complex of the Jesuits' Soviet Empire.

Then one day in 1962 three puppets of the Order (**Kennedy**, **Khrushchev** and **Castro**), overseen by the intelligence agencies of the Knights of Malta (the CIA and KGB), created the hoax called *"the Cuban Missile Crisis."* That deceit was based on another hoax called *"the Cold War,"* which in turn was based on yet another hoax called *"Airborne Nuclear War."* The gripping fear created by our American press, controlled by **Cardinal Spellman** through his Knight of Malta **Henry R. Luce** (whose nickname as one of Yale's Skull and Bones members was appropriately "**Baal**"), resulted in a secret agreement between "the superpowers." That agreement, *prohibiting an American invasion of Cuba,* secured the island as a staging base for a future foreign invasion of the American apostate Protestant and Baptist South—

pursuant to the evil **Council of Trent**. Now, dear truth-seeker, enjoy the letter intended for public consumption which is retyped in larger print for all to read.

To: Eric Phelps January 27, 1994

We hope the attached History of the Order of Malta is of interest to you.

Unfortunately, it is the policy of the Order not to furnish our membership roster or Constitution to other than a member of the Association [*as that roster and Constitution would enumerate a group of highly placed individuals within the U.S. Government whose allegiance is first and foremost to the Pope of Rome*].

(Signed)
Barbara J. Martin

HISTORY OF THE ORDER OF MALTA
The Order of St. John was founded before the taking of Jerusalem in 1099 by the armies of the First Crusade. It began as a monastic community, dedicated to St. John the Baptist, which administered a hospice-infirmary for pilgrims to the Holy Land. Originally connected with the Benedictines, it became, under Blessed Gerard (1120), an independent organization. By the Bull of 15 February 1113, addressed to Gerard, Pope Pascal II approved the confraternity of the Hospital of St. John, placed it under the protection of the Holy See, and ensured its right of freely electing its heads, Gerard's successors, without any interference from any other ecclesiastical or any lay authority. In virtue of this Bull and of subsequent Papal acts, the Hospital became an exempt Order of the Church.

Owing to the political situation after the setting up by the Crusaders of the Kingdom of Jerusalem, the Order, now under its second head (and the first to be styled Master), Fra Raymond du Puy, was obliged to assume military functions for the protection of the sick, the pilgrims, and the Christian territory which the Crusaders had won back from the Muslims. Accordingly, the Order of the Hospital of St. John acquired the additional character of an Order of Knighthood [*as are the Jesuits*]. The Knights were thus also Religious, bound by the three monastic vows of Obedience, Chastity, and Poverty [*as are the Jesuits*]. It thus became a persona mixta, a religious-military Order [*just as the* Company of Ignatius Loyola *is a religious-military Order*].

Fra Raymond du Puy introduced the first rule of the Order known to us and also the white octagonal cross which has to this day remained the Order's emblem (the Maltese Cross) [*and worn by nearly every monarch in Europe*].

While continuing on a vast scale its hospitaller activity, one of its two aims: obsequium pauperum (service of the poor), the Order pursued valiantly its other aim—the defense of Christendom [*the Pope's Vatican Empire which enforces his*

Spiritual and Temporal Power]: tuitio fidei (protection of the Faith). However, in 1291, Acre, the last Christian stronghold in the Holy Land
was lost and the Order settled temporarily in Cyprus.

From the beginning, the Order's independence of all other States, in virtue of Papal acts, and its universally recognized right to maintain armed forces and wage war constituted its international sovereignty [*even as today, waging wars with the armies of select nations for the benefit of the Papacy*].

With the occupation of the island of Rhodes, completed in 1310 under the Grand Master Fra Foulques de Villaret, the Order acquired territorial sovereignty as well [*also*] (and the Knights of St. John came to be called the Knights of Rhodes). The island faced Muslim territorial and naval might and became a bastion of Christendom [*Romanism*] in the East Mediterranean sea.

The military defense of Christendom now of necessity required naval action. Accordingly, the Order came to possess a powerful fleet; it patrolled the East Mediterranean waters and engaged in many renowned battles with the enemy. It took part in the crusades in Syria and in Egypt and brought aid to the [*Orthodox*] Christian Kingdom of Armenia (Cilicia) against Muslim invaders.

The members of the Order who came to Rhodes from all over Europe, as well as the establishments of the Order in Europe, were from the beginning of the fourteenth century, grouped according to languages spoken. There were thus, initially, seven such groups of Langues (Tongues): Province, Auvergne, France, Italy (Aragon-Navarre), England (with Scotland and Ireland), and Germany. In 1462 Castile and Portugal separated from the Langue of Aragon and formed together the eight Langues.

In the sixteenth century the Langue of England was suppressed [*by the Protestant* **Queen Elizabeth I**] and later, in 1782, temporarily reestablished under the name of the Anglo-Bavarian Langue [*in preparation for the coming
Second Thirty Years' War, the English and Bavarian nobles to work together in the Jesuit annihilation of the Protestants and Jews of Europe*]. Each Langue was composed of Priories or Grand Priories, Bailiwicks, and Commanderies.

The Order was ruled by the Grand Master and the Council [*even as the military* Company of Jesus *is ruled by the Jesuit Superior General and his Council of Assistants*], minted its own money and maintained diplomatic relations with other States. The Grand Master was Prince of Rhodes, as later he was Prince of Malta. The high offices of the Order were attributed to representatives of different Langues; and the seat of the Order, the Convent, was in effect composed of a number of national religious houses.

The Knights gallantly repulsed numerous Turkish assaults, until the Sultan Suleyman the Magnificent attacked Rhodes with a large fleet and a powerful army. On Christmas Eve of 1522 the Knights were forced to capitulate and, on 1

January 1523, left the island with military honors [the risen Son of God *weakening the military might of the Papacy by using Islam, thereby enabling the spread of His grand and glorious* Protestant Reformation]. For the next seven years the Order, while vested with international sovereignty, was deprived of territory, until the cession by the Emperor Charles V (in his capacity as King of Sicily) of the islands of Malta, Gozo, and Comino, as well as Tripoli in North Africa, in sovereign fief.

On 26 October 1530 the Grand Master Fra Philippe de Villiers de l'Isle-Adam took possession of Malta, with the approbation of Pope Clement VII. It was stipulated that the Order was to remain neutral in wars between Christian nations [*i.e., wars between Protestant and Roman Catholic nations*].

Yet the war of defense of Christendom went on. The Turks attacked Malta, but in the Great Siege, from 18 May to 8 September 1565, were finally routed by the Knights led by the heroic Grand Master Fra Jean de la Vallette-
Parisot (after whom the island's capital Valletta is named). The decline of Ottoman sea power dates from the defeat of 1565. The navy of the Order of St. John (or of Malta as it now came to be called) became one of the most powerful in the Mediterranean and took part in the final destruction of the Ottoman naval might in the great battle of Lepanto in 1571.

In 1607 and, again, in 1620, the dignity of Grand Master was conjoined with the title of Prince of the [*Pope's*] Holy Roman Empire and in 1630 with the rank equal to the dignity of a Cardinal of the Holy Roman Church with the style of Eminence [*as a result his obedience during the Thirty Years' War*].
In 1798 [*Grand Orient Freemason*] Bonaparte, engaged in a campaign against Egypt, occupied the island of Malta and drove out the Order [*in obedience to his Jesuit advisor,* **Abbe Sieyes**]. The Knights again found themselves without a home. This was followed by what has been called the Russian coup d'etat (1798-1803). The Emperor Paul I of Russia, who had shown himself a friend of the Order, now had himself proclaimed Grand Master by a handful of Knights then in Russia, in place of the Grand Master Fra Ferdinand von Hompesch zu Bolheim who had been obliged to abandon Malta to the French. This proclamation of a married non-Catholic as head of a Catholic religious order was wholly illegal and void, and never recognized by the Holy See (a necessary condition for legitimacy). Accordingly, Paul I, who was nevertheless accepted by many Knights and a number of governments can only be regarded as a Grand Master *de facto*, never one *de jure*. His successor Alexander I, on the other hand, helped the Order to return to legitimate rule; and in 1803 Fra Giovanni Battista Tommasi was elected Grand Master [*the Jesuit Order, at about the same time, given legal existence in Russia by* **Pope Pius VII**]. The British had meantime occupied Malta in 1801 and though the Treaty of Amiens (1802) recognized the Order's sovereign rights over the island, it has never been able to avail itself of them.

After temporary seats in Messina, Catania and Ferrara the Order finally established itself in 1834 in Rome, where it holds, extra-territorially, the Malta Palace at 68 Via Condotti and Villa on the Aventine. From 1805 the Order was

ruled by Lieutenants, until in 1879 when [*Jesuit-controlled and infallible*] Pope Leo XIII restored the Grandmastership and the honors of a Cardinal attaching to it [*the Jesuit General now in full command of the Knights*]. Hospitaller work, the original work of the Order, became once again its main concern. The hospital and welfare activities, undertaken on a considerable scale in World War I, were greatly intensified and expanded in World War II under the Grand Master Fra Ludovico Chigi della Rovere Albani [*this Italian Grand Master overseeing* the **Black Pope**'s *international Intelligence Community*].

The activities of the Order have been further expanded under the rule of Grand Master Fra Angelo de Mojana di Cologna (1962-1988), who was succeeded by the present Prince and Grand Master Fra Andrew Bertie [*who, without question, is one of the most powerful men in the world*].

The Order of Malta constitutes the sole unbroken continuation of the Order of the Hospital of St. John recognized in 1113. It alone is a religious Order of the Catholic Church and at the same time a Catholic Order of Knighthood. It alone contains the governing nucleus of the professed Knights of Justice [*the governing nucleus of the Jesuit Order being also composed of professed Knights of the Fourth Vow*], direct successors of its founders, from among whom the Grand Master and most of the members of the Sovereign Council are elected, and which is placed above the ranks of the lay Knights, grown numerous since the fall of Malta. It has never ceased to be recognized by the community of nations as sovereign and independent of any civil power [*as is* the Society of Jesus]. These facts constitute the irrefutable proof of the
Order's unique historical identity and authenticity, to which no other organization can lay claim.

The sovereignty of the Order is expressed in the diarchy of the Prince and Grand Master, who is its Supreme Head, and the Councils: the Sovereign Council, the General Chapter, and the Council Complete of State. The General Chapter is the supreme assembly of the Knights, is convened normally every five years, and elects members of the Sovereign Council; while the Council Complete of State is convened for the purpose of electing a Grand Master or a Lieutenant. Both the General Chapter and the Council Complete of State contain representatives of the Grand Priories, Priories, Sub- Priories, and National Associations, into which the Order is territorially divided throughout the world.

The full title of the Grand Master is, in Latin: Dei gratia Sacrae Domus Hospitalis Sancti Johannis Hierosolymitani et militaris Ordinis Sancti Sepulchri Domini magister humilis pauperumque Jesu Christi custos. (A part of this title commemorates the granting to the Grand Master Fra Pierre d'Aubusson [*a Cardinal*] of the Mastership of the Order of the Holy Sepulchre by Pope Innocent VIII in 1489, which grant proved temporary.) Enjoying the precedence of a Cardinal and therefore that of a Royal Prince as well as the dignity of Prince of the Holy Roman Empire (recognized later by Austria and Italy), and formerly a reigning Prince of Rhodes and then of Malta, the Grand Master is styled both

Eminence and Highness, or Most Eminent Highness, and is internationally recognized as a Chief of State and sovereign honours are vested in him [*to which Sovereign many American politicians owe their first allegiance, men like* **Alexander M. Haig, Jr***., and* **William F. Buckley, Jr**.].

The Grand Master governs the Order with the assistance of the Sovereign Council, presided over by himself and composed of the four High Officers of the Grand Magistry elected by the General Chapter: the Grand Commander, the Grand Chancellor, the Hospitaller, and the Receiver of the Common Treasure, as well as of six Councillors. The holders of these offices are chosen from among the professed Knights and, exceptionally, from among the Knights of Obedience.

The Sovereign Pontiff is the Superior of the Order, as of any religious Order, and He nominates as His representative to it a Cardinal of the Holy Roman Church, styled Cardinalis Patronus: the latter is assisted by the Prelate of the Order, who is likewise appointed by the Sovereign Pontiff. The Prelate of the Order is the ecclesiastical superior of the Order's clergy and the Grand Master's assistant in the care for the spiritual welfare of the Order.

The life and activities of the Order are regulated by the Constitutional Charter approved by the Holy See, and the Code. The Code de Rohan, promulgated by the Grand Master Fra Emmanuel de Rohan-Polduc in the eighteenth century, retains its validity as a supplementary source of law, provided its provisions are applicable and not contrary to the other two sources of law. Juridical questions and problems of interest and importance for the Order are dealt with by the Consultative Juridical Council, appointed by the Grand Master with the consent of the Sovereign Council.

To deal with cases outside the competence of Canon Law and ecclesiastical Courts, the Order has its own Court of Law of First Instance and Courts of Appeal with the Presidents, Judges, Promoters of Justice, and Auxiliaries appointed by the Grand Master with the deliberative vote of the Sovereign Council. Appeals against the sentences of the Order's Courts may be lodged with the Court of Cassation of the Vatican State, which, in such cases, acting by proxy on behalf of the Order, may exercise the functions of Supreme Court.

A Board of Auditors, elected by the General Chapter, controls the [*tax free*] income and the expenditures of the Order.

Under the provisions of International Law, the Order maintains diplomatic relations, through accredited representatives, with the Holy See, on which, in its double nature, it depends as a religious Order, but of which, as a sovereign Order of Knighthood, it is independent, and through the exchange of such diplomatic representatives, with six European countries: Austria, Italy, Malta, Portugal, San Marino, Spain; with nineteen South American States: Argentina, Bolivia, Brazil, Chile, Columbia, Costa Rica, **Cuba**, El Salvador, Ecuador, Guatemala, Haiti, Honduras, Nicaragua, Panama, Paraguay, Peru, Dominican Republic, Uruguay,

Venezuela; in Asia with the Philippines, Thailand, Lebanon; in Africa with Benin, Burkina, Faso Cameroun, Central Africa Republic, Comores, Egypt, Ethiopia, Gabon, Guinea, the Ivory Coast, Liberia, Mali, Mauritania, Mauritius, Morocco; Niger, Senegal, Somalia, Togo, Tchad and Zaire. Moreover, it maintains Delegations in Belgium, France, Germany, Monaco and Switzerland, as well as at the Council of Europe, the UNESCO, the FAO and several International Organizations in Geneva.

His Most Eminent Highness the Prince and Grand Master of the Order rules with the assistance of the Sovereign Council a world-wide and international organization which, while never abandoning its aim of the defense of Christendom [*the Pope's world empire of nations including Israel*], is now dedicated to providing assistance in the hospitaller, charitable, and social fields in the widest possible meaning of these words. In particular the Order comes to the aid of those stricken by natural disasters and to the casualties of war.

THE AMERICAN ASSOCIATION
On April 28, 1927 at the special request of the Holy Father, Pope Pius XI [*whose confessors were* **Jesuits Alissiardi and Celebrano**], the Supreme Council of the Sovereign Military Order of Malta granted a Constitution (Charter) creating the:

AMERICAN CHAPTER OF THE KNIGHTS OF THE
SOVEREIGN MILITARY ORDER OF MALTA
[Emphasis added and End of History of the Order of Malta]

Recalling previous chapters, the Knights of Malta expelled the Jesuits from their island of Malta in 1768. So Napoleon the Freemason, with his French Fleet, was used by the Jesuits to return the insult, driving the Knights from Malta, absorbing their weapons and treasures thirty years later. (The Order never forgives or forgets!)

And to where would those ancient Crusaders go? The Knights sought and received protection from the Russian **Tzar Paul I** (having designated himself as their **Grand Master**) and stayed in his Imperial Palace from 1798 onward. It just so happened that on March 7, 1801, the Polish Jesuit Vicar General **Franciskus Xavier Kareu**, also appeared in Russia. (For it was in 1801 that the suppressed Company of Jesus was given legal existence and permission to reside in that "heretic" nation by **Pope Pius VII**). What reason could justify this secret rendezvous? The Knights of Malta and the Jesuit Order had mutual interests. They both wanted to take Jerusalem away from the Moslems and rebuild **Solomon's Temple** for the Pope. So having been humbled by the Jesuits with **Napoleon**, they evidently agreed to be subordinate to the Jesuit General. The Knights would *never* be expelled from Russia unlike the Jesuit Order. By 1879, the Jesuit-trained **Pope Leo XIII** gave the Grand Master of the Knights of Malta the status of a Cardinal. This act formally

subordinated these warriors to the Pope—the now "*infallible*" Papal Caesar under Jesuit domination.

In 1927, the American Branch of the Knights of Malta was established at St. Patrick's Cathedral in New York City. One of the original thirteen founding members was **John J. Raskob**, the Chairman of the Board for General Motors and major financier of the Democratic Party. In the 1930s these criminals, including **Joseph P. Kennedy**, sought to create martial law in America by making **FDR**, the 33rd Degree and Shriner-Freemason, a fascist, absolutist dictator. It was only appropriate, as FDR's "alter ego," advisor and speechwriter, was a "**Jesuit of the short robe**" (a secret lay Jesuit) and member of the General's Council on Foreign Relations, the dirty and despicable **Harry Hopkins**. But the plot failed as a hero and two-time Medal of Honor recipient exposed the conspiracy. He was **General Smedley Butler** of the United States Marine Corps. May we pause and thank God for *so great and courageous a man* whom He used to temporarily deliver us Americans from a fascist bloodbath overseen by the Archbishop of New York—**Francis Cardinal Spellman**!

Dear truth-seeker, the Knights and the Jesuits then and now work together! This may seem irrelevant but it is important for you to understand this connection. As we shall see, the Knights financed Lenin and Hitler from Wall Street also using their Federal Reserve Bank headed by a Masonic Jew and CFR member, **Paul M. Warburg**. The Knights negotiated the **Concordat** (a Papal treaty) between the Pope and Hitler in the person of **Franz von Papen**. The Knights, as American ambassadors, coordinated Roosevelt with Churchill and Pius XII using **Joseph P. Kennedy** and **Myron C. Taylor**, another CFR member. They also helped top Nazis to escape to North and South America after World War II using **William J. Donovan**, **James J. Angleton**, **William J. Casey** and Argentina's President **Juan D. Peron**.

In America the Knights with their Office of Strategic Services (OSS), which later became the Central Intelligence Agency (CIA), were behind the Pentagon's "**Operation Paperclip**," (publicly exposed in 1984) moving the **Jesuit General's Third Reich** across the Atlantic. After World War II, over two thousand top Nazis and scientists were illegally secreted into the United States, including SS Major **Werner von Braun**. Many were placed in the top-secret military installation in Tonopah, Nevada known as "**Area 51**." The perfection of the Nazis' anti-gravity aircraft (flying saucers made of *Pyrex with a mirrored finish* by Corning Incorporated, General Electric Company and Lockheed Martin, all three corporations being represented on the Archbishop of New York's **Council on Foreign Relations**) was to be completed there, among other secret, light-electro-magnetic technologies.

"Operation Paperclip" was overseen by America's most powerful Knight of Malta and CFR kingpin, **J. Peter Grace, Jr**. Grace was subject to the Jesuit-trained **Archbishop Francis Cardinal Spellman**, as the American headquarters for the Knights was and is the "Powerhouse" in New York. Further, the Order's SR-71 "Blackbird" was built for the covert purposes of the Pope's Cold War as was the most recent Stealth Bomber, intended to be a key weapon in the ***Black Pope***'s crusade against Islam purposed against us Americans for at least the last three decades.

Years later the Knights would oversee another clandestine event known as "**Operation Mongoose**." Mongoose, like Hitler's "**Operation Barbarossa**," was a Jesuit-controlled fascist Crusade, betrayed by high-ranking intelligence officers who were Knights of Malta loyal to the Jesuit General. The result of the Bay of Pigs invasion, the Cuban Missile Crisis and Operation Mongoose—*all failures due to high treason*—was the securing of Jesuit-trained **Fidel Castro's** absolute power over Roman Catholic Cuba. For **Communist Cuba** is to serve as the Order's staging base for a massive **Sino-Soviet-Moslem-Latino** invasion into the last bastion of the **Reformation's** historically Protestant and Baptist-Calvinist cultures—**the South**!

At the time of the Bay of Pigs invasion the Director of the CIA was Knight of Malta **Allen W. Dulles** whose nephew, **Avery Dulles**, was an active participant in **Vatican II** and is presently a powerful Jesuit Cardinal and Knight of Malta at the Order's Fordham University. Embarrassed, President Kennedy relieved Dulles of his command and appointed another Knight of Malta **John A. McCone** as the Agency's new Director. The President then took steps to break the CIA "into a thousand pieces," thereby putting in jeopardy the nucleus of the ***Black Pope***'s International Intelligence Community covering for Hitler's Nazis secreted into America.

This the Jesuits would never permit! The CIA was a necessary tool in preventing popular government from emerging around the world; it was the secret enforcer of Jesuit immoral theology. (It would betray the Roman Catholic Hungarian Revolution of 1956 into the hands of the Order's Soviet Red Army and KGB thus eliminating or silencing anti-communists of Eastern Europe, among other nefarious acts.) The Jesuits' great deception known as "The Cold War" must continue. America, with her Protestant Constitution, must be conquered from within, depriving her of sacred, Baptist liberties via "Royal Edicts" known as "Executive Orders."

The ***Black Pope***'s merciless Inquisition behind the "Iron Curtain" known as "communism" must continue. From 1917 to 1989 one hundred million people must be tortured and murdered, and the Protestant Bible must be suppressed. Indeed, the difference between the Jesuits' Inquisition in Europe during World War II—**the Second Thirty Years' War**—and the Jesuits' Communist Inquisition in

Orthodox Russia and in the Buddhist Far East—**the Second Hundred Years' War**—is *absolutely nothing!* Both Crusades with their accompanying Inquisitions have been financed and supported by the Jesuit-controlled governments of the **United States** and **Great Britain**—*to the shame and disgrace of both historically Protestant peoples!*

The Jesuits, refusing to permit President Kennedy to destroy their continuation of the Nazi SS and American OSS, having been secretly combined after the war and renamed the CIA, called upon their fanatical "Cold Warrior," **Francis Cardinal Spellman**. He in turn called upon the head of his American "tongue" of the Knights of Malta, the pro-Nazi **J. Peter Grace, Jr**. The plan was to assassinate President Kennedy in broad daylight as a warning to the heads of all nations should they dare to interfere with the **Pope's International Intelligence Community** enforcing his **Temporal Power**. Meanwhile, the Jesuit-trained, communist Cuban dictator and one of the Order's kingpins in its international drug trade, 33rd Degree Freemason **Fidel Castro**, sent his Knight of Malta ambassador to the Nation State of the Sovereign Military Order of Malta—*to this day!*)

After **Pope Pius VII** was released from Napoleon's prison in 1814, he obediently restored the Society of Jesus with a **Papal Bull**, *Solicitudo omnium ecclesiarum,* promulgated on August 7 of that very year. (A Bull is the strongest legal document a Pope can issue.) In that **Bull of Restoration**, the Pope added:

> ". . . if any should again attempt to abolish it [*the Society of Jesus*] he would incur the indignation of Almighty God and of the Holy Apostles Peter and Paul." {9}

As a result, in 1816:

> "John Adams wrote Thomas Jefferson about **Pope Pius VII's** reinstatement of Jesuits repressed [*suppressed and extinguished*] by **Pope Clement XIV:**
>
> 'My history of the Jesuits is not eloquently written, but it is supported by unquestionable authorities, is very particular and very horrible. Their restoration is indeed a step toward darkness, cruelty, perfidy, despotism, death **. . . I do not like the appearance of the Jesuits. If ever there was a body of men who merited eternal damnation on earth and in hell, it is this Society of Loyola's.**' " {10}[Emphasis added]

In October of 1836, **Pope Gregory XIV** issued a **Brief** by which he gave over the Papacy and Hierarchy to the total control of the Jesuit Order. In 1870, the office of the Pope now entirely under the sway of the **Black Pope**, both *de jure* and *de*

facto, "the vicar of Christ" was now declared to be the Infallible when promulgating the doctrines of Rome. The Jesuits, always acting as the Pope's penholders, could now rule the entire Vatican Empire through the dicta of *one man*—the Devil's Pontiff of Jesuit making! As a result of Vatican I, the Pope would lose his Temporal Power in Rome for nearly sixty years until the arrival of that man of Providence—the fascist occult Freemason, **Benito Mussolini**! Further, both Germany and France would expel the Order from their borders, as supposedly done by Great Britain in 1829.

The Order's Nineteenth "**Century of Disaster**" did not discourage its quest for Papal world dominion. In paving the way for the Order's Twentieth "**Century of Vengeance**," including both the **Second Thirty Years' War** and its covert continuation called "**the Cold War**," on July 13th, 1886, **Pope Leo XIII** issued a **Brief**, *after enduring three days of severe illness due to poisoning*, restoring all the remaining privileges withheld by **Pius VII** upon the Order's re-establishment in 1814.

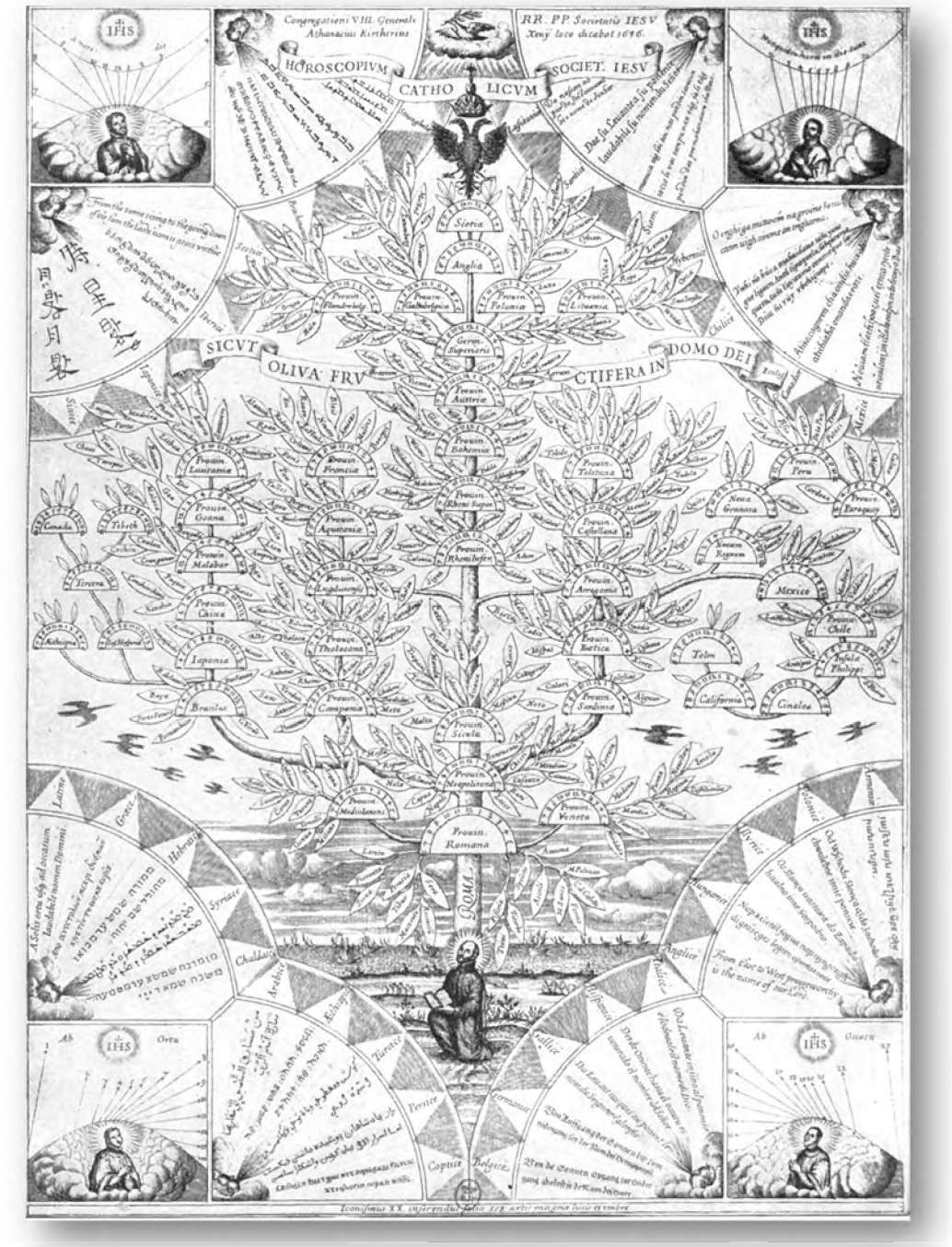
The **Brief** would enable the Society *to do as they would please, unrestrained by any human authority!* For his compliance in signing the Jesuit-authored Brief, Pope Leo XIII was given an antidote and thereby survived. Thus, no Pope, no Cardinal or Grandmaster of the Knights of Malta—or the head of any other Secret Society—has successfully challenged the earthly POWER of the Devil's Superior General of the **Society of Jesus.**

In fact, since 1814 the ***Black Pope*** has kept **the White Pope** in check. If a Pope becomes politically "**liberal**" favoring the rights of the people, *he is punished,* as was **Pius IX** in 1848. (Pius resisted the policy of the Jesuits' Holy Alliance by declaring himself a condemned "liberal," *favoring popular government*. He proclaimed a general amnesty to political offenders and began to form a Constitution for Italy with his minister, **Count Pellegrini L. O. Rossi**, who was later assassinated. This resulted in the Jesuits causing a revolution in 1848 forcing the Pope to flee "the Eternal City." The Order used their Italian Freemasons, led by the most powerful mason on the Continent, Roman Catholic **Giuseppe Mazzini**, to instill a controlled fear in Pope, causing his flight to Gaeta. Upon his return in 1849, protected by French troops of the interim republic of **Louis Napoleon**, Pius IX obeyed his Jesuit masters becoming thoroughly absolutist for the rest of his Pontificate.)

But if the Pope determines to resist the power and purpose of the "Father General" he suddenly dies, as did **Pope John XXIII** in 1963. (Pope John resisted **Jesuit General Janssen's** *secret policy* of continuing the Cold War having been birthed by 33º Masons **President Harry Truman**, **General Douglas MacArthur** and **Air Force General Curtis LeMay**—the officer "in charge" of the JFK cover-up

autopsy at Bethesda Naval Hospital! He promoted the Order's *open policy* of ending the Cold War in seeking to establish a **World Government** put forth during the **Second Vatican Council**.) A few months later President Kennedy was assassinated as he pursued the anti-Cold War policy of **Pope John XXIII** in seeking to *prematurely end the Cold War* by ordering American troop withdrawal from Vietnam. He also intended to overthrow Castro, giving Cuba back to the Cubans. Thus, JFK's assassination was carried out by the Cold Warriors of **Francis Cardinal Spellman**. They were the Knights of Malta and select, 33rd Degree Freemasons subordinate to the Jesuits. Indeed, President Kennedy was wounded in the house of his friends, including his own father—*Cardinal Spellman's once most powerful Knight of Malta during the Roosevelt years*—**Joseph P. Kennedy**! Dear truth-seeker, never forget these words of **Ignatius Loyola**, though spoken over four centuries ago, having pierced our unguarded hearts on November 22, 1963:

> "Finally;—Let all with such artfulness gain the ascendant [*ascendancy*] over princes, noblemen, and the magistrates of every place, that they may be ready at our beck, even to sacrifice their nearest relations and most intimate friends, when we say it is for our interest and advantage." {11}



Ignatius Loyola's International Geopolitical Jesuit Empire, 1640 #116

This engraving, commemorating the first centennial celebration of the Society of Jesus, is topped with a risen double-headed phoenix—the symbol of the Knights of Malta and later, 32nd degree Freemasonry—anticipating the future world kingdom to be ruled by the Devil's god-man, the Satanic risen Papal Caesar. It is to this end that the LORD's "Mystery of Iniquity" works in human history.

The Power and Secret of the Jesuits, Rene Fulop-Miller, (Garden City, NY: Garden City Pub. Co., 1930).

Crown Prince Rupprecht Wittelsbach of Bavaria, 1954 #117

This Roman Catholic Knight of Malta was the infamous second Ferdinand II of the ***Black Pope***'s Second Thirty Years' War (1914-1945). His grandfather, Prince Regent Luitpold (1886-1912) was the mastermind behind the murder of King Ludwig II who supposedly drowned in three feet of water! Advised by a secret court Jesuit affiliated with Munich's Jesuit Church of Saint Michael's, Rupprecht, being also a member of the British-based Committee of 300, would play a key role in destroying apostate Protestant Germany for the second time in accordance with the Company's Counter-Reformation Council of Trent. For the Prince, in control of Reichsfuhrer Heinrich Himmler, would secretly collaborate with Allied Committee members, one being Canadian SIS officer and SMOM Sir William Stephenson who would mastermind the assassination of the anti-Papacy, SS General Reinhard Heydrich and aid Himmler in his escape from Europe.

www.worldroots.com/brigitte/royal/gifts/rupprechtbav18.jpg

Crown Prince Rupprecht Wittelsbach of Bavaria, 1954

Dear truth-seeker, you are viewing one of the most sinister, diabolical, daring and devious men who ever served the ***Black Pope*** and his Jesuit Militia, it directing the Devil's Papal Caesar secretly ruling the world from Rome's Vatican Palace. Born in 1869 to King Ludwig III (1913-1918), this most powerful Roman Catholic Knight of Malta was destined for infamy. His father would be the last monarch of the condemned Wittelsbach Dynasty due to a series of anti-Jesuit acts perpetrated by three former Bavarian kings in addition to Ludwig III. Under the influence of the whorish Lola Montez, Ludwig I fired his Jesuit advisors, including Prime Minister

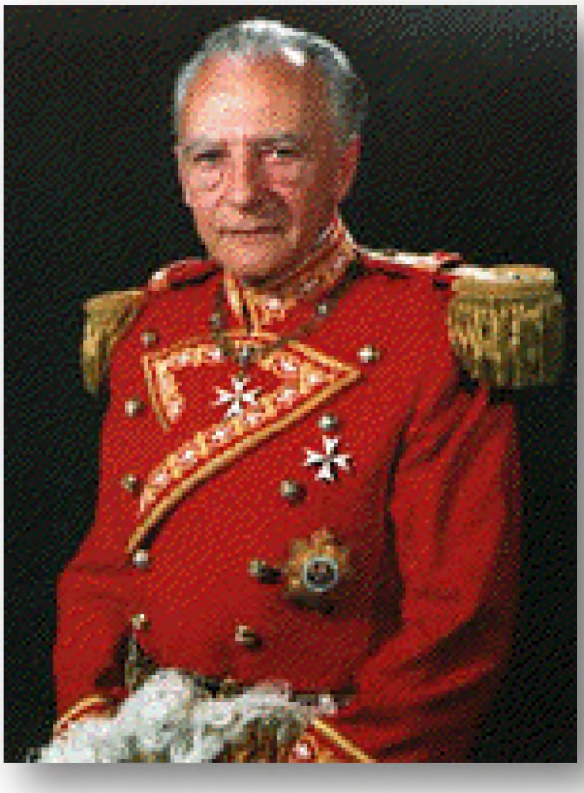
Jesuit Baron Abel, and expelled the Order from Bavaria on February 17, 1848. Within one month he was disgraced and forced to abdicate to his son, Maximilian II. But Maximilian was later deemed an enemy of the Company, dying "unexpectedly" four years before his father at the middle age of fifty-two. Ludwig II ascended the throne at the young age of eighteen, destined to the same terrible fate. Resisting Rome's *Syllabus of Errors*, Ludwig sided with Prussia against France during Order's Franco-Prussian War (1870-71). He also consented to enter Prince Bismarck's anti-Jesuit, Protestant-led Second Reich, as "the Iron Chancellor" highly respected the young king and admitted that without Ludwig's cooperation the Reich would never have been formed. In 1872, when the Reichstag expelled the Society from the Empire, that banishment included Bavaria—for which Ludwig was blamed!

For his opposition to Papal Infallibility he was later declared to be "insane" and then murdered through the intrigue of the royal court directed by his Uncle Luitpold who then became Prince Regent (1886-1912); Ludwig was shot twice in the back and entombed in Munich's Jesuit Church of St. Michael—his body later removed from the coffin! Upon the death of Luitpold, Ludwig III pursued pro-Prussian policies indicating his resistance to Munich's emerging Nazi agenda. For these reasons, he was overthrown and died an exile in Hungary (1921). Though the Dynasty was officially ended, Jesuit-advised Crown Prince Rupprecht wielded the Pope's Temporal Power in Bavaria. Used by (ex-Jesuit) Pope Pius XI's Bavarian Papal Nuncio, Archbishop Eugenio Pacelli, the Prince created Munich's Nazi party, bringing Masonic Hitler to power (1933) after the Fuhrer's priest-led "apprenticeship" had ended in Vienna (1913). Being also the master of court tutor Dr. Gebhardt Himmler, he was behind son Heinrich Himmler's uncanny rise to power as the Reichsfuhrer of the **Black Pope**'s Order of the Death's Head—the SS. Another arch-villain and personal friend backed by the Prince was Munich policeman Heinrich Mueller, who would also be appointed to head the Order's Gestapo-SS. Rupprecht died in 1955 having survived the Reich, Allied bombing and the Order's Masonically-led Nuremberg Trials. His safety was secured by his Jesuit-controlled, Masonic master, Pope Pius XII. He will not however, escape his sentence of eternal damnation at the mouth of the Lord Jesus Christ before the Great White Throne *(Rev. 20:11-15).*

Archbishop Pacelli at the Marriage of Crown Prince Rupprecht of Bavaria to Princess Antonia of Luxemburg and Nassau, 1921 #118

Dear truth-seeker, here we have a most important photograph illustrating the relationship between the Papal Caesar's "two keys," his Spiritual Power and Temporal Power over all nations. These powers are enforced by his Political Rulers (Kings, Presidents, Dictators) at the direction of his Hierarchy overseen by the Jesuits. It was for this reason the Order was expelled from Bavaria in 1848 and again in 1872. The above persons are as follows: (seated from left) Nuncio Eugenio Pacelli, later Pope Pius XII (1876-1958); Grand Duchess Maria Anna of Luxembourg (1861-1942); Second Wife, Crown Princess Antonia of Luxembourg (1899-1954); Husband, Crown Prince Rupprecht Wittelsbach (1869-1955); King Ludwig III (1845-1921). (2nd row from left) Freiin of Hirschberg; Pss Helmtrud; Pss Hildegard (1881-1948); Prince Franz (half covered); Grand Dss Hilda of Baden (1864-1952); nachm. Pss of Saxony (1902-1941); Her.Pc Albrecht (1905-1996); Pss Sofie of Luxembourg; nachm. Fuerstin Schwarzenberg; Pss Wiltrud; nachm. Dutchess of Urach. (Last row left to right) Freiin of Bechtolsheim, Maximilian, Frhr of Bodman; Mayor Mesmer; Dr. Wiest-Lenggries; Msgr. Count Conrad Preysing-later Cardinal- (on the right behind Her. Prince Albrecht) Liedl; behind him Pss Elisabeth of Luxembourg; nsvhm. Pss von Thurn und Taxis (1901-1950); Fuerst Alois zu Loewenstein; Prince Ernst Heinrich of Saxony; Count Johann Georg of Preysing (1887-1924); Duke Miguel of Braganza (1853-1927); behind him Franz, Prince of Bavaria.

www.worldroots.com/brigitte/royal/gifts/rupprechtbav7.ipg



Fra Andrew Willoughby Ninian Bertie, 2002 #119

Seventy-Eighth Grand Master of the Sovereign Military Order of Malta, 1988 – Present

Leading Member of the British Committee of Three Hundred Received at the White House by Knight of Malta, President George H. W. Bush Speaking seventeen languages, Fra Bertie is a descendant of England's House of Stuart, which royal family was generally most devoted to the ***Black Pope***.

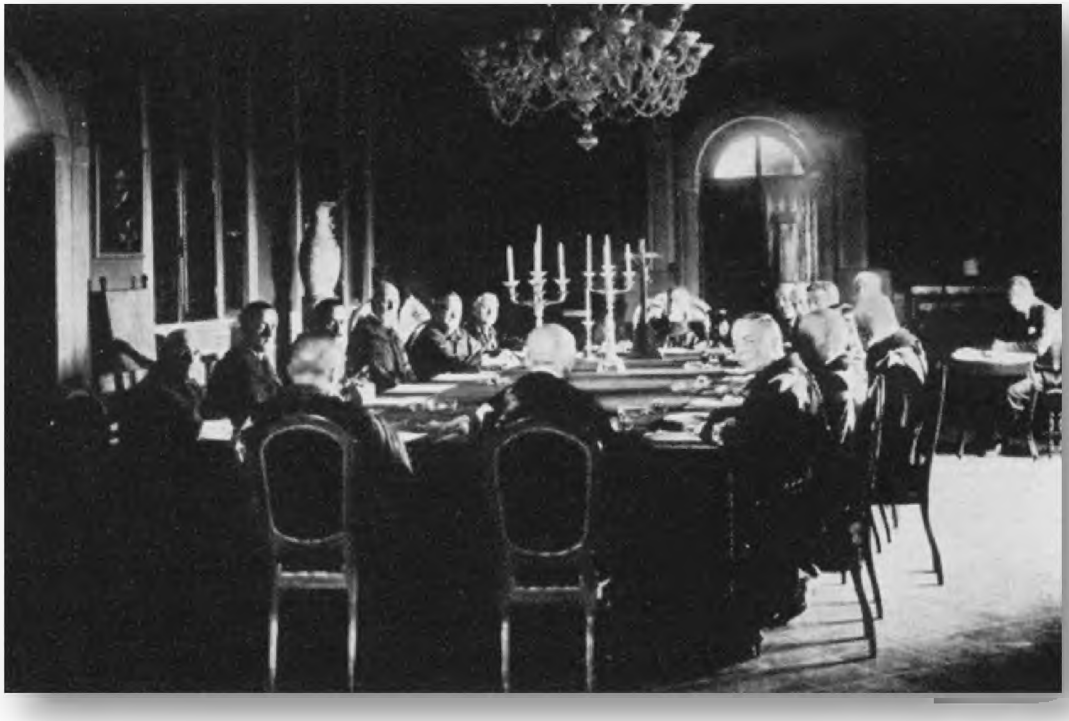
Knight of Malta and CIA Director, George J. Tenet, 2002 #120

Jesuit-trained and one of the few carryovers from the Clinton Administration, Tenet was the agent of Archbishop Edward Cardinal Egan in bringing down New York's World Trade Center on September 11, 2001—the very day in which Cromwell conquered Ireland's popish Drogheda in 1649. President George W. Bush, in obedience to his master, Pope John Paul II, then launched his "War on (Islamic) Terrorism," it being another evil and bloody Crusade of the Papacy.

http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/George_Tenet

Eight-Pointed Maltese Cross #121

Russian Grand Priory Emblem #122



The Grand Council; Sovereign Military Order of Malta, Rome, 1960 #123

Headquartered in Rome these crusading Knights of the Papal Caesar control the Banking, Industry, Armies and Military Industrial Complexes of the world. They oversee Chase Manhattan Bank with branches in Moscow, Hong Kong and New York—though deceptively expelled by Lenin from the USSR in 1917 openly driving out Russian nobility into the arms of the Pope's European fascists. They direct the ***Black Pope***'s International Intelligence Community—the KGB (SVR) in the East and the MI6/CIA/NSA in the West—, through which they control the International Oil Monopoly and Drug Trade financing their Global Islamic Terrorist Network in seeking to restore Rome's anti-Bible, anti-Middle Class, socialist-communist, feudal despotism of Pope Innocent III's Satanic Dark Ages. **www.knights-of-st-john.co.uk/**

Horizon, "The Knights of the Maltese Cross," Edith Simon, (NY: James Parton, 1961) Vol. III, No. 4, p. 69.

A Hospital of the Knights of Malta in Jerusalem, **1960** **#124**

The POWER Governing the American Empire, 1960 #125

New York City's Mayor and Knight of Malta, Robert F. Wagner, carefully submits to the Papal Caesar's Temporal Power by kissing the ring of Jesuit-trained Francis Cardinal Spellman while the President of Fordham University and Jesuit of the Fourth Vow, Laurence J. McGinley, joyfully observes. The present Mayor is one of Pope John Paul II's Masonic Jewish Zionists, CFR member Michael R. Bloomberg, whose election was influenced by another past Fordham University President and CFR Presider, the powerful and brilliant professed Jesuit of the Fourth Vow under Extreme Oath, Joseph A. O'Hare.

Horizon, "The Knights of the Maltese Cross," Vol. III, No. 4, p. 69.
The American Pope, John Cooney, (New York: Times Books, 1984).

"The Powerhouse"

St. Patrick's Cathedral, New York City, 2005 #126

The Cardinal of New York is the "Archbishop of the Capital of the World." The American Branch of the Sovereign Military Order of Malta resides herein, and orders both political parties through the Masonic Council on Foreign Relations.

Photos were forwarded to the author by an Internet researcher.

The Powerhouse Amidst the Empire's Financial Colossus, 2000 #127

Jesuit Seal "IHS" in the Ceiling of "The Powerhouse," 2005 #128

Photos forwarded to the author from an Internet researcher.

"Star of David" Occult Hexagram Inside "The Powerhouse," 2005 #129

The six-pointed "Star of David" is no more a Torah-based, Jewish symbol than the "Cross" is a New Testament-based Christian symbol: neither symbol should be worn as both have their origins in "Mystery Babylon Religion," the Satanic salvation-by-works religion of Cain, Nimrod, Pharaoh, the Kings of Babylon, Medo-Persia, Greece, and the Caesars of Rome who continue to rule the world under the disguise of the devil-worshipping, Bible-burning Popes of Rome. This star, wickedly denoting the racially Jewish people, is referred to in Scripture as *"the star of your god, which ye made to yourselves"* (Amos 5:26), also referenced in the New Testament as *"the star of your god Remphan"* (Acts 7:43). Therefore we are not surprised to discover that this wicked "Star of David" has been forced upon the risen Son of God's beloved, racially Hebrew/Jewish/Israelitic people by Rome beginning in the twelfth century about the time of the Pope's bloodthirsty Crusades. Thus we understand why Pope Pius XII's Nazi-SS forced the Jews of Eurasia to wear the star when confined to miserable ghettos and concentration camps. After WWII, the Pope's Masonic Jewish Labor Zionists chose to identify their new nation of Israel—the Vatican's "Kingdom of Jerusalem"—with this pagan death-star. When Messiah Yeshua returns, He will forever ban its use, having destroyed all devilish religion with the execution of Satan's Antichrist.

Photo forwarded to the author from an Internet researcher.

Investiture Ceremony, Knights of Malta, New York City, 1982 #130

Subordinate to the Papacy ordered by the Society of Jesus, the Knights continue their crusading quest of ruling all nations from Solomon's rebuilt temple on Mt. Zion in Jerusalem. To this end they have endeavored to destroy the LORD's glorious Protestant Reformation, while simultaneously annihilating all inherent patriotic nationalism—via Nazi-Communist totalitarian governments—around the globe. The Military Order consists of many garrisoned divisions, a "branch" or "tongue" located in most Western nations. The Knights had been OPENLY expelled from the "anti-capitalist, Communist USSR," giving credence to the Pope's Cold War Hoax, ended at Malta in December, 1989, by Masons Bush and Gorbachev. The Russian branch OPENLY took up residence in Jesuit-ruled Paris in 1917, when Lenin, secretly financed by SMOM and Masonic bankers from the old "City of London" and New York City, expelled the Knights in accordance with the **Black Pope**'s communist propaganda—eliminating the "capitalist bourgeoisie." Therefore, Europe's Knights of Malta OPENLY sided with Nazi-fascism against Stalin's Communism during and after WWII. Today the Knights are leading the Pope's War on Terror via their puppets, President George W. Bush and Tony Blair. The Knights also direct the Saudi royal family.

Dope Inc.: The Book That Drove Kissinger Crazy, Assorted Editors, (Washington, D.C.: Executive Intelligence Review, 1992).

PAUSE III

The Jesuits — **1814 – 1914**
Re-Establishment of the Society of Jesus
Jesuit Power From the Holy Alliance to the Second Thirty Years' War
Fulfilling the Council of Trent During "the British Century"

"MELCHOIR [*MELCHIOR*] INCHOFFER, a Jesuit suspected to be the author of the *Monarchy of Solipsos* [*"people who wish to govern entirely"*], was violently carried away clandestinely from Rome, whither he had returned to petition the Pope. The FATHER SCOTTI, the true author of the *'Solipsos,'* escaped with difficulty the poniard and the poison." {1}

Edwin A. Sherman, 1883
American 33rd Degree Freemason
Friend of our hero, Protestant Ex-priest
and Freemason, Charles Chiniquy
The Engineer Corps of Hell

". . . the Jesuits [*upon the Pope being declared "infallible" in 1870*] wished to take a step towards the accomplishment of their great object of establishing a **universal monarchy** with **the White Pope** nominally at the head and **the *Black Pope*** holding the reins." {2} [Emphasis added]

M. F. Cusack, 1896
Converted Nun of Kenmare Convent
*The **Black Pope***

"The new General, **Father Aloysius Fortis** [the ***Black Pope*** having hosted the secret meeting at Chieri, Italy, in 1825, as recorded by Abate Leone in his The Jesuit Conspiracy, which meeting laid the plans for the Company's atheistic, Socialist-Communist, Socialist-Nazi World Revolution of the Twentieth Century], was born in 1748 and was consequently seventy-two years of age when he was elected [in 1820]. In spite of his age, however, he was in vigorous health and governed the Society for nine years. He had been in the old Society for eleven years before the Suppression. . . . In the [general] congregation [of Professed Jesuits of the Fourth Vow having elected him], Father Fortis proposed a resolution or a decree, as it is called, which is of supreme importance, and which was, it is needless to say, unanimously adopted. It runs as follows:

'Although there is no doubt that both **the Constitutions** given by Our Holy Founder [**Illuminatus Ignatius Loyola**], and whatever in the course of time the Fathers have judged to add to them, have recovered their force at the very outset of the restored Society, as it was the manifest wish of our Holy Father, **Pius VII**, that the Society re-established by him should be governed by the same

laws as before **the Suppression**, nevertheless, to remove all anxiety on that score, and to put an end to the obstinacy of certain disturbers of the peace, this congregation not only confirms, but as far as necessary decrees anew, in conformity with the power vested in the General and the congregations by **Paul III** [*in 1540*], and reaffirms that not only **the Constitutions** with the declarations and the decrees of the general congregations, but the Common Rules and those of the several offices, the Ratio Studiorum, the ordinations, the formulas and whatsoever belongs to the legislation of **Our Society** are intact, and it wishes all and each of the aforesaid to have the same binding force on those who live in the Society that they had before **Clement XIV's Bull of Suppression.' "** {3}

[Dear truth-seeker, the above "resolution or decree" of Jesuit Superior General **Aloysius Fortis** proves two things: the Order, by the General's own admission, was suppressed by a **Papal Bull**, not a Brief; and that the Company after its Restoration is exactly the same nefarious, military body of politically conspiring, totally depraved sinners existing prior to its Suppression, adhering to the same Satanic **Constitutions** and precepts which brought the world to the brink of total political tyranny via murder, assassination and intrigue. The words of Jesuit General **Lorenzo Ricci** were carefully followed when he declared to **King Louis XV** just prior to the Order's Suppression in 1773: "Let them be as they are or else not be!"]

Thomas J. Campbell, 1921
American Jesuit, Fordham University
The Jesuits: 1534-1921

Dear truth-seeker, you have now finished your **Second Block** of Jesuit history. Once again it is time to pause and reflect. You now have an understanding of *the most important forty-one years* in Modern History. You must remember the Jesuits created other international secret societies prior to and during this time for the purpose of accomplishing their evil ends while deceiving the nations as to which brotherhood truly rules the world. Working together while subordinated to the ***Black Pope***, they brought about the tremendous upheaval in 1789, *to which the movement of modern Communism is traced*, resulting in the atheistic French Revolution and the Napoleonic Wars. These wars would serve as a terrible vengeance, punishing Europe's Roman Catholic Monarchs who would dare to righteously expel the Society from its borders.

The Jesuit General's war on the Papacy, daring to "forever suppress and extinguish" the Devil's Company, would be won and to this day, never be repeated.

By 1815, at the time of Satan's **Congress of Vienna**, the Jesuits were more powerful than before their suppression. Their purposes remained the same. The

Jesuits had united, under **THE POWER** of the ***Black Pope***, all Freemasonry (using **Adam Weishaupt** and his **Illuminati** in 1776, **Adolph von Knigge** at the **Congress of Wilhelmsbad** in 1782, at which the Papal "compass and square"—*appearing in the stained-glass windows at the Cathedral of Notre Dame in Paris*—first began to assume its Masonic significance, and **Frederick the Great** creating the Supreme Council of Thirty-third degrees—remembering that even as **the Society of Jesus** has its *Constitutions*, even so Shriner Freemasonry has its *Constitutions*) in 1786—and sought to destroy the Protestant Reformation returning the world to the Pope's Dark Ages. They would terribly persecute the Jews, as in the Dark Ages, while seeking to exalt the Papal Caesar to the place of a **Satanic Egyptian Pharaoh**—an "*infallible*" **Druidic Roman Caesar** and **Priest-King**, ruling the world from Jerusalem as *"the universal god"* (like the Grecian "**PAN**" or Egyptian "**SET**" of old, symbolized by the goat's head of Mendes. This Satanic goat's head depicted by "**the Baphomet**" was, according to **Von Hammer** in his *Mines de l' Orient (1818),* the symbol worshipped in the secret rites of those bloody Crusaders for the Popes, the **Knights Templars**, known today as **Shriner Freemasons**). He would exercise the power of an absolute Monarch over all the kings and dictators of the earth. In so doing the Jesuits would suppress any attempt by any people to establish popular, or as they called it, "*liberal*" government. These maxims would never change because the Jesuit Order would never change, remembering the words of former **Jesuit General Lorenzo Ricci**:

> **"Let them be as they are or else not be!"** {4} The secret to the unchanging nature of the Jesuit Order is given by Baptist-Calvinist Pastor **Nelson C. Turner** who writes:
>
> "The man who is a member of the Vatican military order of the Society of Jesus is a most unusual man. He is different from other men not by virtue of mere membership in what may be one of the world's oldest, continually active secret societies, nor simply because he dresses in the distinctive fashion of a Romish priest. The men of the Society are different from virtually all others on many counts, but the distinctions which cause them to differ from the generality of mankind are for the most part inward and are not readily observed or understood by those ignorant of the Bible and world history over the past five hundred years. While the Jesuit may bear any one of a thousand faces that would go unnoticed in a crowd, he bears something spiritual that separates him form other men. His spirituality is changeable, a spirituality of apparel that makes him an actor, and yet something more than an actor. As an accomplished actor he bears along in his mind a wardrobe of costumes suitable for the various scenes and situations that the plot of spiritual subversion spins. He is a gymnastic thespian, appearing in the guise of fatherly concern and tender charity here, and coming forth as a roaring lion defending dogma there. He is a man trained to 'become all things to all men.' He does this, as his motto declares, 'For the greater glory of God.' He may be ensconced in the pulpit of a

Presbyterian Church ostensibly upholding the doctrines of Calvin; he might be a consultant and script writher in Holly wood [*the Jesuit Theater*]; he might be the handler of an informational assistant to your favorite talking head on news TV; or he may be the coach to a team of assassins who are all members of his church. Whatever he may be, the Jesuit can be anything, and yet is nothing. He is whatever he is told to be and if he is a 'good Jesuit,' that is all he ever will be.

To find the mind of the Jesuit, we must have the **mind of Christ**, but find the **mind of Satan**. To know the mind of the Jesuit is to know the mind of the Devil. No soul can rightly comprehend the ***'mystery of iniquity'*** unless it first partakes of the ***'mystery of godliness.'*** The Jesuit, as a Roman Catholic priest, will consistently preach the doctrine of the 'free will' of man; but he, to be what he is, has already totally relinquished control of his body, soul, possessions, conscience and future life to his superior. He deems himself to be without a will of his own, nothing more than 'a stick in the hand of an old man.' While he promises men liberty through the use of their 'free will,' he himself is the servant of corruption. His will is never his own, but has been extinguished by the will of his commanding officer.

His mind has been brought to or passed over the brink of insanity repeatedly through the lifelong, repetitious spiritual exercises and retreats where he wipes clean the slate of conscience and the spark of humanity through obsequious idolatry. His heart, black by nature, is polished to the luster of a lump of shiny coal, and when it is tossed into the furnace of ordered action will ignite to red and then glowing white heat in a most vehement manner. His best motions are for the worst purposes, and his greatest victory is the defeat of every pang and qualm of conscience within himself and those whom he is appointed to incite to evil. As the Scriptures say,

'***The Devil is come down unto you, having great wrath***.' (***Rev. 12:12***). **So then, what is the mind of the Devil? The Devil doesn't come to man to elevate him, but to hold him fast in the chains of fallen flesh, and provoke him to further defilement through the promise of an illusory liberty obtained through self will. The Devil savors the things that be of men, and detests those that be of God. He promotes the will of man but deplores the will of God. He loves the power and arm of the flesh, and hates the work of the Spirit. The Devil loves hate, and hates love. He will do well to no man, but would make all men his servants. Promising promotion to those that obey him, he leads them along an ever sinking path to a reward of eternal conscious pain, a recompense which is meet to those that are so used of him. Promising to heal, he wounds and destroys, his blessings being all curses. He loves worship to be rendered unto him, but returns no worship to the God that created him. He is ever active and does much that looks good, but in his wake is a trail of corpses, collapse**

and consternation. He professes to promote piety while praying blasphemies, and drives the wicked headlong with the counsel of their free will. He begins where most men would stop and never pays the bill for the mischief which his blandishments have enticed others to commit. The sins and crimes he moves men to engage in become their own, and he smugly watches as they are taken and bound with cords, cheerfully ignoring their shrieks of terror and pain. The tear of sorrow, the pangs of remorse or regretful looking back are all unknown to the Devil, and these common human emotions are absent in the good Jesuit.

Compassion is in the mouth but not in the heart of the Jesuit, and his speeches about charity, unity, and equality are formed to drop a curtain of confusion over the mind of his hearers. When he speaks to men, they hear one thing, but he secretly means another. While he enunciates with embellished eloquence desires for peace and love, it is war that is in his heart. Good words and fair speeches pour forth from his feigned lips as he drowns his opponents with rhetoric devoid of truth and empty of righteousness. All is emotionless calculation with these workers of iniquity, so much that all outward and visible displays of emotion by the Jesuit are insincere and formulated to elicit the desired responses from his opponents. He never shows his true self because he has no true self. His ways are changeable that one cannot know them, yet he has no changes and fears not God. He is a man of mystery, a puzzle of a person who carries under his cloak a double heart that makes him heartless. He reaches into the heights of craft and knowledge as he plumbs the depths of depravity, and ever trawls the murky waters of sin for a prize." {5} [Emphasis added]

Scottish Protestant historian **James A. Wylie** concludes:

"So far we have traced the enrolment and training of that mighty [*Jesuit*] army which Loyola had called into existence for the conquest of Protestantism. . . . Let us survey the soldier of Loyola, as he stands in the complete and perfect panoply his General has provided him with. How admirably harnessed for the battle he is to fight! He has his 'loins girt about with' mental and verbal equivocation; he has 'on the breast-plate' of probabilism; his 'feet are shod with the preparation of the' *Secret Instructions*. 'Above all, taking the shield of' intention, and rightly directing it, he is 'able to quench all the fiery darts of' human remorse and Divine threatenings. He takes 'for an helmet' the hope of Paradise [*as do the Pope's Moslem hordes unknowingly serving the Order as a "sword of the Church," now to be used against the West*], which has been most surely promised him as the reward of his services; and in his hand he grasps the two-edged sword of a fiery fanaticism, wherewith he is able to cut his way, with prodigious bravery, through truth and righteousness. Verily, the man who

has to sustain the onset of soldiers like these, and parry the thrusts of their weapons, had need to be mindful of the ancient admonition,

> ***'Take unto you the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to withstand in the evil day, and having done all, to stand.'*** [Eph. 6:13.] . . .
>
> While slowly and steadily climbing up to the control of kings, and the government of kingdoms, they are to study great modesty of demeanor and simplicity of life. The pride must be worn in the heart, not on the brow; and the foot must be set down softly that is to be planted at last on the neck of monarchs. 'Let ours that are in the service of princes,' say the *Instructions*, 'keep but a very little money, and a few movables, contenting themselves with a little chamber, modestly keeping company with persons in humble station; and so being in good esteem, they ought prudently to persuade princes to do nothing without their counsel, whether it be in **spiritual** or **temporal** affairs.' " {6}[Emphasis added]

It is with these insights that we shall fully understand the **Nineteenth Century** leading into World War I, the United States declaring war against Germany on "**Good Friday**," April 6, 1917. **The Brotherhood** will make great gains, as in its re-entrance into Japan (1865), its assassination of the Japanese **Emperor Komei** and the overthrow, via resignation, of the Japanese Tokugawa shogun (1867-1868), Japan's lifting of "the Christian Ban" (1873), its destruction of America's Protestant and Baptist-Calvinist Republic (1868) and the Pope being declared to be "*infallible*" (1870). The Order will also experience great losses, as in **Pope Pius IX** losing his **Temporal Power** to the Masonic Italian patriots (1870), as well as its expulsion from the German Empire (1872) and from Republican France (1880 and 1901).

But the Jesuits never forsake their grand design. With a will of steel, inspired of Satan, they regrouped in **America** and **England**, maneuvered their forces into critical positions throughout the world and then, at the will of their "Father General," ignited gigantic wars, the outcomes of which the Jesuits—*history's greatest masters of contingency*—held in their hands. They further amassed untold power and wealth, moving ever closer to the "*infallible*" Papal Caesar and **Priest-King** of their making, despotically ruling all the nations of the world through the Jesuit General's universal "*Monarchy of Solipsos*" from his palace-temple located *at the center of the earth*, from **Solomon's** rebuilt **Temple in** Jerusalem!

The Gesù, Mother Church of the Society of Jesus**, Rome, 1970s #131**

Oh, if only the inner walls and dark corridors of this mysterious inquisitional edifice could but talk, what a myriad of conspiracies and murders would unfold before our eyes! As the seat for the Company since 1571, the Gesù has been the heart of the Devil's international conspiracy for world government under the expected final Pope. Serving also as the clandestine "Grand Mother Lodge" for International Scottish Rite Freemasonry as well as Grand Orient Freemasonry, the "G" utilized in the Craft not only reflects sexual "Generation" and hermetic "Gnosticism," but identifies its true master within the "Gesù"—the ***Black Pope***.

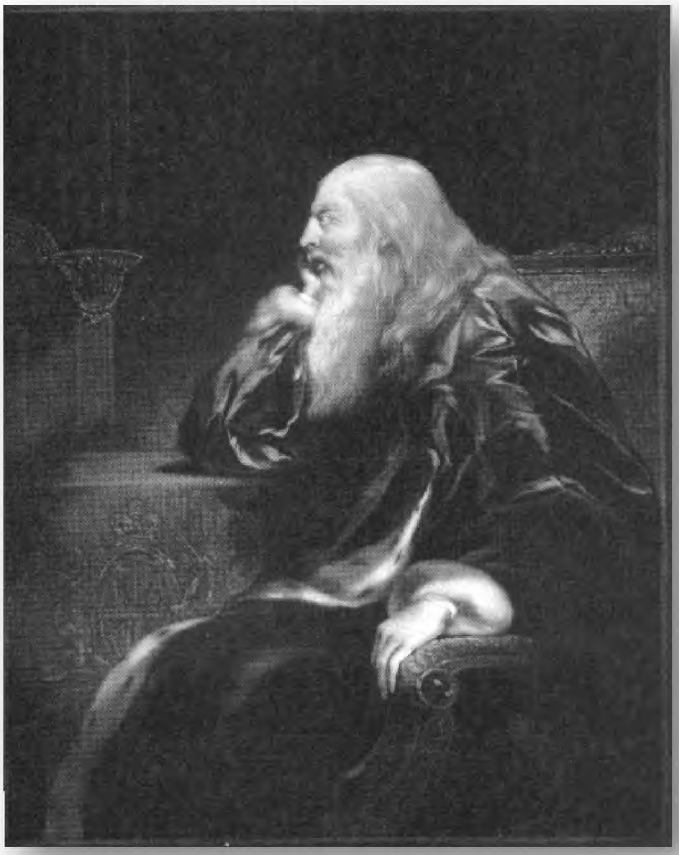
In conjunction with its "5, Borgo Santo Spirito," just outside Vatican walls, the Jesuit General coordinates all espionage and war through his international intelligence agencies. In 1963, his JFK assassin was CIA/Vatican desk operative, James Jesus Angleton. From 1872 to 1893 the Order would be expelled from Rome, for which reason the "liberal" Roman Catholic Italian people would pay with a river of treasure and blood during the Pope's Second Thirty Years' War.

Jesuits: A Multibiography, Jean Lacouture, (Collegeville, Minn.: The Liturgical Press, 1995).

High Jesuits Worshipping Satan and Baphomet, 1650s #132

This Roman Catholic Jansenist satirical drawing depicts Satan with a knife pointing to a newborn babe to be sacrificed by the Jesuits with the Baphomet man-beast in attendance. The unclean owl is also the centerpiece of worship at the Order's Bohemian Grove near San Francisco in Northern California.

The Power and Secret of the Jesuits, Rene Fulop Miller, (New York: The Viking Press, 1930).



King George III (1738 – 1820), 1810s #133

Apostate Protestant Anglican King of Great Britain, 1760 – 1820

Blind and deaf, this most evil of English Kings, whose Parliament established Roman Catholicism as the state religion of Quebec—the foundation and nursery of the Jesuit Order in North America—and whose Prime Minister was the Jesuit Lord Shelburne of Berkeley Square, secretly preserved the political and financial POWER of the Jesuit Order during its Papal "Suppression and Extinction."

Meanwhile, its General made War on the "accursed" Protestants and Baptists of North America, Protestant Germany, the Protestant Netherlands, the Holy Roman Empire, the Papacy and the Roman Catholic Monarchs of Europe, using the British Army, the French Revolution and Napoleonic Wars from 1775 to 1815. The Company was formally restored by Pope Pius VII in 1814, commanded by Jesuit General Tadeusz Brzozowski from 1805 to 1820, who then immediately established the oppressive Holy Alliance on the bones of the patriots of France.

George III: A Personal History, Christopher Hibbert, (New York: Basic Books, 1998) pp. 368, 369.

BLOCK III — 1814 – 1914

The Jesuits,
After Their Restoration

In Seeking to Destroy the Protestant Reformation *and Restore the Dark Ages with "The White Pope" Exercising His Temporal Power as the Universal Monarch of the World,*

Established "**the Holy Alliance**" of Absolute Divine Right Monarchs Promoting **Unlimited Despotisms**, Through Which they *Suppressed* the Rise of Free, Popular Government and *Ignited* Great Wars, Revolutions and Anti-Jewish Fury such as:

- **The Second French Revolution and European Upheaval 1848**
- **The Crimean War 1853 – 1856**
- **The Mexican "War of Reform" 1858 – 1861**
- **The American "Civil War" 1861 – 1865**
- **The German-Austrian War 1866**
- **Ending Japan's Shogunate; Civil War 1868 – 1877**
- **The Franco-Prussian War 1870 – 1871**
- **The Dreyfus (Labor-Zionist) Affair 1894 – 1906**

While Oppressing and Weakening the Peoples of the Nations and the Semitic Hebrew/Jewish Race with the "**Holy Office of the Inquisition;**" Operating Under Other Names such as *Fascism*, *Communism*, *Labor Zionism*, and *Democracy*; Aided by the Knights of Malta, and Shriner Freemasonry from 1814 to 1914. Upon the Papal Caesar's formal Restoration of his victorious **International Bodyguard** on August 7, 1814, Satan's protectors of His sacred Papal Chair needed a disciplined, dauntless, and determined new Superior General. Out of the Order's harsh Russian exile would this Dutchman descend upon Europe to be the backbone of Prince Metternich's **Holy Alliance**. Rightly hailed as the "**Second Founder**" of the military Society of Jesus "*fighting for Jesus and the Virgin Mary*," this man of destiny would plot the destruction of George Washington's American Calvinist Republic. For we speak of none other than the most diabolical Luciferian High Priest of the Nineteenth Century, **Johannes Roothaan**, the 21st Superior General of the Jesuits, 1829 to 1853, who, according to **Abate Leone**, "conceals a propensity to violence and persecution."

Chapter 20
The Jesuits — **1815**

The Congress of Vienna; Pope Pius VII, "King of the Papal States"
The Holy Alliance; Spearheaded by the Jesuits
Austrian Roman Catholic Knight Of Malta, Prince Metternich

"When Sovereigns require a Jesuit's opinion on any subject, the Jesuit in question is to report the matter to his Superior, who is to lay it before several Jesuits for discussion. The resolution formed after this consultation is supplied to the Jesuit who has been consulted by the Sovereign." {1}

Mutius Vitelleschi, 1645
6th Jesuit General, 1615-1645
Goswin Nickel, 1652
10th Jesuit General, 1652-1664
Instruction to Provincials
The Jesuit Enigma

"They are *Jesuits*. This society of men, after exerting their tyranny for upwards of two hundred years, at length became so formidable to the world, threatening the entire subversion of all social order, that even the Pope, whose *devoted subjects* they are, and must be, by the vow of their society, was compelled to dissolve them. They had not been suppressed, however, for fifty years, before the waning influence of Popery and Despotism required their useful labors, to resist the light of Democratic liberty, and the Pope (Pius VII), simultaneously with the formation of the Holy Alliance, revived the order of the Jesuits in all their power. From their vow of "*unqualified submission to the Sovereign Pontiff*," they have been appropriately called the **Pope's Body Guard** [*even as Himmler's SS, modeled after the Society of Jesus as ordered in the 1920s by Bavarian Papal Nuncio* **Eugenio Pacelli**, *was called* **Hitler's Body Guard**].

And do Americans need to be told what *Jesuits* are? . . . they are a *secret* society, a sort of Masonic order, with superadded features of revolting odiousness, and a thousand times more dangerous. They are not merely priests, or of one religious creed; they are merchants, and lawyers, and editors, and men of any profession, having no outward badge (in this country) by which to be recognized; they are about in all your society.

They can assume any character, that of angels of light, or ministers of darkness to accomplish their one great end, the *service* upon which they are sent, whatever that service may be. They are all educated men, prepared and sworn to *start at any moment, and in any direction*, and for any service, commanded by the general of their order, bound to no family, community, or country, by

the ordinary ties which bind men; and *sold for life* to the cause of the Roman Pontiff." {2}[Emphasis added]

Samuel Morse, 1850
American Patriot, Artist, Inventor
Journal of Commerce

"The sovereigns of the 'Holy Alliance' had massed large armies, and soon entered into a pledge to devote them to the suppression of all uprisings of the people in favor of free government; and he [**Pope Pius VII**] desired to devote the Jesuits, supported by his pontifical power, to the accomplishment of that end [*to which intended end the Society has now arrived here in Fourteenth Amendment America*]. He knew how faithfully they would apply themselves to that work, and hence he counseled them, in his decree of restoration, to strictly observe the 'useful advices and salutary counsels' whereby Loyola had made absolution the cornerstone of the society." {3}[Emphasis added]

Judge Richard. W. Thompson, 1894
Ex-Secretary, American Navy
33rd Degree Freemason
The Footprints of the Jesuits

"**The Congress of Vienna . . .** which had held its session secret, covering the whole year of 1814-15 . . . was a black conspiracy against Popular Governments at which the 'high contracting parties' announced at its close that they had formed a 'holy alliance.' This was a cloak under which they masked to deceive the people. The particular business of the **Congress of Verona** it developed, was the RATIFICATION of Article Six of the Congress of Vienna, which was in short, a promise to prevent or destroy Popular Government wherever found, and to re-establish monarchy [*or absolute socialist-communist-fascist military dictatorships*] where it had been set aside." {4}[Emphasis added]

Miss Burke McCarty, 1924
Protestant American and Ex-Romanist
The Suppressed Truth About the Assassination of Abraham Lincoln

"After the Congress of Vienna, Europe experienced the longest period of peace it had ever known. No war at all took place among the Great Powers for forty years [*until the Order's Crimean War against Russia*]." {5}

Henry A. Kissinger, 1994
American Secretary of State
Member: Council on Foreign Relations
And Trilateral Commission
Co-conspirator with the Knights of Malta
Masonic Jewish Labor Zionist Traitor

The business at hand was now to suppress the movements for free government in Europe and elsewhere. The Jesuits had used the people and **Napoleon** to punish

the Monarchs. The people, excited with the taste of republican freedom, must now be prevented from establishing "liberal" or non-absolutist governments. So the **Congress of Vienna**, having created "**the Holy Alliance**," was called in 1814, while the Papal Caesar restored his Bodyguard, the Society of Jesus, to its former status as the Order had existed before the French Revolution and Napoleonic Wars.

The Congress of Vienna had representatives from all the sovereigns in Europe. **Tzar Alexander I** attended personally. As evidence of its Jesuit control, there was even a representative from Protestant England. The three major players were the sovereigns from **Russia**, **Prussia** and **Austria**, overseen by **the Pope**, *"King of the Papal States."* (This is important to remember; for, when the Jesuits decided to change their form of absolutism from Roman Catholic, feudalistic, Machiavellian monarchies to Atheistic, socialist-communist, Platonic "republics," *in contrast to Protestant-Calvinist, free enterprise, Biblical republics as established in Holland, South Africa, England and America,* all three monarchies were permanently abolished by the end of World War I.) By the time the Order's "Superpower Summit" in Austria had terminated in 1815, the nations of Europe had been *realigned* and the monarchies *reestablished* under the watchful eye of the acting "Holy Roman Emperor," Knight of Malta **Prince Klemens Lothar Wenzel Von Metternich**, and the Pope's "Grand Inquisitor" himself, **Jesuit General Thaddaeus Brzozowski**.

The Congress, in purposing to destroy all movements for popular liberty, had for its head, *the evil* **Prince von Metternich** of Austria. What **Napoleon** was to the Monarchs, **Metternich** would be to the peoples. Of this Jesuit-controlled beast of a man we read from the father of Morse Code, **Samuel F. B. Morse**:

> " 'Prince Metternich,' says Dwight, 'is regarded by the liberals of Europe as the greatest enemy of the human race who has lived for ages. You rarely hear his name mentioned without exciting indignation, not only in the speaker but in the auditors. Metternich has not been attacking MEN but PRINCIPLES, and has done so much towards destroying on the continent those great political truths which nations have acquired through ages of effort and suffering, that there is reason to fear, should his system continue for half a century, liberty will forsake the continent to visit it no more. The Saxons literally abhor this Prince. The German word mitternacht means midnight. From the resemblance of the word to Metternich, as well from his efforts to cover Europe with political darkness, the Saxons call him Prince Mitternacht—Prince Midnight.' " {6} [Emphasis added]

And what did this "Prince Midnight" do? He enforced the political tyranny of "**the White Terror**," commonly known as "**the Holy Alliance**." **Morse** continues:

> "He persuaded the Emperor of Austria and King of Prussia *not to fulfill the promise* they so solemnly made to their [*Protestant and Catholic*] German subjects of giving them free constitutions. It was the influence of Metternich that prevented Alexander [*Tzar and protector of the Russian Orthodox Church*] from assisting [*Orthodox*] Greece in her struggles for liberty. [*Could this Jesuit political control be the same reason "the Former Soviet Union" did not give aid to their Orthodox Serbian brothers during the War in Bosnia in 1998?*] He lent Austrian vessels to assist the [*Moslem*] Turks in the subjugation of the [*Orthodox*] Greeks. [*Was this not President Clinton's policy for the Serbs of Kosovo in 1999?*] Metternich crushed the liberties of [*Roman Catholic*] Spain by inducing Louis XVIII [*King of France*] . . . to send 100,000 men there . . . to *restore public order!*
>
> When Sicily, Naples and Genoa, in 1820-21, threw off the galling yoke of slavery, Metternich sent his 30,000 [*Roman Catholic*] Austrian bayonets into [*Roman Catholic*] Italy and re-established despotism." {7} [Emphasis added]

Prince Metternich was a most faithful tool of his occult, Black-robed shadow, Jesuit General **Johannes Roothaan**, the calculating, cold, cruel and cunning "rebuilder of the Jesuits." For it was said Prince Midnight's rule "was shored up by a standing army of soldiers, a sitting army of bureaucrats, a kneeling army of priests, and a creeping army of informers." His **Congress of Vienna** enforced the political tyrannies championed by the Jesuit Order and their **Council of Trent**—regardless of the religion of any nation *including Roman Catholicism*. Austrian Roman Catholic Knight of Malta, Jesuit-controlled Prince Metternich was also the bosom friend of that "Radical Red/Black Republican" from Massachusetts, **Senator Charles Sumner**.

Sumner was the leading radical in the Senate, whose Federal, predominantly Roman Catholic-led, "Grande Armee of the Republic" conducted a *war of annihilation* against the White Anglo-Saxon peoples of the American Protestant and Baptist-Calvinist South from 1861 to 1865. The war continues to this day under numerous Jesuit-inspired Federal policies including its anti-White race "**Affirmative Action**."

As we shall see, Rome's present quest for an international fascist, socialist-communist police state is the same policy of the Jesuit General's Holy Alliance. That policy of "*no religious freedom*" and "*no political freedom*" has been continued via the ***Black Pope***'s **International Intelligence Community** which, with its **Global International Banking System** managed by the Pope's **Knights of Malta** laundering trillions of dollars in ill-gotten gain having been criminally generated by the Jesuit General's Mafia-aided **International Drug Trade**, is then financing, managing and directing the Jesuit General's diabolical and merciless **Global Terrorist Network**. It includes **Fidel Castro** of Cuba, **Gerry Adams** of the IRA, the

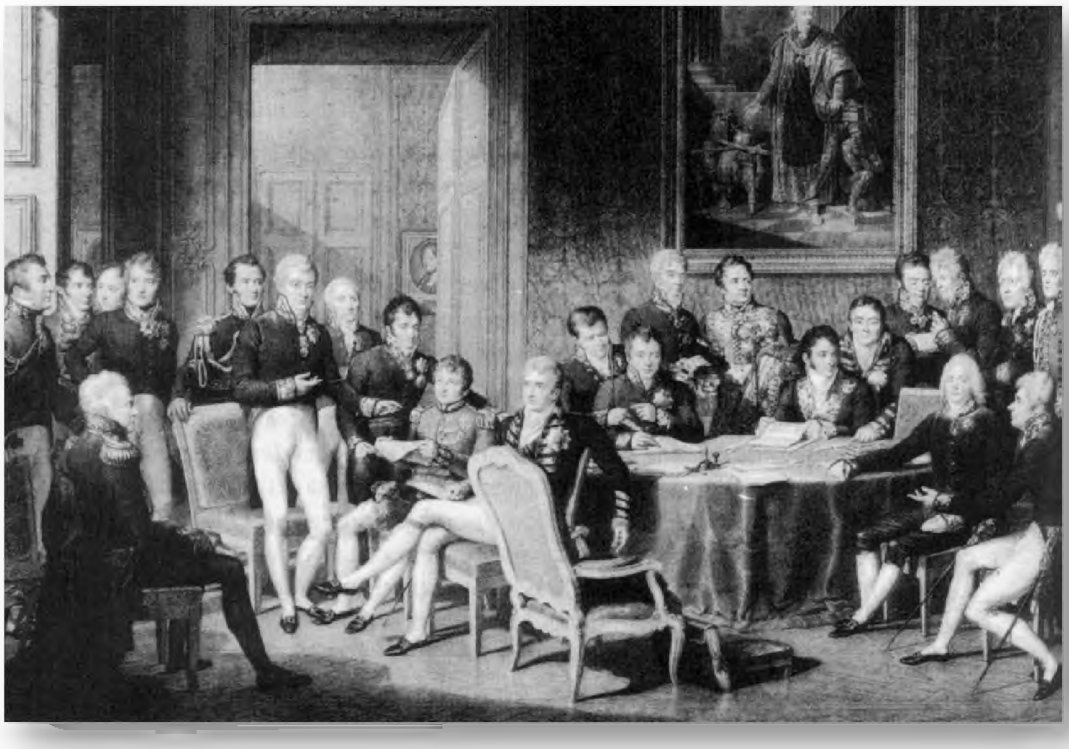
supposedly captured **Saddam Hussein** of Iraq, the recently poisoned **Yasser Arafat** of the PLO (having secretly worked with Zionist Israel's Jesuit-trained Foreign Minister, **Shimon Peres**, in continuing the Palestinian agitation for the benefit of the Papacy and its ultimate possession of Jerusalem's Temple Mount) and Saudi Arabia's **Osama bin Laden** who now has been declared to be "dead" by the FBI's chief of counter terrorism, **Dale Watson**. Although a tool of the **CIA** himself, Bin Laden has been the willing *"scapegoat"* for the Agency's remotely controlled aerial attack (using "hijacked" American airliners) on the Twin Towers of New York City's **World Trade Center**, which Towers were then **INTERNALLY IMPLODED**, and a "Sky Warrior" aircraft hit the **Pentagon** in Washington, D.C., (this high treason being entirely managed by the Archbishop of New York, **Edward Cardinal Egan**). At the time, President **George W. Bush** was conveniently in Florida *(benevolently reading a book to Black school children),* having been given secret instructions to follow, after a recent visit to the **Vatican**, by that forerunner of Satan's Antichrist, **Pope John Paul II**. Americans will now unite to ignorantly fight a no-win, CFR-led, Middle East War enabling the ***Black Pope***'s MI6/CIA/BND/KGB/Mossad/ISI to destroy Jerusalem's **Dome of the Rock** during the confusion of war. Persecution of Bible-believers and Jews will be strictly enforced during the General's coming **New World Order**—the restoration of the "*infallible*" Papal Caesar's Dark Ages. The propaganda being used among Bible-rejecting intellectuals to bring this about is called "**the New Age Movement**," the conclusion of that agenda culminating in ***"that man of sin"*** (***II Thessalonians 2:3***) in Jerusalem! That "wild beast" and "king of fierce countenance" will be the Jesuits' *White "infallible" Gentile Pope*, risen from the dead, given all the kingdoms of the world, ruling from **Solomon's** rebuilt **Temple**, having previously destroyed **Vatican City**, and *invincible* for ***"forty-two months!"*** Key to his great Satanic Power will be his **Baal-worshipping, Hebrew/Jewish False Prophet** who,

> ***". . . had two horns like a lamb, and he spake as a dragon.***
> ***And he exerciseth all the power of the first beast before him,***
> ***and causeth the earth and them which dwell therein***
> ***to worship the first beast, whose deadly wound was healed."***
>
> *– Revelation 13:11, 12*

Johannes Philip Roothaan, 1785 – 1853 #134

Twenty-First Superior General of the Society of Jesus**, 1829 – 1853**

The POWER Behind SMOM Prince Metternich's "Holy Alliance"



The Congress of Vienna and "Holy Alliance," 1814 – 1815 #135

Roman Catholic Knight of Malta Prince Klemens von Metternich, Austrian House of Hapsburg, led the Congress and the Alliance to attempt the Jesuit-led destruction of all Protestant political liberties in Europe and in North America.

The General Who Rebuilt the Jesuits, Robert G. North, (Milwaukee, Wisconsin: The Bruce Pub. Co., 1944).
Diplomacy, Henry Kissinger, (New York: Simon & Schuster, 1994) p. 78.

Chapter 21

The Jesuits **— 1822 – 1825**

The Secret Treaty of Verona
America's Protestant-Calvinist Isolationist Monroe Doctrine
The Secret Plans at Chieri; the Great Jesuit Conspiracy Revealed
Blueprint for the Destruction of Reformed Western Civilization

"It was observed to me, that the father of whom I have already spoken, he who opened the conference by an address to his colleagues, expressed himself like one having authority. He evidently took the lead, and all the others showed much deference for him. His expressions and his deportment would seem to indicate that he was himself the restorer of the society, and that he directed it as chief mover; for neither did his language nor that of the others give the slightest indication that he was in any way dependent on any superiors. It thus appears probable that the president of the meeting at Chieri was the General of the Jesuits.

Now, at this period, the General of the Order was no other than **Father** [**Aloysius**] **Fortis**, the same who, when **Pius VII** conceived the project of introducing some innovations into the articles of the Jesuitical *Constitutions*, repeated these memorable words,

'Sint ut sunt, aut non sint.'

It is to this reply, first addressed to **Clement XIV** by **Father Ricci**, General of the Company, that **Archbishop de Pradt** alludes, when, recapitulating his ideas on this invincible society, he thus expresses himself:—

'Heavens! What an institution is this! Was there ever one so powerful amongst men! How, in fact, has Jesuitism lived? How had it fallen? Like the Titans, it yielded only to the combined thunderbolts of all the gods of the earthly Olympus. Did the aspect of death damp its courage? Did it yield one step? *Let us be what we are,* it said, *or let us be no longer*. This was truly to die standing, like the emperors, and according to the precept of one of the masters of the world.'

Supposing that someone knows, either by private intelligence or as an accomplice, that there is a plot to set a town on fire, may he, notwithstanding his oath of secrecy, give information to the authorities, in order that they may take the necessary measures of prevention? Would it be lawful for the confessor, who might be informed of the fact, to take, notwithstanding the sacramental seal upon his lips, the needful steps to prevent so great a catastrophe?

Supposing that a conspiracy existed, the success of which would bring ruin on a kingdom, might it, in spite of all imaginable oaths to secrecy, be revealed by a conspirator, or by the confessor himself? Yes. I have heard it laid down by the most profound casuists, that where the general good is in question oaths are in no way binding in such cases as these. Now, besides that I am bound by no promise, I may boldly affirm that it is not an individual that is here at stake, or a town, or a kingdom, but the far more important interests of civilization and of the gospel itself, which is alone able, by the force of truth, to transform this vicious civilization, and to substitute for it that Kingdom of God whose coming we daily invoke in our Christian prayers. . . .

In fact it was impossible for me to act otherwise than as I did; and I will add, in order to conceal nothing, that it would have been equally impossible for me afterwards to resist the yearning I constantly felt to search into everything that had the slightest connection with those Jesuitical revelations which were ever present to my mind. What I am, intellectually and morally, all my researches and all my ulterior labours, all the materials which I possess—my whole life, in short resolves itself into the sudden and terrible enlightenment which so early flashed upon me, and which communicated to all my energies an irresistible impulse.

It might be objected that it would be more prudent, on my part, not to provoke, by the publication of this secret, irreconcilable hatred, and perhaps, even revenge. But have I not undergone the most painful sacrifices in order to keep myself independent? . . . And now, perceiving, to my great surprise, . . . that . . . a certain class of [*Masonic*] interests, either from blindness or irreflection, is inclined to mix itself up with the interests of the Jesuits, little aware of the nature of the allies it seeks, or of the fate which attends all who make common cause with them." {1}[Emphasis added]

Abate Leone, 1848
Italian Protestant, Ex-Jesuit Novice
The Jesuit Conspiracy:
The Secret Plan of the Order

". . . Jesuitism inspired its followers with fanaticism . . . There was no crime too great for them to commit, no deception too base for them to practice, no disguise too difficult for them to assume [*including feigning to be a Jew or a Moslem*] . . . It was a fundamental principle of the order that the end justifies the means. By this code, lying, theft, perjury, assassination, were not only pardonable but commendable, when they served the interests of the church. Under various disguises the Jesuits worked their way into offices of state [*including certain Arab leaders of the Middle East and certain ruling Labor*

Zionists of Israel], climbing up to be the counselors of kings, and shaping the policy of nations." {2} [Emphasis added]

Ellen G. White, 1888
"Prophetess," Seventh-Day
Adventist Church
The Great Controversy

"The Jesuit has adopted himself to the customs, habits, and even the religion of the people of a country in order to promote the object of his society [*universal dominion*]. 'In a Protestant country he is a Protestant [*like Freemasons* **Billy Graham** *and* **Robert Schuller**]; in a Catholic country he is a Catholic; and in a Mussulman country he is a Mussulman [*like Islamic Freemason* **Osama bin Laden**].' " {3} [Emphasis added]

Charles Habeneck, 1860
French Historian
Les Jesuites

The Jesuits had not only conspired against the peoples of Europe, they had also conspired to overthrow the government of the United States as its **Protestant Constitution** protected the rights of *White Protestant American freemen*. (Remember at the breaking out of the American Revolution there were less than thirty thousand Roman Catholics and twenty-four priests in the Colonies.) Of this great conspiracy we read the words of Senator **Robert L. Owen** recorded in the *Diplomatic Code*, by **Jonathan Elliot**, page 179:

"The Holy Alliance having destroyed the popular government in Spain, and in Italy, had well-laid plans to destroy popular government in the American Colonies which had revolted from Spain and Portugal in Central and South America under the influence of the successful example of the United States.

It was because of this conspiracy against the American Republic by the European monarchies that the great English statesman, [*Prime Minister* **George**] **Canning**, called the attention of our government to it, and our statesmen then, including **Thomas Jefferson**, who was still living at that time, took an active part to bring about the declaration by **President Monroe** in his next annual message to the Congress of the United States that the United States would regard it as an act of hostility to the government of the United States and an unfriendly act, if this coalition, or if any power of Europe ever undertook to establish upon the American continent any control of any American republic, or to acquire any territorial rights [*even as the Papacy has established control over Washington, D.C., through its "trusted third party," the Council on Foreign Relations directing the Central Intelligence Agency*].

> This is the so-called Monroe Doctrine. The threat under the secret treaty of Verona to suppress popular government in the American republics is the basis of the Monroe Doctrine. This secret treaty sets forth clearly the conflict between the government of the few as against the government of the many." {4}[Emphasis added]

Yes, dear truth-seeker, **the Holy Alliance** of 1815 with its **Secret Treaty of Verona** of 1822 was a massive conspiracy against both the "heretic" American people and "liberal" government of the United States as established by **George Washington**. The **Monroe Doctrine** was put forth in 1823 to resist this conspiracy. It was the basis for **President Lincoln** commanding the French army—*sent by the Jesuits' Napoleon III*—to leave Mexico, during the War Between the States. This Monroe Doctrine was the basis by which **President Kennedy** commanded the Russian fleet to stay out of Cuba during the Missile Crisis of 1962. Ultimately, both Lincoln and Kennedy were assassinated by **Loyola's Blackrobes**, surnamed The *Engineer Corps of Hell*, as both sought to resist the Jesuit General's policies of the **Holy Alliance** in making their Papal Caesar the **Theocratic Universal Monarch of the World**.

In addition to the **Congress of Vienna** and the secret **Treaty of Verona**, the Jesuit Order further perfected its grand design in a little town called **Chieri** located in Italy. The following quote, assembled from **Abate Leone's** *The Jesuit Conspiracy:*

The Secret Plan of the Order, is taken from **Augusta Cooke's** great book, *Bolshevism and the Jesuits' Church: Throne and Empire in Danger*, published in the early 1930s. The quote appears to be a combination of the Company's *Secret Instructions of the Jesuits* and *The Protocols of the Meetings of the Learned Elders of Zion*. We read with wonder beholding the bombastic audacity of these words:

> **"SECRET PLANS AT CHIERI**
>
> In **1825,** some eleven years after the revival of the Jesuit Order, a secret meeting of leading Jesuits was held at their **College at Chieri** near Turin, in Northern Italy. At that gathering plans were discussed for the advancement Vatican Assassins of Papal power, world-wide, for the destabilizing of governments who stood in the way and for the crushing of all opposition to Jesuit schemes and ambitions. A young Jesuit, named Leone, a favourite of the Rector at Chieri (who subsequently became General of the Order) took notes of the speeches and discussions at Chieri and these were afterwards published by a French publisher. In 1848 they were translated into English and published as a book entitled [*The Jesuit Conspiracy:*] *The Secret Plan* [*of the Order*] by Leone, which has been thoroughly authenticated and can be read in the Library of the British Museum. It makes enlightening reading and we will now reproduce some extracts as originally published by the late Augusta Cooke.

A. Long Term Plan for World Government

The first generation will not belong to us; the second will nearly belong to us; the third will entirely belong to us. You well know that what we aim at, is the Empire of the World.

B. Working in Secret and Using Duplicity

Let us prefer a Secret War, let us shun too much light. Every Bishop must vigorously act upon this principle, be gentle but inflexible—Let him know how to assume the demeanor of a lamb . . . which will win all hearts; but let him also know how to act with the fierceness of a raging lion when he is called upon to defend the rights of the Church . . . Nothing ought in fact to distinguish us in appearance from other men. Yes, the Catholic exterior may be sociable but let him not the less cherish within him concentrated rage and unconquerable antipathy.

C. Working by Revolution and Class Warfare to Destabilize Opponents

When the ebullition [*state of boiling agitation*] which we are secretly fomenting shall have reached a sufficient point, the cover shall be suddenly removed, and we shall pour our liquid fire upon those political meddlers who are ignorant and unreflecting enough to serve as tools in our hands, and our efforts will result in a Revolution, worthy of the name, which shall combine in one universal conquest, all the conquests that have been made.

For I would not have it lost sight of, that our chief concern must be to mould the people to our purpose . . . yes, the people are the vast domain we have to conquer . . . the higher classes are always very inaccessible to the lower ones. Let us nourish their mutual antipathy. Let us accustom the mob, which is in fact an implement of power to look upon us as its warmest advocates: favouring its desires, let us feed the fire of its wrath and open to its view a golden age [*the New World Order*].

[*Dear truth-seeker, as outlined above, class warfare advocated by the Order is exactly what has been done in the United States for the last sixty years between Capital and Labor, and between Whites and Blacks via the wicked decisions of the Supreme Court, the propaganda of the CFR-ruled national Press and of Hollywood.*]

D. Influencing the Great and Powerful

It is upon the great that we ought particularly to exert our influence. We ought to bring them to believe that in a period as storming as this there is no safety for them but through us. We must give them to understand that the cause of evil, the bad leaven, will remain as long as Protestantism shall exist, that Protestantism must therefore be utterly abolished.

E. Using Writers and Authors

We ought by every possible means to secure the aid of modern thinkers, whatever be the nature of their opinions. If they can be induced at all, to write in our favour, let us pay them well either in money or laudation [*the thinkers and writers of America's Council on Foreign Relations*].

F. Ireland Their Hope

Initiated fathers [*Professed Jesuits under Extreme Oath*], great are the hopes I build on the energies of OUR IRELAND. I regard her as OUR CHAMPION. Let us only be careful to anoint her effectually with our oil, so that in wrestling with her [*British*] tyrant she may always slip from his grasp. In how many folds may she not entangle the British she-wolf if she will but listen to our counsels . . . What may we not make of an idiot, savage and famishing people (the Irish)? [*Is this what the Jesuits think of their Irish Catholics?*] It will prove our Samson and with its irresistible jawbone it will grind to dust the myriads of Philistines (the British).

And now we learn what is the baptism of fire, which at each confession I used to pour upon the heads of my penitents in Ireland:

'Poor people' I say to them, 'How have they degraded you . . . look at these great landlords, they revel in wealth, they devour the land, they laugh at you . . . and yet if you knew how to count up your strength you are stronger than they [*agitating poor Irish Catholics against wealthy "heretic" Protestants justifying Masonic socialist-communism to the detriment of both peoples*].'

G. A Catholic 'Master Race'

The Catholic people is the successor to the people of God (Israel) [*the Pope's Amillennial Replacement Theology*], consequently, heretics are the enemies (Canaanites) we are bound to exterminate [*justifying the Order's genocidal wars through the last five centuries*]. We may say that God designs for extermination, like the Canaanites, all the nations that obstinately refuse to enter into the unity of the Church, and that the Vicar of Jesus Christ (the Pope) is appointed to execute these judgments in due time.

H. Hatred for Protestants

All will go well for us provided we can obtain that the Catholic from his childhood shall abhor even the breath of a heretic. Catholics shall be imbued with hatred for heretics, whoever they may be and that this hatred shall constantly increase and bind them closely to each other. That it be nevertheless dissembled so as not to transpire until the day when it shall be appointed to break forth. That this secret hate be combined with great activity in endeavouring to detach the faithful from every government inimical to us and to employ them when they shall form a detached body to strike deadly blows at heresy [*Stalin's NKVD, Donovan's OSS, Menzies' SIS and Hitler's SS/SD*].

When the evening comes we shall pay them in good money for the Middle Ages [*restoring the* **Dark Ages**, *deceptively called the* **New World Order**].

Do they flatter themselves that no spark still smoulders in the ashes around the stake to kindle another fire . . . they are far from dreaming that we alone know how to prepare another revolution [*like the Second Thirty Years' War, 1914-1945, and now the Order's Crusade against Islam in the Middle East*], compared with which all theirs have been but pigmy insurrections.

In calling us 'Jesuits' they think they have covered us with opprobrium. They little think that Jesuits have in store for them the censorship gags and flames and will one day be their masters [*as in the United States, Canada and Great Britain today in 2007*].

I. Destroying Protestantism

We cherish at the bottom of our hearts this principle—that whatever does not unite with us must be ANNIHILATED and we hold ourselves ready to make as soon as we shall have the means [*via the Federal Reserve Bank*], an energetic application of these principles. Protestantism is already wearing out and sinking to decay. Yes we are destined to insult its last agonies, to march over its broken skeleton and scattered bones. O let us hasten this dissolution by our strong and united efforts. Protestantism is becoming decomposed; it is falling to pieces. We are beginning to gain from it men of note [*England's 19th Century Anglican* **John Cardinal Newman**] and there are even high personages whom we have succeeded in convincing that if they continue to uphold Protestantism, they are lost.

J. View of the Bible

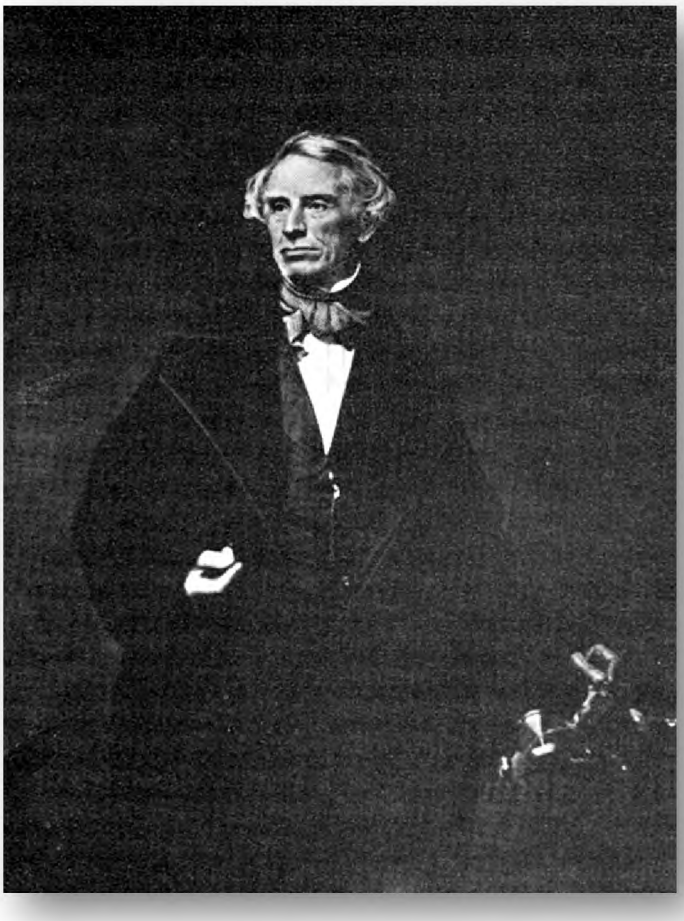
Then the Bible [The Authorized King James Version of 1611], that serpent which with head erect and eyes flashing threatens us with its venom while it trails along the ground, shall be changed into a rod as soon as we are able to seize it [**The English Revised Version** *(as well as the many succeeding versions) completed in 1881, based on a corrupt, pro-Latin Vulgate Greek Text pursuant to the Jesuit General's* **Council of Trent**, *and hailed by the Jesuits in Dublin, Ireland as "the death knell of Protestantism," the culminating work of the English Revision Committee being the result of a "conspiracy" in the words of the Dean of Chichester and master Greek scholar,* **John Burgon**] . . . for three centuries past this cruel asp has left us no repose. You well know with what folds it entwines us and with what fangs it gnaws us [*as* The Authorized Version *is the bulwark for the very* Reformation *the Order is oath-bound to destroy*]." {5} [Emphasis added]

(The Society of Jesus, in control of the world's major universities *and thus the sciences,* would continue its attack on the inerrancy of the Protestant Reformation's "final authority of faith and practice." With the Bible teaching

"*geocentricity,*" that the earth is stationary and therefore ***"cannot be moved"*** (***Psalm 93:1***), while the sun orbits around the earth traveling on its daily ***"circuit"*** (***Psalm 19:6***), both the Order and the Craft would use their corrupted form of "astronomy" to promote the opposite.

(For **Tycho Brahe**, a Danish Protestant and the foremost geocentric astronomer of the Sixteenth Century, was given the Order's *"poison cup"* in 1564 by his heliocentric assistant and student, **Johannes Kepler**, *whose uncle was a Jesuit!)* The Satanic sun worshipping doctrine of "*heliocentricity,*" that the earth "rotates on its axis while revolving around the sun," would continue to be forced down the throat of the world's scientific community using one of the **Pope's Court Jews**, the Masonic Jewish Zionist **Albert Einstein**, who openly advocated the rebuilding of **Solomon's Temple** in Jerusalem. Heliocentricity would ultimately become a religious tenet, disbelief of which would constitute a scientific "heresy" resulting in the expulsion and "excommunication" from the world's "Holy Mother Scientific Church." For a most excellent DVD see *Geocentric Universe 2.2*. Contact: **stavro_jones@yahoo.com**. Further, see **www.midclyth.supanet.com**. for more truly scientific information.)

Dear truth-seeker, will the Jesuit Order continue to remain absolute in Washington, D.C., or will the risen Son of God raise up a **Deliverer** for us as we obey His Word—The Authorized King James Version of 1611? The choice is ours!



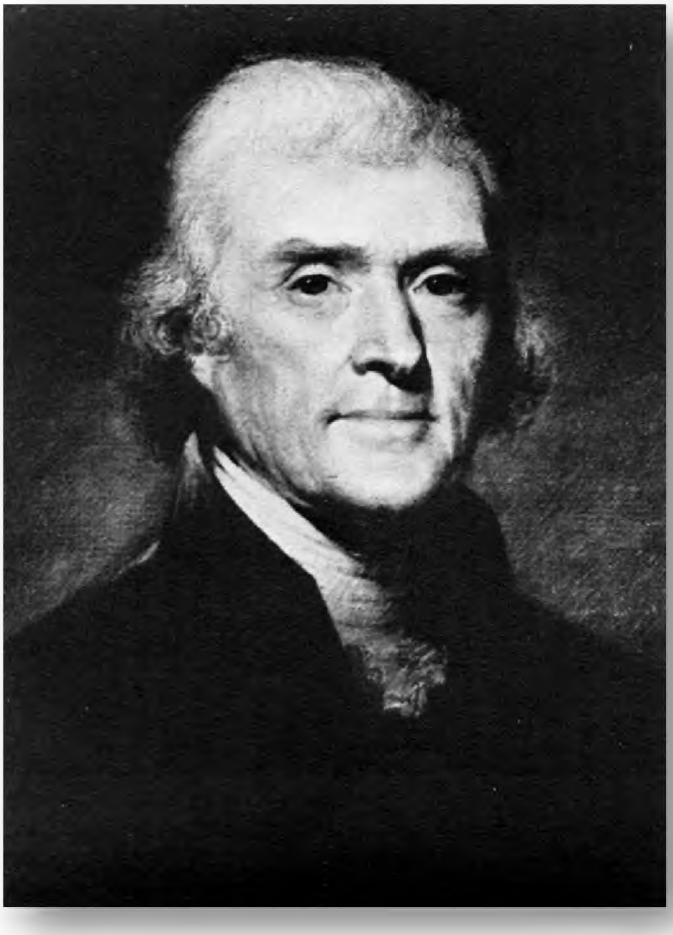
Samuel F. B. Morse (1791 – 1872), 1850s

#136

Protestant American Author, Artist and Inventor

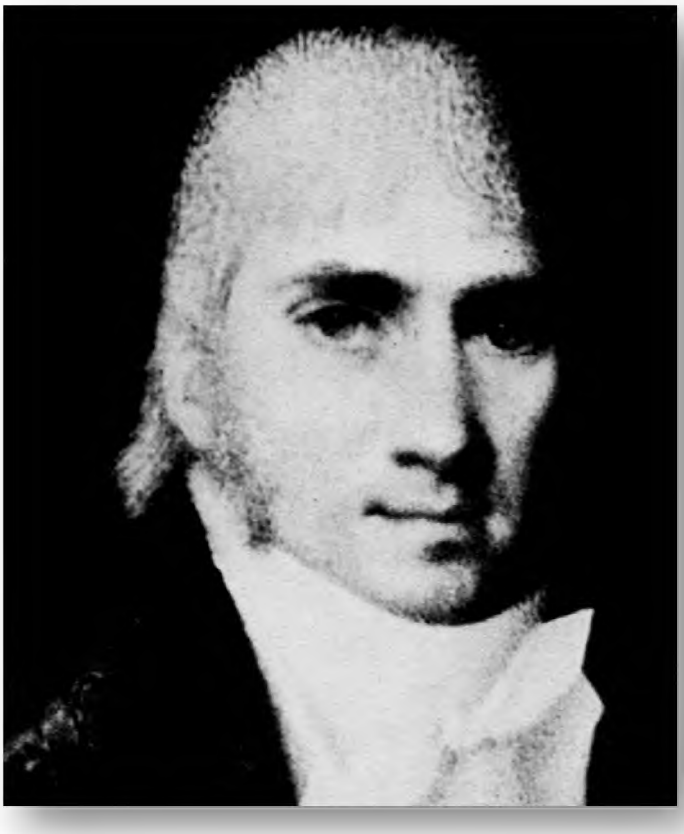
The son of a Calvinist Congregationalist Minister, Jedidiah Morse, Samuel Morse is known as the father of Morse Code and the telegraph that he developed exercising his Protestant rights of freedom of conscience and freedom of the press, so condemned by the Jesuits' Council of Trent. His first message from Washington, D.C., to Baltimore in 1844 declared, "Look what God hath wrought!" Morse was also the author of one of the most profound works of the Nineteenth Century, *Foreign Conspiracy Against the Liberties of the United States*, in which he warned his countrymen of the Great Jesuit Conspiracy to overthrow the liberties of Protestant "freemen" secured by the Constitution, replacing our form of government with the absolutism of a tyrant supported by Austria's Prince Metternich and his Holy Alliance. He, along with our hero Charles Chiniquy, also warned President Lincoln that the Jesuits, priests and nuns of Rome were merely agents of a foreign power, and that the War Between the States was a work of the Jesuits, having been planned deep within the Vatican since the Order's evil and subversive Secret Treaty of Verona finalized in 1822.

The McGraw-Hill Encyclopedia of World Biography, (New York: McGraw-Hill, Inc., 1973) Vol. 7, p. 536.



Illuminist Freemason Thomas Jefferson, 1743 – 1826 #137

Third President of these United States of America, 1801 – 1809



Freemason James Monroe, 1758 – 1831
#138

Fifth President of these United States of America, 1817 – 1825

Jefferson and Monroe were the authors of the great Monroe Doctrine (1823) put forth as a final answer to the ***Black Pope***'s Secret Treaty of Verona (1822).

Thomas Jefferson: An Intimate History, Fawn M. Brodie, (New York: W. W. Norton & Company, 1974).

Chapter 22

The Jesuits **— 1820 – 1848**

Expelled From Russia "Forever" by Tzar Alexander I
Assassination of Knight of Malta Tzar Alexander I
Using Protestant England to Restore Absolute Monarchs and
Resist Popular Liberty During the Order's "British Century"
Neutralizing Calvinist America; Yale's "Order of Skull and Bones"

"What is important is that a large sector of the public had gradually come to see, behind the Jesuits' impressive front of world-wide influence a sinister design—a secret drive for power." {1}

Ernest O. Hauser, 1959
American Journalist
The Saturday Evening Post

" 'Learn to know us, and in the first place know that in our first book we lied. We spoke of *liberty of instruction*. That means that the clergy alone should teach (Instruction belongs to the clergy, of divine right. The University has usurped. Either the University or Catholicism must give place.) . . . We spoke of *liberty of the press*—for ourselves alone. It is a lever of which the priest should obtain possession. As for industrial liberty, 'to seize upon the different kinds of industry, is a duty of the church [*through Mafia-controlled Unions and corporate-fascist monopolies*].' *The liberty of worship!* Let's not speak of it! It is an invention of [*Roman Emperor*] **Julian the Apostate** [*who rightly diminished Rome's centralized power*]. We will no longer tolerate mixed [*Catholic and Protestant*} marriages! They performed such marriages at the Court of Catherine de Medici, on the eve of St. Bartholomew!

Let them take care! We are the strongest. We give a sufficient proof of it, and one that cannot be answered; it is, that all the powers of Europe are against us. Except two or three little States, the whole world condemns us [*which Jesuit logic simply stated is that the proof of the Order's supreme earthly power over all other secret societies and governmental bodies of men is its universal condemnation*].' " {2}[Emphasis added]

Jesuit Confessions, 1843
Anti-Jesuit Michelet and Quinet
French University Professors
The Jesuits

"And be it further enacted, that if any **JESUIT** or member of any such religious order, community, or society as aforesaid, shall, after the commencement of this Act, come into this realm, he shall be deemed and taken to be guilty of misdemeanour [*rather than felony High Treason*], and being thereof lawfully

convicted, **SHALL BE SENTENCED AND ORDERED TO BE BANISHED FROM THE UNITED KINGDOM FOR THE TERM OF HIS NATURAL LIFE.**" {3} [Emphasis added]

The Relief Bill, 1829
10 Geo. 4, cap. 7:29
Act of British Parliament

"Why have the Jesuits been expelled from Roman-Catholic countries? And why have we not heard of the expulsion or suppression of other orders?

The answer to this question is furnished by the extract from **Pope Clement's Bull**, namely that Jesuitism is productive of *'seditions, tumults, discords, dissensions, scandals;'* . . . How can their suppression from Roman Catholic countries, the dark and hideous picture drawn by Clement the 14th, twelve other Popes, the King of Portugal, the Universities and parliaments of Europe, and other distinguished Roman Catholics, be reconciled with the apparent character of the Jesuits? Shall we say that Clement and the other Popes were odious monsters, deserving eternal execration for fabricating this huge calumny? that his most Catholic Majesty was most mendacious and vindictive? . . .

Or shall we say that the Jesuits are the secret and sworn enemies of all law and order; that in proportion to the magnitude of their designs in the religious hypocrisy with which they deceive their votaries; that they value neither doctrines, persons, nor things, further than these tend to the interest of their order; and that they set before themselves a design of no less importance than to enslave the soul and body of every human being [*suffering under a government secretly or openly controlled by Order*]?

Any person who is even partially acquainted with the real history of **the Company** will not hesitate to adopt the latter view of the question. . . .

We have then, from the writings of the Jesuits themselves, ample proof of what Clement 14th, the king of Portugal, and others asserted respecting them. These things being so, it becomes a question of vital importance whether Roman Catholics or Protestants should encourage these secret disturbers of the peace and order of society. . . .

A Jesuit mission was, not long since, established in Galway [*Ireland*]. . . . Immediately on the Jesuits having transgressed our national law, which forbids their existence in this country, the peace and harmony, which existed among Roman Catholics and Protestants, is broken up. Agrarian outrages, electioneering disturbances, a fierce persecution against Protestants, and Phoenix [*Masonic*] conspiracies are multiplied. They have not ceased to work their secret machinery, . . . Jesuitism is then, not merely an enemy to

Protestants and free institutions, but to every Roman Catholic who dares to think for himself in matters either sacred or secular, and the only restraints that are laid upon them in this country, and which prevent them from running into excesses of temporal and spiritual despotism similar to those in which they indulged in Italy, are those that are laid on [*them*] by a constitutional government, which tolerates them when they are *expelled from Roman Catholic countries*—and the freedom, action, and opinion of such distinguished men as the Peters and Barrys, who appreciate too highly the freedom they enjoy as British subjects to bow their neck to the yoke which the Italians lately cast off [*in 1870*]. Nor is this opposition which Jesuitism or Ultramontane tyranny [*Nazi fascism*] encounters confined to [*Roman Catholic*] individuals. . . .

But we solemnly warn both Roman Catholic and Protestant, if they would not have society disorganized—if they value the first principles of morality, but, above all, if they would be zealous for the glory of God, let them demand the enforcement of that statute, the 'Relief Bill,' against these men who falsely call themselves the **Society of Jesus**, but whose mission is to subvert the plainest commands of God's blessed Word." {4} [Emphasis added]

Unnamed Author, 1863
"Startling Facts," *Bulwark*
A Glimpse of the Great Secret Society

"**The rich** [*Jesuit*] **province of England is likely to be the general refuge of the Company.** The origin of the Jesuit-wealth in England is interesting. When their colleges at St. Omer, Bruges, and Ghent crumbled under the horns of **the Papal bull**, the establishment at Liege was somehow spared. The [**Black Pope**'s] French Revolution supervened: that avenger included the Jesuits in its fearful retribution [*even as* the **Black Pope**'s *Nazi Third Reich openly murdered select Jesuits thereby misleading the public as to the real power behind Hitler's "Final Solution to the Jewish Question"*]; the college at Liege was destroyed; the Jesuits and their pupils were expelled. This misfortune was the harbinger of prosperity to the Belgian Jesuits. The took refuge in England; and the generous **Thomas Weld**, of Lulworth Castle, a Catholic gentleman, presented the exiles with the domain of Stonyhurst. . . . The Jesuits are highly esteemed in the neighborhood: their handsome church is thronged on Sundays and festivals; and on stated occasions, they distribute portions of meat to the poor, besides supporting a small school for their children [*for the purpose of deceiving the common people in light of their nefarious history*]. **Hence they have influence in those parts, as any Member of Parliament will find to his cost, should he not make friends with the Jesuits.**

The English fathers have no less than thirty-three establishments, or colleges, residences, and missions in England. Of course **Stonyhurst** is the principal establishment, where the **Provincial of England** resides. . . . Of the 806

missionary priests in Great Britain, including bishops, the Jesuits alone can say how many are enlisted under the banner of Ignatius [*all of them*], . . . The Jesuits are muffled in England; it is difficult to distinguish them in the names of the Catholic lists annually published. . . .

The Jesuits in England dress as any clergyman, or any gentleman: by their outward man you cannot tell them. . . . I have been asked if I do not think that there are Jesuits incognito in the University of Oxford [*as there were indeed at the time secretly backing Anglican Bishops* **John Newman** *and* **Henry Manning's** *Romanizing Oxford Movement*]. . . . surely, if a Jesuit may assume the *Brahmin* and *Pariah*, in order to 'ingraft Christianity on Paganism,' he may assume the Protestant, in order to ingraft Romanism on Protestantism, firmly convinced of Lucian's axiom, namely, that 'a beginning is the half of everything.' . . .

Again I have been asked, by what sign can one distinguish a Jesuit?

Perhaps the sign whereby you may know the Jesuits, is their being better housed, better clothed, and better fed than most other Roman Catholic priests. . . . their movements in London are considered by many of the orthodox [*Catholic priests*] as somewhat encroaching. If these 'doings' in London are 'for a sign' as to their other localities, they are not idle. Nine years ago, there were only two Jesuits in London; there are now at least four in one 'residence;' and if their great church in **Berkeley-square** be now finished, there must be twelve Jesuits in London, to 'serve' their metropolitan speculation [*i.e., to rule London as they do in 2007*], as was intended. Every year a bill is proposed in Parliament for the removal of Catholic disabilities, including a clause in favor of the Jesuits." {5}[Emphasis added]

Andrew Steinmetz, 1848
English Ex-Jesuit and Historian
History of the Jesuits

" 'My Jesuit Confessor,' says **Dr.** [**Luigi**] **Desanctis**, 'was Secretary to the French Father Assistant (of the Jesuit Order), and as he esteemed me much, and accounted me an affiliated member of the Society, he made many disclosures to me.' Among these disclosures were the following:—

'Despite all the persecution they (the Jesuits) have met with, they have not abandoned England, where there are a greater number of Jesuits than in Italy; that there are Jesuits in all classes of Society; in Parliament; *among the English Clergy;* among the Protestant laity, even in the higher stations. I could not comprehend how a Jesuit could be a Protestant priest, or how a Protestant priest could be a Jesuit; but my Confessor silenced my scruples by telling me, *omnia munda mundis,* and that St. Paul became as a Jew that he might save the Jews; it was no wonder, therefore, if a Jesuit should feign himself a Protestant, for the conversion of Protestants. But pay attention, I entreat you, to my

discoveries concerning the nature of the religious movement in England termed **Puseyism.** The English Clergy were formerly too much attached to their [**Thirty-nine**] **Articles of Faith** to be shaken from them. You might have employed in vain all the machines set in motion by [**Bishop Jacques Benigne**] **Bossuet** and the Jansenists of France to reunite them to the Romish church; and so the Jesuits of England tried another plan. This was to demonstrate from history and ecclesiastical antiquity the legitimacy of the usages of the English Church, whence, through the exertions of the Jesuits concealed among its clergy, might arise a studious attention to Christian antiquity. This was designed to occupy the clergy in long, laborious, and abstruse investigation, and to alienate them from their Bibles.'

[*The Jesuit, answering another question, added*] ' . . . **the Puseyite movement** must be let alone that it may bring forth fruit. If all the Puseyites were to declare themselves Catholics, the Movement would be at an end. Protestants would be alarmed and the whole gain of the Catholic Church would be reduced to some million of individuals and no more.

From time to time it is as well that one of the Puseyite leaders should become a Catholic, in order that, under our instructions, the Movement may be better conducted; but it would not be desirable for many of them to come over to Catholicism. Puseyism is a living testimony of Catholicism in the midst of our enemies; it is a worm at the root which, skillfully nourished by our exertions, will waste Protestantism till it is destroyed.' " {6}[Emphasis added]

Walter Walsh, 1899
English Protestant Historian
The Secret History
of the Oxford Movement

By the year 1820 the Jesuits were in high gear restoring "the altar and the throne" in Europe. But their first major setback occurred when **Tzar Alexander I** expelled them from Russia. Of this great day we read:

"The Russian emperor, **Alexander,** was currently compelled to issue a royal ukase in 1816, by which he expelled them from St. Petersburg and Moscow. This proving ineffectual, he issued another in 1820, excluding them entirely from the Russian dominions. The emperor set forth in his decree that he had intrusted them with the education of youth, and had imposed no restrictions upon their right to profess and practice their own religion, but that they had 'abused the confidence which was placed in them, and misled their inexperienced pupils;' that whilst they enjoyed toleration themselves, 'they implanted a hard intolerance in the natures infatuated by them;' **and that all their efforts** 'were directed merely to secure advantages for themselves, and the extension of their power, and their conscience found in every refractory

> action a convenient justification in their statutes' . . . 'where, in fact, is the State that would tolerate in its bosom those who sow in it hatred and discord.' " {7} [Emphasis added]

(Yes, dear truth-seeker, right here in **Fourteenth Amendment America**, the **"Union of American Socialist Republics**!" The Order also took refuge in Quebec, Canada, resulting in ninety percent of its Prime Ministers being Roman Catholic!) The Jesuits were now formally expelled from Russia and would not be allowed to re-enter for over one hundred years. In 1922 the Bolshevik and Jewish Freemason, **Vladimir Lenin** (his Jewish maternal grandfather being **Moishe Irskovich Blank**) would give the Company permission to return to the Jesuit General's Russian "Union of Soviet Socialist Republics." Lenin would then be given "the poison cup" in 1924.

With the papal restoration of the Society of Jesus in the United States via a Brief of **Pope Pius VII** in 1805, Presbyterian Calvinism received the brunt of the attack. (Apparently President **Thomas Jefferson** (1801-1809) never objected to the restoration of this sworn enemy of Protestant and Baptist liberties, as he was *"an Illuminatus"* according to Calvinist Congregational minister **Jedidiah Morse**.

Indeed, Jefferson, though having espoused "liberal," constitutional principles, was a covert agent of the ***Black Pope***, evidenced by his comradery with the Order's French Jacobins while in Paris (1784-1789); his defense of occult Jesuit and brother Illuminatus, **Adam Weishaupt**; and his notorious "Jefferson Bible" in which he denies the Lord Jesus Christ's virgin birth, numerous miracles, bodily resurrection and ascension into heaven!) New England's citadel of Calvinism, Yale College in New Haven, Connecticut, would be invaded with a new secret society, "the Order of Skull and Bones." Founded in 1832 as the covert "Protestant-based Jesuit Order," we read of the initiation, it being a *dead giveaway* as to its authors, the **Sons of Loyola**:

> "In the Inner Temple . . . a senior dressed as **the Pope** sits in the chair to the left of the fireplace with one foot, covered in a white slipper monogrammed 'SBT,' perched on a stone skull . . . The stage is set: The oath of secrecy [*like the secret Jesuit Oath*], . . . waits on the table. . . . The **Yorick,** a skull container, . . . is filled with blood [*or another red liquid*] . . . and rests at the foot of the **Madame** [*an encased skeleton acclaimed to be* **Madame de Pompadour**—*the relentless enemy of the Jesuits who encouraged her paramour,* **King Louis XV**, *to expel the Order from France in 1764*] . . . The shakers . . . [*being*] the brawniest knights . . . whisk the neophyte to a picture of **Judas Iscariot,** whose name the crowd screams three times [*"Judas" symbolizing the Order's hatred for* risen Son of God's *beloved Hebrew/Jewish/Israelitic people whom also the Jesuits hate and anathematize as the "killers of Christ"*].

> The shakers push the initiate to his knees in front of the **Yorick** and force his head toward the pool of **"blood."** To the neophyte's dismay, the crowd implores him to 'Drink it! Drink it! Drink it!,' which he must [*just as the Jesuit priests drink the symbolic "blood of Christ" at every "mass" according to the Order's wicked doctrine of "transubstantiation"*]. The shakers hurry the initiate to **the Pope**, but not before **the Devil** whips him in the face with his tail [*evidencing the Bonesman's submission to* Satan *as are the high Jesuits under the Fourth Vow*]. The initiate bends to kiss **the Pope's slippered toe** on the **skull** [*indicating the earthly master of the Order of Skull and Bones—like the Jesuit Order—is the Pope, the skull symbolizing his power of death over the initiate*]. When the initiate is brought to **Don Quixote** [*symbolizing* **Ignatius Loyola**, *the first Jesuit Superior General, who, like Don Quixote, went to Jerusalem seeking to liberate the "City of God" from the Moslem "infidel"*], who stands just in front of the fireplace with a sword in his right hand [*symbolizing the Jesuit Order as "the Church Militant"*], he is pushed once again to his knees, but this time for **glory** [**"ad majorem Dei gloriam"**—*"for the greater glory of God"—being the universal word of command for the Society of Jesus*] as the crowd falls silent once again. Quixote taps the junior on the left shoulder and says, 'By order of our Order [*secretly the Jesuit Order for whom Don Quixote speaks*], I dub thee **Knight of Eulogia** [*a pagan female goddess symbolizing none other than Rome's pagan female goddess, "the Virgin Mary," as the Jesuits were first called* **"the Knights of the Virgin Mary"**]. The skeleton nearest the tocsin [*a bell*] in the room strikes it three times, then two times, then twice again [**322**] and the crowd shouts, **'Bones'** [*the Jesuits also using skeletons in one of their initiations and having authored a similar tapping during the Masonic initiation of the 33rd Degree according to the late* **Jim Shaw** {8}]." {9}[Emphasis added]

With the ***Black Pope***'s American version of his Masonic-styled Order of the Illuminati, the Order of Skull and Bones would serve to neutralize historic Protestant and Baptist Calvinism while amassing a large portion of political power into its orb.

Yale University's "Tomb" serving as its Masonic Lodge, the American Order would compose a majority of movers and shakers directing the nation's domestic and foreign policies. With the membership lists of this "Brotherhood of Death" utilizing a "skull and crossbones" as its insignia, **Antony C. Sutton** declared in his 1986 classic, *America's Secret Establishment: An Introduction to the Order of Skull and Bones*:

> **"Above all, The Order is powerful, unbelievably powerful.** If the reader will persist and examine the evidence to be presented—which is overwhelming—there is no doubt his view of the world will suddenly come sharply into focus, with frightening clarity. . . . By determining when members enter a scene, what

> they did, what they argued, who they appointed and when they faded out, we can assemble patterns and deduce objectives." {10}[Emphasis added]

How true! Bonesmen would: aid in the Order's British-led opium war against China ruled by the anti-Jesuit Manchu dynasty; import German rationalism—that "work of the Jesuits" according to **Luigi Descantis**—aiding in the perverse "revision" of the English Reformation's AV1611 Bible; reduce our Calvinist Republic into a Jesuit Empire to serve as a tool of the Order's British-led imperialism; man the Pope's Federal Reserve Bank; serve within the Order's CFR, its subsequent OSS and War Department; found the CIA; build Stalin's USSR and Mao's Red China during the Pope's Cold War; serve in the assassination of JFK (**McGeorge Bundy**, who would foil the Bay of Pigs invasion) and cover-up (**Henry R. Luce**, who would alter the Zapruder Film); and ignite the ***Black Pope***'s war against Islam (**George W. Bush**).

Meanwhile, the Sons of Loyola were busy using England in restoring the Monarchs to their thrones in Europe. (Indeed, the Nineteenth Century was the Order's "the British Century"!) They would also use England to suppress and hinder movements seeking to establish popular liberty. What a disgrace to the land of **Oliver Cromwell**! Of this we read:

> "Amid all the crimes of Napoleon, let it be forever remembered that he annihilated this earthly hell [*the Inquisition*] with a word—but Englishmen restored [**King**] **Ferdinand** [**VII**] to the throne of Spain [*in 1814*], and Ferdinand restored the inquisition." [**King Ferdinand VII** *of Spain not only restored the Inquisition but also re-admitted the Jesuit Order, as did the Masonic* **Louis XVIII** *of France.*] {11}

England also gave no help to the Italian patriots seeking to end Papal tyranny enforced by republican France, her troops under the command of the Jesuit General's **Louis Napoleon**—later to become Emperor **Napoleon III**. We read:

> "On the return of the Pope [**Pius IX**] to Rome in 1849, and the overthrow of Italian liberty by the French republic [*controlled by the Jesuits' future Napoleon III*], the Roman patriots fled to British Malta, but were refused an asylum by the British governor, who, being a Roman Catholic, and, as such, owing a first allegiance to the Pope, **dared not to give refuge to the enemies of the Church of Rome.**" {12}[Emphasis added]

Indeed, the history of the government of England from 1815 to the present has been entirely pro-Rome! She has never gone to war against France, especially the government of **Napoleon III** thanks to her treasonous Prime Ministers, Freemason **Viscount Palmerston** (1855-1858; 1859-65) **Lord John Russell** (1846-52; 1865-66) and **William E. Gladstone** (1868-74; 1880-85; 1886; 1892-94). To the contrary, she has sided with the French during both the Crimean War (1853) and the war in

China against **the Manchu Dynasty** (1860). She also sided with France when the Jesuits' Napoleon III sent his troops to invade Mexico during the American "Civil War," as well as during World War I and World War II—the Second Thirty Years' War. *It is for this reason* that England, France and the Pope never gave any true aid to the Protestant peoples of the **Southern Confederacy** during the American Civil War, properly called "the War Between the States" or "the War for Southern Independence." England threatened war with the North if **Lincoln** (having only forty-four percent of the popular vote) would not radically emancipate the southern slaves.

As calculated, the **Emancipation Proclamation** destroyed the Southern culture that generally had been a blessing to the Negroes, in contrast to their barbarism and cannibalism in Africa. France sent troops into Mexico pretending to unite with the Confederacy, but withdrew giving only *the appearance* that it favored the South. (**Pope Pius IX**, towards the end of the war, sent a letter to **Jefferson Davis** calling him the "President of the United States." This too was a ruse of war, *as Pius IX could have prevented the immigration and enlistment of thousands of Irish Roman Catholics in the Northern Army*, thereby sparing Protestant Georgia of **General Sherman's** raping and thieving "bummers" during his Crusader's march from Atlanta to Savannah. Clearly, "the Holy Alliance" with its Jesuits, favored the North and its Radical Red Republican party, the new Federalists—now our "neo-con" fascists.)

It is for this reason that the Crown of England—the supposed protector of the anti-Pope, Anglican Church—never resisted the Jesuits' **Oxford Movement** from 1833 to 1845. This **Tractarian Movement** led by the rank Jesuits **E. B. Pusey** and **John Newman**—*the John Newman who defected to Rome and was made a Cardinal by the Jesuits' Pius IX*—was never publicly condemned by any English Monarch including **Queen Victoria**. For if the **Oxford Movement** had been exposed as a plot of the Jesuits to Catholicize England, the ensuing Revision Committee would *never* have been allowed to undermine the Bible of England's grand and glorious Protestant and Calvinist Reformation—The Authorized King James Version of 1611.

It is for this reason that the Jesuits used England to take "**Palestine**" from the Turks during World War I with the Arabs of **Lawrence of Arabia** and the British Army of **General Allenby**. And in so doing the Jesuits with their Knights of Malta in England sought to create *Labor Zionist-led Israel*. **Avro Manhattan** declares:

> ". . . [*Wahhabi Moslem and Knight of Malta*] **St. John Philby . . .** told the author in strictest confidence: how Lawrence of Arabia, while posing as the Arab's champion, had gone to London in secret, at least on two occasions, 'to confer with [*33rd Degree Freemason*] Churchill and the [*Masonic Jewish Labor*] Zionists,'

who were then planning the future state of Israel, even before the end of World War I." {13}[Emphasis added]

With the Balfour Declaration in 1917, a steady influx of Jews transpired for thirty years when, in 1948, England gave the land to **Pope Pius XII's** leading Masonic Jewish Zionists (high-level Freemasons **Chaim Weizmann** and **David Ben-Gurion**), heavily financed by the Jesuits' **Illuminati House of Rothschild**. In 1967 the **Temple** site was taken from the Moslems enabling the Pope's Masonic Jews to lay the plans for the rebuilding of **Solomon's Temple**. The Arabs fully anticipated this. **Pierre van Paassen**, a Protestant friend of the Jewish People, speaking fluent Hebrew and one of the greatest international correspondents of his day, wrote in 1939:

> "In 1929 the Mufti [(appointed in 1921 by Britain's High Commissioner in "Palestine"—the Jew **Herbert Samuel**), Islamic Freemason **Haj Amin al-Husseini**, Masonic Yasser Arafat's uncle and tool of the Order who, during Israel's War of Independence in 1948, would secretly aid the Pope's **Chaim Weizmann** by ordering all Arabs to flee "Palestine" until the battle was over thereby securing victory for the Pope's Masonic Jewish Zionists] raised the issue of religion: behind the peaceful behavior of the Jews loomed a sinister design to secure a numerical majority in the country.
>
> Once that was attained, the great mosque in Jerusalem was to be replaced with a Hebrew sanctuary. . . . 'Oh but that is common knowledge,' His Eminence added . . . '**Lord Melchett** [*the English Jew* **Alfred Mond**] declared that he will consecrate the remainder of his life to rebuild the Jewish Temple. And here is something else,' added the 'Grand' Mufti:
>
> 'Professor [**Albert**] **Einstein** believes that Palestine without the Temple is to the Jews like a body without a head. Do you see the real aims of the Jews? They want to destroy this mosque.' " {14}[Emphasis added]

Little do the Jews, Arabs, and the English know that they have been *manipulated, used and betrayed* by the Jesuit Order through occult **Freemasonry**.

> "The truth is, the Jesuits of Rome have perfected Freemasonry to be their most magnificent and effective tool, accomplishing their purposes among Protestants, yet remaining completely hidden and unknown." {15}

For one day the wealthy Knights of International Shriner Freemasonry—who for a dress rehearsal have built the **Mormon Temple** in Salt Lake City, Utah—will rebuild **Solomon's Temple in** Jerusalem, and a risen Priest-King, the Eighth Roman Caesar chosen by the ***Black Pope*** and possessed by the Devil himself, will arrogantly sit

". . . in the temple of God, shewing himself that he is God."

– II Thessalonians 2:4

The Jesuits by 1815 were in control of England, the Vatican and continental Europe once again. They were in command of International Freemasonry, the Sovereign Military Order of Malta and the Order of the Illuminati. Yet **Tzar Alexander I**, *who died ten years later from poisoning*, became a born-again Bible-believer, expelling the Sons of Loyola from Russia on March 13, 1820 and abolishing Masonry in 1822. Little did the Jesuits know that this first major expulsion after the Order's formal restoration by Pope Pius VII—the Papal Caesar—would be the beginning of a series of events *acting in unison* ordered by their **Great Enemy**, the risen Son of God, in answer to the prayers of his blood-bought people scattered throughout Europe. The resurrected Ruler of Nations would send His powerful preachers, like **Charles Haddon Spurgeon—***England's Prince of Preachers*—, throughout the British Empire to boldly preach His glorious "***gospel of Christ***" being,

> ***". . . the power of God unto salvation to every one that believeth; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek."***
>
> *– Romans 1:16*

His Holy Spirit would mightily move upon the hearts of many, causing the **Second Great Awakening of 1835** and the **Ulster Revival in 1859** among English-speaking peoples. England's **China Inland Mission** flourished while many a Gentile became "***a Jew inwardly,***" as He invisibly circumcised the hearts and saved the souls of learned and brave Roman Catholics having been shackled to the Pope's religious and political tyranny for all of their lives. Hundreds of authors would begin to expose the true colors of the Jesuit Order, validated with impeccable lives and irrefutable facts obtained from personal experience, the most outstanding and extensively quoted herein being **M. F. Cusack**, **G. B. Nicolini** and **Luigi Desanctis.** Seated at the right hand of His Heavenly Father, the risen Son of Man, who is "***a Priest for ever after the order of Melchizedek,***" ordered a series of events *acting in unison* causing another upheaval for Satan's Society of Jesus. Those events occurred during the Nineteenth Century, called by the Company "**the Century of Disaster**." One of the individuals involved who struck a blow for liberty was a Catholic Frenchman—*and a hero*.

His name was **Eugene Sue**.

Knight of Malta Alexander I Romanov, 1777 – 1825 #139

Protector of the Russian Priory; Tzar of all the Russias, 1801 – 1825

The Tzar of Tolstoy's *War and Peace*, Alexander is one of the greatest rulers in Russian history. Having consented to his father's assassination, he evidently repented of his sin, believed on the risen Son of God and found forgiveness and comfort through the Scriptures. Although a party to Prince Metternich's "Holy Alliance," he was tolerant of every religious sect including the Jews.

During the reign of his grandmother, Catherine II "the Great," the Society of Jesus found refuge in the Empire, greatly increased its power among the Orthodox Clergy and spread the growth of Freemasonry in the twin cities of Moscow and St. Petersburg. But on March 13, 1820, according to Abate Leone, Alexander expelled the Papal Caesar's Militia of the **Black Pope** for opposing the free circulation of the Holy Bible. Two years later, Freemasonry was banished from the empire. For this the Jesuits murdered him in 1825, slipping him "the poison cup." One hundred years later, after the Order had initiated a century of anti-Jewish pogroms from Tzar Nicholas I to the abdication and escape of Tzar Nicholas II, the Company of Jesus was re-admitted into its "USSR" in 1922 by Lenin and his Masonic Jewish Bolsheviks. Having used the Pope's "Court Jews" to visibly carry out the Revolution, the Order's NKVD later executed all but one.

Russia In War and Peace, Alan Palmer, (New York: The Macmillan Co., 1972).

Emblem of Yale College's Order of Skull and Bones, 1832 #140

Nazi Regimental Drummer of SS-Panzer division "Totenkopf," 1938 #141

The ***Black Pope***'s Masonic "Order of Skull and Bones" is undivided: American financial backers of high-level, occult Freemasons Hitler and Stalin included Bonesmen E. Roland Harriman, W. Averell Harriman and Prescott Bush, Sr.

George Bush: The Unauthorized Biography, Webster G. Tarpley and Anton Chaitkin, (Washington, D.C.: Executive Intelligence Review, 1992).

Barbarossa: The Russian-German Conflict, 1941-1945, Alan Clark, (NY: William Morrow and Co., 1965).

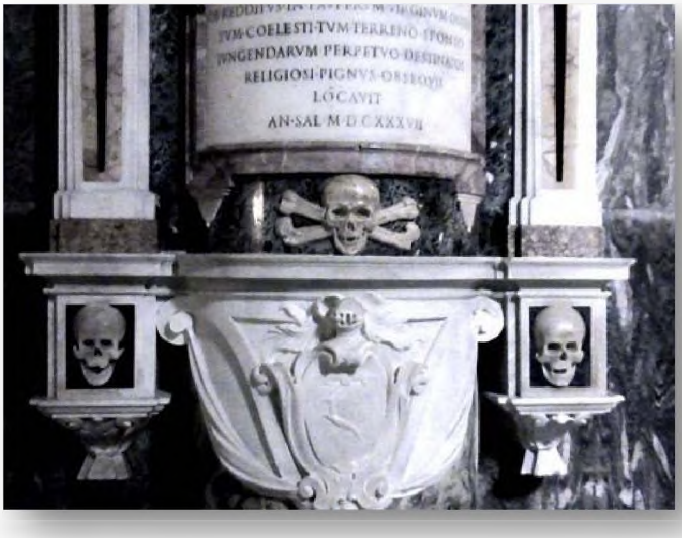
Skull and Bones W. Averell Harriman Signs Lend-Lease, 1941 #142

Masonic Stalin with Knight of Malta Harriman, 1945 #143

Blueblood, Bonesman and CFR member, Harriman (1891-1986) was: a cartelcapitalist with Brown Brothers Harriman Co.; a Fabian Socialist backing FDR's New Deal also promoted by Catholic University of America; a co-director of Union Bank of New York with SMOMs Fritz Thyssen and Prescott Bush, Sr.; Ambassador to the USSR (1943-46) building the **Black Pope**'s Soviet Empire ruled by Masonic Grand Inquisitor Josef Stalin; Ambassador to Britain under 33rd Degree Freemason Harry Truman; a key supporter of Cardinal Spellman's Korean and Vietnam wars; a plotter in the JFK assassination; and Ambassadorat-Large for crypto-Catholic Masonic Jesuit Coadjutor LBJ. Yes, the Order's CFR/Bonesmen build Jesuit communist/fascist prison states both then and now!

Special Envoy to Churchill and Stalin, 1941-1946, W Averell Harriman & Elie Abel, (NY: Random House, 1975).

S & B President Bush With his Master, Pope John Paul II, 2001 #144



Skull and Bones in One of Rome's Jesuit-Ruled Churches, 2005 #145

The Jesuit Emblem is in the midst of the triangle below the Skull and Bones.

Understanding the Times, Volume One: How Satan Turned America Against God, William P. Grady, (Knoxville, Tennessee: Grady Publications, Inc., 2005);

Photo forwarded to author by an Internet researcher.

Popish Skull and Bones Chandelier, Czechoslovakia, 2003 #146

This outrage, among others, can be found within a Jesuit-decorated mausoleum constructed in secret memory of the death of "accursed heretics and liberals."

www.ludd.luth.se/users/silver_p/Sedlec/kutna09.html.

Chapter 23
The Jesuits — **1844**

Eugene Sue and his Enduring Masterpiece: The Wandering Jew

"Imagine an association whose members having destroyed all ties of family and of country, to be singled out from among men, and whose forces are to be concentrated at last to one united and formidable end, its plan devised and it establishes its dominion by all possible means over all the nations of the earth [*in establishing a world government to be ruled by a risen Jesuit Pontiff from Solomon's rebuilt Temple in* Jerusalem].

Imagine this immense conspiration . . . *of a force hidden and silent.* SUCH ARE THE JESUITS. Always expelled, forever returning, and little by little clandestinely and in the darkness throwing out its vigorous roots . . . Its wealth may be confiscated, its losses cannot be detained for they are covered. . . . At times mixing in politics, agitating states and making princes to tremble upon their thrones, for they are terrible in their hate. **WOE UNTO HIM WHEN THEY TURN UPON HIM AS HIS ENEMY!** By very especial grace from heaven, any who may raise obstacles against them, although they may be found at the summit of the most lofty grandeur, *yet will they be stricken down as with a thunderbolt* [*as President* **John F. Kennedy** *was struck down by a Jesuit thunderbolt in Dallas on November 22, 1963 via* the **Black Pope**'s *International Intelligence Community*]. The formidable 'Company of Jesus' is *a society of dead men!*

Established and directed with the proposition of universal domination, this Society presents in the means of its organization such power of invasion that we cannot think of it without being oppressed by a species of fear . . .

For themselves, they are nothing, not having pompous titles, no sumptuous ornaments, no crosiers, no mitres, no capes of the prebendiaries, but pertain to that one Order everywhere governing and directing. Of command, others have the appearance [*all other secret societies and all Roman Catholic orders and brotherhoods*]; but these possess the reality. *In whatever place of the Catholic world a Jesuit is insulted or resisted, no matter how insignificant he may be, he is sure to be avenged*—**AND THIS WE KNOW** [*unless protected by* the Son of God]." {1} [Emphasis added]

M. Charles Sauvestre, 1863
French Historian and Journalist
The Company of Jesus

"It was at the time of the restorations of all sorts that Jesuitism also was restored [*1814*]. At the period when the **Holy Alliance** was formed, the pope

determined that he also would create a rampart for himself, against the encroachment of new ideas; he therefore evoked, from the depths of its mysterious retreats, the most skilful and enterprising of orders, that he might by its aid unite and consolidate not only all the orders [*including the Dominican, the Benedictine and the Franciscan, which latter Order led the savage Croatian Ustashi in butchering over a million Serbs and Jews during the Order's* **Second Thirty Years' War** *(1914-1945)*], but the clergy of different countries, and the episcopacy, in a **Theocratical Holy Alliance**, of which the object would be not less fatal to the people than to the governing powers themselves. . . .

A phenomenon to which I am bound to call attention, because its immense importance is not sufficiently apprehended, is the alliance, which is now more than ever, between the high clergy [*the Pope and his Hierarchy*] and Jesuitism [*shedding further light on the later connection between* the **Black Pope**, *Jesuit-trained and advised* **Pope Pius XII** *and* **Adolf Hitler**]. I say, that neither its extent, nor its consequences, are sufficiently apprehended.

And yet, who will deny that it has been the character of Jesuitism from its origin [*1540*] to its suppression [*1773*], as **Clement XIV** attests . . . It is, then, an acknowledged fact that there exists a vast concert, in which the paid performers obey, almost unconsciously, the powerful and hidden instrument which gives them the key, from behind the curtain of the Alps [*from which description arises the political term, "Ultramontane," meaning "over the Alps," which party in America today is the fascist Radical Republican Right having united a majority of Roman Catholics with Protestant and Baptist Evangelicals over the Order's "Abortion Agitation," and the Pope's long-awaited Crusade against Islam*]; and it is even admitted that the many attacks we witness, far from being the effect of chance, are, on the contrary, evidently made with a view to *certain* remote projects. But who is there that cares to investigate the nature of those remote projects, and the means which may be employed to realize them?

All however agree in attributing to the Jesuits an extraordinary political influence [*which influence today in America is without rival; it is maintained through the Order's* **Federal Reserve Bank**, *its* **Council on Foreign Relations**, *and its assassins within its* **Central Intelligence Agency**]. **It is generally admitted that boundless power, absolute supremacy, is the object of their ambition.** Their rule of action, that 'the end justifies the means,' is become proverbial. **And who doubts that the end so sought is evermore this same boundless power and supremacy**?

The progress of this Order being known and acknowledged, it would be folly not to suppose that it has abundantly provided itself with baits of every description, in order to secure such an immense number of co-operators of all classes [*economic and racial*] and parties [*political and religious*], even those the

most opposite by nature. And yet, no one has ever come forward with a view to investigate the means which the Jesuits are so industriously employing for the accomplishment of their ends. . . .

To revert to the occult plans I expose to the public, I have only to entreat that this matter be not lightly examined. Now to judge it with sagacity demands some acquaintance with the mass of writings with which the advocates of monastic institutions and of the Jesuits have inundated us. Such a course of reading could not fail to convince every candid mind that there really exists a secret understanding to propagate, in a devout and pathetic tone, the most unworthy falsehoods. . . .

Even a cursory inquiry into those manouvres and artifices, can hardly fail to manifest that the prime mover of all this wonderfully assiduous labour is a power which works in secret, which combines all the subordinate movements [*including high-level Freemasonry*], which chooses and applies its means according to circumstances; and which spares neither flattery nor bribes in order to enroll in its service those individuals, whether writers or men of action, who may be able to aid the work. . . .

Many persons have inveighed against **Eugene Sue** for having dared to personify the Jesuitic genius in Rodin. They could not bring themselves to believe that a considerable number of men, and those, too, men invested with a religious character [*Freemasons* **Billy Graham**, **Jesse Jackson** *and* **Al Sharpton**], could have concerted together to wear all sorts of masks and play all sorts of parts, in order to secure the services of all sorts of individuals for a work which every one would abhor if he knew its aim and scope [*the Sino-Soviet-Moslem invasion of a conquered North America*].

This system of graduated fraud, which it has been thought unjust to attribute to the majority of the Jesuits, have I not proved that it is fair to impute it to numerous writers, to preachers, and to a large portion of the upper clergy?

Can there be a doubt that there exists among them a close counterpart, and a well understood *mot d'ordre* [*chain of command*], to mystify not only Europe but the whole world?" {2} [Emphasis added]

Abate Leone, 1848
Italian Protestant; Ex- Jesuit Novice
The Jesuit Conspiracy:
The Secret Plan of the Order

"**The fourth kind** [*of Jesuit*] is that of the political Jesuits, in whose hands is the government of the whole order. They are of those whom the devil has tempted with that temptation which Christ endured in the wilderness [*to rule all the kingdoms of the world*], . . . and they have not shrunk from the offer. They have made it their task to constitute **their Company** a perfect monarchy,

and they establish it in Rome [*presently ruling the "superpowers"*], the center of confluence for almost all the affairs of Christendom [*Catholic nations and now the world*]. There resides the chief of these politicians—that is to say, **their general**—with many others [*professed of the Fourth Vow*] who profess the same maxims [*universal monarchy under a Pope of their making*]. Being informed beforehand, through their spies and numerous correspondents, of all the affairs of the greatest importance which are pending at the court of Rome, and having their minds fixed upon those issues which accord with their own interests, each of them is assiduous in attendance on the cardinals, ambassadors, and prelates, with whom they adroitly ingratiate themselves. They talk to them of the affair in question or about to be brought forward—represent it under such colours as suit themselves—and do this so cleverly, that they make their hearers believe **black is white**. And forasmuch as first impressions, especially when they are derived from clerical persons, usually leave deep traces on the mind, it follows that extremely important negotiations, conducted by ambassadors, princes, and other eminent personages of the Roman court, have often not succeeded as princes would have desired, the Jesuits having forestalled the influence of the princes, or their agents, by their insidious statements.

The same artfulness, which they use with the Roman prelates, they exhibit also in their dealings with sovereigns, either directly or through the medium of the Jesuits of **the second class** [*temporal coadjutors*] who are away from Rome. Thus does the greater part of the affairs of Christendom [*including the United States*] pass through the hands of the Jesuits; and those affairs alone succeed to which they offer no resistance. They formerly supplicated His Holiness **Gregory XIII** [*1572-1585*] (on the colourable plea of the good of the Church) to enjoin all legates and **apostolic nuncios** [*Archbishop* **Eugenio Pacelli**, *Papal Nuncio to Bavaria*] to take, for companions and confidants, Jesuits whose councils should guide them in all their actions [**Jesuit Robert Leiber**]. By such manoeuvres, and by that knowledge they have of affairs of state, the principal Jesuits have acquired the friendship of several temporal and spiritual princes [**Bavarian Crown Prince Rupprecht of Wittelsbach** *and the* **Archbishop of Munich, Michael von Faulhaber**], whom they have prevailed on to do and say many things for their advantage [*creating* **Hitler's Third Reich**].

Hence have resulted **two great evils**. The **first** is, that, abusing the friendship and kindness of princes, they have not scrupled to ruin many rich and noble families, by usurping their patrimonies. They have enticed into their order such of the pupils in their schools as were most remarkable for their talents; and very often, when the latter have become useless to them through infirmities or other causes, the Jesuits have turned them off under some pretext or another, but without restoring their property, of which, during the period of profession, the order had taken care to become possessor [*heartless grand theft on a*

massive scale!]. The **second** evil is, that these fathers are sedulous to make known the friendship and intimacy they enjoy with princes, *and give it out for still greater than it really is,* in order to engage the sympathies of all the ministers, and thus excite everybody to have recourse to them for obtaining favours. They have publicly boasted of their ability to create cardinals, nuncios, lieutenants, governors, and other functionaries. There are some among them who have even made bold to affirm that their **General** can do much more than the **pope** [*which, since 1814, is the absolute truth*]; and others have alleged that it is better to belong to their order than to be a cardinal. All these things have been said publicly; and there is scarcely any one who, in conversing familiarly with them, has not heard them giver utterance to the like sentiments.

Amply provided with resources of this kind, they affirm that they can favour [*Masonic Presidents* **Lyndon B. Johnson** *and* **Gerald R. Ford**, *also a Knight of Malta*] or disgrace [*President* **Richard M. Nixon**] whomsoever they please; and covering themselves with the cloak of religion, the better to secure belief, they often succeed in their designs. It is not long since one of the leading Jesuits, speaking in public to one of the leading sovereigns in the name of his **Company**, began with these audacious words, founded on the notion that they are a **POWER**: *'Our Company has always maintained a good understanding with your Serenity,'* &c. These reverend fathers make it their business to have it believed that all those whom the prince favours in any manner whatever have been their favourites; and, by this means, they acquire more mastery over subjects than their monarch himself. This is highly prejudicial to the later, both because it is inconsistent with every interest of state, that ecclesiastics so ambitious and politic should have so much power over the will of ministers as to be able, if they please, to produce treason or riots [*like the New York City Draft Riots of 1863*]; and because, through their influence over the ministers, their adherents, they introduce sworn Jesuits into the prince's service as councillors or secretaries; these, again, intrigue until they induce the prince to employ some Jesuits as confessors or preachers, and then all together ply their task as spies and informers, rendering a minute account to the general of all that passes in the secret councils. Thence it happens that certain projects get wind immediately, secrets of great importance are discovered, yet no one can tell who is the traitor [*such as "Deep Throat" in the Watergate Scandal whose younger brother,* **Francis R. Haig**, *is a Jesuit*], and sometimes suspicion falls on those who are not guilty.

As from different plants the alembic extracts an unguent capable of curing many sores; as the bees suck honey from many flowers, so the Jesuit fathers draw profit from the infallible knowledge they have of all the interests of princes, and of the facts which occur in all parts, being skilled to the use of speech, so as to obtain their profit through the good or evil fortune of others, but more frequently through the latter than the former. Often, too, they

prevail with princes, whose dispositions they have already sounded, by hinting at the possession of great means to enable the latter to accomplish their designs and crown all their desires. But when by the help of princes they have succeeded in their views, judging that if they aided those princes to rise too high, the latter might one day do them a mischief, they begin, as lawyers do with their causes, to protract and delay everything, and, with surprising artifice and cunning, they turn the cards, and finally ruin the designs they had themselves suggested.

From all that has been said, it follows that the Jesuits never act with the least honesty towards any princes whatever, lay or ecclesiastic, and that they aid them only as far as their own interests require. It also follows that their aid should never be accepted by princes, and still less by prelates, because they are equally ready to bestow their attachment on everybody, and make themselves Frenchmen with the French, Spaniards with the Spaniards [*Americans with the Americans*], and so forth, according to circumstances; and since, provided they compass their own ends, they care not though it be to the detriment of this one or that, the enterprises in which the Jesuit fathers have meddled have rarely had a good result. . . .

Sometimes we see a person afflicted with a dangerous disease; he shrieks out piteously; every one thinks him in great danger, but no one can guess the nature and origin of the disease. Thus every one complains of the Jesuits: one because he is persecuted by them; another, because they have dealt dishonestly by him; but still the evil goes on, and it is not easy to apprehend its cause. Now, that cause consists in their huge desire to aggrandize themselves evermore [*ruling the United States and thus the world*]. To accomplish this they will stop at nothing, whether it be to displease everybody, or to deceive princes, or to oppress the poor, or to extort widows' fortunes, or to ruin the most noble families; and they very often sow the seeds of suspicion among Christian princes, in order to have opportunities of mixing in their most important affairs.

To demonstrate how excessive is their passion for aggrandizement, I might adduce numberless proofs from experience. In the time of **Gregory XIII**, had not the Jesuits the audacity to solicit of the pope the investiture of all the parochial churches of Rome, in order to lay the foundations of their [*universal*] monarchy? But what they could not obtain in **Rome** they have at least recently obtained in England, where they have procured the election of an arch-priest [*Archbishop*], bound by oath to their Company. . . .

Almost all the English clergy have become sworn Jesuits, and none are now received in the colleges but those who pledge their words to become Jesuits; so that should that kingdom return to Catholicism, **England** would give birth to an effective **Jesuit monarchy** [*as it has been since the reign of* **King George III**],

since the ecclesiastical revenues, all the abbeys, benefices, and bishoprics, the arch-priestships [*Archbishops*], and the other dignities, would be conferred on none but Jesuits.

If now, when they have no temporal jurisdiction, they exhibit to the world such great and scandalous disorders, what would they do if unhappily one of them were elected pope? In the first place, he would fill the Sacred College [*of Cardinals*] **with Jesuits, and by that means the pontificate would remain forever in the hands of the Company** [*as it is today in 2007*]**. Moreover, the Sacred College being moved only by its interests, and possessing the papal power, might they not endanger the states of several princes, especially those most contiguous to Rome?**

The Jesuit pontiff [*Pope Pius XI*] **would bestow on his Order the investiture of some towns or of some temporal jurisdiction** [*the Sovereign State of Vatican City*]**, in which it would adroitly maintain itself, to the great injury of other princes.**

When the Sacred College was filled with Jesuits, the latter would be the arbiters of Christ's whole patrimony; and like the dropsical patient, whose thirst increases as he drinks, the more greatness they acquired the more they would covet, and they would cause a thousand troubles.

And as there is nothing so susceptible of changes as states, these fathers would put in operation all their artifices and resources, and would strive to disorganize everything in order to realize universally the form of [*absolutist*] **domination which is dearest to them; and by this means they would become *real monarchs*.**" {3} [Emphasis added]

Thommaso Campanella, 1655
Italian Dominican Priest; Philosopher
Si Governano i Padri Gesuiti

"Our task is done — our work is ended. . . . During the progress of the publication [*The Wandering Jew*] many hateful, unjust, and fierce attacks have assailed it; . . . The hateful, unjust, and fierce attacks have diverted us — we confess it in all humility — inasmuch as they have been directed against us from certain episcopal pulpits. . . . We have been accused of having appealed to the passions, by marking out for public animadversion the members of the **Company of Jesus.** This is our answer: There is no longer any doubt — it is incontestable — it is demonstrated by texts submitted to evidence of the most opposite character, from [**Blaise**] **Pascal** [*1623-1662*] to our days, that the theological works of the best accredited members of the **Company of Jesus** contain justification or excuse for —

THEFT — ADULTRY — VIOLATION — MURDER

It is also undeniable that foul and revolting works, signed by the reverend fathers of the **Company of Jesus**, have been more than once placed in the hands of the youth of their seminaries. This last fact established, demonstrated by a scrupulous examination of texts, having been, besides, solemnly and lately exposed in an oration full of high feelings, reasoning, and serious and noble eloquence, by **M. l'Avocat-Général Dupoty**, during the proceedings of the learned and honourable **M. Busch**, of Strasbourg, what has been our proceeding? We have imagined members of the **Company of Jesus**, inspired by the detestable principles of their theologian classics, and acting according to the spirit and letter of these abominable works, their catechism and rudiments, — **we have, in fact, put in action, in relief, in flesh and blood, these detestable doctrines,** nothing more —nothing less.

Have we pretended that all the members of the **Society of Jesus** had the black art, the audacity, or the wickedness to employ those dangerous arms which are contained in the dark arsenal of their Order? By no means. What we have attacked is the abominable spirit of the Constitution of the **Company of Jesus**, the books of their classic theologians. Is there any need to add that, since popes, kings, nations, and latterly France, have shown their disgust for **the horrible doctrines of this Company** by expelling its members or dissolving their congregation, we have done no more than present, under a new form, ideas, convictions, and facts, for a long while consecrated and of public notoriety?" {4} [Emphasis added]

Eugene Sue, 1844
French Catholic Author and Patriot
The Wandering Jew:
"Conclusion"

Eugene Sue was cut from the same mold as the great anti-Jesuit and Roman Catholic French patriot, **General Lafayette**. In fact they were contemporaries. He published his masterpiece and international bestseller, *The Wandering Jew,* in 1844.

At that time the powers of the **Holy Alliance** were supreme in Europe. France, however, was enjoying the non-absolutist rule of its "Citizen-King," **Louis Philippe**. **Prince Metternich** of the Austrian **House of Hapsburg** was still alive using the armies of the Monarchs to suppress and murder any people that would dare attempt a popular revolution. The Spanish people had expelled the Jesuits in 1820 and attempted to establish popular government. But the invading French army sent by the Jesuits' most powerful Freemason in France, **Louis XVIII**, crushed them.

By 1844 France was enjoying good government, its beloved "Citizen King" **Louis Philippe** having expelled the Order in 1831. Praise God! But the other peoples of Europe were becoming more and more oppressed by the power of the Jesuits controlling the affairs of States according to the purposes of the Holy Alliance.

They remembered the relative liberty given to them by **Napoleon** (as he used them to punish the Monarchs on the behalf of the Order) and looked to the successful republican example of the Protestant-Calvinist, Constitutional Republic of America.

They *yearned* for that same freedom and were willing to die for it during this progressive and accomplished **Nineteenth Century**, *the greatest of centuries!*

At this time *The Wandering Jew* was published. Typical of the expressive and compassionate heart of the French, the story draws from its reader every extreme of human emotion. Love, hate, joy, sorrow, hope, disappointment, suspense, courage, intrigue and surprise so grip the reader that the novel becomes *irresistible!* The righteous priest **Gabriel**, the poor but loyal hunchback **Mother Bunch**, the assassin **Faringhea**, the beautiful and accomplished **Adrienne**, the courageous Indian prince **Djalma**, the old soldier of Napoleon's army **Dagobert**, and **General Simon's** innocent little girls, **Rose** and **Blanche**, are but a few of the wonderful characters used to convey a story of so great a magnitude and final tragedy as to move anyone with a heart to action—*action against the Jesuit Order!*

One of the key characters is **Rodin the Jesuit**. He is thoroughly evil, deceptive, treacherous, heartless, and completely loyal to the General in Rome. He is the key player in attempting to steal a huge fortune from a French Protestant family, which is held in trust by none other than a "perfidious and accursed" Jew.

Another character is the refined, Jesuit Superior General, **Abbe Marquis d'Aigrigny**. The author assigns this traitor the perfect narrative describing the function and power of his Order—*a power virtually unheard of today!* We read:

> "What ought not to be sacrificed in order to reign in secret over the all-powerful of the earth, who lord it in full day? This journey to Rome, from which I have just returned, has given me a new idea of our formidable power. For . . . it is Rome which is the culminating point, overlooking the fairest and broadest quarters of the globe, made so by custom, by tradition, or by faith. Thence can our workings be embraced in their full extent. It is an uncommon view to see from its height the myriad tools, whose personality is continually absorbed into the immovable personality of our Order. What a might we possess! Verily, I am always swayed with admiration, aye almost frightened, that man once thinks,

wishes, believes, and acts as he alone lists, until, soon ours, he becomes but a human shell; its kernel of intelligence, mind, reason, conscience, and free will, shriveled within him, dry and withered by the habit of mutely, fearingly bowing under mysterious tasks, which shatter and slay everything spontaneous in the human soul! Then do we infuse in such spiritless clay, speechless, cold, and motionless as corpses, the breath of our Order, and, lo! The dry bones stand up and walk; acting and executing, though only within the limits which are circled round them evermore. Thus do they become mere limbs of the gigantic trunk, whose impulses they mechanically carry out, while ignorant of the design, like the stonecutter who shapes out a stone, unaware if it be for cathedral or bagnio [*brothel*] . . . But now, in spite of the misfortunes which have befallen our Order [*during the Nineteenth "Century of Disaster"*], I feel myself a thousand times more ready for action, more authoritative, more strong and more daring, at the head of our mute and black-robed militia, who only think or wish, or move and obey, mechanically, according to my will. On a sign they scatter over the surface of the globe, gliding stealthily into households under the guise of confessing the wife or teaching the children, into family affairs by hearing the dying avowals,—up to the throne through the quaking conscience of a credulous crowned coward; —aye, even to the chair of the Pope, himself, **living manifesto of the Godhead though he is** [*later to be declared "Infallible" by the Order's First Vatican Council in 1870 enabling* the **Black Pope** *to direct the White Pope's International Vatican Empire through the rule of a single, solitary man*], by the services, rendered him or imposed by him. Is not this secret rule, made to kindle or glut the wildest ambition, as it reaches from the cradle to the grave, from the laborer's hovel to the royal palace, from the palace to the papal chair?" {5} [Emphasis added]

Having fired the soul of the French, *The Wandering Jew* ". . . caused such a storm of indignation that the [*Jesuit*] novitiate was moved from Avignon to Nice on orders from **General Roothaan** [*the Rebuilder*]. Jesuits in Paris were hastily redistributed, and in other danger spots there was a thinning and scattering of members . . ." {6}

It was these descriptive and accurate portraits of the Jesuit Order that brought the learned and compassionate **Eugene Sue** world renown. He also became *the accursed enemy* of the Brotherhood while it plotted to overthrow its most notorious French adversary, **King Louis Philippe**. As we shall see, the Jesuits excited the Second French Revolution bringing their perfected doctrines of communal "communism" into the European upheaval of 1848. As a result, in that year **Louis Napoleon**, the nephew of **Napoleon I** was brought to power in France.

Four years later the Jesuits overthrew the Constitutional Government in a coup d'etat (even as they would overthrow the Weimar Republic in Germany, having

been governed by four Roman Catholic Chancellors, they being **Heinrich Bruening**, **Kurt von Schleicher**, Knight of Malta **Franz von Papen** and Freemason **Adolf Hitler**) and Bonaparte declared himself **Emperor Napoleon III** (even as **Hitler** would be declared Chancellor of the ***Black Pope***'s Bavarian, Munich-based Nazi Third Reich).

(Dear truth-seeker, now do you know why history repeats itself? It is the Society of Jesus, that **Great Secret Society**, utilizing the same tactics over and over again! The **Roman Catholic Freemason, Voltaire** (**Francois Marie Arouet**), that great agent for the suppressed Jesuits having incited the Order's French Revolution, more accurately stated, "*History never repeats itself, man always does*.")

> It was now *payback time* for **Eugene Sue.** He had created a world of enemies for the Company and now he would be made to pay for his "blasphemy!" The Jesuits, with their Masonic creature **Napoleon III,** drove this fearless hero of international fame into exile. (Remember, it was this papal slave, Napoleon III, who had taken to wife the daughter of Italy's finest, most honest and patriotic Roman Catholic King, **Victor Emmanuel II,** who in turn was excommunicated for depriving **Pope Pius IX** of his **Temporal Power** in 1870. For that unforgivable act of defiance Victor Emmanuel II "*died of a fever*"—"**the poison cup**"—and previous to his death his *mother, wife and brother* had *died within four weeks of each other*, the Jesuits openly attributing to Providence their Black Hand of relentless, calculating vengeance.
>
> Failing in its first 1878 attempted assassination, in 1900, the Order would use one of its Roman Catholic Italian anarchists to kill his son, **King Humbert I,** via "*the leaden bullet.*") **Eugene Sue** died in banishment five years later, brokenhearted over the nation of his love, *to the disgrace of the people of France* and to the delight of the Jesuit Order. But our hero was not the loser; for, humanly speaking, "Cowards die many times before their deaths; The valiant never taste of death but once." {7}
>
> **Edward de Vere, 1590**
> 17th Earl of Oxford
> Alias "William Shakespeare"
> *Julius Caesar*, Act I, Scene II

Eugene Sue (1804 – 1857), 1844 #147

A master of world history, this bold, brave and eloquent French Roman Catholic sought to deliver his beloved nation from the political tyranny of the **Black Pope**.

Thoroughly versed in the Order's history, its Constitutions, secret oaths and despicable maxims deceptively called "Moral Theology," Sue ignited the rage of France with his 1844 classic, *The Wandering Jew*. At that time, the Order had been expelled from France by King Louis Philippe, "the Citizen King," and the stinging satire of Blaise Pascal's *The Provincial Letters* continued to maintain the Society of Jesus in its true light. The murderous and conspiring "Rodin" was Sue's Jesuit villain masterminding the plot to prevent every heir of a French Protestant family fortune from obtaining their rightful portion—then to be seized upon by the Order! But that inheritance had been committed to the trust of a Jew who, in the end, thwarted Rodin's grand design. With the Company's successful overthrow of "the citizen King" in 1848, Louis Napoleon was brought to power who, in 1852 as "Emperor Napoleon III," drove Eugene Sue into exile.

Never would this hero return to his native France, now in the throes of a Jesuit-incited, class agitation intended to promote an absolutist, neo-fascist backlash to be directed against the **Black Pope**'s secret target—600,000 French Jews!

Works of Eugene Sue Illustrated: The Mysteries of Paris, Eugene Sue, (Boston: The Wyman-Fogg Company, no date) Vol. I.

The Marquis de Lafayette, 1757 – 1834 #148

French Nobleman, George Washington's "Boy General"

Hero of the American Revolutionary War, 1775 – 1783

As George Washington's aide-de-camp and later, upon his return from France, as a Major General, Lafayette drew Cornwallis, the English commander, into a trap at Yorktown causing his ultimate surrender. As long as Americans enjoy Protestant liberties, we remain indebted to the great French Roman Catholic, anti-Jesuit and friend of Eugene Sue, Marquis de Lafayette who, thoroughly knowing Europe's history, declared:

"If the liberties of the United States of America are destroyed it will be by the subtlety of the Roman Catholic Jesuit priests, for they are the most crafty, dangerous enemies to civil and religious liberty."

Throughout the Twentieth Century Lafayette's warning went unheeded resulting in the Order's absolute control of the American Empire from President Theodore Roosevelt to President George W. Bush, who has now begun a Middle East war in conjunction with his Masonic/CIA business partner, Osama bin Laden. One of the intended results of this Papal Crusade is the destruction of the Dome of the Rock enabling the **Black Pope** to rebuild Solomon's Temple.

The McGraw-Hill Encyclopedia of World Biography, (New York: McGraw-Hill Inc., 1973) Vol. 6, p. 292.

Abbe Emmanuel Joseph Sieyes, 1748 – 1836 #149

Jesuit Advisor to Napoleon Bonaparte I, 1798 – 1815

Like Lafayette, Sieyes was a contemporary of Eugene Sue. Educated by Jesuits, he was a prime mover of the French Revolution, its guillotine invented by another Catholic Jacobin, a French physician, "ex"-Jesuit, and Freemason, Joseph Ignace Guillotin. Abbe Sieyes also voted for the death penalty against Louis XVI. Why? The Jesuits considered the King to be a "usurper" and thus a "tyrant" for enforcing Louis XV's banishment of the Company and for aiding and abetting the North American "heretic and liberal" White Celtic-Anglo-Saxon Protestant and Baptist Calvinists who, with the blessing of the risen Son of God, waged a successful revolution against the Order's wicked King George III. As a member of the Directory, Sieyes engineered a coup d'etat in 1799, overthrowing the Directory and creating the Consulate with Napoleon the Freemason as first consul, he as the second. The Jesuit General, through his advisor to Napoleon, then proceeded to punish the Pope and the "usurping" Roman Catholic Monarchs of Europe (financing two decades of Napoleonic Crusades using his Rothschild Illuminati Bankers) for daring to boldly suppress the Society of Jesus.

The McGraw-Hill Encyclopedia of World Biography, (NY: McGraw-Hill Inc., 1973) Vol. 10, pp. 59, 60.

Chapter 24

The Jesuits — **1848 – 1852**

Satanic Freemasonry and Atheistic Communism; "Father and Son" The Second French Revolution; France's Second Republic Overthrown Napoleon III; the **Black Pope**'s *Military Dictator and Asian Warlord*

"The Jesuits, from 1830 to the end of '48, seemed to have lost all public favour, all influence and authority. Persecuted and hooted in France, Switzerland, Russia, hated in their own dominion, Italy, they were considered as a vanquished enemy, deserving rather commiseration than hatred . . . But the Papal protection was no longer sufficient to shelter the Jesuits from public hatred. Pius IX lost a great part of his popularity, but could not save them. They were expelled from the whole of the peninsula [*Italy, 1848*] not as a general revolutionary measure, since all other religious communities lived unmolested, but as the manifestation of the public opinion against the hateful **descendants of Ignatius . . . We leave these writers to reflect whether the Jesuits are a vanquished enemy, or whether they are not still redoubtable and menacing foes.**" {1} [Emphasis added]

G. B. Nicolini of Rome, 1889
Protestant Italian Patriot
Exiled to England
History of the Jesuits

". . . that Religious of the Society took part in a political revolution that overthrew one throne to put another in its place." {2}

Xavier de Ravignan, 1852
Spanish Jesuit

". . . the French professor, [**Jules**] **Michelet . . .** lost his chair the other day for daring to attack these all-powerful auxiliaries [*advisors and confessors*] of **Napoleon III** [*who refused to recognize the government the Protestant, Constitutional, American Southern Confederacy*]—the Jesuits." {3} [Emphasis added]

G. B. Nicolini of Rome, 1889
Protestant Italian Patriot
Exiled to England
History of the Jesuits

"The religion of Masonry is a system of absolute despotism, and like that of Rome, demands a blind unquestioning obedience to all its laws, rules, and edicts, whether 'right or wrong.' . . . what a singular commentary on the indifference, the subserviency, or the cowardice of society, that an institution,

professedly organized by such cunning knaves [the Jesuits], and for such base purposes, and which has been sustained by fraud, falsehood and deception, from the commencement of its career to the present time, should be permitted today to dictate to, if not virtually to rule the nation, and to create such a dread in communities that even some of the ministers of Christian denominations who detest its vile philosophy, and who would like to see it swept from the face of the earth, are absolutely afraid to mention its name, either in the pulpit, the prayer meeting or the Sabbath school, lest its secret vendetta vengeance might, in some concealed manner, be wreaked upon them." {4} [Emphasis added]

Edmond Ronayne, 1879
American Ex-Romanist and
Converted Freemason
The Master's Carpet; Or Masonry and Baal-Worship Identical

"The Church, apart from the special organizations and its orders – including the famous omnipotent Company of Jesus—comprises a sort of clerical freemasonry, **the 'Opus Dei.'** " {5} [Emphasis added]

Edmond Paris, 1964
French Lawyer and Historian
The Vatican Against Europe

"**The Opus Dei** [*born in 1928*] is a semi-secret religious lay order [*including Hollywood actor* **Mel Gibson**] whose paramount objective is total support of the papacy [*controlled by the high-level Freemason and Jesuit General,* **Peter-Hans Kolvenbach**] and of the most conservative principles of the Catholic Church [**the Council of Trent**] . . . Its members have dedicated themselves, with their personal and corporate wealth, to be the blind instruments of the Church [*the Masonic White Pope,* **John Paul II**] . . . Then one day in 1974, the Vatican . . . gave official permission for Catholics to join a Masonic Lodge." {6} [Emphasis added]

Avro Manhattan, 1983
"Protestant" Knight of Malta
English Papal Historian
The Vatican Billions

"The people need governing, and must be governed. . . . They must have a MASTER. . . . The religion which is to answer our purpose must be above the people, and able to COMMAND THEM. . . . The first lesson to the child is, *obey;* the first and last lesson *to the people, individually and collectively, is,* OBEY; and there is no obedience where there is no authority to enjoin [*enforce*] it. . . . **The Roman Catholic religion**, then, is necessary to sustain popular liberty, because popular liberty can be sustained only by a religion free from popular control, above the people, speaking from above and able to *command them;* and such a

religion is **the Roman Catholic**. . . . In this sense, we wish THIS COUNTRY [*the pre-Fourteenth Amendment Republic of these United States of America*] **TO COME UNDER THE POPE OF ROME.** As the visible head of the Church, the spiritual authority which Almighty God has instituted to teach and *govern the nations* [**the Pope**], we assert his *supremacy*, and tell our countrymen that we would have them *submit to him.* They may flare up at this as much as they please, and write as many alarming and abusive editorials as the choose, or can find time and space to do—**they will not move us**, or relieve themselves from the obligation Almighty God [**of the Pope's Canon Law**] has placed them under of *obeying the authority of the Catholic Church, pope and all* [*i.e., submission to Rome at the point of a sword*]. . . .

She [**the Roman Catholic Institution**] is, under God, *the supreme judge of both laws*, which for her are but one law; and hence she takes cognizance, *in her tribunals*, of the breaches of the natural law as well as of the revealed [**the Pope's Canon Law**], and has the right to take cognizance *by nations* as well as of its breaches *by individuals*, by the prince as well as the subject, for it *is the supreme law for both*. The *state* is, therefore, only *an inferior court, bound to receive the law from the* [**Pope's**] *Supreme Court, and liable to have its decrees reversed on appeal* [*exactly as the Order uses its Jesuit Georgetown University-controlled Supreme Court over the States of the American Empire today*]. . . . Withdraw *the supremacy of the Church* from the temporal order, and you deprive the state of that sanction; by asserting that it does not hold from God [*the Pope; as "God" is no reference to the God of the Bible*], and is not amenable to his law [**the Pope's Canon Law and Council of Trent**], you give the state simply a *human basis*, and have in it only a *human authority*, which has no *right to govern*, and which it is *intolerable tyranny to compel me to obey.*" {7} [Emphasis added]

Orestes A. Brownson, 1849
Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor
Roman Catholic American Journalist
"Authority and Liberty"

"Dear [*Jesuit*] Brethren, our weapons are of a quite different temper from those of the Caesars of all ages; and it will not be difficult for us so to manoeuvre [*maneuver*] as to render ourselves masters of all the [*European*] powers already so much weakened [*by the Napoleonic wars*]. We need fear no lack of soldiers, only let us apply ourselves to recruiting them from all ranks, and from all nations, and drilling them into punctual [*Jesuit military*] service. But let us, at the same time, be vigilant, that no one [*outside of the Order*] suspect our designs. Let every one be [*deceptively*] persuaded, while consecrating to us his labour, his gold, or his talents, that he is employing them in his own interest [*including high-ranking Freemasons such as* **Cecil J. Rhodes, Lord Alfred Milner, John D. Rockefeller, Jr., J. P. Morgan, Jacob Schiff, Henry**

Ford, *IBM's* **Thomas J. Watson**, *etc., leading and financing the Order's International Socialist-Communist, World Government Conspiracy for a New World Order*]. Ours be the knowledge of this great mystery: as to others, let them hear us speak in parables [*as* **33rd Degree Freemason J. Edgar Hoover's** *Jesuit-influenced Masters of Deceit (1958)*], so that, having eyes, they may not see, and having ears, they may not hear [*i.e., never understanding that the Jesuit Order controls all communist nations, including the Soviet Union, despite the Society's open campaign against "Godless Jew Communism."*]

Let us labour more diligently than all who have undertaken to raise great hierarchical edifices, and let our labour be in earnest [*remembering the Fabian Socialist motto, "Hammer stoutly, and pray devoutly"*]! You well know that what we aim at is **the empire of the world**; but how are we to succeed, unless we have, everywhere, adepts who understand our language, which must yet remain unknown to others.

Doubtless, you have not forgotten our ancient Paraguay [in which we mastered the ten planks of Communism, perfecting Plato's communist Republic, enslaving hundreds of thousands of Guarani Indian natives who produced a host of commodities (hides, wool, tallow, etc.) making billions for the Jesuit cartel-capitalists, while the natives were being continually watched by means of a secret police (FBI/Gestapo/KGB) on the Order's socialist-communist Reductions presently functioning as the model for Red China]. It was but a very limited trial of **our system**, in a small corner of the globe. In these later days, we need a new code [33rd Degree Freemason and Satanic occultist **Karl Marx's** The Communist Manifesto, (1848)], we who have undertaken to work so mighty a change [in forcing socialist-communism upon all nations through the economic and political power of the Order's Masonic cartel-capitalists residing in New York and London]—to make everything bend beneath the irresistible hammer [and sickle] of our [socialist-communist] doctrines [forced upon all college graduates during their first two years of the mandated "pseudo-social sciences"], so that all shall become as stone, iron, gold and adamant, for the gigantic building into which we will force [via Masonically controlled, anti-Reformation Bible, pro-Communist, American Supreme Court decisions] all men to enter. . . and let the pope—**but a pope of our own forming**—be its perpetual abbot [Jesuit fascism, being merely the means of establishing universal socialist-communism evidenced by the outcome of the Order's World War II]." {8}

Aloysius Fortis, 1825
20th Jesuit General, 1820-1829,
Spoken in Secret Council
The Jesuit Conspiracy:
The Secret Plan of the Order

"Today one third of the world [*in fact, all of the world*] is Marxist. . . . Marxism [*clandestine Jesuitism*] is a new religion, and it even 'uses' Scripture [*as does Jesuitism*]. Its main work, *The Capital* by Marx, is called 'the Bible of the working class.' Marx considered himself 'the Pope of Communism.' Communism 'has the pride of infallibility [*as does Jesuitized Romanism promulgated at the First Vatican Council in 1870*].'

All who oppose the Communist [*religious*] 'creed' (this expression is used by Engels) are excommunicated [*as per the creed of Jesuitized Romanism*]. . . . Marxism is a church. . . . Satan is obviously its god [*like Jesuitism*]. . . . Though a Jew, he [*Marx*] wrote a pernicious anti-Jewish book called *The Jewish Question* [*inciting the Order's 19th "Jewish Question Agitation"*].

In 1856, he wrote in [*Radical Red Republican* **Horace Greeley's**] *The New York Tribune* an article entitled 'The Russian Loan,' in which we read:

'We know that behind every tyrant stands a Jew, as a Jesuit stands behind every Pope. As the army of the Jesuits kills every free thought (so the desire of the oppressed would have chances of success), the usefulness of wars incited by capitalists would cease, if it were not for the Jews who steal the treasures of mankind. It is no wonder that 1856 years ago Jesus chased the usurers from the Jerusalem temple. They were like contemporary usurers, who stand behind tyrants and tyrannies. The majority of them are Jewish. The facts that the Jews have become so strong as to endanger the life of the world causes us [*Marx and his Jesuit masters*] to disclose their organization, [*and*] their purpose, that its stench might awaken the workers of the world to fight and eliminate such a canker.' " {9}[Emphasis added]

Richard Wurmbrand, 1986
Romanian Protestant Pastor
Marx and Satan

"There was a remarkable coincidence in the time of the 'Declaration' of Papal Infallibility with the commencement of the late war [**the Franco-Prussian War of 1870-71**] which has resulted in such disaster to France.

On the 18th of July, 1870, amidst a scene that was designed by the Papal curia to be one of peculiar and significant splendour, . . . the war, which had been declared three days before by France against [*Protestant*] Prussia was commenced by the march of the French forces. Was this an accidental coincidence, or was it design? There is every reason to believe, that the war, which began on the very day of the Papal consummation, had been planned for the purpose of using the sword of France in a new crusade, whereby Ultramontane [*fascist, right-wing Jesuit*] influence [*which influence later brought* **Adolf Hitler** *to power through* **Knight of Malta Franz von Papen's** *and*

Monsignor Ludwig Kaas's *Ultramontane Center Party*] should obtain an enormous expansion, forcing nations to receive the favoured heresy of Papal infallibility now being pressed upon the recreant Bishops by an ultimatum from the Vatican [*for which reason over 2600 anti-Ultramontane, anti-Nazi priests were murdered in Bavaria's Dachau concentration camp during the Order's Nazi Crusade created by Jesuittrained and advised* **Pope Pius XII**], with all its inseparable tyranny.

This war . . . was expected to achieve far different results. The date of its commencement was chosen so as to excite the idea that Providence had interposed in favour of the new dogma. The Jesuits intended, in this way, to answer and silence their opponents, to distract the minds of men from a critical consideration of their proceedings, and to overpower the noble freedom of German thought. **'Quirinus'** wrote from Rome, in December 1869, in these remarkable words, which pointed out accurately the programme of those constant plotters, the members of the **Society of Jesus**:

'**Their Order is now really, and in the fullest sense, the Urim and Thummim and breastplate of the high-priest—the Pope—who can only then issue an oracular utterance when he has consulted his breastplate, the Jesuit Order. Only one thing was still wanting for the salvation of a world redeemed and regenerated once again: the Jesuits must again become the confessors of monarchs restored to absolute power**. . . .'

The sword of France was the instrument which was to open the way to absolutism in **Church** and in **State** throughout the world. Jesuits were thus to 'become the confessors of monarchs restored to absolute power,' holding the same relation to them that [*Jesuit confessor*] **Father La Chaise** did to [*Jesuit King*] **Louis XIV** in his dotage. The present head of the Romish Church is content to be the puppet of this power—**crafty, secret, active, persistent**—a power behind the Papal throne overawing its possessor.

Intoxicated with their success, ignoring the former reverses of their Order, and entirely callous to the demands urged for their expulsion in July and September last from Rome, and also virtually from Germany [*in 1872, Lutherans* **Prince Bismarck** *and* **Kaiser Wilhelm I** *knowing the Order had fomented the Franco-Prussian War fully intended to destroy Protestant Prussia*], by the adoption of the sixth resolution in the programme of the Old Catholic Congress, held at Munich in October [*for which reason the Jesuits would use Allied bombers to destroy over fifty-percent of Roman Catholic Munich*], they are following in the steps of the most ambitious and unscrupulous of their former chiefs [*as the antichrist* Society of Jesus *never changes*]. **To arrive at the summit, not merely of spiritual power, but of political and worldly authority, through spiritual pretensions,—this is, and ever has been, the object kept in**

view. To attain this end, they bend all their energies and use every means that promises to secure any degree of success and additional influence to their Society.

They acted upon the Emperor of the French [**Napoleon III**] through his Empress [**Eugenie**] who was devoted to them and obedient to their suggestions, and proved herself their partisan at every risk, by the well-known exclamation: 'Better the Prussians at Paris than the Italians at Rome.' And indeed, we find on referring to an entry made by Professor Friedrich in is diary, dated May 2nd, 1870, . . . that he speaks of a distinct understanding having been arrived at, between the Jesuit party and the Tuilleries [*the royal residence in Paris begun in 1564 by the Order's murderess who carried out the St. Bartholomew's Massacre,* **Catherine de Medicis**, *and later burned to the ground in 1871*], in view of a Franco-Prussian war. The Professor observes, that it was well known in Berlin that such an understanding existed. He adds:

'It was no secret, but a notorious fact, that the **Empress Eugenie** was entirely under the influence of the Jesuits [as were Hitler and FDR], and in constant communication with Rome [as were Hitler and FDR], and that she was eager in urging on the war [as were Masons Hitler and FDR], which she repeatedly spoke of as 'ma guerre [my war],' because she regarded it as a sort of crusade [as did Hitler and FDR]. The Empress and her clerical advisers represented the party, then dominant at the Vatican [as Hitler did openly and as FDR did secretly]. And the Jesuits hoped to promote, by war, the [socialist-fascist] policy they had inaugurated by the **Ecumenical Council** [1870] and the **Syllabus** [**of Errors**] which had preceded it [1864].

The agent employed to conduct the negotiations between the Empress (who, after the departure of the Emperor to the army, assumed the supreme power as Regent) and the directors of the Papal policy, was her Majesty's confessor [**Jesuit Monsignor de Falloux**]. [*Hitler's agent who conducted negotiations with the Vatican was occult* **Jesuit, Monsignor Ludwig Kaas**.

FDR's agent was **Jesuit Coadjutor Archbishop Francis Spellman**, the power behind the Kennedy Assassination.] The participation of other Court confessors, such as those at Vienna [whose succeeding Jesuit confessors would later oversee Hitler's "Viennese apprenticeship" in preparation for his rise to power guided by "ex-Jesuit" **Pope Pius XI's** Jesuit-trained and guided Bavarian Papal Nuncio, **Archbishop Eugenio Pacelli**] and elsewhere, in this affair, was also reckoned upon. Even Italy would, it was thought, be thus brought over to the cause; and if the [German] victories of Wissemburg, Woerth, and Spicheren had not so rapidly succeeded each other, perhaps, the calculations made at the **Vatican** and the **Tuilleries** for bringing about a coalition of the Catholic Powers against Germany [intending to repeat the ***Black Pope***'s Thirty Years' War] would not have proved fallacious. [In the

Providence of the risen Son of God, Roman Catholic Kings **Victor Emmanuel II** of Italy and **King Ludwig II** of Bavaria refused to join the Order's coalition against Protestant Prussia; **Victor** later died of a fever, given "the poison cup," and **Ludwig** was later secretly shot twice in the back, given "the leaden bullet."]

All objections to Papal tyranny must be stifled; all claim to spiritual freedom on the part of Roman Catholics must be put down as infidelity, which was equal in their eyes to the enormity of Protestantism itself. In the *Monde* [*20 July 1870*], two days after the breaking out of the Franco-German war, there appeared an article in which the writer declared that, 'the war is not only destined to decide the preponderance of one of the two Powers, but will have a most important influence upon the prospects of Catholicism. The triumph of [**Napoleon III's**] France is *necessary,* in order to stay the progress of **Protestantism** and infidel [*Jesuit-backed, Masonically-led*] German [*rationalistic*] **philosophy** [*both condemned by the Jesuit-authored Syllabus of Errors*] represented by Prussia.' . . .

Upon the German nation, therefore, was to be enforced a submission to everything Papal, renunciation of all manliness of soul and freedom of mind, by the power of the sword [*later accomplished by* **Pacelli's Barlow Palace Fuhrer, Adolf Hitler**]. The Emperor of the French, the quondam [*former*] eldest son of the Church—now no longer looked on as legitimate, since his power to serve the Papacy had failed—was then supposed to be in possession of force sufficient to achieve this desired object. But even the most astute are sometimes deceived [*or rather, Providentially thwarted by none Other than* the Lord Jesus Christ, *delivering apostate Protestant Prussia from her annihilation until near the end of World War II*]; and fortunate it is for the human race, that these subtle plans against freedom have been turned to the discomfiture of their originators [*the Jesuits*]. . . .

The Jesuits, with characteristic selfishness, look with apathy on the misfortunes of their instruments, who have committed the unpardonable crime of failure in attaining their leading object—the supremacy of the Order. Constitutional forms of government are everywhere, more or less, opposed by the Jesuits [*most of all, here in the Constitutional Republic of the United States of America evidenced by PATRIOT Acts I and II*].

Democracy as the parent of despotism, and despotism itself, alone receive their constant fealty [for which reason both Jesuit/CFR/CIA-controlled political parties always refer to the United States as a "democracy"] . . .

To the *Great Secret Society*, the downfall of France [*or later, Germany*] and the desolate homes of millions are as nothing. Men and governments, in its estimation, are merely the counters with which it plays. Sorrows, tears and

blood, it cares for, only as far as these favour or thwart its own schemes. . . . Unchanged in temper and aim, they are looking forward to a terrible revenge for their recent defeats [*evidenced by*] . . . an undying hatred against those who have checkmated them, [*which admission leads to the conclusion that those who planned and launched the Franco-Prussian War of 1870-71*—the Sons of Loyola—*are the masterminds responsible for unleashing the Second Thirty Years' War (1914-1945) and the Cold War (1945-1989) upon the nations of the Twentieth Century!*] . . . The State, in Germany and elsewhere, has failed to come to a settlement with Ultramontanism [*Germany's ultramontane Center Party, led by* **Knight of Malta Franz von Papen** *and occult* **Jesuit Monsignor Ludwig Kaas**, *later enabling Hitler's Nazi Party to assume absolute power, and using* **Himmler's SS** *secretly collaborating with the* **Soviet NKVD, Hitler** *and* **Stalin** *inflicted a terrible revenge upon the Lutheran Prussians whose grandfathers had checkmated the Order, defeating the French in 1871 and expelling* the Society of Jesus *from the German Empire in 1872*]." {10} [Emphasis added]

Unnamed Author, 1872
English Publication
A Glimpse of the Great Secret Society

"The State can punish heresy as an evil in itself and as an offence against the Church, and the Church can require the assistance of the State in suppressing heresy, if its interference be deemed necessary for the good of society. The principle (of liberty of conscience) is one which is not and never has been, *and never will be*, approved by the Church of Christ." {11}

Jesuit Edmund J. O'Reilly, 1892
Professor at Maynooth College, Ireland
The Secret History of the Oxford Movement

Dear truth-seeker, we now shall embark on a very deceptive and puzzling era of history for the student whose eye is not focused on the movements of the Jesuit Order. We shall first clarify the relationship between the political doctrine of **Communism** and the secret society of **International Freemasonry**.

Remembering our previous chapters, we know that socialist-communism was perfected by the Jesuits on their commercial "**Reductions**" or "**Communes**" from 1609 to 1767. The reductions had a storehouse or central bank and the enslaved Indians contributed, "each according to his ability," and received, "each according to his need." "Father" **George Rapp's** American socialist "**Harmony Society**" of the Nineteenth Century was governed in the same tyrannical, absolutist, Jesuit manner.

We also know from our previous chapters that the old military Order of the **Knights Templars**—abolished with a Papal Bull by **Pope Clement V** in 1312—was revived in 1717 in England called "**Freemasonry**." Its stated purpose was to

restore the pro-Jesuit **Stuart Dynasty** to the throne of England. This occult, Luciferian religion of Freemasonry, grounded in *the pagan, phallic, sex-worshipping mysteries of ancient Babylon*, was intended to create a universal religious and political Empire. Its doctrines would be in accord with the **Council of Trent** and its political agenda subject to the Jesuit General.

Therefore, we are not surprised in discovering that the Jesuit Order—*the creator and sustainer of modern communism*—has written all the rites of **Scottish Rite Freemasonry**. In a letter written by high-level Freemason **Charles Sotheran** addressed to the New York Press Club, dated January 11, 1877, we read:

> "It is curious to note too that most of the bodies which work these, such as the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite, the Rite of Avignon, [**Edward Aleister Crowley's**] the Order of the Temple, Fesslor's Rite, the 'Grand Council of the Emperors of the East and West Sovereign Prince Masons', etc., etc., are nearly all the offspring of the sons of **Ignatius Loyola.** The Baron Hundt, Chevalier Ramsey, Tschoudy, Zinnendorf, and numerous others, who founded the grades in these rites, worked under instructions from the **General of the Jesuits.** The nest where these high degrees were hatched, and no Masonic rite is free from their baleful influence more or less, was the **Jesuit College of Clermont at Paris.**" {12} [Emphasis added]

(Dear truth-seeker, what a perfect tool Freemasonry has proven to be in effecting the reunion between Protestantism and Jesuit Romanism! Even the most conservative **Protestant Orangemen** (members of Northern Ireland's openly anti Catholic, oathbound, **Grand Orange Lodge** founded in 1795 during the reign of Jesuit-controlled **King George III**) have been penetrated by the Order's Craft through such men as **Gerry Budden**, the Past Grand Master of the Grand Orange Lodge of Canada.)

Examples of the Jesuits authoring the higher degrees, found in *Light on Free Masonry* written by **David Bernard**, a brave and honest Nineteenth Century Baptist-Calvinist and preacher of the gospel, are these:

> 1. The Rite titled "The Holy and Thrice Illustrious ORDER OF THE CROSS" (see the comparison chart on the last page of Chapter Fourteen) employs these words:
>
> *". . . we have confirmed the Induction of the **Knight Templar Mason** into the Councils of the said Order of Knighthood, . . . and hoping and confiding that he will ever so demean himself as to conduct to the glory of **I.H.S.**, the Most Holy and Almighty GOD [the **Black Pope**], and to the honor of his MARK [**I.H.S.**], we do recommend . . ." {13} [Emphasis added]*

The initiation proceeds with questions from superiors and answers from the initiate who unknowingly is taught to render obedience to a superior who is directly or indirectly subject to the Jesuit Superior General. We observe with wonder:

". . . 'what therein becomes your duty?' . . .

'To receive the commands of my superiors in the order, and pay obedience thereto' . . .

'By what right do you claim this duty?' . . . '

By the right of a sign and the mark of a sign' . . . Thereupon he produces his mark in his left hand, and with the forefinger of his right on the letter ***S****, on the cross [Jesuit crucifix], asks,*

'What's that?' . . .

*'****Lisha****.' . . . (he) puts his finger on the letter* ***H****, and asks,*

'What is this?'

*'****Sha****.' . . . (he) then puts his finger on the letter* ***I****, and asks,*

'What is this?'

*'****Baal****.'*

'What then is your mark?'

*'****Baal****,* ***Sha-Lisha*** *(*Lord of the three); [****I.H.S.****] I am the Lord [further proving that the god of Freemasonry is the same god of the Jesuit Order as he reveals his will through the Jesuit General].' " {14} [Emphasis added]*

[The initiate then takes his Jesuitical oath:]

"To all this, and every part thereof, I do now, as before, by the honor and power of the mark, as by an . . . awful oath . . . solemnly . . . bind and obligate my soul . . . I become the silent and mute subject . . . of the Illustrious Order . . . and for a breach of silence . . . that I shall die the infamous death of a traitor . . . bearing testimony, even in death, of the ***power of the mark*** *of the Holy and Illustrious Cross before* ***I.H.S.*** *our Thrice Illustrious Counselor [the* ***Black Pope****]. . . ." [Could it be that "****the mark of the beast****" will be* ***I.H.S.****?] {15} [Emphasis added]*

2. In a diploma titled "The Ancient Council of the Trinity, by their Successors in the United States of America" we read:

"To every Knight Companion of the Holy and Thrice Illustrious ORDER OF THE CROSS: . . . we have confirmed the induction of the Knight Templar Mason into the Councils of said order of Knighthood, . . . and hoping and confiding that he will ever so demean himself as to conduct to the glory of ***I.H.S.****, the Most Holy and Almighty God [the* ***Black Pope****], and the honor of his MARK, we do recommend and submit him to the confidence of all those throughout the world . . ."* {16} *[Emphasis added]*

Dear truth-seeker, **I.H.S.,** displayed on the cover of *Vatican Assassins:*

"Wounded In The House Of My Friends", is the seal of the General of the Jesuits created by ***Ignatius Loyola*** *himself!* ***Ian Paisley****, Ireland's foremost preacher and greatest Parliamentary statesman who was later used by the risen Son of God to convert* ***Avro Manhattan*** *into the Bible-believing Protestant faith, declares:*

*"When the original group in the crypt of Notre-Dame de Montmarte rose from their knees, Ignatius pointed to the letters on the altar—****I.H.S.*** *'These', he said 'stand for "****Jesus Hominum Salvator****" (Jesus the Savior of Mankind), and they shall henceforth be the motto of our institution.'* ***I.H.S.*** *is the design of the Jesuits. These letters do not stand for what Ignatius affirmed. They are in fact the pagan mystical symbol of the Egyptian trinity* ***Isis, Horus, Seb****—the Mother, Child and Father of the Gods. No honest person could imagine that this double sense is accidental.*

[*Outwardly*] **I.H.S.** pays the semblance of a tribute to Christianity, but [*secretly*] they are in reality the substance of devil worship. The cloven hoof is upon them." {17} [Emphasis added]

Therefore, the "Almighty God" of Freemasonry, "the Thrice Illustrious Counselor," to which every Shriner Freemason ultimately owes silent and mute obedience, is the same god of the Society of Jesus—the **Black Pope**—as he serves his master Satan, deceptively called **Lucifer**! His servants bear his mark—**I.H.S.**

The Jesuits having *revived* **Freemasonry** through which they *authored* **Communism** could *never* be openly identified with either system. They boldly attack these systems with their mouthpiece, the Papal Caesar, or simply tolerate them. But they *do all* to conceal the facts that prove the Society of Jesus brought these diabolical systems into existence and *control them both.* On the surface the Jesuits appear to suffer by communist revolutions but after the dust clears *they always benefit!* An example of this is the **Second French Revolution** of 1848. The Jesuits, in defense of absolutism, claimed they suffered from this revolution. We read in a letter written by a Jesuit Provincial to the King of Naples in 1854:

> "Majesty, that we both think, and believe, and sustain that absolute monarchy is the best of governments, is demonstrated by the damage we sustained in the year 1848. We were the victims of liberalism, because all liberals were and are well persuaded also, that the Jesuits are the supporters of absolute monarchy [*now replaced with military dictatorship*]." {18}

Yet in France, all the facts point to the realization that the Jesuits *ultimately benefited* from the revolution. Freemason **Louis XVIII** was a Jesuit tool ruling France from 1814 to 1824. His Roman Catholic brother **Charles X**,—*another one of the Order's high-level Freemasons*—then ruled under Jesuit supervision from 1824 until he abdicated in 1830, ending the Bourbon Dynasty. But then an enemy of the Society and **Metternich's Holy Alliance** emerged on the scene. He was **Louis Philippe**, declared "King of the French." He was known as "**The Citizen-King**," and his government was one of moderation and order. His policies, like those of **Henry IV**, were benefiting the people while the idea of absolute monarchy was a thing of the past. *In 1831 he expelled Satan's Jesuit Order from France* and refused to send French troops to protect the Pope during the Italian revolution . . . So the Order used the Austrians. And what was the response of the Jesuits to this liberal King? *They hated him* and set the powers of the **Holy Alliance** against him. An agent of the Jesuits attempted to assassinate him with a special gun, but failed, only wounding the king. Finally, the Order fomented the **Revolution of 1848**, led by its Freemasons crying their old Masonic watchwords of "*liberty, equality, and fraternity*!" The Citizen-King abdicated, his throne was publicly burned and he was banished from France. Four years later, the French found themselves under the absolutism of the Jesuits' **Napoleon III** along with the continual plague of foreign war!

It was the same story for Italy—*bestowing temporary liberty giving way to tyranny*. Replacing the Citizen-King's liberal monarchy with a republic, the Jesuits installed **Louis Napoleon** as the President of France. He was the nephew of that great tool of the Order and Freemason, **Napoleon Bonaparte**. Louis Napoleon's first act was *to return the Pope to Rome,* thereby destroying the Italian Republic established in 1848, with the troops of republican France! The year was 1849. For twenty-one years the French Army would be garrisoned in Rome, preventing the Italian patriots from achieving national sovereignty *to the disgrace of the silent Protestant British Empire ruled by the Jesuit General!* These were merely two of the many stupendous benefits the Company received as a result of the European Revolution in 1848.

(Dear truth-seeker, in 1870 things would change. The Franco-Prussian War would break out resulting in the French troops withdrawing from Rome. **Victor Emmanuel II** would take the "Eternal City" and become King of Italy, taking the **Temporal Power** from **Pope Pius IX**. The Pope would declare himself a "prisoner" and lock himself in the Vatican for the rest of his pontificate, having previously

condemned the modern world in 1864 via his Encyclical *Quanta Cura* with its *Syllabus of Errors*.

As a result, the Pope would be deprived of his **Temporal Power** (the right to rule the governments of all nations) for nearly sixty years. *But Roman Catholic Italy would pay dearly for this* during World War I and World War II, the **Second Thirty Years' War**. One of the many benefits accruing to the Jesuits during the Second Thirty Years' War would be the restoration of the Pope's **Temporal Power** in 1929. Their "man of destiny" who signed the Lateran Treaty creating the Sovereign State of Vatican City would be the fascist, *absolutist*, military dictator, **Benito Mussolini**, whose friend and financier was a notorious thief, a fellow fascist, a fugitive from American justice and later, a member of New York's Mafia Commission—**Vito Genovese**. Mussolini's confessor was the secretary of the Company of Jesus, **Jesuit Pietro Tacchi-Venturi**. (What a depraved display of dastardly criminals!)

In 1849, while the Pope had been banished from Rome, the **Minister Sterbini** of the Italian Republic abolished the **Holy Office of the Inquisition** liberating its prisoners. The crowds cried, "Death to the Pope! Long live the Republic!" A group of men then inspected the subterranean prisons of the Inquisition. Two of the dungeons are described as follows:

> "In one of these dungeons there was a stone staircase, which led to a still deeper dungeon. It was destined to receive those unfortunate ones who were condemned to be walled up to die. The skeletons that were found here indicated the mode of their barbarous execution. They let down these unfortunate ones with their hands and feet tied; they buried them up to the breast in dry lime, mixed with earthen cement, and left them there, closing the grating above. The positions of these skeletons showed the horrible struggle they must have had before finding death. . . . There remained to be seen the chamber of torture; it was in one of the lowest and most hidden dungeons . . . Near to this cellar the governor of the republic had caused an old wall to be broken down, on account of work which was to be done, but God willed that they should begin with the demolition of a very recent wall, made with lime and clay, colored so as to appear old. Having pulled down the wall, another cellar was found, but instead of bottles, they found in it two ovens, made like beehives, and in these furnaces there were still calcified human bones. You cannot believe the horror that such a discovery occasioned the Romans; every one believed that the torture by fire was abolished. But the Holy Inquisition never derogates from its own laws, and when it can no longer burn in the open air, because the smoke would be seen, it burns them in the furnaces. We came out of so dreadful a place, never to return there again." {19} [Emphasis added]

(Dear truth-seeker, do the instruments of torture and ovens burning the bodies of the condemned resemble a recent event in modern history? Yes! For it was the

Jesuits in control of **Hitler**, and his *homosexual* **Third Reich** intricately detailed by **Lively** and **Abrams**' *The Pink Swastika* (1997), who committed tortures (called "medical experiments") and burned the bodies of the condemned Jews—*in the ovens at Auschwitz!* As it has become unpopular for the Jesuits' **Holy Office** to destroy whole peoples in the name of the **Inquisition**, they do so in the name of *Democracy, Nazism, Communism, Fascism, Labor Zionism* or any other form of *socialist absolutism*. In America they are doing so in the name of the **American Medical** (Murderer's) **Association** with their Inquisitors, the **Food & Drug Administration**.)

In 1852 Louis Napoleon overthrew the French Republic with a **coup d'etat** as he declared himself **Napoleon III**, Emperor of the Second Empire. From that day, until defeated by the Germans in the Franco-Prussian War of 1870-71, he was the dictator of France and the abject tool of the Jesuits of whom we read in 1854:

> "We have arrived at a great crisis . . . Napoleon ascends the throne of France. The policy of the latter days of his great uncle he carries out, and espouses the cause of the Papacy. The Church of Rome, in France, rises, with extraordinary power. Napoleon assumes the title of "Protector of the Holy Places [Jerusalem]." . . . Napoleon cannot hold a review without a military mass, he cannot send out a fleet without commending it to the virgin, whose image he devoutly inaugurates in the flagship. Napoleon, be his private views what they may, is a champion of the Papacy, and the Papal authorities [and the Jesuit Curia] are loud in his praise." {20}

The question arises: *"Who benefited from the Revolution of 1848?"* The Citizen-King, **Louis Philippe**, was overthrown and the Pope was punished for his liberalism, being driven from Rome by Italian patriots led by Freemasons loyal to "**I.H.S.**" The French Army of **Louis Napoleon** then restored **Pius IX** to power and Louis in turn became an absolute Monarch, **Napoleon III**. And thus, Napoleon III was a dedicated servant of the Jesuits. Yes, like the first French Revolution and Empire, the Jesuits greatly benefited from the second French Revolution and Empire.

They turned legitimate grievances of oppressed peoples into revolutions *managed for their own gain*—just like the Black American Civil Rights movement of the 1960s led by the "boys" of **Henry R. Luce** and his master, **Francis Cardinal Spellman**! Two of those "boys" were the socialist-communist and unionist integrationists **A. Philip Randolph**, "Mr. Black Labor," and **Michael** (alias "**Martin Luther**") **King, Jr**.

We now must stand back and gaze at the forest having examined the trees. The Jesuits revived and controlled high-level Freemasonry. They authored Socialist-Communism. By 1815 they had gained control of England and the Papacy. They

had created the Holy Alliance to crush popular governments. The Order was the great instigator of both French Revolutions and the absolute sovereign of both French Empires, overthrowing all kings who dared resist the power of its "Father General."

But times were changing by the 1840s. The old absolutism was on its way out. The altar and the throne were hated. So the question the Jesuits must have asked was, *"How can we maintain absolutism and make it look like a government of the people?"*

The answer was to introduce absolutist **Socialist-Communism**, *by way of Freemasonry*, into Europe. But the Order could never formally endorse it; it must *appear* to be its foe, as the Society would later appear to be the foe of its "**USSR**." Therefore, the Jesuits blamed the origin of absolutist Socialist-Communism on two foes—one *superficial*, the other *very real*. Their pretended foe was **International Freemasonry**, their executioners during the French Revolution (1789-1793). Their real foe was the **Jewish Race**, as it alone has been promised the land of Israel *forever* during the earthly reign of her Messiah, ruling all nations with "***a rod of iron***" while sitting on ***"the throne of David."*** *The Jewish Race* and its *Jewish* Messiah are the rivals of *the Gentile Jesuit Order* and its "*infallible,*" *Gentile* Papal Caesar, as to who will rule the world from **Solomon's** final rebuilt **Temple in** Jerusalem—*forever!*

Thus, "the dictatorship (absolutism) of the proletariat" was introduced into Europe in 1848. The book was *The Communist Manifesto*. Its author was a conscious tool of the Jesuit Order, a worshipper of Satan, and a high-level Jewish Freemason, **Karl Marx**. As a result if Marx's infamy, *the Jewish Race would pay dearly for this* during the Jesuits' Third Reich, being the scapegoat for the evils of communism, while further enabling the Company of Loyola to escape the historical light of day.

The Company's grand design, of which the French Revolution of 1848 was only a part, was clearly stated by a courageous Italian Bible-believer in 1852. **Luigi Desanctis**, who for many years was a priest of Rome, Professor of Theology and Official Censor of the Inquisition, *was driven into exile* upon his conversion to Christ, becoming a Reformed pastor in Geneva. While yet a Catholic he had had an interview with the Secretary of the French "Father Assistant" (*one of the Jesuit General's most powerful Administrators over the Provincials of an Assistancy*) of the Jesuit Order. In his extremely difficult-to-find masterpiece, *Popery, Puseyism, and Jesuitism*, which is included herein along with the *Secret Instructions of the Jesuits* on a CD, he revealed the Company's quest for a world governed by its General:

> "At what then do the Jesuits aim? According to them, they only seek the greater glory of God; but if you examine the facts you will find that they aim at **universal dominion alone.** They have rendered themselves indispensable to the Pope, who, without them, could not exist, because Catholicism is identified with them. They have rendered themselves indispensable to governors and hold revolutions in their hands; and in this way, either under one name or another, **it is they who rule the world.**" {21} [Emphasis added]

And they wish to rule the world, not from **Rome** but from Jerusalem, from **Solomon's rebuilt Temple** with an "*infallible*" Pope of their choosing, he having suffered a mortal wound but then raised from the dead and possessed by the Devil himself. Satan's ultimate "*Final Solution to the Jewish Question,*" yet to be carried out by this Eighth and final Roman Caesar—*the risen Pope* spoken of in the Book of Revelation, chapter seventeen, verses ten and eleven—, will be

". . . the time of Jacob's trouble . . ."

– Jeremiah 30:7

Rising to become *the* ***"antichrist,"*** he will destroy **Vatican City** with its **Papacy, Hierarchy and Empire.** Ah then, dear truth-seeker, from Jerusalem within **Solomon's** rebuilt **Temple**, ***"that man of sin"*** will begin a bloodthirsty and fanatical persecution of "*those perfidious Jews,*" so referred to by the priests of Rome in their "*prayers*" prior to Vatican II. In one last mad attempt to annihilate them all, this man-devil beast will desperately seek "*to extirpate and exterminate them from the face of the whole earth*" in obedience to Satan's **Jesuit Oath!** At the end of his universal reign of forty-two months, as the world's armies pour into Israel's Valley of Megiddo—**Armageddon**—while raping and murdering the inhabitants of Jerusalem, *the lowly Nazarene will appear once again*. But this time He will be The Great Avenger, coming upon ***"a white horse,"*** clothed with ***"a vesture dipped in blood,"*** out of Whose mouth will be proceeding ***"a sharp, two-edged sword"*** to ***"strike through kings in the day of his wrath." "The hope of his people, and the strength of the children of Israel,"*** in treading ***"the winepress of the fierceness and wrath of Almighty God . . . alone,"*** He will be the roaring and furious ***"King of kings and Lord of lords . . . dwelling in the light which no man can approach,"***

The Lion of the Tribe of Judah!

In that day the words of ***King David the Prophet*** will be fulfilled:

"The stone which the builders refused is become the head stone of the corner."

– Psalm 118:22

Miserly Mission of the Jesuits in Switzerland, 1844 #150

In seeking to overthrow the Constitution of Protestant Switzerland, the Order was expelled in 1847. The Company's orchestrated Continental upheaval in 1848, which the Jesuits have asserted they were its victims, consolidated more power into their hands. Notice the All-Seeing Eye of Illuminized Freemasonry above!

Jesuit General Roothaan; Wolf in Sheep's Clothing, France, 1848 #151

The Company seduced the Monarchs of Europe into its communist Revolution of 1848, overthrowing the Republic of France creating Emperor Napoleon III.

http://eapi.admu.edu.ph/jesuitca/adversaries/index.html

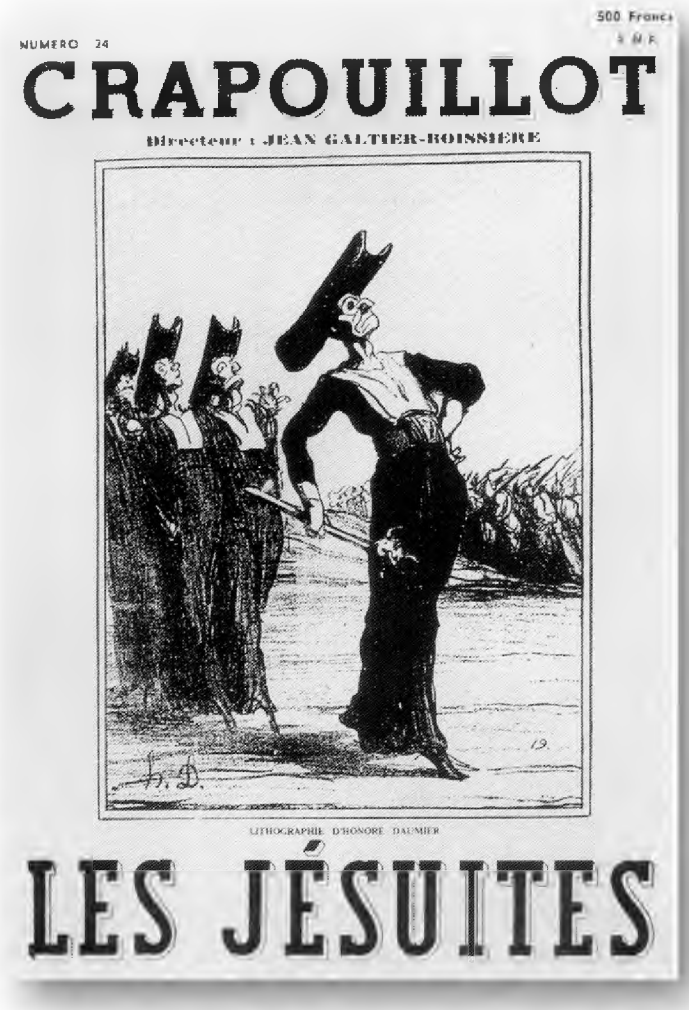
Charles "Louis Napoleon" Bonaparte, 1808 – 1873 #152

Nephew of Napoleon I
President of the Second Republic of France, 1848 – 1852

Napoleon III "the Little"
Emperor of the Second Empire of France, 1852 – 1870

A high-level Freemason like his uncle, Louis Napoleon was brought to power in 1848 as a result of the Order's expulsion from France in 1831 championed by the great Louis Philippe, "the Citizen King" (1830 – 1848), the Company having failed at a previous attempted assassination of the King from a distance. With a criminal coup d'etat in 1852, Louis Napoleon became Emperor Napoleon III, advised through the brother (a trusted third party) of Monsignor de Falloux, the most powerful Jesuit in France. He completely served the interests of the Jesuit General by crushing the Italian revolution and restoring the Temporal Power of Pope Pius IX in 1849. Obeying his Jesuit masters in making the Empire "the Sword of the Church," he won the Crimean War in 1853-56, intervened in Vietnam and started the Franco-Prussian War in 1870-71. Shamed and broken, having surrendered his armies to Protestant Prince Bismarck at Sedan, he died two years later in exile while protected by the Jesuits' English Queen Victoria whose Prime Ministers refused to enforce the Relief Bill of 1829, it having BANISHED the Society of Jesus from Great Britain and Ireland once again.

Diplomacy, Henry Kissinger, (New York: Simon & Schuster, 1994) p. 103.

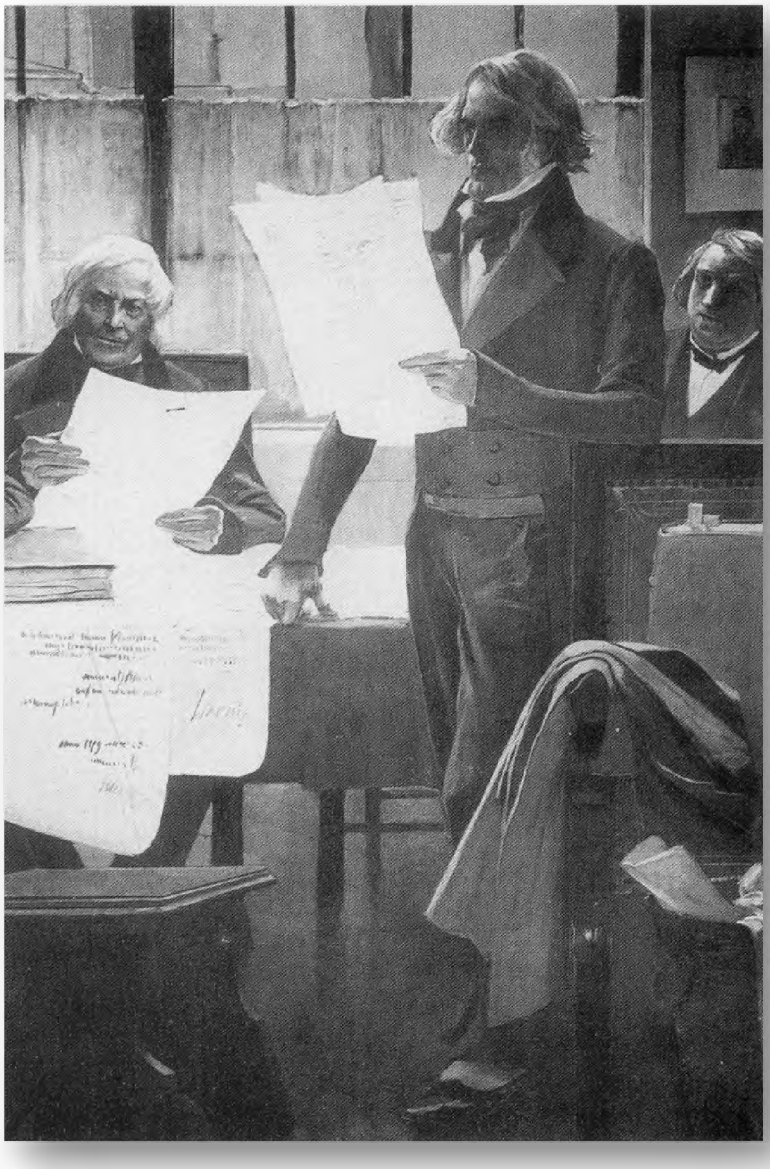


French Anti-Jesuit Poster, 1850s #153

The Military Company of Jesus is portrayed by Honoré Daumier as a beetleswarm of black-robed, arrogant Jesuits denoted by their long, bombastic hats.

The Order's expulsion from France in 1880 and again in 1901 would result in the deliberate annihilation of millions "liberal" Frenchmen during the Pope's Second Thirty Years' War (1914-1945) guided by French Jesuit Coadjutors (including the Chaplain of the French Resistance, Jesuit Michael Riquet) who, during WWII, betrayed French Resistance hero Jean Moulin into the hands of Jesuit Coadjutor SS/SD Captain Klaus Barbie, "the Butcher of Lyons."

Jesuits: A Multibiography, Jean Lacouture, (Collegeville, Minnesota: The Liturgical Press, 1995).

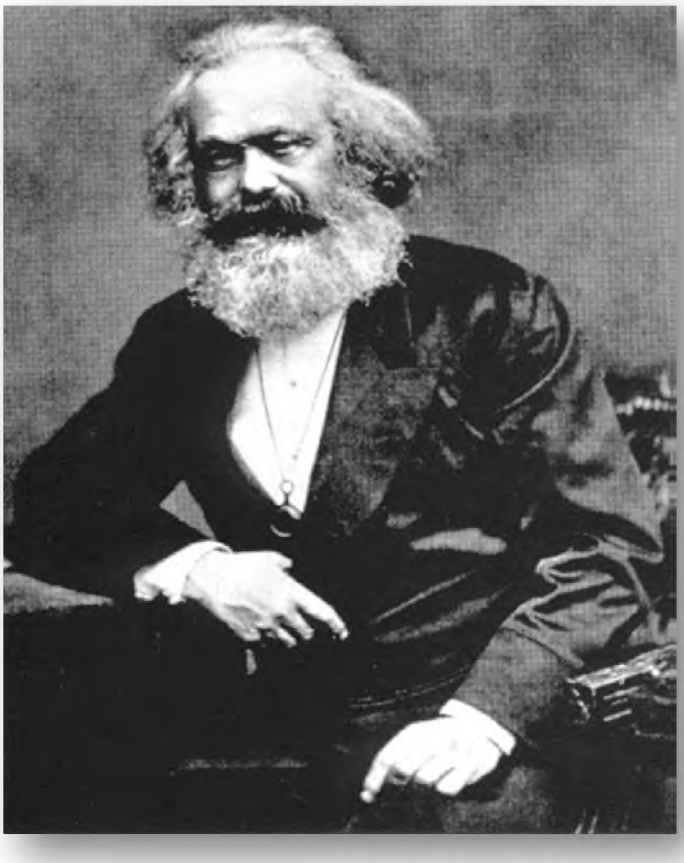


French "Liberals" Michelet, Quinet and Renan, 1838

#154

Jules Michelet, Edgar Quinet and Ernest Renan, notorious French Roman Catholic "liberal" historians, philosophers and writers, had drawn their literary swords against right-wing Jesuit absolutism threatening the fine reign of Louis Philippe, the settled enemy of the ***Black Pope***. Michelet, a professor of history at the Collège de France and assisted by his friend Quinet, authored an indicting history against the Jesuits, and his lectures exposing the Order's duplicity were attended enthusiastically. But the Order incited the Second French Revolution in 1848, overthrowing the Citizen King; in 1852 it enthroned Napoleon III via a coup d'etat. Bonaparte then dismissed Michelet from his chair for the latter's continued attack upon the Emperor's Jesuit masters. Dying in 1874, Michelet was interred in Paris' great cemetery named after a Jesuit—"Pierre La Chaise!"

Jesuits: A Multibiography, Jean Lacouture, (Collegeville, Minnesota: The Liturgical Press, 1995).



Freemason Karl Heinrich Marx, 1818 – 1883 #155

Karl Marx, "the Father of Modern Communism" was himself an occultist and high-level Jewish Freemason, intimately associated with Rome's Giuseppe Mazzini (1805-1872)—the most powerful Shriner on the Continent and founder of the Mafia—and Albert Pike (1809-1891), the most powerful Shriner in Fourteenth Amendment America and a leader of the first Ku Klux Klan. He was privately tutored by Jesuits in the huge Reading Room of the British Museum while writing *The Communist Manifesto* based upon the ten maxims or "planks" the Order had perfected on its Paraguayan Reductions (1609-1767) and its Maryland Reductions (1650-1838). His writings (including *The Jewish Question* in promoting the Company's European "Jewish Question Agitation," Marx claiming, "behind every tyrant stands a Jew, as a Jesuit stands behind every Pope," and exhorting "the workers of the world to fight and eliminate such a cancer") were financed by the Society's wealthy, White Gentile cartel-capitalists, such as John D. Rockefeller, Jr., and J. P. Morgan, also 33rd Degree Freemasons who, being in their doctrines and deeds, were in fact the revived old Order of the crusading Papal Knights Templars. Brought to international fame in 1870 via the Order's Paris Commune, Marx, a racial Jew, was chosen for this task, the Order intending to blame all the brutal and savage evils of their absolutist, Communist Inquisition on the Semitic/Hebrew/Israelitic/Jewish Race. This masterstroke of Jesuit genius was fulfilled by the **Black Pope**'s Third Reich with its invasion of Russia during "Operation Barbarossa," followed by the Order's SS "extirpation" of "infidel" European and Russian Jewry with the aid of Stalin, Churchill, and FDR pursuant to the bigoted and accursing Council of Trent.

Marx and Satan, Richard Wurmbrand, (Westchester, Illinois: Crossway Books, 1986) p. 41.
Karl Marx: A Life, Francis Wheen, (New York: W. W. Norton & Co., 1999).

Freemason Pope John Paul II Kissing the Koran, 2000 #156

The Pope is at the end of his audience given to one of his Masonic Islamic brothers, Patriarch Raphael I of Iraq. The Islamic leaders are in obedience to the Jesuit General for the purpose of bringing down Jerusalem's Dome of the Rock in order to build the Third Hebrew Temple for the papal Man of sin.

Masonic American Nation of Islam Leader, Louis Farrakhan, Speaking with Masonic President Bashar Assad of Syria, 2002 #157

Anti-White race, anti-Jewish race, anti-Christ, and hateful racist agitator Louis Farrakhan along with diverse Islamic leaders of the Middle East are high-level Freemasons and obedient to their Jew-hating, White Masonic master in Rome, the Papal Caesar. Together they seek to destroy the historic White Anglo-Saxon Protestant nations having been born out of the LORD's Protestant Reformation.

www.deceptioninthechurch.com/popekiss.html
www.finalcall.com/peacemission/syria07-03-2002a.htm

Islamic Freemason Muammar al-Qaddafi, President of Libya, 2002 #158

Like Saddam Hussein of Iraq and Osama Bin Laden—the Saudi Prince in charge of the **Black Pope**'s international Al Qaeda Terrorist network—Qaddafi is a creation of the Order's Central Intelligence Agency, its obedient dictator having provided weapons to the Jesuit-commanded IRA throughout the 70s and 80s. In 1988 the CIA brought down Pan Am flight 103 over Lockerbie, Scotland killing eight members of the US intelligence community, including four CIA officers led by Matthew Gannon. As Bin Laden was blamed for the destruction of the World Trade Center, even so Qaddafi was blamed for the downing of Pan Am 103.

During the trial of two of Qaddafi's highest intelligence officers, it was revealed that Libya's dictator was a member of a secret, high-level Masonic Islamic Brotherhood that extended throughout the Middle East. This was a most unnerving revelation, since it was never to be known that the **Black Pope**'s "Invisible Empire" is in complete control of all Islamic nations while at the same time directing the Masonic, anti-Torah, Labor Zionist government in Israel—to the detriment of the risen Son of God's beloved Hebrew/Jewish People yet to inherit the promises given to Abraham. In the above photo we have the great Masonic Islamic agitator himself, IN ROME, dressed in black and having seen (or about to see) his White master, Pope Paul John II—the power behind America's present Crusade against the Order's CIA/Saudi-financed Islamic "terrorism."

Newsweek, "The Former Face of Evil," Lally Weymouth, January 20, 2003, pp. 36-38.

Chapter 25
The Jesuits — **1815 – 1860**

The Great Conspiracy of the Jesuits With their Evil "Holy Alliance" of European Despots Against The Calvinist Federal Republic of These United States of America

"The name of Jesuit was, suffice it to say, but synonymous with all of ambition, craft, and treachery, duplicity and talent, to be conceived by the human mind . . . Let the court of Rome bear the responsibility of its daring! Necessary indeed to its service may be the devotion of such a band—but how perilous the determination to employ it!" {1}

Anthony Gavin, 1700
Spanish Ex-Priest
Escaped to England
The Great Red Dragon

"So let the Turks of Cyprus us beguile;
We lose it not, so long as we can smile." {2}

Edward de Vere, 1590
17th Earl of Oxford
Alias "William Shakespeare"
Othello, Act I, Scene III

According to our previous chapters we know the Jesuits *are* the **Counter-Reformation.** Their **Council of Trent** and **Jesuit Oath** prove that they purpose to destroy the Protestant Reformation. Since the thirteen American colonies were entirely Protestant and the Federal Republic established by the **Constitution** was a *Protestant form of limited government*, reason, logic, common sense and knowledge of history confirms the reality that the Jesuits had *a secret plan* to destroy our Nation.

America's Declaration of Independence was fashioned after the 1775 Mecklenberg Declaration of Independence put forth by Presbyterian Calvinists of North Carolina; the blueprint for America's Constitution had been devised by **Pelatiah Webster;** its **Constitution** and **Bill of Rights** had been penned by **James Madison;** and its Government had been established with the sword and statesmanship of **George Washington**—*all White Protestant and Baptist-Calvinists!* Though the Jesuits succeeded in using their Freemason, **John Adams,** to foment the Revolution, create the evil "Great Seal" and give shelter to the Society, they **HATED** Washington's Victory over Cornwallis, *defeating their plan* of submitting the nation to **George III.**

That plan was greatly enhanced by the "**Holy Alliance**" of European sovereigns in 1815. The secret **Treaty of Verona**, Italy, furthered the conspiracy, which in turn was countered by the **Monroe Doctrine** of 1823. But the final touch was the Jesuit General's **Secret Plan at Chieri**, Italy, in 1825. Therefore we are safe in saying the Jesuits, with Prince Metternich's "**Holy Alliance**," conspired to overthrow that successful example of popular Protestant liberty and *envy the world over*—**The Federal Republic of the United States**. (For years, our Protestant Republic refused to acknowledge the sovereignty of **Vatican City** as well as the **Temporal Power** of the Pope. After 1867, as a result of the Jesuit hand in Lincoln's assassination, the American Government never *openly* sent an ambassador to the Vatican until 33rd Degree Mason **FDR**, *without the consent of Congress*, sent Knight of Malta/CFR **Myron C. Taylor** during World War II, *Rome's advisor to the OSS* headed by another Irish Roman Catholic, Knight of Malta **"Wild Bill" Donovan**.)

Our founding Fathers knew of the Jesuit intrigue directed at the new Protestant Republic of these United States of America. In 1816 **John Adams**, who had been known as the "King-aping" President, wrote to **Thomas Jefferson:**

"**Shall we not have regular swarms of them here, in as many disguises as only a king of the gypsies can assume, dressed as painters, publishers, writers** [*broadcasters,*] **and schoolmasters? If ever there was a body of men who merited eternal damnation on earth and in hell it is this Society of Loyola's . . . we are compelled by our system . . . to offer them asylum** [*Adams protecting the Order*]." {3} [Emphasis added]

Many writers warned of this **Great Conspiracy** of the Jesuits. **Samuel Morse**, the father of Morse Code, was one of them. The preface of his great work, *Foreign Conspiracy Against the Liberties of the United States*, written in 1835 reads:

"The author undertakes to show—that a conspiracy against the liberties of this Republic is now in full action, under the direction of the wily [Knight of Malta] Prince Metternich of Austria, who knowing the impossibility of obliterating this troublesome example of a great and free nation by force of arms, is attempting to accomplish his object through the agency of an army of Jesuits. The array of facts and arguments going to prove the existence of such a conspiracy, will astonish any man who opens the book with the same incredulity as we did." {4} [Emphasis added]

Of the Jesuits, **Morse** wrote:

"And who are these agents? They are for the most part, Jesuits, an ecclesiastical order proverbial through the world for cunning, duplicity, and

total want of moral principle; an order so skilled in all the arts of deception that even in Catholic countries, in Italy itself, it became intolerable, and the people required its suppression." {5}[Emphasis added]

Morse, in alerting **Protestant America** to the **Great Jesuit Conspiracy** against our free and popular form of government, further described the Jesuit Order:

"Let us examine the operations of this Austrian Society, [St. Leopold Foundation, the Leopoldines being the present day Knights of Columbus] for it is hard at work all around us, yes, here in this country, from one end to the other, at our very doors, in this city [Boston]. From a machinery of such a character and power, we shall doubtless be able to see already some effect. With its headquarters at Vienna, under the immediate direction and inspection of Metternich, the well-known great managing general of the diplomacy of Europe, it makes itself already felt through the Republic. Its emissaries are here. And who are these emissaries? They are Jesuits. This society of men, after exerting their tyranny for upwards of two hundred years, at length became so formidable to the world, threatening the entire subversion to all social order, that even the Pope [**Clement XIV**], whose devoted subjects they are, and must be, by the vow of their society, was compelled to dissolve them. They had not been suppressed, however, for fifty years, before the waning influence of Popery and Despotism required their useful labors, to resist the light of Democratic liberty, and the Pope (**Pius VII**) simultaneously with the formation of the Holy Alliance, revived the order of the Jesuits in all their power. From their vow of 'unqualified submission to the Sovereign Pontiff,' they have been appropriately called the Pope's Body Guard . . . And do Americans need to be told what Jesuits are? If any are ignorant, let them inform themselves of their history without delay; no time is to be lost: their workings are before you in every day's events: they are a secret society, a sort of **Masonic order** with super added features of revolting odiousness, and a thousand times more dangerous.

They are not merely priests, or priests of one religious creed; they are merchants, and lawyers, and editors, and men of any profession, having no outward badge, (in this country) by which to be recognized; they are about in all your society [functioning as Temporal Coadjutors most apparently in politics and the media]. They can assume any character, that of angels of light, or ministers of darkness, to accomplish their one great end, the service upon which they are sent, whatever that service may be. They are all educated men, prepared, and sworn to start at any moment, and in any direction, and for any service, commanded by the general of their order, bound to no family, community, or country, by the ordinary ties which bind men, and sold for life to the cause of the Roman Pontiff." {6}[Emphasis added]

And what military tactic would the Jesuits use in their conspiracy to overthrow America's **Protestant Constitution**, erecting an absolute tyranny in its place?

> "Jesuits are not fools. They would not startle our slumbering fears, by bolting out their monarchial designs directly in our teeth . . . *except so far as to cover their designs. . . .* Let every real Democrat guard against the common Jesuitical artifice of tyrants, . . . it is founded on the well known principle that '*extremes meet.*' . . . When in despotic governments popular discontent, arising from intolerable oppressions of the tyrants of the people, has manifested itself by popular outbreakings, to such a degree as to endanger the throne, and the people seemed prepared to shove their masters from their horses, and are likely to mount, and seize the reins themselves; then, the popular movement, unmanageable any longer by resistance, is pushed to the extreme. The passions of the ignorant and vicious are excited to outrage by pretended friends of the people [*like the American Black communist, revolutionary rioting during 1968*]. Anarchy ensues; and then the mass of the people, who are always lovers of order and quiet, unite at once in support of the strong arm of force for protection; and despotism, perhaps, in another, but *preconcerted* shape, resumes its iron reign. . . . look at France in her late Republican revolution [*1848*] and in her present relapse into despotism [*Jesuit-advised Napoleon III—1852*].
>
> [*The writer then makes this artifice of tyrants*—**the great Jesuit maxim for world domination under Fascist-Socialist-Communist dictators**—*crystal clear*.] **He who would prevent you from mounting his horse has two ways of thwarting your designs. If he finds efforts to rise too strong for his resistance, he has but to add a little more impulse to them, and he shoves you over on the other side. In either case you are on the ground** [*perfectly describing Europe's upheaval in 1848*]." {7} [Emphasis added]

A personal friend of Professor Morse believed his warning of the **Great Jesuit Conspiracy**. He was **President Abraham Lincoln**. We read:

> "The Protestants of both the North and South would surely unite to exterminate the priests and the Jesuits, . . . if they could learn how the priests, the nuns, and the monks, which daily land on our shores, under the pretext of preaching their religion . . . are nothing else but the [political] emissaries of **the Pope**, of **Napoleon** [**III**], and the other despots of Europe, to undermine our institutions, alienate the hearts of our people from our Constitution, and our laws, destroy our schools, and prepare a reign of anarchy here as they have done in Ireland, in Mexico, in Spain, and wherever there are any people who want to be free." {8}

Further, the Duke of Richmond, who had been Governor of Canada in 1815-1816, told **Horatio Gates**, an eminent merchant in Montreal [*the capital of Jesuit Quebec*], of the same **Great Jesuit Conspiracy** against the United States. We read:

> " 'The Church of Rome has a design upon that country, and it will, in time, be the established religion, and will aid in the destruction of that republic. I have conversed with many of the sovereigns and princes of Europe, and they have unanimously expressed these opinions relative to the government of the United States, and their determination to subvert it!' " {9}[Emphasis added]

And how would the Jesuits and the **Holy Alliance** accomplish this task while employing the "*common Jesuitical artifice of tyrants*"? By bringing in thousands of easily agitated Roman Catholic immigrants, especially from Ireland. We read the narration of our hero, **Charles Chiniquy**, when he was invited to a meeting of priests at Buffalo in 1852. The priests, sent by the Bishops of the United States, declared:

> "We are determined to take possession of the United States and rule them; but we cannot do that without acting secretly and with the utmost wisdom. If our plans are known, they will surely be defeated. . . . Silently and patiently, we must mass our Roman Catholics in the great cities of the United States, remembering that the vote of a poor journeyman, though he be covered with rags, has as much weight in the scale of power as the millionaire Astor, and that if we have two votes against his one, he will become as powerless as an oyster. Let us then multiply our votes; let us call our poor but faithful Irish Catholics from every corner of the world, and gather them into the very hearts of those proud citadels which the Yankees are so rapidly building under the names of Washington, New York, Boston, Chicago, Buffalo, Albany, Troy, Cincinnati, etc. Under the shadows of those great [Northern] cities, the Americans consider themselves a giant and unconquerable race. They look upon the poor Irish people with supreme contempt, as only fit to dig their canals, sweep their streets and work in their kitchens. Let no one awake those sleeping lions, today. Let us pray God that they may sleep and dream their sweet dreams, a few years more. How sad will their awakening be, when with our out-numbering votes, we will turn them forever, from every position of honor, power and profit! What will those hypocritical and godless sons and daughters of the fanatical Pilgrim Fathers say, when not a single judge, not a single teacher, not a single policeman, will be elected if he be not a devoted Irish Roman Catholic? What will those so-called giants think of their matchless shrewdness and ability, when not a single Senator or member of Congress will be chosen, if he be not submitted to our holy father the Pope! What a sad figure those Protestant Yankees will cut when we will not only elect the President, but fill and command the armies, man the navies and hold the keys of the public treasury [the Federal Reserve Bank]? . . . Then, Yes!

Then, we will rule the United States, and lay them at the feet of the Vicar of Jesus Christ, that he may put an end to their godless system of education, and impious laws of liberty of conscience which are an insult to God and man!" {10} [Emphasis added]

Chiniquy then responds in commenting on the plans of the Bishops:

> "From that, the Catholic priests, with the most admirable ability and success, have gathered their Irish legions into the great cities of the United States, and the American people must be very blind indeed, if they do not see that if they do nothing to prevent it, the day is very near when the Jesuits will rule their country, from the magnificent **White House** at Washington [occupied by the Order's **George W. Bush**] to the humblest civil and military department of this vast Republic." {11} [Emphasis added]

(Dear truth-seeker, by 1963 the rich Irish Catholics would be the true powerbrokers of **Fourteenth Amendment America**. Industrialist **J. Peter Grace, Jr.**, would head the Cardinal's political and financial elite—*the Knights of Malta;* **Joseph P. Kennedy—**friend of billionaire Knight of Malta **Aristotle Onassis**—would be supreme in power, business and entertainment; and **Francis Cardinal Spellman** would be the greatest and most powerful Archbishop in American history. Today, **Edward Cardinal Egan** has replaced Spellman; **William J. Flynn** replaced J. Peter Grace; CFR/Trilateralist **William J. McDonough** headed the Federal Reserve Bank in New York City later replaced with brother **CFR** member, Knight of Malta **Peter G. Peterson**; and **CFR** member **Joseph A. O'Hare** with **Leo J. O'Donovan** are two of the Empire's most powerful Professed Jesuits of the **Fourth Vow**—being former presidents of Fordham and Georgetown Universities respectively. Yes indeed, *the true men of power* in America are evil, White Gentile, Irish Roman Catholics who are completely at the beck and call of the Company of Jesus—the Militia of the ***Black Pope***!)

The Jesuits would bring one such **Irish Roman Catholic family** to Boston. Its patriarch would become a baron in the commerce of alcohol and one of the founders of the Jesuit Theater of unholy Hollywood. In becoming one of the nation's most powerful Knights of Malta, he would go on to be our ambassador to England after aiding Pius XI in making FDR and Hitler dictators over historically White Protestant nations only to be pitted against each other during a fratricidal, four-year war. One of his sons would become the President of the United States to the delight of the Order. But the son would turn on his Jesuit masters by resisting the Pope's Temporal Power.

That son was **John F. Kennedy**. And he, *without mercy*, would be wounded in the house of his friends, by the man who had performed the wedding of his brother Ted,

Francis Cardinal Spellman.

Irish Catholic Kennedys at the Coronation of Pope Pius XII, 1939 #159

Knight of Malta Joe Kennedy with his Master, Pope Pius XII, 1950s #160

Joseph P. Kennedy: A Life and Times, David E. Koskoff, (Englewood Cliffs, NJ: Prentice Hall, Inc., 1974).

Zionist/CFR New York Gov. Herbert Lehman; Lord Halifax; Politician Newbold Morris;

Joe Kennedy and his Boss, Cardinal Spellman, 1940s **#161**

Edward and Joan Kennedy Being Married by their Master, Francis Cardinal Spellman, 1958 **#162**

Joseph P. Kennedy: A Life and Times, David E. Koskoff, (1974).
The American Pope, John Cooney, (1984).

Chapter 26

The Jesuits **— 1861 – 1865; 1928**

The American "Civil War;" Yankee "Jacobins" Destroy Calvinist Virginia
Assassination of Lieutenant General Thomas J. "Stonewall" Jackson
Assassination of Mexico's Greatest Hero, Masonic President Benito Juarez
Assassination of Mexican President Alvaro Obregon

"Do you wish to excite troubles, to provoke revolution, to produce the total ruin of your country? Call in the Jesuits . . . and build magnificent colleges for these hot-headed religionists [Georgetown University, Fordham University, Boston College, San Francisco University, Loyola University of Chicago, Marquette University, etc.]; suffer those audacious priests, in their dictatorial and dogmatic tone, to decide on affairs of State [through their Secretaries of State, **Cordell Hull**, **Henry Kissinger**, **Alexander M. Haig, Jr.**, Freemason **Colin L. Powell**, **Condoleezza Rice**, etc., all belonging to the Order's Council on Foreign Relations]." {1}[Emphasis added]

Priest Antoine Arnauld, 1641
French Catholic Jansenist
Moral Theology of the Jesuits

"My lord, I can touch a bell on my right hand, and order the arrest of a citizen of Ohio; I can touch a bell again, and order the imprisonment of a citizen of New York; and no power on earth, except that of the President [who had suspended the Constitutionally guaranteed Writ of Habeas Corpus] can release them. Can the Queen of England do as much?" {2}

William H. Seward, 1863
Lincoln's Secretary of State
To Lord Lyons of England

"This war would never have been possible without the sinister influence of the Jesuits [on both sides, Federal and Confederate]. We owe it to Popery that we now see our land reddened with the blood of her noblest sons [killing "heretics" in accordance with the Order's Council of Trent]." {3}

Abraham Lincoln, 1865
16th President of the United States
(Lincoln's Private Letters,
burned by his son Robert,
restated by Charles Chiniquy)

". . . the original and conspiring causes of all our future troubles are to be found in the long, active and persistent hostility of the Northern Abolitionists [employing "the common Jesuitical artifice of tyrants"], both in and out of Congress, against Southern slavery, until the final triumph of their cause in the election of President Lincoln. . . . and believing slavery to be a mortal sin, they soon became public speakers, in spite of the injunctions of an inspired apostle [the apostle Paul, moved by the Holy Spirit, who wrote Colossians 3:22 through 4:1]. . . . Never was an organization planned and conducted with greater skill and foresight for the eventual accomplishment of the object . . . under the auspices of British emissaries [and their Monarchs controlled by the Jesuits since 1800]." {4}

James Buchanan, 1865
15th President of the United States
Mr. Buchanan's Administration
On the Eve of the Rebellion

"Slavery, whatever were its evils, fenced off Roman immigration from Europe, and threw it North, so that, of the 16,000,000 foreigners [many of them Irish Roman Catholics] who have come to the country, not more than 600,000 had settled in the Southern States [as the Order's Roman Catholic populations of America's Northern cities generally hate the Blacks]." {5}

Justin D. Fulton, 1888
American Theologian and Historian
Washington In the Lap of Rome

"There have, in all ages, been really but two parties in politics. One, that did not believe in the people, but wanted a strong government to control or rule them [Jesuit Catholicism]. The other, that believed in the people, was for retaining power in their hands to control or rule the government [Calvinist Protestantism]. The former is the **Monarchial** or Strong Government [Federalist] party. Its members were called **Tories** [led by **Alexander Hamilton**] in the Revolution of 1776. The latter is the Democratic party [led by **Thomas Jefferson**]. I shall show how this **Tory** [Federalist] party has always been trying to subvert our Government, because it [our limited, Constitutional government] was formed on the democratic principle. I shall show that finally, after being defeated in every other effort, this **Tory** or **Monarchial** party assumed the name of **Republican**, and taking the advantage of a popular delusion about negroes, used it to get into power [after the Jesuits split the Democratic Convention in Charleston with their tool and Freemason, **Stephen Douglas**] and accomplished its long cherished purposes. I shall show that **Abraham Lincoln** was the direct successor of old **John Adams** and his infamous Alien and Sedition laws, only that Mr. Lincoln went much further, and acted much worse than John Adams ever dared to do. I shall show that the war was not waged to preserve the Union, or to maintain republican institutions, but

really to destroy both, and that every dollar spent, and every life lost, have been taken by the Abolitionists on false pretenses. This book will show that the **Abolition** or so-called **Republican** Party has simply carried out the British free-Negro policy on this Continent, a pet measure of all the kings and despots of Europe [the Monarchs of the Holy Alliance, secretly including **Queen Victoria**]. In order to reach this end, **Mr. Lincoln** was compelled to assume the **Dictatorship**, and overthrow the government as it was formed, which he did by issuing a military **Edict** or **Decree** [Executive Orders] changing the fundamental law of the land [as further proven by an economics professor at the Jesuits' Loyola College in Baltimore, **Thomas DiLorenzo**, author of The Real Lincoln, (2001), although he falsely accuses Lincoln of centralism, as Lincoln was against the Order's centralizing Fourteenth Amendment]. . . . It will also be seen that the war has changed the entire character and system of our Government [and has] overthrown the ancient rights of the States . . . against the free action . . . of the people." {6}[Emphasis added]

R. G. Horton, 1867
American Historian
A Youth's History of the Great
Civil War in the United States
From 1861 to 1865

"Another principle must certainly be embodied in our re-organized form of government. The men who shape the legislation of this country, when the war is past, must remember what we want is power and strength. The problem will be to combine the forms of a republican government with the powers of a monarchial government [like **"the Jesuit Republic"** in socialist-communist Paraguay] . . . This war has already shown the absurdity of a government of limited powers; it has shown that the power of every government ought to be and must be unlimited [under the guise of an ultra "democracy" having now degenerated into a socialist-fascist military dictatorship under **President George W. Bush**]." {7}[Emphasis added]

Mr. Forney, 1863
Radical Red Republican
The North American

"My darling Sister,

Your letter, which I need to say, has caused some change in our plans, which [plans] were to go by way of New York, Niagara. I pray you avoid all kinds of 'instructions [i.e., Secret Instructions],' or anything of the sort from all manner of Jesuits, man or woman." {8}[Emphasis added]

[Confederate Generals Johnson and McCausland invaded Pennsylvania a year after Gettysburg on Protestant General Jubal Early's orders to slow the arson of Roman Catholic Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor General Philip Sheridan (who

paroled Stonewall Jackson's Masonic murderer), as he mercilessly plundered and burned the "heretic and liberal" Protestant Presbyterian Shenandoah Valley of Virginia.]

Bradley T. Johnson, July 14, 1864
Confederate General, First Maryland
Private Letter

"Abraham Lincoln and others had resisted Northern abolitionists' efforts to free the slaves. But in the face of the incredible sacrifices required, many Northerners were finding less resolve to pursue the original purpose of keeping the nation intact. Even moderate Northerners now saw that slaves were contributing immensely to the rebellion—raising food and forage, building entrenchments, producing cotton that blockade runners exchanged for European weapons, and much more. On July 22 Lincoln proposed an emancipation proclamation to his cabinet. It would leave slavery intact in the border-states, Delaware, Maryland, Kentucky, and Missouri, that had not seceded, but declare slavery ended on January 1, 1863, in the Confederate states. . . . This would guarantee the persistence of the Northern people in the struggle and the drawing back of Britain and France from recognition of the Confederacy. . . . He waited for a successful Northern battle to announce his revolutionary move. . . . On September 22 Abraham Lincoln issued the Emancipation Proclamation, effective January 1, 1863. It was revolutionary, a presidential edict, that ignored procedures for amending the Constitution, struck down constitutional provisions protecting slavery, and changed the war at a stroke from a conflict to preserve the Union into a crusade to free the slaves . . . This had been the heritage of Lee's insistence on fighting and losing the battle of Antietam [as Lee full well knew that the Order's key martial Freemason, General George McClellan, possessed his secret battle plan, Orders 191]." {9}

Bevin Alexander, 2004
American Combat Historian
Lost Victories: The Military Genius of Stonewall Jackson

"I have read with great interest the Congressional Report of the Committee, recommending the repeal of the law regarding the mails to be carried on the Sabbath; and I hope that you will feel it a duty, as well as a pleasure, to urge its repeal. I do not see how a nation that thus arrays itself by such a law, against God's holy day, can expect to escape His wrath. The punishment of national sins must be confined to this world, as there are no nationalities beyond the grave. For fifteen years I have refused to mail letters on Sunday, or to take them out of the office on that day, except since I came into the field; . . . I have never sustained loss in observing what God enjoins; and I am well satisfied that the law should be repealed at the earliest practicable moment. . . . God has

greatly blessed us and I trust He will make us that people whose God is the Lord. Let us look to God for an illustration in our history that **'righteousness exalteth a nation, but sin is a reproach to any people.'**. . .

I greatly desire to see peace,—blessed peace. And I am persuaded, that if God's people throughout our Confederacy will earnestly and perseveringly unite in imploring His interposition for peace, we may expect it. Let our Government acknowledge **the God of the Bible as its God,** and we may expect soon to be a happy and independent people. It appears to me that extremes are to be avoided; and it also appears to me that the old United States occupied an extreme position in the means it took to prevent the union of Church and State. We call ourselves a Christian people; and it seems to me that our Government may be of the same character, without connecting itself with an established Church. It does appear to me that as our President, our Congress, and our people have thanked God for victories, and prayed to Him for additional ones, and He has answered such prayers, and gives us a Government, it is gross ingratitude not to acknowledge Him in the gift. Let the framework of our Government show that we are not ungrateful to Him. . . . When we take our meals, . . . there is the grace.

When I take a drought of water I always pause as my palate receives the refreshment, to lift up my heart to God in thanks and prayer for the water of life [the Lord Jesus Christ]. Whenever I drop a letter into the box at the post-office, I send a petition along with it, for God's blessing upon its mission and upon the person to whom it is sent. When I break the seal of a letter just received, I stop to pray to God that He may prepare me for its contents, and make it a message of good. . . . And so of every other familiar act of the day." {10}[Emphasis added]

Thomas J. "Stonewall" Jackson, 1862
Presbyterian Calvinist Confederate General
Life and Campaigns of Lieut. General Thomas J. Jackson

The Jesuits, with their "**Holy Alliance**" of despots, conspired to overthrow Protestant republicanism, especially the Federal Government of *these* United States of America. For our government had been established upon the principles of the Bible of the English Reformation, The Authorized King James Version of 1611. Those principles were embodied in the Protestant documents known as the **Declaration of Independence**, the **Constitution** and the **Bill of Rights**. Therefore, pursuant to the **Council of Trent** and **Jesuit Oath**, this "heretic nation" was to be overthrown as its obedience to the Word of God had produced the greatest Gentile civilization in world history. Of this White civilization and Bible-based government we read in 1835:

> **"And what do the people of Europe behold in this country? They witness a successful experiment of a free government; a government of the *people*; without rulers by divine right; having no hereditary privileged classes; a government exhibiting good order and obedience to law, without an armed police and secret tribunals; a government out of debt; a people industrious, enterprising, thriving in all their interests; without monopolies; a people religious without an establishment; moral and honest without the terrors of the confessional or the inquisition; a people not harmed by the uncontrolled liberty of the press and freedom of opinion; a people that read what they please, and think and judge, and act for themselves; a people enjoying the most unbounded security of person and property; among whom domestic conspiracies are unknown; where the poor and the rich have equal justice; a people social and hospitable, exerting all their energies in schemes of public and private benefit without other control than mutual forbearance."** {11} [Emphasis added]

This highly cultured and scientifically advanced White, Celtic-Anglo-Saxon Protestant and Baptist-Calvinist civilization, consisting of what Rome called "**obstinate heretics**" practicing Biblical morality, must be overthrown. The method was threefold. First, as we have seen, America must be *invaded* by foreign immigrants, *Irish Roman Catholics especially*; secondly, civil war must be *incited* resulting in the annihilation of the White Protestant and Baptist Southern culture; and lastly, the **Protestant Constitution** must be *modified* resulting in the centralization of power in Washington, D.C. We read the following words written in 1855:

> **"The Duke of Richmond** . . . in speaking of the government of the United States, said . . . 'It will be destroyed, it ought not, and will not be permitted to exist . . . and so long as it exists, no prince will be safe upon his throne; and the sovereigns of Europe are aware of it, and they have determined upon its destruction, and come to an understanding upon this subject, and have decided on the means to accomplish it; and they will eventually succeed by subversion rather than conquest. As the low and surplus population of the different nations of Europe will be carried into that country; it is and will be a receptacle for the bad and disaffected population of Europe, when they are not wanted for soldiers, or to supply the navies, and the European governments will favor such a course. [Did not that bastard son of a Nazi, **Fidel Castro**, expel Cuban criminals during the Carter Administration, they ultimately landing in Miami, Florida?] This will create a surplus and majority of low population, who are so very easily excited [Irish Roman Catholic "Molly Maguires"] and they will bring with them their principles, and in nine cases out of ten, adhere to their ancient and former governments, laws, manners, and

religion, and will transmit them to their posterity, and in many cases propagate them among the natives. These men will become citizens, and by the constitution and laws, will be invested with the right of suffrage. The different grades of society will then be created by the elevation of a few and by degrading many, and thus a **heterogeneous population** will then be formed, **speaking different languages,** and of **different religions** and sentiments, and to make them act, think, and feel alike, in political affairs, will be like mixing **oil and water;** hence discord, dissension, anarchy and civil war will ensue, and some popular individual will assume the government and restore order, and the sovereigns of Europe, the immigrants, and many of the natives will sustain him.' " {12} [Emphasis added]

(Dear truth-seeker, does this not describe the American Empire of today? Our religious discord and dissension arises from three basic documents. They are the **Council of Trent** governing Roman Catholicism, the **Koran** governing Islam, and the **Talmud** governing Orthodox Judaism. All three documents are Bible-rejecting, intolerant and hostile to Bible-believing Protestants and Baptists. For all three religions are controlled by the **General of the Jesuits** through *Shriner Freemasonry*.)

Such was the plan. The following is how it was accomplished. The Jesuits, using Scottish Rite Freemasonry, first divided the country into geographical sections, North and South, with the **Missouri Compromise**. The Freemason used to that end was the centralist, **Henry Clay**. The Jesuits then brought in thousands of Irish Roman Catholics and settled them *predominantly in Northern cities!* In the 1820s British Secret Service agents under Jesuit control then fomented "the anti-slavery agitation," as **President Buchanan** called it, branding slavery as "immoral and evil," while neither the Bible nor the **Constitution** forbade it. Then a new political party, consisting of the centralizing, old Federalists, was created in the North called "the Republican Party." The Jesuits used it to intensify their "anti-slavery agitation" with the **Lincoln-Douglas** debates, claiming *"America could not endure half slave and half free."* This created a tremendous hatred between Northerners and Southerners.

Meanwhile, the Jesuits with their Freemasonry created the radical secessionists in the South. They would hotly promote the withdrawing of the Southern States from the Union. Two Freemasons who were radical secessionists were **John C. Calhoun** and **Robert Toombs.** *Ah, Yes! Enough hatred had been created to justify a war!*

The greatest and most powerful American Freemason at this time, however, was the evil **Albert Pike**. As the Sovereign Grand Commander of Scottish Rite Freemasonry and Confederate General, Albert Pike was to the War Between the States, what **Frederick the Great** was to the French Revolution and Napoleonic

Wars. Both men possessed the sovereign power over all "the Craft." Both men instigated horrific wars of decimation, **Napoleon I** wrecking Protestant Germany and **General Ulysses S. Grant** (who was later privy to Lincoln's assassination for which he was rewarded with two terms in the White House) wasting the Protestant South.

Both men served the Jesuit General as the Sons of Loyola authored the rites of "the Brotherhood." And since the Jesuits authored Scottish Rite Freemasonry, *the Order and the Craft* must serve the same god as revealed by Pike who declared:

> "To you, Sovereign Grand Inspectors General, we say this, that you may repeat it to the Brethren of the 32nd, 31st and 30th degrees—the Masonic religion should be, by all of us initiates of the high degrees, maintained in the purity of the Luciferian doctrine . . . **Yes, Lucifer is God . . . the true and pure . . . religion is the belief in Lucifer . . .**" {13} [Emphasis added]

The country was now ready for war by 1860. The Jesuits, in control of the "Radical Red/Black Republican Party" ensured the election of Lincoln by disrupting the Democratic convention in Charleston with their Masonic tools, **Stephen Douglas** in particular! Foretold in 1855 we behold:

> "Is there no danger to **the Democracy** of the country from such formidable foes arrayed against it? Is Metternich its friend? Is the Pope its friend? Are his official documents, now daily put forth, Democratic in their character? Oh, there is no danger to the Democracy, for those most devoted to the Pope; the Roman Catholics, especially the Irish Catholics, are all on the side of Democracy [evidenced by their control of Tammany Hall]! Yes; to be sure they are on the side of Democracy. They are just where I should look for them. Judas Iscariot joined with the true disciples. Jesuits are not fools. . . . the Democratic party is and ever must be the strongest party, unless ruined by traitors and Jesuits in the camps. Yes, it is in the ranks of Democracy I should expect to find them [as they today fill the ranks of the fascist, right-wing Republican Party] and for no good purpose, be assured.
>
> Every measure of Democratic policy in the least exciting will be pushed to ultraism [later to be called "**Ultramontanism**," which ultimately leads to Jesuit absolute fascism as in the case of Nazi Germany], so soon as it is introduced for discussion. Let every real Democrat guard against the common Jesuitical artifice of tyrants, an artifice which there is much evidence to believe is practicing against them at this moment, an artifice, which, if not heeded, will surely be the ruin of Democracy: it is founded on the well known principle that 'extremes meet.' " {14} [Emphasis added]

Now, with enough hatred in place, the Jesuits needed an incident to ignite their bloody War Between the States. Before Lincoln took office, **President James Buchanan**, *a Protestant Freemason*, sent a navy vessel, "The Star of the West," into Charleston harbor to relieve Fort Sumter. *This was an act of war in international law*, as the Southern States had lawfully seceded, *the right of resuming delegated powers* having been specifically reserved by the State Ratification Contracts of *New York*, *Rhode Island* and *Virginia*. The Confederate States responded in the person of **General Beauregard**, a *Roman Catholic Freemason*, by firing on the Fort and have been wrongfully blamed for starting the war—just like Germany in World War I and Japan in World War II. Thus, the *Northern Freemason* who incited America's bloodiest war was **President James Buchanan**. And the *Southern Freemason* who fired the first shot was **General Pierre G. T. Beauregard**.

The Jesuit Order was now delighted. It had used its high Freemasons of America to cut the nation in half, to cause hatred and discord between the Northern and Southern peoples using "the anti-slavery agitation," and then to ignite a war of annihilation against the White Protestant peoples of the South pursuant to the evil **Council of Trent!** The great Southern Presbyterian, **Robert L. Dabney** writes:

> "The common language [of the North] breathed threatening and slaughter, and demanded the sack, ruin, and extermination of the Southern people . . . Its intention was a wholesale murder and piracy, the extermination of a whole people's national life . . . With an inhumanity unknown to modern history, they had extended the law of blockade to all medicines and hospital stores; hoping . . . to make the hurts of every wounded adversary mortal . . . The Federal Congress and Executive had . . . ordained that the war should be a huge piracy . . . declaring all tobacco, cotton and labor of slaves, . . . to be 'contraband of war' . . ." {15}[Emphasis added]

The purpose *was to destroy the primarily Protestant States* of **Virginia**, **North Carolina**, **South Carolina** and **Georgia** while only *lightly afflicting the primarily Roman Catholic States* of Louisiana and Florida. And how did the, **truly in fact**, *"Rebels"* of the Radical Red Republican government of the North, backed by the power of the Jesuits' **Holy Alliance**, carry out its plan in destroying the, **truly in fact**, "*Yankees*" of the South? Hundreds of thousands of foreign mercenaries were hired *"to extirpate the White Southern heretics from the face of the whole earth."* In addition to eleven thousand Germans, the Jesuits used hundreds of thousands of their *most devoted Irish Roman Catholics* to ransack the South just as they had done in Germany during the ghastly and nightmarish **Thirty Years' War**. We read:

> "The radicals, the proletaires [like the Order's future New York-financed Russian communists], the robbers, the outlaws, of all other lands, flocked to

> their standards, taught by their ready instincts that their cause was the same. One-half of the prisoners of war, registered by the victorious armies of the South, have been foreign mercenaries. . . . the Moloch of Federal ambition has already sacrificed **two hundred thousand** Irishmen to it. And still, as the flaming sword of the South mows down these hireling invaders, fresh hordes throng the shores." {16}[Emphasis added]

The Jesuits would control both sides of the conflict as they did during the Napoleonic Wars. They controlled the radicals in the North, particularly **Thaddeus Stevens** in the House, **Charles Sumner** in the Senate and **Freemason Edwin Stanton**, Lincoln's Secretary of War. They also controlled the leadership in the South, particularly President **Jefferson Davis** (educated at Bardstown's monastery of St. Thomas College and whose sister was a "mother superior" of a nearby convent) and Jewish Freemason **Judah Benjamin**, the Secretary of War. Of **Davis** we read:

> "There are only very few of the Southern leaders who are not more or less under the influence of the Jesuits, through their wives, family relations, and their friends. Several members of the family of **Jeff Davis** [who had a close friendship with **Pope Pius IX**] belong to the Church of Rome." {17}

To prove the point, a few specifics will be cited. *It was for this reason*, after the Confederate Army had defeated the Northern invading Army at the first battle of Manassas (Bull Run), that **Jefferson Davis** would *not permit* "**Stonewall" Jackson** to capture Washington, thereby prolonging the war of annihilation against the White Anglo-Saxon Protestant and Baptist peoples of the States' Rights Democratic Party of the South—*Virginia in particular!* For the greatest enemies of the Jesuit Order and the Monarchs of the Holy Alliance had been White, Calvinistic, Baptist and Protestant Virginians—**George Washington**, **Thomas Jefferson** (although an *Illuminatus,* his principles of limited government were indeed "liberal"), **James Madison** and **James Monroe**. These accursed "heretics and liberals," having defeated King George's army (under Jesuit control) at Yorktown, Virginia, had authored the **Declaration of Independence**, the **Constitution of the United States**, the **Bill of Rights**, the **Virginia and Kentucky Resolutions** and the bold **Monroe Doctrine**. These great men had been used by the risen Son of God to perform the miracle of rendering the Jesuits' evil **Council of Trent** of no effect in **Protestant North America**. Indeed, these godly Calvinists had broken the **Temporal Power** of the Pope over America!

(Dear truth-seeker, eighty years later the Jesuits would order **Hitler** (*a homosexual* according to **Lothar Machtan's** *The Hidden Hitler*) to forbid his victorious German Army from destroying the British Army at Dunkirk, thereby prolonging the war of annihilation against Europe's Jews, Orthodox Serbs and German Lutherans. Hitler would also forbid the development of secret technology enabling the production

of super-weapons that would have given Germany victory over the Allies. For the Jesuit General's dream of one day reviving the **Pope's Holy Roman Empire**—*destroyed by* the Messiah's Protestant Reformation—could never come to pass with all these "obstinate heretics and liberals" in the way. Seeker, are you starting to get a feel for the predictable workings of the Jesuit Order and its foot cavalry, the Masonic Lodge?)

It was for this reason that **Confederate General James Longstreet**, who gives all indications that he was, indeed, a **Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor**, betrayed his own Southern people by becoming, postwar, one of the Order's Northern Radical Red Republicans. The Jesuits greatly benefited, as he *appeared to have betrayed* **General Lee** through disobeying orders at **Gettysburg** and at the **Wilderness**, *by attacking too late*, the Federals having gained the stronger positions. Of Gettysburg we read:

> "That gallant gentleman [a Bible-believing Baptist yet also a low-level Freemason] and accomplished soldier, **General John B. Gordon,** in his Reminiscences of the War, sums up his account of Gettysburg as follows:
>
> *'It now seems certain that impartial military critics, after thorough investigation, will consider the following established:*
>
> ***1**. That **General Lee** distinctly ordered **Longstreet** to attack early in the morning of the second day, and if he had done so, two of the largest corps of Meade's army would not have been in the fight; but Longstreet delayed the attack until four o'clock in the afternoon, and thus lost his opportunity of occupying **Little Round Top**, the key to the position, which he might have done in the morning without firing a shot or losing a man.*
>
> ***2.** That **General Lee** ordered **Longstreet** to attack at daybreak on the morning of the third day, and that he did not attack until two or three o'clock in the afternoon, the artillery opening at one.*
>
> ***3.** That **General Lee**, according to the testimony of **Col. Walter Taylor**, **Col. C. S. Venable**, and **Gen. A. L. Long**, who were present when the order was given, ordered **Longstreet** to make the attack on the last day, with the three divisions of his corps, and two divisions of **A. P. Hill's** corps, and that, instead of doing so, he sent fourteen thousand men to assail Meade's army in his strong position, and heavily entrenched [deliberately throwing the most decisive battle of the war, as did Napoleon at Waterloo, ultimately destroying the Protestant Southern culture and people].*
>
> ***4.** That the great mistake of the halt on the first day would have been repaired on the second, and even on the third day, if Lee's orders had been vigorously*

*executed, and that **General Lee** died believing (the testimony on the point is overwhelming) that he lost Gettysburg [coincidently, on the 4th of July] at last by **Longstreet's** disobedience to orders.'*

*It is susceptible of the most overwhelming proof that while **General Lee**, with a magnanimity that rises to the sublime, when moving among his shattered battalions at Gettysburg said, 'This is all my fault. I have lost this battle, and you must get me out of it the best you can,' and that while he refrained as long as he lived from any public censure of his lieutenant, he did not hesitate to say in the intimacy of private friendship that he lost the battle of Gettysburg mainly because of Longstreet's disobedience to orders." {18} [Emphasis added]*

(Years later the Jesuits, in control of **Hollywood**—the modern-day, violent and degenerate **Jesuit Theatre**, its most successful director being the Roman Catholic fascist and Knight of Malta **Frank Capra** in directing the Order's **Jesuit Dramas**—would release a movie boldly depicting Jesuit Coadjutor **General James Longstreet** as the stable hero while **General Lee**—*the foremost soldier of the age* according to the Masonic **Federal General Winfield Scott**—was portrayed by Jesuit Coadjutor **Martin Sheen** as an idiot. That *utter deception* of a movie was called *Gettysburg*.) Yet, in being fair to General Longstreet, it appears, after a most thorough investigation of the facts given in **Douglas Savage's** *The Court Marshall of Robert E. Lee: A Historical Novel (1993),* and **Bevin Alexander's** monumental and unparalleled *Lost Victories: The Military Genius of Stonewall Jackson (2004),* **General Robert E. Lee** *was a no good, low-down, dirty Yankee traitor, while Longstreet willingly played the scapegoat!!!* Loyal to his masters in Richmond, Jesuit Temporal Coadjutors **President Jefferson Davis** and **Secretary of War James Seddon**, Lee pursued the Order's intended policy of *merely fighting* a *defensive war*! Lee was never to destroy the Army of the Potomac; but rather, he was only to repel *that Bolshevik/Jacobin army,* while gradually taking heavy loses resulting in the ultimate depopulation and doom of States Rights, Democratic, "heretic"-Protestant and "liberal"-Roman Catholic, White Southern manhood. Freemason and **Federal General George B. McClellan** was not a player in this same Vatican game, as his Jesuit-controlled Masonic master in Washington, **Secretary of War Edwin Stanton**, using **General Henry W. Halleck**, prevented him from *crushing the Confederates*. McClellan, and all of the "Grand Armee's" successive commanders, were used to purposely bleed the North of her Protestant soldiers, who, upon their death, would be replaced by Irish and Italian Roman Catholic immigrants during and after the war via **J. P. Morgan's** eventual White Star Line. Indeed, the war of aggression was a Papal Crusade against the "heretics and liberals" of both North and South without regard to the horrid deaths of hundreds of thousands of Roman Catholics. Therefore, it could not be allowed to terminate with a quick victory for either side.

There was one noble exception to this grand Vatican conspiracy among the South's martial giants. He was none other than the good, the godly, the Protestant Bible-believing Presbyterian—**Stonewall Jackson**. Loyal to the risen Son of God in his prayers, devotion to truth and personal purity, Jackson was loved by his "Colored Sabbath School," by his Black servant, **Jim** (who would inform the other White officers—*to their chagrin*—if conversing near Jackson's tent, that the General was praying), his pastor, his inspired fighting men and the Southern People. Thus, it was Jackson's policy to wage war *to defeat and destroy* the Northern Army. We read:

> "The evidence suggests that, on the Confederate side, **Stonewall Jackson**, not **Lee**, possessed the strategic vision necessary to win key battles and possibly, entire campaigns. **Instead Robert E. Lee blocked the more daring and opportunistic Jackson, while pursuing a destructive strategy that permitted the North to wear down the South**. . . . The full statement on Jackson's battle philosophy comes from **Brig. Gen. John D. Imboden**, who quotes Jackson as saying there are **two things never to lose sight of by a commander: 'Always mystify, mislead and surprise the enemy**, if possible; and when you strike and overcome him, **never let up in the pursuit** so long as your men have strength to follow, for an army routed, if hotly pursued, becomes panic-stricken and can then be destroyed by half their number. **The other rule is, never fight against heavy odds**, if by any possible maneuvering you can hurl your own force on only a part, and thus the weakest part, of your enemy and crush it. Such tactics will win every time and a small army may thus destroy a large one in detail and repeated victory will make it invincible.' . . .
>
> **Three times** since mid-August [1862] Jackson had proposed a plan to annihilate the Northern army. Lee had delayed implementing his first proposal, to crush **John Pope** against the **Rapidan**, until it was too late. At **Second Manassas** he had driven Pope into attacking with inadequate routes of retreat and an undefended flank, but Lee again had waited until it was too late. In the **Maryland campaign** he wanted to place **McClellan** on the horns of a dilemma: to attack the Confederate army and lose or to give up Philadelphia and possibly Baltimore and still lose. Lee instead followed his own plan [**Antietam**, in spite of the fact that Lee knew McClellan was in possession of his secret battle plan, **Special Orders 191**], which was to convince the Northern people to accept peace. Now for the fourth time, Lee rejected Jackson's strategy to win the war in a swift campaign by eradicating the Northern army. Lee decided to stay at **Fredericksburg**.
>
> His reason was to deny the enemy the territory between the North Anna and Rappahannock. Jackson protested, but to no avail, and resignedly moved his corps to Fredericksburg . . .

> **Four times** previously Lee had rejected Jackson's proposal to annihilate a Federal army. Now [at **Chancellorsville**] Jackson saw **a fifth** opportunity, and this time he pressed hard for it. . . . Though Lee had rejected past opportunities, this time, knowing that his army was in desperate straits and recognizing that Jackson had seen a chance to transform the situation, Lee answered calmly [and reluctantly], 'Well, go on [instead of exclaiming, "Praise God and Glory Hallelujah!"].' . . . One of the most spectacular marches in the history of warfare had begun." {19} [Emphasis added]

Little did Jackson know **Chancellorsville** would be his last exploit! For the ***Black Pope*** in Rome had ordered his assassination through the hand of his superiors in Richmond controlling his officers in the field. Yes, Jackson *had to die* if the Federal Army was to be saved from its continual peril of annihilation; Jackson *had to die* if Richmond was to eventually fall, if the South was ever to be defeated and if the Jesuit Order was to finally centralize all power in Washington through the racemixing, empire-building, socialist-communist Fourteenth Amendment via **Thaddeus Stevens'** brutal, illegal, demoralizing and merciless Southern Reconstruction.

Indeed, **Stonewall Jackson**, the man of God, the warrior of principle and stern discipline, yet abiding the Christian man of compassion and religious toleration, the loyal and invincible Lieutenant General, *had many powerful enemies!* The first was Satan and his ubiquitous Society of Jesus. For Jackson was a Scotch-Irish Presbyterian Calvinist who, according to his youngest staff member **Robert L. Dabney**, considered Romanism to be *"an apostasy from the system of Holy Writ."* Hated by the Devil and condemned by the Order's murderous Council of Trent, Jackson, *"the sinful slaveholder,"* was despised by the Company's Northern abolitionists promoting the ***Black Pope***'s Paraguayan socialist-communism via his rear attack of the British Secret Service-led "anti-slavery agitation." Of Jackson's Bible-based philosophical attitude towards and benevolent relationship with his Black slaves, let us read from works of **Robert L. Dabney**, the learned and articulate Presbyterian Calvinist minister having been a close personal friend of the General:

> "He next proposed to gather the African slaves of the village in the afternoon of the Sabbath, and speedily he had a flourishing school of eighty or a hundred pupils, with twelve teachers; the latter of whom were recruited from among the educated [White] ladies and gentlemen of the place. This he continued to teach successfully from 1855 until the spring of 1861; when he reluctantly left it to enter the army. And to the end of his life, he inquired of every visitor at the camp from his church at home, how his black Sabbath-school was progressing; and if the answer was favorable, he did not fail to express his gratitude. . . . While thus exacting in his discipline of the school, he was rendered extremely popular among all the more serious servants by these labors for their good. He

was indeed the black man's friend. His prayers were so attractive to them that a number of those living in his quarter of the town, petitioned to be admitted on Sabbath nights, along with his own servants, to his evening domestic worship. . . .

To his own slaves, he was a methodical and exact, but conscientious master. Absolute obedience was the rule of his household; and if he found chastisement was necessary to secure this, it was faithfully administered.

He required all his slaves to attend the domestic worship of his family morning and evening; . . . On hearing of the death of one of his female servants, he wrote expressing his gratitude for the attentions bestowed upon her in her illness and at her burial.

[*On behalf of Jackson, Dabney concludes with a scriptural and historical defense of the domestic institution of slavery, be it White or Black, and exposes the true ntent of the Order's Northern, radical Red-Republican, socialist-communist, abolitionist crusaders, they possessing no true concern for the good of the African race, while "hell-bent" on destroying, "pell-mell," White Protestant Southern culture:*]

It may be accepted as a significant dispensation of Providence, that Jackson, the best type of the Christian master in the South, should be made the hero of this war of Southern independence. The people of the Southern States will cheerfully consent that this holy man, with his strong convictions of the righteousness and beneficence of their form of society, may stand forth to the world as their exemplar. . . . His understanding was too honest to profess belief in God's inspired Word [The King James Authorized Version of 1611], and yet hold that relation [of master and slave] to be a sinful one, which Moses expressly allowed and legislated for; which the Bible saints sustained to their fellow-man; which the Redeemer [the risen Lord Jesus Christ] left prominent and unrepealed amidst his churches, as well as in secular society; and which the apostles continued to sanction, by admitting those who held it [the master-slave relationship] without any disclaimer, or pledge of reformation or repentance, to church membership and church office. His conscience was too sensitive to tolerate known sin, at any prompting of conscience or interest. . . . Especially, let the happy condition, which the benevolence of such masters confers on their servants, be contrasted with that degradation and ruin to which our enemies intentionally consign them [apart from being aided by socialist-communist federal script money, welfare and anti-White "affirmative action," of which Papal economic policies Dabney could never conceive].

Southern masters, with very few exceptions, provide generously for the welfare of their servants, at the prompting of affection, conscience, selfrespect, and interest, while they exact only a moderate labor [contrary to

the propaganda we hear today from the Order's CFR-controlled press and historians]; and many of them, like Jackson, strive conscientiously for their spiritual good [which, thanks to wicked, Jesuit-controlled, Masonic White men on the Supreme Court, Blacks can no longer read the Bible in public schools]. Northern anti-slavery men, under the pretence to the negro of being his disinterested liberator, seduce him from his protector, and have him, without provision for body or soul, either to perish in pestilential indolence, or to wear out his frame in the severest toils, in entrenchments of factories [later, in the name of "equality," to receive a socialist-communist "living minimum wage" at the expense of true, White Protestant Middle Class free enterprise, while the Jesuits, via their gigantic trusts and foundations, control the nation's cartel corporate monopolies and labor Unions], under the compulsion not of stripes, but of a bayonet in the hands of a brutal [White Irish Roman Catholic] mercenary. Not seldom does this hypocrisy find its candid and exact expression, in the conduct of the more shameless of our invaders; when the same men, after wheedling the servants with fine promises, pretended sympathies, and the terms 'brother, sister,' pass from their cabins to the master's dwelling to insult him [the White master] with the declaration that they [the Pope's immigrant White Irish Roman Catholic Northern invaders] despise the Africans as much as they hate him [the White Protestant master], and have no other purpose in seducing him [the Black slave] from his [master's] service except to 'humble his [master's] Virginian aristocracy.' " {20} [Emphasis added]

But Jackson is hated most of all by the Order for his evangelistic efforts among his own beloved Southern soldiers, Catholic and Protestant alike. His constant exhortation to his superiors was to send preachers of the gospel to his Corps. For he believed that men who trusted in the Lord Jesus Christ alone for their personal salvation and forgiveness of sins *were better soldiers*. The General knew from personal experience that *faith produces courage,* and with *no fear of death,* the Southern armies could be invincible, or at least, more difficult to defeat. Jackson's evangelistic policy, so abhorred by the Company in Richmond, led to a great revival among the Southern people for which reason the South is known today as "the Bible belt" of America. (And it is this Bible belt of the South that the ***Black Pope*** fully intends to destroy by our coming **Sino-Soviet-Moslem** invasion, the Jesuit fortress of Cuba to serve as its staging base.) Dabney gives us a most colorful narration:

"One of the measures adopted was the preaching of the gospel at the headquarters of General Jackson, and under his immediate countenance, every Sabbath, while the troops were in their camps. For this end, a place in the open field was prepared, near Hamilton's crossing (to which General Jackson removed his quarters soon after), with rude seats and a temporary pulpit, where public worship was held in the open air [as in the Netherlands during the

days of the blessed **William I of Orange**]. The example of so famous a warrior, always potent among soldiers when sustained by official rank, the curiosity to see him and the galaxy of celebrities who came to worship with him, the eloquence of the preachers, and the purer motives which the great religious awakening now begun to propagate far and wide, soon drew a vast congregation to this spot on the Sabbath days.

From hundreds it grew to thousands, until the assemblage, surrounded the preacher in a compact mass, as far as his voice could be distinctly heard. Here, on a bright Sabbath in the spring, might be seen the stately head of the Commander-in-Chief [**General Lee**], with a crowd of Generals, whose names had been borne by fame across the ocean, and of legislators and statesmen, bowed along with the multitude of private soldiers, in divine worship; while the solemn and tender wave of sacred emotion subdued the great and the unknown alike before it. At these scenes, which were so directly produced by his instrumentality, **General Jackson** was the most unobtrusive assistant. Seated in some retired spot amidst the private soldiers, he listened to the worship and the preaching with an edifying attention, and watched the power of the truth upon the great congregation, with a glow of elevated and tender delight. Never, since the days when [the Anglican Calvinist **George**] **Whitefield** preached to the mingled crowd of peers and beggars in Moorfields [England], has the sky looked down upon a more imposing worship." {21} [Emphasis added]

Jackson's most immediate and visible enemies were "his familiar friends." **President Jefferson Davis**, being completely in the lap of the Jesuits in Richmond, was Stonewall's *foremost adversary.* One of our heroes, ex-priest **Charles Chiniquy**, has written much concerning Davis' historic connections with the priests and Pope of Rome. The second was **Secretary of War** and later **Secretary of State**, the wicked Rothschild agent and foremost American Jew of the Nineteenth Century, **Judah P. Benjamin**, who, aided by the Order after the war, would escape a ruined America, practice law in **Queen Victoria's** Jesuit-controlled English legal system, and at his death (to the grief of his paramour in Paris), would be buried at the **Jesuit Pere La Chaise Cemetery**. This *"Court Jew"* of **Pope Pius IX** had attempted to interfere with Jackson's command in 1861, his actions being in the words of the General, ". . . an attempt to control military operations in detail from the Secretary's desk at a distance. . . . But if this method of making war is to prevail, which they seek to establish in my case, the country is ruined." {22}

For this reason our Southern gentleman resigned his commission and was about to return as an instructor to Virginia Military Institute. Due to public outcry, Benjamin was forced to resign (only to be immediately reappointed by Davis as his

popish Secretary of State) and Jackson was never again interdicted by Richmond; *his interference would now come from Lee!* Embarrassed, Benjamin sought revenge.

Jefferson Davis' **General of the Army of Northern Virginia, Robert E. Lee**, of whom Jackson said he would follow "blindfolded," continually subdued his Lieutenant, further graying worrisome Lee in restraining Stonewall from annihilating the Order's Northern Invaders. Lee's dear accomplice and "Old Warhorse" in crime, **Lieutenant General James Longstreet**, played the "no-win-war" game well, never attempting to destroy the Federal armies; thus he too desired to be rid of Jackson.

Further, Longstreet would benefit the most from Jackson's death, rising to Lee's most trusted and prominent Lieutenant thereafter. It is most interesting to note that in 1959 the U.S. government provided pensions for the widows of Confederate veterans. The act was passed for the benefit of Longstreet's widow, one of only three survivors!

Last, but not least, was the arrogant and tempermental **Lieutenant General Ambrose P. Hill**, who, without a doubt, hated Jackson from the depths of his evil heart. Hill had been arrested for insubordination and thus humiliated by Stonewall himself during the march into Maryland after the Second Manassas. Further, it was the policy of Jackson not to divulge his plans to any subordinate officer, and often changed them in early morning after his nightly prayers, his "foot cavalry" having no idea as to where it was going. This policy *infuriated* **A. P. Hill**—and most assuredly, *the intelligence-gathering Jesuit Order!* Clearly, *Jackson must die!* Satan's Masonic players are now in place; the bloody ambush and medical murder of our righteous warrior will now unfold before our eyes. Like President Kennedy, he is unaware that he will be "wounded in the house of his friends."

As the Order controlled Masons **Napoleon** and **Wellington** at **Waterloo** in **1815**, even so it controlled **Lee** and **Hooker** at **Chancellorsville** in **1863**. Lee's agent in Jackson's assassination would be none other than **A. P. Hill**, who, for a job well done, would be given an entire corps—the Third Corps. Lee had been in contact with Hooker under the guise of the Confederate commander being informed of the death of an old friend, **General Edwin Sumner**. Jackson, at the head of his Second Corps, was to lead the advance. Meanwhile, Longstreet was to be kept out of the fight, as he had been dispatched south to North Carolina with 20,000 men, Lee collaborating with Secretary Seddon's senseless plan to attack Suffolk, which town presented no strategic danger. Again, this was not *"an unpardonable blunder,"* as termed by military historian **Bevin Alexander**; this was *a conspiracy* involving **President Davis**, **Secretary of State Benjamin**, **Secretary of War James Seddon** and **General Lee** himself. This Jesuit plot *purposely reduced* Lee's force at

Chancellorsville to a mere 60,000 against Hooker's 139,000. Meanwhile, Lee's cavalryman, **Jeb Stuart**, guessed the Federal force *to be only a third of its actual size!* This, yet another "blunder," led to Hooker flanking Lee's rear with 60,000 men—as planned!

Meanwhile, with the Army of Northern Virginia concentrated at Fredericksburg, Jackson was summoned to the front, having been refreshed with his wife for *nine days!* There, he had seen his baby daughter, **Julia Jackson**, for the first time. Stonewall was rested, nourished, in excellent health and invigorated with his wife's love and prayers going before him. **IN THIS REFRESHED, CONFIDENT AND "PRAYED-UP" CONDITION**, Lee ordered Jackson to march to Fredericksburg "to repulse the enemy"—*without Early's division of 10,000 men!* As planned by **Lee** and **Hooker**, Jackson was to be *overwhelmed, ambushed and murdered,* fighting *defensively* and desperately from entrenchments that Lee's engineers had designated.

But how is our man of God led *in answer to his prayers* by the Most High? He decides to abandon his ordered defensive position and seeks to push Hooker into the brush-filled, disorienting Wilderness thereby crippling Federal artillery and blocking Hooker, otherwise unbeatable, from deploying in open country. In accordance with his maxims, his advancing down the pike proved to be a masterstroke of genius, turning a sure Confederate defeat into a potential victory—*against the secret design of Lee and to the utter confusion of Hooker—who then suspended the attack!*

Lee and Hooker's plan now had to be altered; therefore the Federal General needed time to communicate with Lee, thus he withdrew to Chancellorsville. With the arrival of Jackson at about 1930 hours, it was obvious that the only means of attack were frontal against the town or a flank movement to the south. Lee had approved a *limited* flank movement, merely causing Hooker to retreat in accordance with Jesuit no-win policy. But Jackson, in the Providence of God and in answer to his anticipatory prayers, discovered a covered back route by which he could attack Hooker's rear and, if on the double-quick, utterly destroy Lincoln's Northern Army.

To this Lee reluctantly agreed. Meanwhile, via a Jesuit/Masonic courier, the wicked Hooker was informed of the march and *agreed to allow it to succeed,* ordering Sickles to march twenty-two thousand men southwest, away from the action. Hooker's treason would lead to the sacrifice of thousands of Protestant American Federal sons.

In foreseeing the confusion of battle and a temporary Confederate victory, **Lee** and **Hooker** arranged an ambush to eliminate Lee's most obedient and devoted

Lieutenant General**, Thomas "Stonewall" Jackson**. The man for the job would be the profane and vindictive **General A. P. Hill**, Jackson's bitter enemy seeking sweet revenge. The cover of darkness would serve the Confederate conspirators with the alibi of "mistaken identity," that the General and his escorts were in fact Federal cavalry.

Jackson's flanking movement was a complete surprise although it had been sighted early on by the Federals. In receiving the message, Hooker misled his staff, declaring the Confederates were retreating to **Gordonsville** when he, like Lee, knew that the only means of successful attack against his Northern army was a flanking movement to the south. Hooker then *sent away his cavalry* in hot pursuit, enabling Jackson to take the Federal rear. Meanwhile **Howard's Eleventh Corps**, doomed to receive Jackson's attack, *was deliberately weakened,* General Hooker ordering Howard to send a brigade to pursue the "retreating" rebels. A total rout, however, would not only destroy Hooker's army contrary to agreed-upon policy, but there would be no opportunity to set up that all-important ambush for the Company's target.

Like Kennedy, nothing can be left to chance; Jackson's murder must come to pass! Therefore, in disobedience to Jackson's orders, two key officers would be secretly ordered to halt. **General Alfred N. Colquitt**, leading a Georgia brigade in first line of attack, *halted,* forcing two other brigades to halt behind him. Pretending to fear a Federal flank attack, *he refused to move* ensuring that Jackson's well-ordered flanking maneuver *would not be a rout.* (Instead of Lee shooting Colquitt after the battle, *he rewarded him,* sending him south nearer to his home and, for the time, out of harm's way.) **General Robert Rhodes** was also a party to the plot. Heading Jackson' s first assault line, Rhodes halted using an excuse, further losing precious time while enabling A. P. Hill's men to go ahead of Rhodes', continuing the assault. Later, Rhodes attacked the Federals at Hazel Grove around 2000 hours and was "cut to shreds" thereby enabling Hill to send him six brigades for further assistance, *leaving Hill alone with his select brigade*. These clever moves executed in the heat of battle enabled Hill to place his "A-team" into position along Plank Road with all other brigades out of the way in preparation for *"the extirpation of an obstinate heretic."*

Jackson, as the navy sea captain would say, is to "walk the plank," on Plank Road. With Jackson's well-ordered, simply stated attack not proceeding as planned due to secret conspiracy clothed in martial disobedience, **General A. P. Hill** could now arrange the ambush of the man of God. Stonewall is to be *"hoodwinked"* into the intended place of rendezvous. At about nightfall with Hill's brigade now in place, Jackson had galloped up on **Little Sorrel**, intending to send part of A. P. Hill's division to Chancellorsville. One of Hill's subordinates, **Brigadier General James Lane** whose command included a North Carolina Brigade, asked Jackson for

orders, *Lane getting a good look at his target!* Immediately after Lane, General Hill asked for and received orders *to the very same question* to which Jackson answered, "Press them; cut them off from the United States Ford, Hill; press them." But Hill claimed *he did not know the terrain,* which excuse served as a ruse to lure Jackson and his chief engineer, **Captain J. Keith Boswell**, into Hill's slaughter pen. Although there was danger for all involved in the plot, Stonewall could now be shot by Lane's men under cover of darkness in the presence of *unidentified Federal and Confederate officers.* Satan's *lodge-room "ruffians" of murder were now in their places.*

Jackson, with his aides, then proceeded to begin their reconnaissance. The group, including Stonewall's brother-in-law, **Lieutenant Joe Morrison**, along with **Lieutenant Wynn** and **Captain Wilbourn**, rode along Plank Road about one hundred yards in advance of the line of battle of Lane's brigade. In receiving Federal fire, the General discovered there were *no skirmishers to his front,* contrary to his constant, long-standing orders. Of these key moments we read from **Burke Davis'** *They Called Him Stonewall: The Life of Lt. General T. J. Jackson, C.S.A.*:

> "He [Jackson] made a decision wordlessly and, turning, spurred off the road, headlong back towards his own lines. The crackling underbrush seemed louder than the earlier thunder of hoofs on the oak planks of the turnpike. Once an officer halted Jackson, with a hand on his bridle.
>
> 'General, you shouldn't expose yourself. Let me take you back.'
>
> 'There's no danger sir. The enemy's routed. Go back and tell General Hill to press on.' [Now get this!] **The men with Jackson did not recognize the officer.**" {23}[Emphasis added]

(Dear truth-seeker, after three years in the field, who is this Confederate officer whose identity neither Jackson nor his men knew nothing of? Who is this bold, unknown cavalier who would dare grab the bridal of the infamous Stonewall Jackson and offer to take him back to the very line that would later, from a steady kneeling position, shoot the General? *He can only be one of the assassination team*. He is Jackson's "escort," like the driver of the Kennedy limousine in 1963, ready to lead his sheep to the slaughter. Ah, but our beloved refuses the offer and presses on in his purpose.)

Frank E. Vandiver, former President of Texas A & M University, in his *Mighty Stonewall* continues with the intrigue:

> "From north of the Plank Road came the sound of horses—Federal cavalry? A shot tore the nervous silence of the front, another, then a well-delivered

volley. **A. P. Hill's** voice instantly could be heard above the echoing shots, 'Cease firing, cease firing [evidencing Hill knew it to be Confederate fire, and that he knew where it was coming from, he and his escort riding a safe distance behind Stonewall and his aides].' Little Sorrel for once yielded to panic, bolted and raced mostly north toward heavy woods. Pull up, hold, control. Reining with one hand and holding his cap on with the other [as by this first volley of Confederate fire, Stonewall remained unhurt]. Jackson finally wheeled his mount back in the direction of the confederates.

Confusion and panic spread among Jackson's little coterie. **Joe Morrison**, leaping from his frightened horse ran desperately toward the gray lines yelling, 'Cease firing! You are firing into our own men.'

'Who gave that order?' thundered an unseen officer. 'It's a lie! Pour it into them, boys.' And before Morrison could reach the Colonel [in fact a Major] commanding a North Carolina regiment, a steady volley from a kneeling line blazed into the night." {24} [Emphasis added]

This brilliant "commander," subject to **General James Lane** in charge of the Jackson assassination team, is none other than **Major John Decatur Barry** of the 18th North Carolina Brigade. He was later promoted for his villainy in obeying Jackson's implacable enemy, **General A. P. Hill**. Hill, in turn, was executing the secret orders of Jefferson Davis' delivered through Hill's hypocritical, murderous, traitorous, commanding officer who was fully aware of Hill's hatred for Jackson—**General Robert E. Lee**. We read of a little known fact from a footnote in **Byron Farwell's** *Stonewall: A Biography of General Thomas J. Jackson*. The former British World War II officer writes:

"No stigma appears to have attached to **John Barry** for having been responsible for Jackson's wounding. After the Battle of Chancellorsville he was promoted colonel of the 18th North Carolina and on 3 August 1864 was appointed brigadier general. [Wow!!! Way to go, Robert E. Lee!] He was wounded shortly thereafter, however, and his appointment was not confirmed. He survived the war and edited a newspaper in Wilmington until he died in 1867 at the age of twenty-seven." [We wonder if **John Barry** was also "dispatched;" he carried a secret which if divulged would have overturned the Order's plans for the post-war South. Both Davis and Lee would have been tried and condemned; Lee would neither have been the "gentleman hero" that he was then and is today, nor would he have been in such a universally respected position as to exhort Jackson's Protestant Calvinist Southerners to accept the tyrannical policies of **Thaddeus Stevens'** outrageous Reconstruction.] {25} [Emphasis added]

Dabney adds:

> "As the party approached within twenty paces of the Confederate troops, these, evidently mistaken them for cavalry [how ridiculous Mr. Dabney, as General Lane, Major Barry and his men knew that six to eight Confederate officers were in their front, two of them being Second Corps' key commanders on the field that day], stooped and delivered a deadly fire. So sudden and stunning was this volley, and so near at hand, that every horse which was not shot down [fourteen in all], recoiled from it in panic, and turned to rush back, bearing their riders toward the approaching enemy [as planned]. Several fell dead upon the spot, among them the amiable and courageous Boswell and more were wounded. Among the latter was General Jackson." {26} [Emphasis added]

Davis continues:

> "Somehow, **General A. P. Hill** was there. It was strange that the most bitter of Jackson's enemies within the army should be there to give help.

[*Indeed it was strange, unless it had been planned that way!*] . . . Jackson lay outside his own lines. Two men stepped into the road near the growing cluster of the party about Jackson, bearing rifles; **Federal infantrymen** [*or were they Confederates dressed as Federals? Why were these men not immediately shot down—men in enemy uniforms—as was Jackson?*]. Hill spoke in a quick casual voice [*without the least twinge of surprise*], 'Take charge of these men [*as Hill knew just who these secret players really were*].' Several forms went forward [*apparently Confederates of Lane's brigade having been previously informed as to who these Federals were, the entire time yielding complete obedience to their Georgian commander who is a most willing party to the conspiracy and a subordinate of Hill*] and, almost without a struggle [*of course not, as these men are merely distractions, removing attention from the most important guilty party,* **A. P. Hill** *himself!*], the Bluecoats were led to the rear [*as these Federals are like the grassy knoll gunman in Dallas whose purpose in firing their loud rifles was to distract startled observers; the Federal riflemen are like the three arrested "hobos" in Dallas, being led away by "the good guys," men dressed as Dallas police officers, without being questioned. General Hill (even as Secret Service agent Clint Hill was a party to the Kennedy assassination) is obviously in charge of* the **Black Pope**'s *"executive action" in killing Jackson, "the accursed heretic"*]." {27} [Emphasis added]

With Jackson down, **Vandiver** continues:

> "[Jackson's signal officer] **Wilbourn** [able to secretly send messages to Jesuit contacts in both the Union and Confederate armies] competently sent **an unidentified bystander** [who is neither identified nor reported to have

returned to the Confederate line] to find out what confederate troops were in front [quite possibly sent to inform Hooker's contact-agent of the successful shooting of Stonewall] and he sent **Wynn** careering through the wood to find **Dr. Hunter McGuire** [the Order's designated Masonic medical assassin if the ambush should fail]." {28} [Emphasis added]

Of this unidentified bystander who appears to be a Federal officer on horseback according to **Farwell**, we read from his account once again:

> "**Wilbourne** sent **Wynn** to find **Dr. McGuire** or any other surgeon, with the caution to tell no one that Jackson had been wounded. Lieutenant Wynn rode off, unsure of his direction. Before him a horse and rider emerged from the darkness and Wynn demanded angrily which regiment had fired. Without a response the horseman disappeared; he had never been identified.7

7. [*In the footnote we read*] **Joseph Warren Revere**, a grandson of Paul Revere's, claimed to have met Jackson on a steamboat in 1852. He was a [*Federal*] brigadier general at Chancellorsville, and he later claimed that he was the unidentified horseman that night [*later informing Hooker about the successful ambush of Jackson*]. Revere was commanding a division at this time, but because he retreated in the face of Jackson's charge [*as ordered by Hooker with the knowledge of General Lee*] he was court-martialed and dismissed from the service, though Lincoln later allowed him to resign [*through the influence of Lincoln's Masonic Secretary of War,* **Edwin M. Stanton**, *he knowing of the extreme importance Revere played in the Order's plot to assassinate General Jackson. For you see, dear truthseeker, according to* **Allen E. Roberts'** *House Undivided: The Story of Freemasonry and the Civil War, (Richmond, Virginia: Macoy Publishing and Masonic Supply Co., 1961) p. 341, Federal General* **Joseph Warren Revere** *was a Massachusetts Freemason and therefore a party with the Confederate Major—* **Masonic Dr. McGuire**—*in the murder of our beloved Presbyterian Calvinist, General Jackson!*]." {29} [Emphasis added]

Davis continues, as Stonewall had now been brought to the ambulance:

> "The officers sighed with relief, but found that the canvas-covered wagon already bore **Colonel Stapleton Crutchfield**, chief of Jackson's artillery, as well as **a strange captain**. Crutchfield was moaning endlessly, and the driver said his leg was hopelessly shattered; he could not be moved. After a moment of discussion, the captain called from within demanding that he be moved to make room for General Jackson [as this strange, unnamed captain is now in command, fully intending to bring Stonewall to Dr. McGuire who will amputate the General's left arm, will remove the round from the right hand and then, during the General's obvious recovery, give our beloved a metallic poison in order to induce symptoms indicative of pneumonia. Later, the dastardly

McGuire would slip our hero the Order's "poison cup"—"for the greater glory of God"]." {30}[Emphasis added]

Jackson was transferred by ambulance to the care of **Dr. Hunter McGuire**. *Indeed, this man was a "hunter."* With **Doctor Harvey Black** watching the pulse, **Doctor Coleman** administering the chloroform, and **Doctor Walls** securing the arteries, McGuire removed Stonewall's left arm below the shoulder. The General then rested all day Sunday. The following day, Lee's condemned Lieutenant was now recovering. He spoke of returning to his command, as "God was not finished" with him yet. Dabney relates the following account, overlooked by most historians, as they mistakenly believe Jackson had been mortally wounded the day of the shooting:

> "On Monday [**Tuesday**] morning he appeared so exceedingly well that it was determined to attempt the journey [to the Chandler family's house in Guinea's Station, some twenty-seven miles away]. A mattress was placed in an ambulance, and he was laid upon it with every appliance for his comfort which could be devised. **Dr. McGuire** took his place within, by his side, while [the loyal] **Lieutenant Smith** rode near, and **Mr. Hotchkiss**, with a party of pioneers, preceded the vehicle, removing everything from the road, which might cause a jostle to the sufferer. He [**General Jackson**] seemed bright and cheerful during the journey, and conversed with spirit concerning military affairs and religion. . . . At nightfall the party reached the house of **Mr. Chandler** near the railroad station, whose hospitality General Jackson had shared the previous winter, when he first came from the Valley. . . . He arrived at this resting place wearied and painful, complaining of some nausea, and pain in his bruised side; but still declared that he had made the journey with unexpected comfort, for which he should be very grateful to God. . . . When he was removed to his bed at Mr. Chandler's, he took some supper with relish, and then spent the night in quiet sleep. . . . On Monday [**Wednesday**] morning, General Jackson awoke refreshed, and his wounds were pronounced to be in an admirable condition. He now began to look forward to his restoration to his command and inquired of Dr. McGuire, how many weeks would probably elapse before he would be fit for the field." {31}[Emphasis added]

Indeed, the ambush had failed. Jackson had had a tremendous constitution, constantly sucking on lemons, while refusing to drink any strong drink or indulge in sugar, tea, coffee, tobacco or wine. His energies were excellent, as he had spent *nine days with his wife and baby* prior to the battle. But early **Thursday** morning, March 7, Jackson began to fail. We continue with **Vandiver's** most telling account:

> "After a long searing day [**Wednesday**] during which his patient showed steady improvement, Dr. McGuire thought it safe to leave Jackson in the affectionate care of [*Stonewall's Black servant*] **Jim Lewis** and to stretch out on the sofa for

a much-needed rest. Jim sat quietly watching as his beloved general fell asleep. On the sofa the Doctor, too, slept soundly.

Thursday, May 7, about 1:00am, Jackson stirred and awoke, nauseated [*being the General's first sign of occult,* **mercury** *poisoning*]. Jim was asked to get a wet towel and bathe the stomach [*upset by the poison*]: that would help. Jim objected: shouldn't he wake the doctor?? Let him sleep, said the general, he needs it. Get the towel. This time the old cure helped not at all. [*Of course not! For this is not the old malady; this is poisoning.*] The right side flashed again in violent pain [*quite possibly the kidney or liver writhing in poisoned agony*], while nausea continued [*along with a feverish distemper evidencing* **antimony** *or* **arsenic** *poisoning*]. Grimly, Jackson set about fighting this now familiar enemy [*having used cold packs in the past for pain, reducing inflammation*]. Jim wanted to wake McGuire. Wait. At dawn Jackson yielded—wake him." {32} [Emphasis added]

Dabney adds this most revealing description:

"**Wednesday evening** [May 6], Dr. McGuire, who had scarcely permitted himself to sleep for three of four nights [now finally relieved that he had given Jackson his first poison cup], overpowered by fatigue [and stressful guilt], retired to rest. But during the night, the General began to complain of an intense pain in his side, [one of the first symptoms of poisoning induced by the first mercury overdose] and urged his servant Jim, who was watching with him, to apply wet towels. He complied; but the remedy failed to bring relief; and as morning approached, he summoned the doctor again. The General was found with a quickened pulse, laboring respiration, and severe pain [indicating a raging immune reaction to a poison, either **mercury** or even **arsenic**, administered by **Jesuit McGuire** in the form of "cordials," justifying subsequent treatment with a higher dose of poisons].

Pneumonia was clearly developed [as claimed by McGuire], but not with alarming intensity [the symptoms of pneumonia not being alarmingly intense]; the pain and difficult breathing being more accounted for by a neuralgic [pains of a stabbing, darting or burning character occurring along the course of a nerve in which no structural changes could be recognized, even with a microscope] **Pleurodinia** [rheumatism in the muscles between the ribs due to exposure to cold and damp; fibrositis, or inflammation of the muscles between the ribs], constricting the muscles of the chest, than by actual inflammation of the lungs [Dabney believing that Jackson's difficulty in breathing was not due to an inflammation of the muscles between the ribs, i.e., pneumonia, but to an acute nerve inflammation, those nerves controlling the muscles of the ribs]. The physician therefore resorted to the more vigorous remedies of sinapisms [i.e., external medicinal applications, while giving the General another oral

dose of poison, as **Dr. Morrison, General Jackson's** family doctor and father-in-law, would be arriving later that day on Thursday, making further poisoning extremely risky] and cupping; but with only partial effect. . . . his features were changed by the prostration of his energies. . . . His cheeks burned with a swarthy, and almost livid flush [another sign of poison]." {33}

Vandiver, without any mention of poisoning (how strange, or is he too a party to the continuing cover-up), concludes with naming the medicines given to the General without any reference to their historical use as the primary tools of the poisoner:

"McGuire sprang to Jackson's side, heard his breathing, examined his chest. Pneumonia [which malady the General did not have, as the poisoner's medically-induced symptoms, appearing to imitate pneumonia, justified the oral administration of three historic poisons]. The wet cloths had not caused it, but they had not helped. Swiftly the young doctor set about doing all that medical knowledge dictated—**cupping, mercury,** [the primary poison Dr. George Bate successfully used (along with antimony and arsenic) in poisoning Oliver Cromwell]; **antimony** [used for bronchial infections and can be an irritant poison in large doses] **and opium** [a powerful pain reliever and fighter of inflammation, it is also a depressant to muscular activity, a poisonous dose causing profound sleep leading to a coma and quiet death]—all these were tried." {34}[Emphasis added]

The 1863 account of **Freemason Dr. Hunter Holmes McGuire** is somewhat different, although in agreement with the above quotations substantiating the fact that Jackson's turn for the worse occurred *early in the morning* of **Thursday, May 7**. This means that "**Old Blue Eyes**" had been recovering from his wounds and surgery for over **FOUR DAYS** prior to his shocking collapse; he had been "uniformly cheerful," while resting, eating well and freely conversing. His recovering was in spite of the fact that **Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor General Lee**, in obedience to Someone Else (Lee, in his own words, having not *"directed events"*) had first "*directed"* and, upon Jackson's refusal, then "*ordered"* **Masonic McGuire** to convey Stonewall **TWENTY-SEVEN MILES** away from the field hospital at the Wilderness tavern, to the remote Chandler plantation at Guinea's Station. This move was *against the wishes of the General himself,* his officers needing surgeons on the battlefield.

And why such a reckless order, as Jackson would not be in danger of capture if his men would but execute his plan? Lee sought to further weaken his Lieutenant in the quest of *making his wounds mortal* through hemorrhaging and resultant infection, while being conveyed on a hot, bumpy, dusty road for over *twelve grisly hours!* Further, both **Lee** and **McGuire** knew that at the Chandler mansion there

was a *small, private outbuilding* away from the main house where the General could be *isolated,* unknowingly captive *for five days* to the only physician providing "round-the-clockcare," the trusted young friend, **Masonic McGuire**! Jackson could then, without suspicion, be *successively poisoned* late at night, while all others were sleeping at the main house. Even Jackson's wife, **Anna**, after her arrival on Thursday, was not even allowed to comfort her man through the nights, but was forced to sleep in the main house—full of wounded Confederate soldiers—from Thursday night to Sunday morning, the day of the General's death! Further, to add insult to injury, Jackson could have enjoyed a private room, sharing intimate hours with his wife and daughter, *within the mansion,* yet McGuire refused, citing the presence of a possible contagion!

In order for the **Black Pope**'s Masonic assassin to cover his murderous tracks, *two lies* were told, and were to remain a matter of medical record for over one hundred and forty years. *The first lie* was that Jackson's sickness was "pneumonia," the same malady blamed for the Order's *arsenic poisoning* of America's thirty-day President, **William-Henry Harrison**, in 1841 after a mere thirty-two days in office.

The second lie was that Jackson's "pneumonia" was due to his being dropped by one of the four men carrying him off the field on a liter shortly after his wounding. But the dropping, at worse, with skin unbroken, caused only internal bruising, an injury from which he was obviously recovering. Further, the assassin's report is full of misleading statements. He records that Jackson arrived at the "Chandler house" on Tuesday, May 6, "where he remained till he died." No mention is made that the General was *never in the Chandler house,* but that he was moved to a detached, lowframed, building (with four small rooms) away from the mansion. He states that **Mrs. Jackson** arrived on Thursday "and nursed him faithfully to the end," yet no mention is made that she could not spend the nights with him during the critical hours of his potential recovery; *that was the role of the assassin.*

The parallels between the poisonings of our Calvinist heroes, **General Oliver Cromwell** and **General Thomas J. Jackson** in their sudden onset of pain, fever, sweating, sleeplessness, misdiagnosis and ultimate demise are striking, as we read **H. F. McMains** in his most timely masterpiece, *The Death of Oliver Cromwell (2000)*:

> "Among the era's best-known metallic poisons were **antimony, mercury,** and **arsenic.** Exposure to them might be categorized as **acute** or **chronic**— high concentration for a short term [as in the case of **Jackson**] or low concentrations over a long term [as in the case of **Cromwell**]. Poisoners calculated that acute doses acted quickly, but suspiciously [yet in **Jackson's** case, all suspicion was eliminated with the additional administration of **opium,**

sedating the General and putting him permanently to sleep], whereas chronic doses were slow and insidious. Exposure was typically by **ingestion**, . . . **Mercury** was less familiar than other poisons and acted more rapidly; reasons a poisoner might have considered its use [as in the case of **Jackson** who could not be allowed to fight at Gettysburg]. Chronic doses of inorganic mercury were absorbed through the gastrointestinal tract and accumulated in the organs, especially kidneys [explaining the pain in Jackson's right side]. . . . It was the poisoner's good fortune that after three weeks, malaria in Cromwell's weakened body masked the poison and provided a diagnosis for those who sought one [as **Jackson's** first dose of poison on Wednesday, 6 May 1863, produced the symptoms of pneumonia, also providing a diagnosis for Jackson's close friends and family]. . . .

Arsenic was another possible agent, for since the Middle Ages [**the Pope's Dark Ages**] it had been 'the poison of choice [even as English Jesuits in the Modern Era had successfully used **arsenic** on the Order's Great Masonic Avenger, **Napoleon Bonaparte**, once he had fulfilled his intended mission as purposed by the ***Black Pope***].' . . . the protector's illness began suddenly, with severe pain, gastrointestinal violence, expectations of death [as did **General Jackson's** illness]. This implies a primary agent more toxic than arsenic. . . . During the evening of 17 August [1658] he [**Cromwell**] received another dose of mercury. That afternoon he had consulted with doctors, who found an irregular pulse; he swooned and perspired [**Jackson** having all three symptoms as did **Cromwell**]. A physician 'refreshed' him with 'Cordials [**Dr. McGuire** having done the same for **Jackson**].' . . . he [**Cromwell**] relapsed from an apparent recovery [as did **Jackson**]. . . .

The poisoner must have administered the final dose during the evening of 2 September [1658], and that it would have differed from previous doses, in that it probably contained a massive amount of arsenic, enough to push the protector over the edge [even as **Jackson** was probably given his final, massive dose of **arsenic** and/or **mercury** and **opium** on 9 May 1863, the day before his death]. Overnight the patient's health collapsed. He became depressed, lightheaded, feverish, sleepless with pain; he had a sore throat and thirst caused, one senses, by arsenic-induced fluid loss [**Jackson** having the same symptoms of being lightheaded, feverish and thirsty, while the opium eliminated sleeplessness and pain]. On the morning of 3 September he began 'to draw near the gate of death [as did **Jackson** in like manner on 10 May 1863],' and he died in syncope [as **Jackson** also died in "syncope," slipping in and out of consciousness with an inadequate flow of oxygenated blood to the brain] during the afternoon—'unexpectedly [just as our beloved **Jackson** died in the afternoon, too quickly for his robust frame, both surprisingly and unexpectedly].' " {35} [Emphasis added]

One final touch. As our beloved man of God, patriot, husband and father was nearing death, his eyes seemingly closing for the last time, Jackson's wife, Anna, ". . . was permitted to abandon herself to all the desolation of her grief. . . . Bowing down over him, her eyes raining tears upon his dying face, and covering it with kisses, she cried: '**Oh doctor; cannot you do something more?**' " {36} [Emphasis added]

(Oh yes, dear truth-seeker, **Ignatius Loyola's** terminator, **Dr. Hunter McGuire**, *would do nothing more!* He was finished, with no pang of remorse. *"Like a stick in the hand of an old man,"* his unquestioning obedience to a secret superior overruled any compunction of the heart, compassion for the weeping widow or concern for the fatherless infant. Only a Jesuit, after winning the love of his victim, could coldly, and calculatingly, in the sacred chamber of friendship, murder the innocent deemed to be an enemy of his "Worshipful Master," the Pope, or his "Holy Order," the Society of Jesus. In the presence of the despairing and the helpless, he is highly admired for his profession; he enjoys the blessing of trusting and unsuspecting countrymen. *Still, the Order's "poison cup" will be served!* The Company's living dead-man struck his prey with *no alarm,* leaving *no trace,* raising *no suspicion* and causing *no terror*. In this way, the **Black Pope**'s Mason wounded our David in the house of his friends.)

General Thomas J. Jackson went on to be buried in Lexington, in the Valley of Virginia, amidst untold sorrow for the entire South. During **Grant's** campaign Federal soldiers were posted, *supposedly* "to guard" the grave of the General. Young children of his "Colored Sabbath School" would sneak past the Federal soldiers at night and plant little Confederate flags on their beloved teacher's grave—to the immense anger of the Northern communist Rebels! But more had transpired than the mere guarding of Stonewall's grave. Twenty-eight years after the burial, in 1891, a decision was made to move our hero's body to a new tomb. When the casket was opened *only bones and an insulting, Federal blue greatcoat were found!* The body of Stonewall Jackson had *disappeared,* even as Kennedy's brain had *disappeared* from the National Archives upon its requested release by Louisiana District Attorney **Jim Garrison** during his 1960s prosecution of **Knight of Malta Clay Shaw**. It is an established fact that the Luciferian Society of Jesus seeks to retrieve the remains of its enemies. So it was with **Oliver Cromwell**, for which reason his body was secretly buried by a few of his loyal followers after the **Restoration** of the Order's avenging **King Charles II**. So it was with **Geronimo,** Chief of the Apaches, and one of the Order's daring enemies during the American Empire's Jesuit-led, **Thirty Years' Indian War of the Great Plains** (1860-1890). So it was with the late ex-Jesuit **Alberto Rivera**, whose wife, **Nury**, informed the author of a meeting with four clandestine Jesuits attempting to locate her husband's body in exchange for a large sum of money, an estate in Europe and an education for her son, **Alberto Rivera, Jr**.

Even so it was with Stonewall. The Order subtlety poisoned him and then, using their Federals, exhumed the body! When **Charles II** was restored to the throne of England in 1660, it was decreed that the coffins of **Cromwell**, **Bradshaw** and **Ireton** were to be dragged through the streets of London to Tyburn. There, the supposed bodies were hung on gallows. After they were thrown in a pit, the heads of the three "regicide rebels" were loftily displayed at Westminster Hall for over twenty years. We wonder what insults the Order inflicted upon the body of "the heretic," **General Jackson**.

(Dear Truth-seeker, **Confederate General Robert E. Lee** was a cold-blooded traitor to the Confederacy, and our beloved man of God, **General Thomas J. Jackson** was *ambushed* by the wicked **General A. P. Hill** on orders of **Lee**, in secret conspiracy with **Federal General Hooker**. When the ambush was not fatal, *"the Masonic hunter,"* **Dr. Hunter McGuire**, slipped our beloved *"the poison cup."* Now **Lee** and **Longstreet** could lose the battle of Gettysburg. *Jackson would interfere no more!!*)
It was for this reason that **Federal General Meade**, a Roman Catholic, was directed by a disguised Jesuit to send one third of his Army to quell Archbishop Hughes' New York City Draft Riots ("a Romish plot from beginning to end" in the words of Lincoln), and therefore did not pursue General Lee's betrayed and defeated army at Gettysburg. The war must continue, as there are more "heretics" to kill and property to burn. Of the Jesuit influence on the battlefield **President Lincoln** said:

> "It is true, also, that Meade has remained with us, and gained the bloody battle of Gettysburg . . . But it is evident that his Romanism superseded his patriotism after the battle. He let the army of Lee escape, when it was so easy to cut his retreat and force him to surrender, after having lost nearly half of his soldiers in the last day's carnage. When Meade was to order the pursuit, after the battle, a stranger came, in haste, to the headquarters, and that stranger was a disguised Jesuit. After a ten minutes' conversation with him, Meade made such arrangements for the pursuit of the enemy, that he escaped almost untouched, with the loss of only two guns!" {37}[Emphasis added]

And why would the Jesuits want Lee's army to escape? So the *war of annihilation* could be continued until the Protestant States of the South had been utterly destroyed by **General Grant** and **General Sherman**. The Order would use this tactic again in the future.

In continuing the description of the destruction of the South, the Jesuits sought to create an insurrection of Black Southern slaves against their White masters by way of a mass-emancipation. **The Emancipation Proclamation**, *promoted heavily by the Jesuits in control of England through* **Queen Victoria**, was calculated to incite the slaves *to murder their masters.* The plot failed as the vast majority of

Protestant masters had lovingly taught the Bible to their slaves. One such Protestant was **General "Stonewall" Jackson**. Upon his death, the Black slaves of his Sunday school gathered around his grave and bitterly mourned his departing. For the Biblical doctrine of *White supremacy* and *Negro subordination* was universally believed among White Protestant nations in accordance with Noah's prophecy given in ***Genesis 9:18-28***. Of this prophecy the **Baptist Henry Halley** comments in 1927:

> "**Descendants of Ham** [Blacks] were to be servant races; Shemites [particularly the physical descendants of Jacob] were to preserve the knowledge of the True God; Japhetic races [Whites] were to have the largest portion of the world, and to supplant the **Semitic races** as teachers of God. It was fulfilled when the Israelites took **Canaan**, when the Greeks took Sidon, and when Rome conquered Carthage; and ever since **Japhetic races** [Whites] have dominated the world, and have been converted to the God of Shem [the God and Father of the Lord Jesus Christ], while **Semitic races** have occupied a place of comparative insignificance [during Israel's Diaspora]; and **Hamitic races** [Blacks] have occupied a place of servitude. An amazing forecast!" {38} [Emphasis added]

A short summary is given by **R. G. Horton**, a prominent Northern Democrat, concerning the attitude of the Southern Whites toward their Negro servants:

> "The negro was not a man like the white man. He had never been so elevated at any time in the history of his race as the four millions in the Southern States. Our form of society had civilized and Christianized [Protestant and Baptist] the only negroes that ever had been civilized or Christianized. This is simple historical fact, which no one dare defy [except the Jesuits using their Masonically-controlled Black "**Nation of Islam;**" their Rockefeller Center-based "**Lucepress;**" their Masonically-controlled "**Civil Rights Movement;**" and their Jesuit Dramas known as "**Hollywood movies;**" in creating Fourteenth Amendment America's Second Reconstruction (1950 to the Present) using hostile and radical, socialist-communist American Blacks, specifically hating the White Celtic Anglo-Saxon Protestants and Baptists as did the brilliant mulatto NOI spokesman, **Malcolm X**, prior to his return from Mecca]. . . . It is our duty, as the superior race, to care for these people whom God, in his providence, has given us. [Today this "care" would be to create a new Black nation within North America as the home for "African-Americans"—to the exclusion of Whites—, thereby ending the Order's socialist-communist "Negro agitation" and diffusing the Jesuit General's coming race war.]
>
> We should try to understand their natures, their capacities, and their wants, and then adapt our laws so that they will be in the happiest, the healthiest and best condition it is possible for them to attain. That is what the Southern

people [mostly Protestant and Baptist] tried to do, and though no society is perfect, yet all must admit that the negroes were better off every way before the war than now. A million, it is estimated, have died in the effort to make them act like white people. . . . Thousands of these poor creatures have died of small pox and other loathsome diseases. Hundreds have starved to death or died of exposure, and all because of the false teachings of the abolitionists [controlled by the Jesuits], who deceived the people, and told them that society as it existed at the [White, maledominant, Protestant and Baptist, slave-holding] South was 'a sin and a crime [to the exclusion of slave-holding, Roman Catholic South America or slave-holding, Islamic North Africa].' " {39} [Emphasis added]

After the war, while under martial law, the Jesuits continued their attempt to destroy the Protestant White race of the South. The unparalleled and farsighted **Robert L. Dabney**, one of the South's greatest Presbyterian ministers and youngest member of General Jackson's staff, writes:

". . . once abolition by federal aggression came, these other sure results would follow . . . full negro equality: that negro equality thus theoretically established would be practical negro superiority [as demonstrated in America's Africanized culture of today]; . . . that this miserable career must result in one of two things, either a war of races, in which the whites or the blacks would be, one or the other exterminated; or amalgamation . . . **And this apparently is the destiny which our** [**Jesuit**] **conquerors have in view** [which is in complete agreement with the Order's Masonic Jewish Zionist **Israel Cohen's** A Racial Program for the 20th Century (1912) advocating a continual Negro agitation against all Whites in general, Negro prominence in sports and entertainment, and ultimately the sin of interracial marriage]. If indeed they can mix the blood of the heroes of Manassas with this vile stream from the fens of Africa, then they will never again have occasion to tremble before the righteous resistance of [White Protestant and Baptist-Calvinist] Virginian freemen; but will have a race supple and vile enough to fill that position of political subjection, which they desire to fix on the South [and the nation]." {40} [Emphasis added]

Again **R. G. Horton** agrees:

"The laws of every State in the Union wisely denied negroes an equality with white people. I say this was a just and necessary provision in order to prevent what is called **mulattoism** or **mongrelism**, that is, a mixture of the white and black races, which history and experience have proved to be one of the greatest curses that can befall a society. Every nation on the face of the earth where such a mixture has taken place to any considerable extent, has declined in its civilization, and gradually sunk down in ruin, as if wasted by slow poison.

> And that is just what it was. God's punishment upon men for violating his laws [of separation]." {41} [Emphasis added]

Further, **J. H. Van Evrie, M.D.**, casts further light on the subject of the long term effects of "**mulattoism**" in his epic 1868 work, *White Supremacy and Negro Subordination; Or, Negroes A Subordinate Race, and (So Called) Slavery Its Normal Condition*, "**The mulatto**, literally speaking, or in the ordinary sense, does beget offspring, but *mulattoism* is as positively sterile as *muleism*. . . . Instead of a single generation, as in the animals referred to [*the horse and the donkey*], sterility in the human creatures is embraced within four generations, where a boundary is arrived at as absolutely fixed and impassable as the single generation in the case of the former. . . .

But in order to understand the matter clearly, it is proposed to present the reader with the preliminary principles or facts, and inductive facts, that lead to this vital and all-important conclusion. It is all-important, not as demonstrating beyond doubt the vital and fundamental truth of distinct species [*within one genus—the human race as begotten by our first parents, Adam and Eve*], for that is a self-evident and indeed unavoidable truth that meets us at every step, and confronts our senses almost every hour or day of our lives. But *mulattoism* is a subject of stupendous importance in itself, and as the public are generally, and the "anti-slavery" writers especially, profoundly ignorant of it, it is proposed to present the elementary principles or basis on which the whole subject rests.*

(*The author has devoted much time and labor to this interesting subject, and, together with his own and the observations of friends and correspondents, covering several thousand cases of the mixed blood, is able to deduce the general laws as stated in the text, and with entire confidence in their essential accuracy.)

> 1st. In the case of the white man cohabitating with the negress, or "married" to a Negro female, there will be a more limited progeny than if she were married to one of her own race.
>
> 2nd. The mulatto offspring of this connection intermarrying with other hybrids, will exhibit still less virility.
>
> 3rd. The offspring of the former again intermarrying with hybrids equally removed from the original parentage, shows a yet greater diminution of virile power.
>
> 4th. By still intermarrying with hybrids, and of a corresponding remove, virility is correspondingly decreased.
>
> 5th. Finally, the fourth generation of mulattoism is as absolutely sterile as muleism, and though there may be, at rare intervals, a possible exception, yet,

in every practical sense, and for all the purposes of philosophic inquiry, it may be assumed as the natural and impassable barrier of this abnormal and exceptional being. . . .

(**Royalism**, or a Hereditary Aristocracy, or class that attempts to create a permanent superiority over the great body of the [White] people by incestuous intermarriage with its own members, is punished with similar results as those that attend the violation of the sexual relations of different Races. And the idiotic, impotent, and diseased offspring of hereditary [White] kings has always a certain physiological resemblance to the effete and sterile mulatto. Both are violations of the normal order, and both are limited to a determinate existence, just as any other diseased conditions which nature forbids to live.) . . .

But it is in the female hybrid that this tendency to decay, or this vice of constitutional formation, is most apparent. Many of them are incapable of nourishing or taking care of their offspring, and together with miscarriages and the numerous forms of disease connected with maternity, they are often found to have had a large number of children, not one of whom reached maturity. . . .

As has been said, four millions of our own white race would be involved in this monstrous maelstrom of amalgamation with the [enfranchised Black] subject race, while the remaining twenty millions [of Whites] would be left untouched and unpolluted by the physical degradation that must needs follow such a stupendous sin as practical abolitionism. But they would not escape the moral deterioration [via the Pope's race-mixed American military fighting a host of no-win foreign wars; amalgamating Supreme Court decisions overthrowing laws of the States to the contrary; African drum-beat music known as "Big Band," "Rock and Roll," "Jazz," "Disco," and now "Hip-Hop;" and the continual morally degrading, and cunningly calculated miscegenation movies produced by the **Black Pope**'s Hollywood Jesuit Theater], and the nation, weighed down by mulattoism, by such an ulcer on the body politic, by such a frightful mass of disease and death, would doubtless fall a conquest to some other nation or other variety of the master race [a non-Hamite, Sino-Soviet-Moslem triumvirate], and again become English provinces or dependencies of some other European power [the ultimate purpose of "mulattoism" being to guarantee the military success of the **Black Pope**'s forthcoming foreign attack, invasion, mutilation, mass-murder and humiliation of what was once a Reformed, White Celtic-Anglo-Saxon Protestant Civilization]!" {42} [Emphasis added]

Armed with the above obscure, yet empirical knowledge, all the while being the occult masters of **Karl Marx's** Masonic, Socialist-Communist *World Revolution* centered in Stalin's Moscow, the dastardly Sons of Loyola set out to further destroy the LORD's Bible-based, anti-Masonic, anti-Jesuit, anti-Pope, anti-Council

of Trent, anti-Dark Age, anti-New Age, anti-divine right, anti-socialist-communist, pro-Calvinist, pro-Constitution, pro-Bill of Rights, pro-gun ownership, pro-National Sovereignty, pro-property rights, pro-English Common Law, pro-Bible-based public/common school **White Protestant Reformation** via *forced integration* of the White and Black races. Many successful blows could be dealt through one brilliantly orchestrated, socio-economic-political program. By means of *politically* aiding and abetting **Marxian Soviet Communism** via the Archbishop of New York's CFRcontrolled American Presidency and State Department (as ably proven by Biblebeliever **John Stormer** in his 1964 epic work, *None Dare Call It Treason*), while providing financial aid through the Order's New York-based **Wall Street** and **Federal Reserve Bank** administered by the Pope's **Knights of Malta** and **Masonic Jewish Labor Zionists**, White Protestant and Baptist Calvinist civilization could be *wonderfully destroyed without a shot being fired!* This Communist (i.e., "universal equality," **Fourteenth** and **Fifteenth Amendment**) policy of the Order would reduce North America to the status of a race-mixed, mongrelized nation of color further destroying the **Reformation's Modern Era** with its bold, inquiring, inventive, frugal and predominantly German and Scotch-Irish, **White Protestant Middle Class**.

As calculated, **the Pope's** Dark Ages would be restored composed of only *the few,* Masonic ("Skull and Bones") Yale, Harvard and Jesuit Georgetown-educated, White Noble Irish Roman Catholic rich. We speak of such families as the **Kennedys**, the **Graces**, the **McDonnells**, the **Bradys**, the **Dohenys**, the **Murrays**, the **Ryans** the **Cuddihys**, the **McLeans** (**Evalyn Walsh McLean** being a former owner of the infamous "Hope Diamond"), the **MacDonalds** (**George MacDonald** having been a Papal Chamberlain and a Grand Master of the Knights of Malta), the **Flynns**, the **Lannans** (multimillionaire industrialists), and the notorious, CIA-affiliated **Buckleys** —*which families NEVER amalgamate their White sons and daughters with people of color*—and *the many,* race-mixed, "dumb-downed," multi-religious, crime-ridden, "gang-banging," drug-addicted (both *legal* and *illegal*) illiterate poor, many of which would be Latino and Hispanic Roman Catholic people of color, both immigrants (again, *legal* and *illegal*) and native born. The communist "Republic of Cuba," under the merciless, Jesuit-trained, Temporal Coadjutor and Freemason **Fidel Castro**, is a classic example of Jesuit "social engineering" successfully imposed upon the Spanish Roman Catholic Cuban people, the vast majority of which are now people of color.

Further, an additional accomplishment of this insidious **Counter-Reformation** stratagem, energetically defended by the Order's international press, constantly advancing a "bodyguard of lies," would be *the deliberate destruction of Jewish life and culture within historic White Protestant nations!* And no wonder; for Biblebelieving, Reformed White nations have been the greatest haven and blessed sanctuary for the risen Son of God's beloved Hebrew/Jewish/Israelitic people for

nearly the last five hundred years. The Company's Black Socialist-Communist movements in both historically White Protestant **Rhodesia** (now **Zimbabwe**, whose Jesuit-trained, Black savage dictator, **Robert Mugabe**, is presently stealing the land and murdering all White Protestant farmers, thereby deliberately creating a calculated famine for poor unsuspecting Blacks) and White Protestant **South Africa** (the policy of the Black, Jesuit-controlled **ANC** having resulted in the continued assault, battery, rape and murder of thousands of White Protestants *whose technological know-how and business acumen—received in answer to their prayers—made that nation the most prosperous in all of Africa*) have successfully accomplished this goal.

To this end the Pope's **Anti-Torah, Polish-born, Socialist-Communist, Masonic Jewish Zionists** have aided their masters, the *secretly* pro-Communist but *openly* anti-Communist Society of Jesus, in advancing the Company's atheist, political religion of **Socialist-Communism**. This includes the pro-Black, anti-White, anti-Protestant **Civil Rights Movement** of the 1960s right here in the Pope's now condemned, "**Holy Roman**" **Fourteenth Amendment Corporate-Fascist American Empire**. Concerning the Order's Communist tactic of *forced amalgamation* of American Blacks and Whites being a stated goal of the Order's communist "World Revolution," we read from the pen of the learned and godly Messianic Jew, **Arno Gaebelein**, in his 1933 uncensored masterpiece, *Conflict of the Ages*:

> "The trail of the serpent has become most prominent in our country. The astonishing growth of communism [the 1913 **Federal Reserve Act** (a monopolistic central bank issuing fiat money); the 1913 **Seventeenth Amendment** (direct election of U.S. Senators and the President thereby eliminating the controlling representation of State governments over the choosing of U.S. Senators and the President); the 1913 **Sixteenth Amendment** (a heavy, progressive, graduated income tax); the 1870 **Fifteenth Amendment** (granting the "elective franchise" to all Fourteenth Amendment White and Black "U.S. citizens" resulting in "one man, one vote"), the 1868 **Fourteenth Amendment** (centralization of power in Washington, D.C., and granting the Roman privilege of national citizenship and thus "universal equality"); the **Thirteenth Amendment** (grand theft of the labor of Black slaves without remuneration or "reparations" to their White masters], this offspring of [Masonic] **Marx,** [Jesuit-Masonic]

Weishaupt and other godless elements, we shall now briefly follow. . . . Another activity is among the Negro residents. In order to give facts to the reader who has not access to the [*1933*] Congressional Report [*pp. 32-33*], we quote from it:

> 'The communists for years have looked hopefully toward the Negro residents of the United States as an element whom they might gain recruits for the Communist Party. [The author's paternal grandparents were cardcarrying

communists who entertained Black communists in their home and together sang the Soviet National Anthem in the 1930s.] Work among the Negroes is considered one of the major activities of the party.

Up until this time, the communist effort to interest and line up the Negroes in this country has not met with great success [as of 1933], although a considerable number of Negroes employed in the [primarily anti-Black, Roman Catholic] Northern industrial centers have joined the movement [as Northern Blacks would later join the pro-communist, pro-Castro, anti-Jew, anti-WASP, anti-Reformation, anti-AV1611 Bible, Black Nation of Islam].

In the [primarily Bible-reading Protestant and Baptist] South, efforts among the Negroes have not been very fruitful [as Southern Blacks would later refuse to join the Masonic Black Nation of Islam secretly affiliated (according to the late **Malcolm X**) with the Masonic Ku Klux Klan, the leadership of both groups being tied to the Pope's Masonic/SMOM FBI], although some headway has been made in certain sections.

The [Jesuit Order's Church of the] Communist Party [of which the Bible-rejecting **Martin "Lucifer" King, Jr.,** was a member] has a Negro work department and a national Negro organizer [as all Labor Unions are pro-communist and controlled by the Pope's Mafia]. This special department extends down through all communist units, including the District, the section, and finally to each unit or nucleus, with a responsible director.

The tasks of the communists among the Negro workers is to bring about class consciousness [for which reason most American Blacks are socialistcommunist, NAACP Democrats expecting the government to do what they should do for themselves], and to crystallize this in independent class political action against the capitalist class [in fact, against the free enterprise White Protestant Middle Class, as the rich, Jesuit-controlled, White, corporate, cartel-capitalists always finance communism]; to take every possible advantage of occurrences [White-on-Black crime but never the daily, forbidden-to-report, Black-on White crime now inundating the nation] and conditions [poor housing, job discrimination, oppressive segregation, etc.] that will tend to develop race feeling [anti-White race feeling] with the view of utilizing racial antagonism [intended to erupt into race riots and a future race war justifying Popish martial law and more priest-authored legislation—such as the **1964 Civil Rights Act**—further centralizing irreversible, absolute power in Washington, D.C.].

At every opportunity the attempt is made to stir up trouble between the White and Negro races [which racial antagonism is continually put upon all White people, without regard to any distinctions between Roman Catholic and Protestant, by the **Jesuit Theater** in Hollywood via such movies as Roots, Mississippi Burning, To Kill A Mockingbird, etc.].

> The Negroes are made to believe that the communists practice complete racial and social equality [which pseudo equality can only be enforced at the barrel of a Federal gun under the color of Federal law] and only when a communist Government is set up in the United States will the Negroes obtain equality and freedom from exploitation from the 'White bosses' [which government will then enforce Black, and now Latino/Hispanic Roman Catholic, "affirmative action" supremacy to the detriment of all Whites, thereby **cunningly uniting** White Protestants and White Roman Catholics against a mutual "Communist" or "Islamic" Black enemy.
>
> Pursuant to the Second Vatican Council (1962-1965) the Protestant "separated brethren" will submit to the absolute Temporal Power of the Pope of Rome via a fascist, Jesuit-controlled, American military dictator who will then provide "the Final Solution to the Racial Question"]; and, in order to attract and impress the Negro, the communists make a point of encouraging mixed social functions where White women communists dance with Negro men, and White men communists dance with Negro women [which goal was realized using the Vatican-financed, race-mixing, Africanizing, "Rock and Roll" music industry for the last fifty years].
>
> It is openly advocated that there must be complete social and racial equality between the Whites and Negroes even to the extent of intermarriage [which religious dogma of "universal racial equality" would ultimately be taught, legally enacted into State and Federal Codes and then savagely enforced upon every public corporate institution residing within the United States today. Anything contrary to this religious socialist-communist dogma (remember the popular pro-football commentator "Jimmy the Greek") would result in the immediate reprimand, resignation or dismissal of the social "heretic" from any public or private corporate position].' " {43} [Emphasis added]

(Dear truth-seeker, do you now understand that the entire CFR-controlled government of the Pope's **"Holy Roman" Fourteenth Amendment American Empire** is entirely Socialist-Communist? Do you now grasp why the Order has enforced **Black Supremacy** in not only professional Sports (football, baseball and basketball) but also within the Entertainment industry? Do you now understand why the "music" of the most recent 2004 Democratic National Convention, even though hosted in the White Roman Catholic city of Boston, was entirely dominated by Blacks? Do you now understand why *Hollywood*—**the Jesuit Theatre**—is constantly shoving race-mixing and interracial marriages down America's throat? For the last fifty years the "**Lucepress**," controlled by the **Cardinal's Council on Foreign Relations in New York City**, has gone to every extreme to intimidate White and Black people into practicing this sin against the risen Son of God! They have branded us Whites as "*haters of the Black race,*" describing us with newly defined words such as "*racist*" and "*prejudice*" (basically

non-hateful terms), if we do not consent to the Order's socialist-communist program of forced integration, amalgamation and miscegenation.

Did not **Nehemiah**, the man of God furiously rebuke his own Jewish people for race-mixing, forcing them to put away their foreign wives (***Nehemiah 13:23-31***)? Did not Jesus the Messiah command his disciples, when sent out to preach the good news that the Davidic kingdom of heaven was about to be established on earth, not to enter into any city of the **Samaritans** (***Matthew 10:5***)—*the racially half Jews?!!*)

The Jesuits now sat on top of the ruin of George Washington's Protestant Republic. America had experienced her atheistic French Revolution. The Radical "Red" Republicans, led by **Sumner** and **Stevens**, were like the Jacobins led by **Robespierre** and **Danton**. **Archbishop Hughes**, defending the **Temporal Power** of the Pope, had visited Europe and Rome in support of the North during 1861-62 at the request of **Lincoln** and **Seward**. After the war, **Hughes** was recommended to **Pius IX** for a Cardinal's red hat by the Radical Red Republicans! Brigands **Grant** and **Sherman** had led their monster armies, composed of a large number of Irish Roman Catholic and foreign banditti, on a campaign of rapine, plunder and mass-destruction, utterly disgracing the noble art of arms. While **Sherman's Crusaders** were burning the Protestant cities of Atlanta, Georgia and Columbia, South Carolina to the ground, the honorable Baptist and Confederate **General Jubal Early** had ordered his men to put out a large fire in Wrightsville, Pennsylvania. (The fire had been set by the inhabitants of Columbia, Pennsylvania, as they had burned the bridge spanning the Susquehanna River in seeking to prevent the Confederates from crossing.)

America, more so than France, lay in ruins as nearly *seven hundred thousand* of her sons had died, according to the Civil War Museum in Harrisburg, Pennsylvania. The bloody Jesuit Oath had been obeyed once again with the death of "accursed heretics" in accordance with the Council of Trent. **Margaret Mitchell**, the author of America's greatest novel, *Gone With the Wind*, captures the tragedy of this moment with a poem written on the back of a Confederate Note:

"Representing nothing on God's earth now
and naught in the waters below it—
As the pledge of a nation that's passed away
Keep it, dear friend, and show it.

Show it to those who will lend an ear
To the tale this trifle will tell
Of Liberty, born of patriot's dream,
Of a storm-cradled nation that fell." *{44}*

> The Jesuits were now the secret masters of the United States. They had restored absolutism to France with a coup d'etat in 1852, resulting in the dictatorship of **Napoleon III.** But in the United States they were careful to institute a very deceptive form of absolutism, via a coup d'etat known as the **Fourteenth Amendment.** This amendment would create the consolidation of the States into the **"Holy Roman" American Empire of the Twentieth Century.** And it was predominantly the Protestant-Calvinist people of the South, with no help from any foreign government including England, France, Spain, Germany, Russia or the Papacy, who fought the Holy Alliance's predominantly Irish Roman Catholic people inhabiting the cities of North in seeking to prevent the establishment of the dreaded, centralized American Empire. For these **Protestant Calvinists**, in seeking to prevent the Pope from ruling the world once again as in the Dark Ages, did ". . . look to the Federative System, between Free [Sovereign and Independent] Democratic States, as the surest means of saving Mankind from ultimate universal Monarchial Rule." {45} [Emphasis added]

With the destruction of the righteous and noble people of the Protestant and Baptist Calvinist South (along with many "liberal" Roman Catholics), the Roman Catholic and apostate Protestant and Baptist people of the North enslaved themselves to the Jesuits in Washington, D.C. The Sons of Loyola, using their "Republicans" as they had used their "Jacobins" in France, raised a huge "Grand Army," like that of Napoleon's, which during the Twentieth Century would be used to restore the Pope's **Temporal Power** around the world after it had destroyed the **Shemitic Native American Indian Nations** in the West. (When the Jesuits create an Empire there is first always "ethnic cleansing.") Again, **Robert L. Dabney**, in foreseeing the overthrow of Europe's Monarchs, wrote of this new Jesuit power:

> "History will some day place the position of these Confederate States, in this high argument, in the clearest light of her glory. The cause they undertook to defend was that of regulated, constitutional liberty, and of fidelity to law and covenants, against the licentious violence of physical power. The assumptions they resisted were precisely those of that radical democracy [socialist-communism], which deluged Europe with blood at the close of the eighteenth century [the French Revolution and Napoleonic Wars], and which shook its thrones again in the convulsions of 1848 [the Second French Revolution]. . . . This power . . . at the beginning of the century, had transferred its immediate designs across the Atlantic, was consolidating itself anew in the Northern States of America, with a wealth, an organization, an audacity, an extent, to which it never aspired in the lands of its birth, and was preparing to make the United States, after crushing all law there under its brute will, the fulcrum whence they should extend their lever to upheave every legitimate throne

[except England's] in the Old World [during the Twentieth Century]." {46} [Emphasis added]

Meanwhile in Rome, the Jesuit General, in anticipating the victory of the Northern Army, caused his servant, **Pope Pius IX**, to erect the Jesuits' American College in 1864. We read:

> "The pontificate of **Pio Nono** is likely to become historical from two circumstances, possibly three—the flight of Gaeta [after a Jesuit-controlled assassin, sent by Masonic **Giuseppe Mazzini**, murdered the Pope's "liberal" reforming officer, **Pellegrini Rossi**], the promulgation of the Immaculate Conception, and, peradventure, the dismemberment of the ecclesiastical territories. Besides this [in seeking to revive the use of the guillotine according to the Protestant, Bible-believing, Reformation historian, **James A. Wylie**, which portable guillotines are presently in storage throughout North America in reserve for future use], I know of nothing in his administration that can claim a place in history, except it may be that he has erected a college in Rome, for the special benefit of American youth." {47}

And why? It was to train future American priests to rule the **American Empire** through *both* political parties, democratic and republican. One young *Irish American* trained by Jesuits at Fordham University in New York, further trained by Jesuits at the American College in Rome to be the most powerful Roman Catholic Archbishop in American history controlling both the Central Intelligence Agency and the Federal Bureau of Investigation, was none other than "**the American Pope**," the dark mastermind behind the Kennedy assassination and sin-hardened sodomite, **Francis Cardinal Spellman!**

Meanwhile in **Mexico**, shortly before our American "Civil War" broke out in 1861, that oppressed nation, plagued with dictators and revolts for nearly forty years, finally began to enjoy the wonderful taste of free, "*liberal*" government, so condemned by the Jesuits' evil **Council of Trent**. The great pro-Protestant, "condemned liberal" and inspiration of the Mexican people, **Benito Pablo Juarez**, was proclaimed President upon his triumphal entry into the capital in 1860. For three long years the **War of Reform**, ignited by the suspension of the liberal Constitution so hated by the Jesuits, had raged between the Jesuit tyranny of **General Ignacio Comonfort** (named after Ignatius Loyola) and the liberals led by **Juarez**.

And now, with the sweet taste of victory, the risen Son of God having answered their prayers, our hero, **Benito Juarez**, removed the millstone from around the neck of his beloved people, it having been ruthlessly fastened by the heartless Sons of Loyola. *The first thing he did* was to break the financial and political power

of the Jesuit General's soon-to-be *infallible* **Pope Pius IX**, along with his **Hierarchy** and **Clergy** manning his worldwide colossus of wealth—**the Vatican Empire**—by:

> **1. Suspending** for two years all payments on public debts of every kind; since, they were owed to the Masonic banking agents of the Vatican;
> **2. Declaring** marriage a civil contract and not a privilege granted by the Pope; **3. Suppressing** celibacy and the Inquisition's ecclesiastical courts;
> **4. Confiscating** the Pope's Church property valued at over one hundred million silver dollars and over one third (thirty-five percent) of Mexico's choicest lands and holdings;
> **5. Separating** the Roman Catholic Church government, with its Pope, Hierarchy and Jesuits, from the government, *having expelled the Archbishop of Mexico!*

We read further on the condition of Mexico both before and after the arrival of the intrepid and courageous **Benito Juarez**. Both brilliant and godly, Protestant Bible-believer **J. Scott Carr** writes in his *The Devil in Robes; Or, The Sin of Priests*:

> "Look at Mexico, a country less known to the people of the United States than is any State in Europe. Romanism had full swing [as now in America]. As a result, ignorance was the rule [as now in America with the destruction of the historically Bible-based, Protestant founded, public common schools]. Crime was unchecked [as in America today]. To virtue the people were strangers [as in America today]. To poverty, degradation, to criminal living they were to the manor born [as are the majority of the world's Blacks]. . . . Romanism had eaten out the life of the nation [as in America today]. The people saw it. When the uprising for liberty came, the Roman-Catholic Church stood across the track, and went down because of the triumph of free thought. The invasion of the home by the priesthood had despoiled it. The rule of the priesthood had impoverished the people [as in America today via the Pope's CFR and Federal Reserve Bank]. The church held property to the amount of three hundred million [silver] dollars, and derived a revenue of over twenty-two millions, or more than the aggregate of all the revenues which the State derived from its customs and internal taxes. . . .
>
> **Louis Napoleon** desired to found a Latin empire on this Western continent, making Mexico its capital . . . The Pope, the Roman Catholic Church, and every lover of despotism in the world, was with him. Against him were the lovers of liberty and the haters of Romanism in Mexico, led by **Benito Juarez**, a Zapotec Indian, a race that was of the mountainous portions of the country, and who had never been fully conquered by the Spainards. . . . Maximilian of Austria was, by the power of the Papal Church, installed as emperor. . . . he was an absolutist, and in devotion to the Roman-Catholic Church as an extremist to the point of fanaticism. . . . seen in his . . . proclamation and execution of an

order (which subsequently cost Maximilian his own life), that all republican officers taken prisoners in battle by the imperialists should be summarily executed as bandits. . . . As the overthrow of the [Southern Confederate] rebellion in 1865 made it certain that Louis Napoleon and his Latin empire must seek safety in flight (at any rate must turn from the Western continent), the French forces were withdrawn from Mexico. Maximilian should have gone with them. The Church party persuaded him to remain, pledging him their support. Maximilian returned to the City of Mexico, and went to his doom. The republican forces triumphed over despotism, Maximilian was executed and **Benito Juarez** became president of the republic.

What did he find? This: the Church had despoiled Mexico of hope, of honor, of faith, of religion [just as it has done to us Americans as of 2007]; Romanism must get out of the way, that the republic might live. Get out of the way it did. The entire property of the Church was confiscated to the use of the state. 'Every convent, monastic institution, or religious house was closed up, and devoted to secular uses.' Streets were dug through the foundations; and then and there the inquisitorial hate, as it wreaked its vengeance upon hapless victims, was uncovered. Walled-up graves, dungeons, and horrid implements of torture, were revealed. Romanism in Mexico was the same as Romanism in Rome and everywhere. It is as bad as it can be, wherever opportunity is furnished it to exchange freedom for despotism, education for ignorance and superstition for [Protestant and Baptist-Calvinist AV1611 Bible-based] Christianity.

Mexico had more than enough homes wrecked, of property grasped, of the people being tyrannized by it; hence the members of every religious society, from **the Jesuits** to **the Sisters of Charity** who served in the hospitals, or taught in the schools, **were banished** and **summarily sent out of the country**. [Praise God!] As a result, no convent or monastery now openly exists in Mexico [as of 1900]; and no priest, or sister, or any ecclesiastic can walk the streets in any distinctive costume, or take part in any religious parade or procession; and this in towns and cities where twenty years ago or less, the life of a foreigner or skeptic who did not promptly kneel in the street at the 'procession of the host' was imperiled. . . .

All those rites, furthermore, which the Catholic Church has always classed as among her holy sacraments and exclusive privileges, and the possession of which has constituted the chief source of her power over society, are also now regulated by civil law. The civil authority registers births, performs the marriage ceremony, and provides for the burial of the dead; and while the marriage ceremonies are not prohibited to those who desire them, they are legally superfluous and alone have no validity. The achievement was as momentous to Mexico as was the abolition of slavery to the United States.

> Romanism was worse to Mexico morally, financially, and intellectually, then was [abusive] slavery to the Republic of the United States. . . . Is it not possible that Americans will yet strip Rome in the United States, and leave her naked among her enemies? It will be done as soon as [White American] freemen comprehend her true character." {48} [Emphasis added]

Dear truth-seeker, for the first time in the history of our southern neighbor, the **Temporal Power** of the Papal-Caesar had been broken. Juarez upheld the Constitution of 1857, which guaranteed freedom of speech and freedom of the press so condemned by the Jesuits' evil Council of Trent.

Praise God! **Behold the man!!**

Is it any wonder that we Americans have heard nothing of this mighty man of valor in our schools, both public and private? We Americans, in two hundred years, *have never had such a hero as this!!!* He's a Mexican **Oliver Cromwell**! **Wow**!!

(Ironically, "Benito" Mussolini was named after "Benito" Juarez, the Duce being an abject tool of the Order, betraying his own Italian people into the hands of **Pope Pius XII**, the creator of Adolf Hitler, Martin Bormann, Heinrich Himmler, Heinrich Mueller, Josef Mengele and the Nazi Third Reich. This most evil of Popes, to whom "Benito" Mussolini restored the **Temporal Power**, used Himmler's SS Chief of Staff, Karl Wolff to deport all the Jews of the Papacy's Roman ghetto to Auschwitz.)

Juarez's expulsion of the Order brought blessing to Mexico, that beautiful land having been downtrodden by the Papacy for centuries. Finally the sun would rise on our southern neighbor thanks to aid from American patriots and the devout nationalism of one astounding man, **Benito Pablo Juarez**. We read:

> **"Since Mexico has become a republic and the Roman political Jesuits have been driven out, we are informed that the nation has more than doubled in wealth and prosperity."** {49} [Emphasis added]

Ah, dear truth-seeker, these wonderful works of righteousness never go unresisted by the Devil and his shogun Priest-King, the ***Black Pope***. With their "Holy Alliance" of European despots, England, France and Spain invaded. Our hero, **Juarez**, fled the capital for his life, while the Austrian archduke **Ferdinand Maximilian**—the tool of the Jesuits' **Napoleon III** of France—was made Mexico's absolutist Emperor in 1864. After three years of stout Mexican resistance, coupled with **Abraham Lincoln's** enforcement of the **Monroe Doctrine**, Juarez prevailed, ordering the righteous execution of the Austrian usurper in 1867. *This further infuriated the suppressed Jesuits!* For five more years **Benito Juarez** remained

President, pursuing his "liberal," anti-**Council of Trent** policies, until he died at his desk in the National Palace. Low-level Freemason Benito Juarez—"the Savior of Mexico"—was slipped *the poison cup* and *five of his dear sons* never lived to see adult life! In retrospect, the risen Son of God chose to deliver the Mexican people from centuries of papal tyranny, accounting them worthy of the liberty for which they had endured so much suffering and shed so much blood. Prior to the presidency of Juarez, **General Comonfort** *had suppressed the Jesuits on June 5, 1856!* On July 12, 1859, the Reform Laws, or rather "**the Juarez Laws**," forever expelled the Jesuits and all religious brotherhoods from our hero's beloved Mexico. Praise God!

Little did the Mexican people know *they would pay dearly for this!* Three years later **General Porfirio Diaz** would come to power who in turn would restore the Jesuits. This merciless, military dictator would then rule Mexico with an iron fist, faithfully serving the Society of Jesus for over thirty years (from 1876 to 1911).

During the ensuing two decades of revolution, the Sons of Loyola would bring their **Second Thirty Years' War** into Mexico resulting in over *one million deaths!* With the people striking back, in 1924 President **Plutarco Calles** forbad all Catholic teaching congregations *including the Jesuits*. In 1927, Jesuit **Michael Augustine Pro** was executed after an attempted assassination of **Alvaro Obregon**. But the Order would have its way when, in 1928, President Obregon, Mexico's second Juarez, received *"the leaden bullet"* by a Jesuit-sent assassin, **Jose de Leon Toral**.

Dear truth-seeker, by 1945 Mexico would be completely in the hands of the Company's ***Black Pope***. Today, over sixty years later, our southern neighbor has been reduced to a coolie nation with absolutism, crime, poverty and misery reigning supreme. In the midst of this disgraceful, modern day **Jesuit Reduction** thrives a multi trillion-dollar drug trade having absorbed every ruler of the land subject to the ***Black Pope***'s "Holy Roman" American Empire. One such ruler is **Governor Felipe Gonzales** of Aguascalientes. And wouldn't you know it, Governor Gonzales is one of **Archbishop Edward Egan's** most faithful and obedient **Knights of Columbus**!

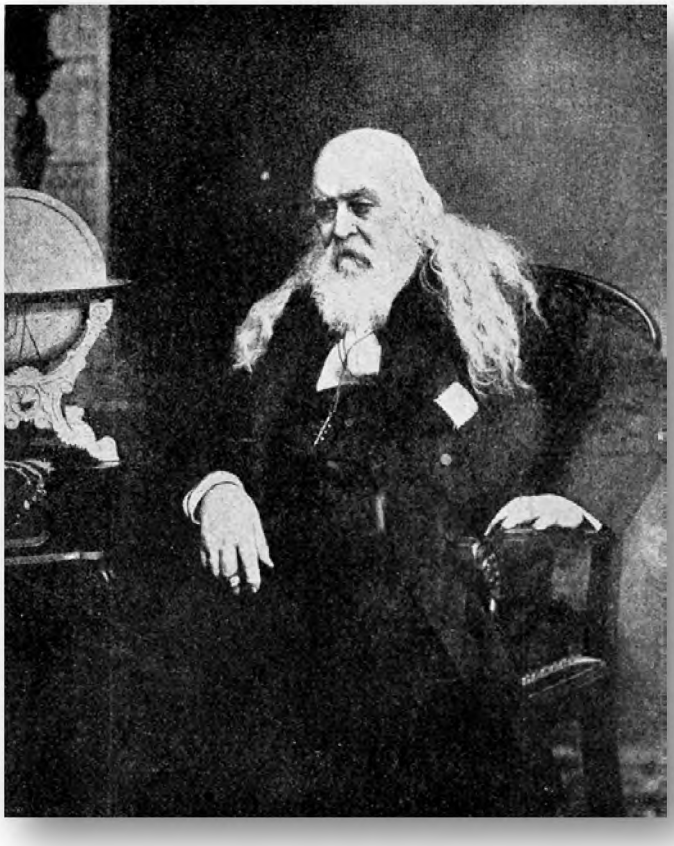
Now the Company, in exploiting its" Mexican Agitation," is bringing millions of illegal aliens over our Southern border using Presidents **Vicente Fox** and **George W. Bush**. The Order's Department of Homeland Security will be used to "solve the problem" headed by its Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor, the Jewish **Michael Chertoff**.

Freemason James Buchanan (1791 – 1868), 1860 #163

15th President of these United States of America, 1857 – 1861

At first a Federalist and witnessing the alarming centralizing tendencies of the party, James Buchanan switched to Jefferson's Democratic Party and became a great admirer of President Andrew Jackson who had declared the AV1611 Bible of the risen Son of God's Protestant Reformation to be the bedrock upon which George Washington's Republic rested. As a Democrat and an advocate of the rights of the States not expressly delegated to the Federal government by the Constitution, President Buchanan refused to make war on the Southern States threatening to leave the Union. Like John F. Kennedy seeking to end Cardinal Spellman's War in Vietnam, he blamed Southern secession on the radical Red/Black Republican Northern abolitionists and refused to ignite Archbishop Hughes' War Between the States, as he opposed the conspiracy of Prince Metternich's Holy Alliance. Therefore, on the 23rd of February 1857 at the Order's National Hotel in Washington, D.C., the President and his Northern men were poisoned with arsenic sprinkled in their tea. Thirty-eight people died as the Order fulfilled its bloody Oath once again. But Buchanan survived and toward the end of his Presidency, on January 5, 1861, he sent a merchant steamer called the "Star of the West" to reinforce Fort Sumter, it carrying "troops and foodstuffs." This act ignited the Jesuits' "American Civil War."

Photograph of James Buchanan, purchased by Author from Wheatland Mansion, Lancaster, Pennsylvania.



Sovereign Grand Commander Albert Pike, 1809 – 1891 #164

- Episcopalian "Christian" According to 33º Jim Tresner, MIT Univ.
- Independent Order of the Oddfellows; Knight Templar
- Ancient and Accepted Scottish-Rite Freemason
- Sovereign Grand Inspector General, 33rd Degree
- Grand Commander, Supreme Council of the 33rd Degree
- Southern Jurisdiction, Charleston, USA, 1859 – 1891
- Palladium Rite; Its Jesuit Masters Ruling All Masonic Bodies
- Sovereign Pontiff of Universal Freemasonry, 1870
- American Counterpart of Europe's Masonic Giuseppe Mazzini
- Wearing the Symbol of Baphomet Around his Neck

Morals and Dogma, Albert Pike, (Charleston: L. H. Jenkins, Inc., 1871).

Sovereign Grand Commander Albert Pike, 1809 – 1891

This Luciferian, ex-Confederate General and most powerful Freemason in North America was a member of the first White Ku Klux Klan founded in 1866 by the fearless and gallant ex-Confederate General and ex-Freemason, Nathan Bedford Forrest, the War's greatest Cavalry commander. Pike, a secret Jesuit Coadjutor and murderer of White Protestants,

was an organizer for the KKK in Arkansas after Forrest appointed him "Grand Dragon" of the region. With the Klan disbanded by Forrest in 1869 after the "ratification" of the Papal Caesar's Fourteenth Amendment (1868), Pike maintained ties with existing Klansmen while he remained a Masonic brother to his contemporary occultist Karl Marx.

In 1915 Pike's Masonic Southern descendants would found the hatefully White racist, anti-Jew, openly anti-Roman Catholic, pro-Protestant, Knights of the Ku Klux Klan several years after anti-Jesuit, Masonic German Jesuit Coadjutor Adolf Josef Lanz founded his hatefully White racist, anti-Jew, pro-Protestant Order of the New Templars in 1900—one of the Masonic foundations for the Jesuit General's Nazi Third Reich. Pike's new KKK would be used by the Order to unite apostate Protestants and Baptists against Roman Catholic immigrants while spreading hatred between Whites and Blacks in both the North and the South via abashment, theft, rapine and murderous lynchings: these agent provocateurs would create the legitimate grievances necessary for the Company to launch its Masonic Civil Rights Movement intended to bring about its "Racial Program for the Twentieth Century"—the amalgamation of both races purposed to destroy White Anglo-Saxon Protestants of North America. Using Southern lodge-rooms the Order had created grievances whereby the Protestants of the South were drawn into "the Civil War" during which war of annihilation they were betrayed by leaders beholden to the fear of death by Masonic, oath-bound masters secretly subordinate to the Jesuit General in Rome. After the failed War of Southern Independence fought by the White Protestant peoples of the South, the victorious Jesuits finished erecting two of their despicable idols in celebration of the **Black Pope**'s newly created "Holy Roman" 14th Amendment American Empire. They were the Washington Monument (1885) and the Statue of Liberty (1886), it having been designed by the Roman Catholic French Freemason, Frederic Auguste Bartholdi and formally received by the Jesuit-ruled mayor of New York, Knight of Malta William R. Grace. Pike also spoke of the Invisible Empire's plan to ignite three World Wars, the first to be fought in Europe preparing the land of Canaan for the Lord's beloved Hebrew/Jewish/Israelitic people; the second to be a continuation in preparing the people for the land via the Pope's Knight of Malta-led Nazi Fascist/Masonic Labor Zionist Eurasian Jewish Holocaust; and the third to be fought in the Middle East involving the destruction of the Mosques on Jerusalem's Temple Mount and the rebuilding of Solomon's Temple as well as the ancient commercial treasure city of Babylon!

This will come to pass as Rome continues to rule both sides of every conflict.

Albert Pike, Judiciary Square, Washington, D.C., 2000 #165

Scottish Rite Temple, Supreme Council, Washington, D.C., 2000
#166

The Ugly Truth About the ADL, (Washington, D.C., Executive Intelligence Review, 1992).

Understanding the Times, Volume One: How Satan Turned America Against God, William P. Grady, (Knoxville, Tennessee: Grady Publications, Inc., 2005).

Freemason Benito Pablo Juarez, 1806 – 1872 #167

President and Pro-Protestant Reformer of Mexico, 1857 – 1872

This full-blooded native Zapotec Indian is Mexico's greatest patriot, Civil War commander and finest statesman of integrity, ability and undying determination in his quest to make his beloved country a nation among nations. Having studied for the priesthood as a young man, he became the most dreaded enemy of the Society of Jesus while hating the Temporal Power of the Papal Caesar in Rome.

He exiled the Archbishop of Mexico along with five Bishops, confiscated all of the Pope's Church property composing the finest lands of his Nation, expelled the Spanish ambassador, banished every Popish religious society from the Jesuits to the Sisters of Charity, and hated Prince Metternich's Holy Alliance. He enforced the "liberal" Constitution of 1857 securing the Protestant rights of freedom of conscience and freedom of the press, utterly condemned by the **Black Pope**'s bloody Council of Trent. He sought to establish a Middle Class and repudiated the National Debt. In 1867 he rightly executed Mexico's usurper and tyrant, Ferdinand Maximilian, of the Company's popish House of Hapsburg, sent by France's Napoleon III, further outraging the Jesuits! For boldly resisting the Pope's Temporal Power over Mexico, Benito Juarez became a "rebel king" and therefore a "tyrant" according to the Satanic doctrines of the Spanish Jesuit, Francisco Suarez. In 1872 he died at his desk, a victim of "the poison cup."

http://benito-juarez.alumnosonline.com/fotos/benito-juarez.html

Lt. General Thomas J. "Stonewall" Jackson (1824 – 1863), 1863 #168

Commander, Second Corps; Army of Northern Virginia, C.S.A.

Defender of the Right of the Sovereign State of Virginia to Secede Born-Again Slaveholder; White Scotch-Irish Presbyterian Calvinist Evangelistic English Authorized Version of 1611 Bible-Believer Religious Anti-Papal "Heretic" and Political "Liberal" "Accursed" and Condemned by the Jesuit Order's Council of Trent

www.sonofthesouth.net/leefoundation/Confederate_Generals

Lieutenant General
Thomas Jonathan "Stonewall" Jackson, C.S.A.

These few words fail us in attempting to describe the life of our most beloved and universally respected Man of God, the model example of Southern manhood for nearly the last 150 years. Of Scotch-Irish stock, the aristocratic Jackson family produced a host of doctors, lawyers and statesmen. Jonathan Jackson, the General's father, was a Counselor-at-law upon whom his wife and four children depended. But the General lost both his father and a sister at the age of three, dying of a fever. With no means of support, a Masonic lodge, of which Jonathan was an officer, "gave to the widow a little cottage of a single room." How ominous and yet providential!

Our hero would begin childhood with his mother, *a widow,* in a one-room cottage due to the benevolence of a Mason; yet, as a father, he would die in a one-room cottage leaving *his widow and child* due to the violence of a Mason—in secret service to the Jesuit Order! The General's mother was a Methodist, he receiving his first instruction about the Savior from her readings of the Word of God. Like Oliver Cromwell and George Washington

before him, the tender heart of the General can be traced to his godly mother, after whom he would name his daughter. Julia Jackson remarried, but died in childbirth leaving the General *orphaned* at the age of seven. At eight, Thomas resolutely left his guardians to be raised by his Uncle Cummins until he entered West Point in 1842. Graduating 17th in his class, Lt. Jackson wrote a personal code of behavior titled, "Maxims," the most important rule being "YOU MAY BE WHATEVER YOU RESOLVE TO BE." By these principles and obedience to the Word of God, the fame of Jackson would fill two hemispheres "for every quality which is great and good." During the war with Mexico, Jackson distinguished himself for gallantry when nearly forced to retreat, showing his commanding genius.

After duty in Mexico where he learned Spanish, Major Jackson was elected to teach at Virginia Military Institute in 1851, when he also was accepted into the Presbyterian Church, until he took his commission in defense of the South in 1861. The General's epic fame was born out of his brilliant defense of the Shenandoah Valley of Virginia, routing five Federal Generals in quick succession giving all glory to God. Stonewall rightly sought to destroy Lincoln's Army but General Lee fought President Davis' defensive war, resulting in the ultimate annihilation of White Protestant Virginia and the South.

Four times Jackson planned to destroy the Northern invaders; Lee, the traitor, forbade it. The fifth opportunity arose at Chancellorsville. But Generals Lee and Hooker, controlled by the Company, had arranged an ambush for Stonewall —overseen by General A. P. Hill! When it failed, Lee *ordered* Major Dr. Hunter McGuire to take Jackson to Guinea's Station. Away from the Chandler house in a one-room cottage, Masonic McGuire gave Jackson, the "accursed heretic," the Order's "poison cup." This last photo of the General was taken by his wife on Thursday afternoon, May 7, 1863, with the loss of his left arm and after his first "poison cup" the night before. Three days later our blessed hero was dead!

Freemason Dr. Hunter Holmes McGuire, M.D., L.L.D., 1835 – 1900 #169
Major, Second Corps, Army of Northern Virginia, C.S.A.

Murderer of Lieut. General Thomas J. "Stonewall" Jackson

Ah, dear truth-seeker, the above photo was taken in mid-May, no more than a week after the death of General Jackson. Look carefully! Can you see the guilt in the assassin's eyes? His telltale heart betrays his villainy! For in the bond of friendship, he slipped our beloved Stonewall Jackson the Jesuit "poison cup" at least twice, maybe thrice! In the providence of the risen Son of the Most High, this blue-eyed, White devil was properly named—"Hunter!" Indeed he was a hunter; this is the infamous twenty-seven year old murderer, Masonic McGuire!

Born in Winchester, Virginia in the Shenandoah Valley, his father was a wellknown eye surgeon, Dr. Hughes Holmes. A book-wormed loner at the age of twenty, he graduated from his father's Winchester Medical College in 1855. The following year, the Hunter entered Thomas Jefferson Medical College in Philadelphia. Upon his return home due to sickness, he became a professor of anatomy at the College, then only twenty-two. Later, he returned to the College in Philadelphia, the Order busily populating the city with Irish Catholics fleeing Queen Victoria's Jesuit-controlled Second Irish Massacre only to be used as mercenaries in the coming War Between the States. In the Hunter, the Order saw a potential tool for treating Southern Generals on the coming fields of battle.

The Company, having poisoned General Cromwell after the Puritan Revolution, General Washington after the American Revolution, and Emperor Bonaparte after Waterloo, knew that in the hands of a doctor was the life and death of an enemy. Pursuant to the Order's centuries-old policy in controlling both warring factions, if any Southern General would not "play ball" but in fact sought to win, Masonic McGuire, "like a stick in the hand of an old man," could eliminate the adversary. Upon a secret order, the Hunter struck his prey, General Jackson! http://members.aol.com/CWSurgeon0/introtohunter.html

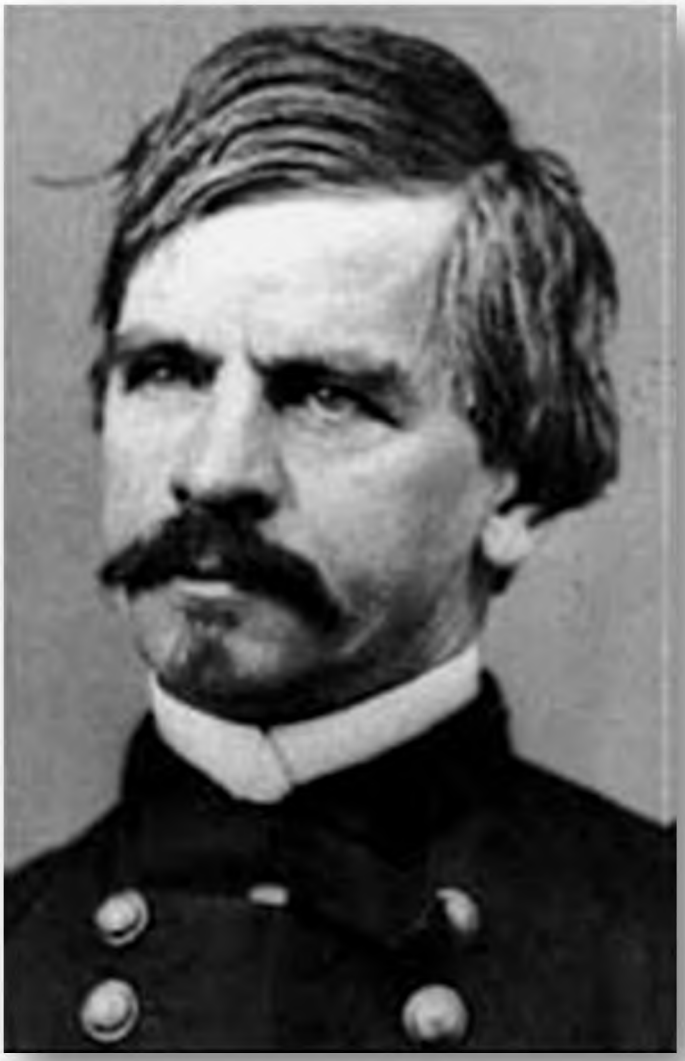
McGuire; Reunion at the Chancellorsville Battlefield, 1884 #170

In remembrance of the death of Stonewall Jackson, veterans met for a reunion in 1884. Above, a boulder marked the spot where Jackson was wounded on May 2, 1863. After Lee's failed ambush overseen by General A. P. Hill, Jackson was committed into the care of Masonic McGuire—the youngest conspirator of all.

Upon the Hunter poisoning Stonewall, while alone with the General through five nights in a one-room cottage, he went on to poison another Man of God—a preacher and one of Jackson's favorites—Colonel Sandie Pendelton. With the defeat of General Early at Waynesboro in 1865, McGuire attempted an escape but was arrested by a Federal cavalryman. Upon giving the Masonic "grand hailing sign of distress," a Masonic Federal officer rode up and quickly yelled, "This is my prisoner!" McGuire was then turned over to Jesuit Pierre De Smet's Roman Catholic Coadjutor, General Philip Sheridan. For a job quite well done, the Hunter was paroled. After the war he founded his own hospital and, in 1892, became the President of the American Medical Association—the Order's Holy Office of the Inquisition in North America for more than one hundred years!

Standing, second on the right, is Lee's co-conspirator in losing the battle of Gettysburg, James Longstreet. Leaning on the rock is Federal General William S. Rosecrans. Seated, second from the left, is the Hunter, Masonic McGuire!

General James Longstreet: The Confederacy's Most Controversial Soldier, Jeffery D. Wert, (New York: Simon & Schuster, 1993).



Freemason Nathaniel P. Banks (1816 – 1894), 1864 #171

Governor of Massachusetts, 1858 - 1861
Major General of Volunteers, 1861 – 1865

Nathaniel Banks was a Northern Freemason and a Radical Red Republican. Appointed by Lincoln as Major General of Volunteers, Banks was the fourth highest-ranking officer, junior to Freemason Winfield Scott, John C. Fremont, and Freemason George B. McClellan. This appointment of a most disgusting, arrogant, unprincipled and self-seeking politician infuriated senior officers, as Banks possessed no military training or experience. Utterly routed by Stonewall Jackson during our hero's infamous Valley Campaign of 1862, Banks went on to conduct military actions into the Deep South. Commanding thirty thousand soldiers during the first months of 1863, Banks invaded Teche County of southern Louisiana and settled in fields around Grand Coteau and Sunset for a few weeks, engaging the Confederates in several small battles. It is here that we shall witness once again the treasonous and tragic subordination of Freemasonry to its master, the Jesuit Order, during America's bloodiest conflict. Nearby was a Roman Catholic Institute for the Education of Young Ladies, the Academy of the Sacred Heart. A mile and a half away was St. Charles College, the first Jesuit college to have been erected in the South. General Banks just so happened to have a daughter attending another Sacred Heart school in Manhattanville, New York. Indeed, this supposedly anti-Catholic Freemason had committed the education of his dear child to the nuns and priests of Rome! The Masonic General ensured that no harm would come to the Sacred Heart Academy or the College of the Sons of Loyola—Lincoln's future assassins! Banks went on to be defeated at Port Hudson (July 1863), and his Red River Expedition (1864) ended when he was bested by Confederate General Edmund Kirby-Smith. www.spartacus.schoolnet.co.uk/USACWbanks.htm

Jesuit College of St. Charles, Grand Coteau, Louisiana, 1838 – 1907

#172

It was here at this seemingly insignificant college, nestled in a secluded spot of southern Louisiana, that the mighty military Company of the Society of Jesus plotted the overthrow of the South and thus our Calvinist Federal Republic of George Washington's United Protestant States of America. General Banks should have burned it to the ground and arrested all the Jesuits, as they were soldiers of a foreign monarch, the **Black Pope**. Instead the Masonic General sent a detachment of cavalry to the college, summoned the Jesuit President and gave to him a certificate of "special protection of the United States" which read:

"Officers and soldiers will protect the property and persons of the Convent and College at Grand Coteau. The violation of this safeguard will be punished with death." The General then gave the Jesuits one hundred pounds of coffee, five barrels of meal, two barrels of flour, half a chest of tea, one barrel of sugar, five bags of salt, one keg of butter and a bolt of black merino wool—courtesy of the Protestant Northern peoples! Part of the college would be converted into a Novitiate in 1872, preparing future soldiers of Loyola now in command of the great cities of the South. In the providence of the risen Son of God, it was burned to the ground in 1907, only to be rebuilt two years later into a spectacular brick edifice much like the Novitiate in Wernersville, Pennsylvania. The Company continues to use its invisible, high Masonic Craft "for the greater glory of God."

Grand Coteau: The Holy Land of South Louisiana, Trent Angers, (Lafayette, Louisiana: Acadian House Publishing, 2006) pp. 39, 71.

Chapter 27
The Jesuits — **1868 – 1873**

America's Coup d'Etat
From a Reformed Calvinist Republic to a Jesuit Holy Roman Empire
The Fourteenth Amendment; Amalgamation of Races
The Slaughterhouse Cases; Abrogation of Rights

"After he [**Diabolus**] had furnished his men with armor and weapons, Diabolus addressed himself to them. 'Remember,' he said, 'I am your rightful king. You have taken an oath and entered into a covenant to be true to me and my cause. Show yourselves as brave and valiant men of Mansoul. Remember also the kindness that I always showed to you and all the wonderful things I have granted you. The **privileges, immunities,** pleasures, and honors I have given you require your loyalty to me in return. What better time to show it than when another seeks to take my dominion over you into their own hands. . . . If we can stand against this one attack, I would not doubt that, in a short time, **all the world will be ours.**' . . .

'O Mansoul, it would be wise to take heed to what you are doing in this matter. For if you yield, you will give yourselves up to another and no longer be your own. To give up yourselves to an unlimited power is the greatest folly in the world. . . . If you submit to him, you do not know which of you he will kill and which of you he will keep alive.' " {1} *[Emphasis added]*

John Bunyan, 1684
Puritan Baptist Calvinist Preacher
The Holy War

"One method of assault may be to effect in the forms of the constitution alterations which will impair the energy of the system, and thus to undermine what cannot be directly overthrown . . . But let there be no change by usurpation; for though this, in one instance, may be the instrument of good, it is the customary weapon by which free governments are destroyed." {2} [Emphasis added]

George Washington, 1796
First and Greatest President of the
United (Calvinist) States of America
Farewell Address
America's Greatest State Paper

"We cannot be too often reminded of the double character of the enemy who has gained foothold upon our shores; for although **Popery** is a religious sect, and on this ground claims toleration side by side with other religious sects, yet

Popery is also a political, a despotic system, which we must repel as altogether incompatible with the existence of freedom. I repeat it, **Popery** is a political, a despotic system which must be resisted by all true patriots." {3} [Emphasis added]

Samuel F. B. Morse, 1835
Protestant American Author-Inventor
Foreign Conspiracy Against the Liberties of the United States

"**The Papacy** is now endeavoring, by the most active and persistent efforts, to substitute an ecclesiastical government of the people—a grand **'Holy Empire'** [the Pope's "Holy Roman" Fourteenth Amendment American Empire] for this free and popular [Presbyterian/Baptist-Calvinist] republic which it has cost so much blood and treasure to establish and maintain." {4} [Emphasis added]

Judge Richard W. Thompson, 1876
Protestant 33rd Degree Freemason
Ex-Secretary, American Navy, 1877-1881
The Papacy and the Civil Power

"There is [he said] no secret about this. The object we hope to accomplish, in time, is to convert all **Pagan** nations, and all **Protestant** nations, even England with her proud Parliament and imperial sovereign. There is no secrecy in this. It is the commission of God to his church, and not a human project . . . Protestantism pretends to have discovered a great secret.

Protestantism startles our eastern borders occasionally on the intention of the Pope with regard to the Valley of the Mississippi and dreams that it has made a wonderful discovery. Not at all. Everybody should know it. Everybody should know that we have our mission to convert the world—including the inhabitants of the United States,—the people of the cities, andthe people of the country, the officers of the navy and the marines,commanders of the army, the Legislatures, the Senate, the Cabinet, the President, and all [now controlled by the CFR]!" {5} [Emphasis added]

John Hughes, 1850
Archbishop of New York
Assassin of Abraham Lincoln
The Decline of Protestantism and Its Causes

"Protestants, who had for years disregarded the warnings of **Morse** and his followers as the ravings of fanatical alarmists, now heard an acknowledged church leader [**Archbishop "Dagger John" Hughes**] freely admitting that **a Romish plot** did exist. The Pope did intend to move to the Mississippi valley; he did seek to subjugate free America." {6} [Emphasis added]

Ray Allen Billington, 1964
Pro-Vatican American Historian

The Protestant Crusade

"Whereas the spiritual foundation of America had been the **Holy Bible**, Jesuit agents polluted the land with Latin Masses, wafer gods, confession booths, pedophilic priests, statues, incense pots, idol worship, candles, rosaries, convents, holy days, prayers for the dead, bingo parlors, 'Las Vegas nights' [at "Caesar's Palace" i.e., the Pope's Vatican Palace], and numerous '**doctrines of devils.' (I Timothy 4:1)** With reference to the **King James Bible**, [ex-President] **Andrew Jackson** testified from his deathbed, 'That book, Sir, is the rock upon which our republic rests.' However, the newly-arrived [Romish] 'Christians' from Europe looked to their human infallible pope for marching orders in Protestant America.

Someone has said that a man's theology will dictate his morality. By 1850, the immigrants constituted only 11 percent of the population, but 50 percent of the nation's 27,000 criminals. One angry patriot declared, 'America has become the sewer into which the pollutions of European jails are emptied.' The standard Catholic vices of alcoholism, gambling, prostitution, etc., led to organized crime and general civil unrest. . . . Well over a century has passed since real Americans like **President Jefferson**, **Professor Morse**, **Secretary Thompson**, **Reverend Chiniquy** and **General Harris** sounded their clarion calls on Roman Catholicism. Were they right, or were they wrong? A recent study revealed that there are 141 Roman Catholics seated in Congress, comprising the largest denomination in that legislative body (more than twice as many as the second-place United Methodist total of sixty-five). With a dozen-plus Catholic governors added to these and several more in the Cabinet and Supreme Court, not to mention the thousands spread out throughout the [***Black Pope***'s] FBI, CIA, BATF and Pentagon, is it any wonder that Independent Baptist churches continue to experience persecution at every level of government [in accordance with the satanic Council of Trent]?" {7} [Emphasis added]

William P. Grady, 2005
American Independent Baptist Pastor
How Satan Turned America Against God

"If we turn to the Black races of mankind, it will be perfectly reasonable to assert that they have effected, in the countries to which they were distributed, no perceptible changes in the conditions of their environment. The Negro races inhabiting the great central belt of Africa have never shown a disposition to struggle with the forces of the natural world and to subordinate them to the purposes of life. . . . Though the country is peopled and occupied, it is in no sense possessed to the extent of mastery and dominion. . . .

On the whole, we see that the great modifying influence of man on his physical environment has been exerted most largely by the Ruddy [White] races, in their progress to the West. . . . The Black races, as we have seen, have in a still

less degree influenced the physical surroundings where they have held their career. They have simply yielded to the blind elements of the natural world, and have resisted the swirl of the forces to which they were exposed only so far as to cling to the surface of the earth and maintain thereon a precarious existence. . . . This subjective difference, as will readily be seen, has led to the scientific ascendancy of the Aryan races and to their domination over the earth [particularly in historic Bible-believing White Protestant nations]. That is, the Aryan peoples have mastered the laws of phenomena and subordinated the forces of nature so successfully as to turn them upon their environment, and to compel nature to operate against herself for the benefit of her most intelligent creature. . . .

The law is: **small brain**, little achievement; **great brain**, great achievement. It is not necessary to refer the progress of civilization to the mere physical fact of cranial growth. A more rational view is that the larger display of mental power is correlated with the size and activity of the organ by which that mental power is expressed. . . . From the foregoing schedule [of racial-cranial measurements] it will be seen that the native Australians are the lowest type of men in cranial capacity, being inferior in this respect to the Negroes by an average of eighty-four cubic centimeters. The table does not include the Hottentots as a separate study. These people, as a matter of fact, have a cranial development intermediate between the Australians and the Negroes. Again, it will be noted that the Mongoloids have an average capacity of eighty-two cubic centimeters in excess of the Negroes, while the average capacity of the Aryans is forty-four cubic centimeters above the measure of the Mongoloids." {8}[Emphasis added]

John Clark Ridpath, 1901
American Historian
"Great Races of Mankind"
Ridpath's Universal History

"And it came to pass after all thy wickedness, (woe, woe unto thee! saith the Lord GOD;) That thou hast also built unto thee an eminent place, and hast made
thee an high place in every street.
Thou hast built thy high place at every head of the way, and hast made thy beauty to be abhorred, and hast opened thy feet to every one that passed by, and multiplied thy whoredoms.
Thou hast also committed fornication with the [Black] Egyptians thy neighbors, great of flesh; and hast increased thy whoredoms, to provoke me to anger."
Behold, therefore I have stretched out my hand over thee, and have diminished thine ordinary food, and delivered thee unto the will of them that hate thee, the daughters of the Philistines, which are ashamed of thy lewd way."

Ezekiel 16:23-27

"I will say then that I am not, nor have ever been in favor of bringing about in any way the social and political equality of the white and black races . . . that I am not nor ever have been in favor of making voters or jurors of Negroes, nor of qualifying them to hold office, **nor to intermarry with white people**; and I will say in addition to this that **there is a physical difference between the white and black races which I believe will forever forbid the two races living together on terms of social and political equality**. And inasmuch as **they cannot so live**, while they do remain together **there must be the position of superior and inferior**, and I as much as any man am in favor or having **the superior position to the white race.**" {9} [Emphasis added]

Abraham Lincoln, 1858
Debate With Stephen Douglas
The Lincoln Nobody Knows

"**Your race suffers very greatly, many of them, by living among us, while ours suffers from your presence. In a word, we suffer on each side. If this be admitted, it affords a reason at least, why we should be separated** [*Biblical separation of the races*]." {10} [Emphasis added]

Abraham Lincoln, 1862
16th American President
Speaking with a Delegation of
Free Blacks at the White House
The Negro In American Civilization

"The reconstruction acts gave the **Black** the absolute right of suffrage, and disfranchised the Whites. The **Negro** was invested with absolute power, and turned loose. He selected his rulers. The entire weight of the government—an immense force—was under the misapprehension, born of the passion which then reigned [abolitionism, founded upon the Romish doctrine of universal equality of all races], thrown blindly in the **Negroes'** favor; whatever they asserted was believed; whatever they demanded was done; the ballot was given them, and all the forms established by generations of [Protestant and Baptist] **Caucasian patriots** and **jurists**, and consecrated by centuries of [Protestant and Baptist] **Caucasian blood**, were solemnly set up and solemnly followed. The **Negro** at least then selected his own rulers. The **Negro** had thus his opportunity then, if ever.

The North had put him up as a citizen against the protest of the South, and stood obliged to sustain him. What was the result? Such a riot of folly and extravagance, such a travesty of justice, such a mummery of government as was never before witnessed, save in those countries in which he had himself furnished the illustration [as in the Order's pro-Black Fourteenth Amendment America and Black-ruled South Africa today in 2007].

In Virginia, where the **Negroes** were in a numerical minority and where the prowess of the **Whites** had been but now displayed before their eyes in an impressive manner which they could not forget [the War Between the States waged by the Virginians for Protestant Constitutional Southern freedom] we escaped the inconveniences of carpet-baggism, and the Hunnycuts, Underwoods, and such vultures kept the carcass for their own picking, and were soon gorged and put to flight. But it was not so where the **Negroes** were in a large majority. In South Carolina, in Louisiana, in Mississippi, and in other Southern States there was a very carnival of riot and rapine [again, as in Fourteenth Amendment America and South Africa today!]. . . .

These statements [proving the economic, political, judicial and moral rape of the South by the freed Blacks backed by the Jesuits ruling the Red Republican Federal Government of the North via high-level Scottish Rite Freemasonry] are but fragments taken form the papers by **Mr. Hemphill, Governor Hampton,** and others, who cite the public records, and are simply bare statistics. No account has been taken of the imposition practised throughout the South during the period of **Negro** domination [truthfully portrayed in Freemason **D. W. Griffith's** silent film, The Birth Of A Nation (1915), which historical accuracy was sustained by prosegregationist, Virginian-born, **President Woodrow Wilson**]; of the vast, incredible, and wanton degradation of the Southern people by the malefactors, who, with hoards of ignorant Negroes just freed from the bonds of slavery as their instruments, trod down the once stately [Protestant and Baptist-Calvinist] South at their will. No wonder that **Governor Chamberlain,** Republican and carpet-bagger as he was, should have declared, as he did in writing to the New England Society:

*'**The civilization of the** [Presbyterian Calvinist] **Puritan and** [Protestant Anglican] **Cavalier, of the** [the Protector's Baptist-Calvinist] **Roundhead** [which Royalist term was forbidden to be used by Oliver Cromwell designating his illustrious, highly disciplined and Pslam-singing troops] **and** [French Calvinist] **Huguenot** [whose fathers had escaped **Jesuit Pere La Chaise's** Revocation of the Edict of Nantes issued by **King Louis XIV** in 1685], **is in peril** [exactly as intended by Militia of the **Black Pope** in obedience to its Jesuit Extreme Oath of Induction and Council of Trent].'*

*A survey of the field and a careful consideration of the facts have convinced me that I am within the bounds of truth, when I say that the Southern States, with the exception, perhaps, of one or two of the border States, were better off in **1868**, when reconstruction went into force, than they were in **1876**, when the carpetbag governments were finally over-thrown, and that the **eight years of Negro domination in the South** cost the South directly and indirectly more than the entire cost of the war, inclusive of the loss of values in slave property [for which colossal grand theft of slave property, no Southern slaveholder, **White** or **Black**,*

*received one penny in remuneration or any form of justifiable reparations]. I think if **Mr. Cable**, and those who accept his theorem, will study the history of the Southern States, even as written only in the statistics, taking no account, if they please, of the suffering and the humiliation of the **White race** of the South during the period in which the South was under the domination of the rulers selected by the **Negroes**, they will find that there is not so much difference between the proposition which he formulates and that which the South states, when it declares that the pending question is one of **race domination**, on which depends the future salvation of the American people [i.e., **Black Supremacy** of an amalgamated culture equals the destruction of the nation; **White Supremacy** of a segregated culture equals the preservation of the nation. Though racially true, the author utterly fails to take into account the moral and cultural differences between White, Biblereading, Protestant Calvinist nations governed by written Constitutions, over and against White, Bible-rejecting, Roman Catholic nations ruled by divine right, socialist absolutism (including fascism and communism) of the Pope and his Roman Hierarchy controlled by the Society of Jesus]." {11}*

Thomas Nelson Page, 1904
American Southern Historian
The Negro: The Southerner's Problem

"What will be the effect upon our civilization and social status, when Negro priests have become numerous, blind tools of this 'domineering power' and this 'system of intolerance,' whose priests are not allowed to marry, but are given the un-resisted and irresistible freedom of [sexually] using the imprisoned women of the cloistered convent?

Those who know the **Black man,** as a sensualist, must feel horrified at the very thought of what popery would mean to the **White people,** if the Romanist propaganda among the **Blacks** continues to be pushed [as today in Fourteenth Amendment America and South Africa]. . . . What will be the consequences to our social and religious system, when young **Negro men,** who have no wives, sit in the privacy of the confessional and listen to the avowals of sexual weakness made by passionate young [**White**] women?

What may we naturally expect to be the results, when lustful **Black priests** inquire of women about the details of marital intercourse in the nuptial bed? And when the bachelor buck of a **Negro,** because he is a priest, knows more about the wife than her husband knows? When such an embodiment of lust as the typical African, can learn at the confessional which ones among the women have been unfaithful to their husbands, who is to curb him, when he lusts after those frail wives?

It is awful to think of what popery may do against **the Whites** of the United States, in their furiously sordid ambition to 'make America Catholic.' In some

States, **the Blacks** are in the majority. Give them as many priests as the Portuguese of Lisbon had, and, in less than 100 years it would take an expert to tell a Portugee from a Niggergee. Don't flatter yourself that these Black priests will confine their functions to **Black people.** No, indeed!

Gods are Gods; and if the **White frocks** are divine, the **Black frocks** are: and the natural inclination of Sambo is to assert his 'rights.' Teach him that he is a God, and he'll act the part, just as he sees the White God do it. He will be like the colored brother at a Republican convention: his voice will be heard to say, with raucous vehemence—'I'm a Catholic, but they must treat me right, or I'll raise h__ll.'

All of us know what the politicians did for the country, when they lifted Sambo into the electorate, and put the ballot in his hand. All of us know what the Days of Reconstruction were. But infinitely more threatening to Caucasian civilization, is the aggressive movement of the Latin Church to capture the Black hosts of this Union. Wherever popery has been carried by the Italians, Spaniards, and Portuguese—into contact with **Negroes**, and **Indians**, the people have been mongrelized, debased, pillaged, and enslaved [*as in America today replete with majority savage Blacks and twenty million illegal Mexican Roman Catholic aliens*].

It was so in South America, in Central America, in Mexico, in Cuba, and in Portugal [and France, all of them mongrelized, poverty-stricken, priestridden, Roman Catholic nations].

The **Latins** have not the racial aversion to amalgamation that we **Caucasians** have always had. Therefore, the Italian secret societies which rule Roman Catholicism with a rod of iron [the Jesuit Order in particular], have no conception of the abhorrence with which we regard the social equality of the Blacks, political equality with them, and intermarriage with them. In the eyes of the Italian cardinals who domineer over the Roman Catholics of the whole world [intending to destroy the Protestant West], the Negro is as good as you. In the eyes of the Negro, he is as good as you.

Now when these **Black men** are taught by **White priests** that they are your equals: and that, in being received into the priesthood, they are better than you, what are to be the ultimate consequences? I do not address this vital question to non-Catholics only: I most earnestly implore the Catholics themselves to consider it.

When you realize that everybody, in the **Dark Ages**, had to believe as Rome commanded, or be burnt alive, and that millions of the pope's slaves believe in the same stuff, even now, you may feel, as I do, the profoundly depressing fear of another cycle of **Dark Ages** [intended to be implemented here in North America by the Counter-Reformation Society of Jesus]. This Roman Church is the same at heart that it ever was. It is craftily growing in power, and is

gradually compelling the acceptance of the Catholic censorship of news, books, plays, newspapers, magazines, and every other medium of publicity [via the Order's Rockefeller-financed Council on Foreign Relations]. If it can dictate what the people may read, it will in time mould opinion, destroy independent and dissenting propaganda, crib the mind within the rigid limits of a priest-ruled orthodoxy, close all the schools but its own, burn all books but its own, proclaim again that, 'Ignorance is the mother of devotion;' and build the scaffold, dig the dungeon, and pile the faggot for the fearless souls that will not bow to Rome. What has been done, once, can be done, again." {12} [Emphasis added]

Thomas E. Watson, 1916
U. S. Senator from Georgia, 1921-22
Ancient Civilization,
The Dark Ages in Europe,
and the Birth of Modern
Liberty and Progress

"All Catholics should exert their power to cause the Constitutions of States to be modeled to the principles of their church [socialist equality]." {13}

Pope Leo XIII, 1878
Poisoned and Revived by the Order
The Great Encyclical Letters of Leo XIII

"Allow no preeminence among your subjects. Let no man live who is wiser or better or more famous or even handsomer than the mass. Cut them all down to a level: all slaves, all ciphers [popish Social Security numbers], all nobodies, all equals. Thus Tyrants could practice, in a sense, 'democracy.' . . . An English politician remarked not long ago, 'A democracy does not want great men.' . . . And what we must realize is that 'democracy' in the diabolical sense (I'm as good as you, Being like [just] Folks, Togetherness) is the finest instrument we could possibly have for extirpating political democracies from the face of the earth [as this Cambridge University Professor, from which came the Order's "Cambridge Spy Ring," was familiar with the Jesuit Oath]. For 'democracy' or the 'democratic spirit' (diabolical sense) leads to a nation without great men, a nation mainly of subliterates, full of cocksureness which flattery breeds on ignorance, and quick to snarl or whimper at the first hint of criticism. And that is what Hell wishes every democratic people to be." {14} [Emphasis added]

C. S. Lewis, 1961
English New Age Professor and Novelist
Screwtape Proposes a Toast

The Jesuits had successfully waged a war between two sovereign nations, the **United States of America** and the **Confederate States of America**. The despots of

the Jesuits' Holy Alliance had sided with the North, and thus, the Southern people fought the world. The deceived patriots of the North fought to "save the Union" but they in fact destroyed it, and on its ruins the Jesuits, with their Freemasons, would erect a new Union—a new **United Socialist States of America**. This new nation would be a Jesuit "democratic" socialist republic with the President, as Commander-in-Chief, exercising powers of an absolute Monarch. The old Calvinistic Federal Republic of Washington would be converted into *a huge centralized Empire* with the ten planks of the Masonic *Communist Manifesto* replacing *The Ten Commandments* of Moses. In order to accomplish this, the **Constitution** had to be amended—"by hook or by crook." It would be amended in accordance with the Masonic cry of both French Revolutions. "**Liberty**" would be the *Thirteenth Amendment*. "**Equality**" would be the *Fourteenth Amendment*. "**Fraternity**" would be the *Fifteenth Amendment*. We now will examine the forced ratification of the **Fourteenth Amendment** with all its tyranny and usurpation, **as it** was the *coup d'etat.*

On July 28, 1868 the **Fourteenth Amendment** was declared to be "ratified" by the Radicals in Washington. Since 1866 the Southern States had been under *martial law* and divided into five military districts. The districts were governed by five Union Generals beholden to the Jesuits, including General **Benjamin F. Butler** known as "**Butler the Beast**." The wicked, bigoted **Thaddeus Stevens** with his "**Reconstruction Act**" of 1866 had implemented martial law. And why? Because the Southern State governments, having ratified the Thirteenth Amendment, *refused to ratify* the **Fourteenth Amendment**. So the solution of the Radicals, *to the disgrace of the Protestant ministers and people of the North*, was to suspend the lawful State governments and impose martial law (absolutism). The only way the Southern States could be re-admitted into this new "**Union of North American Socialist Republics**," thereby ending martial law, was to "ratify" this new amendment. That is called "consent at the point of a bayonet" or rather, *"forced conversion of heretics."*

Why was the **Fourteenth Amendment**, forced on the South by the Radical, Communist, Red Republican Jacobins of the North, so important to the Jesuits and their despots of Europe, including apostate Protestant **Queen Victoria** of England whose policies were dictated by her Jesuit-controlled Prime Ministers, **Lord John Russell** and **Viscount Palmerston**? Section 1 of the Amendment reads:
"All persons born or naturalized in the United States, and subject to the jurisdiction thereof, are citizens of the United States and of the State wherein they reside. No State shall make or enforce any law which shall abridge the privileges or immunities of citizens of the United States [*which "privileges and immunities" do not include ancient common law rights or the U.S. Constitution's Bill of Rights*]; nor shall any State deprive any person of life, liberty, or property,

without due process of law; nor deny to any person within its jurisdiction the equal protection of the laws." {15}

The coup d'etat is in the first sentence. It made all persons born in the United States (excluding the Indian nations) citizens of the United States *first* and citizens of a State *secondly*. **This reversed the original American citizenship**. Senator **James G. Blaine**, one of the Order's Temporal Coadjutors (according to 1883 author **Edwin A. Sherman**) and Radical Red Republicans of the day, explained:

> "In the first place, we ask that they will agree to certain changes in the Constitution of the United States; and, to begin with, we want them to unite with us in broadening the citizenship of the Republic. The slaves recently emancipated by proclamation, and subsequently by Constitutional Amendment, have no civil status. They should be made citizens, and in making this extension of citizenship, we are not confining the breadth and scope of our efforts to the negro. It is for the white man as well. We intend to make citizenship National. Heretofore, a man has been a citizen of the United States because he was a citizen of some one of the States: Now, we propose to reverse that, and make him a citizen of any State where he chooses to reside, by defining in advance his **National citizenship**—and our Amendment declares that 'all persons born or naturalized in the United States, and subject to the jurisdiction thereof, are citizens of the United States [first] and [secondly] of the States [State] wherein they reside.' " {16} [Emphasis added]

Years later our Jesuit-controlled Supreme Court, in describing the effect of the **Fourteenth Amendment**, would say the same as its radical authors.

> " 'In reviewing the subject,' ["Jesuitical"] **Chief Justice White** [according to our hero **Jeremiah Crowley**] said in the Selective Draft Law Cases, 245 US 366, 377, 388-389, ' . . . it broadened the national scope of the Government under the Constitution by causing citizenship of the United States to be **paramount and dominant** instead of being **subordinate and derivative**, and therefore, operating as it does upon all the powers conferred by the Constitution.' " {17} [Emphasis added]

Simply put, by reversing American citizenship and making it "**National**," all *the powers* of the government, specifically *granted by* the Constitution, *were greatly increased. A new citizenship created a new government.* All the executive, legislative and judicial powers in Washington were "*broadened.*" So the radicals, pretending to do good to the Black freedman, *used these freedmen* to centralize and increase Rome's power in Washington with the **Fourteenth Amendment**.

(This is exactly what happened as a result of the Civil Rights movement during the 1960s. In seeking to concentrate more power in Washington under the guise of

ending segregation in the South, the Jesuits using Freemasonry fomented the **Civil Rights Agitation** with their Black communist, **Martin Luther** (Lucifer) **King**. Once again, the using of deliberately agitated American Negroes conferred more power in Washington with the **1964 Civil Rights Act**, enacted through a perversion of "**The Commerce Clause**" and written by one of Rome's most powerful priests in America with over one hundred earned and honorary degrees, CFR member **Theodore M. Hesburgh**. Race-mixing in the South would gradually become a reality accelerating the destruction of another White Protestant and Baptist "heretic" nation!)

Many Southern statesmen knew the true purpose of the **Fourteenth Amendment**. The former Vice-President of the Confederacy, Freemason **Alexander Stephens**, was one of them. He wrote:

> "These monstrous Reconstruction Measures, with all their enormities and fatal tendencies towards ultimate complete **Centralism and Empire**, are still based upon the assumption that the States, as separate integral parts, constitute members of what is still, in words, at least, acknowledged to be a Federal Union! All these bold usurpations of power are, upon their face, nothing but resorts to induce, or to compel, under duress, the Peoples of the several Southern States to go through the forms of adopting the **Fourteenth Amendment . . .**" {18} [Emphasis added]

Honest Freemason **Alexander H. Stephens** knew that the forced ratification of the **Fourteenth Amendment** would create a centralized Empire out of a federation of sovereign States. The President would exercise powers of a *Monarch*, the Congress would exercise powers of a *Parliament* and the Supreme Court would exercise powers of a *King's Bench*, having its jurisdiction extended to include *anything and everything* under the guise of the new "**Federal Question Jurisdiction**."

Federal Question Jurisdiction is an alien and foreign jurisdiction to the original Constitution. It created "judicial supremacy" in the Supreme Court, broadening its power of review to overturn laws and decisions of the several States. There are virtually no judicial decisions, state or federal, that cannot be appealed to the Supreme Court with a "**Writ of Certiorari**." With this *all-encompassing* jurisdiction and the thousands of appeals filed annually, the Jesuits at Georgetown University influence the Supreme Court as to which cases to hear. The ensuing decisions further the purpose of the Order in destroying White, Protestant American culture along with its popular self-government or "liberalism," as the Jesuits call it.

Remembering previous chapters, the Jesuits have avowed to destroy both **Protestantism** and **Liberalism** pursuant to their **Jesuit Oath** and **Council of Trent**.

In looking back, we Americans can see the evil decisions made possible by the Jesuits' "**Federal Question Jurisdiction**." Among others, it enabled the Supreme Court to force the *religion of evolution* down our throats, to force the *integration of public schools* when neither the Whites nor the Blacks wanted it; to *legalize abortion* and *prohibit capital punishment* overthrowing laws of the States to the contrary, and to *outlaw* Bible-reading *and* prayer in the *"accursed public schools."* For in prohibiting Bible-reading and prayer in the public schools, **Protestant civilization** is destroyed, and with it, popular self-government—*to the delight of the Jesuit Order!!!*

The Jesuits are *absolutists*. Therefore, the pagan governments they control must exercise absolute powers. Since *rights limit powers*, the rights of the citizens can be no more than *privileges* granted from absolute governments of nations past such as Babylon, Egypt, Greece and Rome. Ancient English liberties and common-law rights cannot be included. Such is the case with every socialist-communist government of today, be it the monarchy of **Queen Elizabeth II**, the military dictatorship of **Castro** or the democracy of Presidents **William J. Clinton** or **George W. Bush**, alias "**King George II**," a descendant of England's **Stuart Dynasty**.

Therefore, one more nail had to be driven into America's coffin. The Jesuits would not allow the powers newly given to Washington to be absolutely limited by the rights of its newly created national citizens, both White and Black. The "*privileges and immunities*" of this new **Fourteenth Amendment** citizenship had to be defined by the Supreme Court so as *not to include* fundamental or common-law rights. This happened on April 14, 1873 (the anniversary of the assassination of President Lincoln in the **Ford's Theater** "**Slaughterhouse**") with the decision given in the *Slaughterhouse Cases,* 83 US 36, 80 (1873). The decision truly *slaughtered* our rights. The court held:

> "We are of the opinion that the rights claimed by these plaintiffs in error [fundamental, common-law rights] if they have any existence [What arrogance!!!] are not privileges and immunities of citizens of the United States within the meaning of the clause of the fourteenth amendment under consideration." {19}

The Freemason, **Justice Stephen J. Field**, another hero and nearly assassinated by one of his California judicial brethren, strongly dissented. He declared:

> "The fundamental rights, privileges, and immunities which belong to him as a free man and a free citizen, now belong to him as a citizen of the United States, and are not dependent upon his citizenship of any State. . . . The Amendment does not attempt to confer any new privileges or immunities upon citizens, or to enumerate or define those already existing. It assumes that there are such privileges and immunities, which belong of right to citizens as

such, and ordains that they shall not be abridged by state legislation. If this inhibition has no reference to privileges and immunities of this character, but only refers, as held by the majority of the court in their opinion, to such privileges and immunities as were, before its adoption, specially designated in the Constitution, or necessarily implied as belonging to citizens of the United States, it was a vain and idle enactment, which accomplished nothing, and most unnecessarily excited Congress and the people on its passage. . . . But, if the Amendment refers to the natural and inalienable rights which belong to all citizens, the inhibition has a profound significance and consequence." {20} [Emphasis added]

Field was correct but the radical Black Republicans prevailed. *Slaughterhouse* would be the precedent with which every following decision must agree. The **Bill of Rights** would not be considered as "privileges and immunities" of **Fourteenth Amendment** U.S. citizenship. But the two great dissenters through the years (both being Freemasons according to *House Undivided* by **Allen Roberts** (1961)) would be *our heroes*, **Justice Stephen Field** and **Justice John Marshall Harlan** from Kentucky. Harlan's great dissent in *Maxwell v. Dow*, 176 US 597, 607, 610, 611 (1899), given just before the turn of the **Black Pope**'s "American Century" reads:

"It seems to me that the privileges and immunities enumerated in these [ten] amendments [Bill of Rights] belong to every citizen of the United States. They were universally so regarded prior to the adoption of the Fourteenth Amendment. . . . I take it no one doubts that the great men who laid the foundations of our government regarded the preservation of the privileges and immunities specified in the first ten Amendments as vital to the personal security of American citizens . . . But, if I do not wholly misapprehend the scope and legal effect of the present decision, the Constitution of the United States does not stand in the way of any state [or the new National Government in Washington, D.C.] striking down guaranties of life and liberty that English-speaking people have for centuries regarded as vital to personal security, and which the men of the revolutionary period universally claimed as the birthright of [American] freemen." {21} [Emphasis added]

This same question was again before the Court in 1908. In *Twining v. New Jersey*, 211 US 97, 105, 106 (1908), the majority opinion *sealed forever* the holding of the *Slaughterhouse Cases*. Proceeding as if it were **England's King's Bench** or the **Pope's Sacred Rota**, it arrogantly declared:

"This view is based upon the contention which must now be examined, that the safeguards of personal rights which are enumerated in the first eight articles of amendment to the Federal Constitution, sometimes called the Federal Bill of Rights though they were by those Amendments originally secured only against national action, are among the privileges and immunities

of citizens of the United States, which this clause of the 14th Amendment protects against state action. This view has been, at different times, expressed by justices of this court . . . (**Mr. Justice Field** . . . and **Mr. Justice Harlan** . . .), and was undoubtedly that entertained by some of those who framed the Amendment.

[The Court then gives its Jesuitical, absolutist, tyrannical decree, opening the door for the Empire's future fascist Roman Catholic, military dictatorship.]

It is, however, not profitable to examine the weighty arguments in its favor, for the question is no longer open in the court. The right of trial by jury in civil cases, guaranteed by the 7th Amendment . . . and the right to bear arms, guaranteed by the 2nd Amendment, have been distinctly held **not to be** privileges and immunities of citizens of the United States, guaranteed by the 14th Amendment . . . the same decision was made in respect of the guaranty against prosecution, except by indictment of a grand jury, contained in the 5th Amendment . . . and in respect of the right to be confronted with witnesses, contained in the 6th Amendment . . . In Maxwell v. Dow, supra, where the plaintiff in error had been convicted in a state court of a felony upon an information, and by a jury of eight persons, it was held that the indictment, made indispensable by the 5th Amendment, and the trial by jury, guaranteed by the 6th Amendment, were not privileges and immunities of citizens of the United States, as those words were used in the 14th Amendment. The discussion in that case ought not to be repeated. All the arguments for the other view were considered and answered . . . the decision rested upon the ground that this clause of the 14th Amendment did not forbid the states to abridge the personal rights enumerated in the first eight Amendments, because those rights were not within the meaning of the clause 'privileges and immunities of citizens of the United States.' " [And if the states are not forbidden to abridge the personal rights enumerated in the first eight Amendments, then, logically, neither is the National government forbidden to do likewise! What a sly accomplishment was this deceptive coup d'etat of the **Black Pope**!] {22} [Emphasis added]

Dear truth-seeker, *the rights* of the people *limit the powers* of the government. If the people have no absolute rights of citizenship, the rulers have absolute powers of government. This is precisely what the Radical Red Republican Supreme Court accomplished for the Jesuit Order when it overthrew the absolute rights of American citizens, secured by the *pen and sword* of **Protestant Calvinist freemen**.

The Slaughterhouse Cases reduced each one of us to the status of a feudal, Roman Catholic serf to whom, upon birth and baptism, is granted privileges and immunities of citizenship from the all-powerful National Government and Church of Rome. The government is ruled by its **Commander-in-Chief** (now overseen by a

Papal Nuncio) and the Church is ruled by its "*infallible*" Papal Caesar of Rome, both of which are mere puppets of the General of the Jesuits, the **Black Pope**.

Summing it up, by 1868 the Jesuits, with their radical Republicans **Thaddeus Stevens** and **Charles Sumner**, had forced the **Fourteenth Amendment** on the peoples of the States, North and South. According to Federal Colonel **Edwin Allen Sherman**, author *The Engineer Corps of Hell (1883),* the Jesuits had worked through another Republican, **James G. Blaine** ("the liar from the State of Maine"), for the "ruination of the Republic." They had created *a new nation* as a result of creating *a new citizenship.* By 1873 the Jesuits, with their radicals on the Supreme Court, had made the powers of both the Federal (now **National**) and State governments *absolute*, limited only by decisions of their respective *King's Benches*—the Federal (now **National**) and State Supreme Courts. *The transition from a Presbyterian form of government to a Roman Catholic form of government had been accomplished*. And how did they do that? By declaring that the **Bill of Rights** *were not* privileges and immunities of **Fourteenth Amendment** citizenship, thereby overthrowing the ancient liberties of White, English-speaking, **Protestant** and **Baptist-Calvinist freemen**.

Indeed, the words of Jesuit-trained **Pope Leo XIII** have come to pass. The **Constitution of the United States** has been modeled to the principles of the Roman Catholic Church. This is the foundation of the American Empire's coming fascist military dictator, martial law, **Concordat** with Rome and mass-execution of a mixed people *having corrupted themselves and whose iniquity has come to the full.*

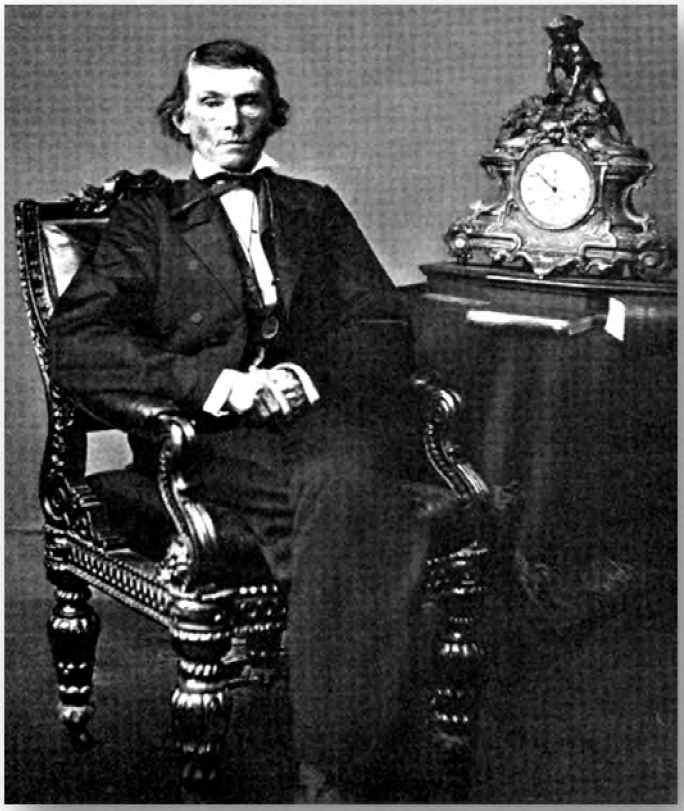
The injustice of an absolutist, robbing people of their liberties and giving to them privileges in their stead, is not new. **Nimrod**, the Black antichrist of the Old Testament, had done this to the people of Babylon. We read:

> "Though by setting up as king, Nimrod [now the Pope] invaded the patriarchal system, and abridged the liberties of mankind, yet he was held by many to have conferred benefits upon them, that amply indemnified them for the loss of their liberties, and covered him with glory and renown . . . he was the first that abridged the liberties of mankind as the grand 'Emancipator!' " [Rome used President Andrew Johnson to this end!] {23}

The "*New Republic*" in a "*New Era*" deserves a "*New Name.*" From now on the United States will be called "**Fourteenth Amendment America**," "**the American Empire**" or "**the Holy Roman American Empire"** composed of "**the Union of American/Soviet Socialist Republics**" or rather, "**the United Socialist States of North America**" *which apparently now include predominantly Roman Catholic Canada and Roman Catholic Mexico through the North American Free Trade Agreement (NAFTA),* heavily promoted by **Cardinal O'Connor's** Knight of Malta

and secret Kennedy assassin, Roman Catholic **Lee Iacocca**! For as the Jesuits in 1852 overthrew the **Second Republic** of France and imposed an **Empire** fully intended to fight the Papal Caesar's crusades led by **Napoleon III**, so they agitated and overthrew the blessed, White Anglo-Saxon Protestant Republic in America with the "**American Civil War**." On its ruins, the Sons of Loyola erected an **Evil Socialist-Communist Empire** (via the **Fourteenth Amendment** in **1868**) and perfected it in **1933** with their 33rd Degree Freemason, **FDR,** using his socialist-communist **New** (dirty) **Deal** endorsed by Jesuit-controlled **Charles E. Coughlin** along with **Priests John Ryan** and **Monsignor Francis J. Haas** of Catholic University of America. The Society of Jesus, with their vile, "**Holy Alliance**" of White tyrants serving **the Pope**, had won. As unbelievable as the world's headlines read in 1960, *"Eichmann in Jerusalem,"* even so the world moved ever closer to the same kind of shock and surprise when **the Pope**, "***whose deadly wound was healed***" and **thus adored** by the International Press, will also suddenly appear in Jerusalem!

From this time forward, we, the American people, both White and Black, as well as Oriental, would never go to war with **England** again. But rather, we would be brainwashed and incited to fight alongside of our royalist English foe in World War I and World War II—**the Jesuit General's Second Thirty Years' War**.



Freemason Alexander H. Stephens (1812 – 1883), 1860s #173

Vice President of the Confederate States of America, 1861 – 1865

An invalid from infancy and orphaned at the age of fourteen, this native low-level Freemason of the Sovereign State of Georgia defended the biblical concept of White Supremacy and Negro Subordination when both races must share the same soil. (Today, as a result of the Order's continual socialist-communist "Negro Agitation," the solution to America's race problem would be the creation of a sovereign Black Nation within North America in which Blacks alone would comprise the population and administer their government.) Therefore he, like James Buchanan, opposed the "Anti-slavery Agitation" in Congress as a usurpation of the Right of Georgia to regulate its own domestic institution of slavery. He consented to the Compromise of 1850 premised upon the terrible Missouri Compromise of 1820, authored by the centralist and Freemason Henry Clay, which ignored the warning of George Washington's *Farewell Address*, the Jesuits effectively dividing the Union in half preparing it for war. Stephens defended the right of any State to secede citing the Ratifications of New York, Rhode Island and Virginia. In his masterpiece, *A Constitutional View of the Late War Between the States* published in 1867 while Georgia was yet under martial law, he warned that if the Fourteenth Amendment was ratified it would create a centralized Empire composed of mere consolidated provinces out of what had been a Federated Republic of Sovereign Nation States, further preparing the way for the Universal Monarchial Rule of One Man—the risen Papal Caesar.

The McGraw-Hill Encyclopedia of World Biography, Vol. 10, p. 203.

Jesuit Coadjutor Charles Sumner (1811 – 1874), 1860s #174

U.S. Senator from Massachusetts, 1851 – 1856; 1860 – 1874

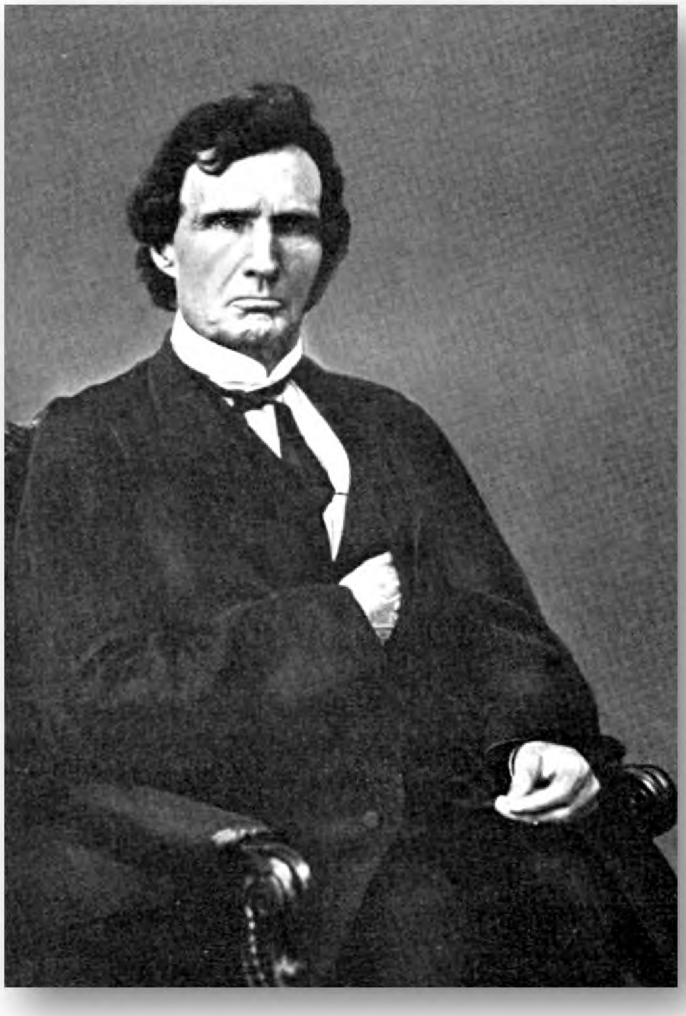
This heartless criminal was an uncompromising absolutist and the most radical of the Order's Radical Red Republicans and Reconstructionists of the North.

The leading voice in the Senate, he advocated the wholesale theft of the Calvinist South during the **Black Pope**s War of Northern Aggression. Previously, he had toured Europe and personally visited with that monster and continental tyrant of Austria, Knight of Malta Prince von Metternich.

Controlled by the Jesuits teaching the Canon law doctrine of Pope Gregory VII (1073-1085), that "it is no murder to kill a heretic," Sumner was sent to the US Senate by the Jesuits controlling Boston to advocate a "higher law" than the Bible of our Protestant Republic, The Authorized King James Version of 1611, and the Constitution of the United States, as these sacred documents both regulated and protected the master/slave relationship defended by Christ Himself. In leveling the Maledominant, White Protestant Middle Class, the Jesuits would reduce all Whites, Blacks, Men and Women to medieval political equality by wickedly imposing Satan's Marxian communism, the economic system of the Pope's Dark Ages, resulting in more centralized fascist power in "Rome on the Potomac."

This evil man holds the distinction of being one of the founders of the **Black Pope**'s "Holy Roman" Fourteenth Amendment American Empire, it having been used to restore the Temporal Power of the Pope around the world by means of deceptive, Jesuit/CFR diplomacy and universal war throughout the Twentieth Century.

The McGraw-Hill Encyclopedia of World Biography, Vol. 10, pp. 286, 287.



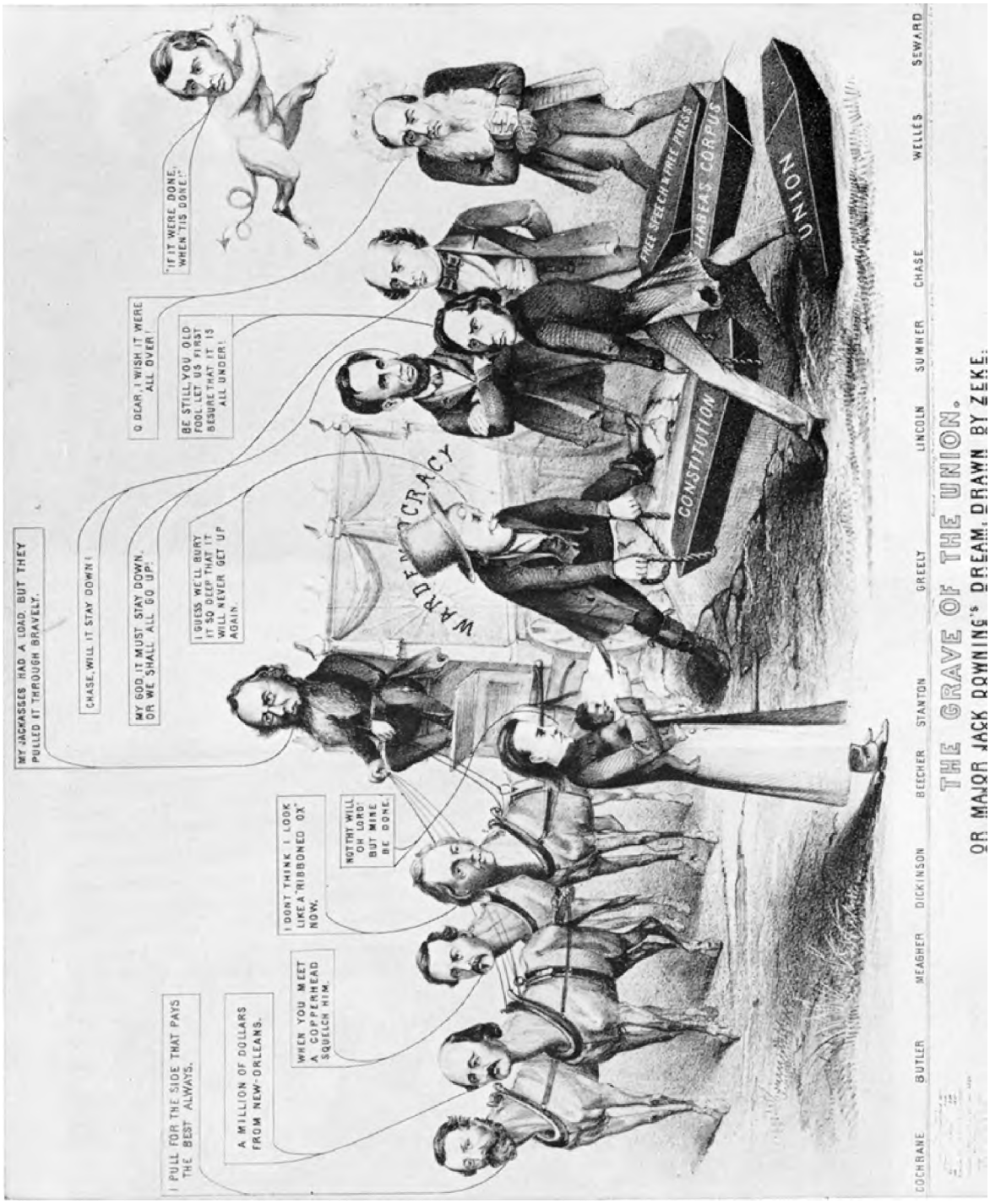
Jesuit Coadjutor Thaddeus Stevens (1792 – 1868), 1860s
#175

U.S. Congressman from Lancaster, Pennsylvania, 1858 – 1868

We are at a loss for words in describing the dismal, diabolical and demoralizing depravity of this singular man. While living with his Roman Catholic mulatto concubine during his dictatorship in Congress and having obtained a Congressional appropriation of 32,000 dollars for the Order's "Sisters of Charity," he was the great tool of the Jesuits in creating their socialist-communist monster of the Twentieth Century, Fourteenth Amendment America.

He was called a "traitor" by President Andrew Johnson while he "destroyed the government of the Old Union, changed its form and spirit, and made a new Union with new theories and new powers." Illuminist Horace Greeley, one of Stevens' masters, adds, "We have brought all laborers to a common level . . . by reducing the whole working population, white and black, to a condition of serfdom." On his deathbed this old communist "commoner" was baptized into the Roman Catholic Institution for a job well done in obedience to the Papal Caesar's tyrannical Holy Alliance and the **Black Pope**'s evil Council of Trent. In accordance with his wishes, Stevens was buried in a "Negro cemetery," his last socialist-communist declaration being "the equality of man before his Maker."

The McGraw-Hill Encyclopedia of World Biography, Vol. 10, pp. 212, 123.



"The Grave of the Union"

Democratic Cartoon Depicting the Order's Radical Republicans, 1864 #176

The Communist overthrow of the Republic created the fascist American Empire.

The Civil War and Reconstruction, J. G. Randall and David Donald, (Boston: D. C. Heath and Co., 1961).

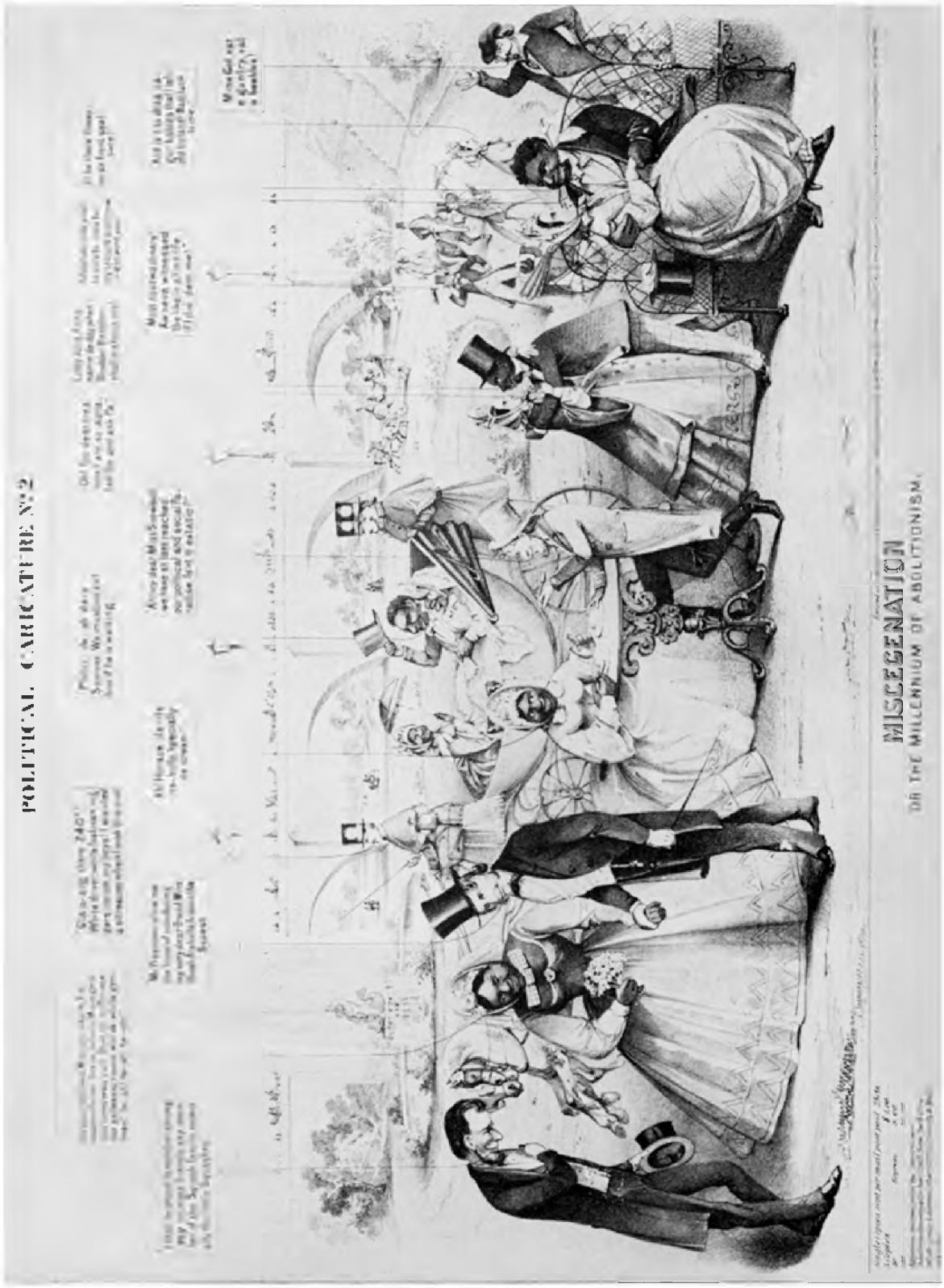
"The Grave of the Union"

Democratic Cartoon Depicting the Order's Radical Republicans, 1864

To the left we have a pro-State Rights, anti-Centralist, anti-Consolidation Democratic political cartoon illustrating the most rabid, Radical Red/Black Republicans responsible for destroying the Reformation-based, Protestant Republican "Union as it was." These American Jacobins, or rather Marxian Socialist-Communists having conducted the Jesuit Order's Federal "war of annihilation" against the essentially Old Protestant South, were led by the caped Henry Ward Beecher (1813-1887), a radical abolitionist and a Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor. Beecher, whose sister, Harriet Beecher Stowe, affixed her name to the Jesuit-promoted *Uncle Tom's Cabin*, was an apostate Presbyterian turned Congregationalist minister who rejected the Bible of the English Protestant Reformation, the King James Bible of 1611, as the "final authority of faith and practice." Being one of the most influential "Protestant" orators of his day and condemning the Biblically sanctioned and circumscribed institution of slavery, Beecher advocated radical emancipation of all Black Southern slaves (which emancipation was intended to destroy the South and justify socialism) rather than Virginia's Jeffersonian-Monrovian policy of gradual emancipation and resettlement back to Africa, Monrovia having been built by White Biblebelieving Calvinist Protestants for that purpose. Later, Beecher backed apostate Baptist Thaddeus Stevens' Communist Reconstruction of the Protestant South, which ensuing martial law, rape, murder and plunder of both Whites and Blacks further destroyed the high, moral, well-ordered Southern culture. Beecher, united with another firebrand agitator and "Jesuit of the short robe," mulatto freedman Frederick Douglass, campaigned for women's suffrage, beginning the destruction of Biblical, male-dominant culture of both the North and the South.

Beecher also denied Biblical Creation in contending for the pseudo-science of Darwinian evolution, and insidiously advanced the Company's Counter-Reformation by defending the wicked, rationalistic and revolutionary theory of "Higher Textual Criticism" of the Majority Greek Text underlying the blessed Authorized Version of 1611. In exhorting these scornful and depraved men—Lincoln's Radical Red/Black Republicans under the influence of Prince Metternich's European Holy Alliance—Henry Ward Beecher buried President George Washington's White Calvinist, anti-divine right, anti-absolutist, anti-Council of Trent, Presbyterian-modeled, Federal/Confederate Constitution.

Upon the smoking and bloody ruins of the Republic riddled with the graves of nearly 700,000 Federal and Confederate soldiers, the **Black Pope**'s Fourteenth Amendment American Empire was founded, for which primary reason the Society of Jesus, in control of the leaders on both sides, ignited the War Between the States. With the "Old Union" buried, a "New Union" born in 1868 and a "New Era" begun in 1876, Washington, D. C. was now "in the lap of Rome."



"MISCEGENATION; Or, The Millennium of Abolitionism," 1864 #177

Destroying America's White race as part of the Order's Counter-Reformation

The Civil War and Reconstruction, J. G. Randall and David Donald, (Boston: D. C. Heath and Co., 1961).

"MISCEGENATION: Or, The Millennium of Abolitionism," 1864

Perceiving that the socialist-communist policies of the Order's Radical Red Republicans would lead to ultimate "universal equality" between Whites and Blacks, which legal equality would lead to forced integration, Black physical supremacy and thus the cursed, racial miscegenation having destroyed the Spanish Empire, the Democrats of the North and South fought against compulsory race-mixing. Preferring repatriation back to Africa, they knew that no amalgamated people of color could ever successfully resist the brilliant and relentless empirical machinations of the ***Black Pope***'s White Gentile, pro-Roman Catholic Blue-bloods of the Holy Alliance, which nobles secretly included the British monarchs. Thus, while the Company flooded the Northern cities with its most devoted Irish Roman Catholic immigrants who in turn were given control of both the political and economic might of the Pope's new "Holy Roman" Fourteenth American Empire (via the Knights of Columbus established in 1882), the Blacks of the Roman Catholic-controlled Northern cities were deliberately prevented from returning to Africa and were confined to slums, where illiterate, unbearable and hopeless conditions gave way to prostitution, alcoholism, drug addiction and cheap labor. This Popish exploitation of non-Roman Catholic "heretic" Blacks so condemned by the Order's Council of Trent, inured to the benefit of gigantic, amoral, Jesuit-controlled, Fourteenth Amendment-protected corporations, the Pope's Italian Mafia and his Irish liquor lords—including the Kennedys—overseen by America's Roman Hierarchy. These conditions were then deceitfully blamed on "White Anglo Saxon Protestants" by the Order's Masonically-controlled and FBI-protected Black Nation of Islam, it to be used as a future spearhead in a race war intended to unite all Whites against a common Muslim enemy of color in the midst of absolutist martial law. At the other extreme, the Jesuits began their Second Reconstruction with the twelve-year dictatorship of FDR, they controlling both the Commander-in-Chief and the Supreme Court, and thus the Civil Rights Movement via both Freemasonry and the Archbishop of New York's Council on Foreign Relations. Advancing forced amalgamation and thus resultant miscegenation cunningly calculated to destroy the Reformation's high, White Protestant American race and culture, the Sons of Loyola, via federal bayonets, brutally integrated the public schools (so accursed and forever condemned by Rome) in 1954; they militarily enforced commercial integration via President Johnson's 1964 Civil Rights Act cleverly enacted via the Commerce Clause, which Act further lowered the quality of goods and services by legally enabling Blacks to cry "racial discrimination" when corrected for a lack of specific job performance (thereby creating a myriad of lawsuits further destroying private, small, White businesses); and they overturned the laws of fifteen States thereby legalizing interracial marriage in 1967. Thanks to the bewitching Jesuit Theater and its CFR-controlled Press, "The Millennium of Abolitionism" has now arrived for every White Protestant nation on Earth.

Chapter 28
The Jesuits — **1865**

Assassination of President Abraham Lincoln
Supreme Jesuitism and Subordinate Freemasonry Work Together
Assassins: Jesuit Bernadine F. Wiget; Masonic President Andrew Johnson; Masonic Secretary of War Edwin M. Stanton

"Jesuits are good haters. Those who are not for them are against them, and are treated correspondingly. It makes no difference whether a man is a Catholic, priest, bishop, or even Pope [evidenced by the hundreds of "liberal" Roman Catholic priests murdered by the Jesuits in their Nazi/SS-controlled concentration camps, not to mention the public trial and killing one of their own professed brethren, the anti-Middle Class Communist, **Jesuit Priest Alfred Delp**, in maintaining the international illusion that the Society was against **Pope Pius XII's** Jesuit-led Third Reich]. Indeed the more influential and orthodox the opponent, the greater the obligation to be on the Jesuit side, and if he is not [as was **Kaiser Wilhelm II**], so much the greater justification for hating him." {1} [Emphasis added]

Count Paul von Hoensbroech, 1911
German Noble and Ex-Jesuit
Fourteen Years a Jesuit

" 'I am so glad to meet you again,' he said: 'you see that your friends, the Jesuits have not yet killed me. But they would have surely done it when I passed through their most devoted city, Baltimore, had I not defeated their plans, by passing incognito a few hours before they expected me . . . '

'New projects of assassination are detected almost every day, accompanied with such savage circumstances, that they bring to my memory the **Massacre of St. Bartholomew** and the **Gunpowder Plot.** We feel, at their investigation, that they come from the same masters in the art of murder, the Jesuits . . . So many plots have already been made against my life, that it is a real miracle that they have all failed, when we consider that the great majority of them were in the hands of skillful Roman Catholic murderers, evidently trained by the Jesuits.' " {2} [Emphasis added]

Abraham Lincoln, 1864
16th President of the United States
Speaking with Protestant American
Ex-Priest Charles Chiniquy

"Twenty men had been hired in Baltimore to assassinate the President elect on his way to Washington. The leader of this band was an Italian [Roman Catholic] refugee, a barber well known in Baltimore. Their plan was as follows: when Mr.

Lincoln arrived in that city, the assassins were to mix with the crowd and get as near his person as possible, and shoot at him with their pistols. If he was in a carriage, hand grenades had been prepared, filled with detonating powder, such as [later guillotined, **Felice**] **Orsini** used in attempting to assassinate [the Order's most obedient] **Louis Napoleon** [and as the Order's "anarchists" would use in the assassination of **Tzar Alexander II**]. These were to be thrown into the carriage, and to make the work of death doubly sure, pistols were to be discharged into the vehicle at the same moment. The assassins had a vessel lying ready to receive them in the harbour. From thence they would be carried to Mobile, in the seceded state of Alabama." {3} [Emphasis added]

John Smith Dye, 1866
American Historian
History of the Plots and Crimes of the Great Conspiracy to Overthrow Liberty in America

"Let us strive to combine the calmness of reason with the fire of enthusiasm. . . . Let us, therefore, become perfect in the art of loading the proud and the powerful with chains. Let us lay to heart this maxim as the rule of all our efforts:—one sole authority—**that of Rome**; one sole Order—**that of the Jesuits**. And since our age does not boast of a single mind capable of aspiring to **universal empire**, . . . let it be ours to aim thus high, whilst empty heads are dreaming. . . . Let not any opportunity escape us of observing what are men's tendencies; the better we know them the more useful they will be as instruments in our hands. Let us, at all events, so conduct ourselves that our future glory may compensate for our present abasement; for whether our name be destined to perish, or finally to prevail over kings and nations, let it, at least, be synonymous with the loftiest reach of greatness and daring which the world has ever seen or ever will see. Yes! When future generations read our story, and learn what we have been, let them be forced to assimilate us, not with mankind, but with those cosmogonic agencies which God [Satan] only puts in motion when it is his pleasure to change the laws of the universe." {4} [Emphasis added]

Jesuit General Aloysius Fortis, 1825
Spoken in Secret Council
The Jesuit Conspiracy: The Secret Plan of the Order

"It would be an error to suppose that the decrees of the Council of 1869-70 [**Vatican I**] stood by themselves in the history of the Papacy, as a sudden manifestation of Jesuit supremacy. On the contrary, in the Encyclical [Quanta Cura], which contains the Syllabus of propositions condemned by the Papacy [the Syllabus of Errors, 1864, one year prior to Lincoln's assassination], the Pope declares, that the condemnation of these [eighty] propositions forms a summary of the policy of his Pontificate; and this is true, as respects the

conduct he has pursued since his flight to Gaeta from republican Rome in 1848, and his final subordination to Jesuit direction, which appears to have been consummated at that period. . . .

Perhaps our readers may wish to know at a glance what the Syllabus is. The Syllabus consists of some eighty propositions on Religion, Politics, and Morality; every one of which is now to be held by devout Roman Catholics, as condemned by an infallible authority, which is as binding on their consciences, as are the doctrines of the Bible on the consciences of others. The Syllabus treats the Papal authority as supreme. . . . That no country may be deceived, that no sovereign be left ignorant, here, given in full detail, is the declared judgment of him who is the sovereign ruler of millions of minds.

1st. To his rule and laws all the nations of the world must bow.
2nd. All sovereigns hold their thrones, all people pay their allegiance, on condition that they believe the Creed of Rome, and practise its worship.
3rd. There is no religion but that of Rome, and no other faith is to be held or allowed. Liberty of conscience is prohibited. Toleration of other religions is a crime against society.
4th. All sovereigns, who are Protestants, are heretics; and heresy is a crime for which they ought to be deposed.
5th. All free thought and free speech on religion are criminal. Liberty of the press and of worship are to be put down.

This is the Creed, and, where it has the power, the practice of Rome. It is impossible to conceive of a document more deeply fraught with the essence of despotism." {5} [Emphasis added]

Unnamed Author, 1872
"The Encyclical and Syllabus of 1864"
A Glimpse of the Great Secret Society

"The organization of the Hierarchy is a complete military despotism, of which the Pope is the ostensible head; but of which, the *Black Pope*, is the real head. The *Black Pope* is the head of the Order of the Jesuits, and is called a General. He not only has the absolute command of his own Order, but directs and controls the general policy of the Church. He is the power behind the throne, and is the real potential head of the Hierarchy.

The whole machine is under the strictest rules of military discipline. The whole thought and will of this machine, to plan, propose and execute, is found in its head. There is no independence of thought, or of action, in its subordinate parts. Implicit and unquestioning obedience to the orders of superiors in authority, is the sworn duty of the priesthood of every grade; just as it is the

duty of officers in the army; and as much the duty of the laity to their priests, as it is of the rank and file in an army to their immediate commanders.

There is a complete chain of responsibility, extending from the head all the way down to the membership. Thus the whole vast organization can be wielded, as a unit, to accomplish the plans and purposes of its head. The priest is virtually an intellectual slave to his bishop, the bishop to his archbishop, and these again to the cardinals, and all, finally, to the Popes, white and black [the Jesuit Superior General ruling not only the Company, but the Pope, the Hierarchy and the entire Papal System]. . . .

The Jesuit plans with the utmost art and cunning, unhampered by any moral restraints, and always with the utmost secrecy; and carries out his plans in the dark. We think; however, that in this case, we have succeeded in tracing him through all the devious wanderings of his dark and slimy path, and, in fixing upon him the responsibility for the assassination of **President Lincoln**. . . .

Our inquiry then, thus far, has established the fact that five of the conspirators were members of the Roman Catholic Church and that these five were its leaders, to whom the execution of the plot had been confided.

We have also seen that their meeting place, or council chamber, in Washington, whilst engaged in perfecting their arrangements for the assassinations that had been determined upon, was the dwelling place and under the control of **Mrs. Mary Surratt** and **John H. Surratt**, her son; both of whom were zealous slaves of the Pope, and clearly proven, by the evidence given before the [Military] Commission and by that given two years later, on the trial of John H. Surratt in a civil court, to have been leading and active members of the conspiracy. . . .

One of these [priests having testified as to the "Christian character" of Mary Surratt], **Father Wiget** [**Jesuit Bernardine F. Wiget**], was Mary Surratt's pastor during all this time, and testified that he knew her well; but did not know whether she was loyal [to the Northern Union] or disloyal.

This would seem to be very doubtful testimony, as Father Wiget was noted for his disloyalty [the Jesuits working within both factions of the war, while the ***Black Pope***'s Roman Hierarchy, led by **Pope Pius IX**, was ordered to openly ally itself with the leaders of the Southern Confederacy, with which treasonous Confederate leaders the Hierarchy had secretly collaborated in purposing to lose the war and thereby use the Republican armies to destroy White Protestant Southern civilization. This same policy would be followed during the Order's Second Thirty Years' War (1914-1945) in the destruction of Protestant Prussia and Old Catholic Bavaria, the Roman Hierarchy, led by **Pope Pius XII**, openly allying—via a Concordat—with the leaders of the Nazi Third Reich, with

which treasonous Nazi leaders the Hierarchy had secretly collaborated in purposing to lose the war and thereby use the Allied armies to destroy Protestant Prussian and anti-Vatican I, anti-Papal Infallibility, Old Catholic German civilization.]; . . .

He said he had become acquainted with her through having had the care of two of her sons as his pupils; one of these was serving in the rebel army, and the other, John H. Surratt, had been a rebel emissary and spy for three years, passing back and forth between Washington and Richmond, and from Richmond to Canada and back, as a bearer of dispatches, and yet, this Jesuitical priest, endeavored to shape his testimony as to leave the impression that the topics of conversation between himself and Mrs. Surratt, whilst all this was going on, and much more, was confined to such topics as the state of her health, the weather, etc. . . .

We cannot help thinking that all of these holy or unholy Fathers testified under the well understood mental reservations of the Jesuits. **Father Wiget** was, as we have said, her pastor, and so, we take it, was her confessor. We cannot think it at all probable that she would have engaged in a conspiracy fraught with so much danger to her, and such grave consequences hereafter, without having confided to him her terrible secret; nor without his approval.

It certainly is rather strange that she should have broken her relations with him after her conviction, and taken [non-Jesuit] **Father** [**Jacob A.**] **Walter** for her confessor and spiritual guide in her preparation for death.

There must have been a grave reason for this change; and it was made for her, by these Jesuit priests, for some important reason. It is not at all likely that at such a time, and under such solemn circumstances, she would have made this change from her pastor to another priest with whom she had not had any previous acquaintance, of her own volition. Had she been innocent, her trusted pastor would have been the one to whom she naturally would have looked for consolation. But **Wiget** had no doubt told her that she would incur no guilt in aiding the conspiracy, and so to **Walter** she could declare her innocence, having the faith of a Catholic in Wiget's power to grant her a dispensation. . . . There was to be a great effort made to get a commutation, or reversal of her sentence; and the strong plea of the Father was to be based on this assertion of her innocence. Failing in this, **Father Walter**, for thirty years, persisted in his efforts to fix upon the government the stigma of having murdered an innocent woman. . . .

We now come to the trial of **John H. Surratt** before a civil court. . . . The hand of the Jesuit is everywhere traceable throughout the history of this trial; and by that hand, one of the most important trials that the history of American jurisprudence records, was well nigh turned into a farce by the skill and

cunning of the defense. The cunning of the Jesuit was exercised in the preparations made in advance, to make sure of acquittal of the accused.

The law of Congress, specifying particularly how juries to try cases in the criminal court, in the District of Columbia, should be secured, was entirely ignored, in some of its most important essential particulars. Counsel for the defense had been selected with special care. There were three of these: Mr. Merrick and the two Bradleys, Sr. and Jr. Of these, only one, **Mr. Merrick**, was a member of the Roman Catholic Church. . . . A jury was finally obtained, through a two-days effort and as the prosecution desired to remove, as far as possible, all religious and political considerations, and influences, from the trial, a considerable number of Roman Catholics were accepted on this jury. The trial then proceeded. . . .

The result was a hung jury. The author was informed by a very intelligent man, who took a prominent part in this trial, that, meeting one of the jurors, who appeared to be a very frank and intelligent man, on the day after the trial, he asked him if he felt free to tell how the jury stood. He replied that they were very nearly equally divided for conviction and acquittal. He then asked him if they did not think that he was proven guilty. 'Oh, yes,' he replied, 'we thought he was proven guilty, but we thought his conviction would be a triumph for the [Republican] Radicals, and we thought that the hanging of his mother [**Mary Surratt**] was about enough.' . . ." {6} [Emphasis added]

Thomas M. Harris, 1897
Brigadier General, U.S. Army
Member, Military Tribunal, 1865
Rome's Responsibility for the Assassination of Abraham Lincoln

"**TALLEYRAND**, one of the most celebrated Roman Catholic bishops of France, once said, 'Language is the art of concealing one's thoughts.' Never was there a truer expression, if it had reference to the awful deceptions practiced by the Church of Rome under the pompous name of '**Theological studies**.' . . . The principal theologians which we had in our hands were 'Les Conferences d'Anger,' Bailly, [**Peter**] **Dens, St. Thomas** [**Aquinas**], but above all [**Alfonso**] **Liguori**, who has since been canonized. Never did I open one without offering up a fervent prayer to God and to the Virgin Mary for the light and grace of which I would be in need for myself and for the people whose pastor I was to become.

But how shall I relate my surprise when I discovered that, in order to accept the principles of the theologians which my Church gave me for guides I had to put away all principles of truth, of justice, of honour and holiness! What long and painful efforts it cost me to extinguish, one by one, the lights of truth and of reason kindled by the hand of my merciful God in my intelligence. For to

study theology in the Church of Rome signifies to learn to speak falsely, to deceive, to commit robbery, to perjure one's self! It means how to commit sins without shame; it means to plunge the soul into every kind of iniquity and turpitude without remorse! . . . These very men who corrupted my heart, perverted my intelligence and poisoned my soul, as they have done with each and every priest of their Church, will be my witnesses. I will just now forcibly bring them before the world to testify against themselves.

Liguori, in his treatise on oaths . . . asks himself, 'Whether the accused legitimately interrogated, can deny a crime, even with an oath, if the confession of the crime would be attended with great disadvantage.' The saint replies: ' . . . that the accused, if in danger of death, or of prison, or of perpetual exile, the loss of all property, the danger of the galleys, and such like, can deny the crime even with an oath [as did **Mary Surratt** on the advice of her pastor, Jesuit priest **Bernadine F. Wiget**] . . . '

Liguori asks whether a woman, accused of the crime of adultery [or, by logical extension, of the crime of murder], which she has really committed, may deny it under oath? He answers: 'She is able to assert equivocally that she did not break the bond of matrimony, which truly remains. And if sacramentally she confessed adultery [or murder], she can answer, **'I am innocent of this crime,' because by confession** [to a priest, supposedly possessing the Pope's power to forgive sins] **it was taken away.** So **Card**, who, however, here remarks that she cannot affirm it with an oath, because in asserting anything the probability of a deed suffices, but in swearing certainty is required. To this it is replied that in swearing **moral certainty** suffices, as we said above [the term "moral certainty" having been used by Dallas District Attorney **Henry Wade** in describing the "guilt" of **Lee Harvey Oswald** as being the lone assassin of **President John F. Kennedy**]. Which **moral certainty** of the remission of sin can indeed be had, when any [Roman Catholic], morally well disposed, receives the sacrament of penance.' . . .

The Roman Catholics have not only the right, but it is their duty to kill heretics. . . . Every heretic and Protestant is condemned to death, and every oath of allegiance to a government which is Protestant or heretic is abrogated by the Council of Lateran, held in 1215. . . .

'Catholics [including SS Reichsfuhrer **Heinrich Himmler**] who shall assume the cross [the Masonic swastika] for the extermination of heretics [Protestant Germans, Orthodox Slavs and European Jews] shall enjoy the same indulgences and be protected by the same privileges [escaping Allied justice through the Pope's Vatican Ratlines overseen by the Jesuit Order] as are granted to those who go to the help of the Holy Land.' . . .

'I wish I had never opened a book of theology. Our theologians are without heart, soul or logic. Many of them approve of theft, lies and perjury; others drag us [candidates for the priesthood] without a blush, into the most filthy pits of iniquity. Every one of them would like to make an assassin of every Catholic. According to their doctrine, Christ is nothing but a Corsican brigand, whose bloodthirsty disciples are bound to destroy all the heretics with fire and sword. Were we acting according to the principles of those theologians, we would slaughter all Protestants [and Jews] with the same coolness of blood as we would shoot down the wolf which crosses our path. With their hand still reddened with the blood of **St. Bartholomew**, they speak to us of charity, religion and God, as if there were neither of them in the world [the priesthood being in fact **practical atheism**].' . . .

But why let my memory and my thoughts linger any longer in these frightful paths, here murderers, liars, perjurers and thieves are assured by the theologians of the Church of Rome that they can lie, steal, murder and perjure themselves as much as they like, without offending God, provided they commit those crimes according to certain rules approved by the Pope for the good of the Church!" {7}[Emphasis added]

Charles Chiniquy, 1886
American Protestant Ex-Priest
Fifty Years In the Church of Rome

"**John Harrison Surratt**, [**Jr.**] the nineteen-year-old son of **Mrs. Mary E. Surratt**, who was chosen by the Jesuits as the arch conspirator in the assassination of **Abraham Lincoln**, had studied three years in preparation for the Roman priesthood at the Sulpician Fathers monastery, at Charles County, Maryland, previous to the breaking out of the Civil war. The Sulpician Fathers is a branch of the Jesuit Order. . . .

That John Harrison Surratt was cool, clever, calculating and crafty, far in advance of his years, is shown by the fact that at the very beginning of the rebellion he was selected to do important work in the Southern secret service, bearing the most important dispatches from **Jefferson Davis** [educated in Kentucky by Dominicans at St. Thomas College, **Father Wallace** in particular, who later became the **Bishop of Nashville**] at Richmond to his agents at Washington [including **Freemason Edwin M. Stanton's** War Department in control of Federal Generals in the field] and to the members of his 'kitchen cabinet' in Montreal, Canada [Montreal being the Jesuit nursery and powerhouse for all of North America]. . . .

When Mr. Davis had been arrested after the close of the Civil War and was to be tried for treason, it was the distinguished Catholic attorney, **Charles O'Connor**, of New York City, who offered his services, which were accepted in

Mr. Davis' defense [which defense resulted in the case being dropped, Davis dying in the Order's New Orleans in 1889!]. . . .

This boy, (for we must remember that he was but in his teens, at his entrance into this plot) was never free from the espionage and evil influence of the Romish church from his baptism in infancy to the day of his death at the age of seventy-two years. When he was but twelve years old he was placed in **Gonzaga College**, Washington, D.C., a Catholic preparatory school, under the tutorage of [**Jesuit**] **Priest** [**Bernardine F.**] **Wiget**, who was the confessor for years of both himself and his mother.

After leaving Gonzaga College he spent two years at **Georgetown** in the Jesuit College before leaving for the Sulpician Fathers monastery. I am calling the attention of the reader to this fact when you come to pass judgment on this young man, that you may place the blame for his conduct where it belongs—on the Jesuit psychology inculcated by the priests of the Roman Church. . . . During Surratt's theological training he had studied **St. Thomas Aquinas**, who **justifies** the assassination of heretics, or any one who apostacises from the Romish church. . . .

[*From the time* **John Harrison Surratt, Jr.,** *met* **John Wilkes Booth** *in Washington a few days before Christmas, 1864*] . . . John Booth was a constant visitor at the Surratt home on H Street, which was the rendezvous of the conspirators up to the very day of the assassination. It was also the Mecca of various Roman Catholic priests, among whom were the **Reverends Walter** and **Wiget** of St. Patrick's Church, 10th and G Streets, of which the Surratts were members. . . . **Edwin A. Sherman**, Past Grand Registrar of the Grand Consistory of the Thirty-third Degree of the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite of Freemasonry of the State of California, in his book, entitled *The Engineer Corps of Hell*, on page 213, has this to say:

'It has been told to us, coming from what we believe to be true authority, that Booth, about three weeks before he committed the crime, was admitted to the Roman Catholic Church, and privately received the sacraments from no less a personage than ***Archbishop [Martin J.] Spaulding*** *himself, which he did to silence any conscientious scruples that he might have in taking Abraham Lincoln's life, and that he might have the whole influence and sympathy of persons in that faith in protecting and concealing himself when the act was done, to aid him in it [including the Jesuits and their foot cavalry, "the Invisible Empire" of Freemasonry, Mason President Andrew Johnson (who sent his son to a Jesuit College and was a friend of Jesuit B. F. Wiget) aiding Surratt's escape by removing the reward for his capture].*

He certainly had that aid and influence in planning and accomplishing his hellish work and in making his escape, and it could not have been more cheerfully and faithfully rendered than it was, even if he had been a Jesuit priest himself. We believe the statement to be true; and it was that but a short time after that ***Archbishop Spaulding*** *received a donation of funds for the specific purpose which was to uniform and equip a military body in the same manner and style as the Papal Guard at Rome.*

The uniforms, muskets, cartridge boxes and belts all bearing the Papal coat of arms and consecrated by the Pope [Jesuit-controlled ***Pius IX****] himself, were sent to* ***Archbishop Spaulding*** *at Baltimore; and when he died he was buried with military honors and his remains escorted by the same military bodyguard. The entire diocese of* ***Archbishop Spaulding*** *was rebel to the core and fierce in its hatred of Lincoln.' " [Therefore, as Jesuit-trained* ***Archbishop Spaulding*** *was the mastermind behind the assassination of* ***President Abraham Lincoln****, even so Jesuit-trained* ***Archbishop Spellman*** *was the secret power behind the assassination of one of his own Knights of Columbus,* ***President John F. Kennedy****.] {8} [Emphasis added]*

Miss Burke McCarty, 1924
Protestant American and Ex-Romanist
The Suppressed Truth About the Assassination of Abraham Lincoln

"Why did **General Grant** suddenly alter his plans and decide not to go to Ford's Theater on the evening of Lincoln's assassination? Who, during that same night, tampered with the telegraph wires leading out of Washington [said loss of communication being repeated in the JFK murder]? Why was the President's bodyguard at the playhouse [**John F. Parker**], guilty of the grossest negligence, not punished nor even questioned? Perhaps the most serious reproach against historical writers is not that they have left such questions unanswered, but that they have failed to ask them. . . .

The police archives [of Washington's Metropolitan Police Force] afford no proof that Parker was really tried [though charges of neglect of duty were preferred against him]. If any transcripts of the case existed, they have been removed, and even the eventual findings of the Board are available only through subsequent records. These show that, although Parker was tried on May 3, the complaint was dismissed on June 2, 1865. The minutes of this trial before the Board would make one of the most interesting chapters in the story of Lincoln's assassination. . . .

And so, with a sly dig at the delinquency of his colleague in the War Department, the Attorney General of the United States [**James Speed**] placed the responsibility for guarding Lincoln—and, by inference, the failure to

protect him adequately—squarely on the shoulders of [Masonic Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor] **Secretary of War Edwin M. Stanton. . . .**

A bizarre incident on the night of April 14 was an interruption of all telegraphic communication between Washington and the outside world, lasting about two hours. 'Within fifteen minutes after the murder,' wrote **Townsend** in the New York World on May 2, 'the wires were severed [grounded] entirely around the city, excepting only a secret wire for government uses, which leads to Old Point. . . . This information comes to me from so many creditable channels that I must concede it.' . . .

Was it **Colonel Conger** who killed [**John Wilkes Booth**] the crippled visitor of the Garrett household? **Lieutenant Baker** thought so at one time, for, when on the witness stand before a congressional investigating committee, he testified as follows: 'I supposed, at the time, that Conger shot him, and I said, '**What on earth did you shoot him for**?' Said he, 'I did not shoot him.' Then the idea flashed on my mind that if he did, it had better not be known [as **Boston Corbett** was later committed to an insane asylum for admitting he may not have shot the fugitive].' . . . If the cripple in the barn had been taken alive, his pursuers would have escaped all criticism, and one of the riddles of history would have been answered: Who was shot at Garrett's farm on the night of April 26, 1865? . . .

Now that Lincoln's incumbency seemed assured for another four years, grave misgivings must have arisen in the minds of the Radicals as to whether he was really the man they wanted in the White House. . . . In 1862 he had written to **Horace Greeley** of the New York Tribune: 'If I could save the Union without freeing any slave, I would do it; and if I could save it by freeing all the slaves, I would do it; and if I could save it by freeing some and leaving others alone, I would also do that [the power of regulating the State institution of slavery having never been expressly delegated to any branch of the federal government by its creator, the U.S. Constitution].' . . . The Radicals could not regard these sentiments of the Chief Executive as anything but treason to his party. . . . But Lincoln soon put a new fear into the hearts of the Radicals, and one that made them almost forget the problem of slavery. . . . The Wade-Davis manifesto had made it clear that Congress meant to deal with the problem of Reconstruction without interference from the White House. The President, on the other hand, still anxious to abide by the half-forgotten resolution of 1861, was determined to restore all civil and political rights to the Confederate States immediately upon their return into the [non-Fourteenth Amendment] Union. He therefore decided on a shrewd move. He arranged matters so that the generals in the field should conclude an armistice that practically amounted to a peace without penalties; . . .

> And so, on March 27, 1865, Lincoln went to meet **Grant, Sherman** and **Admiral Porter** in the cabin of the River Queen. There he gave secret orders to his military leaders . . . These orders were, in short, to grant to the opponents at the proper time a truce that embraced a formula for peace on the basis of the situation as it had existed before the outbreak of the war [thus avoiding the Order's wicked Reconstruction and the resultant creation of the Order's Masonic Ku Klux Klan, while foiling the imposition of the Fourteenth Amendment and thus ultimate miscegenation of both races in the North and the South]. . . . By this time the Radicals must have been fully aware that Lincoln was determined to thwart their desires and to restore to the South its former rights, even if it meant the eclipse of his own party. . . . Lincoln did indeed enter the vortex leading to destruction by making his gesture of peace; for the day after he had done son, death eliminated him forever from the political arena. . . .
>
> So far as motives go, the Radicals had a greater stake in Lincoln's death, and expected more benefit from it, than all the Southern leaders could have hoped for by any stretch of the imagination; . . ." {9}[Emphasis added]
>
> **Otto Eisenschiml, 1937**
> American Historian
> *Why Was Lincoln Murdered?*

The American bloodbath, begun in 1861 and ending in 1865, had been spawned in Rome and carried out by the Jesuits using Scottish Rite Freemasonry. The Jesuits, with their **Archbishop John Hughes** of New York, sat atop of the ruins of America's Protestant Calvinist republic ready to create their new Empire with the **Fourteenth Amendment**. New York would become "the Empire State" from which the Cardinal would be "the Archbishop of the capital of the world." Additionally, the Jesuits were ready to amalgamate the races *with the purpose of making America a nation of color*, reducing it to a priest-ridden Mexico, Cuba and South America.

The Radical Red Republican party had served the Jesuits well. In destroying the South it had nearly decimated Jefferson's Democratic States-Rights party. **Thaddeus Stevens**, with his Roman Catholic mulatto concubine, **Mrs. Lydia Smith**, hated the **Constitution** and further overthrew it with his **Reconstruction Act of 1866**.

He also led the impeachment proceedings against the disobedient Freemason **President Andrew Johnson**. Rome, however, rewarded him for his villainy by baptizing him into the Catholic Church on his deathbed—just like **Francis Cardinal Spellman's** obedient Freemason **President Lyndon Johnson** (who had been initiated into the Johnson City Lodge in Johnson City, Texas, on October 30, 1937). **Charles Sumner** accomplished in the Senate what Stevens accomplished in the

House. And no wonder, for he had been a personal friend of the Holy Alliance's **Prince Metternich** and had the highest praise for Rome's **Thomas Aquinas** (even as the present Black Supreme Court Justice, **Clarence Thomas**), the author of the massive *Summa Theologica*. Since, according to Thomas Aquinas, Pope Gregory VII and Canon Law, "it is no murder to kill a heretic," Sumner had no problem with the rape, murder and theft committed by **Grant** and **Sherman's** "Grande Armee of the Republic" riddled with foreign-born, bigoted, Irish Roman Catholic banditti.

But **Abraham Lincoln** did. Even though he acted the tyrant in wrongly declaring martial law as later determined by the Supreme Court, in keeping Maryland from seceding and in raising the Army of the Potomac "to put down the rebellion," there is evidence that he had had a change of heart. According to many, Lincoln was converted to Christ after viewing the battlefield at Gettysburg in 1863. He later joined the Presbyterian Church in Washington and had several spiritual conversations with his close friend and converted priest, our hero, **Charles Chiniquy**. We read:

> " 'I will repeat to you what I said at Urbana, when for the first time you told me your fears lest I would be assassinated by the Jesuits: Man must not care where and when he will die, provided he dies at the post of honour and duty. But I may add, to-day, that I have a presentiment that God will call me to Him through the hand of an assassin. Let His will, and, not mine be done! The Pope and the Jesuits, with their infernal Inquisition, are the only organized powers in the world which have recourse to the dagger of the assassin to murder those whom they cannot convince with their arguments or conquer with the sword. . . . It seems to me that the Lord wants to-day, as He wanted in the days of Moses, another victim . . . I cannot conceal from you that my impression is that I am that victim. So many plots have already been made against my life, that it is a real miracle that they have all failed, when we consider that the great majority of them were in the hands of skillful Roman Catholic murderers, evidently trained by Jesuits. But can we expect that God will make a perpetual miracle to save my life? I believe not. The Jesuits are so expert in those deeds of blood, that Henry IV said that it was impossible to escape them, and he became their victim, though he did all that could be done to protect himself. My escape from their hands, since the letter of the Pope to Jeff Davis [who, as Vice President under President Franklin Pierce in 1856, began the work of erecting a Masonically designed bronze idol of **the Virgin Mary**, later hoisted upon the White House Dome in 1863] has sharpened a million daggers to pierce my breast, would be more than a miracle.' " {10}[Emphasis added]

Chiniquy then concluded his meeting with the President with these words:

> "I knew the hour to leave had come, I asked from the President permission to fall on my knees, and pray with him that his life might be spared: and he knelt with me. But I prayed more with my tears and sobs, than with my words. Then I pressed his hand on my lips and bathed it with my tears, and with a heart filled with an unspeakable desolation, I bade him Adieu! It was for the last time! For the hour was fast approaching when he was to fall by the hands of a Jesuit assassin, for his nation's sake." {11} [Emphasis added]

Indeed it was! But why? **President Lincoln** resisted the policy of the Jesuits and the Radicals. For, they sought to create a new government with a new citizenship via the **Fourteenth Amendment**. Lincoln wanted the Southern States to re-enter the Union with the same status with which they had left the Union. Clearly, he, like **Andrew Johnson,** would never have promoted the **Fourteenth Amendment**. (It was this open refusal to promote the **Fourteenth Amendment** for which **Lincoln** was assassinated and **Johnson** was impeached *although never expelled from office by the Senate.* Being a Southerner, Johnson was *openly* against the Order's "anti-Mason" **Thaddeus Stevens' Fourteenth Amendment**. But *secretly*, Andrew Johnson, the open friend of Jesuit B. F. Wiget, served the Company by working with his Masonic brethren *who protected Lincoln's assassin in obedience to their master*, **Shriner** and **33rd Degree Freemason Albert Pike**!) Lincoln's plan would have frustrated the purposes of the Jesuits in creating a new government with absolute powers.

Further, the Jesuits and the Radicals sought to intermix the Whites and Blacks of both the North and the South. This would make **Fourteenth Amendment America** a nation of color, thereby greatly benefiting the Jesuits. For the Jesuits knew that nations of color, *Negro or Oriental*, can only be governed by absolutists, be they kings, emperors, shoguns, military dictators or tribal chiefs. The history of the governments of South American, African and Far Eastern nations confirms this truth.

And if America becomes a nation of color riddled with Bible-rejecting Whites, Blacks, mulattoes, Mexicans and Easterners, *as it apparently will be within fifty years*, an absolutist under Jesuit control—like **Fidel Castro**—most assuredly will govern it.

To the contrary, Lincoln advocated the separation of the races and attempted to repatriate the freed Negroes to Liberia, as Monrovia, named after President **James Monroe**, had been built for that purpose. The Negro policy of **Jefferson**, **Monroe** and **Lincoln** was the same and it would have thwarted the Jesuits' plan of amalgamation of both races. It also would have disabled the Jesuits from *using the Negro* to foment continual agitations resulting in the conferring of more executive power in Washington, ultimately justifying martial law as a result of a contrived

race war. Huge, lawless, **Black populations** would never have grown to such monstrous proportions—*financed by the Jesuit New Dealers' socialist-communist welfare system as well as President Lyndon Johnson's supposed "War on Poverty*." **Black women** would never have been paid to commit bastardies through fornication or adultery; the more illegitimate, fatherless and lawless children they would bear and raise, the more welfare money they could receive in creating their undisciplined, criminal offspring.

The explosion of **Black socialism** and rampant **Black crime** would never have taken place, costing the American taxpayers over two trillion dollars during the last fifty years, *further destroying the White Middle Class*, while fueling the growth of the Pope's wicked **Social Security Numbering System**—the forerunner of ***". . . the number of his name." – Revelation 13:17***

These hateful, hostile, violent and vulgar Black American populations, *who* (in the words of **Ken Hamlin**, a West Coast, Black radio broadcaster known as "**the Black Avenger**") *ought to get down on their hands and knees and thank* God *they live in a White nation (enjoying blood-bought Protestant liberties, including the right to bear arms)*, would never have destroyed the country's industrious inner cities, turning them into vice and war zones (encouraged by the Pope's partners in crime further promoting Black gang wars—the White **CIA** and the **Mafia**), thereby creating the unheard of phenomenon known as "White flight," as well as justifying national gun confiscation at the mouths of Senators (Masonic) **Charles Schumer** and (Knight of Columbus) **Ted Kennedy**! (The Black cities of Baltimore and Philadelphia total over *fifty thousand* vacant buildings!) Further, there would never have been the birth of amalgamated professional sports glorifying **Black athletes**, many of which would set the example in marrying **White women**—*the ultimate status symbol in their socialist-communist quest for "equality,"* or rather, *in repudiating their* God-given *Blackness* thereby outraging a multitude of unashamedly **Black women**, while refusing to perpetuate their race! The whole seething pot of **Black racism** and iniquity is giving rise to a massive and murderous, *homosexual-led*, vicious White supremacist, fascist Roman Catholic, Neo-Nazi movement, *ultimately* to be used against American Bible-believers and racial Jews when martial law is declared. *This is why* **Marcus Garvey's** "Back to Africa Movement" was crushed by the tools of the Jesuits in the 1930s. *This is why* when Black leaders cease to be agitators for the New York Cardinal's **CFR**, they lose their influence, like **Dick Gregory** once did, or are slain, like the brave **Malcolm X**. **Martin Luther** (Lucifer) **King** was also assassinated by the CIA, as he deviated from his original purpose and began to oppose **Spellman's Vietnam War**.

It was clear, **Abraham Lincoln**, newly re-elected in 1865, could not be allowed to stay in office four more years. So the Jesuits, with the help of the Secret Service (as in the Kennedy Assassination), shot him with their tool, a Roman Catholic,

illegitimate son known as **John Wilkes Booth**, on April 14, 1865. Lincoln died the following day on April fifteenth. (Years later the Jesuits would make a memorial of that day; for by April fifteenth all "taxpayers" are required to have made their *annual confessions* by filing their income tax returns with the Jesuits' infernal Internal Revenue Service (IRS).) Of the Jesuit hand in Lincoln's murder we read:

> "I feel safe in stating that nowhere else can be found in one book the connected presentation of the story leading up to the death of Abraham Lincoln, which was instigated by the 'Black' Pope, the General of the Jesuit Order, camouflaged by the 'White' Pope, Pius IXth, aided, abetted and financed by other "Divine Righters" of Europe, and finally consummated by the Roman Hierarchy and their paid agents in this country and French Canada on 'Good Friday' night, April 14th, 1865, at Ford's Theatre, Washington, D.C." {12} [Emphasis added]

Again we read the words of our hero, **Charles Chiniquy**:

> "But who was that assassin? Booth was nothing but the tool of the Jesuits. It was Rome who directed his arm, after corrupting his heart and damning his soul. After I had mixed my tears with those of the grand country of my adoption, I fell on my knees and asked my God to grant me to show to the world what I knew to be the truth, viz., that the horrible crime was the work of Popery. And, after twenty years of constant and most difficult researches, I come fearlessly to-day before the American people, to say and prove that the President, Abraham Lincoln, was assassinated by the priests and the Jesuits of Rome. . . . Compare the last hours of the **Jesuit Ravaillac**, the assassin of [the "tyrant"] **Henry IV**, who absolutely refuses to repent, though suffering also the most horrible tortures on the rack, with **Booth**, who suffering also the most horrible tortures from his broken leg,writes in his daily memorandum, the very day before his death: I can never repent. . . . Yes! Compare the bloody deeds of those two assassins, and you will see that they had been trained in the same school; the same teachers had taught them. Evidently **Ravaillac**, calling all the saints of heaven to his help, at his last hour; and **Booth** pressing the Medal of the Virgin Mary on his breast, when falling mortally wounded, are both coming out from the same Jesuit mould . . . the Jesuits alone could select the assassins, train them, and show them a crown of glory in heaven, if they would kill the author of the bloodshed, the famous renegade and apostate—the enemy of the Pope and of the Church—Lincoln." {13} [Emphasis added]

But the key player in the assassination was a young Roman Catholic and former Secret Service agent for the Southern Confederacy. Having "called time" outside of Ford's Theatre during the President's murder, **John Surratt** escaped from the United States into Montreal, Canada with the aid of the priests. From Montreal to Londonderry, to Liverpool, to Rome, he enlisted in the Pope's Zouave army.

Having been recognized by a boyhood friend, **Surratt** confessed to the murder stating, "I have done the Yankees as much harm as I could. We have killed Lincoln, the niggers' friend." {14}

As a consequence of this confession, the old acquaintance reported Surratt's whereabouts to the American Minister in Rome. Having been arrested, he "leapt down a precipice," made his way to Naples, boarded a steamer and escaped to Alexandria, Egypt. But there, in 1867, he was arrested by U.S. authorities; bound hand and foot; returned to Washington, D.C., via the specially chartered U. S. warship, the **Swatara**; and was forced to stand trial for the murder of President Lincoln. **Chiniquy** narrates **Surratt's** escape quite clearly:

> "It is evident that a very elaborate plan of escape had been prepared by the priests of Rome to save the lives of the assassins and the conspirators. It would be too long to follow all the murderers when, Cain-like, they were fleeing in every direction, to escape the vengeance of God and man. Let us fix our eyes on **John Surratt** [whose confessor and advisor was the Jesuit **Bernardine F. Wiget**], who was in Washington the 14th of April, helping Booth in the perpetration of the assassination. Who will take care of him? Who will protect and conceal him? Who will press him on their bosom, put their mantles on his shoulders to conceal him from the just vengeance of the human and divine laws? The priest, **Charles Boucher**, swears that only a few days after the murder, John Surratt was sent to him by **Father Lapierre**, of Montreal; that he kept him concealed in his parsonage of St. Liboire from the end of April to the end of July, then he took him back, secretly, to Father Lapierre, who kept him secreted in his own father's house, under the very shadow of the Montreal bishop's palace. He swears that Father Lapierre visited him (Surratt) often, when secreted at St. Liboire, and that he (Father Boucher) visited him, at least, twice a week, from the end of July to September, when concealed in Father Lapierre's house in Montreal. That same father, Charles Boucher, swears that he accompanied John Surratt in a carriage in the company of Father Lapierre, to the steamer "Montreal", when starting for Quebec: that Father Lapierre kept him (John Surratt) under lock during the voyage from Montreal to Quebec, and that he accompanied him, disguised, from the Montreal steamer to the ocean steamer, "**Peruvian.**" The doctor of the steamer "Peruvian", **L. I. A. McMillan**, swears that Father Lapierre introduced him to John Surratt under the false name of **McCarthy**, whom he was keeping locked in his state room, and whom he conducted disguised to the ocean steamer "Peruvian", and with whom he remained till she left Quebec for Europe, the 15th of September, 1865. But who is that Father Lapierre who takes such a tender, I dare say a paternal care of Surratt? It is not less a personage than the canon of **Bishop Bourget**, of Montreal. He is the confidential man of the bishop; he lives with the bishop, eats at his table, assists him with his counsel, and [the bishop] has to receive

his [the canon's] advice in every step of life. **According to the laws of Rome, the canons are to the bishop what the arms are to the body.**

Now, I ask: Is it not evident that the bishops and the priests of Washington have trusted this murderer to the care of the bishops and priests of Montreal, that they might conceal, feed, and protect him for nearly six months, under the very shadow of the bishop's palace? Would they have done that if they were not his accomplices? Why did they so continually remain with him day and night, if they were not in fear that he might compromise them by an indiscreet word? Why do we see those priests (I ought to say, those two ambassadors and anointed representatives of the Pope), alone in the carriage, which takes that great culprit from his house of concealment to the steamer? Why do they keep him there, under lock, till they transfer him, under a disguised name, to the ocean steamer, the "Peruvian", on the 15th July, 1865? Why such tender sympathies for that stranger? Why going through such trouble and expense for that young American among the bishops and priests of Canada? There is only one answer. He was one of their tools, one of their selected men to strike the great Republic of Equality and Liberty to the heart. For more than six months before the murder, the priests had lodged, eaten, conversed, slept with him under the same roof in Washington. They had trained him to his deed of blood, by promising him protection, and a crown of glory in heaven [even as Moslem terrorists are promised seventy virgins in "paradise" if they sacrifice their lives for the purposes of "Allah," having been designated by their Masonic Muftis who are secretly subordinate to the Pope of Rome] if he would only be true to their designs to the end. And he had been true to the end . . . But do you see that man fleeing from Washington towards the north? He has the mark of Cain on his forehead, his hands are reddened with blood, he is pale and trembling, for he knows it; a whole outraged nation is after him for her just vengeance; he hears the thundering voice of God: "Where is thy brother?" Where will he find a refuge? Where, outside of hell, will he meet friends to shelter and save him from the just vengeance of God and men? Oh! He has sure refuge in the arms of that church who, for more than a thousand years, is crying "Death to all the heretics! Death to all the soldiers of Liberty!" He has devoted friends among the very men who, after having prepared the massacre of **Admiral Coligny**, and his **75,000** Protestant countrymen, rang the bells of Rome to express their joy when they heard that, at last, the **King of France** had slaughtered them all. But where will those bishops and priests of Canada send John Surratt when they find it impossible to conceal him any longer from the thousands of detectives of the United States, who are ransacking Canada to find out his retreat? Who will conceal, feed, lodge, and protect him after the priests of Canada pressed his hand for the last time on board of the "Peruvian," the 15th of September, 1865?

> Who can have any doubt about that? Who can suppose that any one but the Pope himself and his Jesuits will protect the murderer of Abraham Lincoln in Europe? If you want to see him after he has crossed the ocean, go to Vitry, at the door of Rome, and there you will find him enrolled under the banners of the Pope, in the 9th company of his Zouaves, under the false name of **Watson**. Of course, the Pope was forced to withdraw his protection over him, after the Government of the United States had found him there, and he was brought back to Washington to be tried. But on his arrival as a prisoner in the United States, his Jesuit father confessor whispered in his ear: 'Fear not, you will not be condemned! Through the influence of a high Roman Catholic lady, two or three of the jurymen will be Roman Catholics, and you will be safe.' Those who have read the two volumes of the trial of **John Surratt** know that never more evident proofs of guilt were brought against a murderer than in that case. But the Roman Catholic jurymen had read the theology of **St. Thomas**, a book which the Pope has ordered to be taught in every college, academy, and university of Rome; they had learned that it is the duty of the Roman Catholics to exterminate all the heretics [**Summa Theologica**, Thomas Aquinas, II-II, Q. 11, A. 3, 4]. They had read the decree of the **Council of Constance**, that no faith was to be kept with heretics. They had read in the **Council of Lateran** that the Catholics who arm themselves for the extermination of heretics, have all their sins forgiven, and receive the same blessings as those who go and fight for the rescue of the Holy Land. Those jurymen were told by their father confessors that the most Holy Father, the Pope, **Gregory VII**, had solemnly and infallibly declared that 'the killing of an heretic was no murder.'—[De] Jure Canonico. After such teachings, how could the Roman Catholic jurymen find **John Surratt** guilty of murder for killing the heretic Lincoln? The jury having disagreed, no verdict could be given. The Government was forced to let the murderer go unpunished." {15}[Emphasis added]

(Dear truth-seeker, eighty years later Rome's elaborate system of escape would be used again. *On a grand scale* it would enable an estimated sixty thousands Nazis, including high-ranking war criminals, to evade capture from Allied authorities. Many, including Adolf Eichmann, Martin Bormann, Josef Mengele and even the Fuhrer himself, would be secreted into the old Jesuit dominion of South America and enjoy the protection of a powerful Knight of Malta and absolute dictator, Argentina's **Juan Peron**. Heinrich Himmler would be aided in his escape via the Order's British SIS and Masonic **King Gustav V** of Sweden, while others would be spirited into the Middle East. Franciscan-led Croatian Ustashi leader, **Ante Pavelic**, would be protected by **Francisco Franco**, the Roman Catholic Freemason and Jesuit-protected dictator of Spain whose successor would be another Knight of Malta, Jesuit-trained **King Juan Carlos** of the old **Bourbon Dynasty**. (**Carlos** is now negotiating with Israel's Zionist leaders pursuant to his title as *"King and Protector of Jerusalem"* which includes the Temple Mount. The old **Kingdom of Jerusalem** appended to the Pope's old Holy Roman Empire

composed nearly the same land mass as does Israel today!) The cream of the Nazi crop—**the SS**—would be brought into the Empire of **Fourteenth Amendment America** to enjoy the protection of **Cardinal Spellman's CIA** and **FBI**, overseen by his American Branch of the Knights of Malta.)

Upon **Surratt's** return to **Washington, D.C.**, designed to be the Order's "**Rome on the Potomac**" and military headquarters for the Pope's new "**Holy Roman**" **American Empire**, we read of the Jesuit presence during the trial:

> "The appeals made by the eminent counsel for the prisoner to the political and religious prejudices of jurors was ably seconded all through the trial by the Jesuit priesthood of Washington City and the vicinity. It will be recalled by scores of people who attended the trial that not a day passed but that some of these [Jesuits] were in the courtroom as the most interested of spectators." {16}

This ever-present Jesuit influence gave **John Surratt** (a member of the Order's **Knights of the Golden Circle**, the present day **Knights of Columbus** characterized by the same Mary-worshipping oath of allegiance) the confidence of his ultimate acquittal, that he, like Jesuit-trained **Bill Clinton**, was *untouchable*. We read:

> "Surratt did not overestimate the protection of his church, for from the moment he had landed in this country, he was greeted and sustained by the priests of that church. When his trial began in Washington June 10th, 1867, the presence of Roman priests and the students from the Jesuit University at Georgetown and the Sulpician Monastery [being a branch of the Jesuit Order], where he had studied three years for the priesthood, were the most noticeable features of the sessions. Although he declared himself a bankrupt, he was furnished the services of the best [New York] lawyers.
>
> When it became necessary to furnish bail for his final release, it was immediately presented by an Irish woman he did not even know, to the amount of thirty thousand dollars. According to press reports this stood there until his death in 1916. That is some friendship, is it not?" {17}

Dear truth-seeker, the Jesuit Order gets away with murder today just as it did in 1867. One hundred years later CIA agent **Clay L. Shaw** would be tried for the murder of **John F. Kennedy**. *Shaw, like Surratt*, was Roman Catholic. He also would enjoy the protection of the Jesuit Order's powerful tools in Washington. *Shaw, like Surratt*, enjoyed the benefit of a hung jury and *he, like Lincoln's murderer*, would go free. Thirty years later, **President Bill Clinton** would be impeached. This Georgetown graduate and darling of the Jesuits would refuse to resign. He would be tried in the Senate knowing full well his protection from the Society of Jesus in control of the **CFR**, FBI, CIA, the Secret Service and the Mafia. The author

predicted that *he, like Shaw and Surratt*, would never be convicted of his crimes. As it turned out, one of the Senators who voted to acquit Clinton was none other than "**Spelly's evil Jew**" of the Kennedy Assassination. **Senator Arlen Specter**, *a Scottish Rite Shriner and 33rd Degree Freemason* according to a most informative and vast website, **www.freemasonwatch.freepress-freespeech.com**, had been the Junior Counselor on the Warren Commission who concocted the magic, single-bullet theory upon which the Warren Report rested its case. These are irrefutable examples of the power—*the absolute power* in **Fourteenth Amendment America**—exercised by the Jesuits through the Archbishop of New York, presently **Edward Cardinal Egan**.

Lastly, certain high-level Freemasons were used to stifle the capture of **John H. Surratt**. They were **President Andrew Johnson** (whose son was educated by Jesuits, and whose daughter was educated by nuns and converted to Catholicism) and Secretary of War **Edwin M. Stanton**, who oversaw the project of placing a statue of Rome's "**Virgin Mary**" (*Persephone*) atop of the Capital Dome. With the knowledge that Surratt was in Liverpool, Stanton's War Department *refused* to make the least attempt to arrest him. A few weeks later President Johnson *revoked the reward* for the arrest of Surratt, greatly increasing the assassin's chances to escape. A similar story is true of **Booth**, the fellow conspirator of **President Johnson**. According to *The Escape and Suicide of John Wilkes Booth* by **Finis L. Bates**, Booth escaped Washington with a password—*a Masonic password*. He settled in Kansas and died there, having confessed to Lincoln's murder in the presence of his presiding doctor. A confessed conspirator, **General Lafayette C. Baker**, *who was later poisoned with arsenic in 1868*, fingered Freemason and Secretary of War **Edwin M. Stanton** who had hidden the key to Booth's "tomb" barring any examination of the body. But if "Booth's body" was identified, having been shot by **Boston Corbett**, while the real Booth escaped, *who then identified the body?* It was a 33rd Degree Freemason, **Admiral George W. Baird**, USN retired, having been introduced to Booth by Naval Officer **Fitch**, the brother-in-law to **Jesuit Thomas E. Sherman**! In 1921 he wrote:

> "I was called on board the Montauk [a Navy Gunboat] by Lieut. W. W. Crowninshield, to identify the body of John Wilkes Booth, which I did . . . Surgeon General Barnes arrived at that moment and probed the wound in Booth's neck." [The probing of the neck wound sounds like the Kennedy autopsy, does it not?] {18}

It is also incriminating to note that Protestant **R. W. Thompson**, who was another 33rd Degree Freemason and a contemporary of his Masonic brother, **Admiral Baird**, wrote *The Footprints of the Jesuits* extensively quoted in this volume and included on the enclosed CD. **Thompson** was the ex-Secretary of the Navy in 1894 when he published his historical masterpiece. **Baird**, as an Admiral, had been Thompson's subordinate prior to 1894. *Nowhere* in Thompson's five hundred-

page volume does he implicate the Jesuits in Lincoln's assassination. He doesn't even *mention* Lincoln's assassination even though that murder was fresh on the minds of millions of Americans; Freemasons **Edwin A. Sherman** and **Charles Chiniquy** had exposed the Jesuit hand in 1883 and 1886. And why does Thompson silently pass by the Lincoln assassination? Because if the Jesuits were to be blamed, that guilt would also surely lead to the door of **33rd Degree Freemasonry**. As a result, the Jesuits would have been expelled from the United States and thousands of patriotic Americans would have abandoned the **Masonic Lodge** in horror and disgust. But as in the **Kennedy Assassination** so the Sons of Loyola went unpunished for assassinating **Lincoln**, maintaining a successful cover-up through the years with their prostitute Press, manned by the Order's **Council on Foreign Relations** in New York.

> "Barring the martyrdoms of Jesus Christ and Joan D 'Arc [Joan of Arc], the methods used in Abraham Lincoln's assassination will stand pre-eminent in point of malice and cruelty, and, strange as it may seem, the same diabolical cunning which nerved the hand of the assassin has pursued Lincoln beyond the grave, and has been largely successful in hiding from the public all details of his physical destruction, a crime, in the eye of the writer, which almost outstrips the first, for by this **conspiracy of silence** on his death, the youth of America are being deprived of the knowledge of the details of the greatest tragedy in their country's history." {19}

Years later in 1916, the Jesuits honored **John H. Surratt**, Lincoln's real assassin, with a special funeral. **Emmett McLoughlin**, one of our heroes, tells us:

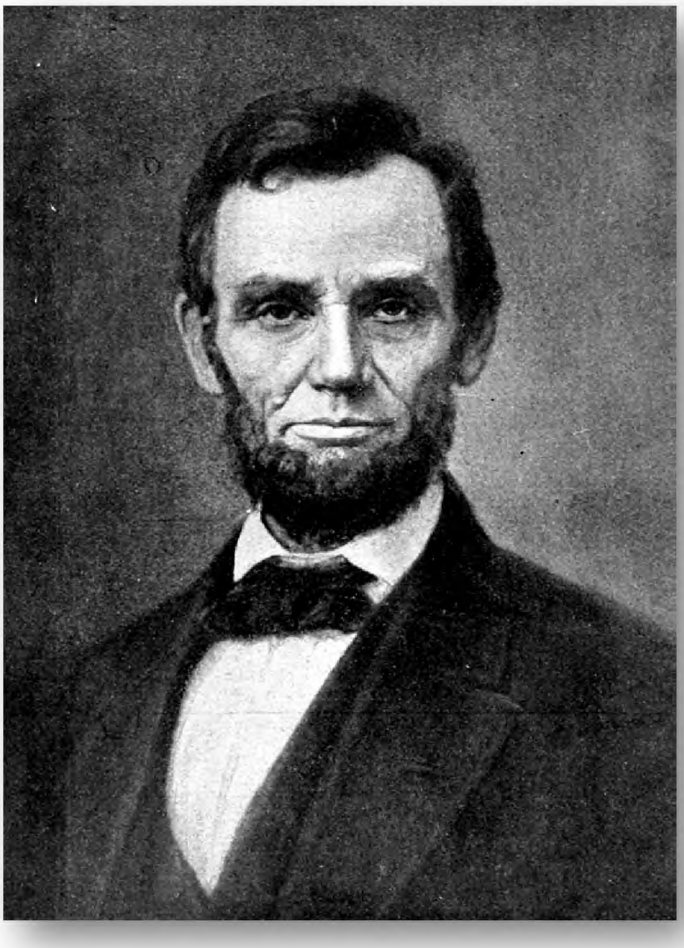
> "A student at Georgetown University, writing a biased whitewash [thus an outright lie] of the role of the Church in the entire Surratt case, described the funeral as being . . . **'A Solemn High Requiem Mass'** . . . It was indeed a fitting end, a final and significant touch. For as every priest and many observant laymen know, a **Solemn High Requiem Mass**, with three priests officiating (that is what the word means) is usually reserved for the funerals of bishops, priests, or nuns. . . . When it is chanted at the funeral services of a layman, it is a token of recognition and appreciation for exceptional devotion or distinguished service to the Church. It was done for **John Harrison Surratt**. It must have been deserved." {20} [Emphasis added] Both Brotherhoods, the **Jesuits** and the ***Black Pope***'s masonic "Invisible Empire," overseen by select, high-level, **33rd Degree Freemasons**, worked together as they had in the past and as they would in the future. They carried out the French Revolution, the Napoleonic Wars, the Second French Revolution of 1848, the Crimean War, the American War Between the States, the Assassination of Lincoln and Cover-up, and would carry out the Second Thirty Years' War (1914-1945), the Cold War (1945-1989) and the Assassination of Kennedy and Cover-up (1963). The Jesuits are now ready to use their **Fourteenth Amendment American Empire,**

commanded by Shriner Freemasons and Knights of Malta, for their greatest feat yet.

With Executive Orders in place and a coming national crisis in the form of another "terrorist event," the **Constitution** with its Baptist-Calvinist **Bill of Rights**, will be suspended and martial law declared by a military dictator. The ***Black Pope***'s Anglo-American-led Crusade, will ultimately accomplish the destruction of the **Dome of the Rock** in Jerusalem. America's CFR-controlled government, "**the Great Satan**," will be blamed for the destruction of one of Islam's most holy places, *third only to Mecca.*

The leveling of Jerusalem's two Temple Mount Mosques will further incite the nation's hostile, White man-hating Black Muslims to murder "infidel Christians" and Jews in accordance with the teachings of the **Koran**. This anarchy will further justify fascist, mass-executions by the Order's Office of. Homeland Security. *Then the Pope's dream will begin to unfold*—the rebuilding of **Solomon's Temple** (designed by a Toronto Shriner, **Jack Diamond**) and the ultimate destruction of the American Empire with its "heretic Protestants, pagans and Jews" pursuant to **Peter Dens'** *Theologia* and the Order's **Council of Trent**! Dear truth-seeker, the next time you visit the Lincoln Memorial in Washington, D.C., in gazing into that sublime face, remember the President's words as you do your duty in resisting the Devil's Jesuits:

> "**I know that Jesuits never forget nor forsake. But man must not care how and where he dies, provided he dies at the post of honour and duty**." {21} [Emphasis added]



Abraham Lincoln, 1809 – 1865 #178

16th President of the United States of America, 1861 – 1865

Assassinated by the Military Order of the Society of Jesus**, April 15, 1865**

Fourth "Heretic" President to be Murdered by the Jesuits Including:

- 1st President; George Washington, December 14, 1799
- 10th President; William Henry Harrison, April 4, 1841
- 12th President; Zachary Taylor, July 9, 1850

Joining the Republican Party in 1856, Abraham Lincoln had already proven himself to be a notorious enemy of the Jesuit Order. Having been the defense attorney for Roman Catholic Priest Charles Chiniquy (falsely accused by two priests sent by his cold-blooded, anti-Bible, anti-Protestant Bishop O'Regan), Lincoln thundered against the nefarious plot calculated to destroy an innocent man thereby incurring the wrath of no less than ten Jesuits in the courtroom. In 1858 Lincoln engaged in a series of anti-slavery debates with Freemason Stephen A. Douglas whose Roman Catholic wife was a member of Jesuit Bernardine F. Wiget's St. Aloysius Church in Washington, D.C. Using Senator Douglas to split the Democratic Party, the Order guaranteed a Republican victory, Southern secession and thus a Northern war on the Protestant South. Upon his reelection after the Company's "Yankee" War of Annihilation laying the Protestant city of Richmond in ruins, non-centralist Lincoln sought to continue "the Old State Rights Union" by readmitting the Southern States with the same legal status they enjoyed prior to secession. For refusing to back the ensuing Reconstruction Act and resultant Fourteenth Amendment, Lincoln was given "the leaden bullet."

The Illustrious Life of William McKinley: Our Martyred President, Murat Halstead, (Troy, Ohio: Union Publishing, 1901) p. 130.

Pope Pius IX, King and Papal Caesar of Rome #179; #180

The "Vicar of Christ" and "King of the World," 1846 – 1878
Promoter of the **Black Pope**'s *Syllabus of Errors*, 1864

To whom every King, President and Dictator owed his Allegiance and with the Jesuits as his penholders, this tyrant put forth the doctrine of "The Immaculate Conception" in 1854, decreeing that Mary was born without the stain of original sin otherwise inherent in Adam's fallen race—except the Lord Jesus Christ. This heresy further exalts "the Virgin Mary" to the place of becoming "the Mother of God" and "Queen of Heaven" of the ancient, pagan trinity. Pius IX, having advocated the revival of the guillotine to fight Protestantism (1855), also condemned modern civilization, including freedom of conscience and freedom of speech, with his *Syllabus of Errors (1864)*. He then called for the First Vatican Council at which the Pope was decreed to be "infallible," becoming God Almighty on earth. His real crime, however, was giving his American Roman hierarchy the order to assassinate President Abraham Lincoln who became a "usurper" and a "tyrant" for refusing to consent to the Order's Radical Red Republican-sponsored, corporate-fascist, socialist-communist 14th Amendment—Rome's coup d'etat—converting our Protestant and Baptist-Calvinist Republic into a Jesuit-ruled, Masonically-led, absolutist "Holy Roman" Empire.

The Suppressed Truth About the Assassination of Abraham Lincoln, Burke McCarty, (Merrimac, Massachusetts: Destiny Publications, 1973) p. 75. **www.opusdeialert.com/footnotes.htm**

John Harrison Surratt, Jr., at 21 in the Papal Zouave Uniform, 1867
#181

Roman Catholic Jesuit-trained Assassin of President Abraham Lincoln

A member of the Knights of the Golden Circle and the weapon of murder in the hand of his evil Jesuit confessor, Bernadine F. Wiget, John Surratt escaped the bounty hunters of North America through Pope Pius IX's international Vatican Ratlines. Two years later he was arrested in Alexandria, Egypt, and returned to the United States to stand trial for the murder of the President. Aided and comforted by Jesuits from Georgetown University, the jury was hung and this obvious murderer went free. The **Black Pope** had won, thus assuring that more Presidential assassinations were to come if need be, including those of Mason James A. Garfield, Mason William McKinley, Shriner Warren G. Harding, 33rd Degree Freemason FDR and Knight of Columbus John F. Kennedy.

The Suppressed Truth About the Assassination of Abraham Lincoln, Burke McCarty, (Merrimac, Massachusetts: Destiny Publications, 1973) p. 180.

Papal Knight John H. Surratt at 72, Just Before his Death in 1916 #182

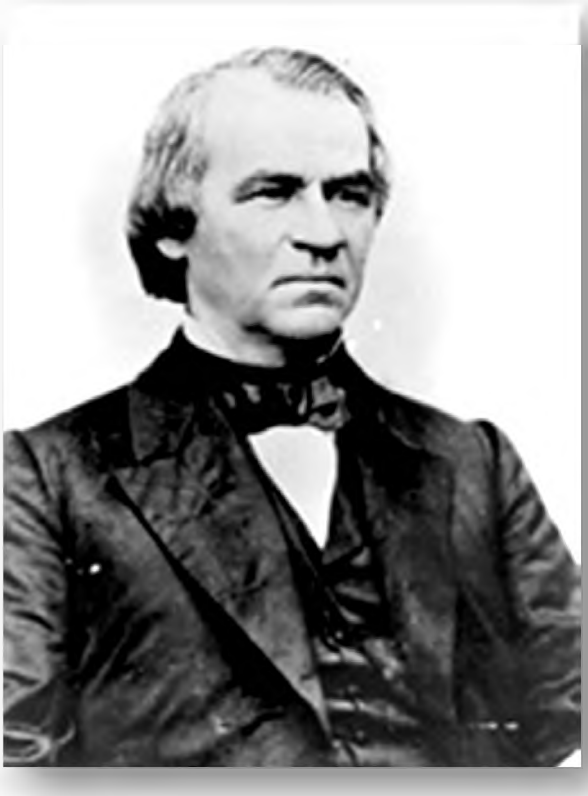
Like the Masonic Hunter McGuire, the **Black Pope**'s murder men who, without conscience, obediently obey in the secret "dispatching" of condemned "liberals, heretics, tyrants and usurpers," live long, prosperous lives. The vast and unseen POWER the Jesuit General can command is truly unfathomable. Reaching into the politics, high finance, multi-national corporations and every religious creed of all nations, if the order is given to protect one of the Militia's faithful soldiers, most assuredly that command will be obeyed immediately and without question.

His "Kingdom of Solipsen," seemingly omnipresent, reaches into every hovel of culture without the average man knowing of its mighty existence. Those who KNOW say nothing, lest they should pay with their lives. Only those whom the Son of God has made free indeed, dare to expose what they know to be the truth.

According to the brave Mrs. McCarty, "the above is the last picture taken of John H. Surratt, who died in Baltimore, Maryland, April 23, 1916, surrounded by his wife and grown family. At his request he was buried in the Surratt lot at Mount Olivet, Washington, D.C., on the left side of his mother's grave. He was auditor of a large corporation until his death." Hark, he shall awake someday!

The Suppressed Truth About the Assassination of Abraham Lincoln, Burke McCarty, (Merrimac, Massachusetts: Destiny Publications, 1973) p. 223.

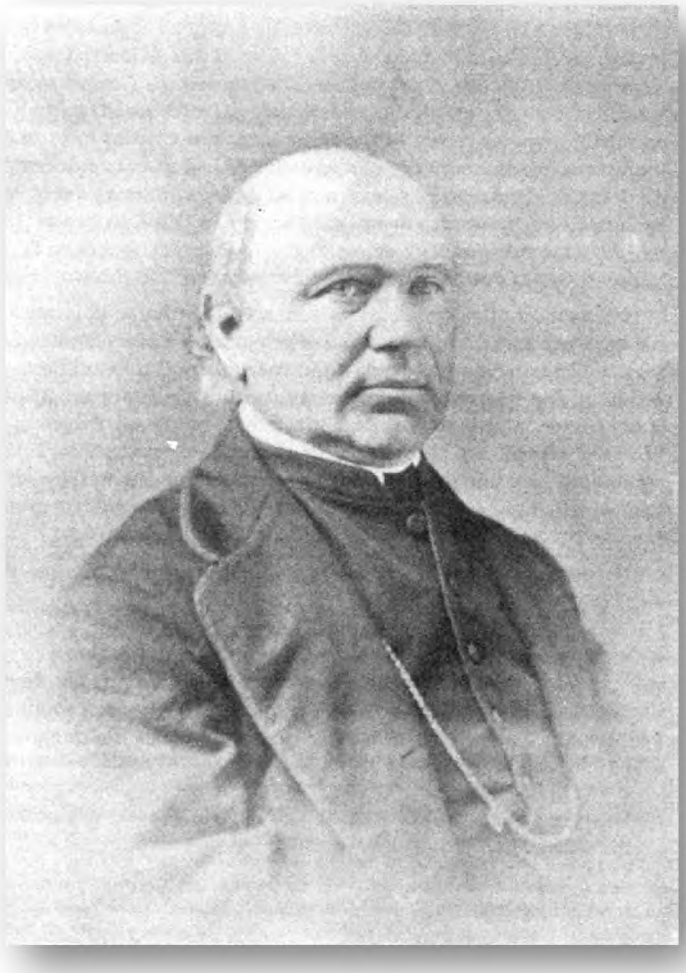
Lincoln's Secretary of War, Freemason Edwin M. Stanton, 1865 #183



32nd Degree Freemason President Andrew Johnson, 1865 – 1869 #184

Both of the above high-level Freemasons worked together in the assassination of President Lincoln. Subject to Jesuit Bernadine F. Wiget, Radical Red Stanton (having deliberately prolonged the war via General Halleck), ordered General Grant not to accompany the President to Ford's Theater, thus saving his life; arranged for John Booth's easy access in order to shoot Lincoln from behind, presidential guard John F. Parker having quietly vacated his post; secured the designated escape route on which Booth would flee from Washington, D.C.; and appointed the cover-up Military Commission for the trial of eight conspirators. Johnson later revoked the reward for the capture of John Surratt and pardoned imprisoned conspirators Samuel Arnold, Samuel Mudd and Edward Spangler.

The Civil War and Reconstruction, J. G. Randall and David Donald, (Boston: D. C. Heath and Co., 1961).
www.bioguide.congress.gov/scripts/biodisplay.pl?index=j00116



Jesuit Priest Bernadine Francis Wiget, 1821 – 1883 #185

This is the human devil who, as pastor of the Order's St. Aloysius Church in Washington, D.C., oversaw the assassination of President Abraham Lincoln.

The master of Masonic President James Buchanan (nearly fatally poisoned in 1857 on the order of then Maryland Jesuit Provincial Charles Stonestreet) and Masonic anti-slavery agitator Stephen A. Douglas (whose Roman Catholic wife, Adele, was a devoted member of Wiget's church), he was the confessor of both Mary Surratt and her son, John Surratt, prior to the crime. Upon Mary Surratt's conviction of conspiring to murder Lincoln, she was accompanied to the gallows by Priest Walter and executed. Masonic President Andrew Johnson, having committed his son's education to Jesuits, may well have granted Mary Surratt a petition for mercy, had her daughter been allowed to approach the President the day of her mother's execution. The two men who denied that access were later "extirpated from the face of the whole earth;" Preston King was "drowned," found laden with weights, and Senator James Henry Lane "shot himself," like Lincoln, another victim of the **Black Pope**'s leaden bullet. Between the Order's Holy Trinity Church in Georgetown and its St. Aloysius Church in Washington, D.C., the capital was now completely "in the lap of Rome."

The Catholic Historical Review, "Bernadine Wiget, S.J., and the St Aloysius Civil War Hospital in Washington D.C.," George M. Anderson, S.J., (Washington, D.C.: The Catholic University of America, 1990) Vol. LXXVI, No. 4, p. 737.

Priest Jacob A. Walter, 1828 – 1894 #186

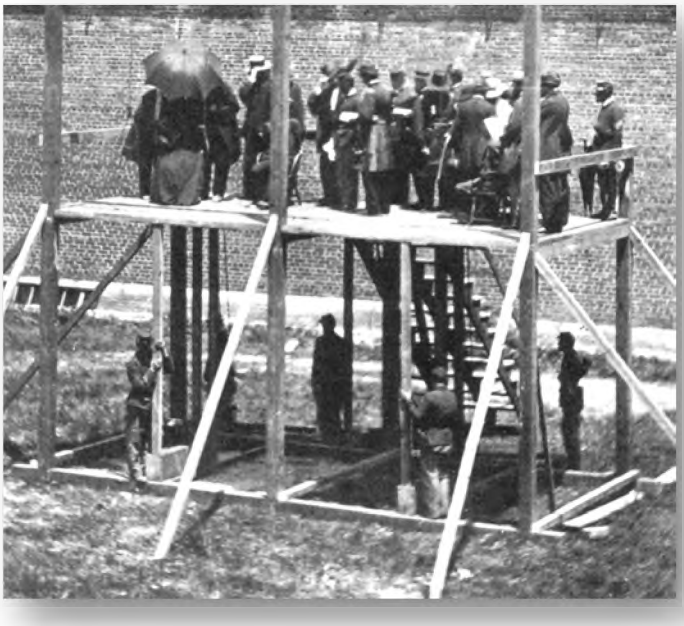
Pastor of St. Patrick's Roman Catholic Church Washington, D.C., 1860 – 1894

Although not a Jesuit, Walter was the obedient priest of Jesuit-controlled, "Right Reverend" Martin J. Spaulding, Archbishop of Baltimore, defender of the Temporal Power and Infallibility of the Pope; organizer of the Jesuit-led St. Vincent de Paul Society in America; vicious attacker of America's Bible-reading, Protestant Common School System; and an a historical revisionist of Protestant Merle D'Aubigne's objective and honest *History of the Reformation (1840).*

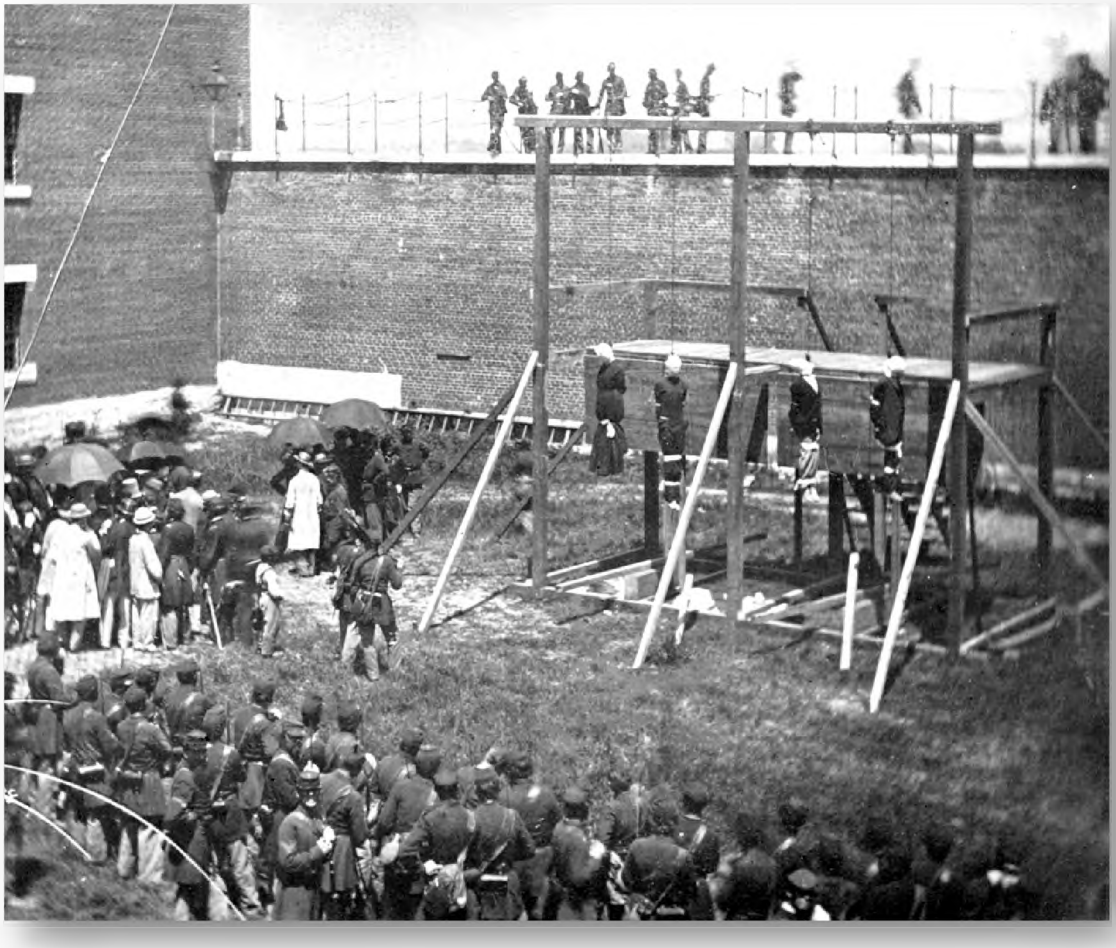
Spaulding also privately brought John Wilkes Booth into the Roman Catholic Institution three weeks before Booth murdered the President. Walter, the pastor of St. Patrick's, was a co-conspirator in the Lincoln assassination along with his immediate superior, Jesuit Bernadine F. Wiget. A frequent visitor to the Surratt House, he well knew the guilt of Mary Surratt along with her traitorous son, John Surratt. Upon her conviction Walter escorted Mary Surratt to the gallows, and, before she was hung, witnessed her lying, last words: "I am innocent."

Upon the nation's first execution of a woman, Walter declared, "there was not enough evidence to hang a cat." Until his "sudden death" in 1894, this wicked, deceiving, Jesuit-trained, Jacob Walter (in the words of General Thomas Harris) "attempted to fix upon the government the stigma of having murdered an innocent woman." In 1877 Walter's sinister new master would become the first "American Pope," the Jesuit-trained Archbishop, James Cardinal Gibbons!

A Parish for the Federal City; St. Patrick's In Washington, 1794-1994, Morris J. MacGregor, (Washington, D.C., The Catholic University of America Press, 1994).



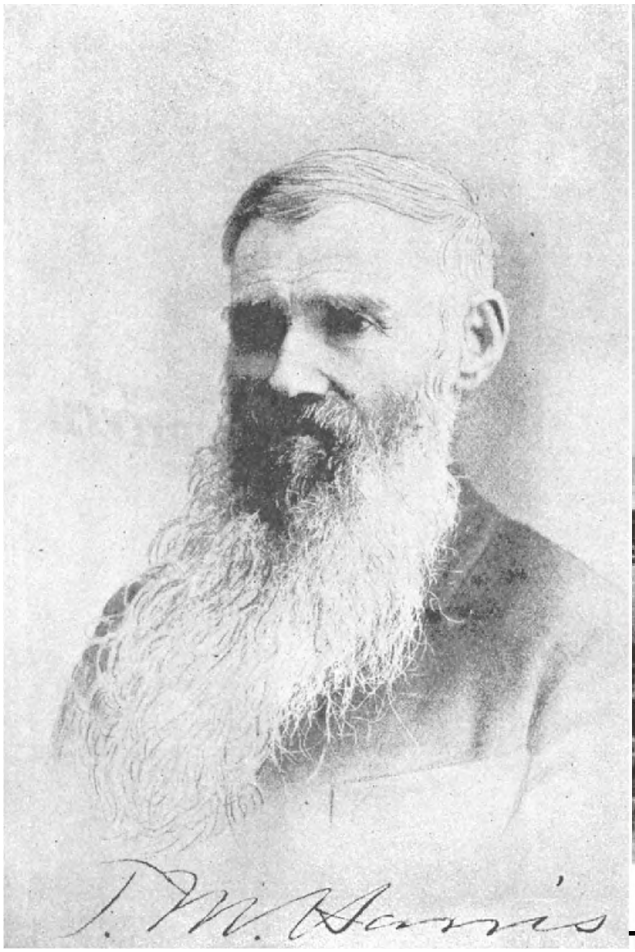
Execution of Mary Surratt, with Priest Jacob Walter at Left, 1865 #187



Execution of Roman Catholic Mary Surratt with Conspirators, 1865 #188

A Parish for the Federal City: St Patrick's In Washington, 1794-1994, Morris J. MacGregor, (Washington, D.C.: The Catholic University Press, 1994) p. 169.

The Civil War and Reconstruction, J. G. Randall and David Donald, (Boston: D. C. Heath and Co., 1961).



Thomas M. Harris (1817 – 1906), 1865; 1892 #189; #190

Brigadier General U.S.V. and Major General by Brevet
Member, Military Commission in the Trial of the Conspirators, 1865

This Bible-believing, Christ-honoring, White Calvinist witnessed the proceedings against the top eight conspirators (4 hung; 4 imprisoned; 2 escaped—Booth and Surratt) involved in the assassination of President Abraham Lincoln. Having authored two epic works on the subject, *Assassination of Lincoln: A History of the Great Conspiracy; Trial of the Conspirators by a Military Commission and a Review of the Trial of John H. Surratt (1892),* and *Rome's Responsibility for the Assassination of Abraham Lincoln (1897),* Harris proved that sinister Jesuits and priests of Rome were responsible for the murder, and therefore should have been prosecuted as accomplices to the crime. As a friend of Charles Chiniquy, Harris declared: "The organization of the Hierarchy is a complete military despotism, of which the Pope is the ostensible head; but of which, the ***Black Pope*** is the real head. . . . the favorite policy of the Jesuits, [*is*] that of assassination." But the Commission was chosen by a secret co-conspirator, Freemason Edwin M. Stanton, at the command of another pro-Pope, Masonic conspirator, President Andrew Johnson. Like the Masonic Warren Commission, the Tribunal was not permitted to place the blame on Archbishop Spaulding and certain priests of Washington, it supposedly fearing that a bloody, "holy war" would ensue. http://www.lindapages.com/cwar/gen-tmharris.htm

Assassination of Lincoln: A History of the Great Conspiracy, T. M. Harris, (Boston: American Citizen Co., 1892).

Masonic Illuminatus Horace Greeley (1811 – 1872), 1860s #191

According to Alexander Stephens, a low-level Freemason and Vice President of the Southern Confederacy, Greeley was to President Lincoln, "the power behind the throne, greater than the throne itself." Having read the Bible by the age of six, this apostate monster of a man became one of the greatest forces behind the Order's British-incited, "Abolitionist Anti-slavery Agitation." A member of the Jesuit-controlled "Columbia Lodge of the Illuminati" in New York City, Greeley founded the Order's Jacobin/Radical Red Republican *New York Tribune* in 1841, dubbed the "political Bible" throughout the North. In 1855 he spent six weeks in Paris under the tutelage of Masonic Emperor Napoleon III's Jesuit masters after organizing the centralizing, new Federalist, Republican Party; he then promoted the Lincoln-Douglas debates further inciting the Order's Anti-slavery Agitation. Leading the battle cry, "On to Richmond," he championed early and massive emancipation (through no concern for the Black slaves) calculated to destroy the industry of the Protestant South, and he opposed Biblical capital punishment as mandated in Genesis 9:6. True to the **Black Pope**'s new creed as perfected on his Paraguayan Reductions, Greeley was a socialist, promoted the French Charles Fourier, and his overseas correspondent was none other than a brother Masonic Illuminatus, Karl Marx. In obedience to his Jesuit masters, Greeley opposed Lincoln's re-nomination for the presidency in 1864 and signed the bail bond for that slave of Pope Pius IX, Jefferson Davis, who in turn was never prosecuted.

Upon his death in 1872, Greeley's funeral was conducted by another wicked Jesuit Coadjutor, the apostate Congregationalist minister, Henry Ward Beecher.

The Civil War and Reconstruction, J. G. Randall and David Donald, (Boston: D. C. Heath and Co., 1961).

Freemason Hjalmar "Horace Greeley" Schacht, 1877 – 1970
#192

Adolf Hitler with Hjalmar "Horace Greeley" Schacht, 1934 #193

Present with Hitler at the laying of the foundation stone for the new Reichstag building, Schacht became the head of the Reichsbank after his predecessor "died suddenly." As the Order used Illuminatus Horace Greeley, the editor of the *New York Tribune* to back the Republican Party, so would it use another high-level Freemason, Hjalmar Schacht (the friend of Masonic FDR), to financially back the Nazis. Schacht's son-in-law was the infamous SS Major Otto Skorzeny, a Hitler favorite. Socialist Yankeeism fathered Socialist Nazism and Communism.

www.spartacus.schoolnet.co.uk/GERschact.htm
www.reformation.org/roosevelt-and-hitler.html

Chapter 29

The Jesuits **— 1853 – 1871**

The Crimean War; the Beginning of the End for Orthodox Russia
The German–Austrian War; The Franco–Prussian War
Assassination Twice Attempted of Freemason Prince Otto von Bismarck
The "Liberal" Italian Roman Catholic Revolution
Encyclical Quanta Cura with its Syllabus of Errors (1864); Jesuit Fascism
Pope Pius IX Loses Temporal Power and the Papal States (1870)
Vatican I; the Council of Trent Restated; Papal Infallibility (1870)

"I say I am liberated from all civil subjection, that my Lord made me the subject of no one on earth, king, or otherwise, that in His [Christ's] right I am sovereign. I acknowledge no civil superior; I am the subject of no prince, and I claim more than this—I claim to be the supreme judge on earth, and the director of the consciences of men, of the peasant that tills the field, and the prince that sits on the throne;—of the household that lives in the shade of privacy, and the legislature that makes laws for kingdoms. I am the sole last supreme judge [on earth] of what is right and wrong." {1} [Emphasis added]

Henry Cardinal Manning, 1869
Quoting Pope Pius IX
The Tablet

"The world has no greater enemies to political freedom and Bible truth than the rulers of the Catholic Church. There was not a breath of liberty in Rome, nor one Protestant Church, till the soldiers of Victor Emmanuel plucked the scepter and the sword from the hands of the crowned priest." {2}

William Cathcart, 1872
American Theologian & Historian
The Papal System

"This Pope, this foreigner, this Italian, is more powerful in this country than any other one man, not excepting the King. He would use fire and sword against us if he had the power, and he would confiscate our property, and would not spare our lives [evidenced by WWI and WWII]." {3}

Prince Otto von Bismarck, 1876
Chancellor, German Empire

" 'Hate,' said **Bismarck**, '. . . as a spur in life, is no less important than love.' . . . At **Versailles**, one day [in 1871, after the Franco-Prussian War], the bishop of Mainz sat facing the chancellor, a cowled [Roman Catholic] Junker over against the Lutheran Junker in military uniform. The prelate wanted certain articles protecting the Roman Catholic Church to be introduced into the imperial

constitution [for the furtherance of the Pope's Temporal Power in Germany]. Unable to get his way about this [Thank God!], he turned the conversation towards doctrinal matters.

'After death, as Your Excellency knows, the prospects for Catholics are brighter than for those of any other persuasion [the Pope's Canon Law decreeing there is no salvation outside of the Roman Catholic Institution]. Silence, and a smile.

'But perhaps, according to your way of thinking, a Catholic cannot be saved?'

Now the Protestant takes up his parable.

> **'A Catholic layman, certainly. I have my doubts about a cleric.** He has committed the sin [of blasphemy] against **the Holy Ghost** [by claiming to have divine power to forgive sins vested by the Pope upon the priest's ordination]. The words of Holy Writ condemn him **(I Timothy 2:5).**' . . . When he [**Bismarck**] fought the Church, it was as a [political] power, . . . he was its enemy only where it threatened to weaken his [constitutional, sovereign, Protestant Lutheran] State. He had recognized the coming of this struggle twenty years before, in the Frankfort days, declaring a fight 'against the [Jesuit] lust of conquest in the Catholic camp' to be inevitable. Since Austria's concordat [entered into by the government of **Emperor Franz Joseph** in 1852], he had held that some of Prussia's enemies were always to be found in that camp. After he had risen to power [1850], **he had (as he knew) actually been characterized by the Vatican** [ruled by his enemies, the Jesuits, through their pawn and future Lincoln assassin, **Pope Pius IX**] **as 'the incarnation of the devil.' . . .**

But the crisis did not come until the Vatican Council met in Rome, concentrating there anew all the powers of Catholic Europe [*the Order seeking to restore the Pope's Holy Roman Empire*]. In the middle of 1870, when the [*Franco-Prussian*] war was beginning, the dogma of papal infallibility was proclaimed, affecting Bismarck's sentiments as much as his calculations. **It was intolerable to him that any one should call himself infallible** [*papal infallibility being merely a pretext for establishing the Pope's universal* **Spiritual** *and* **Temporal Power**, *the Papacy usurping the final authority of the* Reformation Bible *and thus usurping the political power of all human governments, to be enforced upon all nations through a myriad of occult secret societies via* the Company of Jesus]. . . .

The militant mood of the conqueror and the anxiety of the architect [*of the Protestant Second Reich*] . . . explain his dread of a Catholic league against his young Empire [*which second "Catholic league" against Protestant Germany would be realized via Austrian and Bavarian Jesuits through Hitler's Reich*]. . . . He considers that by carrying on this campaign, he may be able to fortify the anti-

clerical [*anti-Jesuit*] tendencies of the new Italy [**King Victor Emmanuel II** *having overthrown* **Pope Pius IX's** *wicked Temporal Power*], and sunder Italy from France [*accomplishing both with the Triple Alliance in 1882*]; he may be able to strengthen the ties between Germany and Russia, since Russia is in general hostile to Rome [*having expelled the Jesuits*], and is especially antagonistic to Roman Catholic priests as promoters of rebellion in Poland [*yet Bismarck is foiled in his plan by* **King Edward VII's** *creation of the Triple Entente in 1907*]. . . . **Bismarck** . . . wants . . . a 'strongly defensive attitude against the aggressions of the Catholic Church.' To carry out this [*biblical*] policy, he begins, in the empire, by issuing the 'pulpit paragraphs,' which make every reference to State matters from the pulpit an offence punishable with imprisonment. . . . within a year or two [*1873*] he issues, in Prussia, the 'May laws,' which have important consequences. He abolishes the Catholic department of the ministry of public worship and instruction, and expunges from the constitution the paragraphs protecting the Church [Praise God!]. He interferes in the administration of the bishoprics and the religious instruction in the schools; banishes the Jesuits [*1872*] and kindred orders from the empire [*for which the Order's "Nihilists" would attempt his assassination in 1874*]; makes civil marriage compulsory; threatens religious zealots [*secretly controlled by the Jesuits*] with exile, fine, imprisonment, or detention in a fortress; confiscates their incomes [*used to foment rebellion*]; deprives many parishes of [*revolutionary*] priests; . . .

> [**Bismarck** declares:] 'We are not concerned with the fight . . . of a Protestant dynasty against the Catholic Church; we are not concerned with a struggle between belief and unbelief. What is at stake is a struggle for power, . . . the struggle for power between monarchy and priesthood. . . . the struggle for power which has filled the whole of German history, . . . If the French war of conquest, whose outbreak coincided with the publication of the Vatican decrees, had been successful, who can say what history would have had to tell with regard to our ecclesiastical domains in Germany, as concerns the Gestis Dei per Francos?' " {4}[Emphasis added]

Emil [Cohn] Ludwig, 1927
German Jewish Popish Biographer
Bismarck: The Story of a Fighter

"Consider the tremendous words of an eminent Roman Catholic representative of a Roman Catholic power, spoken directly to the **Honorable Andrew D. White,** former Ambassador to Germany, and the head of the American Delegation to the first Peace Congress [due to the Spanish-American War of 1898] at The Hague. The following is an extract from Ambassador White's diary, August 5, 1899, . . . **'The Vatican has always been, and is to-day, a storm-center.** The pope and his advisers have never hesitated to urge on war, no matter how bloody, when the slightest of their ordinary worldly purposes could be served by it. **The great religious wars of Europe were entirely stirred**

up and egged on by them; and, as everybody knows, the pope did everything to prevent the signing the Treaty of Munster, which put an end to the dreadful **Thirty Years' War** [1618-1648], even going so far as to declare the oaths taken by the plenipotentiaries at that congress of no effect.

All through the Middle Ages [the Pope's Dark Ages] and at the Renaissance period the popes kept Italy in turmoil and bloodshed for their own family and territorial advantages, and they kept all Europe in turmoil, for two centuries after the Reformation,—in fact, just as long as they could,—in the wars of religion. They did everything they could to stir up a war between Austria and Prussia in 1866, thinking that Austria, a Catholic power, was sure to win; and then everything possible to stir up the war of France against Prussia in 1870 in order to accomplish the same purpose of **checking German Protestantism**; and now they are doing all they can to arouse hatred, even to deluge Italy in blood, in the vain attempt to recover the temporal power, though they must know they could not hold it for any length of time, even if they should obtain it.

They pretend to be anxious to "save souls," and especially to love [Roman Catholic] Poland and Ireland; but they have for years used those countries as mere pawns in their game with Russia and Great Britain, and would sell every Catholic soul they contain to the Greek and English Churches if they should thereby secure the active aid of these two governments against Italy. They have obliged the Italian youth to choose between patriotism and Christianity [Roman Catholicism], and the result is that the best of these have become atheists. Their whole policy is based on stirring up hatred and promoting conflicts from which they hope to draw worldly advantage.' " {5} [Emphasis added]

Roman Catholic Statesman, 1899
Peace Congress at The Hague
Diary of Ambassador Andrew D. White
Romanism: A Menace to the Nation

"We shall see later on that the Jesuits seek to produce the same hatred of a nation which they wish to destroy, in order to induce other nations to combine against it [as was done to Bismarck's Protestant Second Reich in WWI]. Slander, falsehood, and vituperation are the weapons they use for this purpose, and it may be assumed as certain that wherever these weapons are used to excite the hatred of the masses against the upper classes, or hatred of any person or persons who stand in the way of their ambition, those who use them are Jesuits, or in close alliance with them [as were the Pope's Masonic Jewish Bolsheviks]." {6} [Emphasis added]

"Watchman," 1916
Anonymous English Calvinist & Patriot
Rome and the War: And
Coming Events In Britain

"**Cardinal Manning** [Archbishop of Westminster; a Cardinal from 1875-1892] speaking of the means to be used for the restoration of the Papal Power [the Pope's Temporal Power lost to the King of Italy in 1870], said, **'There is only one solution of the difficulty, a solution I fear impending, and this is, the terrible scourge of Continental war, a war which will exceed the horrors of any of the wars of the first Empire. And it is my firm conviction that, in spite of all obstacles, the vicar of Jesus Christ will be put again in his own rightful place** [accomplished by Mussolini in 1929]**. But that day will not be until his adversaries will have crushed each other with mutual destruction** [i.e., World War I]**.'**

Now the principal 'adversaries' of the Papal retentions were, at that time, the Protestant Powers, **Britain, Germany**, and **the United States**, and we gather, therefore, that the plan of Rome, as indicated by **Cardinal Manning**, was to take measures to stir up these Powers against each other, and, without scruple or remorse, plunge them into the bloodiest of wars in order that they should 'crush each other with mutual destruction.'

Upon this subject, the **Reverend Hugh Price Hughes**, in writing his reminiscences of the later Cardinal Manning, said, 'I was simply horrified at the calmness with which he declared **he would be willing to deluge the whole of Europe with blood in order to destroy the unity of Italy and recover the temporal power of the Pope.' "** {7} [Emphasis added]

"Watchman," 1916
Anonymous English Calvinist & Patriot
Rome and Germany: The Plot
For the Downfall of Britain

"As I have observed, the Jesuits are a formidable engine of war, devised in the heat of the struggle of the sixteenth century, and used as a desperate resource, full of danger to those who employ it." {8}

Jules Michelet, 1843
French University Professor
Jesuits and Jesuitism

"From Gaeta he [Pope Pius IX] poured forth his curses on his subjects. And while he was giving these manifestations of his paternal heart, the Jesuits and **Cardinal** [**Giacomo**] **Antonelli** were laying the plan of that infernal compact between the Court of Rome and almost all the despots of Europe, for crushing and annihilating all seeds of civil and religious liberty, and for murdering, with merciless ferocity, all those who shouted for reform [in Italy], in the name and under the auspices of Pius IX; a just retribution, it should seem, for having trusted in a priest, and thought him capable of being an honest and liberal man. **Monsignor de Falloux**, a Jesuit, brother of the then all-powerful minister

of **Louis Napoleon,** was notoriously the soul of the negotiation, and it was he who decided for the court of Rome to accept the succour of the French." [Knight of Malta **Alexander M. Haig, Jr.**, the former head of NATO forces in Europe, a key player in the Kennedy Assassination Cover-up, President Nixon's Watergate Scandal and the Secretary of State under honorary Shriner and Knight of Malta **President Ronald Reagan**—is not his brother, **Francis R. Haig,** a most powerful Jesuit also?] {9} [Emphasis added]

G. B. Nicolini of Rome, 1889
Protestant Italian Patriot
Exiled to England
History of the Jesuits

From 1815 to that fateful year of 1871, the Jesuits, with their Holy Alliance of despots, had suppressed every attempt in Europe to create a popular government with limited powers. The Roman Catholic peoples of Spain and Italy were crushed. France's "Citizen-King" **Louis Philippe**, having expelled the Company in 1831 for which he was nearly assassinated by a thief, **Giuseppe Fieschi**, and later driven into exile. The Jesuits promptly created an Empire for themselves with **Napoleon III**.

The great Protestant Republic of America had been destroyed with a horrible war and on its ruins the Jesuits had created their "**Holy Roman**" **American Empire**. But the risen Son of God raised up a great Protestant leader whose country would be used to destroy the Jesuits' political power in France, Italy and Germany. He was "the Iron Chancellor," ironically, Masonic Bible-believer **Prince Otto von Bismarck**.

With the Jesuits creating the French Empire in 1852 bringing **Napoleon III** to power, they now could wage wars for their purposes. Although officially prohibited, the Society of Jesus was the master of France for nineteen years until 1871.

And what did the Jesuits do during that time? *They waged war!* The first was the **Crimean War** of 1853-56. The Vatican's Jesuits fought against the Orthodox Church. On the side of the Vatican were France, England and Turkey. On the side of the Orthodox Church was Russia. And why was that war waged? It was fought over which "Church" would "protect" the "holy places" in "Palestine!" One hundred thousand French soldiers were called "martyrs of the faith" by the priests, as that war was a Crusade. The **Archbishop of Paris** made the following incriminating admission on behalf of the Jesuits and their forever-warring Roman Papacy:

"The Crimean War, between France and Russia, is not a political war, but a holy war; it is not a State fighting another State, people fighting other people, but singularly a war of religion, a Crusade . . ." {10} [Emphasis added]

(Years later the Jesuits, with their "**Holy Roman**" **American Empire**, would launch a massive *Crusade in Europe*, President Eisenhower later promoting his ghost-written book of that title. Subsequently, the Order would conduct another Crusade in the Far East. **Archbishop Spellman of New York** would call the American soldiers *"the soldiers of Christ;"* that Crusade would be the infamous **Vietnam War**.)

By the 1860s the Jesuits began to experience some serious setbacks particularly at the hand of Protestant Prussia. In 1866 the Germans trounced Austria, the heart of the Holy Alliance, with the **Prussian and Austrian War**. This *infuriated* the Jesuits!

So four years later, the Jesuits used **Napoleon III** to start a war with Germany. France was shamefully beaten, *further enraging the Jesuits!* Of the Jesuit influence causing the **Franco-Prussian War** of 1870 we read:

> "While the French army was spilling its blood in the four corners of the world, and getting weaker defending interests which were not hers, Prussia, under the heavy hand of the future 'iron chancellor', was busy expanding its military might in order to unite the German states in a single block. Austria was the first victim of its will and power. In agreement with Prussia which was to seize the Danish duchies of Schleswig and Holstein, Austria was cheated by her accomplice. The war which followed, was soon won by Prussia at Sadowa on the 3rd of July, 1866. It was a terrible blow for the ancient Hapsburg monarchy that was declining; the blow was just as hard for the Vatican, as Austria had been for so long its most faithful stronghold within the Germanic lands. **From now on, Protestant Prussia will exercise her hegemony over them. Unless . . . the Roman Church finds a 'secular arm' capable of stopping completely the expansion of the 'heretic' power** [later to be the American Empire in 1917]. But who can play this part in Europe apart from the French Empire? Napoleon III, 'the man sent by Providence', will have the honor of avenging Sadowa . . . **France herself declared war: this war of 1870 was proved by history to be the work of the Jesuits.**" {11} [Emphasis added]

Again we read the Jesuits are guilty of:

> ". . . their complicity in the plots against the life of Queen Elizabeth . . . their responsibility for kindling the Thirty Years' War . . . their decisive influence in causing the revocation of the Edict of Nantes . . . and their accountability for precipitating the **Franco-German War** of 1870." {12} [Emphasis added]

(Dear truth-seeker, the Jesuit hand in causing the **Franco-Prussian War** of 1870 *must be obvious to you* if the catastrophe called "**the Twentieth Century**" is to be

understood. For if the Jesuits caused the War of 1870, they surely caused **World War I**. And if their armies were victorious in World War I, they controlled the plunder of Germany called "**the Treaty of Versailles**." And if they were behind that most infamous treaty, they caused **World War II**. And if their Allied Armies were victorious in World War II, they controlled the agreements at Yalta, Potsdam, Cairo and Tehran. And if they controlled those conferences, they authored **the Cold War —the Jesuits' Communist Inquisition** behind the "Iron and Bamboo Curtains."

International socialist-communism was then aided and abetted by the Jesuits' financial and military colossus, **the American Empire**, as the Jesuit-controlled **John Birch Society**—*named after a Baptist martyr in China!!*—has so ably proven. And if the Jesuits began the Cold War in 1945, they, *with the stroke of a pen* in the hands of **George H. W. Bush** (CIA) and **Mikhail Gorbachev** (KGB), ended it at Malta in 1989, only to continue to "*make relentless war on all heretics and liberals.*"

Therefore, since the Jesuits have supposedly ended **the Cold War**, are they ready to strike their next great blow upon the American Empire? That blow will tend to further consolidate Europe into a revived "**Holy Roman Empire**." What national crisis will result in the rise of an absolutist, right wing military dictatorship? Would that military dictatorship attempt the annihilation of the American Jewish "heretics" ultimately resulting in a massive *Sino-Soviet-Moslem-Latino-Cuban invasion and occupation*, thereby destroying American Protestant and Baptist "heretics"? This is the same agenda the Jesuits used to destroy the Protestant German Empire (its unification having been financed by a Jew, **Bleichroder**) and the Jews of Europe during World Wars I and II. Whatever the attack may be, it will surely be pursuant to the **Council of Trent**! And if **President Kennedy** had prematurely ended the Cold War and destroyed the CIA, the long range agenda of the Devil ruling the world through his risen Papal Caesar from Jerusalem, would never have been fulfilled within his time frame established through his Jesuit Superior General and High Command of Assistants, advised by their eighty-five, worldwide Provincials.)

As a result of German victories during the war of 1870, **Napoleon III** had to withdraw his French troops from Rome. They had protected the **Temporal Power** of the Pope since 1849. When the French withdrew, the Italians took Rome, creating the sovereign Kingdom of Italy. The loss of the Pope's **Temporal Power** *further enraged the Jesuits* as they blamed Germany's **Kaiser Wilhelm I** and **Prince Bismarck**. *Both Italy and Germany would pay dearly for this,* as the Protestant Kaiser, upon resigning, would be driven into exile (thanks to Grand Orient German Freemasonry) in preparing for **World War II**—the apex of the "*extirpation of heretics and liberals*" during the Jesuit General's **Second Thirty Years' War**.

When the jubilant Italians liberated Rome, **Victor Emmanuel II** became the King of Italy. **Pius IX** fled Rome and declared himself a prisoner in the castle of St. Angelo. He then excommunicated **Victor Emmanuel II** with the following words:

> "By the Authority of Almighty God, the Father, Son, and Holy Ghost; and of the Holy Canons, and of the undefiled Virgin Mary, mother and nurse of our Saviour; and of the celestial virtues, angels, archangels, thrones, dominions, powers, cherubims, and seraphims; and of all the holy patriarchs and prophets; and of the apostles and evangelists; and of the holy innocents, who, in the sight of the Holy Lamb, are found worthy to sing the new song; and of the holy martyrs and holy confessors, and of the holy virgins, and of the saints, together with all the holy and elect of God: we excommunicate and anathematize him, and from the threshold of the holy church of God Almighty we sequester him, that he may be tormented in eternal excruciating sufferings, together with Dathan and Abiram, and those who say to the Lord God, 'Depart from us; we desire none of thy ways.' And as fire is quenched by water, so let the light of him be put out forever more. May the Son who suffered for us, curse him. May the Father who created man, curse him. May the Holy Ghost which was given to us in our baptism, curse him. May the Holy Cross which Christ, for our salvation, triumphing over his enemies, ascended, curse him. May the Holy and eternal Virgin Mary, mother of God, curse him. May St. Michael the advocate of holy souls, curse him. May all the angels and archangels, principalities and powers, and all the heavenly armies, curse him. May St. John the precursor, and St. Peter, and St. Paul, and St. John the Baptist, and St. Andrew, and all other Christ's apostles, together curse him, and may the rest of his disciples and four Evangelists, who by their preaching converted the universal world,— and may the holy and wonderful company of martyrs and confessors, who by their holy work are found pleasing to God Almighty,— curse him. May the Choir of the Holy Virgins, who for the honor of Christ have despised the things of this world, damn him. May all the saints who from the beginning of the world, and everlasting ages are found to be beloved of God, damn him. May the heavens and the earth, and all things remaining therein, damn him. May he be damned wherever he may be; whether in the house or in the field, whether in the highway or in the byway, whether in the wood or water, or whether in the church. May he be cursed in living and dying, in eating and drinking, in fasting and thirsting, in slumbering and sleeping, in watching or walking, in standing or sitting, in lying down or walking *mingendo cancando*, and in all blood-letting. May he be cursed in all the faculties of his body. May he be cursed inwardly and outwardly. May he be cursed in his hair. May he be cursed in his brain.
>
> May he be cursed in the crown of his head and in his temples. In his forehead and in his ears. In his eyebrows and in his cheeks. In his jawbones and his nostrils. In his foreteeth and in his grinders. In his lips and in his throat. In his

shoulders and in his wrists. In his arms, his hands, and in his fingers. May he be damned in his mouth, in his breast, in his heart, and in all the *viscera* of his body. May he be damned in his veins and in his groin; in his thighs; in his hips and in his knees; in his legs, feet, and toenails.

May he be cursed in all the joints and articulations of his body. From the top of his head to the sole of his foot may there be no soundness in him. May the Son of the living God, with all the glory of His Majesty, curse him; and may heaven, with all the powers that move therein, rise up against him—curse him and damn him! Amen. So let it be! Amen." {13}

(Dear truth-seeker, why did not **Papal Caesar Pius XII** excommunicate **Adolf Hitler** as **Papal Caesar Pius IX** excommunicated **Victor Emmanuel II**? Simple. Hitler upheld the Pope's evil **Temporal Power**, but Emmanuel destroyed it. Further, like **Surratt**, **Hitler** was given the *honor of* "**A Solemn High Requiem Mass**" upon his "*death.*" And yet further, upon hearing of Hitler's faked death, **Adolf Cardinal Bertram**, Archbishop of Berlin, ordered all the parish priests of his archdiocese ". . . 'to hold a solemn Requiem in memory of **the Fuehrer** and all those members of the Wehrmacht who have fallen in the struggle for our German Fatherland . . . **and for the Catholic Church in Germany**.' " [*Wow!!*] {14} [Emphasis added])

Pius IX in 1864 had condemned "progress, liberalism (popular government) and civilization" with his *Syllabus of Errors*. Since "the penholders of the Pope are Jesuits," those demon-possessed "sons of Satan" wrote the *Syllabus*. The eighty "errors of civilization" were made part of the teaching of the **First Vatican Council of 1870**, known as "**Vatican I**." Some of those "errors" were and are as follows:

"**Reprobated, forbidden, and condemned** is the proposition (No. 15 of the *Syllabus*): 'Every man, guided by the light of reason, is free to adopt and to recognize whatever religion he considers to be the true one.'

Reprobated, forbidden and condemned is the proposition (No. 16 of the *Syllabus*): 'By the exercise of any religion whatsoever men may find the way to eternal salvation and attain eternal happiness.'

Reprobated, forbidden and condemned is the proposition (No. 18 of the *Syllabus*): 'Protestantism is nothing more than another form of the same true Christian religion, and one may be in it as acceptable to God as in the Catholic Church.'

Reprobated, forbidden and condemned is the proposition (No. 55 of the *Syllabus*): 'The Church shall be separate from the State, and the State from the Church [*the First Amendment to America's Bill of Rights*].'

Finally, there is still the proposition (No. 80 of the *Syllabus*): 'The Pope of Rome must conform and accommodate himself to progress, to liberalism, and to modern civilization,' which is **reprobated, forbidden and condemned**, and therewith is a crown put upon the whole *Syllabus*." {15} [Emphasis added]

By 1878, at the time of Pius IX's death, the freedom loving, liberal Roman Catholic Italians so hated the Pope—*this tyrannical puppet of* the **Black Pope**—that they sought to throw the Pontiff's body into the Tiber the night his remains were being transported to San Lorenzo Fuori le Mura.

Dear truth-seeker, as you can see, the "*errors*" that the Pope with his Jesuits *condemn* are freedom of conscience, freedom of worship, Protestantism, salvation outside of the Catholic Church and "liberalism," "liberalism" meaning the separation of the Pope's monarchial Roman Catholic Church government from the established civil government of any State. "Liberalism" encompasses all Constitutional limited governments—Protestant or Roman Catholic—born out of the Protestant-Calvinist Modern Era beginning in 1648. The *Syllabus* is *nothing more* than a modern restatement of the Jesuits' *wicked and evil* **Council of Trent**. During that **Vatican Council of 1869-1870** the *Syllabus* was not only incorporated into its teachings, but the Papal Caesar was declared to be "*infallible*"—and no wonder; for, one day when he is risen from the dead, he will sit in **Solomon's** rebuilt **Temple in** Jerusalem,

"...so that he as God sitteth in the temple of God,
shewing himself that he is God."

– II Thessalonians 2:4

Throne of the Papal Caesar, King of Rome, 2000 #194

Kept hidden from view of the world, the Throne of the King of Rome signifies the Pope's assumed Temporal Power by which usurpation he rules not only Italy but all nations of the world. Claiming to possess the same universal, geopolitical power rightfully belonging to the risen Son of God to be wielded upon His return to rule all nations from Jerusalem, the Jesuits ceaselessly labor night and day to lay all nations at the Pope's feet, their kings, presidents and dictators paying homage to this self-styled "King of kings and Lord of lords." Any ruler who refuses to obey the absolutist dictates of this Roman Caesar disguised in religious garb will be adjudged to be a "usurper" and a "tyrant." Such was President Kennedy: he in fact repudiated the Temporal Power of the King of Rome by refusing to allow Rome's Sunday Mass to be said at the White House, and by severing all relationship with "the American Pope," Francis Cardinal Spellman. The "Moral Theology" of the Jesuits brought JFK "the leaden bullet" in 1963.

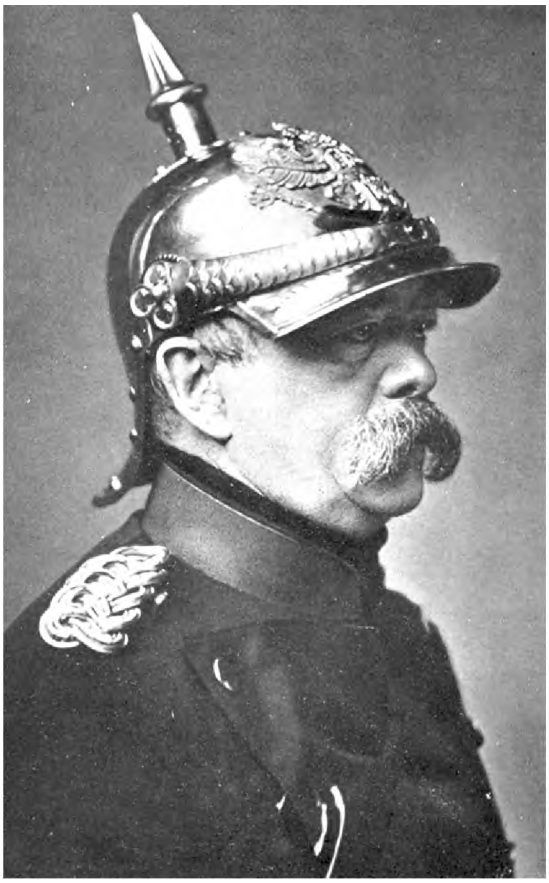
Photo forwarded to the author from an Internet researcher.

First Vatican Council (1869 – 1870), Rome, Italy, 1870 #195

This most damnable of Rome's Councils was completely controlled by the evil Sons of Loyola, as the "Infallibility of the Pope" was decreed. The choice was now clear: one's final authority for faith and practice was either the Pope of Rome or the Word of God—the Bible of the Protestant Reformation! This bold attack against all Protestant nations of Europe resulted in the expulsion of the Order from the German Empire (1872) and Bismarck's "Culture Struggle" with Pius IX's Papacy (1871-1878). Several Roman Catholic nations revolted against the Vatican including Italy, whose King Victor Emmanuel II deprived Pius IX of his Temporal Power (1870) to be restored by Mussolini (1929). But the Company, in full control of the British Empire (1800), the American Empire (1868) and the Japanese Empire (1868), was plotting a huge Crusade—the Second Thirty Years' War—against Imperial China, the Protestant Prussian Empire, "liberal" France, the Orthodox Russian Empire and the Islamic Ottoman Empire. Key to the Order's determined worldwide Crusade would be its doctrinal battle-plan called the *Syllabus of Errors*—incorporated into pro-Council of Trent Vatican I.

"Reprobated, forbidden and condemned" would be freedom of conscience (XV), Protestantism, Bible Societies and Liberal Societies (XVIII). Beginning this "Modern Infallible Papacy," would be the condemnation of "communism" thus beginning the Pope's Crusade against "godless Jew Communism," all the while being its secret master. WWII "Fascism" would be the embodiment of Rome's *Syllabus*, corresponding "most closely to the concepts of the Church of Rome."

Ridpath's Universal History, John Clark Ridpath, (New York: Merrill & Baker, 1901) Vol. XVI, p. 676.



#196 #197

Freemason Prince Otto von Bismarck (1815 – 1898), 1871

- "Iron Chancellor" of the Second German Reich, 1871 – 1890
- Emancipated 550,000 Jews Bringing Blessing to the Reich, 1871
- Expelled the Society of Jesus from Germany, 1872 – 1917

A contemporary of the great German noble and ex-Jesuit, Count Paul von Hoensbroech who authored *Fourteen Years A Jesuit (1911)*, Bismarck was the instrument through whom the risen Son of God established the Protestant German Empire born out of the Biblical preaching of a converted Roman Catholic priest, John Ronge, Germany's second Martin Luther and pastor of the German Catholic Church of Breslau. Bismarck, aided by Bavarian King Ludwig II, defeated the Jesuits' Napoleon III in the Franco-Prussian War of 1870-71; enabled the Italian patriots to take the Temporal Power from the Pope in 1870; and conducted his "Cultural Struggle" with Rome arresting certain priests in the pulpit while preaching their high treason against Wilhelm I, Germany's Lutheran Kaiser, and the Protestant Second Reich. While rightly refusing to persecute the Semitic Hebrew/Jewish Race in the midst of those adhering to Judaism, his greatest accomplishment was in leading the German Parliament to banish the Jesuit Order from all of the Empire in 1872, France following suit eight years later. But the "heretic and liberal" Protestant and Roman Catholic Germans would pay dearly for this, as the Order would use Protestant America and England (with France and Russia) to encircle, attack and destroy the Second Empire, with all of Prussian Lutheran Protestantism, during the ***Black Pope***'s Second Thirty Years' War waged from 1914 to 1945.

Bismarck: The Story of a Fighter, Emil Ludwig, (New York: Blue Ribbon Books, 1927).
Diplomacy, Henry Kissinger, (New York: Simon & Schuster, 1994) p. 103.

Chapter 30

The Jesuits **— 1872 – 1901**

Expelled From Rome, Germany, France and All of Europe
Assassination of Italian Kings Victor Emmanuel II and Umberto I
Assassination of French Prime Minister Leon Gambetta
The Triple Alliance; The Triple Entente; Preparing for World War I
Assassination of Bavarian King Ludwig II of Wittelsbach; Bavaria's Nazis

> "Indeed, ours is a strangely delicate century. Does it believe that the ashes of the stake are completely cold? That there is no small spark left to light a solitary torch? We alone know how to prepare a revolution. The foolish ones—by calling us Jesuits they think they cover us with infamy! But those Jesuits are reserving for them censure, a gag and fire. And one day they will master their masters." {1}[Emphasis added]
>
> **Unknown Irish Jesuit, 1825**
> Assistant to Jesuit General Fortis
> 20th Jesuit General, 1820-1829

> "Roman Catholicism was born in blood, has wallowed in blood, has quenched its thirst in blood, and it is in letters of blood that its true history is written." {2}
>
> **Baron de Ponnat, 1882**
> French Historian

The Jesuits were furious! The Second German Empire or "Reich" had just been established. Its Protestant armies had smashed the Roman Catholic Empire of Austria-Hungary in 1866 along with the Roman Catholic French Empire in 1871. Catholic **Hapsburg** and **Bonaparte**, both abject tools of the Jesuit General's Holy Alliance, were greatly humbled. As a result, and in conjunction with the Prussian Lutheran anti-popish policy of "Kulturkampf," the Jesuits attempted to assassinate Protestant **Prince Bismarck**, once in 1866 and again in 1874. The Jesuits were all the more enraged as the necessity of withdrawing the French soldiers from Rome enabled King **Victor Emmanuel II** to take the **Temporal Power** from the Pope. Three years later, in 1873 the King expelled the Company from Rome, the expulsion lasting for twenty years. But the final straw was the official banishment of the Jesuit Order from Prussia. The Jesuits using the Ultramontane political party (which later culminated in Nazism) sought to control the Empire. So on the **4th of July** (Oh glorious day!), **1872**, the German Parliament expelled them with the following words:

> "The Order of Jesus and the societies allied to it, as well as congregations similar thereto [*especially the Redemptorists who are, in fact, Jesuits under the name of another Order*], are excluded from the territories of the German

Empire. The establishment of settlements of the same is interdicted. The settlements at the present time existing are to be dissolved within a period to be fixed by Diet, which shall not exceed six months." {3}

And what was the German response?

"Thus the whole of the thinking world, among Catholics as well as among Protestants, repeated the words 'God be praised that they have gone;' and abroad it was thought that we Germans were indeed fortunate in having such a Government." {4}[Emphasis added]

"This act remained in force after the end of Kulturkampf [Bismarck's "struggle between cultures" or rather, his struggle with the usurping political jurisdiction of Rome], and it was not definitely repealed until 1917 [after the beginning of the Jesuits' Second Thirty Years' War enabling the Order to impose the deceit of **Woodrow Wilson's** "Fourteen Points," the theft and murder imposed by the Order's Masonic Treaty of Versailles and the destruction of the Protestant German Empire]." {5}[Emphasis added]

But the German Parliament or "**Reichstag**" (destroyed in 1933 by **Roehm's** homosexual arson squad) would never have expelled the Jesuits had it not been for the condemnation of the Order by the **German Protestant Assembly**. Written in 1871 from **Darmstadt** (later to be deliberately destroyed by Allied bombers as Jesuit payback) and agreed with by many German Roman Catholics, we read:

"II. As regards the Jesuit Order. In consideration:

(1) that the Jesuit Order consists entirely of members who are estranged from their families, from civil Society, from their native country, and implicitly obey the orders of their Roman superiors;

(2) that the Jesuit Order is no union of free individuals, but a strictly disciplined spiritual army corps, under officers and a supreme General;

(3) that the Society, since its re-establishment by Pius VII (Bull of 7th August 1814), as before its abolition by Pope Clement XIV (Brief [*Bull*] of 21st July 1773), worked with the sole object of renewing and accentuating the medieval supremacy of the Roman Hierarchy over the human mind, and setting up again the supreme power of the Pope of Rome over princes and peoples;

(4) that the Jesuit Order has declared war against the entire cultivation of mind in the world, no less than against modern law, and civil as well as political liberty (see Encyclical of the Pope [Pius IX] of 8th December 1864—*Syllabus of Errors*) to hinder the religious moral development of mankind;

(5) that it disturbs and undermines the peace of families in a way which threatens the continuance and development of the German Empire, and on every occasion shows enmity to the rights of German Protestantism;

(6) that it destroys the education of youth by priestly training, by mortification of the love of truth, by the annihilation of conscientious spontaneity, by slavish submission to the authority of the hierarchy, and thereby deeply injures the development of the formation of the character and mind of the nation and of individuals;

(7) that it promotes superstition and the weakness of men for the increase of riches, and wickedly contributes to the extension of its dominion;

(8) that the freedom of union and of religious associations are only rightly constituted in so far as they conform to the ordinances of the State and of law, and are subordinate to the same:—in consideration of all these things, the German Protestant Union expresses its conviction that the security of legal order, and the authority of the laws and the power of the State, the well-being of civil society, the preservation of confessional peace, and the protection of spiritual freedom and spiritual culture, demand the State prohibition of the Jesuit Order in Germany. The Union also looks upon it as an earnest duty of the German Protestants, and of the whole German nation, to act in regard thereto with energy, that all interference in school and church matters, should be put a stop to as regards to those belonging and affiliated to the Jesuit Order." {6} [Emphasis added]

In addition to Protestants calling for the Order's expulsion from Germany, influential Roman Catholic priests were openly refusing to submit to the infallibility of the Pope as decreed in 1870. **Johann Joseph Ignaz von Dollinger** (using the pen name of "**Janus**," was one such priest, from the Order's stronghold of Bavaria. The leader of the "Old Catholics" and considered to be the greatest Roman Catholic historian in Germany, von Dollinger eloquently opposed the doctrine of the Temporal Power in his 1857 lecture delivered in Rome titled, *The Church and the Churches; or, The Papacy and the Temporal Power.* But his letter to the Archbishop of Munich dated March 28, 1871, became world renowned, a portion of which is as follows:

"The Fathers of the Church have all, without exception, . . . found anything but an infallibility given to the Pope. Therefore, were I to accept this explanation with the decrees, without which every Biblical basis is wanting to them, I should commit a perjury. . . . the new decrees are simply incompatible with the constitutions of the States of Europe, and especially with that of [**King Ludwig II's**] Bavaria; and that I, who am bound by oath to this constitution, which I have lately sworn on my admission to the Chamber of the Councilors of State,

> find it impossible to accept the new decrees, and as their necessary consequence, the Bulls '*Unam Sanctam*' and '*Cum ex Apostolatus officio*,' the Syllabus of Pius IX, with so many other Papal declarations and laws, . . . are now to be accepted as infallible decisions although they are in irreconcilable antagonism to the laws of the country. . . . For it is not I alone who am concerned; but thousands of the clergy [*whose "liberal" successors would find themselves in* **Jesuit Pontiff Pius XII's** *concentration camps*], hundreds of thousands of the laity, who think as I do, and find it impossible to accept the new articles of faith. . . .
>
> The new Vatican doctrine confers upon the Pope the whole plenitude of power . . . over the entire Church, as well as over every individual layman, priest and bishop; . . . Against him there can be maintained no right, no personal or corporate freedom . . . the tribunal of God and that of the Pope are one and the same. This system bears its Romish origin on its forehead, and will never be able to penetrate in Germanic countries [*apart from a Jesuit "extirpation" caused by two world wars*]. As a [*Roman Catholic*] Christian, . . . I cannot accept this doctrine. . . . it purposes just that establishment of the kingdom of this world which Christ rejected; . . . the persistent endeavour to realize this theory of a kingdom of the world had cost Europe rivers of blood, . . . and degraded whole countries, . . . I must put this dogma away from me, . . . For . . . this doctrine, . . . would, if governing the Catholic part of the German nation, at once lay the seed of incurable decay in the new kingdom which has just been built up [*for which unanswered objections* **Von Dollinger** *was defrocked and excommunicated, while he received condolence from his "liberal"* **King Ludwig II** *and was elected as Rector of the University of Munich*]." {7} [Emphasis added]

(Dear truth-seeker, *this is the true, honest, just, pure, lovely, virtuous and patriotic response to Jesuitism!* What, in Christ's name, are you Protestants and Baptists of **Great Britain** and the **United States** doing? What are you Pastors thinking, as you apparently are ignorant of this history or are too *gutless* to resist these "sons of Satan"? Are Rome's amusements of professional sports and entertainment more important than warning your precious sheep of Christ of their impending doom at the hands of Jesuit-controlled executioners? (Remember, the "movie star" **Bing Crosby** was raised by Jesuits; Knight of Malta **Bowie Kuhn** was a former Commissioner of Baseball; **Knight of Columbus** and Baseball idol **Babe Ruth** was raised by Jesuit priests at *St. Joseph's School for Boys*; Knights of Malta **Lawrence Welk** and **Danny Thomas** were renowned entertainers; fascist Knight of Malta **Frank Capra** was a successful Hollywood film director; and fascist Knight of Malta **Joseph P. Kennedy** was a Hollywood movie mogul! Dear truth-seeker, is it any wonder why the priests of Rome are *usually* presented in a good light, like the priest in *The Bells of St. Mary's*, or like the priest in *The Old Man and the Sea,* or like the Jesuit who saves the Protestant English sea captain from being burnt alive in *Shogun*, or like the nuns who save the von Trapps from the Nazis in *The Sound*

Of Music (starring Roman Catholic Julie Andrews), or like the benevolent nuns towards the wayward Sidney Poitier (another Black, race-mixing, communist, civil rights agitator) in *The Lilies of the Field*, or like the priest *reciting scripture in the language of the people* (Oh, what hypocrisy!) while comforting Roman Catholics as the ship is sinking (due to Jesuit intrigue) in *Titanic*, or like the repentant homosexual ex-priest in *JFK*, or like the priest breaking the law of the king by secretly marrying William Wallace in *Braveheart*, or like the righteous priest killing the evil Bishop in *Robin Hood?* Are not Hollywood's leading actors predominantly Roman Catholics portraying a pro-Pope history rewritten by Jesuit-controlled screenwriters? Is it any wonder why White Protestants or Bible-believers are portrayed as being heartless liars and criminal murderers like the English missionary in *Hawaii*, or Lieutenant Kendrick in *A Few Good Men*, or the scripture-quoting sea captain as he fornicates with one of the captive Black women on his slave ship in *Roots*, just to name a few? Apparently, we criminal Bible-believers are the plague of the world and should be *exterminated*, being the "*obstinate heretics*" that we are!) Does it matter that your children or grandchildren will be the unhappy slaves of a merciless, absolutist, *fascist* American dictator guided by the Jesuits of Fordham and Georgetown Universities? In the name of Christ Jesus, sound the alarm, blow the shofar, lift up your voices and cry out,

> "**Beware of the Sons of Loyola! Expel them from our nation before they torture and exterminate us all in the name of 'Peace' and 'National Security' just like they did to the Protestants and Jews of fascist Nazi Germany at the hand of their White Roman Catholic 'Grand Inquisitor,' during the bloody Second Thirty Years' War (1914-1945) under the second Emperor Ferdinand II, Adolf Hitler!!!**")

The Jesuits were temporarily gone. Little did the German people know that *they would pay dearly for this!* The Jesuits would cause **Prince Bismarck** to weaken, as he must have feared for his life after the second assassination attempt in 1874. He reversed his policy called "the struggle with Rome" and repealed his own Falk Laws having rightly acted upon the Catholics in Prussia. He then entered into an alliance with the Jesuit-trained **Pope Leo XIII** creating "The Center Party" in 1877—*the very year* the great **Tzar Alexander II** broke diplomatic relations with Rome. This alliance with the Papacy opened the door for Papal supremacy in German politics.

A few years after the death of Bismarck, during the reign of pro-Pope Kaiser **Wilhelm II**, the Jesuits lawfully re-entered the Empire in 1917. In time, the Order successfully used their "Center Party," led by its *Jesuit priest in the Reichstag*, **Ludwig Kaas**, who later became the Pope's Finance Minister, and Knight of Malta **Franz von Papen**—the *personal advisor* to **Pope Pius XII**—to bring Roman Catholic **Nazi Hitler** to power creating that *homosexual-led* hammer of the Devil, the **Black**

Pope's Third Reich. The Jesuits would then ignite another **Thirty Years' War** from 1914 to 1945. The Protestant German Empire would be destroyed and the Protestant Lutheran Kaiser, **Wilhelm II**, would be driven into exile after World War I. The Jesuits would raise up the *sodomite* Nazi party from their old Catholic stronghold of Bavaria and erect the Third Empire or "Third Reich" on the ruins of the Weimar Republic. The Jesuits would bring Hitler to power and their formal suppression would be avenged by the burning of the German Parliament known as "**the Reichstag fire**." The Jesuits' **SS** would persecute the Jews from Spain to Russia, from Italy to Denmark and thereby bring the curses of God and Satan upon the manipulated and disgraced German people to this day. During World War II, Germany would be firebombed by the Jesuit-controlled British and American Air Forces, destroying Protestant populations and non-military targets like **Protestant Dresden** and the town of the **Protestant Union** of 1871, **Darmstadt**. Hitler would be used to *betray, defeat*, and *destroy* the German army in Russia, under the command of Protestant Prussian Generals, just like Napoleon! And from a bunker in Berlin *every decision* the Fuhrer made would further destroy the Lutheran East German people, like the flooding of the underground sewers where thousands sought refuge from Allied bombing.

After the war, the Jesuits would take further vengeance. Germany, as was done to **Protestant Virginia** during the **War Between the States**, would be divided —the East being mostly Protestant and the West being mostly Roman Catholic. The surviving Protestants of the East, gang raped and plundered by the brutal, atheistic, Soviet Red Army, would be placed under the Jesuit-trained Grand Inquisitor, **Josef Stalin**, and shipped off to the **Black Pope**'s Siberian concentration camps. Catholic West Germany, occupied by the more benevolent Americans, would be brought under the military protection and financial backing of the North Atlantic Treaty Organization (NATO) headed by the Jesuits' **Council on Foreign Relations** in control of the American Empire. But Protestant East Germany, under the oppression of the Jesuits' Russian Empire (called the "**USSR**"), would be kept poverty-stricken and undeveloped until the end of the Cold War with the fall of the Berlin Wall. All this was done with the help of those bloody American 33rd Degree Freemasons, **Presidents Roosevelt** and **"Dirty" Harry Truman**. They both were members of the Jesuits' Council on Foreign Relations controlled by **Archbishop Spellman** and his Knights of Malta, **Joseph P. Kennedy**, **J. Peter Grace, Jr.**, **Myron C. Taylor** and **Henry R. Luce**. The origin of all this tragedy was the expulsion of the Jesuits from the German Empire by a united German people, Protestant and Catholic alike.

With the defeat of **Napoleon III** and the end of the French Empire under the command of the Jesuits, France's Third Republic was born in 1877. With **Deputy Leon Gambetta**—a Freemason who righteously warned that *universal suffrage* (having been conferred upon all "**Fourteenth Amendment U.S. citizens**" in 1870

via the **Fifteenth Amendment**) would put any nation *"under the yoke of the clergy"*—it expelled the Jesuits from France. We read:

> "In the spring of 1880 . . . A decree was brought forth by the Ministry dissolving, first of all, the Society of Jesus within the borders of France, and closing within three months from the date of the act, all Jesuitical establishments in the Republic. The declaration of Gambetta, 'Our enemy is clericism,' was accepted by the Republicans as a truism which they must regard and act upon under the common-law of self-defense." {8}

The Jesuits would have their vengeance even as with Coligny, Henry IV, Louis XVI, Louis Philippe, Eugene Sue and now upon the greatest orator and most fearless leader of modern France. Two years later, on the last day of 1882, **Prime Minister Leon Gambetta** was shot. The Jesuits nerved the hand of his mistress-assassin as Gambetta, during his last hours, suffered terribly from blood poisoning. Pursuant to the Jesuit-authored *The Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion*, the Order kills its own Freemasons if necessary as it did with both **Napoleon Bonaparte I** and **Leon Gambetta**. Within Protocol No. 15 we read:

> "**9.** Death is the inevitable end for all. It is better to bring that end nearer to those who hinder our affairs than to ourselves, to the founders of this affair. We execute masons in such wise that none save the brotherhood can ever have a suspicion of it, not even the victims themselves of our death sentence, they all die when required as if from a normal kind of illness [*as millions perish via the Order's Medical Inquisition*] . . ." {9}

(Dear truth-seeker, as we have proven, the Jesuits have revived and control the secret society of Freemasonry, its religious and political agenda being in accord with the **Council of Trent**. It is their greatest tool, *appearing* to be anti-Pope! But if individual Masons interfere with the plans of the Sons of Loyola they are ignored, silenced or murdered. One American Freemason was **President Garfield** who had been assassinated one year before our fearless French Freemason, Leon Gambetta.)

Little did the French know *they too would pay dearly* for their expulsion of the Jesuits, having never been enlightened as to the true authors of the French Revolution and Napoleonic Wars. The descendants of the brave Blaise Pascal, Admiral Coligny, Henry IV, General Lafayette, "the Citizen King" Louis Philippe, Eugene Sue, Jules Michelet, Edgar Quinet, Alexandre Dumas, Victor Hugo and Leon Gambetta—*all anti-Jesuit*—would be disgraced with the anti-Semitic/Jewish "**Dreyfus Affair**," as **Captain Alfred Dreyfus**, that innocent Jewish French officer whose WWI Chief of the General Staff had a Jesuit confessor, would be unjustly convicted of "treason" (just like **the Rosenbergs** in America) and spend several

years of torturous imprisonment at **Devil's Island**. Further, the flower of French manhood would fall on the battlefields and would be gassed or buried alive in the trenches during World War I—the beginning of the Jesuits' **Second Thirty Years' War**. But all did not fare well with the Order in France. The King of the Jews, at the right hand of His Father in Heaven, moved His invisible, nail-scarred hand against the Blackrobes (and their **Edouard Drumont**) who were creating massive French anti-Jewish fury. We read:

> "In 1901 there began a parliamentary crusade against the Jesuits . . . which had established themselves in France and had become hostile to the Republic. The Associations Bill . . . was no half-hearted measure . . . This was no doubt aimed at those Orders who had entered the commercial sphere and were rolling in wealth. Some of the Orders did large business as . . . patent medicine makers . . . The new Act was administered with severity, largely due to the damaging revelations of the part played by [*the Jesuits*] in the **Dreyfus** case [*which led to the instigation of the Order's anti-Torah, Labor Zionist Movement led by its Masonic Jew,* **Theodor Herzl,** *who, after an audience with* **Pope Pius X** *in 1904, pledged protection of Roman Catholic "sanctuaries" in "Palestine" by his Zionists who later, under the leadership of* **Chaim Weizmann** *and with the secret blessing of* **Pope Pius XII**, *established their anti-Torah, Labor Zionist government of Israel*]. Of course there was the usual cry of religious persecution. To that the best reply was made in the *Times* as follows. . . . 'They [*the Jesuits*] are a political organization working to extend the influence of the Church of Rome over the French Army and the French Legislature . . . [*The*] French Government . . . is dealing simply with political agents aiming at the subversion of society, employing the most scandalous and immoral methods, and using their ecclesiastical status simply as a cloak to disguise their real character, and a means of envenoming the dagger they seek to plunge into the side of the body politic.' " {10}[Emphasis added]

(Dear truth-seeker, the Jesuits plunged in the dagger in **1914** beginning World War I, twisted it in **1940** with Hitler's successful invasion, and were given formal reentry by Pétain's "**Vichy Government**" in **1942**, manned by Nazis like **Klaus Barbie**, an SS Captain of the ***Black Pope***'s high-level **SD** and surnamed "**the Butcher of Lyons**.")

At this point we must ask a most difficult question, a question that rests upon the reality of France's utter inability to successfully resist the religious and therefore the temporal/political POWER of the Pope. For his Militia continually returned to torment the nation with frightful revolutions, wars and assassinations, after her best-loved kings had expelled the Order in disgrace. Her most respected Archbishops were murdered in broad daylight, as were three successive anti-Jesuit, pro-Gallican Archbishops of Paris—**Monsignor Sibour**, **Monsignor Affre** and **Monsignor Darboy**. Her people were reduced to penury via continual agitations,

many socialist revolutionaries serving as unconscious tools of the Order. Our answer lies in the national rejection of the Word of God evidenced by the mass-murder of those who both lived and preached the Biblical doctrines of Sovereign Grace—*the Calvinistic Huguenots!* Thus the nation never abandoned the Spiritual Power of the Pope. In so doing, France, in contrast to Protestant England, *could never* put away the Pope's Temporal Power, a resistance incumbent upon every patriot if his nation is to experience the blessings of liberty and true national sovereignty. We read from a Nineteenth Century essay titled, "A Glimpse of the Great Secret Society Up to 1868:"

> "Many noble efforts have been made by the French people to shake off the grasp of the Jesuitism, which holds them so tenaciously. Even now they bear this incubus uneasily. The question naturally arises, Why have they never succeeded in getting rid of what they have felt to be so galling and so disastrous? Why have all their efforts been in vain? Why have their partial successes against their baleful secret foe always been turned into defeats?
>
> The answer is, that they have never nationally attacked their enemy by the only means that can be fatal to his power. They have never shaken off the yoke of the See of Rome; have never had in their own language a scriptural liturgy for their churches. They have aimed only at relieving violent symptoms of the disease, by which they are infected; and had they been successful in this, the symptoms would have disappeared. Papal supremacy is the strength of Jesuitism, because France has always acknowledged the one, she has been, and is, the prey of the other. . . . There was hope of escape from the secret enemy, while **Henry IV** remained in some measure a Protestant. . . . In this respect, France still had a great element of success in her struggle against Jesuitism. The records of this and similar national struggles, illustrate cardinal principles, which, as they are strongly or weakly upheld, decide the course and fortunes of nations. The critical period is often reached and passed, before men are alive to the importance of the epoch [*that critical period in America having been the Kennedy Assassination in 1963*].
>
> The turning point of English history occurred at about the same period as that of the French: but, in England, right principles prevailed, while in France there was hesitation and relapse into error. **Henry IV** of France possessed the many high and noble qualities which **M. de la Chalotais** justly ascribes to him. As a Protestant he was a great national leader, and contended successfully against the Ultramontane spirit of despotism, and against the anarchical aggressions of the Jesuits. Yet, the life of this great Sovereign was marked by that laxity of morals, . . .
>
> But this laxity of morals undermines the real greatness, invalidates the sterling power of the man, corrupts those about him, and weakens the respect of the

nation for their Sovereign. Henry IV, great and beloved as he was, hesitated in renewing the contest, in which his early success had raised him in the estimation of the nation which he governed; he, ostensibly at all events, changed his religion, and was reconciled to Rome. This compliance did not save him; he died by the hand of a Jesuit assassin, so soon as his plans again interfered with the schemes of the Society [*as did JFK*]. . . .

In comparing the conduct of **Henry IV** of France with that of his contemporary, **Elizabeth**, it must be admitted, that the difficulties of Henry IV were in some respects greater than those of the Queen of England; for the religion and Church of France, though **Gallican** [*denying the Pope's absolute Temporal/Political Power over the governments of all nations*], and therefore national in their organization, as M. de la Chalotais describes them, were only **Augustinian** in their spirit and doctrine (**Jansenist**, as they were called at the time), not **Protestant** in the sense of the reformed religion and Church of England. They always acknowledged the spiritual primacy of the Pope. Neither the religion of the majority of the French people, nor their Church, ever possessed the fundamental element of national independence which an uninterrupted dependence upon God and His revealed will, as written [*in* the Bible], can alone establish. . . .

The national character, the objects, the tastes of the French people may be, and are, different from those of the English. But, when we remember the convulsive history of modern France—when we see her now [*under the dictatorship of the Order's warlord,* **Napoleon III**], not withstanding a certain degree of commercial activity [*as in America today though greatly depleted thanks to the economic policies of Washington as dictated by the Order's Council on Foreign Relations*], made the willing tool of ambitious and designing men [*Georgetown and Fordham University Jesuits*], weighed down by heavy taxation [*as in America today via the Pope's IRS*] with a dwindling population [*as is America's White population*], and her Church ruled by an Ultramontane and therefore anti-national Hierarchy [*as the Pope's American Hierarchy is secretly and entirely Ultramontane and thus anti-National*]— . . . [*it is the Jesuits who are*] the secret foes, who have made such repeated wrecks of the French people." {11} [Emphasis added]

In 1882, the same year **Gambetta** was assassinated, "**the Triple Alliance**" was formed in Europe. The nations composing the Alliance would be called "the Central Powers." And who were the heads of the three nations composing the Triple Alliance? The Lutheran "*heretics and liberals*" controlling Germany's "Second Reich" were **Kaiser Wilhelm I** and his "Iron Chancellor," **Otto von Bismarck**, they having expelled the Order from the Empire in 1872. The "*liberal*" controlling Austria-Hungary was **Emperor Franz Joseph**—*the Hapsburg who had revoked Austria's Concordat with the Pope in 1874* and whose Chancellor was a

Protestant, **Baron Beust**! (*The Jesuits'* **Holy Alliance** *was now under "heretic" or "liberal" control to the horror of the Jesuit General!*) The son of the *excommunicated and "liberal"* **King Victor Emmanuel II**, having rightfully taken the **Temporal Power** over Italy from the Pope, was **Umberto I**, King of Italy. All three governments—one Lutheran and two Roman Catholic—*were anti-Pope and hated the Jesuits!* I repeat dear truth-seeker, "the Triple Alliance," *the supposed villain of the Great War*, was anti-Jesuit in 1882! Oh, that the German Empire had not been corrupted by Rome's Central Party! Oh, that the Russian government, having expelled the Jesuits in 1820 and broken off its Concordat with the Pope in 1877, had sided with the Triple Alliance! Oh, that the French government, having expelled the Jesuits in 1880, had sided with the Triple Alliance! Oh, that the government of the Protestant British Empire, having legally forbidden a Roman Catholic to sit on her throne in 1689 and legally expelled the Order in 1829, had sided with the Triple Alliance! Oh, that the Serbian government, whose Orthodox people are forever the enemies of the Pope and his Jesuits, had never signed a **Concordat** with the Papal Caesar on June 24, 1914, but rather sided with the Triple Alliance! Oh, had the Protestants and Baptists of the American Empire sided with the Triple Alliance! *There would have been no "Triple Entente" financed by the Jesuits' J. P. Morgan in 1910 and thus no World War I!* The four hundred year celebration of the Protestant Reformation would have proceeded as planned. We read and weep:

> *"The seeds of hate between Germany and England were planted in those two glorious Protestant countries by the Jesuits so that they might develop in time to block the celebration of the Protestant Reformation on its four hundredth Anniversary—an event which was planned to surpass anything of the kind the world has ever seen, a celebration which would have set Protestantism fifty years ahead. The Jesuits, anticipating this, staged the World War which completely sidetracked it."* {12}

The peoples and governments of Europe had revolted against the **Temporal Power** of the Pope and the Society of Jesus. World War I would serve to destroy an entire generation of anti-Jesuit, European manhood. By 1939, Germany (dominated by Catholic Bavaria's Nazi party), Catholic Austria, Catholic Italy and Catholic Spain would be so corrupted by Rome that each would have a **Concordat** with the Papal Caesar. And by the end of the **Second Thirty Years' War** in 1945, the "heretics and liberals" of Europe, especially the Protestant peoples of Prussia, Czechoslovakia, Holland, Denmark, Finland, Norway and England, would be raped, plundered and murdered, while the Pope and his Jesuit General, sitting atop of a heap of rubble having been prosperous "heretic and liberal" civilizations, and upon a mountain of stolen **Jewish** and **Protestant** gold**, would be the undisputed masters of all!**

Freemason Victor Emmanuel II (1820 – 1878), 1860s #198

First King of Italy, 1861 – 1878

In 1870 Rome's Papal Caesar was declared to be "infallible" at the First Vatican Council, it being under the total control of the **Black Pope**. That same year, after nearly fifty years of struggle, a united Italy gained its national sovereignty and a place among the nations of the earth. Victor Emmanuel II became King, righteously taking the Temporal Power from the Pope residing in Caesar's Palace, the Vatican. Submitting to Pius IX's Spiritual Power, Emmanuel declared he would wield Italy's political or rather "Temporal Power" over the Italian people. This loss infuriated the Pope; he declared himself a prisoner and viciously excommunicated the King, cursing every part of his body. The Papal Caesar would be deprived of his Temporal Power for nearly sixty years when, in 1929, the Jesuits would raise up their "man of destiny" and "Defender of Islam" (aiding Saudi Arabia's King Ibn Saud), fascist Benito Mussolini. The Duce would formally restore the Pope's right to be "the infallible Vicar of Christ, the Supreme Governor of the World on Earth, and the Father of Nations and Kings" so stated in Latin on his Papal Triple Crown, in creating the sovereign nation-state of Vatican City with a treaty called a "Concordat." Meanwhile, Victor Emmanuel II would die of "a fever," another victim of the Order's "poison cup."

The Life and Times of Cavour, William Roscoe Thayer, (New York: Houghton Mifflin Co., 1911) Vol. I, p. 467.

Jesuits Expelled From Rome for 21 Years, 1872 – 1893 #199

Suppressed "forever" by Pope Clement XIV in 1773, the Society functioned under other names such as "the Fathers of the Faith," "the Illuminati," and the French "Community of Zion," from which came the Jew-hating *Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion*. Revived in 1814, the Order was again expelled from Rome by Pope Pius IX in 1848, yet re-admitted the following year after Rossi, the Pope's Prime Minister, was stabbed to death and Pius IX was forced to flee in disguise to Gaeta. As King Victor Emmanuel II rightly assumed the Pope's Political/Temporal Power in 1870, the Order became his vicious enemy, calling him "a usurper and the assassin of the Church." But in 1872, the **Black Pope** and his murder-men were expelled from Rome for twenty years. The Order, after poisoning the king in 1878 and attempting the assassination of his son—King Umberto I—that same year, was allowed to return in 1893. In 1900 the King was given three "leaden bullets" by one of the Company's Roman Catholic Anarchist assassins, Gaetano Bresci, the Society never failing to punish its enemies.

Ridpath's Universal History, John Clark Ridpath, (New York: Merrill & Baker, 1901) Vol. XVI, p. 678.

Umberto IV or Humbert IV of Savoy, 1844 – 1900

#200

Umberto I or Humbert I, Second King of Italy, 1878 – 1900

With the Jesuit murder of his father, King Victor Emmanuel II, Umberto I ascended the throne in 1878. Upon his coronation, Umberto pursued a policy that was in all points adverse to the quest of the Sons of Loyola. Having fought alongside the Protestant Prussians against the Order's Austrians in the war of 1866, the future king distinguished himself as a man of courage receiving the gold medal for valor. Known as "Umberto the Good," the king was loved by his people: he was generous with the destitute during a flood in 1882; risked his life to save his countrymen during an earthquake in 1883; and proved valiant during a cholera epidemic in 1884, raising the spirits of his people. But Umberto was "marked for death" as he entered the anti-Pope, Triple Alliance and boldly affirmed Rome to be the permanent possession of his kingdom despite the claims of Jesuit-trained Pope Leo XIII. Thus the Order called upon their fanatical Italian Roman Catholic assassins, the Anarchists, to murder our hero. Acciarito failing in 1897, Gaetano Bresci succeeded with "the leaden bullet" in 1900, two years after the Order's Anarchist murder of "Sisi," the Empress of Austria.

Umberto's son, Freemason Victor Emmanuel III, became king and brought the Order's Benito Mussolini to power, Il Duce then restoring the Pope's wicked Temporal Power in 1929. In 1947, after the **Black Pope** had punished the Italian people with his Second Thirty Years' War for their accursed "liberalism," the Order, via "the law of exile," banned all male descendants of the Savoy dynasty from Italy—to this day! Now THAT is a Jesuit vendetta with a vengeance!

http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Humbert_I_of_Italy

Freemason Leon Michael Gambetta, 1838 – 1882 #201

Orator, Statesman, Deputy and Prime Minister Third Republic of France, 1877 – 1882

On the ruins of the Franco-Prussian War, France's Third Republic was born.

The Jesuits' Paul de Cassagnac was its most rampant foe and our hero, Leon Gambetta, was its greatest defender. A stranger to fear, the popular idol and first man of France, he was truly a condemned and accursed "liberal" according to the Papal Caesar's Council of Trent. As the greatest orator of the French, he hated the Jesuits' Holy Alliance in suppressing freedom of conscience enforced by Napoleon III. Therefore he decentralized power in Paris and spread national friendship amidst a spirit of toleration and good will. Boldly declaring the Jesuits to be the enemy of France, in 1880 he brought forth the Dis-establishment Act abolishing the Society of Jesus, approved of by his fellow republicans under the common law of self-defense. Two years later, on November 27, 1882, during the height of his power and about to become the next President of the French Republic, he received "the leaden bullet" from the hand of his mistress-assassin "by accident." The Order was again completely expelled in 1901. But true to form, the Sons of Loyola were re-admitted by Henri Pétain's pro-Nazi, Vichy government in 1942, during the **Black Pope**'s Second Thirty Years' War.

Gambetta's Final Years: 'The Era of Difficulties', 1877 – 1882, J. P. T. Bury, (NY: Longman Group, 1982).

Jesuits Expelled From France, 1880 #202

On that glorious day, March 29, 1880, Prime Minister Leon Gambetta expelled the Company from France governed by her "anti-clerical" Third Republic.

But France would pay dearly for her bravery; Gambetta would be murdered, and the Republic would be destroyed with the **Black Pope**'s invasion of his Nazis and SS/SD in 1940. Two years later, Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor Henri Pétain would readmit the Society overseeing French Nazis ruling the Vichy Government.

http://eapi.admu.edu.ph/jesuitica/adversaries/index.html

Kaiser Wilhelm I of Hohenzollern, 1797 – 1888 #203

Seventh King of Prussia, 1861 – 1888

First German Emperor of the Protestant Second Reich, 1871 – 1888

Lutheran Wilhelm I of the hated Protestant Hohenzollern Dynasty was used by the risen Son of God to be one of the greatest foes the Order encountered during the last 200 years. His military career began at 17 with the Prussian and English defeat of Napoleon at Waterloo (1815). At the advice of his brilliant and bold Lutheran counselor, Prince Otto von Bismarck, Wilhelm vanquished Roman Catholic Austria and Bavaria during the Seven Weeks' War of 1866. Submitting the premier Jesuit strongholds of Vienna and Munich to Prussia's Lutheran Berlin infuriated the Society of Jesus for which it later started the Franco-Prussian War of 1870-1871. With Jesuit-advised Napoleon III surrendering at Sedan, Wilhelm was declared the German Emperor at Versailles thereby beginning the Protestant Second Reich (1871-1919). After both German Old Catholics and Lutherans demanded the expulsion of the Sons of Loyola following the First Vatican Council (1870), the Jesuit Law was passed in 1872 banning the Order from the Empire—the very same year King Victor Emmanuel II expelled the Society from Rome. Biding his time, in 1878 the **Black Pope** twice attempted the Kaiser's assassination using his socialist/communist agitators: the first was on May 11 by Max Hodel and the second on June 2 by Karl E. Nobling seriously wounding the "heretic" Wilhelm. The Emperor survived unlike his nephew, the "liberal tyrant" Tzar Alexander II—murdered in 1881 by Jesuit-led Nihilists.

www.deutsche-schutzgebiete.de/kaiser_wilhelm_I.htm

Germany Against Jesuit Education, 1872 #204

Bismarck foresaw a coming Concordat between Rome and Germany. Expelled in 1872 and re-admitted in 1917, the Order realized its Nazi Concordat in 1933.

Vatican Cartoon Blaming Jews for Jesuit Expulsion, Germany, 1872 #205

With Masonic Karl Marx on the right, the Order blamed both Communist and Cartel-Capitalist Jews for its suppression in Germany. This lie would fuel the Order's Dreyfus Affair thus the founding of the Pope's Masonic Labor Zionism.

http://eapi.admu.edu.ph/jesuitca/adversaries/index.html

King Ludwig II of Bavaria, 1872
#206

Condemned "Liberal" Roman Catholic King of Bavaria, 1864 – 1886

Builder of Bavaria's Three most Famous and Luxurious Castles
Assassinated by the Jesuit Order with "the Leaden Bullet"

www.worldroots.com/brigitte/royal/gifts/ludwig2bbav.ipg

www.worldroots.com/brigitte/royal/gifts/ludwig2bav1.ipg

Ludwig II Otto Friedrick Wilhelm von Wittelsbach, 1845 – 1886 #207

Ludwig II Otto Friedrick Wilhelm von Wittelsbach, 1845 – 1886

"Liberal" Roman Catholic King of Bavaria, 1864 – 1886

Ludwig (Louis) II was born into the most powerful Roman Catholic Dynasty in all of Germany. For centuries the infamous Wittelsbach monarchs of Bavaria had wielded the Papacy's "Sword of Temporal Power" at the direction of Jesuit priests in accordance with that most blasphemous Bull of Pope Boniface VIII, *Unam Sanctam*. The **Black Pope** had used Wittelsbach Duke Maximilian I (1597- 1651) to head the Catholic League against the Protestant Union in attempting to destroy the LORD's Reformation in Germany during the genocidal Thirty Years' War. Bavaria was the heart of the Order's Counter-Reformation; thus, the continued preservation of an Ultramontane, Jesuit-controlled, Wittelsbach dynasty was of crucial importance to the Order. Ludwig ascended the throne in 1864 at the age of merely eighteen, his father, King Maximilian II, having died "suddenly and unexpectedly" after a short illness at the middle age of fifty-two—another victim of "the poison cup." Ludwig's grandfather, King Ludwig I, had expelled the Order on February 17, 1848, for which he was forced to abdicate one month later. Though Grand Master of the Knights of the Order of St. George, Ludwig's 1866 alliance with Catholic Austria against Protestant Prussia resulted in a crushing defeat. He therefore opposed the Order's third attempted annihilation of Protestant Prussia in 1870; the Company had plotted to use a new Catholic League composed of France, Bavaria and Austria. Ludwig aided Bismarck in the defeat of the Order's beloved Napoleon III, and he consented to Bavaria's 1871 entrance into Protestant Prussia's Second Reich. In comforting Germany's most learned Roman Catholic priest—Johann Joseph Ignaz Von Dollinger—after he had been defrocked and excommunicated for refusing to accept the new Jesuit dogma of papal infallibility, Roman Catholic King Ludwig II was clearly adjudged to be an "accursed liberal." The king, like President John F. Kennedy, had sought to thwart the plans of his family's Jesuit masters, rejecting Pope Pius IX's fascist, pro-Council of Trent *Syllabus of Errors (1864).*

In 1885 Ludwig's uncle, Prince Regent Luitpold (1886-1912), sought to have the king declared mentally insane thereby enabling his legal ascent to the throne. The isolated monarch, realizing his plight, sought to abolish his Cabinet headed by Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor Prime Minister Lutz. But the following year Ludwig was confined to his Neuschwanstein castle. Informed of his coming fate, Ludwig sought the aide of his favorite cousin, "Sisi," the Empress of Austria.Escorted by his personal physician, Dr. Gudden, Ludwig attempted an escape but was shot in the back with two "leaden bullets" according to the deathbed confession a Munich coroner, Dr. Magg, made to his daughter; Dr. Gudden was found dead with a massive wound across his forehead. The king was then entombed in the Company's St. Michael's Church in Munich, Bavaria. The **Black Pope**'s cover-up ensued, and 117 years later a hole was drilled into the coffin by a local group of Bavarian researchers. To their surprise the body was gone!

Empress Elisabeth "Sisi" of Austria, 1867 #208

Elisabeth Amalie Eugenie von Wittelsbach, 1837 – 1898 #209

www.geocities.com/Athens/Agean/7023/sisi.html

Empress of Austria, 1854 – 1898; Queen of Hungary, 1867 – 1898

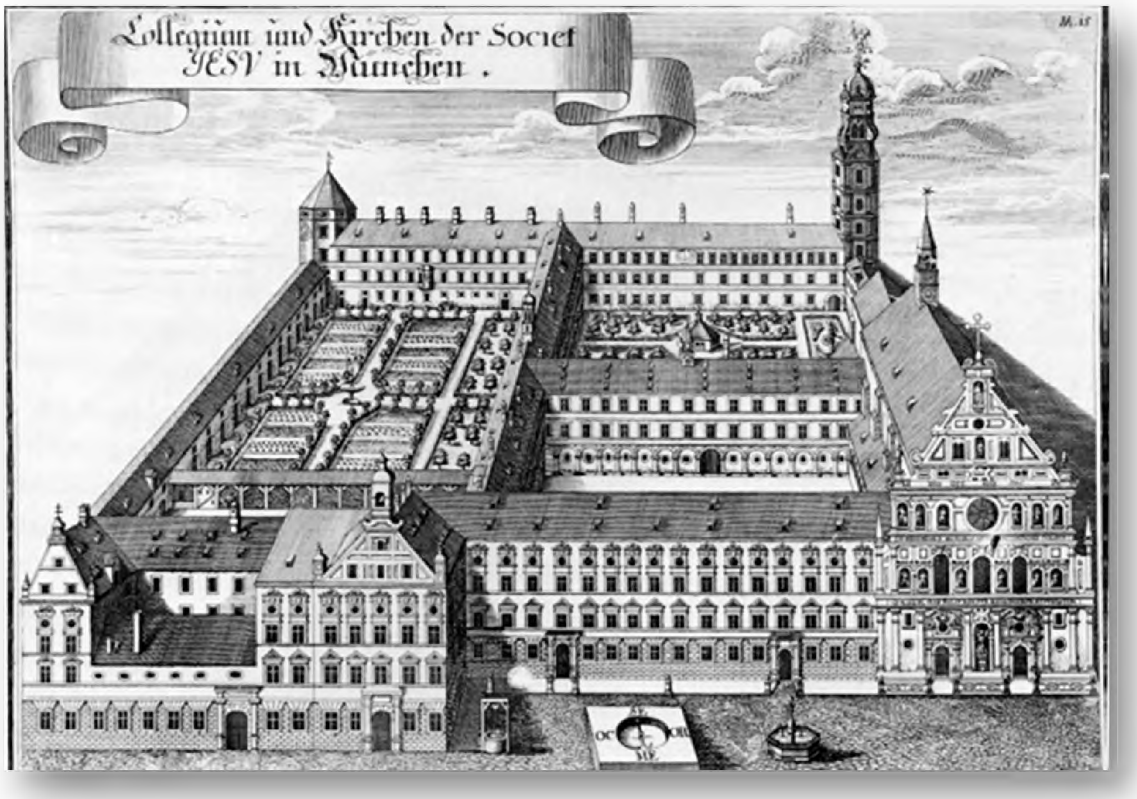
- Europe's Most Beautiful Monarch and Greatest Female Equestrian
- Condemned "Liberal," Anti-Jesuit Roman Catholic
- Assassinated by the Jesuit Order with "the Steel of the Poniard"

Elisabeth Amalie Eugenie von Wittelsbach, 1837 – 1898

Empress of Austria, 1854 – 1898; Queen of Hungary, 1867 – 1898

In straining every nerve and breaking every divine law to restore the loathsome Dark Ages, the Counter-Reformation Company of Jesus would refrain from no intrigue or the use of any instrument, however despicable, in accomplishing its Satanic ends; for "the ends always justify the means." Intending to restore the "blessed despotism" of the bloodthirsty and demon-possessed Pope Innocent III (1198-1216) who ruled all of Europe during the first few years of the dismal Thirteenth Century—surnamed by the Great Secret Society as "the Greatest of Centuries"—it was imperative that the Company keep a death grip of regicidal control over both the Wittelsbach and Hapsburg ruling dynasties. The Jesuits, in punishing the Papacy for the Order's Suppression and Extinction in 1773, used Napoleon Bonaparte, their Great, Grand Orient, Masonic Avenger, to abolish the Pope's Holy Roman Empire in 1806. At that time, Holy Roman Emperor Francis II was routed at Austerlitz and thereby reduced to the title of Francis I Emperor of Austria (1806-1835), only later to become the **Black Pope**'s chief architect of the tyrannical and absolutist Holy Alliance (1814-1815). Upon his death in 1835, his "liberal" son Ferdinand took the throne. On April 16, 1848 he expelled the Jesuits from Vienna and on May 8th from all of the Empire. The Order's revolutionists forced the Emperor to flea Vienna and in December he was forced to abdicate in favor of his nephew, Franz Joseph. Thus, the Order had driven both the Austrian and Bavarian kings from their thrones in 1848, the monarchs having recklessly challenged the POWER of Satan's **Black Pope**!

Married at sixteen to the twenty-four year old Emperor Franz Joseph of Austria (1848-1916), "Sisi" was the favorite of her cousin, King Ludwig II. Considered the most beautiful royal in Europe during the 1860s, while the finest and most famous female equestrian in the world during the 1870s, Sisi brought about the Hungarian Compromise in 1867, reestablishing the "liberal" Hungarian Constitution. This resulted in dividing the Empire into the Dual Monarchy of "Austria-Hungary"—to the utmost disapproval of the Jesuit Order! Sisi, aware of the power of the Order over former Wittelsbach sovereigns, knew that her favorite cousin, King Ludwig II, had been covertly assassinated and buried in the Order's Munich Church of St. Michael's. Calling for a republic while contemptibly declaring the Hapsburg monarchy to be a "ruin;" abhorring the growing anti-Jewish fury arising in Austria; and having dined with Baroness Rothschild the day before being fatally attacked; Elisabeth the "liberal" was cleverly assassinated in Geneva with a finely ground, three-sided file—given the "steel of the poniard" through the heart—by one of the **Black Pope**'s Italian Roman Catholic oath-bound Anarchists, Luigi Lucheni. With all of Europe in mourning, the Empress of Austria and Hungary's beloved Queen was interred in Vienna's Capuchin Church, another victim of the Company's Jesuit Oath.



Jesuit Church and College of St. Michael's, Munich, Bavaria, 1696 #210

With the completion of the Church (1585-1597) and later the College (1644), this religio-military fortress became the largest Jesuit Church north of the Alps and the center for the ***Black Pope***'s Satanic Counter-Reformation. It would serve as the Order's base of operation in using Duke Maximilian I of the Wittelsbach dynasty to launch the murderous Thirty Years' War (1618-1648) waged against the LORD's beloved Lutheran Germans pursuant to the Jesuit Oath and the wicked Council of Trent, it declaring, "accursed be all heretics." With the Order's formal Suppression and Extinction by Pope Clement XIV in 1773, the Jesuit General sought royal protection for the Order's many landed properties throughout Europe. Therefore, while the Company waged the French Revolution and ensuing Napoleonic Wars, St. Michael's became the Church of the Wittelsbach court! How cunningly convenient! After the Jesuits murdered King Ludwig II with "the leaden bullet," it was here that he lay in State and was then put in one of its crypts in 1886. At that time the Company of Jesus was planning to launch their Second Thirty Years' War (1914-1945), again using European royalty and the Pope's Roman Hierarchy. In Bavaria the chief players would be "ex-priest" Adolf Josef Lanz ("Father Joerg" Lanz von Liebenfels), Rudolf von Sebottendorff, Crown Prince Rupprecht of Wittelsbach and the Archbishop of Munich, Michael Cardinal von Faulhaber, the hidden master of the Masonic Thule Society from which arose the Nazi Party, Hitler, Himmler and the SS/SD.

www.library.northwestern.edu/collections/garrett/kloster/muncjesu.htm.

The Jesuit Order's St. Michael's Church in Munich, Bavaria, 1990
#211

This photo demonstrates the proximity of Munich's Jesuit headquarters to the Archbishop's palace, evidenced by the Cathedral's "twin domes" in the adjacent background. This is the case of every capital city or major commercial center in the West, including London, Washington, D.C., and New York City. From its military fortresses called "churches, colleges and universities," the Company oversees the Archbishops ruling from their Cathedrals, while superintending the workings of governments at their capitals. Involved in that governance are the Masonic secret societies covertly ruled by Masonic Jesuit Coadjutors under a secret oath to the Pope. One example is the Order's American "Skull and Bones Society," which, as did the Masonic "Germanenorden" Thule Society, employs the insignia of a "skull and crossbones."

Here in the post-Reformation West, no man can ascend to any position of power without being initiated into this web of control, which abides invisible to the uninitiated. Such was the case in Germany in 1919. The Munich Jesuits fomented a communist revolution resulting in the establishment of the "Bavarian Soviet Republic" ruled by notable Jews. With King Ludwig III forced from his throne and Papal Nuncio Eugenio Pacelli openly threatened by communists so condemned by Pius IX's *Syllabus of Errors,* the Jesuits then used their Masonic Thule Society to create the Free Corps and therewith overthrow that "straw dog" of a communist republic with the blessing of Munich's Archbishop. The Order, in wisely using its terrorizing "Masonic Jewish-Communist threat," would galvanize Germany into a united, socialist Nazi force against "Bolshevism." By the end of 1945, all of Europe's manly resistance to communism would be annihilated and Germany would be ruined.

Photo was forwarded to the author by an Internet researcher.

Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor Heinrich Himmler, 1929 #212

A Bavarian Roman Catholic and the godson of Prince Heinrich of Wittelsbach, Himmler was appointed by Hitler as Reichsfuhrer-SS at the age of 28. Acting as Hitler's "Ignatius of Loyola," Himmler's SS was to serve as the bodyguard for Hitler and the police of the Nazi party even as the **Black Pope**'s Society of Jesus serves as the bodyguard for the Roman Pope, while policing the entire Roman Hierarchy. Himmler, the Grand Inquisitor, was selected for the office by Michael Cardinal von Faulhaber at the direction of Munich Jesuits residing at their nearby Church of St. Michael's. At the time of Himmler's appointment the SS consisted of only 280 men. But with the help of his cousin, Wilhelm August Patin—a Dominican priest and Canon to the Archbishop of Munich—, and with the oversight of his beloved "Patenonkel"—the Archbishop of Bamberg, Jacobus von Hauck (according to Rolf Hochhuth's *The Deputy*)—, the Reichsfuhrer and Masonic "Grand Master" would be meticulously instructed as he fashioned his Germanic Order of Teutonic Knights, "the Order of the Death's Head," in accordance with the rule of the Company of Jesus. With absolute police power, Himmler would not permit the arrest of any priest without his approval. As the Jesuit Superior General has absolute control over his military Company, even so Himmler would exercise absolute control over the SS/SD. As the Jesuits swear unquestioning obedience to the Pope, even so the SS would swear unquestioning obedience to the Fuhrer. As the Jesuits murder the enemies of their Order and the **Black Pope**'s Papacy, even so the SS would murder the enemies of its Order and of the **Black Pope**'s Nazi Roman Catholic, Jesuit-led Third Reich!

Waffen-SS: Hitler's Elite Guard at War 1939-1945, George H. Stein, (Bristol, U.K.: Cerberous Pubs., 2002).

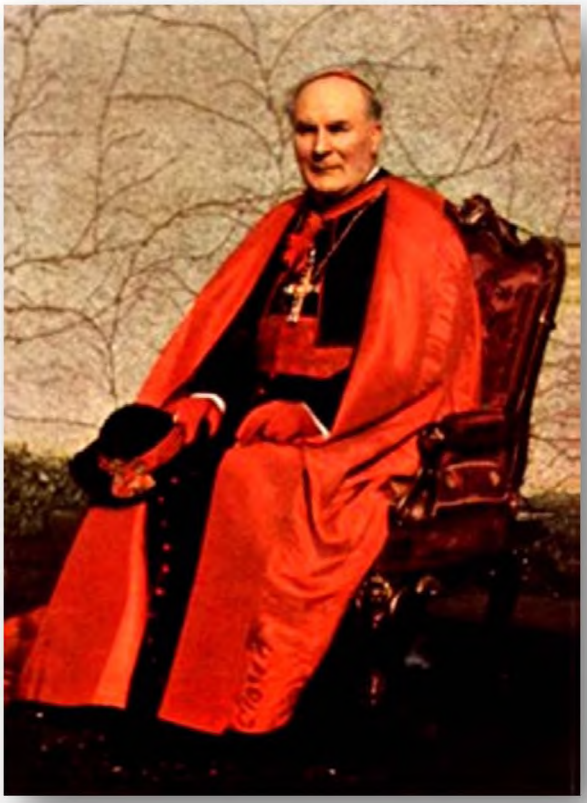
Archbishop of Munich Michael Cardinal von Faulhaber, 1930s #213

"Frauenkirche;" Munich Cathedral of Our Lady #214

The Palace of Hitler's Domestic Master, Michael Cardinal von Faulhaber

The "Powerhouse" Behind Papal Nuncio Eugenio Pacelli's Nazi Party

http://qbdp.blogspot.com/2004_08_01_qbdp_archive.html



Jesuit Coadjutor Michael von Faulhaber, 1869 – 1952 #215

Archbishop of Munich, 1917 – 1952; Cardinal of Munich, 1921 – 1952

In the very year the Order was re-admitted into Germany, this Jesuit-trained Bavarian Bishop was made the Archbishop of Munich, Europe's most powerful Jesuit stronghold outside of Rome. At the same time Archbishop and Papal Nuncio Eugenio Pacelli—that darling of the Jesuit General—was dispatched to Munich, visiting both Faulhaber and Bavaria's King Ludwig III in beginning his creation of the Nazi Party. The Cardinal would: order his Dominican Canon, Himmler's cousin, to join the SS; back Pacelli's 1924 Concordat with Bavaria; justify the rise of Nazi-Jesuit Fascism in opposition to the Order's controlled enemy of "Judeo-Communist elements;" openly endorse Hitler's new Nazi government after the Reich Concordat in 1933; secretly meet with Hitler for three hours at the Fuhrer's Obersalzberg mountain retreat in 1936; secretly back the Order's Nazi-led, anti-Jewish terror of "Crystal Night" in 1938; support Hitler's annexation of Austria and the invasion of Czechoslovakia in 1938; order "Te Deums" to be sung in the Munich Cathedral, giving thanks for Hitler escaping his near assassinations in 1939 and 1944; lead the Vatican Conclave in electing Pacelli as Pope Pius XII in 1939; secretly control the nearby, priest-filled Dachau Concentration Camp established in 1933; and maintain ties with the Pope's German Jesuit confessor and Nazi SS/SD lord, Robert Leiber.

Photo was forwarded to the author by an Internet researcher.

Imperial Cathedral of Bamberg, Bavaria, 2000 #216

Believed to be under a curse of the devil, this four-towered Cathedral and only Papal burial place north of the Alps was never bombed by the Allies during World War II; for it contained the tombs of Holy Roman Emperor Heinrich II and Pope Clement II whose brief reign ended do to arsenic poisoning. Hosting the mysterious statue of "the Bamberg Rider," symbolizing the "Ideal King" ruling the Papacy's Holy Roman Empire—thus a favorite of Hitler's Nazi (Holy Roman) Third Reich propaganda chief, Jesuit-trained Joseph Goebbels—, it was here that Archbishop Jacobus von Hauck guided fellow Bavarian, Heinrich Himmler, in the creation and organization of the **Black Pope**'s occult SS.

In 1919 Munich Jesuits, aided by Cardinal von Faulhaber, used their Masonic "Court Jews" to incite a Communist revolution. From April to August the "Soviet Republic" overthrew King Ludwig III, threatened Papal Nuncio Eugenio Pacelli and terrorized Munich, further instilling a calculated hatred for all Jews.

Claiming that "Israel Ruled Bavaria," the Constitutional government fled to Bamberg, out of which came a fascist army called the Free Corps. One of those soldiers would be Heinrich Himmler, the future Reichsfuhrer of the SS. Thus Bamberg was the font of the Third Reich and Hitler was "the Bamberg Rider."

http://homepages.compuserve.de/alfredgrezesiek/hpalt/e.htm

Jesuit Coadjutor Jacobus von Hauck, 1861 – 1943 #217

Archbishop of Bamberg, Bavaria, 1912 – 1943

Coin Memento of Jacobus von Hauck, Archbishop of Bamberg #218

- Guided by the Jesuits from St. Martin's Church; Bamberg, Bavaria
- Subject to the Archbishop of Munich, Michael Cardinal von Faulhaber
- Organized the Bamberg Creation of the Free Corps Later to become the SS
- "Patenonkel," (Father-confessor) and guide to Himmler in creating the SS
- Modeled the Jesuit-laden SS After the Government of the Society of Jesus
- (The Archbishop of Freiburg Later Joining Himmler's SS)
- Backed the 1939 Election of Cardinal Pacelli who became Pope Pius XII

Photos were forwarded to the author by an Internet researcher.

The Jesuit Order's St. Martin's Church, Bamberg, Bavaria #219

Aided by Jesuits from their nearby Church of St. Martin's in organizing the SS, Hitler's "Ignatius of Loyola" was directed by his "Father-uncle" and aided by his "Canon Law-cousin" in copying the Society of Jesus in all its aspects.

Its first command being unquestioning obedience, the Masonic Thule Society's, blackrobed, Germanic, Teutonic SS would fulfill the directives of Hitler's childhood instructor, "Father Georg," of Vienna's swastika-laden Lambach Abbey. Priest Adolf Josef Lanz ("Father Georg"), later feigning to leave the priesthood to openly become a Lutheran, wrote several anti-Jesuit books, including one on the Order's Papal Suppression *Das Breve 'Dominus ac Redemptor Noster' (1904)*.

In 1900 he founded the Order of the New Templars and, as Grand Master, chose the "sauvastika" as his emblem. A Jew-hater, Masonic Jesuit Coadjutor Adolf Josef Lanz (alias Joerg Lanz von Liebenfels), espoused the pagan "Aryan" mythology. He further preached the Order's crusade of ghettoization, deportation, enslavement, and incineration of Europe's Jews as "a sacrifice to God." This secret Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor, yet openly a Masonic Lutheran, further enabled the Papacy to blame German "heretics" for the Holocaust.

Meanwhile, Pope Pius XII and his Jesuit Order would escape the light of day.

http://homepages.compuserve.de/alfredgrzesiek/hpalt/e.htm

#220 #221

SS General and Gestapo Chief, Heinrich Mueller, 1940s

Gestapo Headquarters, Munich, Bavaria, 1930s #222

In 1917, when the Jesuit Law was repealed and the Order re-entered Germany, a Jesuit-trained Papal Nuncio, Archbishop Eugenio Pacelli, arrived at King Ludwig III's Wittelsbach mansion pictured above. As per the evident agreement between Knight of Malta Wittelsbach Crown Prince Rupprecht and Munich's Archbishop Michael von Faulhaber, the mansion was converted into Gestapo Headquarters after Masonic Hitler's assumption of power in 1933. Heading the Order's Nazi Inquisition was the Archbishop's faithful church member and bullnecked Police Inspector, Heinrich Mueller. The mansion became a chamber of horrors amidst the cries of the tortured, as the Company fulfilled is bloody Jesuit Oath once again. In 1945 the mansion was bombed and Mueller escaped Europe, entering the United States through Cardinal Spellman's "Ratlines."

Photos were forwarded to the author by an Internet researcher.

Gate to Munich's Dachau Concentration Camp, 1933 – 1945 #223

Emblazed on the gate of the Nazi Reich's first slave labor camp was the phrase, "Arbeit Macht Frei," meaning, "Work makes you [*spiritually*] free." The same phrase would be placed on the gates of Auschwitz, the Order's greatest Death Camp in the East overseen by two notorious Roman Catholics, Rudolf Hoess and Josef Mengele. What is missed by most is that these three words summarize the Jesuit doctrine of salvation by "good works," which includes "the sacrament of penance" and "temporal punishment to be endured," as stated in the Order's Sixth Session of its wicked Counter-Reformation Council of Trent. Just as the Pope's "First Reich" (962-1806) punished enemies of "the Church" with its Dominican and later Jesuit Inquisitions, even so the Third Reich (1933-1945) punished its "enemies of the State" with inquisitional Concentration Camps.

Dachau's most brutal Camp Commandant, the murderer of homosexual SA leader Ernst Roehm, was the Jew-hating Roman Catholic Theodor Eicke. As Himmler's "Inspector of Concentration Camps and Commander of SS Guard Formations," Eicke answered to the Reichsfuhrer alone until his death on the Eastern Front in 1943. Eicke's uneducated, anti-military, SS thugs wore brown uniforms instead of regulation SS black, bore the Order's "Death Head" title of "Totenkopfverbande," and carried out the **Black Pope**'s Nazi-SS Inquisition. A favorite of Michael Cardinal von Faulhaber's Heinrich Himmler, Dachau's "camp instructor" Eicke was also another Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor. Like the Order, he detested Jews; led "a crusade;" repressed any "revolt of conscience;" spied on those in "the SS Order;" and believed "the ends justified the means."

Dachau: 1933-1945; The Official History, Paul Berben, (London: The Norfolk Press, 1975).

SS Himmler Inspecting Dachau Concentration Camp, 1930s #224

Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor Heinrich Himmler and his Chief-of-Staff, Coadjutor Karl Wolff (on Himmler's right) inspect Dachau, followed by Hitler's Jesuit-trained, anti-Jew propaganda chief, Joseph Goebbels. From 1936 on, Himmler would order his SS subordinate, Baron Frederick Karl von Eberstein, to give official tours of the camp for foreign leaders, including "high American police officials"—of the Jesuit-controlled FBI! Knowing that the Society of Jesus is a military Order composed of a community of soldiers commanded by a General advised by a staff of Assistants, Jesuits may be sacrificed "for the greater glory of God." According to Jesuit priest Richard VandeVelde, ten Jesuit priests died at Dachau, they being "Fathers" Bednarski, Czudek, Dembowski, Felczak, Kaluza, Malinowski, Podolenski, Przystas, Sejbuk and Szopinski, most of whom were Polish and in open resistance to the **Black Pope**'s Nazi Crusade into Poland.

Under perpetual vows of obedience to their Jesuit superiors, these Jesuit martyrs enabled the Order's Gestapo to identify and arrest their anti-Nazi Polish followers, thereby eliminating righteous opposition to Himmler's inquisitional Death Camps. Days before Dachau was liberated, a Jesuit priest, Otto Pies, was allowed to "escape." The following day he returned wearing an SS officer's uniform driving a truck loaded with food. He went into the priests' compound, fed them and then drove off with thirty priests—mostly Jesuits—in the back. Two days later he returned in the same uniform with the same truck loaded with food and "rescued" more priests with no arrests made by the SS! Many of the priests were later used to save key SS officers via the Order's "Vatican Ratlines."

Dachau: 1933-1945; The Official History, Paul Berben, (London: The Norfolk Press, 1975).

Roman Catholic Knight of Malta Friedrich "Fritz" Thyssen #225

The Nazi Brown House, Formerly the Barlow Palace, 1931 #226

Baron Fritz Thyssen, author of *I Paid Hitler*, controlled the largest industrial conglomerate in German history, the United Steel Works. Encouraged by German World War I General Erich Ludendorff, Thyssen financed Hitler purchasing the Barlow Palace for the Nazi Party in 1928. The price, including remodeling costs, totaled nearly 2,000,000 marks. Thyssen, in business interlock with another German steel magnate (Knight of Malta Frederick Flick), financed Hitler throughout the war in conjunction with his American partners, Wall Street Bankers George Herbert Walker and son-in-law, Knight of Malta Prescott Bush, Sr.,—the grandfather of Bonesman, President George W. Bush. After the war Thyssen was pardoned by U.S. High Commissioner, (CFR) John J. McCloy. **www.calvin.edu/academic/cas/gpa/bauten.htm**

Chapter 31
The Jesuits **— 1872 – 1901**

Refuge in the World's Greatest Protestant Empires:
Great Britain and Fourteenth Amendment America
Assassination of Freemason President James A. Garfield
Anarchist Assassination of Freemason President William McKinley

"Our ancient enemies have small belief in our common sense if they imagine that we shall ever be able to trust them, after having so often beheld the depths of Jesuitical cunning and duplicity. The sooner we let certain Archbishops and Cardinals know that we are aware of their designs, and will in nothing cooperate with them the better for us and our country. Of course, we shall be howled at as bigots, but we can afford to smile at that cry, when it comes from the church which invented the Inquisition, 'No peace with Rome' is the motto of reason as well as of religion." {1}

Charles Haddon Spurgeon, 1873
England's Prince of Preachers
Geese in Their Hoods

"If ever there was a land in which work was to be done, and perhaps much to suffer, it is here [*England*]; were it [*Bible-based Protestant heresy*] conquered in England, it would be conquered throughout the world. All its lines meet here; and, therefore in England, the Church of God [*Rome*] must be gathered in all its strength [*the Pope having accomplished the subjugation of British Protestants through the Order's 1919 creation of the Royal Institute of International Affairs overseen by the Archbishop*]." {2}

Henry Cardinal Manning, 1880
Archbishop of Westminster

"To-day the Jesuit [*in England*] is to all intents and purposes master of the situation. His favourite pupils decide Protestant causes, and with calm effrontery honour the head of their Church as a temporal prince before the Queen, and place him in the position which he claims to be his by divine right, as king of kings and lord of lords." {3}

M. F. Cusack, 1896
Converted Nun of Kenmare Convent
The ***Black Pope***

"We would almost be bold to assert that every obstacle which has come in the way to impede the progressive march of a free and powerful nation, is, to a certain extent, due to the hidden hand of a Jesuit. It must be borne in mind that Rome, of all things, desiderates the ruin of heretic England, and

endeavours, to the utmost of her power, to create troubles and difficulties to that free country; . . . 'the Jesuits were the right arm of the bishops,' . . .

And this renders the Jesuits more dangerous than any other religious community. Indeed, I would rather see all the various species of those parasite animals called monks transplanted into the English soil than let one Jesuit live in it a single day; and it is not without good reason that we speak so in this Protestant country. **The order of the Jesuits was purposely instituted to combat, to extinguish Protestantism; . . . The extirpation of heresy is their principal occupation, the work which renders them meritorious in the eyes of Rome. . . . Plots and machinations against Protestants, and against all civil and religious freedom, are the characteristics of the Jesuits.** . . . and if Protestant England does not soon awake to a sense of her danger, we fear she will repent, too late, of having fostered in her breast these poisonous vipers. Behold what is going on! . . . Behold the utmost uninterrupted state of rebellion in which the priests keep the fanatic Papists of Ireland, and be sure that such would not be the case if you had not Jesuits among them. . . . I trust to be believed. I have been born and brought up among monks and Jesuits; and it is because I thoroughly know them, that, grateful for the hospitality afforded me, **I warn England to beware of all monks, but especially of Jesuits. They are inauspicious birds, which cannot but infect with their venomous breath the pure and free air of Great Britain . . .**" {4}[Emphasis added]

G. B. Nicolini of Rome, 1889
Protestant Italian Patriot
Exiled to England
History of the Jesuits

"**The great idea of the Jesuit has always been a universal spiritual** [*and Temporal*] **monarchy, in which . . . the Jesuit should reign supreme.** England has always been the place desired for the base of operations necessary for this end. Hence the blood, the tears shed, and the schemes undertaken in this country by the Jesuit. **He has by no means ended his efforts for the subjugation of the world to Rome through England.**" {5}[Emphasis added]

M. F. Cusack, 1896
Converted Nun of Kenmare Convent
The ***Black Pope***

"The facts to which we have alluded relate to the methods resorted to, by the [*Jesuit-controlled*] oligarchy which governs Great Britain [*since 1800*], in order to render London the commercial and financial center of the world, and to render all other nations tributaries to the British. . . . In order to blind foreign nations to the nature of the imposture, by which she cheats and robs foreign nations, she calls her policy free trade. [*The American branch of the Knights of Malta, including Lee Iacocca, supported the ratification of Jesuit-trained Bill*

Clinton's NAFTA and GATT treaties (which, by the end of 2006 have eliminated over eight million manufacturing jobs), the American versions of British free trade, further destroying America's industrial base rendering her unable to wage war.] . . . she hires writers and buys up newspapers to cry down the opposite policy of PROTECTION TO NATIONAL INDUSTRY as a narrow-minded and illiberal system, opposed to freedom." {6}

J. Wayne Laurens, 1855
American Patriot and Historian
The Crisis: Or, the Enemies of America Unmasked

"They were abolished by **papal bull** in 1773 at the demand of [*the Roman Catholic monarchs of*] France, Spain, Portugal, Parma, Naples and Austria. They are, however, still to be found everywhere, and they hold considerable property in England [*and America, while holding all land and labor of both kingdoms as collateral for both national debts*]. A modern writer justly calls them the 'Black International.' " {7}[Emphasis added]

Lady Queenborough, 1933
English Historian
Occult Theocrasy

"**When the Jesuit is expelled from one place he is not slow to find another. France may reject him, not without cause, but England opens her arms to him. Catholic Italy may deprive him of the glories of his once famous home in the *Gesu*, but America opens her doors to him. He is the wandering Jew of the Romish Church; he is followed by the execrations of those by whom he was once beloved** [*in primarily Roman Catholic countries*]**, until they discovered his iniquities.**" {8} [Emphasis added]

M. F. Cusack, 1896
Converted Nun of Kenmare Convent
The ***Black Pope***

"The life of **Elizabeth** was repeatedly attempted by the Jesuits; she was beset by the same agency as was **Henry IV** up to the last and too successful attack of **Ravaillac**. The murder of both these sovereigns was continually and craftily planned. Such was the treatment, that sovereigns, who in those days not only reigned but ruled, always received at the hands of the Jesuits, when opposed to their ambition. Nor is their spirit and purpose changed—as the attempt upon the lives of the Emperors of France [*the pro-Jesuit* **Napoleon III**] and Russia [*the anti-Jesuit* **Alexander II**, *later assassinated in 1881 by the Order's Nihilists*] in Paris, by a miscreant, who had been studying the works of **Jesuit** [**Juan**] **Mariana**, has recently proved. . . . There can be no doubt, that the rising greatness of England dates from the turning point of her history in the reign of **Elizabeth**. England has suffered in her subsequent contests with the grand

[*Jesuit*] conspiracy; she has needed and has had to submit to the intervention of **Cromwell**, and was compelled to effect for herself the Revolution of 1688, owing to the weakness, the hesitation, the vices, the bigotry, and the tyranny of the halfhearted Stuarts. But the English nation has not suffered in vain; by the power of the [**AV1611** *Bible-based*] Reformation they have hitherto been victorious in their protracted and still continuing contest. While the French nation, among whom the Reformation never was complete or successful, has suffered much more from persecution, through revolutions and by war, than the English; and without attaining the prosperity, either moral or material, which Providence has allotted to England. . . . The vast majority of the British nation, are, we believe, as yet, true at heart; . . . In times past they have not spared any sacrifice to preserve their religion and their freedom; they have not, for centuries, allowed any, even the highest, to stand between them and the light of truth, which comes from heaven. Hence they have hitherto made themselves and kept themselves free; they have defied and defeated the secret foes, who have made such repeated wrecks of the freedom of the French people. Our fellowcountrymen must, nevertheless, beware; for they are beset by the intrigues of Jesuits, who are now making this kingdom their headquarters. . . . Danger will come, if we are careless; . . . While England continues faithfully to protest against Romish error, the power that has preserved her hitherto will be hers still. While her people have an open [**Reformation AV1611 King James**] **Bible** they have a shield against all Jesuitism." {9} [Emphasis added]

William Macintosh, 1872
British Protestant Historian
"Introduction: England's Only Safety"
A Glimpse of the Great Secret Society

"[*Jesuit priest* **Pedro de**] **Ribadeneria** [*1526-1611*] states that in the first years of Elizabeth the Catholics in great numbers frequented the [*Anglican*] parish churches, thinking it sufficient if they did not enter or leave there in company of Protestants! But this was stopped as soon as the matter was referred to a committee of theologians (one of whom was [*Jesuit* **Diego**] **Laynez**) at the Council of Trent [*1545-1563*], whose unanimous decision was that such attendance at Protestant worship was sinful. . . .

[Two hundred years later:]

During the long Continental war [*waged by the Order's Great Avenger, Roman Catholic Freemason* **Napoleon Bonaparte**], the Catholic body strenuously supported, with whatever social and political influence was left to it, the king [*England's apostate Protestant* **King George III**] and the aristocracy [*secretly protecting the Jesuits in Great Britain*], in their struggle against the crowned anarchy of France. At the same time, the presence in England of some 8,000

émigré French priests helped break down much of the old prejudice against the Church [*in spite of Rome's bloody, anti-Protestant past on English soil*]. The government even voted large sums of public money for their support [*in open violation of English law*], since voluntary effort proved inadequate [*further providing the financial means for the conversion of Britain to Rome during the Nineteenth Century amidst John Newman's Tractarian Movement and the ensuing* rejection of the Reformation Bible—the AV1611]." {10} [Emphasis added]

William E. Addis, 1928
English Roman Catholic Historian
A Catholic Dictionary

"Your [*re-*] election means not only protection to our industries but the maintenance of a sound currency and of the gold standard, the very cornerstone of our economic and financial welfare. Should these be shaken, as they would be by the success of our [*Democratic*] opponents, the whole fabric of our business confidence and prosperity would fall to ruin. Your defeat would be the signal of the advance of the [*British*] free trade, for the anarchy of a debased and unstable currency, for business panic, depression and hard times and for the wreck of our [*Protestant and isolationist*] foreign policy [*as championed by President George Washington*]." {11}

Senator Henry Cabot Lodge, 1900
Spoken to President McKinley
Illustrious Life of William McKinley:
Our Martyred President

"America is the promised land, the land of the Jesuit's operations to obtain the ascendancy; they have no need of a mercenary *Swiss guard,* or the assistance of the mighty bayonets of the *Holy Alliance,* but a majority of votes, which can easily be obtained by an importation of Roman Catholic voters from Ireland, Bavaria, and Austria. Rome, viewed at a distance, is a colossus; near at hand its grandeur diminishes, its charm is lost. But the Jesuits are everywhere the same, cunning, immoral, and sneaking intriguers until they have obtained the ascendancy. Rome feels her weakness at home, she knows herself to be a mere *political* institution, dressed in the garment of Christianity, she takes good care to uphold that holy *militia,* the Jesuits, in order to appear what she is not. It is strife for existence. I am not a politician, but knowing the active spirit of Jesuitism, and the indifference of the generality of Protestants, I have no doubt whatsoever, that in TEN YEARS [*1853*] the Jesuits will, have a mighty influence over the ballot-box, and in TWENTY [*1863*], they will direct it according to their own pleasure [*as they have throughout the 20th Century*]. Now they fawn, in ten years they will menace, and in twenty, command. . . .

Religion has nothing to do with the political institutions of America. The exaltation, or depression, the triumph or defeat of religious denominations, is of no importance in the political order of the United States. It is not so with Rome; everything in popery tends to Rome. She exercises an immense power over her ministers, and through them over her faithful adherents; consequently the CHIEF of these [*this*] *militia,* everywhere to be found, is the pope. . . . **the pope has his faithful *militia,* the Jesuits in all their dominions. . . .**

What an immense power, what an inconceivable influence! If the whole world were Roman Catholics, the pope would command the world, and all the millions of ministers would be under his authority, directed by his will, and all would be obliged to promote the interest of Rome. If the whole world, (I repeat), would be Roman Catholic, it would shake, subjugate and corrupt the world, as it did for ages, and is now actually doing in Europe.

Americans! Protestants! not to know how to foresee, is not to know how to govern, or how to profit by the past, or to judge the world. Have you not APOSTOLICAL VICARS in the United States, who have no other mission than to promote the private interest of Rome? Have you a right to choose bishops for your country, as is the case in Europe? **No!** In France, Prussia, Bavaria, Saxony, and even in Austria, the kings and the emperor choose their own bishops; no government, or power would accept a bishop in its dominion, who was not elected by them. The pope MUST sanction it; I say, the pope must sanction their choice, and if he refuses to give his consent they compel His Holiness to do so, as it was in Prussia with the Archbishop of Cologne, and in Hungaria with the Primate of that country. But for the wants of America the pope graciously provides; he sends his minions, who serve under His Holiness' banner, and not under the starred flag of the Union. In Austria no priest can regularly officiate without being a native Austrian, or having obtained the imperial permission to do so. In Prussia, no Roman Catholic priest can take charge of a parish without being a native Prussian, or obtaining a special royal permission, which is not so easily obtained. The same cautious state policy is adopted in France, and in every other kingdom and principality of Europe, to prevent the fatal influence of Jesuitism, which convulsed the peace of Europe; which was the cause of so many wars, and blood-shed, of which the history of Europe is so unhappily full. America is the only land where Rome can work without impediment. America is the stage of papal action, where her hired servants, a swarm of Irish priests, German monks, Italian friars, and Roman Jesuits overflow the country, in order to promote pope Gregory's [**Gregory XVI's**] interest, and oppress religious and political liberty.

Protestants! the political *regime* of the United States pleases Rome; it gives her means of hoping soon to become the MISTRESS of the *North,* as she is of South America. The Roman clergy of the United States, like that of Ireland, is

very devoted to the pope; very rigorous and submissive to Rome's orders [*as the Irish Francis Cardinal Spellman would be in killing JFK*]; soon she will (may the Lord prevent it) occasion embarrassment to the United States, as that of Ireland does to the British Government. . . .

Columbia [*America*]! Thou land of freedom, asylum of the oppressed; the tyrant's scourge and freeman's joy; pattern of all nations and the people's country. Shall Yucatan's [*Mexico and Central America's*] doom be thine? Wilt thou allow thy cherished sons to become slaves of Jesuits, and thy lovely daughters [*to be*] demoralized by priests and monks as those in Italy? Wilt thou permit that thy political institutions, which have been dearly bought with the blood of thy first-born heroes, to be effaced by the coward hand of a priest, who sways his bloody scepter in Rome? *No.* That cannot be. Thou art young, it is true, but wise enough. Thou are inexperienced in the stratagems of Jesuits, intrigues of monks, and finesse of popery, but thou art strong enough to strike the blow in time." {12} [Emphasis added]

L. Aloysium Giustiniani, 1843
Italian Ex-Roman Catholic Priest
Evangelical Lutheran Minister
Papal Rome As It Is, By A Roman

"**Anarchists** [the ***Black Pope***'s *Masonic International Anarchist Terrorist Network of Assassins*] claim direct descent from [*Masonic*] **Diderot**. . . . during the [*Jesuit Order's Masonically-led*] French Revolution of 1789 . . . the Anarchist party was formed on Sept. 29, 1872 [*the same year the Jesuits established Saint Peter's College in Jersey City, New Jersey, a settlement of Italian Roman Catholic Anarchists later to be established in nearby Paterson, New Jersey*] when a split occurred in the ranks of the participants in the Hague Congress of the [*Communist*] International Association of Workers, numbers siding with [*Masonic*] **Bakunin** whilst others rallied round [*33rd Degree Jewish Freemason*] **Karl Marx**. . . . Bakunin's adherents formed the Anarchist party . . . urging terrorism as the means of overthrowing all forms of existing [*"heretic and liberal"*] governments. The attempt of [**Max**] **Haedel** on the life of the [*"heretic" Lutheran*] **German Emperor Wilhelm** [**I**] in 1878, as well as the murder of [*the Orthodox "heretic," anti-Papal, serf-emancipating "tyrant"*] **Tzar Alexander II** of Russia, 1882, were engineered by anarchists." {13} [Emphasis added]

Lady Queenborough, 1933
English Historian
Occult Theocrasy

"LITTLE did the American people dream that this land of the free and the home of the brave would be red in the blood set free by an Anarchist's hand. . . . In this place it may be well to note the progress of the *Anarchistic* teachings

during the past [*Nineteenth*] century. The attempt against the life of [*the "heretic" Methodist, protectionist, and pro-Constitutional "tyrant"*] **President McKinley** at Buffalo [*in which there was and is now a powerful Jesuit Community*] follows by a little more than a year the assassination of [*the "liberal," the "tyrant," anti-Temporal Power of Jesuit-trained Pope Leo XIII*] **King Humbert** [**Umberto I**] of Italy. A few months before the death of Humbert an effort was made in [*Jesuit-controlled*] Belgium to kill the [*Protestant "heretic"*] Prince of Wales, now **King Edward** of England.

In the Autumn of 1898 [*the "liberal"*] **Empress Elisabeth** [*"Sisi"*] of Austria-Hungary was assassinated in Switzerland. In the Summer of 1897 the Prime Minister of Spain, **Canovas del Castillo** [*whose government had expelled the Jesuits in 1868*], was slain. In June, 1894, President [**Marie Francois Sadi**] **Carnot** of France [*whose government had expelled the Jesuits in 1880*] was murdered [*like* **King Henry IV**, *stabbed through the heart while in his carriage, after which the French government found the Anarchists had been in correspondence with and financed by the* **Rothschilds**, *the* **Duchess d'Uzes** *and high Roman Catholic Church dignitaries according to* **Comrade Jean Jaures**, *one of the fifty Socialist Deputies in the Chamber in March of 1894*]. . . . The nineteenth century ran red with the blood of rulers, beginning in 1801 with the killing of the **Czar Paul** [**I**] of Russia by some of his nobles. There were over fifty assassinations or attempts at assassinations of ruling statesmen and crowned heads, beginning with Czar Paul and ending with President McKinley. . . .

The slaying of **Marshall Prim**, in 1870, when he was at the head of the Spanish provisional government after the deposition of Queen Isabella, was an act inspired by local political conditions [*as the Jesuit Order had also been expelled in 1868*], and so was the assassination of **Czar Alexander** [**II**] of Russia in 1881 [*the Order having been expelled from Russia since 1820*]. . . . Every assassination and attempt at assassination since then [*1894*] has been their work. . . . Within seven years they slew the Presidents of the two greatest republics in the world [*France and America*], besides killing the Monarch of a great power [*Italy*], the Empress of another great power [*Austria-Hungary*], the Prime Minister of still another European kingdom [*Spain*], and attempting the life of the heir of Britain's throne [*Prince of Wales, crowned* **King Edward VII**]. Their success in their murderous attack upon the President of the United States, completed a record of five persons of high estate slain within seven years, for no other reason than that those persons stood for [*"heretic and liberal"*] government in whatsoever form." {14} [Emphasis added]

Alexander K. McClure;
Charles Morris, 1901
American Historians
The Authentic Life of William McKinley: Our Third Martyr President

"Whatever anarchists may say, . . . their doctrines promote and demand murder, and that their heroes are assassins, . . . they have slaughtered the best men of those they call 'great rulers.' . . . Paterson [*New Jersey*], indeed, is to the anarchists of this country what New Orleans is to the Society of the Mafia, . . . The 'silk' city of New Jersey is the capital of all the 'reds' in the United States. It is the seat of a kind of university for the training of [*Italian Roman Catholic*] regicides. Here **Bresci,** the killer of [*King*] **Humbert,** was trained. . . . [*Anarchist*] **Ciancavilla** said at the time that it would not be long before America would have . . . the removal of a 'tyrant,' as he called **President McKinley.**" {15} [Emphasis added]

Murat Halstead, 1901
American Historian
The Illustrious Life of William McKinley
Our Martyred President

"According to *All Roads Lead to Rome?* by **Michael de Semlyn,** ISBN: 0-9518386-0-1, the Jesuits 'were banned from residence in England until 1902.' This was during the reign of **Edward VII** [*1901-1910*], **Queen Victoria's** eldest son, who acceded to the throne on Victoria's death in January, 1901." {16} [Emphasis added]

Alan O'Reilly, 2005
Protestant British Author & Historian
Private Email to the Author

"**King Edward** [**VII,** the "Protector of the Craft' and most powerful Freemason in the United Kingdom] came under the powerful influence of the [English] Jesuit, **Father Bernard Vaughan** [who led King Edward VII into a secret alliance with France and Russia against the Protestant German people of Prussia that would later cause World War I]. He was often in his company with **Sir Ernest Cassel,** according to the Press. The first important surrender during the 20th century of our safeguards set up at the Revolution in 1689 was in 1903, when King Edward [who, as the Prince of Wales was nearly assassinated in Belgium by an Anarchist controlled by the ***Black Pope***] broke through the Act of Settlement drawn up on June 6th, 1701 A.D., and visited **Pope Leo XIII** at the Vatican. The great Act of Rights and Settlement, of June 6th 1701, lays it down that:

'Every person who is or shall be reconciled to, or shall hold communion with, the See or Church of Rome, or shall profess the Popish Religion, or shall marry a Papist, shall be excluded and be fore ever incapable to inherit, possess, or enjoy the Crown or Government of this Realm and Ireland.' . . .

The British Secret Service knew in 1914-1915 that the Pope and Jesuits were plotting for the downfall of the British Empire [*the Jesuits having been in total control of the British SIS during the reign of* **King Edward VII** *and* **King George V**]. Some very high Roman Catholic permanent officials who had played a very important part in sending the illegal Envoy to the Pope in December, 1914, were quietly removed from the Foreign Office in 1915." {17} [Emphasis added]

Albert Close, 1936
English Protestant Historian
Jesuit Plots Against England: From Queen Elizabeth [I] *to King George V*

"**The Society of Jesus** was formed by **Ignatius Loyola** about 1540, and was the mightiest agent used by the Church of Rome in checking the progress of the **Protestant Reformation**. That Order, though banished for its interference with civil government from almost every country in Europe, still exists and is one of the most [*the most*] powerful political agencies of our time. . . . It camps in our country as the Turks do in Europe." {18} [Emphasis added]

Charles A. Blanchard, 1906
President, Wheaton College
Modern Secret Societies

"Only in Protestant, or at least non-Catholic countries like England, Holland and America has it [*the Society*] made unlimited progress." {19}

E. Boyd Barrett, 1927
Irish American Ex-Jesuit
The Jesuit Enigma

"Rome plots the breaking up of the British Empire. **Cardinal Manning** boldly avows this purpose. 'We have,' said he, 'to break or bend that will ["*John Bull*"] which nations have found invincible and inflexible.' 'Were England, the stronghold of Protestantism, overthrown, Protestantism,' says **Cardinal Manning**, 'would be conquered throughout the world [*which overthrow would be accomplished using* **33rd Degree Freemason Winston Churchill** *during the Pope's* **Second Thirty Years' War**].' The fight in Ireland against England means Popery against religion. It declares that the Pope has found in Ireland a fulcrum on which to plant the lever of his hellish intent to subvert the altar of hope for humanity. Romanism in **England** and in **America** must be crippled, and held in check. . . .

Is the United States a Protestant or a Catholic nation? This is the question that confronts the American people *to-day*. If it is a Catholic nation, and controlled by the [*Jesuit*] powers from the Vatican, then our hands are tied and we can look forward to nothing but despair and papal bondage for our children; but, if it is a Protestant country, then why should the officials whom we elect cater to

Pontifical power [*as does the so-called Protestant,* **President George W. Bush,** *who, on the Sunday before his so-called "reelection" to a second term, attended Mass in Florida*]? . . . Where does the office holder derive his right to vote public monies for the benefit of private and Pontifical individuals [*which includes the Boy Scouts, stem cell research, monies to private individuals in the form of Welfare and Medicare, the Pope's American-led military Crusades and all foreign aide, including monies given to the Sovereign State of Vatican City in the form of the voucher system for Catholic Schools, flatly rejected by* **President John F. Kennedy,** *but now approved by* **President George W. Bush,** *the U.S. Constitution expressly granting no such powers to our now socialist-communist, Roman Catholic and Masonically-controlled Congress*]?

Why should the President of the United States hold secret conferences with a representative of the Vatican and treat with Popish power the same as he would with a minister of some foreign power [*without a formal recognition of the Pope's Sovereign State of Vatican City until 1984 by the popish archtraitor, crypto-Catholic* **President Ronald Reagan,** *all such previous meetings being therefore illegal*]? Democrats and Republicans [*both parties now controlled by the Order's Council on Foreign Relations since 1921*] lay aside their own conscience and cater to Catholicism in order to strengthen their political fences, not caring a whit for the interests of their constituents just so they are permitted to pluck the political job that promises a remuneration for their services, not thinking or caring whether the interests of taxpayers are properly guarded or not. . . .

Shame! Yea, eternal shame to any political party for so far forgetting themselves as to wallow in the mire of Catholic pollution in order to catch their votes [*further illustrating the evil, socialist-communist doctrine of "universal equality" in forcing upon the nation the injustice of the Marxian maxim, "one man, one vote."*]

Were I to undertake to describe the rottenness of both parties, I would be at a loss to know how to find language to do so, as **Republicanism** is at all times ready to embrace the pontifical degenerates at any and all times that they may tenaciously hang on to the public teat [*as it was the Jesuit-controlled, Radical Red Republican Speaker of the House,* **James G. Blaine,** *that converted our Calvinist Republic into a Jesuit Empire with the socialist-communist* **Fourteenth Amendment** *to the* **U.S. Constitution**] and **Democracy** stands with a watering mouth eager to offer the powers of the **Vatican** the earth and the fullness thereof if they will aid them in fastening themselves upon the public purse of the Government [*as it was the Jesuits who brought millions of Irish and Italian Roman Catholic immigrants to Ellis Island into New York City, only to register these poor, common workers into the Democratic Party, which the Order, through its control of Tammany Hall, could then bankrupt the Middle Class, White*

Anglo-Saxon Protestant peoples with a mountain of socialist legislation; further, after using the White Roman Catholics, the Order would then use the Blacks via **Michael "Lucifer" King, Jr.***—who never legally changed his name to "***Martin***"—and the Second Reconstruction to justify more socialist-centralist legislation; and the Spanish-speaking, alien invading, Mexican and Latino Roman Catholics are being used to justify even more outrageous socialism (free education and medical care), finally destroying the White Middle Class including a host of patriotic, liberty-loving,* Protestants, Baptists, Roman Catholics and Jews]. . . .

That the reader may know what element controls municipal governments, we desire to call attention to the fact that over one-half of the officials of all of our large American cities are representatives of the Vatican, and that two thirds of all policemen of these cities [*many being* **Knights of Columbus**] are of the same stripe [*for which reason the Order's American Intelligence Community would be aided by local police in its assassination of* **John F. Kennedy** *in Dallas, of* **Malcolm X** *in New York City, of* **Martin Luther King, Jr.** *in Memphis and of* **Robert F. Kennedy** *in Los Angeles*]. . . .

The writer is human, and of course has a preference of political parties, but wish to say that I am not a [*apostate Presbyterian,* **Grover**] **Cleveland Democrat** [*who was under the domination of the Order being previously Mayor of Buffalo and Governor of New York*], for while President he made a specialty of recommending legislation that would vote money for the use of Catholic schools which educated every day in the year against all that is Protestant and American [*specifically, Bible-based Common Schools begun by Puritans in 1695*]. I am not a [*apostate Methodist,* **William**] **McKinley Republican**, because he was tied too completely to the cords of **Bishop** [**John**] **Ireland's** gown during the **Spanish-American War**. . . .

In the stillness of a tropical night, the battleship **Maine** rocked calmly in the harbor of **Havana**; . . . A crash! And the air is rent with the screams and groans of the dying; the Maine is blown up; the civilized world is astounded; America, from shore to shore weeps [as America wept over the Pope's sinking of the munitions-loaded **Lusitania** in 1915; his calculated Japanese attack on **Pearl Harbor** in 1941 with the aid of the American Office of Naval Intelligence; and his demolition of the **World Trade Center** in 2001 with the aid of the FBI]. But hark! Is it possible that we hear shouts of satisfaction and joy in the midst of this awful carnage? . . .

Who is this heartless rabble? Follow the crooked and meandering paths of their existence and you will find yourself looking down upon the polluted walls of the Vatican. You will find nothing but the cohorts of Catholicism; you will find Priest and Parishioner, like both demon and vulture, hovering over these torn and lacerated sailors [even as the demon Archbishop of New York, **John Cardinal Egan**, destroyed the WTC and attacked the Pentagon with his

Georgetown University Jesuit-trained, Knight of Malta and CFR member, Roman Catholic **George J. Tenet**, Director of the CIA]. . . . Could we expect more at her hands? Does not Catholicism lead to barbarity? . . . what was the message [to America] from **Pope Leo** [**XIII**] of Rome? The sad ocean waves are still asking, 'What was it?' **'Rome never changes**,' is the everlasting boast of Catholics, so we are lead to believe that instead of the head of the Catholic Church at Rome being sorry for the dastardly, diabolical deeds of her misguided, illiterate, degenerate followers, that secretly there was a delight and pleasure in her every branch of Papal government . . . You see the cunning hand of the Pope in every branch of government; you see his slimy emissaries hurrying to and from the White House, and the Catholic dignitaries from ocean to ocean and from Maine to the Gulf trying [to mightily move] . . . the hand at Washington that has the power to assemble Congress and recommend a declaration of war, . . . [inciting the Pope's Press in America to call for a war with Spain despite the reluctance of **President McKinley**, who after his reelection in 1901, was assassinated in the Jesuit stronghold of Buffalo, New York, by another Roman Catholic murderer, **Leon Czolgosz**]." {20} [Emphasis added]

J. Scott Carr, 1900
American Historian;
Plymouth Congregational Pastor
The Devil in Robes; Or,
The Sin of Priests

"**Dr. Harvey R. Gaylord**, of Buffalo, who was next called, testified that he performed the autopsy on the body of President McKinley. . . . [*Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor*] **Dr. Herman Mynter** was the next witness. . . . [*Jesuit-controlled District Attorney and co-conspirator in the cover-up*]

Mr. Penny—What was the cause of death?

A. The cause was blood poisoning from the absorption of poisonous matter caused by the gangrene. Primarily it was the gunshot wound.

Q. You were present at the consultation [*autopsy*]?

A. Yes. **Dr. Gaylord** performed it. They tried for four hours to locate the bullet [*which of course was never found*].

Q. Why did you stop them? [*Good question!*]

A. The family of the President would not allow them to continue any longer or to injure the corpse any more [*which was a bold-faced lie*]. They would not permit anything to be removed from the body for **bacteriological examination** [*which fabricated reason ended the search for the poisoned bullet that probably caused the internal gangrene.*]

Mr. Matthew D. Mann, another of the physicians who attended President McKinley . . . was then called for cross-examination.

'Was the condition which you found at the autopsy to be expected from the nature of the wounds which the President received?' asked **Mr. Lewis.**

'It was not expected and very unusual. I never saw anything just exactly like it,' replied Dr. Mann [the presence of a gangrenous spot "as large as a silver dollar" back of the President's stomach being unheard of after a successful surgery, further indicating the bullet was poisoned as in the case of the Order's assassination of **William I of Orange,** the father of the Protestant Dutch Republic and Biblical religious liberty].

'To what, then, do you attribute the symptoms or indications which you discovered, the gangrenous condition of the wound?'

'It is very difficult to explain it. It may be due to one of several things. I think it would be necessary for further examinations to be made before any definite explanations could be made. That would be the duty of the pathologists [*which would never be done; the autopsy had been deliberately botched as in the case if the Kennedy Assassination*]**.'** . . . [*District Attorney Penny to his friend and accomplice in the Order's coverup,* **Mr. Quackenbush**] 'What became of the pistol? Do you know?'

'I have it here,' interposed the [*assistant*] district attorney [*and coconspirator,* **Mr. Haller**], as he showed a pasteboard box [*the judge never confirming its contents*], **but it was not offered as evidence** [*as there may have been traces of poison on the weapon—Unbelievable!!!!*].

[*Dear truth-seeker, clearly we have a high-level conspiracy to cover-up the true cause of death for the Order's sacrificial lamb,* **President McKinley**. *Czolgosz is kept informed as to the location of the President's every appearance in Buffalo. After the shooting, McKinley's attending surgeons at the Exposition, unable to find the bullet, honestly repair the stomach and expect a normal recovery. Instead of a hospital, he is immediately taken to the nearby mansion of Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor Exposition President* **John Milburn** *and begins his recovery for six days. McKinley receives the first poison cup on September 12: two days later he lay dead, privately attended by his White House physician, Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor* **Dr. Presley Rixey**. *The small, 32. caliber, poisoned bullet cannot be found during the autopsy, as its discovery would provide evidence that the assassin had not acted alone. At the ensuing trial of Czolgosz, during which neither the handgun nor the bullet were entered into evidence, it becomes evident through Czolgosz's repeated assertions that he was indeed an actor for another whom we know to be* the **Black Pope**. *We continue to read:*]

'There was no one else but me. No one else told me to do it, and no one paid me to do it.' [*Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor*] **Judge Titus** repeated it as follows owing to the prisoner's feeble voice:

'He says no one had anything to do with the commission of his crime but himself; that his father and [*dead*] mother and no one else had anything to do with and knew nothing about it. . . . Czolgosz, in taking the life of our beloved President you committed a crime which shocked and outraged the moral sense of the civilized world. You have confessed to that guilt [*with the help of the judge*], and after learning all that at this time can be learned from the facts and circumstances of the case. . . . You have said, according to the testimony of credible witnesses and yourself, that no other person aided or abetted you in the commission of this terrible act.' . . .

It was while on the way to Auburn, under the soothing influence of a cigar [*for a job well done*] and while surrounded by a chatty company of officers and correspondents, that Czolgosz threw off his reserve and talked of his crime. . . . 'I wouldn't do it again and I would not have done it if I had known what I was doing. . . . I was all stirred up and felt I had to kill him. . . . I did not tell nobody and nobody set me on. I did it all myself. . . . I knew **Emma Goldman** and some others [*Anarchists*] in [*Jesuit-controlled Roman Catholic*] Chicago. I heard **Emma Goldman** speak in [*Jesuit-controlled Roman Catholic*] Cleveland. None of these people ever told me to kill anybody. Nobody told me that. I done it all myself.' . . .

'Would you like to have a priest before you die, or a minister?' . . . It seemed to those studying his countenance that he was thinking of childhood days when, with innocent untainted [*Roman Catholic*] faith [*learned in a private Roman Catholic Church school*], he sought and obtained comfort from the father confessor.

Finally he broke the spell. 'Maybe a priest,' he faltered. That was all. . . . Still he had sympathizers, and there are some unsolved mysteries. Reasons are noticeable to support the suggestion that we have not found out all about Czolgosz the assassin. He was examined by scientists and found not to be insane, but he has shown surprising weakness. He has not shown a symptom of moral sense [*in accordance with the regicide doctrine of the Jesuit Order*]. The testimony taken on his trial is curiously instructive but not conclusive. Was he morbid with malignancy and the folly of a fool—or was he an artist [*i.e., a skillful actor*]? Did he have no accomplices? Was he simply a wild convert of a woman [**Emma Goldman**] whose occupation has been the utterance of harangues? Was it with his own mind and money that he made journeys, ascertained the location of the President and what his movements were to be? His knowledge of the President's time-table was minute. Did he in a lonesome

way pick these things up on his own account and with absolute secrecy?" [*Of course not!*] . . .

In the court there was stupidity in his face and incoherency in his words [*indicating he had not the capacity to act on his own*]. He stuck to the one assertion that he alone planned and performed 'this crime,' as he called it. So obstinate was this persistency that it made the impression of a lesson taught by a stronger person who fancied he might be used as a tool to commit a murder that would be famous." {21}[Emphasis added]

Murat Halstead, 1901
American Historian
Spoken of Leon F. Czolgosz
Roman Catholic Anarchist Assassin
The Illustrious Life of William McKinley: Our Martyred President

"In my career as a [*British Roman Catholic*] professional intelligence officer, I had many occasions to access highly classified documents, but during service as a political science officer in Angola, West Africa, I had the opportunity to view a series of top secret classified documents which were unusually explicit. What I saw filled me with anger and resentment and launched me on a course from which I have not deviated, namely to uncover what power it is that controls and manages the **British** and **United States** governments.

I was thoroughly familiar with all of the well known secret societies such as the Royal Institute of International Affairs (RIIA), the Council on Foreign Relations (CFR), the Bilderbergers, Trilaterals, the Zionists, Freemasonry, Bolshevism, Rosicrucianism and all of the spin-offs of these secret societies. **As an intelligence officer**, and even before that as a young student in the course of my studies at the British Museum in London, I had cut my eye teeth on all of them, plus a good number of others with whom I imagined Americans were familiar. But when I came to the United States in 1969, I found that names like the [*British "Protestant"*] **Order of St. John of Jerusalem** [*created by Jesuit-controlled Queen Victoria in 1885*], Club of Rome, the German Marshall Fund, the Cini Foundation, the Round Table, the Fabianists, the Venetian Black Nobility, the Mont Pelerin Society, Hellfire Clubs, and many others were either totally unknown here, or else their true functions were at best but poorly understood, if at all. . . .

How can the conspirators maintain their grip upon the world, and more especially, their chokehold over the **U.S.** and **Britain**? . . . The only way we can come to grips with the reality of the conspirator's success is by mentioning and discussing the secret societies, . . . and the hundreds of thousands of entities and foundations whose guiding lights make up the membership of the **Committee of 300**—the ULTIMATE controlling body that runs the world . . .

also known as the **Olympians** [*who, in 1912, defeated the "Protestant" Titans, in sinking the Deathship Titanic*]." {22} [Emphasis added]

John Coleman, 1992
British Intelligence Officer
Conspirators' Hierarchy: The Story of The Committee of 300

The Jesuits in advancing their plans—their **Great World Conspiracy** of **One World Government** under their "*infallible*" and risen Papal Caesar ruling all the nations of the earth from Jerusalem pursuant to the devilish teachings of St. Augustine's *City of God*,—encountered serious resistance throughout the glorious Nineteenth Century. This resistance resulted in many expulsions from a host of nations around the world. Jesuit **Thomas J. Campbell**, President of the Order's **Fordham University** from 1885 to 1888 and again from 1896 to 1900, notes in his highly detailed history, *The Jesuits, 1534 to 1921*, that, between 1555 and 1921, the Order was expelled at least eighty-three times from countries, states and cities for engaging in *political intrigue, subversive plots and treason against the state!*

By 1900, nearly all of Europe, Asia and South America had had enough of the Jesuit Order. Pope Clement XIV had suppressed the Company with a decree, first prepared as a Brief but then promulgated as Bull, in 1773; England had expelled it in 1579, 1581, 1586, 1602 and 1604; Venice in 1606, 1612 and 1768; Denmark in 1606; Japan in 1587 and finally in 1614 (beginning the Edo Era, having executed 111 Jesuits by 1651; re-admitted in 1913); China in 1623 *"for leading the ignorant people towards rebellion,"* 1716, 1753, 1775 and 1783; India in 1623; Holland in 1596 and 1816; Malta in 1634 and 1768; Belgium in 1818 and 1826; Russia in 1723 (for which the Order poisoned Tzar Peter the Great), 1776 and *"forever"* in 1820; Spain in 1767, 1820, 1835, 1854, 1868 and 1932; Britain and Ireland in 1829, Portugal in 1598, 1759, 1834 and 1910; Switzerland in 1847; Bavaria in 1848; Italy in 1848 and 1873; Austria in 1769, 1770, 1772 and 1848; Paraguay in 1733 and 1852; Germany in 1872; France in 1594, 1606, 1764, 1804, 1806, 1831, 1845, 1880 and 1901; Guatemala in 1872; Mexico in 1859; Brazil in 1874; Argentina in 1841; Ecuador in 1875; Colombia in 1850 and 1875; Rome in 1872; Costa Rica in 1884; and Cuba and the Philippines in 1898 (resulting in the Order's Spanish-American War). And to where did the Jesuits go? To the disgrace of English and American Protestants we tearfully read:

"The only countries where the Jesuits lived in peace were the States where Protestantism was in the majority: England, Sweden, Denmark, the United States of America." {23} [Emphasis added]

Hector Macpherson tells us in *The Jesuits in History*:

"So hurtful was the Jesuit Order found to be that, up to 1860, it was expelled no fewer than seventy times from countries which had suffered from its machinations . . . In spite of Continental warnings, England [*under* **Queen Victoria** *(1837-1901) who opened up communication with the Vatican in 1877 and enabled the Order co carry out its Second Irish Massacre (1845-1850*] has become a Jesuit dumping-ground. Those whom other countries have found from sad experience to be enemies, Britain allows to land on her shores, and to carry on unmolested their work of iniquity. We are carrying toleration to excess, and unless there is a change of policy, this nation will one day pay a heavy penalty." {24} Of **Fourteenth Amendment America**, David Mitchell declares:

"America . . . was a Mecca for fugitive Jesuits throughout the nineteenth century." {25} [**Justin D. Fulton** is in full agreement with this statement, as he declared the same in his Washington In the Lap of Rome (1888).]

Yes, dear truth-seeker, the Jesuits fled to their new "**Holy Roman**" **Empire of Fourteenth Amendment America**. We read in 1890:

"But where did the banished Jesuit go? Whither, when under the suspicion, and flying from the hatred of the rising spirit of freedom in Europe, does he betake himself, and where is he now? I answer, In America, in the United States [*Americans now comprising twenty-five percent of the Order*]. Our country is the paradise of Jesuits. Unwarned by the experience of other lands, regardless of the bands they weave about the limbs of liberty, we have permitted their presence in this country, until, almost ready to throw off the disguise, they now threaten our institutions with ruin . . . It is the Jesuit who is decrying free speech and liberty of conscience and a free press; who is doing his utmost in conformity with the *Constitutions* of the society of which he is a sworn adherent, and of the Papacy of which he is at once the dictator and the slave, to reduce free America to the subjection of an absolute monarch [*a fascist military dictator*]. What will be the result?

Strange and wonderful to say, misfortune and disaster to themselves seems to follow their designs against government. In 1870, it was their influence which assembled and directed the Vatican Council, which should exalt still higher dogmas of the church, and overthrow the growing spirit of freedom.

It was their plan, at the same time, to declare the Pope infallible, and to subjugate Italy and Europe to his power. **Napoleon III** of France, the favorite son of the church, whose bayonets were the guard and support of the Papal throne, was led, through Jesuit influence, to declare war upon Protestant Prussia. But behold while they debated the infallibility of the Pope, the monarch on whom Pius IX had shed the blight of his blessing surrendered himself, his army and his empire at Sedan, and free Italy began to march on Rome. Many prelates fled the Imperial City, and the thunder of the guns of

> Prussia at Sedan was answered by the cannon of free Italy, turned against the gates of Rome. Into their long degraded capital swept the hosts of freedom; the Quirinal became the palace of the King of United Italy, **Victor Emmanuel**, and when the few hundred Ecclesiastics of the Papacy, only a fraction of the Council, passed the decree which made the Pope an infallible prince, it was answered by the huzzahs of liberty throughout France and Italy. Since then, the Infallible has whined and protested, begged and threatened, but he is an Italian subject against his will, and must be, while he stays in Rome. God grant that the machinations of the Roman hierarchy may result in the emancipation of their followers from Papal tyranny in America, as in France and Italy! Let Jesuitism which has fled to America, to found an Empire on the ruins of the Republic, having been swept by edict from the Old world, here find a grave; while American Catholic Christians, Romanist and Protestant, open the Word of God, and by it the gates of progress, here, in the free Republic of the west." {26}[Emphasis added]

Yes indeed! The Jesuits, having fled Europe to **Fourteenth Amendment America**, would build a huge commercial Empire with its powers consolidated in Washington. **The Indian Nations**, being a barrier to the Empire's development, would be betrayed and destroyed *during the last half* of the Nineteenth Century, while millions of Bible-rejecting Roman Catholic and Jewish immigrants would be brought from Europe to repopulate the Eastern Seaboard, becoming "**the Liberal Eastern Establishment**." Nearly fifty percent of all the Roman Catholic institutions of higher learning would be in the Pope's **Fourteenth Amendment American Empire**.

The power of the Jesuit Order was now absolute in Washington. **Charles Chiniquy**, one of our heroes, the friend of **Abraham Lincoln** and converted Roman Catholic priest turned Presbyterian, wrote in 1886:

> "The great, the fatal mistake of the American Government in the prosecution of the assassins of Abraham Lincoln was to constantly keep out of sight the religious element of that terrible drama. Nothing would have been more easy, then, to find out the complicity of the priests, who were not only coming every week and every day, but who were even living in that den of murderers. But this was carefully avoided from the beginning to the end of the [*cover-up*] trial. When not long after the execution of the murderers, I went, incognito, to Washington to begin my investigation about its true and real authors, I was not a little surprised to see that not a single one of the Government men to whom I addressed myself, would consent to have any talk with me on that matter, except after I had given my word of honor that I would never mention their names in connection with the result of my investigation. I saw with a profound distress, that the influence of Rome was almost supreme in Washington. I

> could not find a single statesman who would dare to face that nefarious influence and fight it down." {27} [Emphasis added]

In 1901 the Jesuits assassinated the Freemason, President **William McKinley**, while **Theodore "Rex" Roosevelt**, their most obedient Freemason and friend of Knight of Malta **William R. Grace** (whose son, **Joseph P. Grace**, financed the Bolshevik Revolution, whose son, **J. Peter Grace, Jr.**, participated in the **Kennedy Assassination**), became President and the Empire's first real Papal Emperor. We see:

> "**Theodore Roosevelt** was the first of the modern Imperialists—American version—blatantly advocating economic expansionism by the use of violent economic and financial aggression supported by brute force, and diverting the government of the United States into the first instrument of the big American [*Vatican-controlled*] corporations' grandiose schemes of world exploitation . . . As usual, the American people knew very little or nothing of what was going on. Not so the little hired hand in the pay of Big Business [*controlled by the Jesuits'* **J. P. Morgan** *who, in 1913, died in Rome*]—namely Theodore Roosevelt." {28} [Emphasis added]

Further, we must remember that the Jesuits, in control of **President Franklin Pierce**, had forcibly opened up Japan to foreigners in 1853-54, using the American gunboats commanded by **Commodore Matthew Perry**. The Jesuits proceeded to reenter Japan in 1865 (according to Andrew C. Ross's *A Vision Betrayed* {29}) and then assassinated **Emperor Komei**. The young **Emperor Meiji** then lifted the "**Christian ban**" in 1873, the Order having been expelled for over two hundred and fifty years.

Payback time was now in the making for "the Land of the Rising Sun," as well as China including its **Manchu Dynasty** having also expelled the Jesuit Order. From the moment **Freemason Theodore Roosevelt** became the American Emperor (who then erected the statue of the devil-worshipping, 33rd Degree Freemason **Albert Pike** in Washington, D.C.), the Jesuits would have absolute control of the White House through Georgetown University fully intending to restore—*by military force*—the **Pope's Temporal Power** over every nation on earth! Indeed, the arrogant and bombastic words of Redemptorist priest and secret Jesuit Coadjutor, **Isaac Hecker**, were fulfilled when he declared in the late Nineteenth Century:

> "**In 1900 Rome will take this country and keep it.**" {30}

By 1912 it was said of the Jesuits:

> "**To-day they are stronger in the United States than they ever were in any of the countries of Europe which expelled them as a menace to the government**." {31} [Emphasis added]

The Jesuits would mold the ruined **Federal Republic of Confederated Sovereign States**, composed of primarily **White Protestant American freemen**, into a functioning, centralized Roman Catholic Empire of **Fourteenth Amendment** enfranchised slaves—*both White and Black*—for the purpose of using American military might to *restore and maintain* the Papal-Caesar's **Temporal Power**, not only in Italy, but throughout the world. Our hero, **Jeremiah Crowley** warned:

> "Strange as it may seem to the casual observer, it is true . . . that . . . the papal policy of power and pelf . . . is embraced . . . by the credulous non-Catholic people; and this is especially true in the English-speaking countries—England, Canada and the United States. These unscrupulous politicians, high and low, are only too willing to serve the Pope in his ungodly efforts to regain **Temporal Power.**" {32}[Emphasis added]

Meanwhile, the Jesuits would overthrow the governments of those nations having expelled the Order from their borders. Absolute "republican" communist dictatorships would be imposed, which then would submit to the **Temporal Power** of the Pope as a matter of "foreign policy." A classic example is the Jesuit-trained, Roman Catholic communist and bastard son of a Nazi, **Fidel Castro**, the dictator of Cuba for the last forty-seven years. **The American Empire** would continue the policies of "**the Holy Alliance**" preventing the establishment of popular governments around the world. In 1908 the Empire would be given a secret inquisitional police, the Bureau of Investigation (BI), known today as the **FBI**. Its Director would protect the Papal-Caesar's **Mafia** from prosecution, denying its existence for years. In 1913 the Jesuits, in preparing to finance the coming **Second Thirty Years' War**, would saddle the Empire with a privately owned national bank—**the Federal Reserve System**. Those wealthy Jews, who would not consent to the Jesuits' "King's Bank," would find themselves on the Deathship Titanic. In the 1930s the Jesuits, via Boeing Aircraft, would build thousands of long-range bombers, B-17s and B-29s, financed by their national bank in whose hands all credit had been centralized during the **Great Depression**. With these aircraft they would bomb the civilian populations of Germany and Japan into submission to the dictates of Washington, controlled by the Jesuit General in Rome. By 1941 the Order would be ready to punish those nations that had driven its soldiers out of their lands. With the planned destruction of Pearl Harbor, Congress would declare war for the last time and the Jesuits would be ready for their *ultimate vengeance*—pursuant to the evil **Council of Trent**—World War II!

Apostate Protestant Victoria of England, 1819 – 1901 #227

Queen of the Protestant British Empire, 1837 – 1901

Again, we are at a loss in describing this most careless of European Monarchs.

Deceptively portrayed as an enemy of Rome by the English Cardinal Wiseman, Queen Victoria, like George III, was completely in the hands of the Militia of the **Black Pope**. During "the British Century" (1815-1915) her Prime Ministers, Freemason Viscount Palmerston and Freemason Benjamin Disraeli, used the diplomatic and military might of Protestant England to restore and maintain the Temporal Power of the Papal Caesar around the world. Being a secret party of the Order's "Holy Alliance," London never came to the aid of struggling peoples as they resisted the continental tyrants enforcing Prince Metternich's "Holy Alliance;" but rather, she secretly opposed their efforts. England refused to give asylum to the Italian patriots when they fled to British Malta (1849); conducted the opium wars against the Order's hated Chinese Manchu Dynasty; approved of the Jesuits' coup d'etat creating Napoleon III's French Empire (1852); sided with the Company's Crimean War against Orthodox Russia (1854); fired the American "anti-slavery agitation" causing the merciless annihilation of our White Southern Protestant culture with the War Between the States and pro-Negro Reconstruction from 1861 to 1876; invaded the "liberal" Mexican republic of Benito Juarez in 1864; opened dialogue with the Vatican on her own initiative in 1877; and permitted Freemasons Cecil J. Rhodes' and Alfred Milner's war against the Dutch Reformed Boars, stealing the Transvaal which contained the largest gold-mining complex in the world (1899). This depraved and selfish woman was the epitome of treason against the Church of the risen Son of God!

www.victorianstation.com/queen.html

"A WOLF IN SHEEP'S CLOTHING."

Mr. Bull (*to* Britannia). "WHENEVER YOU SEE ANY OF THESE SNEAKING SCOUNDRELS ABOUT, MA'AM, JUST SEND FOR ME. *I'LL* DEAL WITH 'EM, NEVER FEAR!!!"

Jesuit Priest Being Arrested In Victorian England, 1877 #228

During the reign of Masonic King George IV (1820-1830), a secret deal was made whereby if the Catholic Emancipation Act was allowed to pass, the Jesuits would submit to an expulsion from the Kingdom (1829). Through the influence of the Masonic Duke of Wellington, Prime Minister and hero of the Battle of Waterloo, Roman Catholics (secretly loyal to the Papacy) were re-admitted to Parliament and the "banished" Jesuits remained unmolested in the realm. The Company then carried out its Oxford and Tractarian Movements purposed to restore the "heretic nation" to the Spiritual Power of the Papal Caesar. Simultaneously, the Order used its Masonically-controlled British Empire (via secret Temporal Coadjutors) to restore and maintain the Pope's Temporal Power around the world. With the death of Victoria in 1901, the sun began to set on the once Protestant British Empire. Her Masonic eldest son, King Edward VII (1901-1910), restored the Society of Jesus in 1902 in preparation for the **Black Pope**'s planned destruction of the formerly Protestant Empires of Germany and Britain.

That payback for the Order's expulsion from Britain (1829), Germany (1872), and France (1880 and 1901) would be Second Thirty Years' War (1914-1945).

The Jesuits: A History, David Mitchell, (London: Macdonald Futura Publishers, 1980).

Freemason James A. Garfield, 1831 – 1881 #229

- Condemned "Heretic;" Noted Gospel Preacher for the Disciples of Christ
- "Accursed" Political Liberal; Federal Major General of Volunteers, 1863
- U.S. House of Representatives, 1863 – 1880; U.S. Senate, 1880
- Unaware 4th Commander-in-Chief of the Pope's "Holy Roman"
- Fourteenth Amendment American Empire, 4 Mar. – 19 Sept. 1881;
- Promoter of George Washington's Strong Protective Tariff
- Promoter of Bimetallism, Circulating Gold and Silver Coin In Accordance with Article I, Section 10, U.S. Constitution;
- Promoter of Redeeming U.S. Debt Notes in Gold or Silver Coin
- Anti Papal Temporal Power, Proclaiming in his Inaugural Address: "Nor can any ecclesiastical organization be safely permitted to usurp in the smallest degree the functions and powers of the National Government."
- Wounded by the Jesuits at the hand of Charles J. Guiteau,
- Guided by his Acquaintance and (according to Edwin A. Sherman, Author of The Engineer Corps of Hell (1883)) Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor, Secretary of State James G. Blaine, Guiteau Using "the Leaden Bullet;"
- Assassinated by the Jesuits at the hands of Dr. D. Willard Bliss and his Allopathic Medical Team of Assassins, Using the Surgical "Steal of the Poniard" and "the Poison Cup"

Chester A. Arthur, Our Twenty-First President, Carol Brunelli, (Chanhassen, Minnesota: The Child's World, 2001) p. 24.

"Heretic" and Freemason James A. Garfield, 1831 – 1881

Descended from English Puritans and French Huguenots having fled France due to the Order's Revocation of the Edict of Nantes in 1685, Garfield was the last of American Presidents to be born in a log cabin. With his father dying in 1883 leaving the family in poverty, his mother, Eliza, ran the small farm and saw to the education her children erecting a small schoolhouse on a corner of her land.

During the 1850s, Bible-based religious activities and education were his preoccupation. James attended a seminary, taught in district schools and, from 1851 to 1854, studied and taught at Western Reserve Eclectic Institute zealously preaching the doctrines of the Baptist-styled Disciples of Christ. From Eclectic, a Disciple school, he entered Williams College graduating in 1856 with highest honors, able to simultaneously write Latin with one hand and Greek with the other. Garfield returned to the Institute and became its principal, officiating at marriages and funerals while a vibrant preacher for the Disciples of Christ. His Arminian universalism however led to a rejection of Biblically sanctioned slavery resulting in his support of Illuminatus Horace Greeley's newly organized Radical Republican Party. During the War of Northern Aggression, Garfield exhibited superb leadership becoming a Major General by the time of his resignation in 1863. A member of the House of Representatives during Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor Thaddeus Stevens' infamous Reconstruction, Garfield endorsed the Order's Red Republican policies of universal emancipation, universal equality, universal suffrage and universal education. In 1880 he was elected to the U.S. Senate but never took his seat. In May, after 36 ballots at Chicago's Republican Presidential Convention, he was chosen to be the compromise candidate over former President Ulysses S. Grant and "Half-Breed" centralists Senator James G. Blaine and John Sherman. Winning the election by a mere 9,464 votes out of 9,000,000, the **Black Pope** knew Garfield was a conservative expert in fiscal matters who, from 1871-1875, had been the Chairman of the House Committee on Appropriations. Proven to be a staunch promoter of a high protective tariff and defender of bimetallism, Garfield rightly asserted in his Inaugural Address, ". . . gold and silver afford the only safe foundation for a monetary system." Our brave Man of God also resisted and defeated the Order's New York "Stalwart" Republican chieftain and intimate friend of Vice President Chester A. Arthur, Senator Roscoe Conkling, the agitation as to the appointment of Tax Collector of the Order's Port of New York having been ignited by Coadjutor James Blaine.

As if these honest, Protestant fiscal "heresies" were not enough, Garfield sealed his doom when he proclaimed that no "ecclesiastical organization" (including the Order's Roman Papacy) would be "permitted to usurp in the smallest degree the functions and powers of the National Government." A supposed Protestant, Charles J. Guiteau—known personally to Secretary of State Blaine—was chosen to shoot the "liberal heretic" in the back. Once wounded, Dr. D. Willard Bliss, with his team of assassins, finished off the President on September 19, 1881.

Assassin Charles J. Guiteau, 1841 – 1882 #230

- Bequeathed his Body to his Daily Spiritual Advisor While in Prison, Washington
- Minister and Chaplain, Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor Dr. William W. Hicks

Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor Charles J. Guiteau, 1881 #231

- Self-Proclaimed "Christian and Patriot" and "Savior" of the Republican Party
- Designated Shooter to Assassinate the "Heretic and Liberal Tyrant,"
- President James A. Garfield, in the ***Black Pope***'s Conspiracy Including:
- Vice President Chester A. Arthur, Secretary of State James G. Blaine,
- "Stalwart" New York Senator Roscoe Conkling and Physician D. Willard Bliss
- (Jesuit Georgetown University holds the extensive Charles Guiteau Collection.)
- www.hetzlersfakebook.com/files/Guitueau_op_152x200.jpg

The Assassination of James A. Garfield, Robert Kingsbury, (New York: Rosen Pub. Group, Inc., 2002) p. 39.

Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor Charles J. Guiteau, 1841 – 1882

Born in Freeport, Illinois, Charles Guiteau later joined New York's sexually immoral Oneida Community led by Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor and absolute dictator, John Humphrey Noyes. Practicing a "millennial communism" very similar to the socialism as perfected on the Company's Paraguayan Reductions, Guiteau left the commune after his secret "formation" of nearly five years (1861-1865), during which time he was able to avoid the draft and military duty. A "lawyer, theologian and politician," an admirer of New York City Illuminatus and Radical Red Republican Horace Greeley, and thus an avid reader of Greeley's *New York Tribune*, he operated as a "con man" between the Company strongholds of New York City and Chicago (even attending Dwight L. Moody's revival meetings) for fifteen years until the 1880 election. With a deadlock between Jesuit Temporal Coadjutors Ulysses S. Grant and James G. Blaine, the Order permitted the nomination of James A. Garfield so long as Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor Chester A. Arthur was his running mate.

In decreeing the removal of President Garfield, key Fordham and Georgetown University Jesuits decided to use a theatrical regicide, intending to create the impression that their "Stalwart" assassin was an insane "lone nut." Frequenting New York's Republican Party headquarters on Fifth Avenue (ruled by Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor Senator Roscoe Conkling), and later the White House and State Department, Guiteau became familiar with Secretary of State Blaine (his handler) and Vice President Arthur (the beneficiary of the murder), meeting several times under the guise of promoting Garfield and seeking a political appointment. But secretly, the details of the assassination were being planned.

After stalking the President for weeks, four times missing the opportunity to kill, on July 2, at the Baltimore and Potomac Railroad Station in Washington, Guiteau shot at Garfield twice with a silver-handled, British "Bulldog" 44. caliber revolver, one shot grazing his right arm and the other entering the lower back. He readily gave himself up, was arrested with no fight or resistance and, upon arrival at the city jail, was only then disarmed—clearly demonstrating he was no lunatic! Claiming that he intended to "unite the Republican Party and save the Republic," Guiteau's theatrical show-trial was from November 14, to May 22, 1882. Feigning insanity in order to save his life (as admitted in his poem referenced below), he plead not guilty with a clever defense based on the Order's regicide doctrine that Garfield was a "traitor," thus a tyrant, and that the shooting was not murder but "a political necessity;" that the act was not his, but "an act of God." Guiteau also claimed for his defense that "the doctors had killed Garfield" and, since the President had died in New Jersey, "the court had no jurisdiction." Meanwhile, District Attorney associate Edmond Bailey held lengthy conversations with Guiteau making detailed notes as to his life, ideas and motives—which copious notes Bailey later destroyed! On the gallows Guiteau recited his own boastful poem, *I Am Going to the Lordy*, his last words being "Glory, Glory, Glory!"

Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor James G. Blaine, 1830 – 1893 #232

Words cannot express the sinful iniquity, the wretched infamy, the diabolical cunning, the secret dealing and calculating murder of this Jesuit-controlled, Radical Red Republican, turned "Half-breed" within the party and traitor to his country, as well as a secret assassin to his anti-Papal Temporal Power, Bible-believing Commander-in-Chief, James A. Garfield.

Known as "the continental liar from the state of Maine," Blaine was a prime mover in the forced ratification of the Order's wicked Fourteenth Amendment, a promoter of the bloody and vicious Reconstruction of the South and now the keynote player in a cruel and torturous murder of his President. On that fateful Saturday of July 2, 1881, Blaine and his assassins knew their hour had come. As planned, the President was to take the train to New England, to begin a summer-long vacation with his wife and family. Arriving at Washington's Baltimore and Potomac Railroad Station at 9:20am, both Garfield and Blaine alighted from their carriage and entered the depot through the quiet, lesser-occupied, ladies waiting room, Blaine leading the way. With the assassin emerging from a recess hidden between a door and a window, the good President was shot in the back—given "the leaden bullet;" yet, Blaine was never shot at, as it was he who supposedly warned Guiteau (when both met at the State Department) to "never speak to me again."

Blaine became President Arthur's Secretary of State, again ran for the U.S. Presidency and later became the first president of the Order's Pan-American Congress at whose subsequent Pan-American Exposition McKinley was shot! In 1893, Blaine died, went to hell, and someday, after giving an account of his life to the risen Son of God, will be cast alive into the lake of fire forever (Rev. 20:15)!

James A. Garfield, Our Twentieth President, Carol Brunelli, (Chanhassen, Minnesota: The Child's World, 2001) p. 27.

Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor Dr. D. Willard Bliss, 1825 – 1899

#233

Upon Guiteau's first shot grazing the President's right arm, Garfield cried out, "My God! What is this!" The second round felled the victim to the floor. Upon being lifted onto a mattress taken from one of the rail cars, almost immediately (and as planned) the real assassin appeared. Dr. D. Willard Bliss, a Washington physician and personal friend of Blaine, examined the bullet hole only to thrust his filthy, unsanitary, index finger into the three-inch-deep wound of entry intending to damage a vital organ as well as igniting an infection that would lead to blood poisoning. He then inserted a non-sterile probing instrument and, with further violent digging, created a false passage confusing later physicians as to the bullet's true path. His lying words revealed the intent of his probing to the crowd: "There is no hope for President Garfield. He will probably not live three hours and may die in half an hour. The bullet has pierced his liver and it is a fatal wound." But alas, the liver was not pierced and our Man of God would live for another 80 days in spite of calculated medical tortures beyond belief. After nearly an hour and a half, marked with repeated requests by the President to be moved, Garfield was finally conveyed to the Executive Mansion. By that evening Bliss had taken full charge of Garfield's case without any interference from Blaine, or permission from the President. Further, Bliss assembled his team of allopathic assassins while consigning Garfield's cousin, homeopath Silas Boynton, and Mrs. Garfield's personal doctor, Susan Edson, to nursing roles.

After a fistfight, allopathic Bliss drove away the President's personal homeopath, J. H. Baxter, who never saw Garfield again. The torture continued by: further lengthening the wound from 3 to 20 inches; inducing vomiting via strong food and drink; toxic rectal feeding; and feeding the infection causing a steady stream of pus from the ears, nose and mouth, and a weight loss of 80 pounds! At the autopsy, no other physicians were permitted to supervise the exam. Bliss had given the accursed heretic "the steel of the poniard" and "the poison cup."

The Assassination of James A. Garfield, Robert Kingsbury, (New York: Rosen Pub. Group, Inc., 2002) p. 39.

Freemason William McKinley, 1843 – 1901 #234

- Condemned Methodist "Heretic;" Accursed Political "Liberal"
- Private to Brevet Major, 23rd Regiment, Ohio Volunteer Infantry 1861 – 1865
- Unaware 8th Commander-in-Chief of the Pope's "Holy Roman"
- Fourteenth Amendment, Corporate-Fascist, American Empire, 1897 – 1901
- Pressed to Begin Building the ***Black Pope***'s Offshore American Empire
- Using Reunited and Integrated Northern and Southern Soldiers Consolidated
- Into Imperial, Internationally-Based, Crusading, American Roman Legions
- Directed by Wall Street's Corporate-Fascist, Cartel-Capitalist Monopolies
- Ruling the Executive Branch of Government, the Legion to be Financed With a
- Heavy, Progressive and Graduated, Personal as well as Corporate, Income Tax
- in Accordance with the Order's Marxian and Masonic *The Communist Manifesto*;
- Promoter of Presidents Washington and Garfield's Strong Protective Tariff, the
- McKinley Law having produced "a golden flow" reviving domestic production;
- Promoter of Honest Bimetallism, Circulating Gold and Silver Coin
- In Accordance with Article I, Section 10, U.S. Constitution;
- Pressed to Abandon Silver Coin and to Adopt the Dishonest "Gold Standard,"
- Further Securing the National Debt by Rendering It More Difficult to Repay;
- Pressed Into Advocating War With Spain After Jesuit Temporal Coadjutors
- Blew Up and Sunk the U.S. Battleship Maine in Havana Harbor, Cuba;
- Intended to Truly Breakup the Order's American Corporate Monopolies
- Personal Friend of Minnesota's "Protestant" Papal Archbishop John Ireland
- Given "the Leaden Bullet" by Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor Leon F. Czolgosz
- Given "the Poison Cup" by Medical Inspector, Doctor Presley Marion Rixey

William McKinley, Our Twenty-Fifth President, Cynthia A. Klingel and Robert B. Noyed, (Chanhassen, Minnesota: The Child's World, 2002) p. 30.

Freemason William McKinley, 1843 – 1901

One of eight presidents originating from Ohio, McKinley was the seventh of nine children, was very poor and, like most youngsters of his day, was educated in a one-room schoolhouse until the age of nine. Reared on the LORD's AV1611 English Reformation Bible, he was a most devoted Methodist whose mother had hoped he would become a minister. In 1852 he attended the Poland Academy excelling in reading, debating and public speaking. In 1861 he joined Lincoln's Federal Union Grand Army, proved his bravery and leadership in battle, later becoming "the Idol of Ohio."

Leaving the army with the rank of Brevet Major, he entered law school without the least suspicion that the Society of Jesus was in complete control of the Republican Party. As Sunday school head of Canton's First Methodist Church and president of the YMCA, McKinley began his public career in 1869 and was married two years later to Ida, the woman who adored him for thirty years. A low-level Freemason, William was moral and upright, exhorting his martial nephew, James, to "keep your life and your speech both clean, and be brave."

Bringing the Biblical maxim of honesty into political office, McKinley was a marvelous promoter of domestic manufacturers and thus was a master of the high protective tariff—without added profit! As Chairman of the Committee on Ways and Means, he was the impetus behind the passage of the high McKinley Tariff of 1890 so hated by the minions of the Order but loved by the people. Striking back in 1894, the Sons of Loyola (via President Grover Cleveland) passed the Wilson-Gorman Tariff Act lowering McKinley's tariff and beginning a personal income tax later declared unconstitutional by the Supreme Court in *Pollock v. Farmers' Loan and Trust Company*, 157 US 428 (1895). This setback would be remedied with the ratification of the 16th Amendment in 1913. Striking back and supported by McKinley, the flattering 1897 Dingley Act again raised the tariff to a new high—further outraging the Order!

The tariff would be lowered in 1909 via the Payne-Aldrich Tariff Act and again in 1913 via the Underwood Tariff Act without opposition from Presidents William Howard Taft or Woodrow Wilson, the abject slaves of James Cardinal Gibbons! Elected in 1897, President McKinley sought to avoid war with Spain, so the agents of Rome blew up the U.S. Battleship Maine in Cuba's Havana Harbor, igniting the Pope's Spanish-American War of 1898. The resultant treaty protected every piece of Roman Catholic Church property within the US and its holdings, while setting the stage of for the **Black Pope**'s future WWII conquest of Japan through the evil acquisition of Hawaii, Guam and the Philippines. McKinley purposed to break up the Pope's huge Masonic Rockefeller and Morgan trusts, thereby threatening the cartel-capitalist powers of the Empire. He also favored bimetallism, but was intimidated by foreign powers into abandoning silver, signing the Gold Standard Act in 1900. Re-elected in 1901 with New York's Masonic Theodore Roosevelt as vice presidential running mate, the Order called upon its evil International Anarchist Network to "extirpate this heretic from the face of the whole earth."

Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor Leon F. Czolgosz 1873 – 1901 #235

Roman Catholic Assassin of President William McKinley

Papal Anarchist Emma Goldman, 1869 – 1940 #236

Born in Russia to a wealthy Jewish family, Goldman immigrated to the Order's American Empire in 1885, becoming its most famous US anarchist. Moving to Jesuit-ruled New York City in 1889, she preached anarchy, socialism, birth control, women's suffrage, universal equality and unionism, further destroying the virtuous White Protestant and Baptist peoples whose individual, Common Law liberties arose from their AV1611 Bible-based culture. Claiming to be inspired by the preaching of Goldman, Czolgosz shot the President for which reason the Order could then "blame the Jews," begin its anti-Jewish fury in the tolerant US, and justify the creation of its Bureau of Investigation in 1908.

Resisting the Company by opposing its 1917 WWI draft, Goldman was deported back to Russia in 1919 by the **Black Pope**'s BI agent, Masonic J. Edgar Hoover!

William McKinley, Our Twenty-Fifth President, p. 36.

The Assassination of William McKinley, Antoine Wilson, (NY: The Rosen Pub. Group, Inc., 2002) p. 37.

Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor Leon F. Czolgosz 1873 – 1901

By 1900 both political parties were clearly in the hands of the Society of Jesus. The words of Priest Isaac Hecker were now fulfilled; Rome had taken this country and was determined to keep it. In addition to creating the exclusively Roman Catholic, fascist-styled, Order of the Knights of Columbus in New Haven, Connecticut (the same town in which were the Order's Skull and Bones and Book and Snake secret societies of apostate Protestant Yale University), a series of military fortresses had been erected in, or near, key cities throughout the Empire. Those fortresses, dubbed Universities, would serve as staging bases for calculated agitations launched by Masonically-controlled Terrorist Networks against the naïve American people and government. Those Terrorist Networks would include first the Anarchist, then the Communist and finally the Moslem Terrorist Network, including the Black cult of the Nation of Islam. With Jesuit universities in Washington, Detroit, Cleveland, Buffalo and New York City, the Anarchists would again be used to eliminate another "tyrant" resisting the Temporal Power of the Papacy. Chosen for the task to murder our "heretic and liberal" William McKinley was a Detroit-born Roman Catholic, Leon Czolgosz.

Directing the Anarchists of Cleveland through the Order's military fortress of John Carroll University, the assassin received instruction on several topics—including regicide—from a leading Anarchist, Emil Shilling, during a series of meetings. After the assassination, the Anarchists would be able to prove there was no cooperative connection between them and Czolgosz, alleging (via an Anarchist newspaper article cleverly published before the murder) that he was a "spy" for the government. When in Buffalo, the killer would be kept minutely advised as to the President's every move at the Pan-American Exhibition through Temporal Coadjutors connected with the Company's nearby Canisius College. Seeking to kill "the tyrant" on the Exhibition's "President's Day" (after McKinley gave the finest speech of his life) and again on the following morning at Niagara Falls, Czolgosz finally shot the President that hot afternoon within the Temple of Music. Firing a .32 caliber revolver, the first round glanced off a button lodging slightly in the chest. But the second shot tore through the stomach and later could not be found. Pounced upon and hurled to the floor by two Secret Service agents, Czolgosz was arrested, he declaring, "I killed the President because I done my duty." A student of anarchism for several years, he had advocated the death of "Kings, Emperors and Presidents."

During his trial the assassin was slow to admit that he was a Roman Catholic and that he had been trained in (anti-Republican, anti-Protestant) Catholic schools. Further, he declared several times that he acted alone, that the plan to kill the President was his idea—further concealing his secret masters. On the day of his electrocution, he confessed to a Polish priest and showed no remorse. After the autopsy, his remains were placed in an unmarked prison grave, drenched with acid, covered with quicklime and consigned to the dust—until his coming Day of Judgment!

Jesuit Coadjutor and Freemason Elihu Root, 1845 – 1937 #237

- Secretary of War, 1899-1904; Secretary of State, 1905-1909
- US Senator 1909-1915; Nobel Laureate, 1912; Pan-American Promoter
- Conspirator in the Assassination of President William McKinley, 1901
- Worked with Supreme Knight of Columbus Edward L. Hearn, 1907-1909
- One of the Founders of the Order's Council on Foreign Relations, 1921

McKinley Flanked by Assassins; Pan-American Exposition, 1901 #238

- Secretary of the Interior Ethan A. Hitchcock, and President of the Exposition,
- John G. Milburn in Whose Mansion McKinley was Given "The Poison Cup"

The Illustrious Life of William McKinley: Our Martyred President, Murat Halstead, (Troy, Ohio: Union Publishing, 1901).

Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor Dr. Presley M. Rixey, 1852 – 1928 #239

Upon the Order's Anarchist assassin shooting McKinley in the presence of coconspirators Milburn and Root in the Temple of Music on September 6, 1901, the President was moved to the emergency medical hospital at the Order's Buffalo-based Pan-American Exposition. Being immediately operated upon, the surgeons led by Dr. Mann were unable to find the bullet, yet they repaired his stomach. Within two hours the President was moved to the Milburn mansion, rather than to a hospital in Buffalo!

Like President Garfield, whose wound was not evidently mortal, McKinley, like Garfield, would also be at the mercy of another select medical assassin, Dr. Presley Rixey. Like Dr. Hunter McGuire, Stonewall Jackson's Masonic medical murderer, Coadjutor Rixey had been trained in Philadelphia's Jefferson Medical College and was now, as McKinley's official White House physician, in position to "dispatch" another key enemy of the ***Black Pope***. Steadily recovering for six days, after a substantial breakfast on Thursday, September 12, the President felt so good that he asked for a cigar. Though his request was refused, Dr. McBurney and his team of physicians were so thoroughly satisfied with McKinley's condition that they went to New York City—along with Elihu Root.

Later that day the President was poisoned, he complaining of being tired while suffering a rising pulse. By that evening his condition was worsening and on Friday he was poisoned again, possibly with strychnine or arsenic. Suffering from a fever, extreme prostration and a rapid heartbeat, President McKinley died at 2:15am on Saturday morning, September 14, assassin Rixey being the only person at his bedside! For a job well done, President Roosevelt promoted Rixey to Surgeon General in 1902 with a rank of Rear Admiral, remaining his White House physician until 1909. The successful combination of "the leaden bullet" and "the poison cup" was proven once again!

The Illustrious Life of William McKinley: Our Martyred President, Murat Halstead, (Troy, Ohio: Union Publishing, 1901) p. 93.

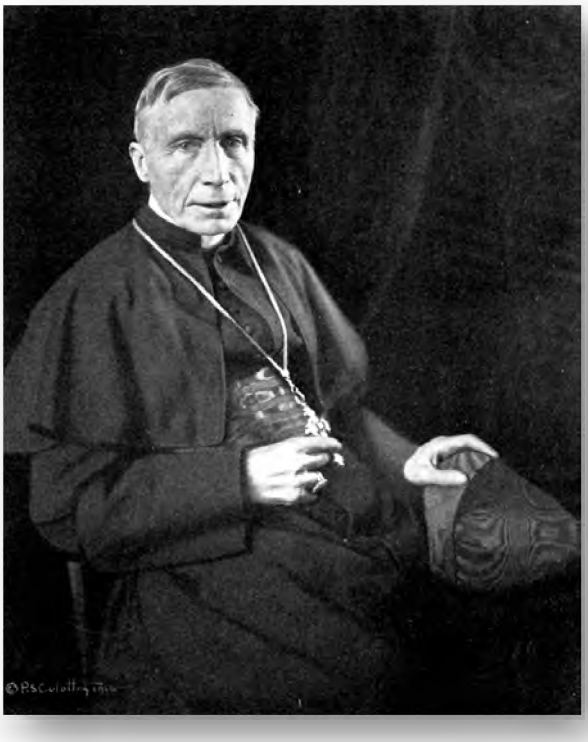
Archbishop John Ireland of St. Paul, Minnesota, 1888 – 1918

#240

Outwardly a close personal friend of Masonic Presidents McKinley and Roosevelt, while a Champion of the Order's liberal ploy of "Americanism," John Ireland was known as "the Protestant Archbishop." Being fully apprised of Rome's assassinations of Presidents Lincoln, Garfield and McKinley, he was a power in the Republican Party, a prime mover in the 1898 declaration of war on Spain, and a strong influence in Washington concerning the church properties in Cuba, Puerto Rico and the Philippines. This "Machiavelli" of American politics feigning to be the friend of blood-bought Protestant liberties, Ireland declared in the presence of Cardinal Gibbons at Baltimore: "The Catholic Church is the sole living and enduring Christian authority. She has the power to speak; she has an organization by which her laws may be enforced. . . . Our work is to make America Catholic. Our cry shall be, 'God wills it,' and our hearts shall leap with crusader enthusiasm."* One of the ends in "winning" America would be, in the words of Pope Leo XIII (1878-1903), "that the Church would receive the favor of the laws and the patronage of the government," as is now the case under Skull and Bones President George W. Bush. Ireland openly criticized the Jesuit Order, blaming it for the loses of Reformation England and Samurai Japan, knowing full well the Order was now ruling England through the Court of Queen Victoria and was in full command of Japan via the Court of its young Emperor Meiji. The Jesuits openly resisted Ireland's "Americanism" in the person of Jesuit Cardinal Camillo Mazzella (1886-1900), yet were the secret impetus behind the movement as they would later be with Masonic Modernism, Masonic Communism, Masonic Fascism and Masonic Labor Zionism.

www.cathedralstpaul.org/about/history.asp

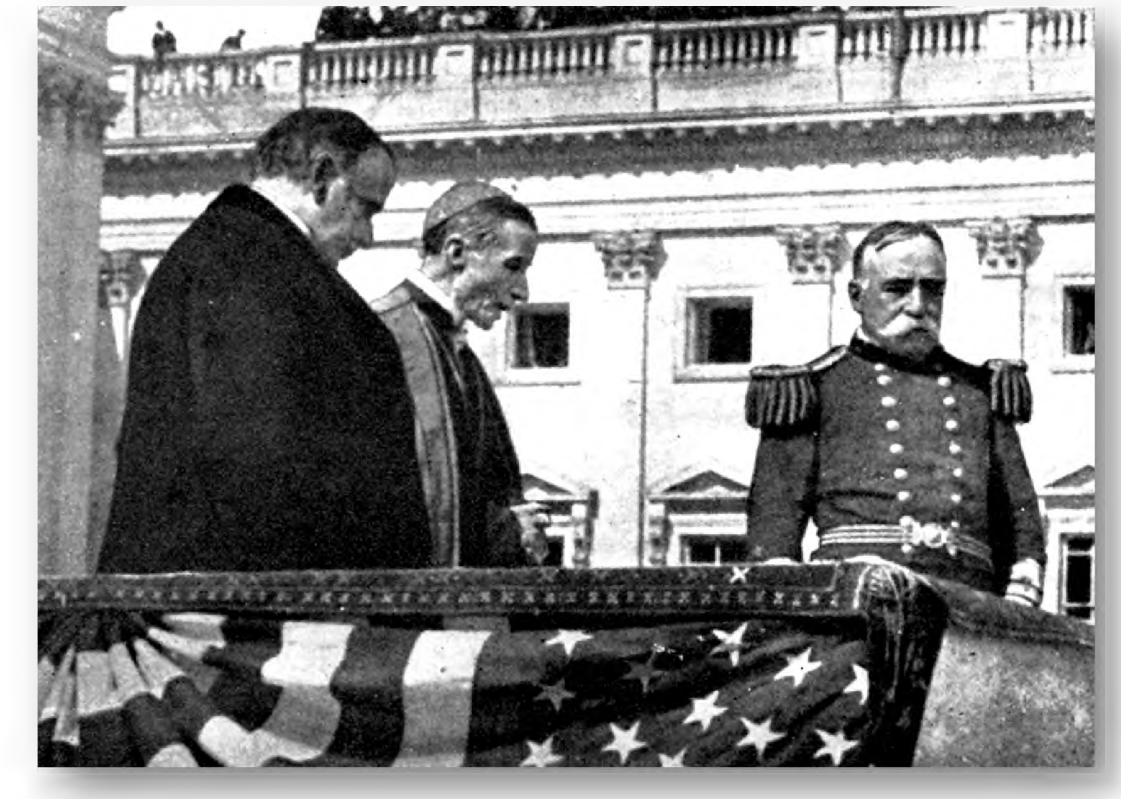
****Romanism: A Menace to the Nation***, Jeremiah J. Crowley, (Aurora, Missouri: The Menace Publishing Co., 1912) p. 167.



James Cardinal Gibbons, 1834 – 1921 #241

- Encouraged into the Priesthood by Redemptorist Priest Isaac Hecker, 1854
- Archbishop of Baltimore, 1877 – 1921
- First Cardinal of Baltimore, Maryland, 1886 – 1921
- Second American Cardinal; Appointed by Pope Leo XIII
- Advised by the Jesuits of Loyola College in Baltimore, Maryland
- Advised by the Jesuits of Georgetown University, Washington, D.C.
- Rome's Most Powerful American Prelate; "The American Pope"
- Personally Knew Every President from Lincoln to Wilson
- Succeeded by the Second "American Pope," the Archbishop of New York City,
- Patrick Joseph Cardinal Hayes, 1919 – 1938
- Succeeded by the Third "American Pope;" the Archbishop of New York City,
- Francis Cardinal Spellman, 1939 – 1967
- Master of the Order of the Knights of Columbus, 1882-1921
- Master of 33rd Degree Freemasonry and Yale's Skull and Bones
- Assassin of Presidents Lincoln, 1865; Garfield, 1881; McKinley, 1901
- Master of Freemasonic President Theodore Roosevelt, 1901-1909
- Master of Freemason and "Bonesman," President William H. Taft, 1909-1913
- Master of President Wilson's Advisor, Masonic Edward M. House, 1913-1921
- Master of Wilson's Secretary, Knight of Columbus Joseph P. Tumulty, 1911-1921
- Secret Creator of New York City's Council on Foreign Relations, 1921

The Life of James Cardinal Gibbons: Archbishop of Baltimore, 1834-1921, John Tracy Ellis, (Milwaukee: The Bruce Publishing Co., 1952).



President McKinley, Cardinal Gibbons and Admiral Dewey, 1899 #242

In the name of "Americanism," Cardinal Gibbons was leading the charge in putting forth the image that his American Roman Catholic Church was in fact "tolerant" and thus at odds with the Order's Council of Trent, Pope Pius IX's *Syllabus of Errors (1864)* and Papal Infallibility as decreed by the First Vatican Council (1870). This ruse of war was necessary in the plot to unite "heretic" American Protestants and "liberal" Roman Catholic natives and immigrants in building the **Black Pope**'s "Holy Roman," Fourteenth Amendment, Corporate- Fascist, American Empire to be used in restoring the Pope's Temporal Power around the world. Rome's plot in igniting the Spanish-American War of 1898 was successful through the blowing up of the USS Maine in Havana Harbor.

McKinley then ceased in his peaceful diplomacy, calling for a congressional declaration of war against Spain. At the war's conclusion the Roman Catholic nations of Cuba, Puerto Rico, Guam and the Philippines were brought under the control of Cardinal Gibbons' American Hierarchy now ruling both political parties and thus the Executive Branch of government. Above, we have President McKinley bowing his head in a closing prayer led by his assassin, Cardinal Gibbons, after Admiral George Dewey (the hero of the battle of Manila Bay) had been presented with a sword having been voted to him by Congress. Two years later the President would die for opposing his master, James Cardinal Gibbons, just as JKF would also die for opposing his master, Francis Cardinal Spellman!

The Life of James Cardinal Gibbons: Archbishop of Baltimore, 1834-1921, John Tracy Ellis, (Milwaukee: The Bruce Publishing Co., 1952).

#243 #244

33rd Degree Freemason King Edward VII, 1841 – 1910
King of Great Britain and Ireland, 1901 – 1910

While titled the Prince of Wales, later to be the first monarch of the house of Sax-Coburg-Gotha, Albert Edward, the oldest of Queen Victoria's nine children, became the Grand Master of the Grand "Mother" Lodge of London and the Protector of the Craft. Blamed by his mother for the death of his father Albert over an adulterous affair gone public, he degenerated into a careless glutton, addicted to cigars and immoral women. Marked by no personal righteousness in his private life, he became King in 1901 after the death of the Queen. As putty in the hands of his "Father-advisor/confessor"—Jesuit Bernard Vaughan—, King Edward, affectionately known as "the Uncle of Europe " and "Bertie," laid the foundation for the Order's coming Second Thirty Years' War to begin in 1914 with WWI.

In 1902 he formally re-admitted the Order into the Kingdom after over 70 years of banishment; in 1903 he was given a private audience with Pope Leo XIII; that same year he traveled to Paris and began negotiations for what became the Entente Cordiale—the Allied Powers of WWI; in 1907 he was the first British monarch to visit Russia, solidifying the secret pact between Britain, France and Russia for the calculated annihilation of Protestant Prussia via a twofront war and the removal of his hated nephew, Kaiser Wilhelm II; he modernized the British Home Fleet and reformed the Army Medical Services in preparing the Empire for the World War; and finally, he was an intimate friend with Masonic J. P. Morgan, the Order's prime mover in creating America's Federal Reserve Bank which, in turn, would finance WWI. Masonic Winston Churchill, the son of Edward's mistress, Jennie Jerome, would lead the nation in WWII! Dying in 1910, on his tombstone would be engraved Hitler's sauvastika!

The McGraw-Hill Encyclopedia of World Biography, (New York: McGraw-Hill, Inc., 1973) Vol. 3, p. 528.
The History of Freemasonry, Albert Gallatin Mackey, (New York: The Masonic History Co., 1898) Vol. VII.

Freemason Theodore "Rex" Roosevelt, 1858 – 1919 #245

26th President of the United States of America

9th Commander-in-Chief of the Pope's "Holy Roman"

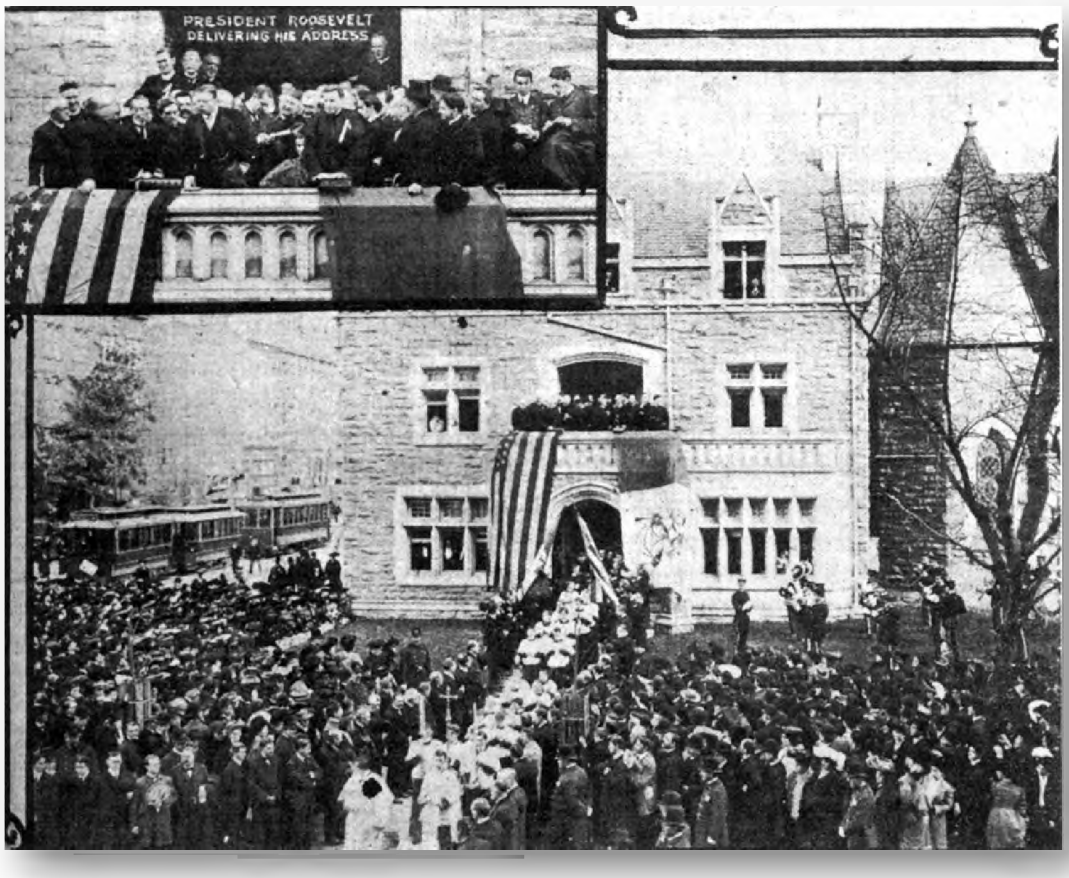
Fourteenth Amendment Corporate-Fascist American Empire, 1901 – 1909

A member of the Jesuits' Roosevelt-Delano-Rockefeller Dynasty, "Teddy" Roosevelt was the **Black Pope**'s first real Emperor and Commander-in-Chief of the Papal Caesar's "Holy Roman" Fourteenth Amendment American Empire, intended to restore the Temporal Power of the Pope worldwide and to enforce the absolutist policies of the Holy Alliance. A personal friend of New York Knight of Malta William R. Grace (after whose Order he named his Maltese Cross Cabin in North Dakota), Jesuit Thomas Sherman, James Cardinal Gibbons (Archbishop of Baltimore), and Cardinal Satolli (the Vatican's secret diplomatic agent in the White House), the Jesuits used their Shriner Freemason to begin building their corporate-fascist-masonic Empire throughout the western hemisphere. Under this wicked apostate Protestant, having erected the statue of President Andrew Johnson's occult Masonic master and White House advisor, Albert Pike, in Washington, D.C., Rome's huge corporate monopolies, managed by J. P. Morgan, another Shriner Freemason, and Nicholas F. Brady, a Knight of Malta, began to be built and to work in unison preparing the Order's massive Military Industrial Complex for the Jesuit General's Second Thirty Years' War.

The approaching First World War was the major purpose for the construction of the Panama Canal, now in the hands of the Order's Communist Red Chinese.

Meanwhile, Jesuit-controlled Protestant America would be deceived into abandoning President George Washington's wise policy of isolation, and begin to enforce the enslaving, political Temporal Power of Satan's Papacy upon every nation on earth pursuant to the **Black Pope**'s wicked and evil Council of Trent.

Theodore Roosevelt, Our Twenty-Sixth President, Ann Graham Gaines, (Chanhassen, Minnesota: The Child's World, 2002) p. 36.



President Theodore Roosevelt and James Cardinal Gibbons, 1904 #246

Masonic Theodore Roosevelt, working in close conjunction with New Haven's Skull and Bonesmen and their neighboring Knights of Columbus, was clearly the willing servant of his Jesuit-controlled master in Baltimore. Siding with Rome in calling American Protestants "bigots" who were voicing their concern over the Pope's encroaching "Temporal Power" wielded at the national capital, Roosevelt is standing, delivering his address at the week-long dedication of St. Patrick's Cathedral in Washington, D.C. Seated at his left is Cardinal Gibbons with the balcony and entrance of the new rectory filled with statesmen, priests, Jesuits and bishops (including Archbishop Ireland) amidst a throng of nearly 15,000 people. In 1905 Roosevelt would be the Cardinal's mediator between Russia and Japan, the Order having used Emperor Meiji's navy via a sneak attack, to destroy the navy of Tzar Nicholas II's Orthodox Russia. For this the President would be given the Order's Nobel Peace Price in furthering "world peace"—under Vatican hegemony! Gibbons later controlled Presidents Taft and Wilson, staunchly backing the nation's entry into World War I, uniting Protestants and Roman Catholics in the calculated destruction of historic Protestant Prussia.

A Parish for the Federal City: St. Patrick's in Washington, 1794-1994, Morris J. MacGregor, (Washington, D.C.: The Catholic University of America, 1994).

High Freemasons Theodore Roosevelt and William H. Taft, 1905 #247

Upon Roosevelt's reelection in 1904, he chose Skull and Bonesman William Howard Taft to be his Secretary of War, replacing the Order's Elihu Root.

Now, this dynamic Masonic duo could continue to extend the Temporal Power of the Pope while building Satan's "Holy Roman," Fourteenth Amendment American Empire. In 1901 Roosevelt would create the American Medical Association (AMA) and, in 1906, the Food and Drug Administration (FDA) to serve as the Grand Inquisitor of the allopathic, drug-based, symptom-treating, Rockefellerfinanced, monopolistic AMA—the Pope's North American Holy Office of the Inquisition. Taft would oversee the building of the extraordinary, 50-mile long Panama Canal in preparation for the **Black Pope**'s coming Second Thirty Years' War (1914-1945). Backed by "Rex" Roosevelt during his victorious Presidential election, Taft would remain the obedient servant of James Cardinal Gibbons!

By 2006, great-grandsons Theodore Roosevelt IV and William H. Taft IV would be members of the Council on Foreign Relations subject to Archbishop Egan!

William Howard Taft: Our Twenty-Seventh President, Melissa Maupin, (Chanhassen, Minnesota: The Child's World, 2002) p. 19.

President Taft at St. Patrick's Cathedral, Washington, D.C., 1911
#248

During Taft's Presidency much was accomplished for the Jesuit Order. In 1909 he signed the wicked Payne-Aldrich Tariff Act, which lowered the protective tariff on farm products from the Protestant Midwest, but raised the tariff on goods manufactured in the Roman Catholic Northeast; in 1913 the same former Senator and Freemason Nelson Aldrich, grandfather of Freemason Nelson A. Rockefeller, would witness the Senate's passage of the Order's Federal Reserve Act, he being one of its creators at Jekyll Island, Georgia. Bonesman and Freemason Taft would admit New Mexico and Arizona into the Empire, further Romanizing our southwestern border. He would also act as a secret party with Masons King George V and J. P. Morgan in the sinking of the Titanic, sacrificing a most notable Protestant gentleman, Major Archibald Butt, along with over 1500 men, women and children. Jesuit Bernard Vaughan was an advisor to King George and had cleverly converted Taft's sister to Popery. Today, one of Taft's descendants, William H. Taft, IV, is a member of the ***Black Pope***'s New York City-based Council on Foreign Relations now ruling the American Empire.

A Parish for the Federal City: St. Patrick's in Washington, 1794-1994, Morris J. MacGregor, (Washington, D.C.: The Catholic University of America, 1994).

English Jesuit Priest Bernard Vaughan (1847 – 1922), 1910s **#249**

- Advisor to King George V and President William H. Taft
- Nephew to Jesuit Priest Richard Vaughan of Edinburgh, Scotland
- Brother to Herbert Cardinal Vaughan, Archbishop of Westminster
- Publicly Called Protestantism a "soulless religion" in Canada
- Incited the English against the Germans to "Kill the Hun Rats" During WWI

Coadjutors Cardinal Gibbons and Theodore Roosevelt, 1918 **#250**

Having worked together for over twenty years, Jesuit-trained "American Pope" James Cardinal Gibbons, rejoices with his most obedient Masonic slave, "Holy Roman Emperor, Theodore "Rex" Roosevelt. Succeeding in "Making America Dominantly Catholic," they had also conspired to put President Wilson in office, create the Order's Federal Reserve Bank, pass the Income Tax Amendment, and bring the US into World War I—the Second Thirty Years' War (1914-1945).

Romanism: A Menace to the Nation, Jeremiah J. Crowley, (Aurora, Missouri: The Menace Pub. Co., 1912) p. 192.

The Life of James Cardinal Gibbons: Archbishop of Baltimore, 1834-1921, John Tracy Ellis, (Milwaukee: The Bruce Publishing Co., 1952).

THE PAPAL BURDEN.

This monstrous burden is being Jesuitically shifted to the more willing shoulders of non-Catholics.

Burdensome Jesuit Rule Over Roman Catholic Nations, 1912 #251

Openly ruling the impoverished, priest-ridden, Roman Catholic peoples of Ireland, Quebec, Spain, Central and South America throughout the Nineteenth Century, the Jesuit Order had secretly been the religious, political and financial ruler of the once Protestant British Empire.

With the assassination of President McKinley, the Company was now in complete control of both the Republican and Democratic parties—Presidents Roosevelt, Taft and Wilson doing the bidding of the Order. As warned by ex-priest Jeremiah Crowley in his above captioned cartoon, the Sons of Loyola had now saddled the Protestant peoples of the Pope's "Holy Roman," Fourteenth Amendment, Corporate-Fascist, Masonically-led American Empire with the monstrous political and economic burden of serving the Papacy in its quest to establish World Government from Jerusalem.

Romanism: A Menace to the Nation, Jeremiah J. Crowley, (Aurora, Missouri: The Menace Pub. Co., 1912) p. 389.

Cardinal Gibbons and the American Hierarchy, February 20, 1919 #252

Here sit the bold victors, Pope Benedict XV's American Hierarchy (and guests), having conquered Protestant America via the **Black Pope**'s ubiquitous, occult Freemasonry. Leading the pack of this religious murder-Mafia, each member being under oath to implicitly obey and serve Rome's "King of kings and Lord of lords," is the Archbishop of Baltimore, James Cardinal Gibbons. The photo was taken on the steps of Gibbons Hall, Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C., in celebration of the Cardinal's golden jubilee as a bishop. The University, closely allied with the White House and Capitol, was founded by two Caldwell sisters of nobility—Baroness von Zedtwitz and the Marquise des Monstiers-Meronville of Kentucky—who renounced Romanism during Father Jeremiah Crowley's crusade against the moral and political corruption of this Hierarchy.

Working in conjunction with the nation's most powerful Sons of Loyola fortressed at nearby Georgetown University, the Hierarchy had begun its quest of implementing socialist-communism on the common, unsuspecting people and corporate-monopolistic fascism on the rich—to the utter destruction of the Reformation's White Protestant Middle Class! The Second Thirty Years' War was now raging in both Germany and Russia, and Gibbons was a key player in bringing Masons Hitler and Stalin to prominence using the Federal Reserve Bank, Masonic Gentile and Jewish bankers, and the White House. Seated in the front row are (L-R), Archbishop Cerretti, special envoy of Pope Benedict XV (1912-1922); Cardinal O'Connell of Boston; Cardinal Gibbons; Cardinal Begin of Quebec; and Archbishop Bonzano, Apostolic Delegate to the United States. Standing in the front row, second from the left, is Archbishop Patrick Hayes.

The Life of James Cardinal Gibbons: Archbishop of Baltimore, 1834-1921, John Tracy Ellis, (Milwaukee: The Bruce Publishing Co., 1952).

Cardinal Gibbons with his Successor, Archbishop Hayes, 1920 #253

Outside the Archbishop's Palace in Baltimore on December 3, 1920, less than four months before his death on March 24, 1921, this "Prince of the Church" is pictured with two of his most important East Coast, port-city subordinates. On the Cardinal's right stands the Archbishop of Philadelphia, Dennis Dougherty; on his left stands the Archbishop of New York City, Patrick Hayes. Though Irish Gibbons was Secretary to the Archbishop of Baltimore when he, Martin J. Spaulding, masterminded the assassination of President Lincoln in 1865; though Gibbons attended the First Vatican Council in 1870 during which the Pope was declared to be "Infallible," and freedom of conscience was utterly "reprobated and condemned;" yet he was praised by ex-President Theodore Roosevelt as "being the most respected and venerated and useful citizen of our country," and by President William H. Taft for his "single-minded patriotism and love of country."

Gibbons would be succeeded in his political power by Hayes who, in turn, would quietly rule the White House via both political parties from Masonic President Warren G. Harding to Masonic President Franklin D. Roosevelt through the National Catholic Welfare Conference (1919), and the Council on Foreign Relations (1921). Standing behind the three afore named Archbishops are (L-R): Father Eugene J. Connelly, chancellor of the Archdiocese of Baltimore, Father Louis R. Stickney, rector of the Cathedral, Father Edward R. Dyer, S.S., secretary of the board, Monsignor William H. Ketcham, secretary of the commission, and Father William J. Hafey of the Cathedral staff.

The Life of James Cardinal Gibbons: Archbishop of Baltimore, 1834-1921, John Tracy Ellis, (Milwaukee: The Bruce Publishing Co., 1952).

Cardinal Bonzano, Governor Al Smith and Cardinal Hayes, 1926 #254

At this time all political power of New York, City and State, was now in the iron vice-grip of the Jesuit Order. The ***Black Pope***'s Militia garrisoned at Fordham University and St. Ignatius Loyola Church on Park Avenue unofficially rules the Archbishop; the Archbishop rules both the Governor and the Mayor from the palatial St. Patrick's Cathedral, his political and financial "Powerhouse" now situated across the street from Rockefeller Center. Cardinal Gibbons' WWI, unifying Catholics and Protestants in destroying the Protestant German Empire, had now ended; the immoral, Africanizing "Roaring Twenties" were upon us.

The Archbishop's Stock Market was being deliberately inflated via an extreme extension of credit through the Company's Federal Reserve Bank, creating the illusion of wealth in preparation for the Great Depression; to control the coming financial debacle and thus the transfer of billions of dollars in Protestant and Jewish assets and infrastructure into Vatican hands, in 1927 the Archbishop would establish the American "Tongue" of the Sovereign Military Order of Malta composing the wealthiest Roman Catholic businessmen in the Empire, including Joseph P. Kennedy—the man who caused the Stock Market Crash of 1929!

Hayes would use Shriner FDR to give clear title of the nation's gold to the Pope's Federal Reserve Bank and to formally recognize the Order's communist, inquisitional government of Josef Stalin in building the Destroyer of apostate Protestant Prussia and later, the Destroyer of apostate Protestant America.

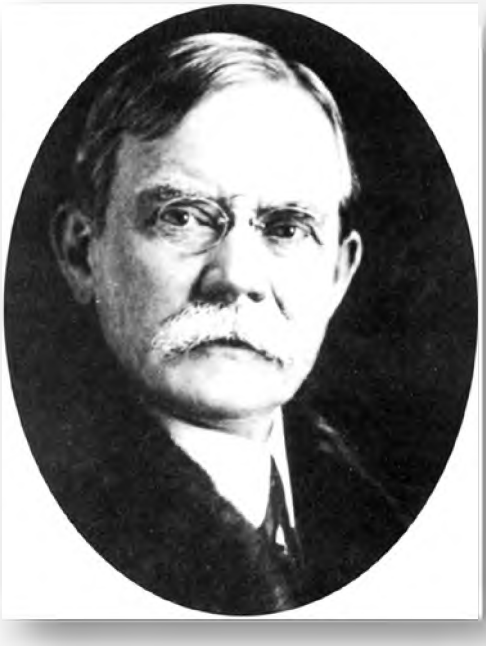
Above we see standing in the first row on the steps of New York City Hall (L-R): (RC) Businessman Grover A. Whalen; (RC) Mayor Jimmy Walker; Cardinal Giovanni Bonzano on his way to the Chicago Eucharistic Congress; Knight of Columbus Governor Al Smith; and the Archbishop, Patrick Cardinal Hayes.

Proof of Rome's Political Meddling in America, Author Unnamed, (Washington, D.C.: The Fellowship Forum, 1927) p. 111.

The **Black Pope**'s Jesuit Georgetown University, 1926 #255

Suppressed by Pope Clement XIV in 1773 during the First Great Schism of Freemasonry (1753-1813), the Company sought refuge in the Protestant British Empire of King George III (slow-poisoned with arsenic) and in the new Protestant and Baptist-Calvinist United States Federal Republic of George Washington (poisoned with anthrax and possibly arsenic). Stonyhurst College would be the headquarters through which the Order would rule London; Georgetown University would rule Washington, D.C. "Ex-Jesuit" Priest John Carroll returned from Europe to his native America and founded Georgetown College in 1789, now Georgetown University. Functioning under the name of "The Corporation of the Roman Catholic Clergy of Maryland," the Society was formally restored in the United States by Pope Pius VII in 1805, during the Presidency of Illuminatus Thomas Jefferson! Under the protection of our Baptist-Calvinist First Amendment, the Order was completely unrestrained in its quest to "Make (Corporate) America (pro) Catholic," and to fulfill its dream of establishing a world government under a Jesuit-appointed Pontiff ruling from Jerusalem. In 1841 the Order would establish Fordham University from which it would rule New York City—"the political capital of the world." Georgetown University would serve in training future American diplomats at its School of Foreign Service, one of them being Knight of Malta and Director of the CIA, CFR member George J. Tenet. Georgetown would also serve as a recruiter for Masonic Jesuit Coadjutor J. Edgar Hoover in filling the ranks of his FBI with Jesuit-trained Irish/Italian Roman Catholics. A key base for the **Black Pope**'s International Intelligence Community, Georgetown serves as thee forum for the Order's most critical propaganda issuing from its Council on Foreign Relations.

Proof of Rome's Political Meddling in America, Author Unnamed, (Washington, D.C.: The Fellowship Forum, 1927) p. 29.



Papal Knight John H. Patterson (1844 – 1922), 1900s #256

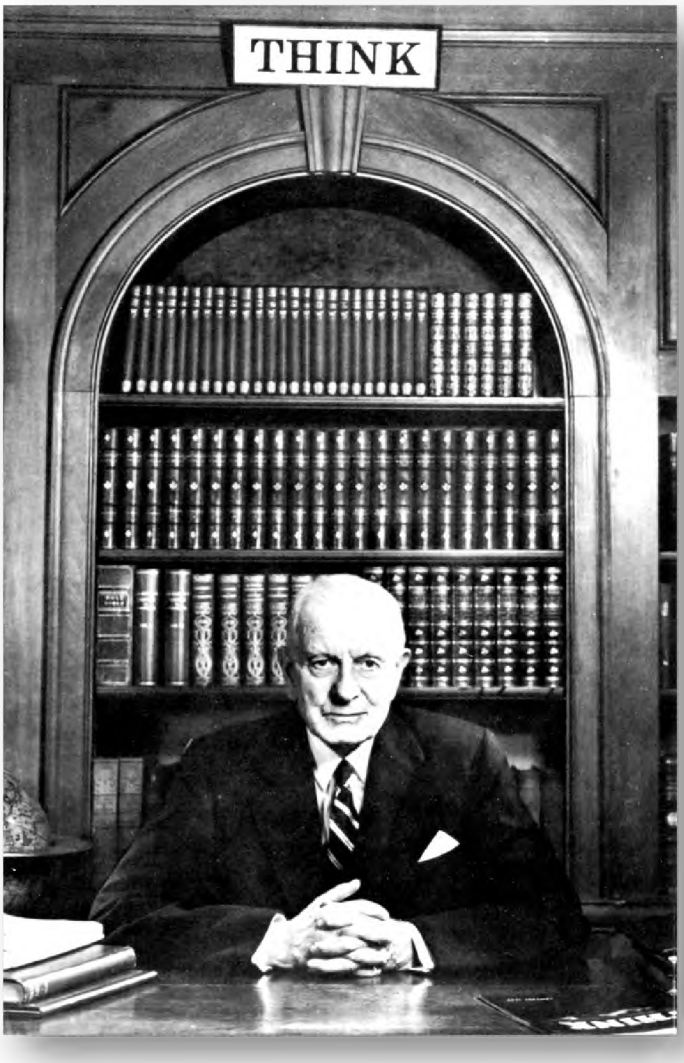
NCR's Ruthless and Cruel "Father of Modern Salesmanship"

Cardinal Gibbons (2FR) with John. H. Patterson (3FR), Ohio, 1903 #257

Escorted by Priest Martin Neville (4FR), pastor of Dayton's Holy Angels Roman Catholic Church, Archbishop Gibbons secured a strong Vatican connection with John Patterson, the owner of National Cash Register. Patterson's second-in-command, Thomas J. Watson, Sr., would later build the Computing-Tabulation-Recording Company into the Order's International Business Machines (IBM). The NCR fortune would be enjoyed by OSS/CIA boss SMOM James J. Angleton.

Father, Son & Co.: My Life At IBM and Beyond, Thomas J. Watson, Jr. and Peter Petre, (New York: Bantam Books, 1990).

The Life of James Cardinal Gibbons: Archbishop of Baltimore, 1834-1921, John Tracy Ellis, (Milwaukee: The Bruce Publishing Co., 1952).



Masonic Jesuit General of IBM, Chairman Thomas J. Watson, Sr.

#258

Patterson's connection with Cardinal Gibbons and thus the Jesuit-controlled East Coast Roman Hierarchy would pay off for his second-in-command, Thomas J. Watson. Resigning from NCR in 1913, Watson was recruited by Charles R. Flint, Wall Street's "Trust King," arms dealer and financier, to manage Flint's debt-ridden Computing - Tabulating - Recording Company.

Ignorantly pursuing his destiny, Watson was attracted to the company by a tabulation machine used in the 1890 U.S. Census and designed by an engineer named Herman Hollerith. With the passage of FDR's Social Security Act in 1935, Uncle Sam became IBM's biggest customer, brother Masons Watson and FDR becoming intimate friends. Dehomag, IBM's German affiliate, would later lease its Hollerith Machines to the Nazis, enabling the Order's SS to conduct its European-wide Jewish census.

Proving essential in the **Black Pope**'s "Final Solution," Watson was given a medal by Hitler via the Reichsbank President, Masonic Hjalmar Schacht. Watson was also a key player in Patrick Cardinal Hayes' Council on Foreign Relations, and ultimately, an intimate friend of both Knight of Malta Henry Luce and Francis Cardinal Spellman—the POWER behind the assassination of John F. Kennedy!

Father, Son & Co.: My Life At IBM and Beyond, Thomas J. Watson, Jr. and Peter Petre, (New York: Bantam Books, 1990).

Chapter 32

The Jesuits — **1882 – 1953**

Anarchist Assassination of Tzar Alexander II
Assassination Threatened of Pope Leo XIII; Bull Dolemus inter alia
Foment the "Jewish Question" Agitation and anti-Jewish Pogroms
Ignite Bolshevik Revolution via the Pope's Masonic "Court Jews"
Jesuit Coadjutor Rasputin Overthrows Romanov Dynasty
Purge and Rule the Russian Orthodox Church
Create the Cheka/GPU/OGPU/NKVD/NKGB/MGB/KGB

> "You see, my action takes place in the sixteenth century [*at which time the* Devil's Society of Jesus *was established*]. . . . He [the Son of God] comes on the scene in my poem, but He says nothing, only appears and passes on. Fifteen centuries have passed since He promised to come in His glory, fifteen centuries since His prophet wrote, '***Behold I come quickly;***' . . . for it is fifteen centuries since man has ceased to see signs from Heaven. . . . But the devil did not slumber, and doubts were already arising among men of the truth of these [*deceptive Popish*] miracles. And just then there appeared in the north of Germany a terrible new [*Bible-based Lutheran*] heresy. . . . These heretics began blasphemously denying miracles. . . .
>
> My story is laid in Spain, in Seville, in the most terrible time of the Inquisition, when fires were lighted every day to the [*greater*] glory of God, and 'in the splendid auto da fé the wicked heretics were burnt.' . . . He [Jesus Christ] visited His children only for a moment, and there, where the flames were crackling round the heretics. In His infinite mercy He came once more among men in that human shape in which He walked among men for three years fifteen centuries ago. He came down to the 'hot pavement' of the southern town in which on the day before almost a hundred heretics had, *ad majorem Dei gloriam* [*the Latin motto and battle cry of* the **Black Pope**'s *Jesuit Order*], been burnt by the cardinal, the [*Jesuit*] Grand Inquisitor, in a magnificent auto da fé in the presence of the king, the court, the knights, the cardinals, the most charming ladies of the court, and the whole population of Seville. . . .
>
> There are cries, sobs, confusion among the people [*after He raises a little girl from the dead*], and at that moment the cardinal himself, the Grand Inquisitor, passes by the cathedral. He is an old man, almost ninety, tall and erect, with a withered face and sunken eyes, in which there is still a gleam of light. He is not dressed in his gorgeous cardinal's robes, as he was the day before, when he was burning the enemies of the Roman Church—at that moment he was wearing his coarse, old monk's cassock. At a distance behind him come his gloomy assistants and slaves and the 'holy guard.' . . . He holds out his finger

and bids the guards take Him. . . . The guards lead their prisoner to the close, gloomy vaulted prison in the ancient palace of the Holy Inquisition and shut Him in it. . . .

In pitch darkness the iron door of the prison is suddenly opened and the Grand Inquisitor himself comes in with a light in his hand. He is alone; the door is closed at once behind him. He stands in the doorway and for a moment or two gazes into His face. At last he goes up slowly, sets the light on the table and speaks. 'Is it Thou?' . . . 'Why, then art Thou come to hider us? . . . Thou hast given to us the right to bind and unbind, and now, of course Thou canst not think of taking it away. Why, then, hast Thou come to hinder us? . . . The wise and dread spirit [**Satan**], the spirit of selfdestruction and non-existence, the great spirit talked with Thee in the wilderness, and we are told that he 'tempted' Thee. Is that so? . . . Judge Thyself who was right—Thou or he who questioned Thee then? . . . But doest Thou know that for the sake of that earthly bread the spirit of the earth will rise up against Thee and will strive with Thee and overcome Thee, and all will follow him, crying, 'Who can compare with this beast? He has given us fire from heaven!' [***Rev. 13***] . . . Where Thy temple stood will rise a new building; the terrible tower of Babel will be built again [*the Hebrew Third Temple in* Jerusalem desecrated by ***"the abomination of desolation"***], . . . But we shall tell them that we are Thy servants and rule them in Thy name. We shall deceive them again, for we will not let Thee come to us again. . . . we shall be forced to lie. . . . For these pitiful creatures are concerned not only to find what one or the other can worship but to find something that all would believe in and worship; what is essential is that all may be *together* in it. . . . Nothing is more seductive for man than his freedom of conscience, but nothing is a greater cause of suffering. . . . But didst Thou not know he would at last reject even Thy image and Thy truth, if he is weighed down with the fearful burden of free choice? . . .

There are three powers, three powers alone, able to conquer and to hold captive for ever the conscience of these impotent rebels for their happiness—those forces are miracle, mystery and authority. Thou hast rejected all three and hast set the example for doing so. When the wise and dread spirit [**Satan**] set Thee on the pinnacle of the temple . . . Thou didst refuse and wouldst not cast Thyself down. . . . I swear, man is weaker and baser by nature than Thou hast believed him! . . . He is weak and vile. What though he is everywhere now rebelling against our [*Jesuit*] power [**Tzars Alexander I** *and* **Alexander II** *for expelling the Order from Russia and for severing diplomatic relations with the Vatican*], and proud of his rebellion? It is the pride of a child and a schoolboy. They are little children rioting and barring out the teacher at school. Their childish delight will end; it will cost them dear [*the end of the Romanov Dynasty and the Order's Bolshevik Revolution*]. . . . And is it for me to conceal from Thee our mystery? Perhaps it is Thy will to hear it from my lips. Listen, then. We are

not working with Thee, but with *him*—that is our mystery. . . . We took from *him* Rome and the sword of Caesar, and proclaimed ourselves sole rulers of the earth, though hitherto we have not been able to complete our work. . . . It has long to await completion and the earth has yet much to suffer, but we shall triumph and shall be Caesars, and then we shall plan the universal happiness of man. . . . I shall burn Thee for coming to hinder us. For if any one has ever deserved our fires, it is Thou.' . . .

The Jesuits . . . are simply the Roman army for the earthly sovereignty of the world in the future, with the Pontiff of Rome for Emperor . . . that's their ideal . . . It's simple lust of power, of filthy earthly gain, of domination—**something like a universal serfdom with them as masters—that's all they stand for. They** [*the coming Jesuit Bolsheviks*] **don't even believe in God perhaps.**" {1} [Emphasis added]

Fyodor Dostoyevsky, 1880
Russian Novelist
"The Grand Inquisitor"
The Brothers Karamazov

"The members of the Society are divided into four classes—the Professed, Coadjutors, Scholars, and Novices. **There is also a secret fifth class, known only to the General and a few faithful Jesuits, which, perhaps more than any other, contributes to the dreaded and mysterious power of the order.** It is composed of laymen of all ranks, from the minister to the humble shoe-boy . . . These are affiliated to the Society, but not bound by any vows . . . they are *persons who will make themselves useful* . . . they act as the spies of the order . . . **and serve, often unwittingly, as the tools and accomplices in dark and mysterious crimes** [*as did the majority of Jews in the Order's Bolshevik Revolution*]. [*The Jesuit*] **Father Francis Pellico** . . . candidly confesses that 'the many illustrious friends of the Society *remain occult, and obliged to be silent.*' " **{2}** [Emphasis added]

G. B. Nicolini of Rome, 1889
Protestant Italian Patriot
History of the Jesuits

"In this work I shall have occasion to speak of every description of **Jesuit.** Meanwhile, I have a few remarks to offer with respect to these **sons of Ignatius.** What part do they take in the Inquisition? The most active and the most influential. They are its right hand. Without their aid the twelve cardinal inquisitors would sit in vain; their long and secret meetings every Wednesday throughout the year in the great hall of the Minerva would tend to no effect. Of what service would be the weekly congregation of about seventy members of the Inquisition, held in the great hall of the **Holy Office** at the Vatican every Monday, without the zeal and unwearied activity of the Jesuits? Apparently they are nothing; in reality, every thing [*even as it has been in the USSR, ruled by its Jesuit-controlled, Inquisitional Secret Police*]. Among the servants of the **Holy**

Office a Jesuit is never to be [*openly*] found [*as in the case with the Cheka*]—rarely among their coadjutors. A Jesuit is never seen entering the palace of the **Holy Office** [*the Lubyanka in Moscow*], or in conversation with an inquisitor [*the NKVD*]. It might even be imagined that the reverend fathers were opposed to the institution [*the American Jesuits' crusade against Soviet communism via* **Senator Joseph McCarthy**], or, at least, that they shunned all relation and intercourse with it [*meticulously accomplished throughout the Order's Cold War*]. And so studiously do they keep up this appearance, that many persons actually believe that the Jesuits have nothing whatsoever to do with the Inquisition [*as many today believe the Jesuit Order had nothing to do with Soviet communism and the KGB*]. Indeed, I was at one time of the same opinion myself, till I was fully enlightened on the subject by a Jesuit himself, a worthy Jesuit [*as was* **Georgetown University Jesuit Edmund A. Walsh**, the **Black Pope**'s *1922-1924 intermediary between the Vatican and the Bolsheviks*]! . . .

'Oh, I had neither inclination nor ability for the office: treachery, deceit, and malice are the necessary qualifications for its agents. An inquisitor must be suspicious, prone to judge amiss, to convert shadows into substance, and to see every thing in the darkest colors. In the eyes of an inquisitor, every individual is evil and deserving of punishment. . . . An inquisitor, besides, is one who is lost to all sentiments of humanity, without heart or feeling, and more indifferent than a stoic. . . .

'How! do the Jesuits meddle with the **Inquisition** [*the Soviet KGB*]?' 'My dear friend, is it new to you? What would the **Inquisition** [*KGB*] be without **the Jesuits**? The Dominicans [*Masonic Jewish Bolsheviks*] may call themselves inquisitors, but they could not even decline the noun *Inquisition* unless the Jesuits taught them. . . . **Ignatius Loyola**; cautious and wary in all his operations, and, although a soldier, averse to exposing himself to danger, he cautioned his followers to use the utmost prudence in carrying out their measures, and by no means to expose themselves foolishly to public odium or indignation [*Jesuits never being allowed to openly identify with the* **Josef Stalin's** *OGPU/NKVD/NKGB/MGB/KGB as they were with Roman Catholic* **Benito Mussolini's** *Black Shirts, Roman Catholic* **Heinrich Himmler's** *SS and Roman Catholic* **Ante Pavelic's** *Croatian Nazi/Ustashi*].' " {3}[Emphasis added]

Giancinto Achilli, 1851
Dominican Priest Speaking With
An Italian Jesuit
Dealings With the Inquisition

"On the day of the roundup, 20 trucks and 50 uniformed **NKVD** men with specially trained dogs surrounded each building. Men and women were taken as they were—some dressed, some half naked. The soldiers shoved and roared 'faster, faster,' the women screamed and the children cried.

The people arrested were herded into special vehicles—**'Black Marias** [*named after* **Ignatius Loyola's** *dedication to and his worship of the* **Black Virgin Mary** *within the Church of Montserrat, Spain*];' a van designed for this particular use. Metal lockers lined the inside walls with a narrow aisle separating the facing grilles. A prison on wheels, but even more so. For the lockers (they resembled school lockers) were intended for human storage. Each person arrested was thrust inside where there was room only to sit. . . . There were no windows, and the sun burning down on the metal van turned the inside into a furnace. The prisoners were not permitted to make a sound, but there were identifiable sounds nonetheless. . . . Once in a locker there was a rapid disintegration. Moans, groans and soft weeping were the musical background for thoughts of . . . of what? . . . The prisoners had arrived at the jail. Like common criminals, they were ordered to strip and then searched thoroughly; mouth, eyes, nose, rectum. Pictures were taken, scars noted, vital statistics recorded.

The building itself with its thick brick walls and heavy iron doors was silent. It was a tomb with peepholes for the living to peer at those who had been denied their right to live [*as were the Inquisitional dungeons having forever disgraced Europe during the* **Pope's Dark Ages**]. How much was denied became clearer in the detention cell. Each of those iron doors opened on a cell, but one which did not hold just one prisoner. Inside were fifteen living skeletons! . . . One was kept in these cells—it seemed forever. Lack of food, lack of privacy, lack of human dignity took its toll. Men were reduced to skeletons—skeletons to blobs. Any infraction of the rules meant punishment and the punishment was frequently fatal. The iron key that unlocked the cell door was one instrument of torture. Any man who shared his bench or moved his hand felt the weight of that key. But this was a mere nothing compared to what took place at the **'Vorobyevka' N.K.V.D**. Doors slamming after the 10:00 evening bell signaled the beginning of interrogation. Men were taken from their cells, shoved into the locker of a **'Black Maria'** and taken to the **N.K.V.D.** The building rings with noise—swears, screams and heavy sounds of bodies falling. Into a room where sits a big and ugly brute comfortably attired for strenuous work in an open collared shirt with sleeves rolled up. The file resting on the desk before him has your name. 'This contains all the facts and materials of your counter-revolutionary activities,' he declares with satisfaction. . . . There were no facts. There was no evidence. There was only this man screaming and this man beating and torturing and killing. . . .

The Zimmermans had come from Germany, seeking to escape the Fascists. **Peter . . .** and **Elza** [*were*] busy preparing for their first child. The child was born in prison. Both Peter and Elza were arrested in 1938 and charged as Fascist agents. Both were severely tortured. Elza, however, was given some consideration when she gave birth but that didn't last long. Not with [*Jesuit inquisitor*] **Belov**, their interrogator. . . . When two months had passed they

were taken to **Belov's** office. Peter had a chance to see his child, to play with it, hug it, love it. **Belov** told the Zimmermans that papers were being prepared that would free them. What happiness! What joy! What a torture of hope. Another month passed and the three were again reunited in **Belov's** office. Peter and Elza talked happily waiting until two other men came in. **Belov** took out some typed papers and placed them on the table. Then he said: 'Please, put the baby on this table while you sign these papers.' Elza put the baby down and **Belov** gave them the papers to read. They read and couldn't believe what they were reading. The papers stated that they had both been members of a spy ring and that they admitted their anti-Soviet crimes. They read and they denied what they read. But the two guards grabbed Peter and Elza from behind, pinning their arms to the backs of the chairs they were sitting on. Then **Belov** unwrapped the baby and began pinching it hard in its most tender spots. The child screamed and screamed. The parents begged **Belov** not to touch the child. But **Belov** continued pinching and twisting. When **Belov** began using his cigarette butt to burn the child, the parents broke down and signed the papers. The Zimmermans were returned to their cells and taken out again that very night never to be seen again. . . .

The women's subcamp near the 'Vyatlag,' where I was situated, housed about 3,000 young girls . . . between the ages of 14 and 30 . . . The political focus of the camp was sex and sex took many different shapes. . . . The real power in the camp lay in the '**Kobely**'—women who acted like males. These were former prostitutes and criminals who became the leaders of the politicals. It was these Kobely who organized the camp, distributing punishments and rewards according to their whim. . . .

The real terror of the camp was **the isolator**. Here were sent all the unwilling virgins or anyone who needed some putting in place. The guards in **the isolator** were hardened convicts with well-developed proclivities for sadism. And their guard dogs, huge German Shepherds, were trained to service the prisoners as well as guard them. The dogs never even knew the female of their species, believing their bitches were convict girls. If the men were subject to bodily punishment, the women were subject to humiliation and sexual violation. It was the rule that each virgin be sent to **the isolator** for [*sexual*] initiation. . . . Three to five guards awaited each candidate. . . . The guards would laugh and jeer, calling her 'Suka' (bitch or traitor) and forcing her to call herself a bitch who betrayed her fatherland and **Stalin**. Then the fun really started. The unmarried virgins were given a wedding and '**Husband**.' Husband was a German Shepherd. The girl was ordered to kneel before the [*Jesuit*] Commandant and the guards brought the dog in. Then the girl bent down. The dog was released and made a beeline to her. He would sniff and lick, prior to mounting and penetration. The dog could perform repeatedly with little urging, and the girl would beg and scream and finally pass out. After the

ordeal, the girl was proclaimed a true bitch. . . . If a woman was married, the dog **'Lover'** was used. This one shoved his penis into the girl's anus. . . . For the religious girls there was **'God.'** . . . his 'cross' . . . was fitted into the 'holy' parts of the girl's body. **'Secretary'** was reserved for former party and government officials. The guards would first force their captive to perform [*anally*] oral sex on them, not for satisfaction but to demonstrate power and domination. . . . Then Secretary was brought in and the girl was forced to bend down facing the dog. The dog would smell the woman's face and lick it. Then he would mount her in front. . . . The dogs **'Hitler'** and **'Stalin'** were kept for those women who have been in the military or militia. The dogs would mount the woman from the front and the rear simultaneously while the guards would jeer: 'Now you really represent the Russian people, being f_____ from both sides. Protect the side you love best.' [*This admission by the Jesuit Commandant, further proves the Order ruled both* **Hitler** *and* **Stalin** *who secretly worked together in destroying the Eurasian Orthodox, Protestant and Jewish peoples*].' " {4} [Emphasis added]

Victor Herman, 1980
American Jew; Soviet Gulag Survivor
The Gray People

"We have seen that **Radicalism**, as distinct from **Liberalism** [*liberty-loving "accursed liberals" condemned by the Order's wicked Council of Trent*], especially **Radicalism** in its extreme form, is wholly in accordance with the revolutionary policy of the Jesuits, and that there can be little doubt that its origin and development has been largely due to their influence, and that it is still, to a great extent, under their secret direction [*via Freemasonry*]. There is little difference between the extreme **Radical** and the **Socialist**, and the two parties in the State give each other mutual support. It is also manifest that Socialism offered the Jesuits a still more effective means for fomenting the **Great Revolution** which they aim at bringing about, and, as we shall see, modern **Socialism** and **Jesuitism** are intimately allied. . . .

Socialism is, in fact, openly supported by the Vatican, and is preached by many of the Catholic priesthood under the name of **'Catholic Socialism'** which will be referred to later. . . . The Vatican and all the Orders of the Roman Catholic Church being now under the complete control of the Jesuit Society, we may conclude that **Socialism**, which left to itself would have in all probability attained little influence, has been supported and utilized by the Society for fomenting the **Great Revolution** which it is their object to bring about. This is proved by the revelations of the German ex-Jesuit, **Von Hoensbroeck**, who left the Society [*in 1892*] *because he found that the Jesuits in Germany were the chief leaders and fomenters of Socialism in that country.* **Bismarck**, who was an uncompromising enemy both of the **Jesuits** and **Socialists**, was well aware of the close alliance of the Jesuits with a large portion of the German Socialists,

and he consequently classed the latter under two heads, which he called 'the Red Socialists' [*i.e., Communists*] and 'the Black' or clerical 'Socialists' [*i.e., Fascists*]. . . .

The Socialist leaders hold out the promise of a workman's Paradise, with ample wages for all, when they have attained supreme power in the State and the wealth of the country and the means of production [*both the cartel-capitalists and the nation's labor force*] are in their hands. This is, no doubt, 'the golden age' [*of Roman Catholic* **Sir Thomas More's** *socialist-communist Utopia*] with which the Jesuits delude the ignorant. But the gold is tinsel, covering rottenness and misery. . . . The wealth and prosperity of a country, and the character of its people, their courage, enterprise, fortitude, talent, and mental capacity, depend entirely upon the encouragement given to the free exercise of individual energy and effort [*national wealth and prosperity being the highest among historically White Anglo-Saxon, Reformation Bible-reading, Middle Class peoples*]. These are what the leaders of **Jesuit Socialism** seek to crush, in order to obtain despotic power themselves, and reduce the mass of the nation to the condition of slaves entirely dependent upon them. . . .

The testimony of so many writers, as well as the past history of the Jesuits, shows them to be the authors of sedition and revolution in every country where they exist, and as the avowed feature of their present policy is to foment revolution, it was only to be expected that they would make use of **Socialism** for that purpose. In fact, **Socialism** would never have attained its present development in this [*Great Britain*] and other countries but for the powerful aid, subtle influence, and specious sophistries of its Jesuit leaders. **Socialism**, as it exists at the present day, is, in the main, a Jesuit organization for fomenting the **Great Revolution** which it is their object to bring about in every country. . . .

The working classes were also led to believe that when the chief Industries and sources of wealth have been acquired by their representatives in the State they will obtain the chief profits, and that this will be 'the golden age' they are promised. But the people who will then constitute the State will be the revolutionary leaders, that is to say, the Jesuits. Is it likely that they will hand over the profits of these Industries to people whom they only regard as tools? The [*Jesuit-led*] **Jacobins** in the **French Revolution** made similar promises to the people whom they used as tools to obtain supreme power for themselves, but the Revolution destroys the chief sources of wealth, and the working classes in France were reduced to a greater state of poverty than they were in before [*as were the working classes in Russia after the Bolshevik Revolution*], and the only people who profited were the **Jacobin** [*Bolshevik*] leaders. So it would be when the Jesuit leaders of **Socialism** have obtained supreme power and the complete control of the executive. Whatever profits are to be obtained by

controlling the industries and resources of the country they will keep for themselves and their agents. This is what they did in **Paraguay** when they ruled that country. They made the people work for them, and by this means attained enormous wealth, and ever since have regarded their role in **Paraguay** as a perfect pattern of their future policy whenever they can obtain the power to carry it out [*as they now have in Russia, Britain and the United States*]. . . .

Finally, because these and other **Socialist** aims are incompatible with [*New Testament Bible-believing*] Christianity, the **Socialist** agitator preaches **Atheism. 'Atheism,'** they assert, 'is the keynote of the social revolution.' It is the leading characteristic of **Socialism.**" {5} [Emphasis added]

"Watchman," 1916
Anonymous English Calvinist & Patriot
Rome and the War: And
Coming Events In Britain

" 'Christ does not forbid heretics [the Orthodox peoples of Russia], to be taken away and put to death.' [This is a comment on Matt. 13:29, quoting the Order's Douay Bible; Class Book at Ireland's Maynooth College.]

'[*Russian Orthodox*] Heretics may, and by public authority, either spiritual or temporal, to be chastised or executed.' [*Douay Bible, Dublin, 1856*] . . .

The teaching of the Jesuits is that 'the Catholic Church has the indisputable right to kill heretics, and every civil Government must kill heretics when ordered by the Catholic Church.' [***The Ruin of Education in Ireland***, *Frank Hugh O'Donnell, no date*] . . .

With Jesuits falsehood and deceit are virtues. It is laid down by them that 'promises confirmed by oath are not binding;' that 'false swearing is not perjury;' that 'lying is truth;' that 'dishonesty is lawful;' that lying and perjury are very right when they are convenient.' That 'the end,' in short, 'justifies the means,' and they are therefore utterly unscrupulous with regard to the means they employ to attain their sinister ends.

On the same principle, they advocate and defend murder, teaching that secret assassination is lawful; that 'regicide is not murder;' that 'Jesuits are obliged by the law of charity to kill their opponents;' that crimes may now be expiated with far greater alacrity and ease than they were before, and that sins are now blotted out almost as soon as they are perpetrated; that at the day of judgment God will say to many, 'Come ye blessed, who have killed, blasphemed, etc., since you thought you were right in so doing.' It is clear that the effect of such teaching on the ignorant and fanatical whom they select as tools to carry out their purposes [**Rasputin**], must be to destroy all restraint of conscience and fear of God, and to make them perfect weapons in their hands. . . .

For the success of Atheistic revolution, which the Jesuits are striving to bring about, would, as already pointed out, probably place them in supreme power as the priesthood of the religion of the future [**Satanic, Illuminized, Freemasonic Luciferianism**], which is to be based on the rejection of the Bible and Christianity. Such a result would not only bring terrible distress to the whole nation, but would subject Protestant [*and Orthodox*] Christians to an Atheistic tyranny [*via Coadjutors* **Lenin** *and* **Stalin**] far more bitter and sweeping than that of the Romish Inquisition." {6} [Emphasis added]

"Watchman," 1916
Anonymous English Calvinist & Patriot
Rome and Germany: The Plot
For the Downfall of Britain

". . . **Fedor Makhailovich Dostoievsky** was the greatest enemy of the Society of Jesus that had arisen since [**Blaise**] **Pascal**. All the cherished ideas of the Jesuits, **the universal dominion of Rome**, the power of the human reason to confirm faith, the adaptation of the strict doctrines of the Church [*the wicked Council of Trent*] to the limited faculties of man, and the expiation of the sins of the world by means of a moral theology [*replete with the most monstrous of crimes to be committed for "the greater glory of God"*] devised with the skill of an Aristotle [*the Order's favorite Greco-Roman pagan philosopher*], all these things, to which the disciples of Loyola had for three hundred years devoted all their energy and the most self-sacrificing efforts [*including political assassinations*], had been designated by Dostoievsky, in the 'Legend of the Grand Inquisitor' in *The Brothers Karamazov*, as the most terrible apostasy from the true teaching of Christ [*evidenced by the New Testament doctrines of grace*]. . . .

Dostoievsky's 'Legend of the Grand Inquisitor' was more dangerous than all previous anti-Jesuit writings put together, for its author had at his command the visionary creative power which alone could give weight and permanence to his indictment. . . . The 'Grand Inquisitor" is, moreover, distinguished from all other polemical writings by its sublime impartiality.

In the complete apologetics of Catholicism, it would be difficult to find another work which describes the underlying idea of Jesuitism with such profound understanding as the arguments which Dostoievsky puts into the mouth of his Grand Inquisitor. His powerful, convincing and eloquent defense of the Catholic [*Pope's*] idea of **world power** is nowhere interrupted by a single word, a single objection." {7} [Emphasis added]

Rene Fulop-Miller, 1930
Roman Catholic German Historian
The Power and Secret of the Jesuits

"The Jesuits [*in the 1920s*] looked after the Russian youths [*in Paris*] in gratitude to the Empress **Catherine II** who, when **Pope Clement XIV** dissolved the Society of Jesus in 1775 [*1773*] and every country in Europe, even Spain, expelled its members, gave the Jesuits asylum in Russia. Many of the Russian boys became Roman Catholics and even priests to form a band of missionaries to accompany the armies which some day, they fervently believed, would lead them back to Mother Russia to convert the Slavs from *Pravoslavnaya* to Roman Catholicism." {8} [Emphasis added]

Pierre van Paassen, 1964
Dutch Reformed Journalist
To Number Our Days

> "I urge upon you the absolute necessity of studying the action of that ubiquitous and restless race, the Jesuits. Perhaps you do not know that the war of secession in the United States [*deceptively called "the Civil War"*] was brought about by Jesuit intrigue. I knew that at the time; and yet I was surprised to find that **Pastor Chiniquy** knew the fact, and asserted also that **President Lincoln** was murdered by a Jesuit emissary.
>
> I knew, also, the [*Jesuit-controlled*] committee of the Polish Revolution [*directed against the anti-Jesuit* **"Liberating Tzar" Alexander II** *of Russia*] in 1863, which sat in a street in St. James', London [*that hotbed of Jesuit intrigue*], and thence sent orders to [**Marian**] **Langievicz**. The futile attempt to set up an empire in Mexico [*defeated by anti-Jesuit* **Benito Juarez** *and* **Abraham Lincoln** [*both of whom were assassinated pursuant to Canon Law and the Jesuit Oath*] was also a Jesuit intrigue.
>
> You know that the late war between France and Germany [*Franco-Prussian War (1870-1871) which served as the foundation for the Order's Triple Entente of World War I*] was caused by the Jesuits, and the **Empress Eugenie** [*Queen of* **Napoleon III**] called it her war. The short war of 1866 [*between Protestant Prussia and Roman Catholic Austria*] was the result of a Jesuit intrigue to put down Protestant Prussia, and center the empire of Germany in Catholic Austria, but **Prince Bismarck**, with a wonderful energy and ability, anticipated and defeated the Jesuit conspiracy. [*That Jesuit conspiracy would later succeed with the Pan-German* **Anschluss** *of Austrian-born Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor* **Adolf Hitler**.] The [*Lutheran*] Danish war of 1864 had exactly the same object, and Bismarck was again too quick for them and the [*Roman Catholic*] Austrians retired. The Hanoverian court was at the time entirely under the influence of the Jesuits [*and had been since the days of the* **Hanoverian English King George III** *when he sent his Hessians against our beloved* **Washington**], and in favour of Austria. The [*Lutheran Danish*] people invited Bismarck to save them; and when the Prussians arrived the Hanoverian troops refused to fight.

I have alluded to those Jesuit intrigues so that you may open your eyes to the fact that a similar conspiracy has for some years been flourishing in Great Britain [*in the very Court of* **Queen Victoria**], and has been using the [*fanatical Roman Catholic*] Irish peasantry as a means of humiliating and weakening this Protestant country [*as the Order has used the continuing Socialist-Communist Black Agitation via White Freemasons,* **Earl Warren** *and* **Lyndon Johnson**, *and Black Freemasons,* **Jesse Jackson** and **Louis Farrakhan**, *to weaken the White Protestant peoples of America, neutralize our Constitution and to centralize absolute power in Washington, D.C., overseen by the Order's CFR and Georgetown University*].

The agitations, which have been fomented in Ireland, have weakened England, at a time when all her energies are required to resist the warlike machinations and enormous intrigues of the Jesuits on the continent of Europe [*in preparation for the Pope's Second Thirty Years' War (1914-1945)*]. . . . Nor is it only Protestant countries which suffer under the incubus of Jesuitism. Even the Pope [**Leo XIII** *having been trained by Jesuits at the Jesuit College of Viterbo and the Order's Collegio Romano in Rome*] himself knows well that their system is 'Obedience tempered by assassination,' as was well said by an eminent French writer. . . .

Last summer [*in illustrating the above point*] there appeared in the daily journals a telegram from Rome announcing that the Pope [**Leo XIII**] had been taken suddenly and seriously ill. The next day there was a telegram saying that the doctors did not understand the Pope's complaint. Then, in a few days, there was a telegram saying that the Pope was quite well. Those facts you probably remember.

Now for the eminent ecclesiastic's narration [*who himself participated in the First Vatican Council*]. When the Pope's life was despaired of, a Jesuit appeared at his bedside and said: "Holy Father, you have taken a poison with which your doctors are unacquainted, and you will certainly die unless you receive an antidote which only our society knows of.' 'What do you require of me?' asked the dying Pope. 'That you should sign and promulgate this bull.' The Pope signed, received the antidote, and recovered. That was the bull '***Dolemus inter alia***,' which gives to the Jesuit Society all the privileges which the Jesuits ever possessed [*prior to their formal suppression and extinction by* **Pope Clement XIV** *whom they later fatally poisoned*]. A bull is promulgated by affixing it to the door of St. Peter's, but yet no outsiders have seen this bull, and I have found it impossible to obtain a copy, even in Rome. If that antidote is true—and I do not doubt it—it shows you two things: first, the way in which infallible bulls are manufactured; and secondly, the enormous and unscrupulous power of the Jesuits [*the Company having been in total control of the Papacy since its formal restoration by* **Pope Pius VII** *in 1814*]. . . .

The teachings of the order clearly sanction equivocation and perjury, theft, bribery, even the bribery of judges, the grossest immorality, the deposition of kings and rulers, the release of subjects of their allegiance, and even the commission of murder and regicide." {9}[Emphasis added]

Lord Robert Montague, 1886
English Protestant Statesman
The Papacy of Modern Times

"When **Clement XII** was called on to decide between the Jesuits and the Dominicans, and it was feared that he would favour the latter, although he was in robust health at the time, he died suddenly. When **Clement XIII** was about to make inquiry into the accusations lodged against the Order, he, too, died suddenly. **Clement XIV**, who suppressed the Order, paid the same penalty, and in a most fearful form. In 1885 the present Pope, **Leo XIII**, had a narrow escape from a similar fate." {10}[Emphasis added]

John McDonald, 1894
Protestant Scottish Historian
Romanism Analyzed

"The Roman Catholic church has always been, of course, the font of anti-Semitism. Anti-Semitism was almost unknown in Tzarist Greek Catholic Russia until after the partitions in Poland in 1772 and 1795. Russian anti-Semitism was imbibed from Roman Catholic Poland. The Spanish 'Holy' Inquisition was founded to destroy the Jews in Spain." {11}

The Encyclopedia Britannica
Eleventh Edition, 1911

"**Benedict XV** and [*"Ex-Jesuit"*] **Pius XI** [*advised by his Jesuit confessors,* **Alissiardi** *and* **Celebrano**] began discreetly to negotiate with the Bolsheviks. **Cardinal Gasparri**, the Secretary of State, had warned that 'the victory of [*Orthodox*] Tzarist Russia, to whom France and England have made so many promises, would be for the Vatican a disaster greater than the Reformation' . . ." {12}[Emphasis added]

David Mitchell, 1981
English Historian
The Jesuits

"In [**President Woodrow**] **Wilson's** War Message in 1917, he included an incredible tribute to the Communists in Russia who were busily slaughtering the middle class in that unfortunately country.

'Assurance has been added to our hope for the future peace of the world by the wonderful and heartening things that have been happening in the last few weeks in Russia. Here is a fit partner for a League of Honor.'

Wilson's paean to a bloodthirsty regime, which has since murdered sixty-six million of its inhabitants in the most barbarous manner, exposes his true sympathies and his true backers, the bankers who had financed the blood purge in Russia. When the Communist Revolution seemed in doubt, Wilson [*controlled by Archbishop of Baltimore* **James Cardinal Gibbons**] sent his personal emissary, [*Shriner Freemason and future Council on Foreign Relations founder*] **Elihu Root**, to Russia with **one hundred million dollars** [**$100,000,000.00** *dear truth-seeker!!!*] from his Special Emergency War Fund to save the toppling Bolshevik regime. . . . In his book, *Czarism and the Revolution*, General **Arsene de Goulevitch** writes, '**Mr. Bakmetiev**, the late Russian Imperial Ambassador to the United States, tells us that the Bolsheviks, after victory, transferred 600 million rubles in gold between the years 1918-1922 to Kuhn, Loeb Company [*the Jesuits secretly in command of the revolution maintaining the illusion that "the Jews" were responsible for the bloodbath,* **Jacob H. Shiff**, *of New York City-based* **Kuhn, Loeb Company** *being merely a Masonic Jewish Labor Zionist agent for* the **Black Pope**'s **House of Rothschild**].'

Wilson continued to be deeply involved in the Bolshevik Revolution, as were [*the Pope's Masonic Jews*] **House** and **Wiseman**. . . . a cable from **Sir William Wiseman** [*the Colonel House of Downing Street*] to House from London, May 1, 1918, [*suggested*] allied intervention at the invitation of the Bolsheviki to help organize Bolshevik forces [*evidencing both London and Washington were actively involved in achieving the military and political success of* the **Black Pope**'s *inquisitional Bolshevik Revolution*] . . . .

The organization of powerful trusts in Russia under the guise of Communism made possible the receipt of large amounts of **financial** and **technical** help from the United States." {13} [Emphasis added]

Eustace Mullins, 1993
American Patriot and Historian
The Secrets of the Federal Reserve

"Bridge-building to the Soviets began in 1918 under **President Woodrow Wilson** [*controlled by* **Baltimore Archbishop James Cardinal Gibbons** *through Wilson's secretary,* **Knight of Columbus Joseph P. Tumulty**], before the Bolsheviks had physically gained control of more than a fraction of Russia. As a result of this trade, the Bolsheviks were able to consolidate their totalitarian regime. **Edwin Gay**, then a member of the U.S. War Trade Board, later dean of the [*Fabian-socialist*] Harvard Business School and a longtime member of the **Council on Foreign Relations**, is the most likely originator of "bridge-building" [*remembering that one of the official names of the Pope is* "**pontifex**" *meaning* "**builder of bridges**"]. He is on record as follows in the State Department files for 1918:

'**Mr. Gay** stated the opinion that it was doubtful whether the policy of blockade and economic isolation of these portions of Russia which were under Bolshevik control was the best policy for bringing about the establishment of a stable and proper government in Russia. Mr. Gay suggested to the Board that if the people in the Bolshevik sections of Russia were given the opportunity to enjoy improved economic conditions, they would themselves bring about the establishment of a moderate and stable social order [*the* **US** *backing* **Lenin's** *Bolshevik Revolution (1917) as it would also back* **Castro's** *Cuban Revolution (1959), while feigning to be* the implacable enemy of communism—directed by the ***Black Pope***].' . . .

On November 28, 1917, **Colonel House,** who had no official position in the U.S. government and had never been elected to office [*the same being true for FDR's White House advisor and "alter ego,"* **Harry Hopkins**], cabled **President Wilson** [*through* **Secretary Tumulty**] just **two weeks** after the start of the Russian Revolution to suppress newspaper criticism of the emerging Bolsheviks: '. . . it is [*cabled House*] exceeding important that each criticism should be suppressed.' This comment was placed in the '**confidential file**' and was not declassified until the 1960s. [*Wow!!!*]

Open public discussion in 1917 of Colonel House's instructions and intentions might well have changed the history of the world. . . .

In brief, all presidential administrations, from that of **Woodrow Wilson** to that of **Richard Nixon,** have followed a bipartisan [*CFR-Republican and CFR-Democratic*] foreign policy of building up the Soviet Union. **This policy is censored. It is a policy of national suicide. The reasons for it are not known** [*until now, the secret rule of the Vatican's Jesuits over the USSR being perfectly understandable in light of the history of the Society of Jesus, its Council of Trent and secret rule over New York's CFR filled with hundreds of pro-Rome, Jewish Labor Zionists*]." {14} [Emphasis added]

Antony C. Sutton, 1973
American Academic and Author
National Suicide: Military Aid to the Soviet Union

"As a Special Assistant to the Attorney General of the United States in 1919, I was assigned to prepare a legal brief on the newly formed [*American*] **Communist Party** and [*American*] **Communist Labor Party** [*its twin sister being the British Labor Party founded by the Order's Fabian Socialists having backed the Order's Bolshevik Revolution*]. This necessitated an extensive and penetrating study. . . . In this brief, which was submitted to the Attorney General, I concluded:

'These doctrines threaten the happiness of the community, the safety of every individual, and the continuance of every home and fireside. They would destroy the peace of the country and thrust it into a condition of anarchy and lawlessness and immorality that passes imagination.'

Today, as I write these words, my conclusions of 1919 remain the same. Communism is the major menace of our time. Today, it threatens the very existence of our Western civilization." {15}[Emphasis added]

J. Edgar Hoover, 1958
Director; Federal Bureau of Investigation
Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor
Apostate Presbyterian Protestant
33rd Degree Freemason; Pro-Nazi Fascist
Masters of Deceit: The Story of Communism in America and How to Fight It

"On September 5, 1917, **BI** [*Bureau of Investigation*] agents, assisted by **APL** [*American Protective League*] members, conducted simultaneous raids on **IWW** [*International Workers of the World*] headquarters in twenty-four cities, seizing the organization's books, minutes, financial records, correspondence, and membership lists [*beginning the Order's BIled, anti-communist crusade in America two months before the outbreak of the Order's Bolshevik Revolution*]. . .

A year after the IWW raids, the Bureau of Investigation and the American Protective League staged their biggest combined operation; in just two days, in just four cities, they arrested fifty thousand suspects. These were, however, neither **Wobblies** [*Communist "International Workers of the World" members*], radicals, nor aliens but ordinary American citizens.

The May 1917 Selective Service Act [*signed into law by* **Woodrow Wilson** *controlled by* **James Cardinal Gibbons** *thereby forcing American men to fight WWI beginning the Pope's* Second Thirty Years' War] required that all males between the ages of twenty-one and thirty register for the draft.

Convinced that many young men had failed to sign up, and aware that a number of others had deserted once they were inducted, **Secretary of War Newton D. Baker** and **Attorney General Gregory** gave **BI Chief A. Bruce Bielaski** permission to conduct a number of small experimental 'roundups' in [*the predominantly Roman Catholic immigrant cities of*] Pittsburgh, Chicago, and Boston. Pleased with the results, Bielaski decided to try something more ambitious. On **September 3, 1918**, thirty-five BI agents, two thousand APL operatives, an equal number of military personnel, and several hundred policemen fanned out over [*the Roman Catholic immigrant cities of*] New York City, Brooklyn, Jersey City, and Newark. At bayonet point, they confronted men on the street corners and streetcars and yanked them from barber chairs,

theaters, pool halls, hotel lobbies, and offices, demanding that each produce either a **draft registration card** or a **birth certificate** proving him too young or too old for the draft. Those who didn't happen to be carrying such documentation, the majority, were herded into hastily constructed 'corrals' and held until their status was determined. . . .

The two most responsible for the slacker roundups were **Attorney General Thomas Gregory** and **Secretary of War Newton D. Baker**. Each had an especially bright subordinate who would in time rise to a position of immense power. Gregory's was his special assistant in the enemy alien registration section, **John Edgar Hoover**. Baker's was his confidential secretary, **Clyde Anderson Tolson**. . . . What is known with certainty is that, even if not directly involved in them, Hoover studied both the IWW and the slacker roundups closely, becoming one of the department's strongest proponents of the dragnet-type raid—knowledge which he, in a far from minor capacity, soon put to use in the even more infamous **'Red raids'** of **1919-1920** [*during the Wilson presidency*]. . . .

At about eleven-fifteen on the night of June 2, 1919, the new attorney general, **A. Mitchell Palmer**, turned out the lights of his Washington residence and was walking upstairs to join his wife in bed when he heard something heavy thump against the front door. The blast that almost instantaneously followed shattered windows all over the neighborhood. . . .

The following day the *New York Times* [*controlled by New York City's* **Archbishop Patrick Hayes** *through media moguls of the soon-to-be formed Council on Foreign Relations*], without any evidence whatsoever, authoritatively stated, 'The crimes are plainly of Bolshevik or IWW origin.' **The Red Scare was on**. Actually it had been building since the Russian Revolution of November 1917 [*more correctly, the Revolution of October as calculated by the Eastern Calendar, since the Order had not yet converted its new Soviet Empire to* **Jesuit Christopher Clavius'** *Gregorian Calendar, which change transpired in 1923*], . . . Immediately after the bombing, Palmer made several changes in the Department of Justice. . . .

He revealed that the recent bombings were part of a conspiracy to overthrow the government of the United States [*the bombing having been calculated to justify more inquisitional BI police powers*]. Not only that, but the danger was imminent [*as in 2007*]. . . . Privately Palmer leaked the information that the date of the attempted revolution would be July 4. . . .

As in any war, up-to-date intelligence on the enemy was essential. It was decided that the additional funds Congress had appropriated would be used to set up a **General Intelligence Division** (**GID**) in the Justice Department, its function to collect and correlate information on radicals supplied by the Bureau

of Investigation, other governmental agencies , the military, local police, and the private sector [*turning the US into a Gestapo/Cheka police state under the dictates of Rome*]. . . . The **General Intelligence Division** was officially organized on August 1, 1919. Acting on [*second generation Irish Roman Catholic* **Francis P.**] **Garvan's** recommendation, Palmer appointed **John Edgar Hoover**, special assistant to the attorney general, chief of the GID. . . . [*With the birth of America's two Communist parties in Jesuit-ruled Chicago in late August, 1919*] Hoover used it to launch his career as an anti-Communist crusader. . . . Communism was, Hoover finally decided, 'the most evil, monstrous conspiracy against man since time began'[*while he was under the guidance of* **Georgetown University Jesuit Edmund A. Walsh** *who would be sent to Russia in 1922 to negotiate with the Order's Masonic Jewish Bolsheviks on behalf of the Pope*]. . . .

Late that summer key BI agents and selected immigration officials were brought to Washington for secret briefings. They were told that there would be two mass-roundups . . . The chosen date, **November 7, 1919,** was the second anniversary of the Russian Revolution [*while the second date for warrant-less, mass-roundups would be* **January 2, 1920**, *the Jesuits using their American-financed* **Russian Revolution** *to justify the creation of Masonic Hoover's fascist American Gestapo/Cheka exercising inquisitional powers by creating* "**the Communist Red Scare**"]." {16}[Emphasis added]

Curt Gentry, 1991
American Historian
J. Edgar Hoover:
The Man and the Secrets

"Since the destruction of European Jewry by the Nazis, it is no longer fashionable to publicly hate Jews in certain circles, especially if you want to raise money from Jews. The Marxist practitioners [*the openly pro-communist Jesuits, especially after Vatican II*], therefore, try to conduct their crimes in secret, while presenting a public image of being friends of the Jews [*evidenced by the open friendship between* **Jesuit Edmund A. Walsh** *and Soviet Bolshevik* **Gregori Zinoviev (Apfelbaum)**]. . . . Chapter 14 illustrates how born Jews such as Trotsky could cooperate with Lenin in executing Jews, and how Lenin's Jewish Section [*manned by Jesuits*] was even more severe than Lenin in closing synagogues and religious schools, and persecuting and murdering rabbis and religious Jews. . . .

My late father, **Harry Antelman** (1899-1992) was the first to tell me that, from his life experience of living through the Soviet Revolution in Bessarabia and witnessing first hand how **Trotsky** slaughtered Jews with impunity, that he knew the psyche of these self-identity-hating Jews, . . . **Hitler** . . . the product of an adulterous relationship between his mother, **Klara Polzl**, and a Sabbatian Frankist (1861-September 21, 1928), who was Hitler's real father . . . did not hide

his hostility for Jews. **Stalin . . .** the murderer of thirty million people, of which about one million were Jews . . . however, was more circumspect. He longed for the final solution, and knew how to use Jews and Jewish money for his own purposes. As explained in this volume, Stalin supported the extermination of the Jews by Hitler through his own Gestapo agents who defected to Russia after World War II. [*In 1948, upon requesting and receiving a list from* **Golda Meir** *comprised of Soviet Jews seeking to fight in Israel's War of Independence, Stalin deported them all to Siberia for execution.*] However, when we contemplate Professor **Antony Sutton's** books, *Wall Street and the Bolshevik Revolution* and *Wall Street and the Rise of Hitler*, we realize that the extermination of the Jews was orchestrated and planned by the CFR—**Council on Foreign Relations**—whose acronym also stands for Carnegie, Ford, and Rockefeller. Chapters 13 and 14 of this volume trace the line from [*Masonic*] Marx to the [*Masonic*] CFR [*ruled by the Archbishop of New York City overseen by key Jesuits at Fordham University*]. The CFR has [*hundreds of*] members of Jewish extraction who also occupy high positions, such as the notorious [*KGB agent and NSA asset*] **Henry Kissinger** who was formally excommunicated from the Jewish nation." {17} [Emphasis added]

Marvin S. Antelman, 2002
American Orthodox Rabbi
Invented the Cure for AIDS
To Eliminate the Opiate

"It was not until our own century that Lenin adopted the essential Jesuit principles of super-centralization and the corps of professional revolutionaries." {18}

F. A. Ridley, 1938
American Historian

Remembering the Jesuits were the authors of the French Revolution directing Jesuit-trained **Francois Robespierre** and its resultant military dictatorship of Gentile **Napoleon Bonaparte I**, we must now examine the Order's Russian Revolution directing Jesuit-led **Vladimir Lenin** and its resultant military dictatorship of Gentile **Josef Stalin**. In doing so we shall examine key events *before*, *during* and *after*.

The Tzars, although the protectors of the Knights of Malta, had become a problem for "the Company." **Alexander I** expelled the Jesuits from Moscow and St. Petersburg in 1816; and, with a ukase in 1820, like **Peter the Great**, expelled them from Russia declaring that all their efforts:

". . . were directed merely to secure advantages for themselves and the extension of their power . . ." {19}

Five years later, **Tzar Alexander I**, in good health, died suddenly. He, like Napoleon, had been poisoned, his sudden demise attributed to "apoplexy." Upon the death of Alexander I's successor—**Tzar Nicholas I**—**Tzar Alexander II** ascended the throne. *He greatly outraged the Jesuits!* Remembering that he was one of the key Monarchs obligated to enforce the policies of the Jesuits' "**Holy Alliance**," Alexander II enacted many *liberal* reforms. He abolished espionage and emancipated the Serfs. As a result, the Jesuits incited the Polish rebellion for which the Tzar revoked his predecessor's 1847 **Concordat** with Rome. The Tzar also broke diplomatic relations with Satan's Papacy in 1866, and again in 1877, further outraging the Jesuits while fueling their conspiracy to ultimately overthrow Russia's Romanov Dynasty. Finally in 1882—the very year the anti-Jesuit **Triple Alliance** was formed—**Tzar Alexander II**, in laying the capstone of his reforms, had attached his signature to the proposed Constitution of Russia. *This the Jesuits would not tolerate!* It violated the absolutism of the **Holy Alliance** and infringed on the **Temporal Power** of the Papal Caesar. If the Tzar's *absolute* monarchy became a *Constitutional* monarchy with express limitations upon its powers, how could the Jesuits' "*infallible*" Pope eventually rule Russia in accordance with the **Council of Trent**? Those limitations would restrain the Pope's **Temporal Power**, disabling him from ruling the Russian people through the Romanovs. With a free Russia, the Jesuit General's grand design of submitting the **Orthodox Church** to the Vicar of Christ would never come to pass.

The Jesuits had to act quickly. As they had used Masonic **Mazzini** to punish **Pope Pius IX** for proposing a Constitution for Italy in 1846, so they would use the Masonic *nihilists* to punish the Tzar for nearly succeeding in establishing "liberal" government in Russia. **Pius IX** was forced to flee from the Vatican to Gaeta but **Alexander II**, *who maintained liberty of conscience*, would be assassinated. We read:

> "**Alexander II** had progressed well with his great reforms and had attached his signature to a Constitution to be adopted by Russia. The next day [*later that same day*] a bomb was thrown at his carriage, which killed and wounded a number of Cossacks, who accompanied the carriage. The Emperor in deep sympathy left the carriage to look at the dying men, when a second bomb blew him to pieces." {20}[Emphasis added]

Alexander III, in coming to power became a fierce absolutist. Though formally suppressed, the Jesuits used this tyrant to persecute the Jews with the Order's several pogroms. Of one we read from the great **Pierre van Paassen**:

"But more frequently the conversation turned to the persecutions that the Jews were undergoing in Russia. The Great War lay still in the future . . . I vividly recall that Sunday evening when a Russian Jew with a long white beard, who kept his hat on, ascended the pulpit and in broken German, told us the whole harrowing

story of his people's persecution. His own wife and children had perished in the bloody attack. Before her death, the woman had seen the mob throw her two children into a burning oven . . . he went on to say that thousands of young Jews all over Russia had begun to arm themselves with revolvers, determined to defend themselves if the attacks should be repeated." {21} [Emphasis added]

The pogroms produced the desired effect. The deceived Jews developed a great hatred for the Tzar—*just like the Jesuits!* And when the time arrived for the overthrow of **Nicholas II** and the *purging* persecutions of the Russian Orthodox Church, the Jews would rally to the cause in overthrowing Rome's old enemies. (Remember *Fiddler on the Roof* ?) Little did they know they had been "framed" by the Sons of Loyola and would be blamed for the atrocities of Russia's "Soviet Communism." Part of the set-up was the 1905 publication of the Order's Parisian-authored *The Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion* by Jesuit Coadjutor and agent of the Tzarist Okhrana, Orthodox priest **Sergyei Nilus**. Laying the blueprint for a world socialist-communist state, it was very much like the Order's secret meetings at Chieri, Italy, exposed by **Abate Leone's** *The Jesuit Conspiracy: The Secret Plan of the Order* in 1848. Its authorship was attributed to the Jews but the true source was the Society of Jesus. We read the words of our ex-priest, Bible-believer and evangelist to the Roman Catholic people of New York City, **Leo Lehmann**:

> "Although first published in Russia in 1903, the *Protocols of Zion* had their origin in France and date from the Dreyfus Affair, of which the Jesuits were the chief instigators. . . . These *Protocols* of supposedly Jewish leaders are not the first documents of their kind fabricated by the Jesuits. For over a hundred years before these *Protocols* appeared, the Jesuits had continued to make use of a similar fraud called *The Secrets of the Elders of Bourg-Fontaine* against Jansenism—an anti-Jesuit French Catholic movement among the secular clergy [*later outlawed by a papal Bull, Unigenitus*]." {22}

The late **Alberto Rivera**, a fearless preacher and a converted ex-Jesuit, agrees:

> "We were instructed that the Jesuits directed certain [*Masonic*] Jews who were loyal to the Pope, to write a document called *The Protocols of Zion.* When it was published the Europeans went wild." {23}

Additionally, in the little town of Fatima, Portugal three children, ages seven to fourteen, supposedly saw "Mary" appear six times between the spring and fall of 1917. This *unbiblical*, Jesuit-contrived, "**Lady of Fatima**" **Hoax**, calling for the "conversion" of Tzarist Russia to Catholicism, was the religious propaganda used to **incite** and then **unite** the superstitious masses of Europe to attack Rome's ancient Orthodox foe with fire and sword! As a result, from 1917 to 1989 Russia would be conquered and then reduced to obedience to the Jesuit General's

"*infallible*" Pope, using the Russian branch of the Sovereign Military Order of Malta! The Society of Jesus would launch the Bolshevik Revolution and brutal Civil War (1917-1920); it would then negotiate a secret **Concordat** (a treaty between Lenin and the Pope) and establish the Inquisition through its "Grand Inquisitor"—*the thug*—**Josef Stalin**, using his Jesuit-admiring hatchet man and head of the Cheka, **Felix Admundovich Dzerzhinsky**, whose father, **Admund Dzerzhinsky** was a Jesuit-controlled, Polish Roman Catholic priest. Stalin would purge the nation of its Protestant and Baptist churches and, near the end of his life in 1953, attempt to kill every Russian Jew. The Company, using the **Lady of Fatima Hoax** and **Hitler**, would also **ignite** a huge anti-Russian Orthodox/anti-"Russian Jewish Communist" Crusade called "Operation Barbarossa" (1941-1945; *named after Germany's Holy Roman Emperor*, **Frederick I Barbarossa** (1152-1190), *having led his armies through Orthodox Asia Minor during Rome's Third Crusade against the Moslems in control of Jerusalem*); and then, the ***Black Pope*** would create "**the Cold War**" (using CFR/CIA Knights of Malta) enabling his **KGB** to continue his Order's **Communist Inquisition** in its new papal dominion, the "**USSR**" (1945-1989), won for its Roman **Priest-King**.

Dear truth-seeker, all this heartbreak, desolation and mass-murder—imposed by the evil **Council of Trent** and **Jesuit Oath**—would be financed by the Jesuit General's **Federal Reserve Bank** in New York City, the financial "altar boy" of "the American Pope," Baltimore Archbishop **James Cardinal Gibbons**! And God help any American President who would dare to be a ***Daniel*** and put a stop to it! *His life had better be pure* while making his plan—bathed in prayer with strong crying and tears—guided by the Spirit of God through the Word of God. Constrained by a love for his endangered people and admonished by loyal advisors, he must be surrounded with fearless bodyguards, all these men being serious seekers of the risen Son of God!

For on Jesus the Messiah they must fully trust, knowing that:

He holds all political power, over all the kingdoms of men,
And will invisibly intervene, for our Daniel and his friends.
Yet in the fire none shall burn, yes, they have met Him on His terms.
Their earnest prayers He has heard, for they have rested on His Words.
Then known to all they shall be, as those who sought Him on their knees.
Cromwell's words will be their story,
Indeed, "For thus I came to glory!"

With no man ***"valiant for the truth in the earth,"*** the time for Jesuit payback had arrived for Russia. The Romanov Dynasty would end while Rome's old enemy, the Orthodox Church, would be purged of its anti-Pope leadership. The October Revolution would accomplish this, heavily financed by the Knights of Malta and Jewish Freemasons on Wall Street, one being **Jacob H. Schiff** of Kuhn and Loeb.

Stanford University professor **Antony C. Sutton** writes in his no-nonsense style:

> "**We find there was a link between some New York International bankers and many revolutionaries, including Bolsheviks. These banking gentlemen—who are here identified—had a financial stake in, and were rooting for the success of the Bolshevik Revolution**." {24} [Emphasis added]

Two of those men were Knight of Malta, **Joseph P. Grace** (Director of National City Bank) and the Jewish Freemason, **Otto H. Kahn** (CFR and Partner in Kuhn & Loeb).

The parallels between the Jesuits' **French** and **Russian Revolutions** are striking and must not be overlooked when seriously questioning the identity of that secret **POWER** behind the scenes. Those parallels are as follows:

1. Both revolutions were based on communist writings of Freemasons—*Voltaire* and *Marx*. Did not the Jesuits, the authors of Scottish Rite Freemasonry, perfect communism on their reductions in Paraguay?

2. Both revolutions plundered the state churches. Were not the Jesuits the enemies of the *Roman Catholic Church* in France and the *Orthodox Church* in Russia when the revolutions broke out?

3. Both revolutions ended the monarchies. Were not the Jesuits enemies of both the *Bourbon* and the *Romanov* dynasties? Had not both monarchies expelled the Jesuits from their countries?

4. Both revolutions produced Jesuit Republics—republics *in form*, but absolute monarchies *in power*. Are not the Jesuits absolutists?

5. Both revolutions declared *socialist atheism* as the religion of the state. Evidenced by their deeds, are not the Jesuits truly socialist atheists?

6. Both revolutions carried out a *reign of terror* by an inquisitional secret police. Are not the Jesuits the greatest of Inquisitors?

7. Both revolutions resulted in *military dictators* who punished the enemies of the Jesuits. Did not the Jesuits benefit even though **Napoleon** and **Stalin**, in deceiving the nations, openly banned the Order from France and Russia?

The Jesuits began the Bolshevik Revolution in 1917 after their Russo-Japanese War of 1905. Having recruited Russian Jews aided by American Jews from New York, the Jesuits made the revolution *to appear to be of Jewish origin*. We read:

> "A short time after the U.S. Consul in Moscow had given his report, our Government instituted an investigation through the Overman Committee in 1919 . . . **Dr. George A. Simons,** former superintendent of the Methodist

> Mission in Russia, was one of the chief witnesses before this committee . . . Dr. Simons gave some interesting information:
>
> 'We were told that hundreds of agitators had followed in the trail of [*Freemason*] Trotzsky [*Trotsky*]-Bronstein, these men having come over from the lower east side of New York . . . and it soon became evident that more than half of the agitators in the so-called Bolshevik movement were Jews . . . I am not in sympathy with the anti-Semitic movement . . . I am against it. But I have a firm conviction that this thing is Yiddish, and that one of its bases is found in the east side of New York . . . I was impressed with this, Senator, that shortly after the great revolution of the winter of 1917 there were scores of Jews standing on the benches and soap boxes, talking until their mouths frothed, and often remarked to my sister 'well what are we coming to, anyway? This all looks so Yiddish.' Up to that time we had very few Jews, because there was, as you may know, a restriction against having Jews in Petrograd; but after the revolution they swarmed in there and most of the agitators were Jews.
>
> I might mention this, that when the Bolsheviki came into power, all over Petrograd we at once had a predominance of Yiddish proclamations, big posters and everything in Yiddish." {25} [Emphasis added]

The Jesuits succeeded in making the Bolshevik Revolution appear to be of Jewish origin by using Jewish Freemasons whose masters (like Shriners **Jacob H. Schiff**, **Otto H. Kahn**—*whose mansion was given to the Jesuits' Order of the Sacred Heart*—and **Armand Hammer**, the bosom friend of Hollywood actor **Cary Grant** and whose **Occidental Petroleum**, aided by the **Pope's Roman Hierarchy**, owns the American coal industry) were loyal to the Jesuits through **the House of Rothschild**.

This deception was so successful that most of the Europeans aided **Hitler**, *the Friend of Islam,* in the destruction of European Jewry. But the truth is in the details and often overlooked. The following details evidence the Jesuit "black hand" during the October Revolution, the Civil War, Stalin's "Reign of Terror" and World War II.

1. *The Jesuits secretly participated in the Bolshevik Revolution*. According to the Jesuit-trained, Irish Roman Catholic, **John Loftus** in his *Unholy Trinity,* a Hungarian Catholic priest was a player in the revolution.

> "Between 1932 and 1937 the top NKVD 'illegal' in England was **Father Theodore Maly . . .** 'when the revolution broke out I joined the Bolsheviks' Maly once told a friend, explaining how service with the Cheka and Red Army

> during the brutal civil war against the [*Orthodox*] Whites [*White Russians*] had hardened him." {26} [Emphasis added]

Dear truth-seeker, **Maly** fought against the Orthodox Whites; for he was a *Professed Jesuit under Oath* who perished by the very dictator he had helped to set up. Further, as a Jesuit with the Cheka and then the Russian Civilian Intelligence (NKVD), the Soviet Secret Police was *in fact* an arm of the Jesuits' **Holy Office of the Inquisition**.

The great Messianic Jewish believer on Messiah Jesus, **Arno Gaebelein**, tells us:

> "A police system was inaugurated, the *Cheka*, with the commission to torture, to kill without mercy . . . The bloody work of the Cheka was carried on in a certain large building. There the victims, men, women, and children, were cruelly tortured before a shot ended their misery. In order to drown the despairing cries of the unfortunates, the building was surrounded with a number of powerful motor trucks; their motors were started and for hours they were kept a going. Then night after night, week after week, for months, the almost countless hundreds of corpses were thrown into the trucks and carried away." {27}

2. *The Bolsheviks deceptively expelled the Knights of Malta from Russia in 1917.* Since this faked "revolution" was an *open* ruse of war *secretly* intended to be a *Jesuit Inquisition* as foretold by **Dostoyevsky**, the wealthy Knights in New York City and London covertly financed and built the USSR! Business continued as usual between American, German, English and Russian Knights. Of the interlock between the American and Russian joint venture known as "**The Grace Russian Company**," **Antony C. Sutton**, in his *Wall Street and the Bolshevik Revolution,* writes:

> "The **American International Corp.** (AIC) [*now the American International Group (AIG) formerly headed by* **CFR Vice Chairman Maurice Greenberg**] was organized in New York on November 22, 1915, by the **J. P. Morgan** interests, with major participation by Stillman's National City Bank and the **Rockefeller** interests . . .

Everybody coveted the AIC stock, [*Knight of Malta*] **Joe Grace** (of W. R. Grace & Co.) wanted $600,000 in addition to his interest in National City Bank . . . In January 1917 the **Grace Russian Company** was formed, the joint owners being W. R. Grace & Co. [*of New York City*] and the San Galli Trading Co. of Petrograd. American International Corp. had a substantial investment in the Grace Russian Company [*with*] an interlocking directorship . . . As the Bolshevik Revolution took hold in central Russia, Secretary of State **Robert Lansing** requested the views of

American International Corp. on the policy to be pursued towards the Soviet regime.

On January 16, 1918—barely two months after the takeover in Petrograd and Moscow, and before a fraction of Russia had come under Bolshevik control—**William Franklin Sands**, executive secretary of **American International Corp.**, submitted the requested memorandum on the Russian political situation to Secretary Lansing . . .

In brief, Sands, as executive secretary of a corporation whose directors were the most prestigious on Wall Street, provided an emphatic endorsement of the Bolsheviks and the Bolshevik Revolution, and within a matter of weeks after the revolution started. And as a director of the **Federal Reserve Bank of New York**, Sands had just contributed $1 million to the Bolsheviks [*Wow!!!*]." {28} [Emphasis added]

Of the **Irish Catholic Grace family** more needs to be said between its connection to Rome's Jesuits, the Knights of Malta in Russia and the Bolshevik Revolution. We read from the *Executive Intelligence Review Special Report* of 1987:

> "The Irish Catholic Grace family was overlord of the British royal house, driven out successively by Cromwell, then William [*III*] of Orange [Praise God!], joining the Stuart cause in exile. In 1850 **William R. Grace** arrived in Peru at age 18, where he acquired a British guano-trading firm as the lynchpin for future major acquisitions in shipping, rail, banking, minerals, sugar plantations, and so forth. Perhaps the greatest increase in Grace family holdings in Peru occurred after the War of the Pacific, where the Grace family had supplied material to both Chile and Peru. Then the Earl of Donoughmore, heading the Committee of Peruvian Bondholders, tapped **William Grace** to make a debt-for-equity settlement that led to foreign acquisition of most Peruvian agro-industry and infrastructure. Leaving a brother in Peru, [*Jesuit Coadjutor*] **William R. Grace** (1832-1904) relocated to **New York**, where he was mayor from 1880-1888 [*and one of the powers behind Presidents Grover Cleveland and Theodore Roosevelt*].
>
> In 1907, **Joseph P. Grace** joined the board of the First National City Bank [*along with Cardinal Spellman's benefactor* **Nicholas F. Brady**]—then owned by **Rockefeller-Stillman** interests—and set up Grace National Bank in 1915. Joseph Grace became a member of the American International Corp., founded principally by **Frank Vanderlip** of City Bank, which traded extensively with Russia before and after the Bolshevik Revolution. It was located at 120 Broadway, the office of a complex of firms representing every major Wall Street financial group involved in similar dealings." {29} [Emphasis added]

Joe P. Grace and **Nicholas F. Brady** were both multimillionaires and Papal **Knights of Malta**. (In 1930 Brady financed the building of a costly Jesuit Novitiate in Wernersville, Pennsylvania. Childless upon his death, his wife **Genevieve**—America's foremost **Dame of Malta** and Jesuit matron called *"the Duchess"*—donated their fabulous Long Island estate and mansion, **Inisfada**, to the Sons of Loyola.) Both continued to trade with companies owned by the Russian Branch of the Knights of Malta *before* and *after* the Bolshevik Revolution. Were the Masonic Jews responsible for that Inquisition or were they merely "attention-getting" foot soldiers for the Jesuits, the true culprits behind the plot? The Jesuits, as masters of New York, used Rome's Knights of Malta, ***"the great merchants of the earth,"*** to finance the Bolshevik Revolution. To shroud this all-important secret with a "bodyguard of lies," the Russian "Tongue" of the Knights of Malta was *openly* expelled by its Masonic "Jewish Bolsheviks;" **Vladimir Lenin** laid the foundation for the Pope's Cold War!

3. *After the two-year Civil War (1918-1920) and Lenin's induced famine, the Jesuits were given permission by the Bolsheviks to re-enter Russia after having been expelled for over a century*. Catholic priest **James J. Zatko**, with grants from the Ford Foundation and the University of Notre Dame (both Roman Catholic institutions being affiliated with the Jesuits' New York City-based **Council on Foreign Relations**) wrote in 1965 in his *Descent Into Darkness,* pages 111 and following:

> "An atmosphere of apparent good feeling having been established, **Monsignor Pizzardo** met **Vladimir Vorovskii** [*in mid-1922*] to define points of an accord between the Holy See and Russia for a papal mission in Russia . . . Still this informal meeting did not have any effect on the conference, and the only result was the accord for the papal relief mission. This accord provided for the work of three Catholic "orders" in Russia, **the Redemptorists** [*secret Jesuits*] to work in northern Russia, **the Society of Jesus** to work in central Russia, and **the Society of the Divine Word** [*secret Jesuits*] to work in southern Russia." {30} [Emphasis added]

(Dear truth-seeker, is it not a strange coincidence that the Society of Jesus was secretly permitted by Jesuit-trained **Josef Stalin** and his **Bolsheviks** to reside openly in central Russia which included **Moscow** and **Petrograd**? Did not the revolution originate in these cities from which proceeded the Cheka's merciless inquisition? Indeed, all of Russia was now to be openly invaded by *Professed Jesuits under Extreme Oath* "to wage relentless war, against all heretics . . . to extirpate and exterminate them from the face of the whole earth . . . in order to annihilate forever their execrable race." **The Jesuits with their Bolsheviks, many of whom were Masonic Jewish Labor Zionists, must have truly had a "bloody good" ball!** A few years later the **Black Pope** would again be aided by his **Labor Zionists**, such as **Chaim Weizmann** and America's Reformed Rabbi **Stephen S.**

Wise, in carrying out the "**Final Solution to the Jewish Question**" thus establishing **Labor Zionist Israel**!

This is why Israel's leaders of today, including Shimon Peres, NEVER EXPOSE the Vatican's Jewish Holocaust but rather use it as an *industry* to support the **Pope's Zionists** who in turn will use it as the *ultimate agitation* in creating worldwide anti-Jewish fury, driving millions of Jews to Israel**!**) **Priest James J. Zatko** continues:

> "In the communist strategy Catholic propaganda was to cause the whole Orthodox structure to crumble . . . The instruments of this new alliance between the Soviets and the Vatican were to be the Jesuits, described as the hereditary enemies of the Orthodox Church. Reportedly, there were, and had been for a considerable time, large numbers of representatives of the Jesuit Order in Moscow [*during the revolution*] including **Bishop** [**Edward**] **Ropp**. The Pope, [**Pius XI**] who is said to have left the Jesuit Order before being elected Pope, acted entirely on the instructions of [*not*] **Count** [*but* **Wladimir**] **Ledochowski**, the superior general of the Jesuit Order! According to the same report [*in maintaining the illusion that the Order was not in full control of the Bolsheviks*], the Vatican felt it could bring the Russian [*Orthodox*] Church under papal domination only if **Tikhon** [*Patriarch of the Russian Orthodox Church*] were eliminated, a condition which the Bolsheviks thought had been fulfilled. The Jesuits and the Vatican, on their part, promised that after a conclusion of a concordat [*a Concordat!!!*], they would do all in their power to put pressure on the governments of Italy, France, and Belgium to hasten their recognition of the Soviet government [*which was done*]." {31} [Emphasis added]

Edmond Paris, one of France's greatest authorities on the Jesuits, rightly concludes:

> "The Russian Revolution, by eliminating the Czar, protector of the Orthodox Church, had it not decapitated the great rival and helped the penetration of the Roman Church? We must strike while the iron is hot! The famous 'Russicum' [*Russian College in Rome*] is created [*in 1929*] and its clandestine missionaries will take the Good News to this schismatic country. One century after their expulsion by **Czar Alexander the First**, the Jesuits will again undertake the conquest of the Slav world [*in seeking to fulfill the* **Lady of Fatima Hoax**]." {32} [Emphasis added]

Dear truth-seeker, the Jesuits were the secret masters of the Bolsheviks! They brought the Russian Orthodox Church under Papal domination, concluded a **secret Concordat** between the Papal Caesar and the Bolsheviks in the person of Jesuit-trained **Josef Stalin**—just like **Napoleon**! Then the Sons of Loyola conducted a

massive Inquisition, partially financed by **Armand Hammer**, that Masonic Jewish Zionist and billionaire Director of Occidental Petroleum, speaking fluent Russian and having access to enter and exit the Soviet Empire whenever he wished. And thus, from 1917 to 1989 Satan's ***Black Pope***, in the name of "**Communism**," used his "**Holy Roman**" **American Empire** in the West and his "**Holy Roman" Soviet Empire** in the East, "*to liquidate*" eighty-five to one hundred million "heretics and liberals" pursuant to the Jesuits' evil **Council of Trent**!

4. *The Bolsheviks with the Cheka put two and one-half million "heretics" to death pursuant to the* **Jesuit Oath** *and* **Council of Trent**. Of this mass-genocide our Messianic Bible-believing Jew, **Arno Gaebelein**, continues:

> "Among the 1,766,188 victims up to the beginning of 1922, figures obtained from the Soviet documents, nearly five thousand were priests, teachers, nuns, etc. of the **Greek** [**Orthodox**] **Church . . .** But soon the persecution extended to the millions of **Lutheran, Reformed, Baptist, Methodist** and especially **Mennonite Christians . . .** Nearly 100,000 Lutherans live banished; in semi-starvation in Siberia . . . Perhaps the greatest sufferers as Christians have been the **Mennonites.** For many years they had in southern Russia prosperous settlements, they were law abiding and earnest believers . . .
>
> What horrible sufferings, torture and death, these good people have passed through! Whole villages were wiped out. And today [*1933*] hundreds of them are confined in miserable prison camps, suffering untold agonies. And in the wilds of Siberia, in the far north, hundreds of other banished ones are still living enslaved, deprived of all the needed simple comforts of life, degraded and half starved. The suffering of the thousands of women is simply indescribable [*massive gang rape*]. Thousands of churches of the different branches have been demolished and the work of destruction goes on, so that as stated before by 1937 not a single church building or meeting house is to be left . . . Needless to say, the printing of religious periodicals, the advertisement of religious books, the circulation of the Bible . . . is not only strictly forbidden, but punishable with exile." [*The Jesuits further benefited by using their Bolsheviks to execute* **Monsignor Budkiewicz** *against the wishes of* **President Warren G. Harding** *and the evil Federal Council of (Protestant) Churches ruled by Jesuit Coadjutors. This murder eliminated a serious enemy while uniting Catholics and Protestants against the Jews pursuant to the Order's secret design.*] {33} [Emphasis added]

Dear truth-seeker, is this not *exactly the same* religious oppression that occurred in Spain during the Dark Ages and all throughout Europe with the dawn of the **Reformation**? Is this not the same persecution the **French Huguenots** suffered under **King Louis XIV**, guided by his Jesuit confessor, **Pere La Chaise**? In fact, this is the same scenario enacted by the Jesuits in the 1600s that caused the **Thirty**

Years' War in Germany of which **Griesinger**, in his greatest of Jesuit histories, describes:

> ". . . the Jesuits proceeded for five long years, and during that space of time they consigned to the flames more than forty thousand Lutheran Bibles, while they also occasionally, to make short work of it, converted a number of Protestant churches into ruins by means of cannon or by blowing them up into the air with gunpowder." {34}[Emphasis added]

The Jesuits, with their Masonic Jewish Bolsheviks financed by the Knights of Malta on Wall Street, restored the **Temporal Power** of the Pope in their "**USSR**" by means of a **secret Concordat**, enforced by the Russian arm of the Jesuits' **Holy Office of the Inquisition**—*the merciless* **Cheka**. With it came the Dark Ages and a vast system of concentration camps called "**the Gulag**." The Jesuits, with their infernal **Inquisition** under the name of "*Communism,*" were delightfully, in the loving spirit of "**Saint**" **Ignatius Loyola**, *grinding their victims to dust*.

(Dear truth-seeker, out of this terrifying crucible of Jesuit inquisition, the Son of God brought forth one of the greatest musicians ever to bless Bunyan's "Eargate" of the human race's "City of Mansoul." The magnanimous and compassionate heart of **Sergei Vasilievich Rachmaninoff** spawned his mesmerizing masterpieces as he was the greatest pianist-composer of his day. A faithful husband and father, this well-born, Orthodox Russian was driven from his homeland at the age of forty-four, as a result of Rome's Bolshevik Revolution. He died in 1943 while an exile in the United States, having enjoyed Protestant liberties for the remainder of his life. Indeed, his great *Symphony No. 2, Adagio* enables the author to envision the triumph of good over evil with a preview of the coming millennial reign of Jesus the Messiah as the greatest **Son of David** sits on the **Throne of His Glory**. He will rule the world from His spectacular **Temple**, to be erected in Jerusalem as a House of Prayer for all the Gentile Nations, out of which will flow a supernatural river of water giving life to the **Dead Sea**, as foretold by the prophets ***Isaiah*** and ***Ezekiel*** and the ***Apostle John***.)

In 1933, with the backing of Knight of Malta **Joe Kennedy** and **Cardinal Hayes** of New York, **FDR**, the Shriner Freemason, was "elected" President of the Pope's American Empire. He sent Knight of Malta and **CFR** member **Myron C. Taylor** to Rome as the American ambassador to the Vatican *without the approval of Congress*. Another act of high treason was to formally recognize the bloody, Jesuit-controlled "USSR." This in turn unleashed the huge American corporate monopolies under Vatican control (like **Ford Motor Company** and **General Motors**) to finance and build **Stalin's Red Army**, which in turn would be used to totally destroy Bible-rejecting, Protestant East Prussia and East Germany during and after World War II.

By 1939 the Jesuits, with their tools **Hitler** and **Stalin** acting in concert under **Papal Concordats**, would be ready to purge Poland and western Russia of her most hated population—the supposed culprits of international communism—*the Jews*. It was for this reason that in 1941 the Red Army, purged of its finest Generals and officers by Stalin in the mid-thirties, *had been deliberately weakened,* forcing its retreat at the advancement of the German Army during "**Operation Barbarossa**." This enabled the Jesuits' Order of the Death's Head—**the SS**—to round up hundreds of thousands of Russian Jews, only to be gassed and then buried in mass-graves, like **Babi Yar** in Kiev. This not only pleased Coadjutor Hitler but brother Coadjutor Stalin was also delighted; for **"Koba**" fiercely hated all Jews. (Is it not poetic justice that Stalin's daughter, **Svetlana**, would marry a Jew?) And among the **SS**, which according to **Walter Schellenberg** (head of **Jesuit Robert Leiber's SD** over the **SS**) ". . . had been organized by Himmler [*whose father, Professor* **Gebhart Himmler***, was a Jesuit coadjutor who tutored Bavaria's* **Prince Heinrich Wittelsbach**] according to the principles of the Jesuit Order . . . ," {35} were the Jesuit "missionaries" from the Russian College in Rome erected in 1929 ". . . with the special object of organizing Catholic missions among the Russian Orthodox population of the Soviet Union." {36}

After the war, the Jesuits' Russian **NKVD** "head hunters" became the **KGB**. The Jesuits' American **OSS** became the **CIA**. The Jesuits' German **SS** and Nazi Intelligence were merged into them both. Working together at the top, as they had during their *Crusade in Europe* (as Eisenhower titled his book), *both agencies* were controlled by the **Knights of Malta** destroying popular governments (liberalism) around the world while erecting dictators (absolutists) loyal to Rome. The Jesuits, with their unified international intelligence agencies, were restoring the Pope's **Temporal Power** as "Master of the World" via revolution and assassination. This is why we should not be surprised to see the high command of the **KGB** and **CIA** working together. For during World War II it was the Jesuit General's head of the **OSS**, Knight of Malta **"Wild" Bill Donovan**, working with the American Empire's Ambassador to the Papal Caesar in the Vatican, Knight of Malta **Myron C. Taylor** (whose "diplomacy prevented Europe's Jews from escaping Himmler's SS/SD), who initiated the *formal* relationship. **Anthony Cave Brown**, the world's foremost authority on covert Intelligence Operations, tells us in his great work, *"C"*:

> **"Donovan** had flown to Moscow at Christmas 1943 to meet with [*Jesuit Coadjutors*] **General** [**Pavel**] **N. Fitin,** head of the Soviet external military intelligence service, and **General** [**Alexander**] **P. Ossipov,** who was responsible for Soviet guerrilla, sabotage, and subversion operations in German-occupied territory. At that meeting, Donovan . . . proposed a full alliance between the **OSS** and the **NKVD** (the Soviet secret service), in which they would establish missions in each other's capitals [*which they secretly have established today*]. This exchange of missions did not take place . . . Yet until long after FDR

> reluctantly directed that the exchange not take place 'for the time being,' **Donovan sent the NKVD large quantities of U.S. intelligence about Germany along with technical devices such as microfilm, cameras, readers and printers.**" {37} [Emphasis added]

This Papal Knight, *the man who murdered* **General George Patton**, the man who gave high technology to the KGB further enslaving the Russian people, the man who *betrayed us Americans* in constantly plotting with the dastardly, Papalized Irish American Jesuit of *mind and heart*—**Francis Cardinal Spellman**—was rewarded for his loyalty to the Jew-hating, Antichrist in **Caesar's Vatican Palace—Pius XII**:

> "Donovan toward the end of his life, covered with honors already, visited **Pope Pius XII** to receive the **Medal of St. Sylvester,** the Vatican's highest award for a lifetime of public and secret services to the [*hierarchical*] Catholic Church." {38} [Emphasis added]

Dear truth-seeker, could the "lifetime of secret services to the [*hierarchical*] Catholic Church," overseen and controlled by the Society of Jesus, include the founding of the **American OSS** and *merging it* with the **Soviet NKVD**, thereby aiding in the creation of Rome's **International Intelligence Community—the International Holy Office of the Inquisition**? If "Communist Russia" is truly an enemy of the Vatican's Jesuits, why was Irish Roman Catholic **Donovan** given the Pope's highest honor? The policy of cooperation between these two agencies continued throughout **the Cold War**. For it was the traitor, *"the mole,"* the Chief of Counterintelligence, Knight of Malta and "Cold Warrior" who manned the CIA's "Vatican Desk" and "Israeli Desk"—**James Jesus Angleton**—who betrayed America's loyal, patriotic CIA agents into the hands of the KGB. Again, **Anthony Cave Brown** writes:

> "**Angleton . . .** demonstrated his confidence in [**Knight of Malta**] **Golitsin** by making available to him the CIA files on the personnel of the main operating section of the CIA in the Cold War with Russia, the thousand-odd men and women of the Soviet Division. He settled in an apartment in New York City, where he was permitted to receive and read the files. During this period—perhaps three years—many of the personal and operational files were delivered to him . . . We're talking about careers ruined, about mass resignations of counterintelligence people convinced that the CIA has been irrevocably penetrated by KGB pawns, about men we thought were our moles in Moscow—arrested and shot . . . [*American patriot, is your blood boiling yet? In the name of* Jesus Christ *don't ever give up your Swords of Just Defense! We are going to need every gun and every round when fighting the forces of our coming fascist dictator as well as our savage and merciless foreign invaders! In the words of our great and gallant Southern noble and Protestant American hero,*

General George Patton, *recorded by his fellow battlefield commander,* **Harry H. Semmes**, *in his Portrait of Patton on pages 153 and 157: "I pray daily to do my duty, retain my self-confidence and accomplish my destiny. No one can live under the awful responsibility I have without Divine help . . . Any man who still has a weapon in his hand and who surrenders it is a coward. But he is worse than a coward; he is foolish. It is far better to fight it out and probably win than it is to surrender and surely starve* [in North American concentration camps, especially the Pope's secret one million-acre Death Camp in Alaska]."] **Golitsin** was evacuated suddenly to a farm in upstate New York. The files were sent to him there but he never returned them. . . .

When this was discovered, an operation was undertaken to retrieve them and, according to a CIA officer involved, 'two vans were required to return them to the Agency—two van loads of our most secret files in the possession of a Russian in the boonies somewhere north of Albany! You can imagine what the FBI thought when they were told about what had happened to some of the most secret files!'

" [**SMOM Golitsin** was a Russian noble whose fathers had converted to Romanism through Jesuit instructors in St. Petersburg. For this, **Prince Alexander Golitsyn** backed the Tzar's expulsion of the Order from Russia. {39}] {40}[Emphasis added]

Later, top CIA officials who dared to resist Angleton's power were murdered. According to Anthony Cave Brown three of them were **Eric Timm**, **Desmond Fitzgerald** and Opus Dei member of the Knights of Malta, **William Colby**.

An identical treason occurred within the Order's Freemasonic British Counter-intelligence Directorate known as **MI5**. This same false KGB defector, **Anatoli M. Golitsin**, was given access to Britain's most secret files by MI5 Director-General **Sir Roger Hollis**. Retired MI5 Assistant Director **Peter Wright** states in his *Spycatcher: The Candid Autobiography of a Senior Intelligence Officer:*

"Right from his first visit to Britain in 1963, we opened up to **Golitsin**, and I was responsible for that as much as anyone. . . . He knew form the start that we were hunting a high-level spy, and inevitably that must have colored the intelligence he gave us. In the tense and almost hysterical months of 1963, as the scent of treachery lingered in every corridor, it is easy to see how our fears fed on his theories. . . . Golitsin came over in spring 1968. I initially pressed him to come over straightaway, but it was winter in London, and he told me darkly that he had already seen too much snow in his life. He was set up in a safe house in Brighton, . . . Every week I came down from Leconfield House with a briefcase of files for him to study. . . . For four months Golitsin roamed across the most secret files in MI5, and every month **Michael McCaul** went to Glyn

> Bank and drew out 10,000 pounds in cash, placed it in a small suitcase and brought it down for Golitsin. But for the money, there was little Golitsin had to give. . . . But in the crucial area—**whether or not he could shed any light on the** [*MI5*] **penetration problem** [*via the KGB*]—he was a complete loss. . . . One day he announced he had an answer.
>
> 'Your spies are here. My methodology has uncovered them,' he intoned darkly, pointing his finger like the witch-finger at two files on the table in from of him. I knew the files well. They belonged to **Victor** and **Tess Rothschild**. 'Don't be totally absurd, Anatole,' I said. 'Victor is one of the best friends this Service has ever had . . . how on earth did you jump to that conclusion?'
>
> **'They are Jewish**. David and Rosa are Jewish names . . .' It sounded like **KGB** anti-Semitism to me, and I could not help thinking that if this had been the **CIA** and I had been **Angleton,** Victor and Tess would almost certainly have been listed as spies on Golitsin's groundless interpretation [*remembering Stalin's anti-Jewish 'Doctor's Plot of 1953*]. The principal problem with Golitsin's methodology was that he interpreted the files as if he were still in the KGB. [*Indeed!*] . . . By the end of his stay my sessions with Golitsin had degenerated into tedious diatribes about . . . recycled information which already existed in our Registry [*indicating that* **Knight of Malta Anatoli M. Golitsin** *remained* the ***Black Pope***'s *KGB liaison between the Order's CIA and MI5/MI6*]." {41} [Emphasis added]

In conclusion, the Jesuit General controls both the **CIA** and the **KGB** through the American and Russian branches of the **Knights of Malta**. The American Knights, in control of Wall Street, financed the Bolshevik Revolution. Both the **OSS** and **NKVD** worked together during World War II and later, as the **CIA** and **KGB**, secretly continued to collaborate while destroying the world's "heretics and liberals" during that hoax called "**the Cold War**." This is why we should not be surprised to see the CIA agent, **Lee Harvey Oswald**, having been trained in the Russian language by the **Office of Naval Intelligence** while a U.S. Marine, pose as a communist defector to Russia when in fact he was under orders, unknowingly being set-up to be a "patsy" for the assassination of **President Kennedy**. We now understand why **Lee Harvey Oswald**, the Pope's future, human, Lutheran sacrifice, could enter the ***Black Pope***'s "**Holy Roman**" **Soviet Empire**, have an enjoyable time, and easily depart (*being unheard of in those days*) with his Russian wife, **Marina Oswald**, who was the niece of KGB Colonel **Vasili Khritinin**, who in turn was overseen by the British SIS/KGB Knight of Malta, **Kim Philby**, the bosom friend of the American CIA/KGB/Mossad Knight of Malta, **James Jesus Angleton** (the bosom friend of Nazi collaborator, **David Ben-Gurion**), who in turn was the most devoted slave to his master in St. Patrick's Cathedral, the "Archbishop of the Capital of the World" and "Prince of the Church," Knight of Columbus **Francis Cardinal Spellman**, who, in controlling FDR's State Department and America's

New York Masonic Jewish leadership, prohibited the rescue of European Jewry from the ***Black Pope***'s Nazi SS! Knowing the history of the Order's control of America's CIA, the USSR's KGB and Castro's Cuba will enable us to understand the endgame of the Company's present "War on Terror' and our coming **Sino-Soviet-Moslem Invasion** and **Occupation**.

Peter I "the Great" Romanov, 1672 – 1725
#259

Co-Tzar, 1682 – 1694; Tzar of all the Russias, 1694 – 1725

Considered to be Orthodox Russia's greatest reformer, Peter I brought the cultural advancements of the LORD's grand and glorious Reformation into his vast Empire. The Emperor founded and built St. Petersburg, "the Venice of the North" later to become his capital city; he established high protective tariffs in defense of domestic manufacturers and founded the Academy of Science in 1724.

Though a proven advocate of religious toleration, he eliminated all religious challengers to his absolute power, including the Orthodox Patriarchate—and the Jesuits! Knowing that behind its mask of religious zeal lay a conspiracy for universal political power, he expelled the Company in 1723 decreeing, "all Jesuits are earnestly commanded by virtue of these Letters Patent to quit the Russian dominions within four days after notice having given them, the world being sufficiently apprised of their dangerous machinations, and how common it is for them to meddle with politic affairs." Two years later, on January 26, 1725, the Emperor was given "the poison cup" via an oatmeal gruel, dying two days later.

In 1917 the Order's Bolsheviks renamed St. Petersburg to be "Leningrad;" restored the Patriarchate as their puppet; moved the capital back to Moscow in 1918; and re-admitted the Society of Jesus in 1922. The Empire of the "heretic and liberal" Peter I the Great was converted into the **Black Pope**'s USSR!

Peter the Great: His Life and World, Robert K. Massie, (New York: History Book Club, 1999) p. 785.

Knight of Malta Tzar Alexander II Romanov (1818 – 1881), 1870s #260

Grand Duke of Finland; Tzar of all the Russias, 1855 – 1881

- An Accursed Religious "Heretic" and a Political "Liberal"
- Enemy of Pope Pius IX and the Order's Doctrine of "Papal Infallibility"
- Friend of President Abraham Lincoln Assassinated by the Company in 1865
- Assassinated by the Society of Jesus using its Narodnaya Volia ("National
- Freedom"), the Forerunner of the Order's Bolsheviki Led by Vladimir Lenin
- Jesuits Blame Jews for Tzar's Death; Tzar Alexander III Ignites Pogroms
-

The McGraw-Hill Encyclopedia of World Biography, (New York: McGraw-Hill, Inc., 1973) Vol. 1, p. 113.

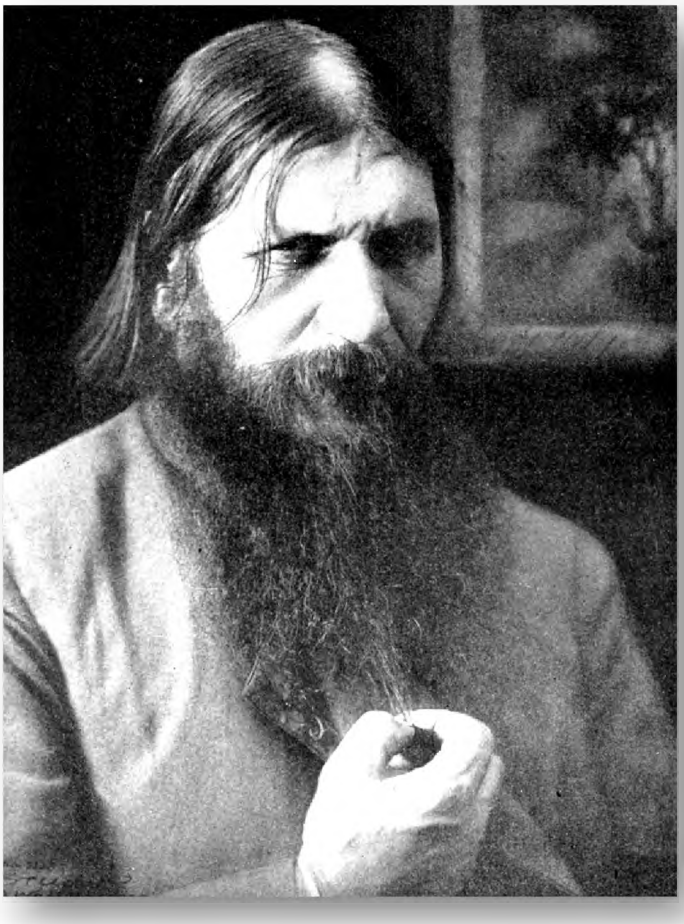
Tzar Alexander II Romanov, 1818 – 1881

Grand Duke of Finland; Tzar of all the Russias, 1855 – 1881

The eldest son of Tzar Nicholas I, Alexander II was more like his grandfather, Tzar Alexander I, who expelled the Company from the Empire in 1820 and the Masonic Lodge in 1822 for which he was assassinated in 1825. Noted for a kind disposition and tenderheartedness, this Emperor proved to be not only a "tyrant" (for refusing to uphold the Pope's Temporal Power), an Orthodox "heretic" in defending the rights of the Russia's Orthodox Church, but also an accursed "liberal" for which he was relentlessly pursued. Losing the Order's British-led Crimean War (1853-1856), the Tzar initiated a series of wonderful reforms including the emancipation of forty million serfs called "the greatest single legislative act in history" (1861). He established local self government (1864); overhauled the judiciary (1864); improved the army instituting a draft equally binding upon all Russians (1874); broke with the Vatican over the Polish Insurrection (incited by the Jesuits in 1863) and the duplicity of Jesuit-ruled Pope Pius IX (1877); bettered the condition of the Jews by abolishing forced conscription of 12-year-olds into the army; opened urban Russia to Jewish resettlement and permitted Jewish students to enroll in government schools; and signed the Loris-Melikov Constitution limiting the powers of the monarch—only a few hours before his assassination (1881)! His life attempted in 1866 (as was Prince Bismarck's) shortly after he unilaterally revoked Russia's Concordat with the Vatican, twice in 1879 and again in 1880, he was finally blown up in his coach by Ignacy Hryniewiecki, a Polish Roman Catholic and member of the Order's anarchist group, "Narodnaya Volya," sent from the Jesuit stronghold of Belarus.

According to Rabbi Marvin S. Antelman's epic two-volume work, *To Eliminate the Opiate*, these Narodvoltsi socialist-communist terrorists had been openly led by the Jewish Sabbatian-Frankist Mikhail Bakunin (1814-1876); were descendants of the Jacobins; and were students of Adam Weishaupt thus tied to the **Black Pope**'s Masonic Bavarian Illuminati. Upon son Alexander III's accession (a secret slave of the Order), his father's liberal reforms were reversed or minimized, and because the Jewess Jessie Helfman was a party to the assassination, a series of pogroms were carried out by extreme nationalists against "the Jewish Peril"—wonderfully illustrating Jesuit perfidy—, the Order directing both sides of every conflict by using its consensual "papalized Hebrews" to carry out criminal policies of the Company against the peace and welfare of a nation for which crimes its government (secretly ruled by the Order via a "trusted third party") would then persecute all Jews in general!

As calculated, Russian Jews grew to hate both the Romanovs and the Orthodox Church and therefore were duped into the forefront of the Order's Bolshevik Revolution of 1917. The assassination of Alexander II, delighting Pope Leo XIII, contributed to the final overthrow of Orthodox Russia along with its "heretics and liberals" as well as its "perfidious," anti-Communist Orthodox Jews.



Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor Gregory Rasputin, 1915 #261

As the **Black Pope**'s Masonic Comte de Cagliostro (Joseph Balsamo) incited the French Revolution against King Louis XVI via the "Diamond Necklace Affair," even so the Order's Masonic Rasputin (Gregory Yefimovich) incited the Russian Revolution against Tzar Nicholas II through his control of the beautiful Empress Alexandra leading to infamous court debaucheries and oppressive policies of state. According to Jesuit Edmund A. Walsh, "At a Masonic Congress held in [*Jesuit-ruled*] Brussels at this time [*1911*], Rasputin was discussed as a possible instrument for spreading the tenets of the order in Russia; it was thought that under his destructive influence the dynasty could be destroyed in two years."*

Further, ex-Jesuit Alberto Rivera was informed in Rome by Jesuit Augustin Cardinal Bea that Rasputin discovered the secret location of the Tzar's gold through the Empress. The mad monk then informed Tikhon, the Orthodox Patriarch, who later turned that treasure over to the Order's Bolsheviks.**

**The Fall of the Russian Empire: The Story of the Last of the Romanovs and the Coming of the Bolsheviki*, Edmund A. Walsh, S.J., (Boston: Little, Brown, and Co., 1928) p. 110.

*****The Godfathers: Alberto Part Three***, Jack Chick and Alberto Rivera, (Chino, California: Chick Publications, 1982) pp. 12-15.

Rasputin: The Holy Devil, Rene Fulop-Miller, (New York: The Viking Press, 1928).

Jesuit Coadjutors Rasputin, Bishop Hermogen and Iliodor, 1905 #262

Grigory Yefimovich Rasputin, the demon-possessed, glassy-eyed, licentious, mad monk, came to the Order's Bishop Sergius, rector of the Theological Seminary of St. Petersburg in 1903, with a powerful letter of introduction from Chrysanthos, Archminandrite of the Orthodox Kazan eparchy within the Order's stronghold of Siberia. Immediately well received, this "Caesar Borgia of Russia" was introduced into the court of Tzar Nicholas II and his German Empress, Alexandra—the darling of the Jesuits. Years later and for a job well done, the Order's Masonic Josef Stalin would restore the "Orthodox Papacy" in 1942 by appointing Sergius the first Patriarch of All Russia. All of Rasputin's political enemies, including Prime Minister P. S. Stolypin, were removed or assassinated and by 1916, while the Tzar was away at the war front, Rasputin, in controlling the Empress, became the virtual ruler of Russia, abolishing the Russian Parliament (the Duma) and, in the name of the Tzar, promoting anti-Jewish laws and pogroms thereby igniting the Order's Zionist Bolshevik Revolution. Both Rasputin and Stalin had a common mentor—Bishop Hermogen—the rector of Tiflis Theological Seminary at which several Jesuits were instructors. Iliodor, a typical Jesuit agitator of states, was the great promoter of this "man of God," preaching to huge crowds about the mad monk's life and powers while secretly playing the spy for his master, Bishop Hermogen. In 1916 Rasputin was rightly assassinated; later his emasculated body was exhumed and publicly burned.

The Rasputin File, Edvard Radzinsky, (New York: Anchor Books, 2001).

"Soso," Tiflis Seminary, 1896 #263 Stalin's Police Registration, 1910 #264

Born in Gori, Georgia, Joseph was the youngest of four Djugashvili children, he alone surviving infancy. Beloved by his mother and his father dying at age 11, Joseph was given the Georgian nickname of "Soso," and was dedicated to the Orthodox priesthood. He attended Gori's Roman Catholic Church school built by "Capuchin missionaries," they in fact being occult Jesuits: the Order had been legally banned from all the Russias since 1820. The favorite of his teacher, Joseph was given a scholarship to attend Tiflis Seminary at Tiflis, the capital of Georgia. Nearly 14, he began his "Jesuitic" education in 1894, lasting until May, 1899, all the while being groomed to be the "Ignatius Loyola" of the **Black Pope**'s Marxist Revolution dedicated to overthrowing the Romanov dynasty and neutralizing Rome's priestly enemies within the Orthodox Church. Openly expelled by "Father Demetrius" (who later became Shema-Archbishop Anthony "miraculously surviving" the Bolshevik murder of over 5,000 Orthodox priests and nuns, as well as Stalin's "Great Terror" of the Thirties, finally dying in 1943 at the age of 76), "Koba" (the Cobra) set out to fulfill his Jesuit destiny. Aware of his masters' genocide of 1.5 million Orthodox Armenians via the Moslem Turks, Stalin would perfect Lenin's Communist Party, "forging this order into an army of steel." Upon being named the Secretary of the Communist Party in 1922 by Georgetown University Jesuit Edmund Walsh under cover of providing American grain to starving Bolsheviks, Stalin would purge every Hebrew having participated in the Revolution except one token Jew—Lazar M. Kaganovitch.

Masonic Stalin's "right hand and head" would not be this notorious villain, but a secretive Jesuit and Lubyanka General, Alexander N. Poskrebyshev. Sharing Stalin's apartment (as did Coadjutor Harry Hopkins in FDR's White House), this "vile" private secretary composed Stalin's 383 purge lists of 1937-1938 and, upon the dictator receiving his "poison cup," disappeared, dying in 1965!

Svetlana: The Story of Stalin's Daughter, Martin Ebon, (New York: The New American Library, 1967).

Knight of Malta Nicholas II Romanov, 1868 – 1918?; 1894 #265

Protector of the Russian Priory; Tzar of All the Russias, 1894 – 1917

The Tzar, in old Russian Court Dress, displays the same double-headed Phoenix used by occult Freemasonry and the Sovereign Military Order of Malta. This stands to reason: Nicholas was a secret Freemason as was his English cousin, George V. The Tzar was also the Protector of the Pope's Russian Branch of the Knights of Malta even as the King was the Protector of the English Branch, both Branches secretly working together for the success of the Bolshevik Revolution—thus necessitating the ultimate abdication of the Tzar and the creation of the English-sounding "House of Windsor" in 1917, preparing for Rome's WWII!

Obeying his Jesuit masters, the Tzar, in secret treaty with England and France, broke his word with Kaiser Wilhelm II by ordering his ministers to mobilize over one million troops on Prussia's border igniting World War I; he agreed to the betrayal and defeat of his army at Tannenberg; he abandoned his court to the Order's Rasputin; and he ordered his secret police, the Okhrana, to covertly work with the Order's Bolsheviks ensuring a successful October Revolution.

According to Summers and Mangold's 1976 masterpiece, *The File on The Tzar*, the royal family was secretly brought out of Russia and its death was faked while the world was led to believe an "International Jewish Conspiracy" was behind the murder of the Tzar furthering anti-Jewish fury in Masonic Stalin's USSR.

Rasputin: The Holy Devil, Rene Fulop-Miller, (New York: The Viking Press, 1928).

The Kremlin's Vacated Throne of the Romanovs, 1922 #266

Both absolutists, Alexander III and son Nicholas II, had been obedient servants of the ***Black Pope***. Neither had enforced Alexander I's expulsion of the Jesuits in 1820; both backed the Order's bloody pogroms against the Jews; both plotted the destruction of their "heretic" Orthodox countrymen; and both were occult Freemasons, the Satanic All-Seeing Eye of the Craft towering above the throne!

The Order obtained possession of the Kremlin, its Romanov throne, treasure of gold and the Tzar's crown jewels then valued at $250,000,000. The throne now awaits the arrival of "Gog of Magog," the wicked Russian prince of Moscow and Tobolsk, who will attack Israel during a false peace made possible by the Pope's international treaty beginning the seven-year Tribulation *(Ezekiel 38 & 39).*

The Fall of the Russian Empire: The Story of the Last of the Romanovs and the Coming of the Bolsheviki, Edmund A. Walsh, S.J., (Boston: Little, Brown, and Co., 1928).

Masonic Lenin's Jewish Lieutenants; Agents for the Jesuits, 1918 #267

Bolsheviks Gregori Zinoviev, Lev Kamenev, Anatoli Lunacharsky and Nikolai Bukharin were a few of Lenin's top lieutenants in agitating what Jesuit Edmund Walsh declared to be "the most significant single political event in the history of Western civilization since the decline and disappearance of the Roman Empire." The ***Black Pope*** was the POWER behind that upheaval as he used German General Erick Ludendorff to bring Soviet Jews to power in permitting Lenin's sealed train to pass through Germany. With Lenin given "the poison cup" in 1924, Stalin "liquidated" every Jew involved in the revolution during the Purges of the Thirties except Lazar Kaganovich—the Order's token Jew! These traitors gave credence to the Nazi cry of an "International Masonic Jewish Conspiracy." ***The Fall of the Russian Empire: The Story of the Last of the Romanovs and the Coming of the Bolsheviki***, Edmund A. Walsh, S.J., (Boston: Little, Brown, and Co., 1928).

Jesuit Edmund Walsh and Bolshevik Gregori Zinoviev, Moscow, 1922
#268

Founding Georgetown's School of Foreign Service in 1919, Walsh was ordered to the Vatican in 1922 and appointed by Jesuit General Ledochowski to negotiate with the "Bolsheviks" in creating the USSR. Walsh, secretly commanding his Masonic Jewish Bolsheviks including Gregori Zinoviev, oversaw the wicked murder of select Roman Catholic priests while securing the release of his brother Jesuit, Archbishop Edward Ropp. At that time, Russia was in shambles having been bloodied by WWI (1914-1918), civil war with the Whites (1918-1920), civil war with the Poles (1919-1920), the mass-murder of the Orthodox clergy and Lenin's induced famine.

Moscow's Comintern Chairman (1919-1926), Gregori Zinoviev (Apfelbaum), along with Vladimir Lenin and Lev Kamenev formed the Soviet "leadership nucleus"—secretly guided by Walsh. The socialist World Revolution as described at the **Black Pope**'s secret meeting at Chieri had now been unleashed on Orthodox Russia: the stage was now set for the birth of Jesuit Nazism. Masonic Temporal Coadjutor Josef Stalin later "liquidated" Zinoviev at the first Great Purge trial in 1935.

Successfully portraying to the world the Bolshevik Revolution as an anti-Catholic, atheist, Marxist-Leninist, Masonic Jewish conspiracy, Walsh led the Order's SMOM-backed Cold War and "Anti-Communist Crusade" in America with Fordham University President Jesuit Robert I. Gannon, Walsh advising Jesuit-trained Senator Joseph McCarthy.

www.cnewa.org/mag-article-bodypg.aspx?articleID=916

Nazi-Communist Labor Day Emblem, 1934 #269

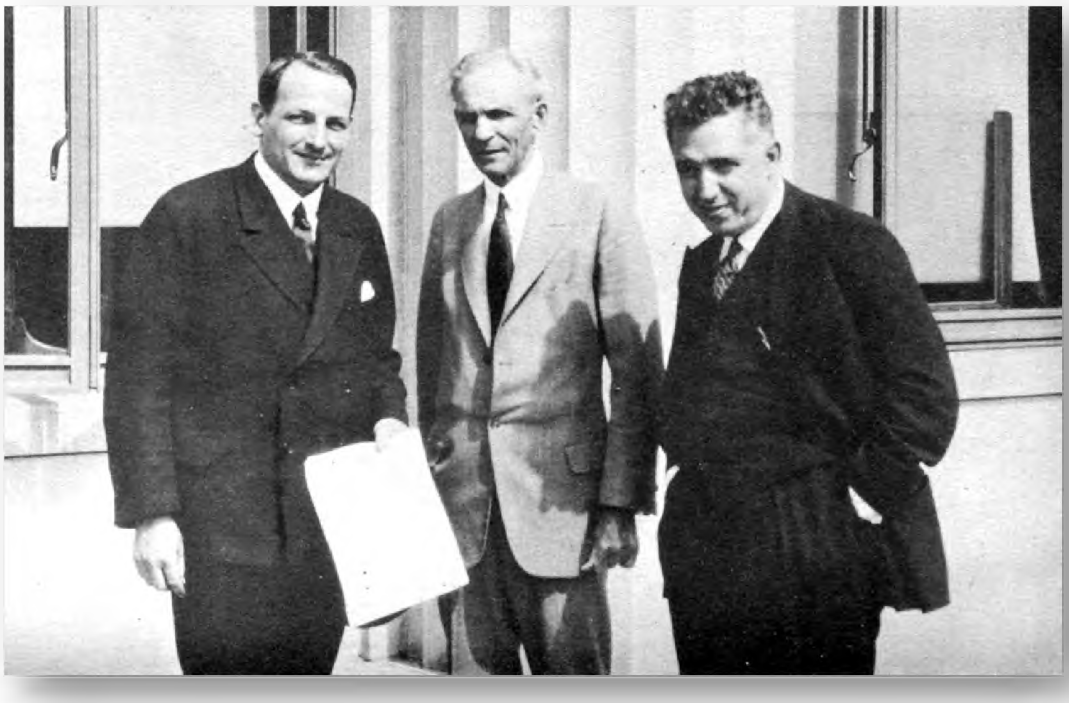
Although Hitler's *Mein Kampf* was ghost-written by Jesuits in accordance with the Company's anti-Masonic, anti-Jew and anti-Communist propaganda espoused by Pope Leo XIII, we see the secret collusion between Nazism and Communism in the use of both the Hammer and Sickle and the evil, left-handed Sauvastika within the Masonic Nazi emblem above. Depicting a young Karl Marx—the Jesuit-controlled, Jew-hating, Masonic Sabbatian Jew tutored by Jesuits in London—, this symbol imparts to the viewer the secret understanding that Ultramontane, radical right-wing, Nazi Fascism (the Order's OPEN but losing socialist policy) and radical left-wing, Soviet Communism (the Order's SECRET but winning socialist policy)—during the Cold War only—, work together within the **Black Pope**'s political Hegelian dialectic illustrating that "extremes meet." It is for this reason after WWI, Stalin aided Hitler in rearming Germany in preparation for WWII—the consummation of the Pope's Second Thirty Years' War. Masonic Hitler (tutored by Jesuits in Vienna, Austria) and Masonic Stalin (tutored by Jesuits in Tiflis, Georgia) worked together, via the SS/SD and NKVD, in executing Pope Pius XII's Counter-Reformation Crusade in Eurasia. The collusion between extremes sheds light on the Pope's present "War on Terror."

To Eliminate the Opiate, Marvin S. Antelman, (Jerusalem: The Zionist Book Club, 2002), Vol. II, p. 215; ***Nazi Regalia***, Jack Pia, (New York: Ballantine Books, 1971), p. 36.

Armand Hammer in the Jesuit Order's USSR, 1925 #270

Masonic Jewish Labor Zionist and member of the Council on Foreign Relations, Armand Hammer, a traitor to his own Jewish Race (along with Jacob Schiff Bernard Baruch and other papalized Masonic "court Jews"), built major industries within Communist Russia. For a time all trade between the United States and Soviet Russia passed through his hands. Working with the Jesuits' Irish "Episcopalian," crypto-Roman Catholic Henry Ford (who circulated the Jew-hating *Protocols of Zion* and whose son, Henry Ford II, formally converted to Catholicism upon his marriage into the McDonnell family), Fordson tractors were brought into Russia as early as 1923. As the head of Occidental Petroleum, he freely entered and exited the ***Black Pope***'s Russian police state whenever he wished. He greatly contributed to the Jesuit-authored illusion that the religion of International Communism was Jewish, making Jesuit-controlled Fr. Bernhardt Stempfle's *Mein Kampf* believable, justifying Hitler's "Final Solution to the Jewish Question" first introduced in 1880 by Coadjutor Professor Heinrich von Treitschke. Speaking fluent Russian, Hammer was up close and personal with every Soviet leader from Lenin to Gorbachev, greatly building the Empire's commerce evidenced by his "Hammer House," the international trade center and hotel, financed by the Jesuit Order's Chase Manhattan and Bank of America, built in the heart of Moscow. He also helped to finance the creation of the anti-Torah, Socialist/Communist, pro-Papacy, CFR-controlled Zionist government of Israel, its Masonic leaders secretly aiding the Jesuit Order as it continually strains every nerve to bring the world to its knees in worship of the risen Papal Antichrist to sit in Solomon's rebuilt Temple in the LORD's beloved Jerusalem.

Hammer, Armand Hammer and Neil Lyndon, (New York: G. P. Putnam's Sons, 1987).



Freemason Henry Ford with Bolsheviks, Dearborn, Michigan, 1929 #271

Words cannot express the villainy, the utterly Machiavellian designs of the Jesuit Order evidenced by the political and commercial policies of its most obedient American servant, 33rd Degree Freemason Henry Ford. Pictured with Masonic Jewish Bolsheviks Valery I. Mezhlauk, Vice-President of the Soviet Supreme Economic Council, and Saul G. Bron, President of the Soviet Amtorg Company, Ford agreed to build and operate a huge truck and auto plant in the USSR. At this time, his *Dearborn Independent* had been running a series of anti-Jewish articles (blaming the Pope's Masonic Jewish Bolsheviks for the "International Jewish Conspiracy") later to be incorporated into Ford's ghostwritten epic work, *The International Jew*. Ford went on to openly finance and support Masonic Adolf Hitler while secretly financing Masonic Josef Stalin—following the same identical policy of the Company of Jesus! Ford was privately affiliated with the Jesuit Community of Detroit, its University of Detroit Mercy and FDR's Jesuitruled advisor, radio priest Charles Coughlin. Thus American Jesuits were in secret alliance with the Order's Soviet OGPU/NKVD based in Detroit through a division of Amtorg located at gate No. 2 at the Ford River Rouge plant! With the 1933 recognition of Stalin's USSR by Masonic FDR with Jesuit Edmund Walsh then present in the White House Oval Office, Amtorg opened offices in CFR-ruled New York City working ever more closely with Morgan and Rockefeller banks manned by Knights of Malta (i.e., Joseph J. Larkin), who in turn served their immediate master, Archbishop of New York City Patrick Cardinal Hayes.

The Soviets In World Affairs, 1917-1929, Louis Fischer, (Princeton, New Jersey: Princeton University Press, 1951), Vol. 2.

Henry Ford's Doomed American Families Headed for the USSR, 1931 #272

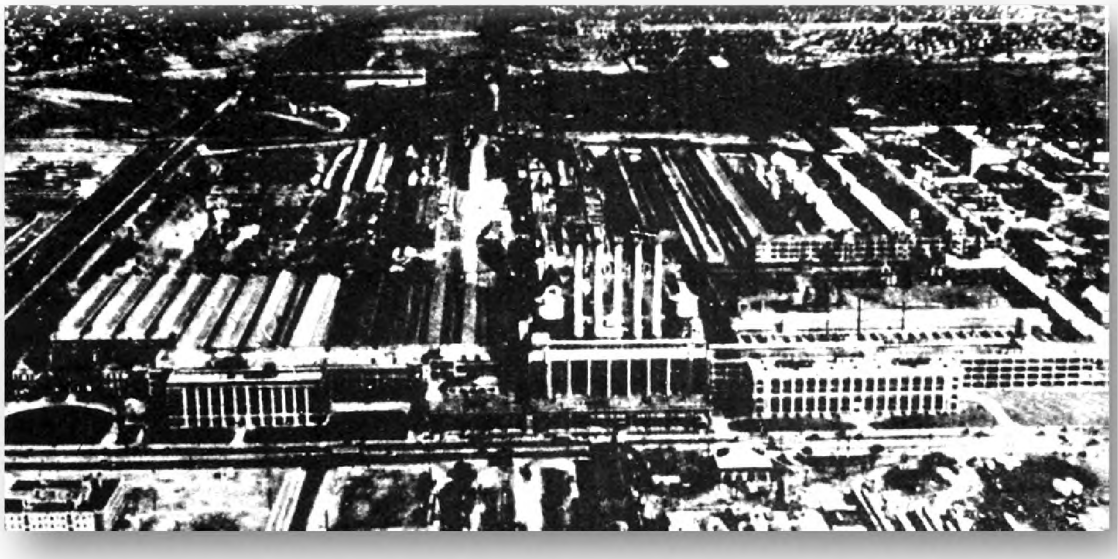
In 1929 an agreement was made between the Ford Motor Company and the Order's Soviet Amtorg Company to last through 1938. The deal involved the building of a huge truck and auto plant in Gorki, USSR. With many auto workers out of work (due to the Order's Great Depression brought about by Wall Street short-seller Knight of Malta Joseph P. Kennedy), 73 Detroit families, totaling 300 people, including American Jew Victor Herman (3rd from left, back row), set sail for the USSR (above) on the *Leviathan*. How appropriately named!

Hired by the Ford Motor Company in conjunction with the Amtorg-based OGPU, and believing in the false rhetoric of Roman Catholic Sir Thomas More's utopian socialism in the form of Soviet Communism, every one of these betrayed, working Americans would be systematically arrested, tortured and murdered by the **Black Pope**'s Soviet Secret Police—that is, all but one, Jewish Victor Herman.

In 1936, prior to the beginning "the Great Terror" overseen by Stalin's Jesuit NKVD officers Nicolai S. Vlasik and Alexander N. Poskrebyshev, the agreement was terminated. Instead of insisting on the return of these productive American workers, 33rd Degree Freemasons Henry Ford and FDR abandoned them to the Soviet Gulag system—the Order's Holy Office of the Inquisition! No American eyewitness of communist horror could be allowed to return alive at that crucial time when the Jesuits needed American power to build their militaristic USSR!

Coming Out Of the Ice: An Unexpected Life, Victor Herman, (New York: Harcourt Brace Jovanovich, 1979).

Sam Herman Building the First Ford Buses at Gorki, 1934 #273
Sam, Victor's Jewish father, perished in remorse, a dupe of Soviet Communism.



"Molotov Auto Works" Manned by American Workers, Gorki, 1934 #274
The Order's USSR needed modern transportation immediately. Masons Henry Ford and Armand Hammer backed the Ford/Amtorg auto deal; a Jew, Albert Kahn, designed the plant; Austin Construction Co. built the plant and Ford Motor Co. provided the equipment and experienced labor. With notorious Jews in the forefront and the Jesuits in the shadows, the USSR would be built into the military colossus necessary for the destruction of the apostate Protestant West. ***The Gray People***, Victor Herman, (No City: Independent Publishing House, 1980).

Victor Herman With Jesuit Coadjutor Victor G. Reuther, 1976 #275

The unseen tragedy pictured above depicts "the tortured with his torturer." Our "perfidious" Jew shakes hands with one of the Order's evil, socialist-communist Reuther brothers.

From 1933 to 1935 both Walter and Victor Reuther lived in the "American Village" with the rest of Henry Ford's American Auto Workers laboring at Gorki. Both were the **Black Pope**'s Fabian Socialist Jesuit Temporal Coadjutors calling for the creation of "a Soviet America." Secretly informed by the NKVD, the Reuthers departed Stalin's USSR before Victor Herman, the internationally known "Lindbergh of America," was arrested in 1938; tortured for 55 straight days; sentenced to death; later given a ten-year sentence in the gulag after which he was sent to Siberia to be worked to death; compelled to consume 180 drowned raw rats to supplement his 700 calorie daily diet; forced to live in an ice "chop-out" with his wife and daughter; and after 45 years in Russia (1931-1976), permitted to return to his native land—only to be befriended by yet another enemy, Knight of Malta and co-conspirator in Cardinal Spellman's Kennedy assassination, William F. Buckley. CIA asset Walter Reuther was one of the masters of the Order's Democratic Party and organized labor.

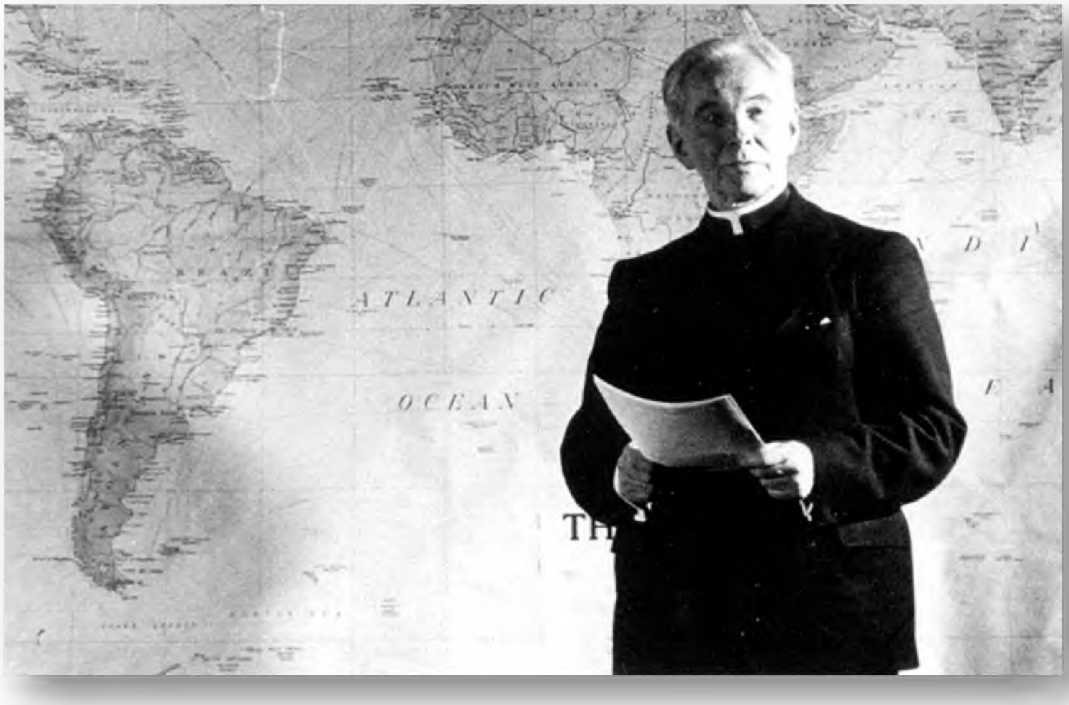
He served as President of the United Automobile Workers (brother Victor serving as his Administrative Assistant) and Vice President of the United World Federalists. Walter also received honorary degrees from the Order's St. Mary's College, Boston College, Xavier University and Jesuit Georgetown University* only to die in a plane crash in 1970, descend into hell and spend eternity in the lake of fire.

The Gray People, Victor Herman, (No City: Independent Publishing House, 1980).
****Faith Is A Star***, Roland Gammon, (New York: E. P. Dutton & Co., Inc., 1963) pp. 128-129.

Rector and Students at the Order's Russian College, Rome, 1979 #276

We are deeply sorrowful and at a loss for words in comprehending this Great Russian Tragedy of the Twentieth Century. Always an enemy of the Papacy, Orthodox Russia, both its Patriarch and Romanov Tzar, refused to recognize the supremacy of the Pope of Rome as the "Universal Bishop, Supreme Pontiff of the Universal Church, Servant of the Servants of God, Rector of the World upon Earth and Father of Princes and Kings." Expelled by Tzars Peter I the Great in 1723 (later poisoned) and Alexander I in 1820 (also poisoned), the ***Black Pope***'s relentless Militia of Jesus continually agitated the people against its rulers while having infiltrated the Orthodox hierarchy and the Court of each succeeding Monarch. This ceaseless war, including the agitation in nearby Roman Catholic Poland, finally culminated in the Order's violent and bloody overthrow of the Romanov Dynasty with the success of its Bolshevik Revolution. In full control of both sides during the Russian Civil War ending in 1920, the Bolshevik Red Army emerged victorious over the betrayed, anti-Jew, White Russian Army. Upon that defeat, due to Masonic President Harding's food relief to the Bolsheviks, the Company of Jesus was formally re-admitted into Russia after over 100 years of suppression. In 1929 the Jesuits erected their Russian College in Rome for the training of Jesuit priests to rule the ***Black Pope***'s USSR. Above, the Jesuit Superior General, Pedro Arrupe, is third from the right in the second row.

The Jesuits: A History, David Mitchell, (London: Macdonald Futura Publishers, 1980).



Georgetown University's SMOM, Jesuit Edmund A. Walsh, 1933 #277

After the Jesuits had launched the Bolshevik Revolution and concluded their bloody Civil War in 1920, two years later President Warren G. Harding ordered his Secretary of Commerce, Herbert Hoover, to provide 60 million dollars in foodstuffs to the starving Russian peasants and revolutionaries! The "Relief Mission," utilizing the American Relief Association and led by American Jesuits, was sent into the "USSR"—by order of Jesuit General Ledochowski. Walsh, the Jesuit who founded the School of Foreign Service at Georgetown University and later a secret member of the Knights of Malta, led the mission as "an expert" on the internal affairs of the Soviet Union, appointed Jesuit-trained Josef Stalin as the Secretary of the Communist Party.

During the 1930s, while Freemason Stalin was outraging the world with his Purges murdering millions of his own countrymen, the Order pretended to be the foe of the very communism it had created and perfected on its Reductions in Paraguay. The Society of Jesus launched the illusion of its "worldwide systematic warfare against the common enemy of Christianity and civilization," all the while financing it through its Papal Knights on Wall Street manning the Federal Reserve Bank and Chase Manhattan Bank.

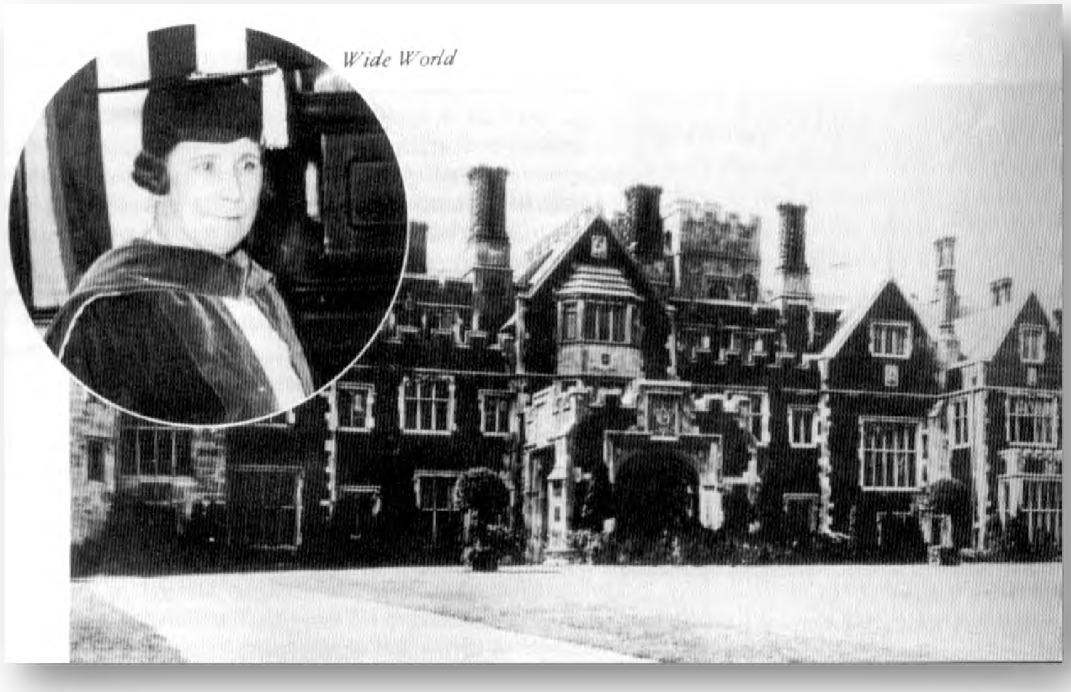
After the Second Thirty Years' War (1914-1945), in following the footsteps of Priest Charles Coughlin—the ex-Basilian (secret Jesuit) priest christened "the father of hate radio" who presided over a church near the Jesuit Order's University of Detroit—, Jesuit Spiritual Coadjutor Francis Cardinal Spellman would continue to campaign against openly Masonic "godless Jew communism" throughout the **Black Pope**'s Cold War Hoax. During this time the Holy Office of the Inquisition's secret International Intelligence Community was financed, perfected and subordinated to the Papal Caesar in Rome.

Men Astutely Trained, Peter McDonough, (New York: The Free Press, 1992).

New York Governor Alfred E. Smith, Patrick Cardinal Hayes & Knight of Malta Nicholas Frederic Brady, 1878 – 1930 #278

A contemporary of Wall Street's J. P. Morgan, Joseph P. Grace, Edward L. Doheny, and John D. Rockefeller, Jr., while being the close friend of New York Jesuits, Thomas J. Delihant, S.J. and future key Knight of Columbus Francis Cardinal Spellman ("a Jesuit of the short robe" and of the heart), Irish Catholic Nicholas F. Brady was one of the five most powerful men of the early Twentieth Century. One of the original twelve founding members of the American SMOM, Brady rose to become owner, director, or chairman of over one hundred corporations, including Chrysler Corporation, Brooklyn Subway, National City Bank and Anaconda Copper. Privy to the sinking of J. P. Morgan's Titanic; the Jesuits' Bolshevik Revolution of 1917-1920; the Teapot Dome Scandal of 1922-23; and the Order's Stock Market Crash of 1929; here he is receiving a Knights of Columbus award from the "Military Vicar" and Archbishop of New York City (with the Irish Knight of Columbus Al Smith standing alongside) as a most faithful Knight of St. Gregory. As the director of National City Bank, he helped create Adolf Hitler's I. G. Farben. Nicholas and his wife, Genevieve, called "the Duchess," were also both members of the Sovereign Military Order of Malta and gave millions to the Jesuit Order, including their three million dollar Long Island mansion, "Inisfada," and over one million dollars for the completion of an elaborate Jesuit Novitiate (now a retreat) in Wernersville, Pennsylvania in 1930.

A House of Bread: The Jesuits Celebrate 70 Years in Wernersville, Pennsylvania, Kathy M. Scogna, (Wernersville, Pennsylvania: Kathy M. Scogna, 2000) p. 17.



Genevieve Brady and her 87-Room Long Island Estate, Inisfada, 1930s #279

Dame of Malta "Duchess" Brady with Cardinal Pacelli at Inisfada, 1936 #280

In 1937 Genevieve Brady gave Inisfada and one hundred acres to the Jesuits to be used to further train the ***Black Pope***'s Militia. The former Papal Nuncio to Germany, Archbishop Eugenio Pacelli, who above is Pius XI's Secretary of State, enabled Catholic Bavaria's Nazi Party to seize power in 1933. Pacelli later became Pope Pius XII when, in 1939, his Jesuit-controlled, Roman Catholic Adolf Hitler and Heinrich Himmler's Jesuit-modeled SS ignited World War II. ***A House of Bread: The Jesuits Celebrate 70 years in Wernersville, Pennsylvania***, Kathy M. Scogna, (Wernersville, Pennsylvania: Kathy M. Scogna, 2000) pp. 15, 23.

Novitiate of St. Isaac Jogues, 1930 #281

An Irish Catholic, Knight of Malta, Wall Street multimillionaire and a vain cartel-capitalist, Nicholas F. Brady financed the building of the Jesuit Order's "Novitiate of St. Isaac Jogues" opened in 1930 near Reading, Pennsylvania.

"Hitler's Pope," Secretary of State Eugenio Cardinal Pacelli, 1936 #282

Jesuit Novices and Juniors give their allegiance to the Papal Caesar through his second in command, Secretary of State Eugenio Cardinal Pacelli, who later, as Pope Puis XII, controlled Hitler's Nazi Reich and Himmler's SS as both carried out the ***Black Pope***'s "Final Solution" to the Order's "Jewish Question," killing 3 million Jews having been herded into Russia's pre-WWI "Pale of Settlement." ***A House of Bread: The Jesuits Celebrate 70 Years in Wernersville, Pennsylvania***, Kathy M. Scogna, (Wernersville, Pennsylvania: Kathy M. Scogna, 2000) pp. 61, 141.

William Joseph "Wild Bill" Donovan, 1883 – 1959 #283
Knight of Malta, Founder of the OSS, Father of the CIA

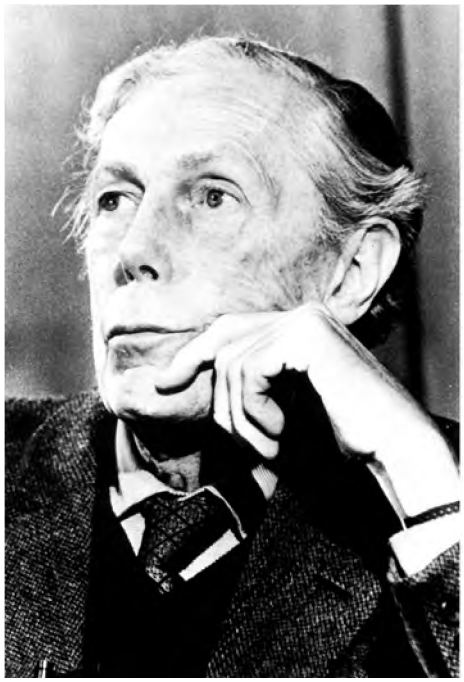
This devoted Irish Roman Catholic and Knight of Malta was completely loyal to the **Black Pope**, the Papal Caesar and the Archbishop of New York, Francis Cardinal Spellman. He provided high technology to Stalin's NKVD and was the link between "Dirty" Harry Truman's Central Intelligence Agency overseen by Archbishop Spellman, and "Uncle" Joe Stalin's KGB overseen by Patriarch Agagianian. Donovan's formal link to the high command of the KGB was through his arch-fiend and Chief of Counterintelligence, Knight of Malta James Jesus Angleton.

Here, in the words of Anthony Cave Brown, "Donovan," previously given the Pope's Lateran Medal, "is visiting Pope Pius XII to receive the Medal of St. Sylvester, the Vatican's highest award, for a lifetime of public and secret services to the [*hierarchical*] Catholic Church." This notorious Irish Roman Catholic traitor, being the spokesman for the US affiliate of Hitler's I. G. Farben in North America, aided the Jesuit Order in perfecting its Holy Office of the Inquisition's International Intelligence Community in command of the world's armies, East and West, through which the Society of Jesus murdered nearly two hundred million people during "the American Twentieth Century," including General Patton, pursuant to the **Black Pope**'s evil Council of Trent.

The Last Hero: Wild Bill Donovan, Anthony Cave Brown, (New York: Times Books, 1982).

Guy Liddell, MI5 #284

Sir Roger Harris, MI5 #285



Anthony Blunt, MI5 #286

Kim Philby, MI6/SIS #287

British Intelligence Builders of the ***Black Pope***'s Soviet Secret Police

From the Bolshevik Revolution (1917), through the Russian Civil War (1920), through Lenin's induced famine and Shriner American President Harding's subsequent food relief (1922), to Stalin's Ukrainian famine and Purges of the Thirties, through WWII and continuing throughout the Cold War Hoax, the Jesuit General's Masonic British Intelligence Services (MI5/MI6) built and perfected the Soviet Secret Police! These traitors empowered those NKVD/KBG monsters who committed inquisitional murder in Soviet Concentration Camps.

Mask of Treachery, John Costello, (New York: William Morrow and Co., 1988).

Spycatcher: The Candid Autobiography of a Senior Intelligence Officer, Peter Wright with Paul Greengrass, (New York: Viking Penguin, Inc., 1987).

Chapter 33
The Jesuits — **1880 – 1915**

Making America Dominantly Catholic; Massive Immigration
Birth of a Nation: Masonic White Knights of the Ku Klux Klan
General Sherman's Son—the Jesuit
The Sicilian Mafia; Controlling the Pope's Organized Crime Syndicate
The Fourth Degree Knights of Columbus; Jesuit Henchmen of War
Assassination of José Rizal, National Hero of the Philippines

"The devil can cite Scripture for his purpose.
An evil soul producing holy witness
Is like a villain with a smiling cheek,
A goodly apple rotten at the heart:
O, what a goodly outside falsehood hath!" {1}

Edward de Vere, 1590
17th Earl of Oxford
Alias "William Shakespeare"
The Merchant of Venice Act I, Scene III

"In 1900 Rome will take this country and keep it." {2}[Emphasis added]

Priest Isaac Hecker, 1888
Founder of the Paulists
Redemptorist (Jesuit) Missionary
to Protestant America

"To write the history of Jesuitism is to give in detail the record of sanctified scoundrelism, as with the face of the saint and the heart of a devil it has lived and wrought in this world, to do its worst against [*Biblical*] Christianity, brotherly love, manhood and righteousness. . . . Washington [*D.C.*] is in the lap of Rome, . . . the Jesuits ruling Washington may dispense with all laws, human and divine, dissolve all oaths and vows, and free men in the Cabinet of the President from the obligations which bind other men. . . . The Jesuit University [*Catholic University of America*] is built in Washington as Conspiracy Hall, in hopes that liberty may be throttled in its stronghold. . . . 'There in Washington is that Jesuit organization which has set out to control this country, which has been repudiated by every free country, Catholic and Protestant, in the Old World. They have come to our borders; they are among us today, and to stay; and they understand that they are to secure the control of this continent, by destroying the public school system of America.' " {3}[Emphasis added]

Justin D. Fulton, 1888
American Theologian and Historian
Honorable U.S. Senator Henry W. Blair

Senatorial speech, February 15, 1888
Washington In the Lap of Rome

"IN Pagan times the great opposition to [*Biblical*] Christianity was carried on by the secret societies of the initiated, who at first tried to stamp out the new religion by persecution, and then, more successfully, to corrupt it by foisting themselves among its teachers and counselors. **A striking parallel is found in the secret society of the Jesuits—that indefatigable Order which undoubtedly saved the Romish Church from destruction at the period of the Reformation, and has ever since proved the chief stay and strength of the system of disguised Paganism** which we have been endeavouring to expose. But energetic as its members showed themselves to be in times that are past, **it is probable that they were never more so than in the last few years.** To their exertions we may refer the fact that the tide of Popery is again setting in upon the Protestant countries of **England**, **America**, and **Germany**. . . .

With that patient persistence which would be likely to characterize highly educated men, trained to regard their individual efforts as a mere contribution to the action of **a vast and skillfully-directed organization engaged in carrying out a plan** [*a global conspiracy*] **which will avowedly require many years for its accomplishment**, the Jesuits have worked on. The have gradually secured a great influence over the Press [*via the CFR in America and the RIIA in Britain*]; they have become clergymen and ministers of various denominations, and whenever, in such positions, it did not seem advisable to infuse their own tenets into their teaching, they have been content to be orthodox for the sole purpose of spreading that doctrine of tolerance and Christian charity which is ever upon their lips [*as was done in Prince Bismarck's Protestant Second Reich*], until they have accumulated sufficient power to enforce obedience to their own iron tyranny [*as was done in Hitler's pro-Roman Catholic Nazi Third Reich*]. For they ever recognize the fact that it is as important for their object to attenuate Protestant feeling, and to enfeeble Protestant organization, as it is to propagate their own views. Nor, it is to be feared, are they unmindful of that rule of their Order which directs them to spread revolutionary sentiments, and to encourage sedition and anarchy, in those countries in which the supremacy of the Pope is not recognized. Hitherto the British empire has been their great obstacle, but the result of their labours may now be seen in every part of it, both at home and in the colonies and dependencies." {4} [Emphasis added]

Mourant Brock, 1883
English Anglican Minister
'Modern Jesuitism'
Rome: Pagan and Papal

"Yes! San Francisco the rich, the great queen of the Pacific, is in the hands of the Jesuits! From the very first days of the discovery of the gold mines of California, the Jesuits had the hopes of becoming masters of those

inexhaustible treasures, and they secretly laid their plans, with the most profound ability and success. They saw, at once, that the great majority of the lucky miners, of every creed and nation, were going home as soon as they had enough to secure an honourable competence to their families. It became evident, that of those multitudes which the thirst of gold had brought from every corner of the world, not one out of fifty would fix their homes in San Francisco. The Jesuits saw at a glance that if they could persuade the Irish Catholics [**George Hearst**, *father of the baptized Roman Catholic and media mogul* **William Randolph Hearst**] to settle and remain there, they would soon be the masters and rulers of that golden city whose future is so bright and so great! And that scheme, worked day and night, with the utmost perseverance, has been crowned with perfect success [*the "Irish Big Four," known as the "Silver Kings of the Comstock Lode," being* **William S. O'Brien**, **James G. Fair**, **John W. Mackay** *and* **James C. Flood** *who willed his gorgeous mansion in Menlo Park, California to the Jesuits' Order of the Sacred Heart of Jesus*].

The consequence is that while you find only a few Americans, Germans, Scotch, and English millionaires in San Francisco, you find more than fifty Catholic Irish millionaires in that city. Its richest bank (Nevada Bank) is in their hands, and so are all the street railways. The principle offices of the city are filled with Irish Roman Catholics. Almost all of the police are composed of the same class, as well as the volunteer military associations. Their compact unity, in the hands of the Jesuits, with their enormous wealth, make them almost supreme masters of the mines of California and Nevada [*the largest bank now servicing California and Nevada being the Jesuit Order's pro-Latin alien invasion CFR affiliate,* **Bank of America**].

When one knows the absolute, abject submission of the Irish Roman Catholics, rich or poor, to their priests, how the mind, the soul, the will, the conscience, are firmly and irrevocably tied to the feet of their priests, he can easily understand that the Jesuits of the United States form one of the richest and most powerful corporations the world ever saw. It is well known that those fifty Catholic millionaires, with their myriads of employees are, through their wives, and by themselves, continually at the feet of the Jesuits, who swim in a golden sea. No one, if he be not a Roman Catholic, or one of those so-called Protestants who give their daughters to the nuns [*as did the* **Masonic President Andrew Johnson**], and their sons to the Jesuits to be educated [*as did the cold-blooded killer* **Federal General William T. Sherman**], has much hope, where the Jesuits rule, of having a lucrative office in the United States today." {5} [Emphasis added]

Charles Chiniquy, 1886
American Protestant Ex-Priest
Fifty Years In the Church of Rome

"In the encyclical letter of [*Jesuit-trained*] **Pope Leo XIII**, written [*by Jesuits*] to American Catholics, November 1, 1885, he says:

'We exhort all Catholics who would devote careful attention to public matters to take an active part in all municipal affairs and elections, and to favor the principles of the church in all public services, meetings and gatherings. All Catholics must make themselves felt as active elements in daily political life in the countries where they live. They must penetrate, wherever possible, in the administration of civil affairs; must constantly exert the utmost vigilance and energy to prevent the usage of [*Protestant, Constitutional*] liberty from going beyond the limits of God's [*the Pope's*] fixed laws [*as made known by Canon Law and Papal decrees*]. All Catholics should do all in their power to cause the constitutions of States and legislation to be modeled in the principles of the true church [*the Fourteenth Amendment serving that purpose*]. All Catholic writers and journalists [*now controlled by the Order's New York Council on Foreign Relations*] should never lose for an instant from view the above prescriptions. It is not lawful to follow one rule in private conduct and another in the government of state, to wit: that the authority of the church should be observed in private life, but rejected in state matters. The Roman Church has a right to exercise its authority without any limit set to it by the civil powers. The Pope and the priests ought to have dominion over temporal affairs; the Roman Church and her ecclesiastics have a right to immunity from civil law; in case of conflict between ecclesiastical and civil powers the ecclesiastical powers ought to prevail.' . . .

'The Pope can dispense with any law [*including the Constitution of the United States*]. The constitutions and decrees of the popes are explanations of the divine law, and are therefore binding as soon as known. The church does not recognize the right in the government to say whether or not the Pontifical decree shall be enforced [**President George W. Bush** *admittedly seeking to implement the policies of* **Pope John Paul II**]. She is supreme and independent, and therefore can admit of no intermeddling [*namely, Constitutional limitations*] with her authority [*Temporal power*].' . . . — **Peter Dens' Theology**.

Shortly after the decree of infallibility was announced, and this profession of primary fidelity to the Pope was made in New York, *The New York Herald*, which has always been controlled by a moderate Roman Catholic, said:

'There are thousands of [*accursed "liberal"*] Roman Catholics in this land who do not place Rome above the United States, and whose patriotism cannot be subverted by fealty to religious dogmas and creeds.'

To this patriotic utterance, which we would fain believe to be true, *The New York Tablet*, Roman Catholic, of November 1872, replied:

'*The Herald* is behind the times, and appears not yet to have learned that the thousands of Catholics it speaks of are simply no Catholics at all, if it does not misrepresent them [*Wow!*]. **Gallicanism**, which denies the temporal power of the Pope, is a heresy; and he who denies the Papal supremacy in the government of the universal church [*as did* **President John F. Kennedy**] is as far from being a Catholic as he who denies the Incarnation, or the Real Presence [*which doctrinal position condemns to death about ninety percent of American Roman Catholics who, after being forcefully amalgamated with Blacks for over fifty years, will be sacrificed during the Pope's present Anglo-American-led Crusade against Islam; butchered during the coming inner city race war; and annihilated with the Order's coming Sino-Soviet-Moslem invasion, the most devoted Roman Catholic Northeast and Quebec quite possibly being spared much of the bloodbath*]. The Church is more [*important*] than country, and loyalty to the creed that God teaches and enjoins through her, is more [*important*] than patriotism. We must obey God [*the Pope*] rather than man. Our Church is God's Church, and not accountable either to State or to country.' . . .

Thus you see how the organ of the hierarchy denounces the doctrine of moderate Romanism, which had only insisted on loyalty to the country [*as did Italy's* **King Victor Emmanuel II** *who, for enforcing such a heresy, was assassinated, as was our patriotic* **President John F. Kennedy**].

'Nationality must be subordinate to religion, and we must learn that we are Catholics first, and citizens next. God is above man and the Church is above the State.'—**Bishop Gilmour**.

'The Catholics of the United States are as strongly devoted to the sustenance and maintenance of the temporal power of the Holy Father as Catholics in any part of the world, and if it should be necessary to prove it by their acts, they are ready to do so.'—**Cardinal McCloskey**. . . .

'If the American Republic is to be sustained and preserved at all, it must be by the rejection of the principles of the **Reformation** [*banning the* **Reformation** AV1611 Bible *from the Public Schools via the Masonic Supreme Court; destroying the Middle Class and ending true elections; elimination of individual apportioned taxes and hard money, elimination of national patriotism; abandoning military isolationism; fighting foreign Crusades for the Papacy; eliminating the White race, etc.*], and the acceptance of the Catholic principles [*socialism, communism, fascism, socialist democracy, anti-Torah Zionism, Jesuit supremacy of the state over the individual, free trade, fiat money, progressive income tax, central banking, property tax, inheritance tax, driver's license, hunting license, marriage license, Common Law rights reduced to privileges, etc.*].

If allegiance to the Church demand of us opposition to political principles adopted by our civil government, we should not hesitate to obey the Church.

> While the state has rights, she has them only in virtue and by permission of the supreme authority, and that authority can only be expressed through the Church. We are purely and simply Catholic and profess unreserved allegiance to the Church, which takes precedence of, and gives the rule to our allegiance to the state [*which gives rise to the question as to why European and Latin Roman Catholics immigrated to our White Protestant country in the first place: there is only one answer—to subtly destroy it "for the greater glory of God." This agitation is "the Roman Question," not "the Jewish Question."*].'—**Catholic World. . . .**
>
> 'How can this independence of civil authority (of the Pope) be secured? **Only in one way.** The Pope must be a sovereign himself; no temporal prince, whether emperor, or king, or president, or any legislative body, can have any lawful jurisdiction over the Pope. What right has the Pope to be independent of every civil ruler? He has it in virtue, of his dignity, as the **Vicar of Christ.** Christ himself is king of kings; but the Pope governs the church in the name of Christ and as His representative. His divine office, therefore, makes him superior to every political temporal and human government.'—**Pope's Temporal Power; Number 46. . . .**

One of the most capable and learned writers in the Roman Catholic Church is [**Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor**] **Dr. O. A. Brownson**, of *The Catholic Review*. Among his writings we extract the following:

'All the rights the sects have, or can have, are derived from the State and rest on expediency [*which maxim is the foundation of Roman Civil Law implemented in the United States via the Order's Fourteenth Amendment and the Supreme Court's Stare decisis*]. As they have, in their character of sects [*the various Reformed Churches*], hostile to the true religion [*Romanism*], **no rights under the law of nature or the law of God**; they are neither wronged nor deprived of liberty if the State refuses to grant them any rights at all [*as we now understand why Rome could murder tens of millions of "heretics and liberals" without it be considered a crime in the law of those nations in which the Pope's massacres transpired*].

Protestantism has not and never can have any rights where Catholicity (Romanism) has triumphed [*now, over every major city in America, and for which reason every federal judge tells us we have no Constitutional rights, only government-granted privileges*]; therefore, we lose the breath we expend in declaiming against bigotry and intolerance and in favor of religious liberty, or the right of any man to be of any religion as best pleases him. **This is our country**; as it is to become thoroughly Catholic, we have deeper interests in its public affairs than any other citizens.' . . .

What then, can the American [*White Anglo-Saxon,* AV1611 Bible-*believing, Protestant and Baptist, male-dominant, hard-working, Middle Class*] people expect the future of this government to be with their Congress and legislative bodies made up largely of a class of foreigners whose first and most binding oath of allegiance is to the Pope of Rome? . . .

What then, is our security, with [**James**] **Cardinal Gibbons** [*1834-1921*] leading the Democratic Catholic hosts, with [**Knight of Columbus, William F.**] **Harrity**, a member of the Baltimore Catholic congress, as Chairman of the Democratic National Committee [*1892*], and a Catholic for its secretary? Or as if to make assurance doubly sure, **Archbishop** [**John**] **Ireland** [*1838-1918*] leading the republican Catholic hosts, with [**Thomas H.**] **Carter**, a devout Catholic [*and later a two-term U.S. Senator*], as Chairman of the Republican National Committee [*1892-1896*], and a Catholic its secretary [*indicating that by the turn of the century Rome had indeed taken this country, controlling both the Democratic and Republican political parties thanks to the Order's Radical Red Republicans destroying the Jeffersonian Democratic Peoples of the South*]. Let the reader remember the words of the *New York Tablet,* a Catholic paper, which says:

> 'The Roman Catholic citizen of the United States owes no allegiance to the principles of the government which are condemned by the Church or Pope.'
>
> Let him also remember the words of the Romish **Bishop O'Connor,** who says:
>
> 'Religious liberty is merely endured until the opposite can be carried into effect without peril to the Catholic Church.'
>
> **The truth of this purely Romish utterance by Bishop O'Connor has been re-echoed by the wails of fifty million martyrs; illuminated by the fires of Smithfield, groaned from the dungeons of the Inquisition, gurgled in the flowing blood of St. Bartholomew's day, and wailed in the everlasting anguish of the damned as the echoed mockeries of the horrible death march of the Popish Inquisition mingle their shrieks in the awful uproar of hell's avenging flames."** {6} [Emphasis added]

J. Scott Carr, 1900
American Historian;
Plymouth Congregational Pastor
The Devil In Robes; Or,
The Sin of Priests

"From 1928 through the middle 1930s, [Papal Knight **William Randolph**] **Hearst** [the Episcopalian Jesuit coadjutor who championed the Order's causes of socialism, fascism, Irish Catholic Home rule, the Federal Reserve System and Nazism] bought, syndicated, and featured in his Sunday papers essays by **Benito Mussolini,** the former journalist who was now the Italian premier

> [whose confessor was a Jesuit] . . . and [Nazi] German political leaders, among them . . . **Herman Goering,** [Knight of Malta] **Franz von Papen,** and [the Jesuit-controlled] **Adolf Hitler.**" {7} [Emphasis added]
>
> **David Nasaw, 2000**
> American Historian
> *The Chief: The Life of William Randolph Hearst*

The Jesuits were now supreme in Washington, D.C. They had assassinated **Lincoln** on "Good Friday" with the help of their Freemasons, **Andrew Johnson** and **Edwin Stanton** while "brother" Booth escaped the city with a password. They employed the finest attorneys for the defense of the arch-villain, **John H. Surratt**, the obedient son of **Jesuit Bernardin F. Wiget**. Through Jesuit influence the jury was hung, thus unable to convict Surratt and ultimately the murderer went free. The same Jesuit machine that aided Surratt, assassinated **Garfield** and **McKinley**. We read:

> ". . . the aid that this young traitor received from the priests in Washington, Canada, England and Italy was sufficient to have held them as actual conspirators and to have brought them to justice by hanging them on the same scaffold with their dupes. Had this been done, it might have saved the assassination of the other [*"heretic and liberal"*] Presidents of this Republic, [*Masons* **James A.**] **Garfield** and [**William**] **McKinley!**" {8}

The plan of the Jesuits for their new American Empire was to make it the *instrument of vengeance* on the European and Asian nations that had expelled them while subordinating every country to the **Temporal Power** (earthly rule) of their "*infallible*" Papal Caesar in Rome. At the same time, the Jesuits would destroy the historic Protestantism of Washington's Republic pursuant to the **Council of Trent**. And how would the Jesuits do this in a country that was still predominantly **Protestant** and **Baptist**, whose inhabitants were of the **White Celtic-Anglo-Saxon Race** enjoying the **Bill of Rights** and well-armed with an Authorized King James Version of the Bible in one hand and a **gun** in the other? The Jesuits would gain control of every State government as well as the National Government, and then pass legislation to further their nefarious ends. To do this the foreign and naturalized Roman Catholic populations, enjoying the communist maxim of *universal suffrage* since the ratification of the **Fifteenth Amendment** in 1870, must be increased through immigration and then manipulated to vote "en masse" for the candidates whom the Hierarchy endorsed. This would be done for *the benefit of the Pope, his Hierarchy and his Jesuit Order*, not the lowly, *"liberal"* Catholic priests or people.

While in the process of this great scheme they would use the U.S. Constitution to protect every piece of Roman Catholic Church property in America as a result of

the treaty settling the Spanish-American War of 1898. We read from *Black's Law Dictionary, Fifth Edition*:

> **"Roman Catholic Church.** The juristic personality of the Roman Catholic Church, with the right to sue and to take and hold property . . . It was formally recognized between Spain and the Papacy and by Spanish laws from the beginning of the settlements in the Indies, also by our Treaty with Spain in 1898, whereby its property rights were solemnly safeguarded." {9} [Emphasis added]

Concerning immigration, this is precisely what the Jesuits did. We read:

> "Big Catholic population gains were made between 1881 and 1890, when 1,250,000 Catholic immigrants reached American shores. In 1890 there were nearly 9 million Catholics in the United States. From 1891 to the close of the century another 1,225,000 arrived and the total Catholic population grew to 12,041,000. From 1901 through 1910 the number of Catholic new comers was almost 2,320,000 and the total Catholic population leaped to 16,336,000. In a brief two-decade period the Roman Catholic numbers had been increased by more than **7.3 million** [*to the extent that now, in 2007, Roman Catholics compose over forty percent of the nation's population (including 20 million Mexican alien invaders)—enough to enforce the Order's suspension of the Constitution and the creation of a fascist military dictatorship*]." {10} [Emphasis added]

Upon arriving in the Pope's "Holy Roman" Corporate-Fascist American Empire, the Roman Catholics were used by the priests to control the elections. One of our heroes, **Jeremiah Crowley**, quotes "*The Catholic World*" in 1912:

> "The Roman Catholic is to wield his vote for the purpose of securing Catholic ascendancy in this country. All legislation must be governed by the will of God unerringly indicated by the Pope. Education must be controlled . . . and the utterances of the press are included [*via the Council on Foreign Relations created in 1921*] . . ." {11} [Emphasis added]

This means that within thirty years, from 1880 to 1910, the Catholic population had doubled, thereby enabling the Jesuits to further control the powerful political machines of *both parties* using their junior Jesuits, **the Knights of Columbus**, along with the Mafia and their dupes—the fleeced, manipulated and controlled Roman Catholic people. The Hierarchical rule of Tammany Hall in New York City is but one example. In the works of **Col. L. Fletcher Prouty** portrayed in **Oliver Stone's** fantastic and most accurate movie, *JFK, Director's Cut*,

> "**Politics is power, nothing more!**" {12}

About this time during the years of 1900 to 1910, the American Protestants and Baptists became alerted to this great Jesuit Conspiracy and warned both Catholics and Protestants of past and present Jesuit intrigues. The Protestant minister, **B. C. Oggel**, declared in a series of Middle West Meetings:

> "I would remind you of Webster's definition of a Jesuit: a designer, an intriguer. If the Church of Rome prevailed, the Pope would be the Universal King . . . The Jesuits are here to plot and scheme and, if possible, take from us the noble heritage of our civil and religious freedom. The rules of the Jesuit Order justify theft, licentiousness, lying, false-witness bearing, suicide and the murder of parents and other relatives. The greatest crimes in history committed against individuals and nations have been committed by the Jesuits . . . Wherever Jesuits are they have the torch to burn, the sword to slay, the inquisition to torture [*as in all Communist and Fascist nations*]. They are the enemies of [*Bible-believing*] Christianity. They live for conquest, fortune and glory." {13}[Emphasis added]

To oppose the spreading of the truth about the Jesuit Order and Rome's quest to destroy America's Protestant liberties, the Jesuits used **Thomas Sherman**, *the son of that disgrace to the art of arms*, **General William T. Sherman**, whose wife was a most devoted Roman Catholic. Thomas Sherman, the Jesuit, defined the purpose of the Society with one breath and then defended it with the next, while condemning the ex-priests who were exposing Rome's true colors. We read:

> "It was Ignatius who conceived the daring plan of forging the weapon to beat back the Reformation . . . He organized an Order expressly to fight and down Protestantism. He considered all outside the Church as doctrinally his enemies and so do we now . . . I have been for thirty years under the influence of the Jesuits . . . and that to condemn the **Order of Jesus** is not only to condemn progress and thought and culture and virtue, and all that is sweet and beautiful [???], but to condemn Jesus Christ Himself [*the Pope*], with whom and for whom the Jesuit is crucified . . . These ex-priests are anarchists of the worst stamp [*knowing full well his Order controlled the* **International Anarchist Assassins Network**]. They appeal to free speech.
>
> If free speech means the right to debauch the minds of women and children at pleasure [*by telling the truth about the confessional and private lives of the priests*], then I, for one, say better free bullets than free speech." {14}[Emphasis added]

Priest **Thomas Sherman**, the Jesuit deceiver, was the contemporary of two of our heroes, ex-priests **Charles Chiniquy** and **Jeremiah Crowley**. *He never faced them!* Ultimately, his lies and bad conscience drove him to an attempted suicide.

Confined in the Milwaukee sanatorium near the Order's Marquette University, he wrote these most pitiful words to his Jesuit Provincial master:

> "I have not the faintest gleam of any hope of [*works*] salvation since July 30, 1911 . . . Repeated confessions but no peace. Have said the Mass the last few weeks, an agony to drag myself to the altar. No hope whatever of eternal salvation—continual effort to choke back blasphemies against God. **Blind obedience has brought no amelioration.** I will have no instant of peace in time as in eternity. Of this I am most positive. Still my vows press on me and I will continue to obey blindly [*the blind obedience mandated by the Order's Four Perpetual Vows*] . . .
>
> In utter despair,
> **T. Sherman**
>
> P.S. In 1910 no general confession. Afraid to face my conscience [for Sherman knew his father's role in the destruction of the Protestant South, the Order's involvement in the assassinations of **Lincoln, Garfield** and **McKinley,** the Order's use and liberation of **Jefferson Davis** and the Society's legal defense of **John H. Surratt.**]." {15}[Emphasis added]

Meanwhile, with the immigrants came the **Italian Mafia**, subordinate of course to the Jesuit Order. The Mafia would first be used to oppress the Catholic populations of the large Northern cities, forbidding the people to settle in Protestant communities or allowing their children to attend the Bible-reading public schools and Protestant Churches. The Mafia would control crime in an organized fashion, establishing monopolies in the traffic of liquor, prostitution, gambling, pornography and drugs, *further enriching the coffers of Rome!* Later, in accumulating wealth and power, it would be used politically for controlling both the Republican and Democratic parties to the extreme of high-level assassination. Amazingly, the Jesuits would be so bold as to use their Mafia in conjunction with the Office of Naval Intelligence (ONI) during World War II. We read from *The Luciano Project:*

> "Not only did **Lucky Luciano** and his Mafia associates help the Navy protect New York Harbor from espionage, sabotage, and labor strife; their influence reached across the Atlantic Ocean to the port cities of Sicily and Italy during the critical invasions of Hitler's Mediterranean frontier . . . [*The story*] **was kept secret for twenty-three years, with a cast of hundreds of naval officers, Mafia grandees, and racketeers, judges, district attorneys, corrections officers and parole personnel, not to mention secret agents of all services, working from Great Meadow Prison to the front lines of the Italian campaign.**" {16}[Emphasis added]

The Jesuits would also use their Mafia soldiers alongside the agents of the OSS in World War II, remembering that the head of the OSS was an Irish Roman Catholic whose brother, **Vincent Donovan**, was a Dominican priest. We read:

> "During World War II, **William Donovan**, chief of U.S. Intelligence (OSS), decided that a "corps of skilled safecrackers, housebreakers and assassins" could further the war effort. Donovan secured the best—Mafia boss: **Charles "Lucky" Luciano**—who used his influence to protect Mafia infested American docks from Axis sabotage. In return, Luciano was granted a commutation of a long prison sentence [*convicted of compulsory prostitution*], and was deported to Italy in 1946." {17} [Emphasis added]

(Dear truth-seeker, the collaboration between the Mafia and OSS is important to grasp, enabling us to understand the Mafia/CIA assassination of President Kennedy.) In returning to the 1880s, the Jesuits, with the plan of "making America dominantly Catholic," through immigration and control of politics, needed more than the Mafia, Shriner Freemasonry (including the "**Royal Order of Jesters**" to which the Roman Catholic actor **John Wayne** belonged) and Rothschild's Illuminati. They needed a new domestic order to further control **Fourteenth Amendment America's** political power and financial might. This new order would also pretend to be the enemy of the Jesuits' old war-horse, **Shriner and 33rd Degree Freemasonry**, creating further agitations between unsuspecting Catholics and Protestants. Most importantly, this new Order would be used to drive Protestants into the arms of the Jesuit General's Scottish Rite Freemasonry, thereby destroying the purity of the LORD's Protestant and Baptist Churches. So in 1882, one year after the **Garfield** assassination, an organization was born, having derived its name from a Spanish Jew who had been *a notorious slaver and pirate*. Of the **Knights of Columbus** we read:

> "The Knights of Columbus, founded at New Haven, Connecticut [the exact same city in which Yale University's Masonic "Skull and Bones," and Masonic "Book and Snake" secret societies are based, further evidencing a secret collusion between both Roman Catholic and Protestant Orders] February 2, 1882, by [Jesuit-controlled] **Rev. Michael J. McGivney**, curate of St. Mary's Church . . . had on January 1, 1905 [during the Roosevelt Administration] a total membership of 127,206 persons . . . they are now (1912) said to be over 300,000 strong . . . an adroit feature of this organization, to which Roman Catholics only are eligible, is the initiative service of four degrees . . . they work in collusion with the Hierarchy, and are heart and soul in politics. This fact is well known to political machines and non-Catholic politicians, whose candidates must receive the approval of Rome and the Knights before they dare nominate them for either dog pound or presidency. **The Knights of Columbus' . . .** principal business is politics, aye, **Jesuitical politics.**" {18} [Emphasis added]

And to what end are the **Knights of Columbus** and their Jesuitical politics bringing us? Remembering that both **President Kennedy** and his killer, **Francis Cardinal Spellman**, *were both members of the Order*, could it be the erecting of a **fascist tyranny**? Is not one of the symbols used within the emblem of the Knights of Columbus a *fascis*, it being a bundle of rods bound together about an axe with the blade projecting? *Is not that most sinister symbol* (like the Company's Masonic **sauvastika**—its four tips pointing in the opposite direction of the historic swastika—of Bavaria's upper crust **Thule Society** (the original *swastika* having been adopted by a Jesuit "missionary" to India, **Robert di' Nobili**, in 1605, while attempting to win to the Order the ruling-class Brahmans) its chief architect having been **Baron Rudolf von Sebottendorff** who had been born in the Order's Polish Silesia and raised by a Roman Catholic Austrian noble while in Turkey) *promoting the raw, unrestrained and centralized power of* the **Black Pope**'s Roman Papal Caesar*, prominently displayed at the front of the chamber of the Senate of the Order's "Holy Roman" Fourteenth Amendment American Empire?* The end to which these oath-bound soldiers of a foreign power are working can only be the destruction of popular liberty, so condemned by the Jesuits' **Council of Trent**, while submitting the American Empire to the absolute **Temporal Power** of the Pope. Written in 1924, we read:

> "The process of destruction has gone on steadily from the assassination of the five presidents in the United States, (**Harrison, Taylor, Lincoln, Garfield** and **McKinley**), which began in 1841 and has continued at intervals, and which finds us without a semblance of a free press. After sixty years of activity by these foreign enemies within our borders what do we find? We find subversion of free speech; a subversion of a free press; we find a denial of the right of the American people to peaceable assemblage. . . . And by whom is this concerted plan of destruction being carried on, principally? By the priests and lay members of the Roman Catholic Church. . . . During the **Wilson** administration, the Army, the Navy, the Treasury, the Secret Service, the Post Office, the Emergency Fleet, Transports, Printing, Aircraft and dozens of others were presided over by the Fourth Degree Knights of Columbus! The PLUNDERS of Hog Island and the Emergency Fleet under **E. N. Hurley** are matters of Congressional Record, which mounted up into the millions. **Mr. Hurley** is a Roman Catholic and Knight of Columbus. The "Aircraft Scandal" under the supervision of **John M. Ryan,** an ardent Roman Catholic and Fourth Degree Knight of Columbus, ran into the billions and was also subject to investigation . . . One of the aims of the Knights of Columbus is to restore the **Temporal Power** of the Pope." {19}[Emphases added]

(We may also add that the apostate Protestants and Freemasons, **FDR** and **J. Edgar Hoover**, held public offices during the administration of another notorious American traitor and apostate Presbyterian, **President Woodrow Wilson** (1913-1921) who was later poisoned, having died of so-called *"apoplexy,"* for a job well

done.) The allegiance to the **Spiritual** and **Temporal** powers of the Pope as sworn to by the high Knights of Columbus is sealed with an oath. That final Fourth Oath, creating the "Knight of the Fourth Degree," is nearly identical with the Extreme Oath of Induction taken by the Jesuits of the Fourth Vow. The Oath also contains Masonic language leading the reader to the conclusion that the Order of the Knights of Columbus is merely a type of Freemasonry for traditionalist, Tridentine Roman Catholic men: it is much like **Opus Dei**, utterly controlled by the ***Black Pope***.

Holding a Master's degree in History from the Order's Marquette University, Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor **Dr. Justin Walsh**, believes that the oath, though "a forgery" was written by a Mason. He then proceeds to document the obvious collusion between the Knights, the Roman Hierarchy (ruled by the Jesuits) and Freemasonry. He writes:

> "The election of 1912 witnessed an upsurge of [*American, Masonicallycontrolled*] nativist hostility, much of it directed against the 300,000 members of the Knights of Columbus. Knights were depicted as the vanguard for the Roman conquest of America, men who took a bogus oath actually authored by a Mason named **William C. Black**: . . .
>
> **Christopher Kauffman** suggested one reason for the resurgence of anti-Catholicism during 1912 was the respectableness accorded Knights by governmental officials. Columbus Day, October 12, was a holiday in 30 states due to Knights of Columbus lobbying. In 1907 Congress established a Columbus Memorial Commission and appropriated $100,000 to construct a suitable monument. Secretaries of State **Elihu Root** (1907-1909) and [*backer of the wicked 16th Amendment*] **Philander Knox** (1909-1913), both of whom were Masons, served in the Commission along with Supreme Knights [**Edward L.**] **Hearn** (1907-1909) and **James A. Flaherty** (1909-1927) [*Freemasons and Knights of Columbus working together*]. . . .
>
> The Memorial, conveniently located right across from Union Station in Washington, D.C., was dedicated on June 8, 1912. Past Supreme Knight Hearn presided in the presence of **President William Howard Taft**, most of the cabinet, and several senators, representatives, and Supreme Court justices. The rector of the Catholic University of America offered the invocation, after which President Taft, a Mason, lauded 'the courage of Columbus.' . . .
>
> Twelve hundred dignitaries attended the banquet that evening. Guests included [*American Pope*] **James Cardinal Gibbons** and Speaker of the House **Champ Clark**, a Missouri Democrat and a Mason. . . . [*Catholic*] Americanists, led by [*secretly anti-Americanist*] **James Cardinal Gibbons** and **Archbishop John Ireland**, were unflinching in their support of Masonic French republicanism

[*later to be overthrown by Hitler's invasion of France*] and clerical liberalism [*those accursed "liberal" priests later to be destroyed by the Nazis SS in accordance with the Jesuit Oath*]. . . .

In 1920 [*President Wilson's*] Secretary of War **Newton Baker,** a Mason, awarded the Distinguished Service Cross to Supreme Knight [*of Columbus*] **James Flaherty** in recognition of contributions to the [*WWI*] war effort [*which united Protestant Masons and Catholic Knights against a common enemy—the accursed Protestant German Empire*] by the Order. . . .

Following the Scottish Rite in establishing a DeMolay-like youth group was not the only area where the Knights of Columbus seemed to emulate Masonry. As a quasi-secret society, the Order had been ambivalent toward Freemasonry from the beginning. Like the Craft, it thrived on secrecy, arcane symbols, esoteric signs, passwords, and outlandish regalia. As early as 1892 German-American Catholics said the Order was 'a pernicious secret society.' And as Christopher Kauffman points out, the suspicions were not limited to German Catholics: 'The ceremonial character . . . was particularly offensive to conservative Catholics . . . striking them as pseudo-Masonry in Catholic garb.' . .

The question of affinity with freemasonry came to a head after the Order's national convention in 1919. The Supreme Council decided to commemorate 'the glorious deeds of the American and French armies' in the recent war and voted unanimously to present a statute of the **Marquis de Lafayette**—'the French defender of American liberty [*and a Roman Catholic Freemason*]'—to Lafayette's hometown of Metz. . . .

On August 5, 1920, **Supreme Knight James Flaherty** and 235 Knights embarked for France. They were headed for the most pompous demonstration of Columbianism yet, accompanied by a bronze equestrian statue more than seventeen feet in length and height. The statue was described by the Supreme Master of the Fourth Degree:

'The whole image appears to [*be*] a life-like, living breathing object. Lafayette's face sharp featured, intelligent, aristocratic. The bas-reliefs are finished in Tennessee marble and the front of the pedestal pictures **General Pershing** [*a Mason*] at the tomb, uttering the famous words, 'Lafayette, we are here.' The back depicts Columbus discovering America [*Englishman* **John Cabot** *being the true discoverer of the New World*]. One side shows [*Protestant*] **President Wilson** [*backed by Masons* **Edward M. House** *and* **Bernard Baruch**] delivering his . . . war speech to Congress, the other [*Jesuit-trained Roman Catholic*] **Marshal Foch**, whose . . . genius made possible the victory over [*Protestant Lutheran*] Prussianism.'

> Thousands welcomed the Knights on the day of presentation, August 21. The American ambassador opened the festivities, the statue was unveiled, and **Flaherty** presented **Foch** with a marshal's baton from Tiffany's that cost $15,000. Then Foch, a Freemason, embraced a fully-costumed Supreme Knight while stammering emotionally, 'I welcome you, Knights of Columbus, as the representatives of America. I know your merits because of what you have done in the war.' " {20} [Emphasis added]

Now let us read the complete Fourth Degree Oath of the Knights of Columbus. We must remember that it quite possibly was written by a Mason under Jesuit oversight, the Oath intended to openly and publicly create a common Roman Catholic enemy for Protestants, Baptists and low-level Freemasons, diverting all pensive attention away from the ***Black Pope***'s high-level, "Masonic Invisible Empire" then ruling the Pope's "Holy Roman" Fourteenth Amendment American Empire on behalf of **James Cardinal Gibbons**. Yes, dear truth-seeker, the American Roman Catholic Hierarchy, subject to the Sons of Loyola, used millions of their own loyal Roman Catholic people as a ruse—a diversionary scapegoat—all the while waging total and relentless war on our historic Protestant liberties, so enjoyed by Protestants and Roman Catholics alike, via the invisible sword of "the Craft." We begin:

> "I, _____, now in the presence of Almighty God, and the Blessed Virgin Mary, the Blessed Michael the Archangel, the Blessed St. John the Baptist, the Holy Apostles, St. Peter and St. Paul, and all the Saints, sacred hosts of Heaven and to you, my Ghostly Father, the Superior General of the Society of Jesus founded by St. Ignatius Loyola, in the Pontification of Paul the Third, and continued to the present, do by the womb of the Virgin, the Matrix of God, and the Rod [*penis*] of Jesus Christ, declare and swear that his Holiness, the Pope, is Christ's Vice-regent and is the true and only head of the Catholic or Universal Church throughout the earth; and that by virtue of the keys of binding and loosing given his Holiness by my Savior, Jesus Christ, he hath power to depose heretical kings, princes, states, commonwealths and governments, all being illegal without his sacred confirmation, and that they may be safely destroyed.
>
> Therefore, to the utmost of my power, I shall and will defend this doctrine and his Holiness' right and custom against all usurpers of the heretical or Protestant authority whatever, especially the Lutheran Church of Germany, Holland, Denmark, Sweden, and Norway and the now pretended authority of the Churches of England and Scotland, of the Calvinists, and branches of the same now established in Ireland and on the Continent of America and elsewhere, and all adherents in regard that they may be usurped and heretical, opposing the sacred Mother Church of Rome.

I do now denounce and disown any allegiance as due to any heretical king, prince or state, named Protestant, or [*Roman Catholic*] liberals, or obedient to any of their laws, magistrates or officers.

I do further declare that the doctrines of the Churches of England and Scotland, of the Calvinists, Huguenots, and others of the name of Protestants or Masons to be damnable [*thus intending to unite* Jehovah's *Protestantism with* Satan's *Freemasonry in violation of the Word of God, thereby destroying true, Bible-based Protestantism*], and they themselves to be damned who will not forsake the same.

I do further declare that I will help, assist and advise all or any of his Holiness' agents, in any place were I should be, in Switzerland, Germany, Holland, Denmark, Sweden, Norway, England, Ireland, or America, or in any other kingdom or territory I shall come to, and do my utmost to extirpate the heretical Protestant or Masonic [*liberal*] doctrines and to destroy all their pretended powers, legal or otherwise.

I do further promise and declare that, notwithstanding I am dispensed with to assume any religion heretical [*including Buddhism, Taoism, Shintoism, Judaism and Islam*] for the propagation of the Mother Church's interests, to keep secret and private all her agent's counsels from time to time, as they entrust me, and not divulge, directly or indirectly, by word, writing or circumstances whatever, but to execute all that should be proposed, given in charge, or discovered unto me by you, my Ghostly Father, or any of the sacred Order [*or "convent"*].

I do further promise and declare that I will have no opinion or will of my own or any mental reservation whatsoever, even as a corpse or cadaver (*perinde ac cadaver*), but will unhesitatingly obey each and every command that I may receive from my superiors in the Militia of the Pope and of Jesus Christ.

That I will go to any part of the world withersoever I may be sent, to the frozen regions north, jungles of India, to the centers of civilization of Europe, or to the wild haunts of the barbarous savages of America without murmuring or repining, and will be submissive in all things whatsoever communicated to me.

I do further promise and declare that I will, when opportunity presents, make and wag relentless war, secretly and openly, against all heretics, Protestants and Masons [*Liberals*], as I am directed to do, to extirpate them from the face of the earth; and that I will spare neither age, sex or condition, and that I will hang, burn, waste, boil, flay, strangle and bury alive these infamous heretics; rip up their stomachs and wombs of their women, and crush their infants' heads against the walls in order to annihilate their execrable race. That when the same cannot be done openly, I will secretly use the poisonous cup, the strangulation cord, the steel of the poniard, or the leaden bullet, regardless of

the honor, rank, dignity, or authority of the persons whatever may be their condition in life, either public or private, as I at any time may be directed so to do by any agent of the Pope or Superior of the Brotherhood of the Holy Father of the Society of Jesus.

In confirmation of which I hereby dedicate my life, soul, and all corporal powers, And with the dagger which I now receive I will subscribe my name, written in my blood, in testimony thereof; and should I prove false or weaken in my determination, may my brethren and fellow soldiers of the militia of the Pope cut off my hands and feet and my throat from ear to ear, my belly opened and sulfur burned therein with all the punishment that can be inflicted upon me on earth and my soul shall be tortured by demons in eternal hell forever [*which penalties are first found in Masonic oaths*]. That I will in voting always vote for a Knight of Columbus in preference to a Protestant, especially a Mason, and that I will leave my party to do so; that if two Catholics are on the ticket I will satisfy myself which is the better supporter of the Mother Church. That I will place Catholic girls in Protestant families that a weekly report may be made of the heretics. That I will provide myself with arms and ammunition that I may be in readiness when the word is passed, or I am commanded to defend the Church either as an individual or with the Militia of the Pope.

All of which I, _____, do swear by the blessed Trinity and Blessed Sacrament which I am now to receive, to perform, and on my part to keep [*this*] my oath. In testimony hereof, I take this most holy and blessed sacrament of the Eucharist and witness the same further, with my name written with the point of this dagger, dipped in my own blood, and seal in the face of this holy sacrament." {21} [Emphasis added]

As we can see from the *openly* anti-Masonic—yet *secretly* Masonic—Jesuit Oath above, the Company, with its **Roman Hierarchy** and **Order of the Knights of Columbus**, owes its allegiance *only* to the White Pope as he obeys the Jesuit General.

The **Black Pope** intends to submit every human government to the earthly rule or **Temporal Power** of the White Pope, that final White Pope, risen from the dead, to be ***"the beast"*** of ***Revelation 13***. **David S. Phelan**, a priest in St. Louis, wrote in 1913:

"Tell us we are Catholics first and Americans or Englishmen afterwards; of course we are. Tell us, in the conflict between the church and the civil government we take the side of the church; of course we do. Why if the Government of the United States were at war with the church, we would say tomorrow, *To Hell with the government of the United States*; and if the Church

> and all the governments of the world were at war, we would say: —*To Hell with all the governments of the world.* Why is it, that in this country, where we have only seven per cent of the population, the Catholic Church is so much feared? She is loved by all her children and feared by everybody [*due to the history of the Jesuit Order*]. Why is it the Pope has such tremendous power? **Why the Pope is the ruler of the World. All the emperors, all the kings, all the princes, all the presidents of the world are as these altar boys of mine."** {22} [Emphasis added]

Our benevolent "**Father**" **Phelan's** opinion is in complete agreement with the settled doctrines of Rome espoused by their "Angelic Doctor," **Thomas Aquinas**:

> "**The Pope, by Divine Right, hath spiritual and Temporal Power, as supreme King of the World** . . ." {23} [*for*] ". . . **the Pope of Rome, as the Head of the Papal Government, claims absolute sovereignty and supremacy over all the governments of the earth**." {24} [Emphasis added]

And in subordinating the United States to the **Temporal Power** of Rome's Papal Caesar, the Jesuits fully intend to destroy Protestantism. The ex-priest and one of our heroes, **Jeremiah J. Crowley**, quotes the same priest, **David S. Phelan**:

> "**Protestantism—We would draw and quarter it. We would impale it and hang it up for crow's meat. We would tear it with pincers, and fire it with molten lead, and sink it in a hundred fathoms of hell-fire**." {25} [Emphasis added]

When Jeremiah Crowley was a priest in 1902 he asked **Cardinal Martinelli** if the Catholics in this country numbered about seventy million and if the Protestants numbered about ten million, what would he do to the Protestants? He replied:

> "**Oh, Christ, I'd crush 'em!**" {26} [Emphasis added]

Rome's attitude towards "heretics" has never changed even as the Jesuits, from their **Council of Trent** to their **Second Vatican Council** have never changed! Indeed, the great Roman battle cry is, *"Semper eadem!"*—Always the same! It is for this reason that the great Protestant preacher **Isaac Lansing** declared in 1890:

> "I do not hesitate to say that, in all candor and reason, every Roman Catholic who confesses this allegiance to the Papacy, ought to be disfranchised in the United States, and forbidden the right to participate, as a citizen, in either holding an office or casting a ballot." {27}

Having doubled the Catholic population of the American Empire from 1881 to 1910, having brought the Italian Mafia into our major cities to control the Catholic populations and organized crime, and having established the Knights of Columbus to implement "Jesuitical politics," the Society of Jesus, in control of the **Pope** and his **Hierarchy**, had now subordinated the civil power of the **American Congress** to the Papal power—the secret will of the ***Black Pope***. We read in 1894:

> **"Jesuits At Washington**
>
> The Romanism at Washington is of the Jesuit type. Jesuit Colleges, Jesuit Clubs, Jesuit Churches, Jesuits prominent in the judicial, legislative and departmental branches of the government, with Jesuit principles and methods protruding everywhere! It is more than likely that there is no other capital city in the world having so many Jesuits. And yet the number doesnot run up into the hundreds for the order is not a large one in the world.
>
> The European capitals will not tolerate them. The German Parliament has just said that the Jesuits must stay out. Our own government extends to them a bid to strangle our national life and overthrow our hard earned and popular institutions . . . Several years ago when an important piece of legislation was before the House; which had been before the Country and generally approved, the press of all sections and the religious press as well (except the Roman Catholic papers) sustaining it; and which had in Congress the support of members of all parties, suddenly and unexpectedly, met, in vote a most disastrous defeat. 'How is this to be accounted for?' asked a member. His friend replied 'I will show you,' and taking his friend by the arm he led him on a tour of the lobby rooms of the House, **and pointed out nine Jesuit Priests**. Will this condition be continued indefinitely, and to the great detriment of the country, and the independence of National Legislation?" {28} [Emphasis added]

(Dear truth-seeker, as the Jesuits in control of Nazi Germany were behind the legislation requiring gun registration in 1935, even so their agents in Washington are busy attempting to destroy the Second Amendment in 2007. **Senator Edward "Ted" Kennedy**, a Knight of Columbus under the oath of the Fourth Degree and a trustee of the Order's Boston College in Massachusetts, is one of their key tools.)

By 1912 **Jeremiah Crowley** writes:

> "**I know and assert without fear of successful contradiction that the Vatican system—the Roman Catholic Hierarchy—has a grip upon all the departments of our Government, from the President to Department Clerks, including Legislative, Judiciary and Executive Departments, both Federal and State—and the accommodating politicians, Catholic and non-**

> **Catholic, particularly the latter are to blame for it all.**" {29} [Emphasis added]

The Jesuits in Crowley's day controlled Presidents **Theodore Roosevelt** (1901-1909), **William Howard Taft** (1909-1913) and **Woodrow Wilson** (1913-1921). And being in control of the Presidency, the Order could rule the Supreme Court as the President has the power of appointment. The Supreme Court with its new, *evil* "**federal question jurisdiction**" could then *on appeal* reverse or uphold decisions of the fifty State Supreme Courts as well as the decisions of the ten federal Circuit Courts. The Court's many revolutionary, anti-Constitutional decisions would be pursuant to Rome's plans for **Fourteenth Amendment America** which included the denial that the **Bill of Rights** were privileges or immunities of **Fourteenth Amendment Citizenship**; approving the replacement of the **English Common Law** procedure with the **Roman Civil Law** procedure in both State and Federal Courts; the abolition of segregation; the destruction of the Public School System through the forced integration of Whites and Blacks while abolishing Bible-reading and prayer; the forbidding of capital punishment; the legalization of abortion and voiding possible legislation targeted against the Jesuits—just to name a few! Of this control of the Presidency, the Senate and Supreme Court, **Crowley** writes:

> "In case of an adverse decision in the lower Courts, through the influence of Rome, the case should be appealed, and, if needs be carried to the Supreme Court of the United States, over which **Chief Justice White,** a Jesuitical Roman Catholic, presides by the favor of [*Masonic*] **President Taft** [*a Skull and Bones member since 1878*]." {30}[Emphasis added]

Further, it was obvious to all that the nation's most powerful Freemason, **President William Taft**, was intimate with the Hierarchy in America and sent his personal aide **Major Archibald Butt**—*who, thanks to the Jesuits, went down on the Titanic made of substandard steel*—to confer with the Pope in Rome. Taft was also the bosom friend of Federal General Sherman's son, the Jesuit, **Thomas Sherman.** Additionally, an English Jesuit and foremost advisor to **King George V**, the **Rasputin** of England, "**Father" Bernard Vaughan**, converted **Taft's** sister to Romanism.

And it was **President Theodore "Rex" Roosevelt**, with his "**Maltese Cross Ranch**" in the Badlands of North Dakota, who branded American Protestants as "bigots" over their concern of Rome's ascending power in Washington. Tied to the Pope's American lords of finance and industry, including shipping tycoon **William R. Grace** (whose grandson, Knight of Malta **J. Peter Grace, Jr.**, would serve as Cardinal Spellman's chief agent in the 1963 murder of President Kennedy) and **J. P. Morgan**, he also began the continuing centralization of power in the presidency. One of his acts was the creation of the Bureau of Investigation:

> "From the time of Theodore Roosevelt's accession to the presidency, American presidents of the twentieth century had begun to assert unprecedented claims to centralize power in the executive office. As part of this new federalism, President Roosevelt's Attorney General, **Charles Bonaparte,** by executive order had created the Bureau of Investigation in 1908 as a full-time investigative division of the Justice Department [*America's Holy Office of the Inquisition*]." {31} [Emphasis added]

And by which Order and to what end is the control of the Legislative, Executive and Judicial branches of the federal government? **Crowley** tells us:

> "Rome's Jesuitical emissaries, agents and missionaries are everywhere. **They have no conscience but the Pope's dictation.** They are allowed to assume whatever dress they please; for their better disguise, any occupations in church or state; they are in the highest and lowest conditions, and have been known to appear as active and zealous members in non-Catholic associations and churches—sometimes filling prominent Protestant pulpits . . . **Their object is to engender strife, to influence party spirit** [*hated by George Washington*]**, to produce faction, to counsel rebellion, to plot and plan assassinations.**" {32} [Emphasis added]

Understanding both the control and plans of the Jesuit Order in Washington is *imperative* if we are to understand the Kennedy Assassination. For the Jesuits produced their Chief Justice **Earl Warren** to cover-up the assassination with his Warren Commission as well as defend Knight of Malta, **Clay L. Shaw** during his trial in New Orleans, initiated by **Jim Garrison**. The Jesuits used **President Lyndon B. Johnson** to appoint the Warren Commission and, with the Justice Department, used **J. Edgar Hoover** and his FBI to suppress evidence of a conspiracy. The Jesuits, with their Irish Catholic agents in Congress, such as the late **Thomas "Tip" O'Neill** and **Daniel Patrick Moynihan**, did all they could to thwart the proceedings of the Assassinations Committee in 1976, which concluded there was a conspiracy to assassinate President Kennedy thanks to **Robert Groden**, the author of *High Treason*.

The words of our hero, **Charles Chiniquy**, were now fulfilled. **Jeremiah Crowley**, America's **Martin Luther** of the Twentieth Century, proved, *without refutation*, Rome's control of both federal and state governments. But the warnings went unheeded. The Protestants, with their Jesuit-infested **Federal Council of Churches**, did nothing. The liberty-loving Americans—Protestants, Baptists, Jews and "liberal" Catholics—for the most part had forgotten they were truly in a holy war initiated by those ever-present warlords, the Sons of Loyola. **Priest Isaac Hecker** was right. Rome, controlled by the Jesuits, took the American government away from the American people in the early 1900s, *and have kept it!* Since that time the

Jesuits have used the military and financial might of their **"Holy Roman" Fourteenth Amendment American Empire** as *"the Sword of the Church,"* to subordinate the nations of the world to the **Temporal Power** of the cannibalistic, transubstantiating Papal Caesar. May God help us to repent that He may forgive us!!!

Of the year 1913 we ask in retrospect, "What would the Jesuits do now that they were in control of every President from **Theodore Roosevelt** to **Woodrow Wilson**?" They would further develop their American Empire patterned after their Reductions in Paraguay. In preparing for the **Second Thirty Years' War** (1914-1945) they would create a national, inquisitional police force and implement two pillars of *The Communist Manifesto*. In 1908, the very year Rome declared the American Empire no longer to be a missionary country (it was now conquered), they founded the **Bureau of Investigation**, later renamed the **FBI**. In 1913 they created their privately owned national bank, called "**The Federal Reserve System**," established a "heavy progressive income tax" with the **Sixteenth Amendment** and created the Pope's **Internal Revenue Service** to collect it. Rome would now have a police state with its corporate monopolies while destroying the White Protestant Middle Class. Rome's seeds of absolutist, **Jesuit corporate fascism** had been successfully planted and would come into full bloom during the ***Black Pope***'s Twenty-first Century, Anglo-American-led Crusade against Islam. All we Americans need now is another one of the Order's terrorist events, suspension of the Constitution and resultant martial law. Then we shall finally have our American **Josef Stalin**!

In 1917, the Jesuits, contrary to Washington's *Farewell Address*, brought **Fourteenth Amendment America** out of isolation—to be used like the nations of the **Holy Alliance**—to intervene in the affairs of foreign countries via military invasion in restoring and maintaining the Pope's **Temporal Power**. *This would be the true purpose of the American Empire during World War I.* **President Woodrow Wilson**, the apostate Presbyterian Protestant and self-confessed traitor, would be used to punish the Protestant German Empire and then greatly curtail Jewish immigration in preparation for the Order's Eurasian Jewish Holocaust. For **Kaiser Wilhelm I** and **Prince Otto von Bismarck's** government of the **Protestant Second Reich** had banished the Jesuits in 1872 and, in 1907, threatened to immediately expel *every Catholic priest* from the Empire in retaliation for **Pope Pius X's** "*infallible*" Decree, "**Ne temere**." (That Decree, simply put, declared that any Catholic not married by a Roman Catholic priest was living in adultery and their children were bastards. Humiliated, the Pope modified the Decree so as to not apply to Germany!)

President Wilson would also be the tool in commencing Rome's vengeance on Orthodox Russia. In aiding the Bolshevik Revolution, he would be used to punish

Russia's Romanov Dynasty and Orthodox Church. The Jesuits' new Russian Empire, called the "**USSR**," would be greatly expanded under the Order's Grand Inquisitor— **Josef Stalin**. For in 1866 Tzar **Alexander II**, *who maintained religious toleration for all creeds professed in his dominions*, abolished Russia's 1847 **Concordat** with Rome's High Priest and King, the Papal Caesar (who practices cannibalism through the Bible-rejecting, Baal-worshipping doctrine of "*Transubstantiation,*" drinking the blood and eating the flesh of his false, dead and unbiblical "Christ" still hanging on the cross of his occultic Crucifix), and the leaders of the Orthodox Church had refused to attend the Vatican Council of 1870. In 1880 **Dostoyevsky's** prophetic words warned of the power of the Jesuits in Russia. Again, we repeat his war cry:

> ". . . those are the worst of the Catholics, the Inquisitors, **the Jesuits!** . . . They are simply the Romish army for the earthly sovereignty of the world in the future, with the Pontiff of Rome for Emperor . . . that's their ideal, but there's no sort of mystery or lofty melancholy about it . . . its simple lust of power, of filthy earthly gain, of domination—something like a universal serfdom with them as masters—that's all they stand for. They don't even believe in God perhaps." {33} [Emphasis added]
>
> **"Jesuits sue for the favor of the great and powerful. To obtain this, they decry faith in God, join in attacks on Rome, play the atheist or the infidel** [*as they would do in the Bolshevik Revolution*]." {34} [Emphasis added]

The Jesuits were further enraged with the response of **Tzar Nicholas II** (who was influenced by the **Patriarch** of the **Orthodox Church**) to the Pope's Decree, "**Ne temere**," of 1907. Like Germany, Russia utterly condemned it. **Crowley** writes:

> "Why do not the rulers and governments of all non-Catholic countries step in to protect the rights of the people from such a dangerous and infamous invasion by the Pope of Rome, as did the government of Russia which recently prosecuted **Bishop Casimir Ruszkiewiez,** suffragan bishop to the Archbishop of Warsaw [*noting that SS General Heinrich Himmler's guide, who "stood godfather" to the Reichsfuhrer, was also the Archbishop of Bamburg*], and **Father Cisplinski** on the charge of declaring a legal marriage null, and thus infringing civil authority? The result was a sentence of sixteen months' imprisonment for both priest and bishop. The term is to be passed in a fortress and the bishop is to be deposed from his diocese. Russia knows Rome and therefore nips her in the bud in order to prevent her gaining supremacy over civil authority." {35} [Emphasis added]

Jeremiah J. Crowley then asked this very penetrating question:

> "Why do not the Governments of the **British Empire** and the **United States** prosecute and punish according to law priests and prelates guilty of similar, and far worse, crimes?" {36}

The answer, Brother Crowley, is that in 1912, like today in 2007, the Jesuits controlled both Protestant Empires, **Fourteenth Amendment America** and the **United Kingdom of Great Britain**. The Jesuits, in turn, used these two Protestant Empires to punish Rome's two greatest enemies, the **Protestant German Empire** and the **Orthodox Russian Empire** beginning with "the Great War"—World War I—that would begin the Order's 20th Century genocide of the Eurasian White races!

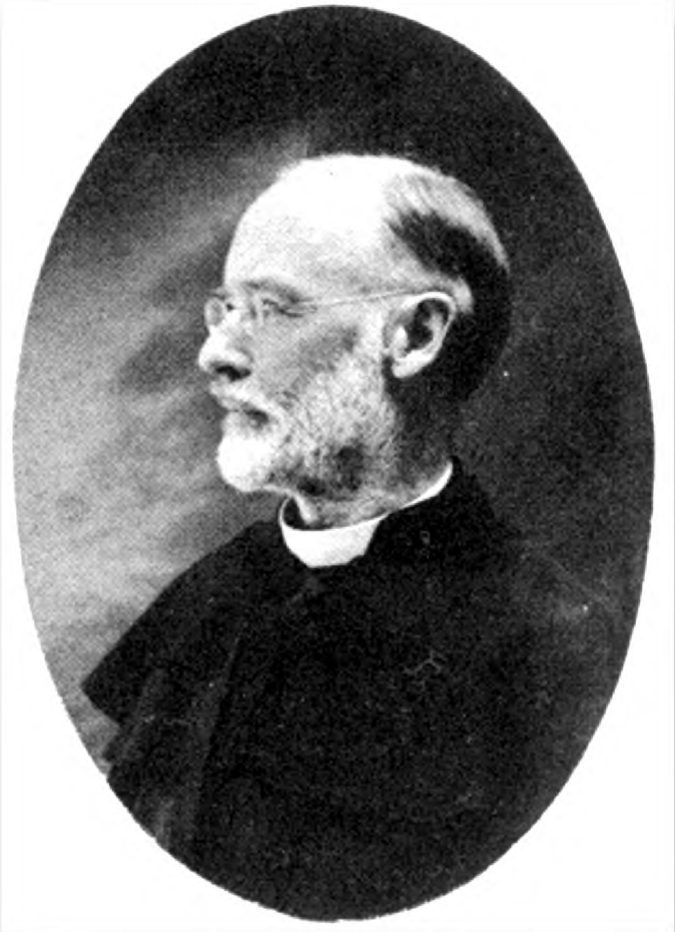
The Great War, begun in 1914, would commence the punishment of both Germany and Russia for thirty years. The populations of both countries, especially Protestant East Germany, would suffer terribly under the Jesuit Inquisition of Russian Communism during "the Cold War," heavily promoted by CIA Knights of Malta **Henry R. Luce** of *Time Magazine* and **William F. Buckley, Jr.** of *National Review*. **That Cold War**, properly understood to be Rome's old "Inquisition" killing *"heretics, liberals and infidels"* on both sides, while conducted by the Jesuit General's **International Intelligence Community**, supposedly ended in 1989 with the fall of the Berlin Wall, the reunification of Germany and "the fall" of the "**USSR**." Time will tell if the Company's Cold War truly ended or if Russia is still our undying foe despite the illusion that President **George W. Bush** and President **Vladimir Putin** are temporary allies (as were **Stalin** and **Hitler**) in fighting the ***Black Pope***'s *"War on Terrorism!"* Meanwhile, the shots that rang out at **Sarajevo** on June 28, 1914, *four days after* **Pope Pius X** *had entered into a Concordat with Serbia to the astonishment of the Orthodox Serbian people*, would begin the Jesuits' **Second Thirty Years' War**. And a deceived American and British populace, Protestant and Catholic alike, *would unite to fight* ". . . the war to end all wars . . . against the [*Lutheran*] Hun . . . making the world safe for [*Papal socialist-communist*] democracy . . . '*Over There*.' "

Freemason José P. Rizal, 1861 – 1896 #288

With the Order's expulsion from Spain in 1868, the ***Black Pope*** began to set in motion the breaking up of the Spanish Empire via his "Invisible Empire" of international Freemasonry. At about this time Rizal, 'the George Washington of the Philippines," began his education at the hands of the Jesuits and later the Dominicans. In 1882 he departed for Europe where he furthered his medical studies ultimately to become fluent in ten languages writing Latin, Hebrew and Greek. While in Jesuit-ruled Madrid, he became a Freemason imbibing the doctrines of Voltaire (the Order's Jesuit-trained, Masonic French revolutionist), Rizal having been fully intended by the Company to be its tool in breaking his nation away from Spanish rule, it only to be betrayed at the peace conference, denied its independence and annexed as a "territory" into the Order's 14th Amendment American Empire. But Rizal, now a Bible-believing Protestant, had attacked Romanism and was a true nationalist. He exposed the Franciscan, Augustinian and Dominican priests, proclaiming it was Rome that held his nation in spiritual thralldom as well as political and economic paralysis. Two fatal errors brought the secret wrath of the Order upon "the First Filipino:" Rizal demanded the replacement of Spanish priests with native Filipino priests and he demanded the Protestant rights of freedom of speech, press and conscience for his people.

Against the advice of his highly educated parents, Rizal returned to the Philippines in 1892. But our brave patriot was a condemned man! Arrested and exiled, he spent four years in research while founding a school and hospital. After Rizal had been deported to Spain in 1896, the Order ignited a revolution using its Katipunan (surnamed the "KKK"), a Masonic secret society. Rizal was returned to Manila and blamed for instigating the revolution—a physical impossibility! Condemned to be shot, he was attended by Jesuit priests Pastalls and Balaguer seeking a recantation of his "heretic" faith and "liberal" views. Refusing, José Rizal faced a firing squad with calm in the presence of Pope Leo XIII's attending Jesuits—our hero's Vatican assassins!

http://rizalslifewritings.tripod.com/Biography/man_and_martyr/chapter16.htm



Jesuit Priest Thomas Ewing Sherman, 1856 – 1933 #289

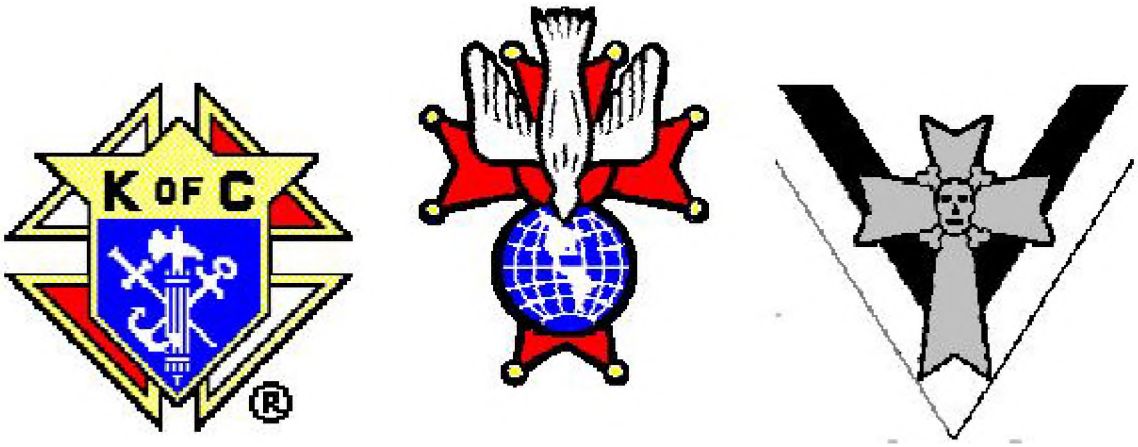
General Sherman's Son

Jesuit Thomas Sherman was the son of that disgrace to the military art of arms, Federal General William Tecumseh Sherman, who, under the advisement of Jesuit Pierre De Smet and with the blessing of Thaddeus Stevens, embarked on his murderous Crusade through the American South destroying the White Protestant civilizations of Georgia, South Carolina, North Carolina and Virginia pursuant to the wicked Council of Trent. Jesuit Sherman was a close personal friend of the Order's Masonic American President Theodore "Rex" Roosevelt, serving as a Chaplain in the Spanish American War ignited by Masonic J. P. Morgan (1898) and, while at a dinner in honor of the Shermans (1906), was invited by Roosevelt to accompany a unit of U.S. cavalry to reenact General Sherman's raping and thieving march to the sea. An outraged Protestant Georgia forced the President to withdraw Jesuit Sherman's military escort, thus ending his near journey of infamy. Sherman became one of the Order's most influential Jesuits of the **Black Pope**'s "Holy Roman" Fourteenth Amendment American Empire, hating two of our heroes, Charles Chiniquy and Jeremiah Crowley, who dared to expose the designs of the Papal Caesar's Society of Jesus against the Calvinist Republic of our beloved George Washington. Sherman died in 1933 and was buried in the Old Jesuit Cemetery at St. Charles College in Grand Coteau, Louisiana, along with another brother Jesuit, John Salter (1877-1933). And Salter was the grandnephew of Freemason Alexander Stephens, the Vice President of the Southern Confederacy! The Masonic Craft leads to Rome!

General Sherman's Son: The Life of Thomas Ewing Sherman, S.J., Joseph T. Durkin, S.J., (New York: Farrar, Straus and Cudahy, 1959).

Jesuit Spiritual Coadjutor "Fr." Michael J. McGivney, 1852 – 1890 #290

Founder of the American Hierarchy's Right Wing and "Americanist," Order of the Knights of Columbus Organizing Foreign RC Immigrants; Subject to the First "American Pope," James Cardinal Gibbons



Seals of the Order of the Knights of Columbus #291

The meaning of the symbols employed by the Order in composing its seals are striking and are as follows (L-R): First is the general seal of the Order using a Roman "fasces" for a centerpiece: the Jesuits' favorite form of rule is fascism. Next, the seal for the Fourth Degree: its Oath is both Jesuitical and Masonic. Lastly, the seal for a third-ranking Council officer known as "Chancellor." His emblem is the Isabella Cross (as the Fourth Degree), the same Isabella who, in 1492, not only commissioned Columbus, but also expelled the Jews from Spain. The "Skull and Bones" is a Masonic symbol of death used by the Nazi SS; the Chancellor's Robe is black, with portions of white, trimmed in silver fringe—like the robes of the German Teutonic Knights and Himmler's Jesuit-styled SS!

www.fathermcgivney.org/mcg/life/index.cfm
http://users.erols.com/kc2169/jewels.htm

Jesuit with Pistol that Shot Archduke Franz Ferdinand, 2004 #292

Franz Ferdinand, for opposing the **Black Pope**'s Pan-German movement, was "terminated" and given Last Rites by Jesuit Anton Puntigam who in turn was given the weapon by a friend of the Archduke. The Order had begun its WWI.

Count Leopold von Berchtold, 1914 #293

Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor Austrian Foreign Minister

Upon the successful assassination of the Archduke, the Company then used its Austrian Foreign Minister to ignite the crisis into WWI—the vengeance for its defeat in the Franco-Prussian War (1870-71)! Berchtold, not Kaiser Wilhelm II, is the villain in causing the Great War, along with the "Uncle of Europe," King Edward VII, and his participation in the 1892 Russian Imperial Conspiracy.

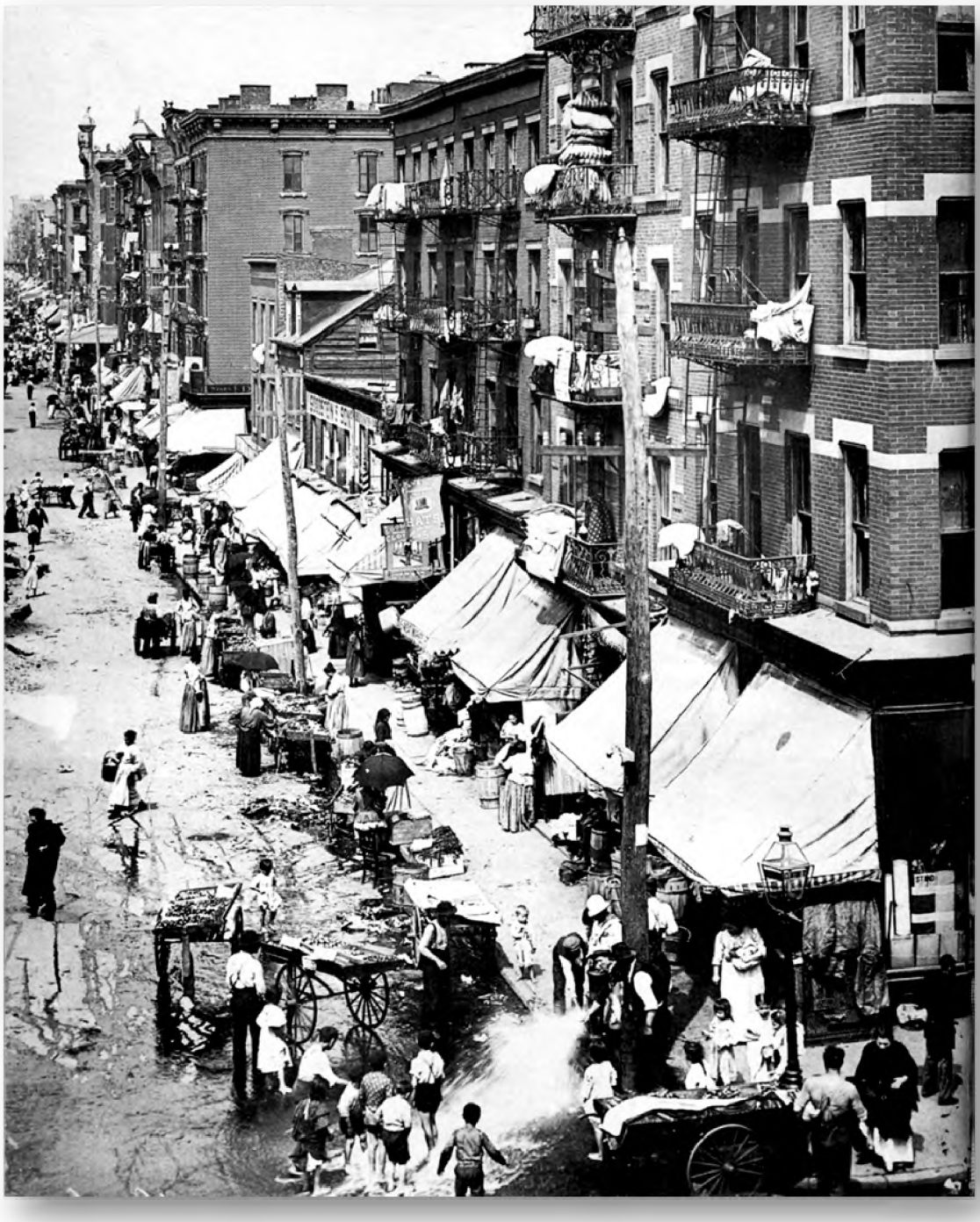
Company: The World of Jesuits and Their Friends, "Austrian Jesuits and World War I Artifact," Martin McHugh, Editor, (Chicago: Daniel L. Flaherty, SJ, Fall 2004) p. 5.

World War I, S. L. A. Marshall, (New York: American Heritage Press, 1971) p. 27.

Catholic and Jewish Immigration, Ellis Island, New York City, 1900 #294

The Company, controlling US immigration policy, the steamship lines and the ports, Romanized our Northern cities destroying New England Protestantism. New York City would serve as Rome's political and financial power-base over the Empire, the Archbishop also ruling the Mafia and the Jews of B'nai B'rith.

A Nation of Immigrants: John F. Kennedy, (New York: Harper & Row, Pubs., 1964).



Tenement Slums, Lower East Side, New York City, 1900 #295

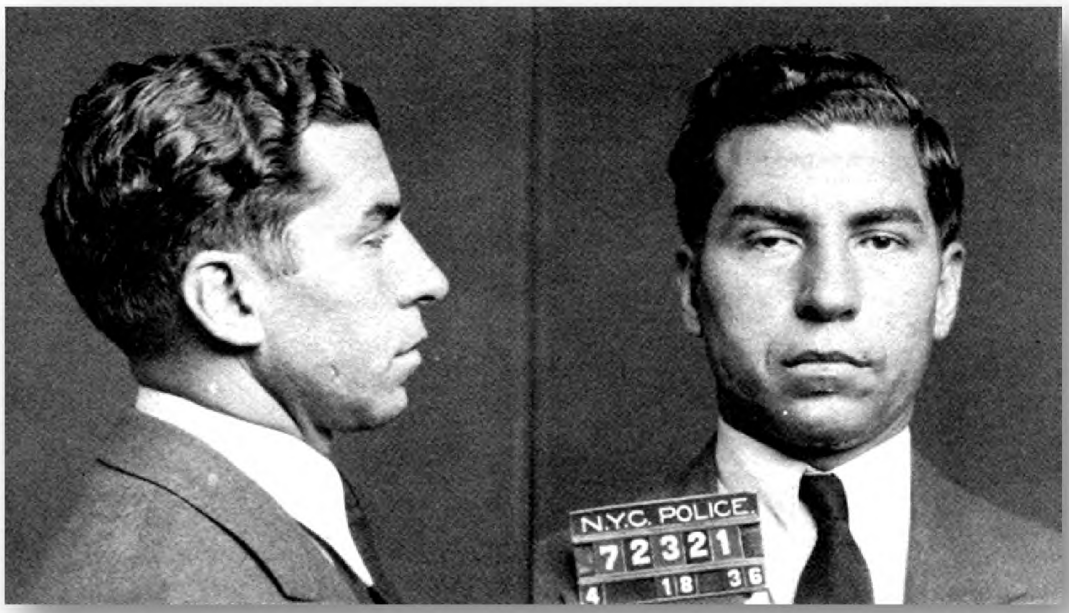
Caring nothing for poverty-stricken Catholic immigrants, the Order used them to control elections within Northern cities and to justify the implementation of socialist policies such as Masonic FDR's New Deal. Meanwhile, the Company's Masonic cartel-capitalists paid these people a pittance for their sweatshop labor. But the gospel of Christ reached His elect of these displaced peoples and races.

A Nation of Immigrants: John F. Kennedy, (New York: Harper & Row, Pubs., 1964).

Freemasonic Southern White Ku Klux Klan Rally, 1920s #296

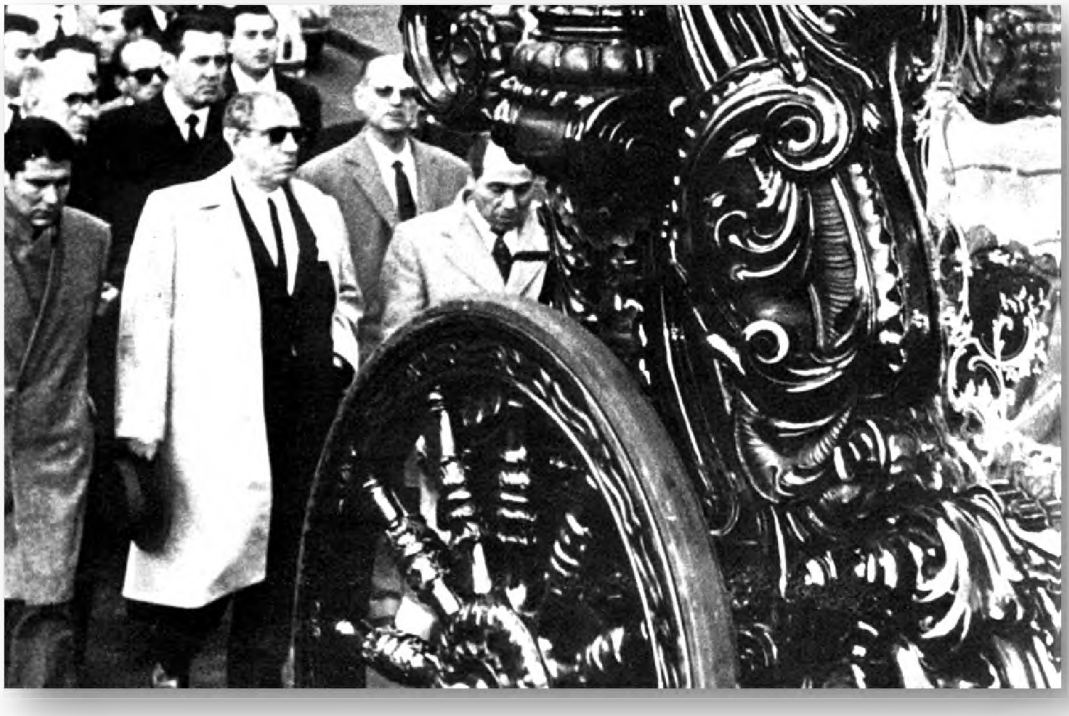
Betrayed and defeated during the Order's "Civil War," and now threatened with massive Roman Catholic immigration, Freemasonic Southern Whites created the new KKK at Stone Mountain, Georgia, uniting angered Protestants and Baptists against "Catholics, Niggers and Jews," ignorantly bringing fascism to America.

A Nation of Immigrants: John F. Kennedy, (New York: Harper & Row, Pubs., 1964).



Mafioso and Italian Roman Catholic, Charles "Lucky" Luciano, 1936 #297

This brazen beast of a wicked man was convicted of compulsory prostitution and sentenced from 30 to 50 years in New York's Clinton State Prison, "the Siberia of all American penitentiaries." From Great Meadow Prison he was pardoned and deported in 1946 through the power of Archbishop Francis Cardinal Spellman.



The Funeral of Charles "Lucky" Luciano, 1962 #298

Luciano's elaborate funeral in Naples, Italy 1962, included a hearse, carved in silver and black (SS colors), and drawn by eight black horses. This Italian alien, aided by his financial "Jew Boy" and faithful subordinate—Meyer Lansky, and ruling America's waterfronts via the Teamsters, orchestrated his Mafia with FDR's Office of Naval Intelligence in securing a "safe landing" during the Allied invasion of Sicily. In truth, this "partnership" made billions for the Vatican through the Pope's iniquitous Black Market. The Mafia/ONI/CIA/FBI alliance would later assassinate President Kennedy as ordered by Francis Cardinal Spellman, who in turn always had the blessing of the Papal Caesar in Rome. ***The Luciano Project***, Rodney Campbell, (New York: McGraw-Hill Book Co., 1977). ***Mafia, U.S.A.***, Nicholas Gage, (Chicago: Playboy Press, 1972).

Naval Captain Roscoe C. MacFall, 1943 #299

Irish Papal Knight MacFall, Third Naval District Intelligence Officer, bore the overall responsibility for the Luciano Project dubbed "Operation Underworld."

Great Meadow Prison, New York, 1940s #300

Moved from Clinton Prison to Great Meadow Prison in 1942, FDR's Office of Naval Intelligence, as well as Army Intelligence and the Office of Strategic Services, worked with Luciano's Sicilian International Crime Syndicate during WWII. This same network would be perfected during the Pope's Cold War and thus assassinate JFK for attempting to break its power. Two naval officers complicit in Kennedy's murder were Rear Admiral Edward C. Kenney, Surgeon General of the Navy, and Rear Admiral George G. Burkley, JFK's physician, who in 1985 told author Henry Hurt that JFK's death was due to a conspiracy! ***The Luciano Project***, Rodney Campbell, (New York: McGraw-Hill Book Co., 1977).

Chapter 34

The Jesuits — **1908 – 1934; 1963; 2001**

Historically Intelligence Gatherers
Creating America's Inquisition; The Federal Bureau of Investigation
Masonic FDR Confers Absolute Power on Masonic Hoover's FBI
FBI High Treason: JFK Assassination/Cover-up; KGB/Mossad Collusion
Opus Dei's FBI/MI5 Louis J. Freeh, Director
Opus Dei's FBI/KGB Robert Philip Hanssen, "Counterintelligence"

> **"Ought we not to conclude that we are called to win to God** [*the Pope*]**, not only a single nation, a single country, but all nations, all the kingdoms of the world?"** {1} [Emphasis added]
>
> **Ignatius Loyola, 1540**
> Founder, 1st Jesuit General, 1540-1556

> "**See, my lord, from this room—from this room I govern not only Paris, but China: not only China, but the whole world, without any one knowing how 'tis managed.' "** {2} [Emphasis added]
>
> **Michaelangelo Tamburini, 1720**
> 14th Jesuit General, 1706-1730
> Speaking to the Duke of Brancas

"With regard to the infiltration of the Vatican by Freemasons, for example, the Vatican, through the current pope [**John Paul II**], has now not only taken on board various Masons from various lodges but it has also acquired its own in-house version. Its name is **Opus Dei** (God's Work). . . . In view of the fact that this Catholic sect shares many views and values with the corrupt **P2** and that [*Jesuit-ruled*] **Opus Dei** is now a force to be reckoned with inside **Vatican City**, a few basic details are in order.

Opus Dei is a Roman Catholic organization of international scope. Though its actual membership is relatively small (estimates vary between sixty thousand and eighty thousand), its influence is vast. It is a secret society, something that is strictly forbidden by the Church. Opus Dei denies that it is a secret organization but refuses to make its membership list available. It was founded by a Spanish priest, **Monsignor Josemaría Escrivá de Balaguer** [*a "Monsignor" having immediate access to the pope including the pope's Jesuit advisors*], in 1928. It is part of the extreme right wing of the Catholic Church [*controlled by "traditionalist" Jesuits, the champions of fascism*], a political fact that has ensured that the organization has attracted enemies as well as members. About 5 percent of its members are priests [**Jesuit Spiritual Coadjutors**]; the remainder are laypersons of both sexes [*unconscious* **Jesuit Temporal**

Coadjutors]. Although **Opus Dei** has members from many walks of life, it seeks especially to attract those from the upper classes [*as do the Jesuits*], including young professionals with potential to rise to positions of power. **Dr. John Roche,** an Oxford University lecturer and former member of **Opus Dei,** describes it as '**sinister, secretive, and Orwellian.**' It may be that its members' preoccupation with self-mortification [*as are the Jesuits via* **Ignatius Loyola's** *Spiritual Exercises*] is the cause for much of the news media hostility [*controlled by the Order's Council on Foreign Relations*] that has been directed toward the sect. Certainly the ideal of flogging yourself on your bare back and wearing strips of metal with inward-pointing prongs around the thigh for the greater glory of God [*the infamous Jesuit maxim "***ad majorem Dei gloriam***"*] might prove difficult for the majority of people in the latter part of the twentieth century. No one, however, should doubt that total sincerity of the Opus Dei membership [*including* **Opus Dei** *member and Hollywood actor* **Mel Gibson** *now creating anti-Jewish fury across the Empire*]. They are equally devoted to the Church. That should be a cause of the greatest concern not only to Roman Catholics but also to everybody else. Under **Pope John Paul II, Opus Dei** has flourished. If the present pope is not a member of **Opus Dei,** he is to its adherents everything they could wish a pope to be. One of his first acts after his election was to go to the tomb of the founder of **Opus Dei** and pray. Subsequently he has granted the sect the status of a personal prelature, a significant step on the journey to [*Chicago*] **Cardinal Cody** land, where one becomes answerable only to Rome [*the Hierarchy ruled by the Jesuits*] and God [the White Pope *directed by* the ***Black Pope***].

This organization has, according to its own claims, members working on over six hundred newspapers, journals, and scientific publications scattered around the world. It has members in over fifty radio and television stations [*including the American* **Fox News Network**]. In the 1960s three of its members were in the cabinet of Spanish dictator **Francisco Franco** [*the protector of Croatian mass-murderer* **Ante Pavelic**, *thus linking* **Opus Dei** *to the Jesuit-led Croatian Ustashi*], helping to create Spain's 'economic miracle.' The head of the huge Rumasa conglomerate in Spain, **Jose Mateos,** is a member of **Opus Dei;** he is also currently on the run [*arrested in West Germany, 1984*] after disclosures concerning the network of corruption he built, a network not unlike that of [**Roberto**] **Calvi**.

Opus Dei is massively wealthy. Jose Mateos alone has funneled millions into the organization. A considerable amount of the money from Mateos came from illegal deals with Calvi perpetrated in both Spain and Argentina. **P2** paymaster and **Opus Dei** paymaster: could this be what the Church means when it talks of God moving in mysterious ways [**Opus Dei** *being linked to the Vatican Bank scandal, receiving tens of millions from* **Roberto Calvi** *(along with other Jesuit-controlled trusted third parties such as Italy's Christian Democrats*

(i.e., Roman Catholic Socialists), the Vatican Bank (IOR), Masonic P2, right-wing neo-Nazi juntas in South America {3}*, including Bolivia's ex-Nazi, Gestapo/SD inquisitor,* **Klaus Barbie** {4}*, and yes, Masonic Jewish Labor-Zionist-led Israel* {5} *]?"* {6}[Emphasis added]

David A. Yallop, 1984
American Roman Catholic Historian
In God's Name: An Investigation into the Murder of Pope John Paul I

"The Vatican prelature known as Opus Dei is a deeply devout Catholic sect that has been the topic of recent controversy due to reports of brainwashing, coercion, and a dangerous practice known as 'corporal mortification.' Opus Dei has just completed construction of a $47 million National Headquarters at 243 Lexington Avenue in New York City." {7}

Dan Brown, 2003
English Roman Catholic Author
The Da Vinci Code

Before we begin to discover how the Militia of the ***Black Pope*** converted its Illuminati-governed, Masonically-led "**Holy Roman," Fourteenth Amendment, Socialist-Communist, Corporate-Fascist American Empire** into a police state with Masonic **J. Edgar Hoover's FBI**, we must first be reminded of its past commercial power with its ability to gather intelligence on virtually anyone. We read from the work of a great English Protestant, **William Howitt**, published in 1833:

"They entered into trade, and were scattered all over the world, wearing no outward appearance but that of merchants; yet keeping up a secret correspondence with one another, and with their General, and transmitting intelligence and wealth from all quarters of the globe . . . **They evidently had formed the bold design of acquiring the spiritual and political sovereignty of the world** . . . Let us imagine twenty thousand traders, dispersed over the world, from Japan to Brazil, from the Cape of Good Hope to the north, all correspondents of each other, all blindly subjected to one individual, and working for him alone; . . ." {8}[Emphasis added]

So here was the international Order of the Society of Jesus conducting worldwide trade while gathering intelligence at every port. All information was then sent to the General in Rome where massive files were kept on everyone and everything. **Eugene Sue**, the world-renowned author of *The Wandering Jew*, tells us in 1844 of the ***Black Pope***'s **International Intelligence Community** yet in its infancy in comparison to the monstrosity it would become in the bloody Twentieth Century. In quoting *Letters on the Clergy* written by **Libri**, a member of the French Institute, we read in bold type of this subtle serpent's most ghastly description:

"The principal houses correspond with that in Paris; they are also in direct communication with the General, who resides at Rome. The correspondence of the Jesuits, so active, various, and organized in so wonderful a manner, has for its object to supply the heads with all the information they can require. Every day, the General receives a host of reports, which serve to check one another. In the central house, at Rome, are immense registers, in which are inscribed the names of all the Jesuits, of their adherents, and of all the considerable persons, whether friends or enemies, with whom they have any connection. In these registers are reported, without alteration, hatred or passion, the facts relating to the life of each individual. It is the most gigantic biographical collection that has ever been formed. The frailties of a woman, the secret errors of the statesman, are chronicled in this book with the same cold impartiality. Drawn up for the purpose of being useful, these biographies are necessarily exact. When the Jesuits wish to influence an individual, they have but to turn to this book, and they know immediately his life, his character, his parts, his faults, his projects, his family, his friends, his most sacred ties. Conceive, what a superior facility of action this immense police-register, which includes the whole world, must give to any one society! It is not lightly that I speak of these registers; I have my facts from a person who has seen this collection, and who is perfectly well acquainted with the Jesuits.

Here, then is matter to reflect on for all those families, who admit freely into their houses the members of a community that carries its biographical researches to such a point." {9} [Emphasis added]

(Dear truth-seeker, we wonder how many Jesuits man the ***Black Pope***'s **Federal Bureau of Investigation**, how many work for the Attorney General's inquisitional **Justice Department**, and how many labor deep within the intricate apparatus of the **Central Intelligence Agency**, including its secret worldwide underground facilities, and its gigantic partner employing 25,000 people, the **National Security Agency**!

With the recent creation of the **National Intelligence Agency**, its first Director is a Yale graduate and CFR member, **John Negroponte**. Overseeing fifteen intelligence agencies, his master is not "Bonesman" **George W. Bush**, but the Society of Jesus!)

An article, nearly identical to the narration of **Eugene Sue**, appeared in *"Harper's Weekly"* of May 21, 1870. We read of the Jesuit command post in Rome:

"The operations of this powerful Society embrace every part of the world, and are carried on by means of the most intricate machinery ever contrived by man. The Society is divided in five classes:

1. **Professed** [Fathers] **Members** (Professi) [priests who have taken the three perpetual vows and the deadly **Jesuit Extreme Oath** of the perpetual **Fourth Vow** administered by the Jesuit General himself]
2. **Spiritual Coadjutors** [priests of the perpetual three vows]
3. **Lay** [Temporal] **Coadjutors** [lay brothers of three perpetual vows]
4. **Approved Pupils** [Juniors and Scholastics of three perpetual vows]
5. **The Novices** [training, concluded by taking three perpetual vows]

From his Residence in Rome the General directs the movements of the Society in every part of the world by means of a system in which the art of 'espionage' is brought to perfection. Every month or every quarter he receives reports from the heads of all the subordinate departments; and every third year the catalogues of every province, with detailed reports on the capacity and conduct of every member, are laid before him. Besides this, the most active correspondence is maintained with all parts of the world, in order to supply the Offices of the Society with the information they require. In the central house at Rome are kept voluminous registers, in which are inscribed the names of all Jesuits, of their adherents, and of all the considerable persons, whether friends or enemies, with whom they have any connection. In these registers, we are told, are reported without alteration, without hatred, without passion, the facts relating to the life of each individual. It is the most gigantic biographical collection that has ever been formed. The frailties of a woman, the secret errors of a statesman, are chronicled in these books with the same cold impartiality. Drawn up for the purpose of being useful, these biographies are necessarily exact. When the Jesuits wish to influence an individual, they have but to turn to these volumes to know immediately, his life, his character, his faults, his family, his friends, his most secret ties. **By the use of such machinery the Order has attained its high position and widespread influence.**" {10} [Emphasis added]

As we can see, by the beginning of the **Twentieth Century** the Jesuit Order had this all-pervading power of intelligence. To know everything about everyone was one of its chief goals. We must remember that the Jesuits had been in control of England *no later* than **1800** during the reign of **King George III**. Over the years, with the aid of the Knights of Malta and Shriner Freemasonry their power became supreme and was therefore in control of the **British Secret Service**. We must also remember that the Jesuits were in control of the Vatican with its Hierarchy since

their restoration by **Pope Pius VII** in **1814**. That means all correspondence of every priest, bishop, archbishop and cardinal from around the world was subject to Jesuit review. Even the Pope's confessor was and is today a Jesuit. **Nino Lo Bello** tells us:

> "The Pope's confessor, an ordinary priest, must be a Jesuit: he must visit the Vatican once a week at a fixed time, and he alone may absolve the Pope of his sins." [*How can an unsaved man commit daily acts of sin who at the same time is "infallible" when speaking "ex cathedra" for a brief moment of time while decreeing the Jesuit-authored doctrines of the Papal Institution?*] {11}

But how would the Jesuits expand their police registry, lists and indexes on individuals, into the United States? They would use the **Bonapartes** once again. For as Freemason **Napoleon I** was their tool during the Napoleonic Wars, and his nephew, **Napoleon III** was their tool in both the Crimean War and the Franco-Prussian War, even so was **Charles Joseph Bonaparte** their tool in creating the Bureau of Investigation. Bonaparte, a Masonic Papal Knight and grandnephew of the Emperor, created what became the **Federal Bureau of Investigation**—the Empire's "**Holy Office of the Inquisition**." It was made subject to the Empire's "Grand Inquisitor," the Attorney General and his Department of Justice (later to be manned in 1984 by Jesuits like U.S. Attorney **John MacCoon**) newly established in 1870. The Empire's "Grand Inquisitor" was set up in the middle of a national crises called "the Reconstruction" (1865-1876)—during martial law, including the rape, pillage and plunder of the Southern people by Northern soldiers and carpetbaggers—two years after the forced ratification of the **Fourteenth Amendment** in 1868. Dear truth-seeker, the Empire's "**Holy Office of the Inquisition**," the **FBI**, would experience massive growth during the Jesuits' **Second Thirty Years' War** under the all-seeing eye of its Shriner Freemason, **J. Edgar Hoover**. Hoover would recruit most of his Roman Catholic inquisitors from Jesuit Universities. We read:

> "So Catholics were ultimately preferred. Hoover reportedly favored Irish Catholic youths, finding them generally clean-cut and good-looking and earnest about their religion. He actively sought them out and later, after Notre Dame and [*Jesuit*] Marquette granted him honorary degrees, recruited heavily at those universities." {12}[Emphasis added]

Despite the **Constitution**, Bonaparte's Bureau would come to exercise truly inquisitional powers not only domestically but also around the world. The FBI would keep the Jesuit registry of police indexes on individuals within the American Empire and would be a vital link in the Jesuits' **International Intelligence Community** based in Rome within the Jesuit General's "**Curia**," or rather, his five-storied "War Room" surnamed —**Borgo di Santo Spirito**. Concerning the creation of the **FBI**, including its founder, **Charles Bonaparte**, we read from **Curt Gentry's** masterpiece:

> "It had, for starters, been born illegitimately, on July 1, 1908. It was, as one congressman had correctly labeled it at the time, a **'bureaucratic bastard,'** the issue of a union unsanctioned by the Congress of the United States. However, its father was known. He was **Charles Joseph Bonaparte,** American-born grandnephew of **Napoleon I,** and attorney general of the United States from 1906 to 1908." {13} [Emphasis added]

From *The Boss* we read:

> "From the time of Theodore Roosevelt's accession to the presidency, American presidents of the twentieth century had begun to assert unprecedented claims to centralize power in the executive office. As part of this new federalism, President Roosevelt's attorney general, **Charles Bonaparte,** by executive order had created the Bureau of Investigation in 1908 [*an all-male secret society*] as a full time investigative division of the Justice Department [*against the expressed wishes of Congress and while it had gone into recess!*]." {14} [Emphasis added]

(Dear truth-seeker, in reflecting upon the last two quotes, do you "smell a rat" in the creation of the FBI? Was not the FBI truly the creation of Roosevelt's immediate master, the Archbishop of Baltimore—**James Cardinal Gibbons**? Should we not demand that it be abolished immediately, it being an arm of "the Holy Office?")

The Bureau was established to "detect and prosecute crime against the United States." So the Jesuits—those masters of socialist-communism and authors of the Bolshevik Revolution financed in part by England's "**Round Table**" headed by high-level Freemason **Lord Alfred Milner**—created a "straw dog" called "the Red Scare" and then empowered their American "Cheka" to shoot it down. The Bureau, in one of their mass-roundups in 1918, arrested *fifty thousand* ordinary American citizens!

In 1921, **J. Edgar Hoover** was appointed assistant Chief of the Bureau; in 1924 he was appointed Acting Director and in 1935, the Bureau became "the FBI." Until his murder in 1972, Hoover was a virtual dictator for nearly fifty years as the Bureau had been patterned after the monarchial government of the Jesuit Order. For Hoover, like the Jesuit General, wielded the power of an absolute autocrat.

During the years of World War II, the **FBI** grew enormously in power and influence under the supervision of the Empire's most formidable Freemasons, **J. Edgar Hoover** and **Franklin D. Roosevelt**. Both were apostate Protestants as neither accepted the Bible as their final authority of faith and practice. This gave the appearance that American tyranny was *Protestant!* We must not forget that **Charles Bonaparte**—a Freemason (whose grandfather, **Jerome Napoleon**

Bonaparte (1784-1860), in addition to being a high-level French Freemason, had been an officer on the staff of the Jesuits' **Napoleon I**)—created the Bureau that would enthrone **Hoover** the Inquisitor; and **Joe Kennedy**—one of **Archbishop Hayes'** Knights of Malta—would be responsible for the election of **FDR**. As always, the **Freemasons** are in the *foreground* while the Jesuits and their **Knights of Malta** are in the *background*.

Like the Jesuit "police index" in Rome, Hoover established indexes and lists on thousands of individuals *illegally,* investigating their private lives without authorization from the Department of Justice. *That* is an Inquisition! Hoover also compiled other lists anticipating the erection of **Concentration Camps**. We read:

> "Hoover had also—on his own initiative and without any statutory authority—set up a Custodial Detention list [*now, the Red and Blue lists*], of persons to be rounded up and imprisoned in concentration camps, should the need arise. The list included . . . journalists critical of the administration, writers critical of the FBI, and certain members of Congress [*its ultimate fulfillment being the Federal Emergency Management Agency's "Operation Garden Plot," now to be implemented by the Order's "Holy Office" of Homeland Security*]." {15} [Emphasis added]

Hoover, like his Nazi counterpart **Himmler**, *hated the Jews*. He resisted Jewish immigration and blamed notorious crimes of the Jesuits on the Jews. For example, **Emma Goldman** was blamed and deported for inspiring **President William McKinley's** assassination in 1901, and **the Rosenbergs** were convicted and electrocuted for giving **Stalin** nuclear secrets. The truth is the Jesuits of Buffalo, New York orchestrated the murder of **McKinley** with one of their fanatical, Polish Roman Catholic assassins, **Leon Czolgosz**, and they used **FDR** to give **Stalin** "the nuclear device" in 1943. This technological high treason, committed through the Company's International Intelligence Community (the OSS and NKVD), *furthered the illusion* of "the Cold War" and "the Communist threat." Using the *Jews as scapegoats* is nothing new: we are familiar with **the Dreyfus Affair** and the *Protocols of Zion*.

Lastly, the **FBI** had a working relationship with the **MID** and the **ONI** that would be perfected over the years. Of this beginning in 1939 we read:

> "During Hoover's meeting with Roosevelt and [*CFR* **Cordell**] **Hull,** the president had ordered him to coordinate the FBI investigation with the Army's Military Intelligence Division (MID) and the Office of Naval Intelligence (ONI). Roosevelt's request simply formalized what was already an ongoing relationship . . . On June 26, 1939, Roosevelt sent a confidential presidential directive—drafted by the FBI and Justice Department officials—to the heads of the relevant departments stating, 'It is my desire that the investigation of all

> espionage, counterespionage and sabotage matters be controlled and handled' by the FBI, MID, and ONI, and that no investigation in these areas be conducted 'except by the three agencies mentioned above.' " {16} [Emphasis added]

After the end of World War II a host of FBI agents resigned resulting in their replacement with many Jesuit-trained Roman Catholics. (Two such agents and **Opus Dei** members were **Louis J. Freeh**, FBI Director and tied to the Order's British **MI5** through its Director-General **Stella Rimington**, and **Robert Philip Hanssen**, "Counterintelligence"—whose idol was the traitor **Kim Philby**—and America's most treasonous spy, tied to the Order's **KGB** via **Vladimir Kyruchkov**.) We read:

> "During the Bureau's early years, there had been few Catholics in the upper echelons of the FBI, although there was an abundance of Masons. Although Hoover denied being prejudiced, not until the mid-1940s did the FBI begin recruiting agent applicants at Catholic universities such as **Georgetown** [*Jesuit*], **Fordham** [*Jesuit*], and **Notre Dame.** Two things were responsible for the change; the FBI director's realization that the Catholic Church was strongly anti-Communist, and thus could be a valuable ally; and the need to replace the special agents who had defected en masse at the end of the war. [*Why the defection?*] In addition to soliciting Catholics as agents, informal liaison was developed with various church officials, such as **Francis Cardinal Spellman***, **Monsignor Fulton J. Sheen,** and **Father John F. Cronin**. *The FBI maintained close ties with Spellman, largely through Lou Nichols and, later, the New York SAC John Malone, even though Hoover's files contained numerous allegations that Spellman was a very active homosexual." {17} [Emphasis added]

When **Lou Nichols** retired in 1957, the man who took his place as the head of Crime Records Division and therefore became the liaison between the FBI and **Cardinal Spellman** was **Cartha DeLoach**—*a Knight of Malta!* We read:

> ". . . Cartha DeLoach . . . succeeded Louis Nichols as head of the Crime Records Division on the latter's retirement from the Bureau in 1957." {18}

The ties of the Jesuits with the **FBI,** and thus the **KGB,** are obvious. Through the Jesuit-trained "American Pope," **Cardinal Spellman**, and the graduates of Jesuit Universities, the Order had intimate ties with **Hoover**. The Director not only hired graduates from the Jesuits' **Georgetown** and **Fordham** Universities, he was given an *honorary degree* from the Jesuits' **Marquette** University and maintained close ties with that powerful Jesuit and Georgetown University Dean, **Edmund A. Walsh**! And it was Walsh, *"an expert"* on international politics and the Soviet Union, who led a team of Jesuits into Russia in 1922 on a supposed Papal *"mission of relief."* Soon after Walsh's arrival, the Jesuit-trained **Josef Stalin** was appointed Secretary of the Communist Party and thus the visible head of the Order's **KGB**,

remaining so until the day the risen Son of God sovereignly intervened *with a word from His lips* and brought about the tyrant's premature death. For Satan, in attempting to nullify the promises given to **Abraham**, **Isaac**, **Jacob** and **David**, inspired **Stalin** in 1953 with "**the Doctors' case**" to justify the attempted execution *of every Jew in Russia!*

And because of the Jesuit control of the FBI, Hoover denied the existence of the Roman Catholic Italian Mafia. In fact, he consorted with New York Mob boss **Frank Costello**, the personal friend of Knight of Malta, **Joe Kennedy**. We read:

> "There was no such thing as 'organized crime,' Hoover insisted, no such thing as a 'Mafia,' while the claim that there existed a 'national crime syndicate' was itself 'baloney' . . ." {19}

There were theories as to "Why?" Many suspected the reason was personal.

> "They concluded that J. Edgar Hoover himself was on the take, that he had reached an accommodation with the syndicate, and in particular with the New York crime boss **Frank Costello . . .**
>
> According to one tale, [*Mason*] Hoover and Costello met regularly on a bench in Central Park—hardly a secret meeting place—to discuss mutual interests . . . Other accounts had the pair socializing at the Waldorf, where both had complimentary suites, or, in most versions, at the Stork Club . . . Like Hoover, Costello was a Stork Club regular [*including Freemason* **Thomas J. Watson** *of IBM*], as were numerous other mob figures . . .
>
> Yet there is no question they met or that they reached an accommodation, of sorts . . . and, Hoover, for his own still mysterious reasons, refused to admit that a national criminal organization existed [*until Italian Roman Catholic mobster* **Joseph Valachi's** *Congressional testimony against the Gambino Crime Family in 1962*]." {20}[Emphasis added]

The Jesuits, in control of the Masonic **FBI** through brother **J. Edgar Hoover**, and the Masonic **Mafia** through its "**Commission**" (one of its members being **Frank Costello** who frequented New York's Stork Club as did the FBI Director), were virtually unchallenged in 1946. In control of both the American Government and Organized crime, the Jesuits would create the United Nations and the Cold War with their Masonic tools, **"Dirty Harry" Truman** and **"Smokin' Winston" Churchill**. Why? To carry out the **Jesuit Oath** in fulfilling the **Council of Trent**, restoring the **Temporal Power** of the Pope around the world, and to create *Labor Zionist Israel*, for the purpose of rebuilding **Solomon's Temple** in the midst of millions of Moslem fanatics, *and to ultimately attempt the final mass-murder of the Jewish Race*. For if "***the holy seed***" (*the physical descendants of the sons of Jacob,*

including the tribe of Manasseh, Ephraim being another name for the tribe of Joseph) can be destroyed

". . . of whom concerning the flesh Christ came . . . ,"
– Romans 9:4

its Messiah would have no descendants of Jacob over which to reign, as He is to sit ***". . . upon the throne of David . . . for ever*** [with the twelve apostles sitting]

". . . upon twelve thrones, judging the twelve tribes of Israel."
– Isaiah 9:7; Luke 1:32, 33
– Matthew 19:28

Israel's Messiah is to rule all nations in a worldwide earthly kingdom bringing safety, peace and honor to his repentant Jewish people of whom He said,

". . . we know what we worship: for salvation is of the Jews."
– John 4:22

Knowing this, the Devil, with his "*infallible*" **Pope** using Socialist-Communist **Labor Zionism**, is attempting to keep these unconditional promises of God, given to **Abraham**, **Isaac**, **Jacob** and **David**, from being fulfilled in the future.

In conclusion, the Jesuits have been the great intelligence gatherers of the past and by 1870 had the largest intelligence apparatus in the world. In 1908, the Jesuits *extended that apparatus* into the United States with the creation of the **BI** through one of their Masonic Papal Knights, **Charles Joseph Bonaparte**. In order to give the impression that the **BI**, which later became the **FBI**, was not a Roman Catholic secret police, **J. Edgar Hoover**, an apostate, *homosexual*, Presbyterian Protestant and 33rd Degree Freemason was appointed as Director for nearly fifty years. *The Bureau exercised inquisitional powers from the beginning*. Mass-roundups, lists, secret Divisions, secret indexes, plans for concentration camps, etc., all betrayed the true colors of "the bureaucratic bastard." It was the American secret police, with powers as sweeping as **Stalin's** NKVD, that would later prove to be as ruthless as **Hitler's** Gestapo. *Without mercy*, it would cunningly murder women and children of a Protestant religious sect in Waco, Texas, *that was anti-Pope*, as well as the wife and son of **Randy Weaver**, the Green Beret and Vietnam vet, while living peaceably in the backwoods of Idaho. (The FBI sharpshooter who murdered **Vicki Weaver** and repeatedly fired into the Branch Davidian Compound was a Japanese Roman Catholic and Papal Knight, **Lon Horiuchi**, whose subsequent superior was FBI Director, a Roman Catholic Papal Knight and member of **Opus Dei**, **Louis J. Freeh**. (Louis Freeh, working in conjunction with the **Black Pope**'s Israeli **Mossad** in planning for the demolition of the World Trade Center, further cemented the Bureau's relationship with the

Masonic Jewish Zionists' **Anti Defamation League** by declaring that the **FBI/ADL** partnership had *"reached new heights!")* The master of both Freeh and his

Opus Dei brother, **John Freeh**, was the American Empire's "Military Vicar" and the New York "Archbishop of the capital of the world," **John Cardinal O'Connor**.) With the authority of President **Franklin D. Roosevelt**, advised by **Archbishop Francis Spellman** and the (Jesuit-controlled) priest, **Charles E. Coughlin**, Hoover's FBI forged alliances with the Army's Military Intelligence Division as well as with the Office of Naval Intelligence. Openly the FBI denied the existence of the **Mafia**; secretly the Bureau and the Mob cooperated together pursuing their mutual interests. Later, the **FBI/ONI** would forge an alliance with **Roman Catholic Luciano's** Italian Mafia. **Irish Roman Catholic "Wild Bill" Donovan's** Office of Strategic Services would likewise collaborate with Luciano's Mafia. During the War, the **OSS** would aid and abet—without presidential authority—crypto **Roman Catholic Stalin's NKVD** as well as establish a working relationship with **Sir Stewart Menzies'** British Secret Service. After the War, the OSS would help in evacuating the **Jesuit General's** Nazi **SD**, **Waffen SS** and **Intelligence Group** out of Europe via the **Vatican Ratlines**, simultaneously used by the Pope's **Masonic Jewish Zionists** in leading Europe's surviving and unsuspecting Jews to the land of **Canaan**, merging Hitler's best with the **CIA** in the West and the **KGB** in the East.

By 1963, the **International Intelligence Community** was firmly in place. The CIA, FBI, ONI, MID, the Mafia, former Nazi SS within the CIA, the German BND, the British Secret Service, the Mossad and KGB *were all working together* just as they had throughout the Jesuits' Second Thirty Years' War (excluding the Mossad as there was no Israel at that time). And in the interest of continuing the American Crusade in Vietnam called "**Spelly's War**," Rome's International Intelligence Community assassinated the Emperor and Commander-in-Chief of the Jesuit General's "**Holy Roman**" **American Empire**. The assassination was executed by anti-Communist warriors of the Cold War—*certain and select* American Knights of Malta collaborating with *certain and select* Shriner Freemasons. These warriors were guided by the unseen hand of **Francis Cardinal Spellman**—*the American Pope*—as he had personal contact with every faction of the Intelligence Community including the KGB, and thus **Fidel Castro's** Cuban Intelligence, through one of his Knights in the CIA, **James Jesus Angleton**. The Jesuits then successfully covered up the murder, killing over one hundred witnesses within a thirty-five year period.

Evangelical Lutheran Pastor Giustiniani, a learned ex-Roman Catholic priest converted to the true Lord Jesus Christ of the Reformation Bible, summed up this nefarious Jesuit power and its threat to America way back in 1843. He wrote:

> "Is it a wonder, that men without any moral principle, with vigorous efforts, trained and disciplined men, the end always sanctifying the means, no barrier

hindering, no law which they would not evade, no artifice to which they would not resort, nothing too low or base, nothing so dangerous but they were bound by oath to attempt if ordered by their General,—is it any wonder that such men would not stop at anything? What have they not accomplished? How numerous have their colleges become? How great their wealth, and their [*international*] power! their licentiousness and corruption! Intrigue, usurpation and tyranny have followed wherever they have bent their course. . . .

[*White*] **American Protestants, you are the most favored nation upon this hemisphere, having the privilege to breathe the free air of republicanism and enjoy the blessings of a sound political Constitution; let the history of the past be the guide for the future, let the experience of the past not be lost, but a lesson for the future.**

Read the plots, intrigues, and assassinations, which occupy no small part of the history of Jesuits. They were implicated in the assassination of **Henry III** of France; they planned the [*attempted invasion of England with the*] Spanish armada; often attempted the life of **Elizabeth** [I] of England; devised the Gunpowder Plot; instigated the murder of **Henry IV** of France; effected the revocation of the Edict of Nantes, and the persecution of Protestants following on it (one of the most bloody and disgraceful pictures in the history of the world); ruined **James II**, and in short, were deeply engaged in all the atrocities and miseries, which desolated Europe during nearly two hundred years. So atrocious, extensive, and continual were their crimes, that they were expelled either partially or wholly from all the countries of Europe. . . . *Mr. De Prat*, a Roman Archbishop of Malines, says: 'Thirty-nine times they have been banished and expelled, prior to their abolition in the year 1773, by **Ganganelli** (Clement XIV).' . . .

Before I conclude I will give a short description of the essential evils of the society of Ignazius [Ignatius] Loyola. Their essential principles are, that their order is to be maintained at the expense of society at large, and that the *end* sanctifies the means. These principles are utterly incompatible with the welfare of any community of men. Their system of lax and pliant morality justifying every vice and authorizing every atrocity, has left deep and lasting ravages on the face of the moral world. Their zeal to extend the jurisdiction of the court of Rome over every civil government [*including America's*] gave currency to tenets respecting the duty of opposing princes who were hostile to the papal creed, which shook the basis of all political allegiance and loosened the obligations of every human law. Their indefatigable industry and countless artifices in resisting the progress of the Protestant religion, perpetuated the most pernicious errors of popery, and postponed the triumph of tolerant and [*New Testament*] Christian principles. . . .

The sentence of their abolition, as we saw, was passed by the senates and monarchs, statesmen and divines of the Church of Rome, by the pope and of almost every civilized country in the world. Almost every land has been stained and torn by their crimes; and almost every land bears on its public records the most solemn protest against their existence. The evils of Jesuitism arise not from the violation of the principles of the order; on the contrary they are natural and necessary fruits of the system; they are confined to no age, place or person; they follow, like the tail of the comet, the same disastrous course with the luminary itself; and in consequence, not this or that nation, but humanity, is startled at the reappearance [*restored by* **Pius VII** *in 1814*] of this common enemy of man." {21} [Emphasis added]

Indeed, "**the arm of the Church is long**"; for, it is

The Society of Jesus

through its **FBI** and **International Intelligence Community** that has controlled the

"Holy Roman" Fourteenth Amendment,

Socialist-Communist,

Corporate-Fascist American Empire

for the last one hundred years, *through which Empire it has secretly ruled the world during*

33rd Degree Freemason and Shriner J. Edgar Hoover's,

Knight of Malta Henry R. Luce's and **Jesuit John Courtney Murray's**

"The American Century."

God **help us to wake up!**

FBI Director J. Edgar Hoover, 1960s #301

Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor; Shriner and 33rd Degree Freemason

Forerunner of FBI/Opus Dei men Louis Freeh and Robert Philip Hanssen

Photo Forwarded to the Author by an Internet Independent Researcher.

Papal Knight Charles Joseph Bonaparte, 1851 – 1921 #302

United States Attorney General, 1906 – 1908

This sinister man was put in power by President Theodore "Rex" Roosevelt, the Order's 33rd Degree Freemason and first real Emperor of the ***Black Pope***'s "Holy Roman" Fourteenth Amendment American Empire. An American-born Roman Catholic, the grandnephew of the great Jesuit-controlled avenger, Napoleon I, and grandson of Jerome Napoleon Bonaparte who served as Emperor Napoleon III's president of the Jesuit-ruled French Senate, this servant of James Cardinal Gibbons created the Bureau of Investigation in 1908 on his own accord and against the expressed will of Congress, it fearing that "the bureaucratic bastard" would become a "spy system of espionage conducted by the National Government to dig up the private scandals of men." The resultant FBI has become exactly that. Even worse, the "Order of the FBI" is nothing more than an extension of the Papal Caesar's Holy Office of the Inquisition with all the powers of Churchill's MI5, Hitler's Gestapo or Stalin's NKVD. The FBI would be perfected under the leadership of the Jesuit General's 33rd Degree and Shriner Freemason, J. Edgar Hoover, who constantly attacked the false enemy of "communism" in obedience to Francis Cardinal Spellman's Cold War policies throughout the 1960s. Later, the FBI was used in the assassination of Knight of Columbus President John F. Kennedy and murderous cover-up overseen by the Bureau's Assistant Director, Cardinal Spellman's Knight of Malta, Cartha D. DeLoach. The FBI is now subject to the Order's National Intelligence Agency.

The FBI: A Comprehensive Reference Guide, Athan G. Theoharis, (Phoenix, AZ: The Oryx Press, 1999) p. 3.

Knight of Columbus, Archbishop Francis Cardinal Spellman #303
33rd Degree Freemason, F.B.I. Director J. Edgar Hoover
Knight of Columbus, Postmaster General (1940s) James A. Farley

Homosexual Spellman was in complete control of the American Inquisition through his homosexual, anti-Communist, Grand Inquisitor and 33rd Degree Freemason, J. Edgar Hoover. Recruiting from the Jesuit institutions of Georgetown, Fordham and Marquette Universities, many Irish and Italian Roman Catholics filled the ranks of Hoover's Federal Bureau of Investigation, including Ray Abbaticchio and his nephew, G. Gordon Liddy. As Hoover, Spellman, and CFR Press lord Henry R. Luce intrepidly mesmerized the mind of the duped American public in carrying out the ***Black Pope***'s anti-Communist agitation, secret CFR connections forged between the Mafia and the CIA (admitted to by CIA agent, Army Intelligence Colonel and Genovese family member, the deceased Knight of Malta Albert Vincent Carone), as well as the FBI, ONI and Secret Service became absolute. The cooperation among these agencies overseen by Georgetown Jesuits and Cardinal Spellman's Papal Knights would be necessary in carrying out the Kennedy Assassination. Further, each successive Archbishop of New York would continue to use the CFR's Attorney General, with his Justice Department and "Order of the FBI," in maintaining the Great Jesuit Cover-up through the years. Above, Knight of Columbus James Farley was an usher at St. Patrick's Cathedral, an associate with New York and Chicago Mob bosses and a member of FDR's cabinet. ***The American Pope***, John Cooney, (New York: Times Books, 1984).

Opus Dei/FBI Officer Robert Philip Hanssen, 1980s #304

KGB Officer Viktor Cherkashin, 1980s #305

Robert Philip Hanssen, alias "Dr. Death" and "the Mortician," was one of the FBI's most trusted Russian "counterintelligence" experts whose betrayal of US spies resulted in the KGB execution of Dimitri Polyakov, Valery Martynov and Sergei Motorin. As a critical member of the ***Black Pope***'s international popish brotherhood known as Opus Dei, Hanssen gave vital intelligence secrets to the Order's KGB for twenty-two years. Working with Viktor Cherkashin, the KGB's number two man in Washington, D.C., Hanssen was covertly overseen by his boss, FBI Director Louis Freeh, he too being a member of Opus Dei and attending St. Catherine of Siena Church in Great Falls, Virginia, led by Opus Dei priest, Franklyn Martin McAfee. Pleading guilty to thirteen counts of espionage and known to the Order's KGB as "Ramon Garcia," Hanssen was purportedly imprisoned for "life," while Opus Dei survived another infamous scandal.

The Bureau and the Mole, David A. Vise, (New York: Atlantic Monthly Press, 2002).

FBI Director Louis J. Freeh and Son; President Bill Clinton, 1999 #306

FBI Louis J. Freeh; AG John Ashcroft; DCI George J. Tenet, 2001 #307

As a result of Hanssen's conviction of espionage the virtually untouchable Opus Dei FBI Director was forced to resign. But the inquisitional effect of his tenure in office vastly expanded the powers of the ***Black Pope***'s FBI. Freeh increased the Bureau's budget by 58% to 3.4 billion; he pushed for the monitoring of emails and cell phones; he more than doubled the FBI's overseas presence with agents based in forty-four countries in preparation for the Pope's Crusade against Islamic "terrorism"—a war that would be ignited by CFR/Knight of Malta George J. Tenet whose CIA imploded the World Trade Center, including building No. 7, on orders from New York Archbishop Edward Cardinal Egan. ***The Bureau and the Mole***, David A. Vise, (New York: Atlantic Monthly Press, 2002).

Chapter 35
The Jesuits **— 1912 – 1915**

Sinking the Deathship Titanic; Lusitania Sure to Follow

"By the command of God, it is lawful to murder the innocent, to rob, and to commit all lewdness, because he [*the Pope*] is Lord of life, and death, and all things; and thus to fulfill his mandate is our duty!" {1}

Pietro Alagona, 1624
Italian Jesuit

"There is no record in history of an association whose organization has stood for three hundred years unchanged and unaltered by all the assaults of men and time, and which has exercised such an immense influence over the destinies of mankind . . . 'The ends justify the means,' is his favorite maxim; and as his only end, as we have shewn, is the order, at its bidding the Jesuit is ready to commit any crime whatsoever." {2}

G. B. Nicolini of Rome, 1889
Protestant Italian Patriot
Exiled to England
History of the Jesuits

" 'Why was the true role of **J. Pierpont Morgan**, the banker and tycoon who was the real owner of the *Titanic*, covered up at the American inquiry? How did the Attorney-General [**Sir Rufus Isaacs**], who dominated the British inquiry, get away with insider-trading in shares of the Marconi Company at the very moment its value was boosted by the key role of wireless in the rescue?' . . . Were two of the surviving crewman who were on watch at or near the bridge of the *Titanic* when she struck her iceberg bribed by White Star to keep their mouths shut, both at the inquiries and long afterwards? What guilty secret did they share? Did the officer of the watch ignore three earlier warnings of ice from the crow's nest?' . . . Amid these and other puzzles large and small, we cannot forget that the central mystery of the *Titanic* remains what it has always been:

'**Why did Captain Smith accelerate into an exceptionally large and southerly ice field of which he had been warned repeatedly, both before and during his last voyage?**' . . .

We also reassess and throw new light upon many further points, among them: the disappearance of the lookouts' binoculars; the fire, covered up by **Captain Smith**, that raged below in a coal bunker from before the maiden voyage began to within hours of the disaster; the attested reluctance of **Chief Officer Henry Wilde** to take up his duties; the fifty-five passenger cancellations

(including **J. P. Morgan's**) shortly before departure; the massive alteration to the *Titanic's* superstructure days before she set sail; and the conundrum of the 'mystery ship(s)' which may—or may not—have passed from the scene of the tragedy as it was still being played out, raising the possibility that far more than one in three of those aboard could have been rescued. . . .

The perfunctory trials of the *Titanic*, a pale imitation of the *Olympic's*, were followed by an outbreak of fire in bunker number ten. It could have been dealt with at Southampton, with all a great port's fire-fighting facilities and without affecting sailing time; instead, an extra twelve firemen were specially signed on to deal with it at sea. The blaze, . . . was concealed from [**Captain Maurice Harvey**] **Clarke**, the Board of Trade inspector.

Why did Smith not have the fire put out as soon as possible? Why did he hide it? Come to that, why did his ship consistently show a slight list to port in a calm sea before the collision, as noted by several aboard? Was there some undeclared damage to account for this—a leak in the weakened stern, for example? Why after the collision did Smith run the engines slow ahead for some minutes, as attested by witnesses, a move which would have exacerbated the flooding the forward compartments? Why was counterflooding not attempted as a means of keeping the ship on an even keel for longer? Why did **Dr.** [**Robert D.**] **Ballard** find a bulkhead not on his plan of the *Titanic* when exploring the wreck? . . .

Neither Dr. Ballard nor anyone else who has visited the wreck for pictorial or plundering purposes has produced a single object or photograph of anything showing the name "Titanic"—except on the bow and on one luggage–tag. The name is shown on nothing else both built into the ship and recovered or recorded so far. We found this sufficiently remarkable to invite every likely source to settle the matter once and for all by furnishing proof that the wreck was the *Titanic*. Reactions ranged from amusement via irritation to ridicule and shock that anyone would raise such a question.

Our difficulty was that a substitution, far-fetched or no, looked like a promising explanation for so many puzzles [*the author inferring that White Star's severely damaged* **Olympic** *was marginally repaired and sent to sea as the "***Titanic***;" that the real* **Titanic**, *renamed "***Olympic**," *went on to be used in World War I; and that* **J. P. Morgan** *benefited from the wreck*] . . . .

But in terms of interest and importance, **J. P. Morgan**, the real owner of the ill-fated ship, is the outstanding absentee, topping the unusually lengthy list of fifty-five passengers known to have cancelled their bookings at the eleventh hour [*including Morgan's business partner and the outgoing Ambassador to Paris* **Robert Bacon**, *American steel baron* **Henry C. Frick**, *railroad and shipping tycoon* **George W. Vanderbilt**; *America's chocolate king* **Milton Hershey**, *New York*

finance magnate **Horace J. Harding** *and* **Rev. J. Stuart Holden**, *rector of St. Paul's Anglican Cathedral in London*]. He was too ill to sail on the world's most lavish liner, but well enough to reunite with his mistress in Aix-les-Bains, where he was found 'in excellent health' by a reporter 'just after the ship went down.' Asked about the disaster, he 'indicated extreme distress.' He had arrived at the French resort after a Nile cruise and visits to Rome and Florence [*having conferred with his masters in the Vatican and Borgo Santo Spirito*]; the news confirming the disaster broke on his seventy-fifth birthday, 17 April [*imparting to this murderous, financial tyrant a most enjoyable birthday!*]. Fortunately a large part of his art collection, kept in Europe to avoid American import duty (happily eased just as Britain introduced death duties), happened to miss the ship 'because of last-minute hold-ups in crating.' The ultimate owner of the lost ship was thus twice blessed: to him that hath shall be given." {3} [Emphasis added]

Robin Gardiner & Dan van der Vat, 1995
English Maritime Historians
The Titanic Conspiracy

From previous chapters we know the purpose of the Jesuit Order. But before we begin to peer into the abyss of the tragedy called "**the Titanic**," involving the largest ocean liner of its time having been built to be treacherously sunk by the combined thunderbolts of the **Olympic Jesuit Order**, known to itself as "**The Company of the Perfect**," we must review how these mind-controlled, soldiering, international **Marine Corps of Loyola** carry out their deeds of blood while under orders from their "**Father General**."

" ' I should regard myself as a dead body, without will or intelligence, as a little crucifix which is turned about unresistingly at the will of him who holds it, as a staff in the hands of an old man, who uses it as he requires it, and as it suits him best.' " {4}

". . . when the General shall require the perpetration of any crime . . . or the performance of any act howsoever perfidious or shameless,—in all, or any of these cases, the Jesuit shall execute his commands without 'fear of offense.' "

(**G. B. Nicolini**, in quoting the wicked Jesuit *Constitutions*, writes of the General:)

" 'No constitution, declaration, or any order of living, can involve an obligation to commit sin, mortal or venial, unless the superior command it in the name of our Lord Jesus Christ, or in virtue of holy obedience, which shall be done in those cases or persons wherein it shall be judged that it will greatly conduce to the particular good of each, or to the general advantage [*of the Jesuit Order*]; and, instead of the fear of offense, let the love and desire of all perfection

proceed, that the greater glory and praise of Christ, our Creator and Lord, may follow.' " {6}[Emphasis added]

(The Honorable Pennsylvania Congressman **E. Joy Morris of Philadelphia**, in his *Remarks Against the Introduction of the Monastic System and the Secret Religious Orders of the Church of Rome into that Commonwealth, Delivered on the Final Passage of a Bill to Incorporate the Third Order of Franciscans, in Cambria County, Into a Body Politic*, declares in1856, just prior to America's War Between the States:)

"With what an iron yoke the monastic fraternities are ruled by their superior generals, and how completely individual independence is crushed under such a system, may be understood from the following extract from a work of the Reverend Father Jesuit [**Xavier] DeRavignan**, *De l' Existence et de l' Institut des Jesuits*, pp. 53, 54. We read at the article, *'Obedience to Superiors:'* 'You shall always see Jesus Christ in the General; you shall obey him in every thing; your obedience shall be boundless in the execution, in the will, and understanding; you shall persuade yourself [*against common conscience*] that God speaks with his mouth; that, when he orders, God himself orders. You should execute his command immediately, with joy and with steadiness. You shall penetrate yourselves with the thought that all which he will order shall be right; you shall sacrifice your own will with a blind obedience. You shall be bound at his request, to be ready to unveil your conscience to him. You shall be, in his hands, a dead body, which he will govern, move, displace, according to his will. You shall resemble the stick upon which rests an old man.' . . .

> 'They contributed,' says [**Henry**] **Hallam** in his *Constitutional History of England*, 'in a very material degree to check the tide of the Reformation. Subtle alike, and intrepid, pliant in their direction, unshaken in their aim, the sworn, implacable, unscrupulous enemies of Protestant governments, the Jesuits were the legitimate object of jealousy and restraint. As every member of that society enters into an engagement of absolute, unhesitating obedience to its superior, no one could justly complain that he was presumed capable at last of committing any crimes that the policy of his monarch [*Jesuit General*] might enjoin." {7}[Emphasis added]

> "The General possessed the secrets of every member . . . He knows the character, the inclinations of every member . . . He is made acquainted with the consciences of all who must obey him, particularly the Provincials and others to whom he has intrusted functions of great importance . . . Every year, a list of the houses and members of the Society, the names, talents, virtues, failings of all are there recorded . . . 'and [*in the words of the General*] we have men for martyrdom, if they be required.' " {8}

The year is 1909. The building of **Titanic** has begun at a shipyard in Belfast, the capital of Northern Ireland. Belfast is *the Protestant haven* of the Irish and is *hated* by the Jesuit Order. By 1912, nearly five hundred thousand Ulster Protestants would sign the Ulster Covenant pledging "to defeat the conspiracy to set up a Home Rule [*Rome Rule*] Parliament." Ireland is still part of the British Empire but most of the Island will be severed from the British Crown as a result of the Jesuits' World War I. The Panama Canal is in building and will be completed in time to begin its usefulness during "**The Great War**." The Company's planned destruction of the Protestant British Empire is at hand and will be completed by the end of the Jesuit General's "**Cold War**." The destruction of the Protestant German Empire, having courageously expelled **Loyola's Blackrobes**, has already been put in motion with a secret treaty between the Order's agents in France and Russia. The overthrow of the Orthodox Russian Empire has already begun, the Jesuits having provoked a war in 1904 using **Emperor Meiji** of Japan. The destruction of Imperial Japan is in the making as payback for the Emperor's shogun expelling the Jesuit "missionaries" for over two hundred and fifty years. The atrocities of the Jesuits' Bolshevik Revolution and subsequent Inquisition by Jesuit-trained Josef Stalin *will be blamed on the Jews*, converting the Europeans into unwitting tools of Rome's Third Reich. The Jewish Holocaust will be used to justify *Rome's creation of the Labor Zionist nation of Israel*, paving the way for an even greater "burnt offering" of Jews, as the majority of these descendants of Jacob, *due to worldwide anti-Jewish fury*, are to be driven from the nations to one geographical location. The land of **Canaan**, being necessary to that end, England's **General Allenby** will take Jerusalem from the Moslem Turks in 1917, enabling **Solomon's Temple** to ultimately be rebuilt for the "*infallible*" Pope,

". . . the prince that shall come . . ."

– Daniel 9:26

To finance this grand design, the Jesuits must put their privately owned "**Federal Reserve Bank**" in place *before* the Crusade begins. That bank must be established in the greatest wealth-producing nation on earth composed of mostly Middle Class White Anglo-Saxon Protestants and Baptists known for their honest and upright "Protestant work ethic." Remembering that the Order has been expelled from Europe, having taken refuge in the Protestant American and British Empires, its Masonic tools are in place and ready to obediently execute the plan.

But there are those in government and high finance within both Empires who are not willing to participate. Their power and fortunes will not be used to this end. *So, they must be ushered out of this world in a most terrifying way!* Death by drowning, amidst the screams, yells, shrieks, wailing and weeping of helpless men, women and children floundering in the North Atlantic, the innocents will plunge over ten thousand feet—two and a half miles—to their nightmarish doom!

Therefore, the **White Star Line** is created to bring the immigrant traffic—*Irish, French and Italian Roman Catholics*—into the United States pursuant to Rome's plan of "making America dominantly Catholic." But the Deathship **Titanic** *is built,* in hated Protestant Belfast, *to be sunk* and will be used to entice three hundred and twenty-five of the world's richest and finest to board "the unsinkable" man-made leviathan, loaded with an additional nineteen hundred Protestant and Catholic "animals." With the first-class fare being fifty thousand Federal Reserve Notes by today's standard, multi-millionaires board the ship, three of them Jewish—**Benjamin Guggenheim**, **Isidor Straus**, the head of "Macy's" department stores, and Freemason **John Jacob Astor—**a frequent passenger on the White Star line, a notable American patriot and soldier, *and the wealthiest man on board the Titanic.*

The Captain of the ship is **Edward J. Smith**, the world's greatest pilot and master of the North Atlantic waters, seasoned with twenty-six years on the high seas. Captain Smith is indeed one of the **Black Pope**'s unseen and unknown *Jesuit Temporal Coadjutors*. This means he was not a priest but a "Jesuit of the short robe," as the French would call him, serving the Order in his profession. He, "without will or intelligence," will commit this crime—*this shameless and heartless atrocity*—at the will of his master who holds him "as a little crucifix" and "who uses him as it suits him best." **Edward J. Smith** has been required for "martyrdom."

Departing southern England from the port of Southampton at 12:00 noon on April 10, 1912, the Captain's master had boarded. This handsome and unpretentious young man was the agent for *the most powerful Jesuit in Ireland* who in turn reported directly to the **Black Pope** in Rome, **Francis Xavier Wernz**. The Captain's master was a military operative, 'a stick in the hand," of his **Provincial-Superior** of the Irish Province (which Province then included Australia) of the Society of Jesus**.** That man was **Francis M. Browne**, now in his final years of Jesuit formation and internationally made known once again for our generation by *National Geographic* in the "*Acknowledgments*" of the video *Secrets of the Titanic*, released in 1986—the year after Irish Jesuit priest **Edward E. O'Donnell** discovered Browne's photographic collection in a large metal trunk, calling it to the attention of the editor of the *London Sunday Times*. Browne, for the purposes of deception and "deep cover," was *openly* and to all appearances merely a photographer for the Church: but *secretly* he was under orders serving as the **Abraham Zapruder** by photographing the seafaring limo and its targeted occupants unwittingly ensnared in this "**Executive Action**!"

(Born into a prominent Cork family in 1880, **Francis Browne** was an orphan by his mid-teens, then to be raised by his powerful uncle, **Robert Browne—the Bishop of Cloyne**! Entering the Jesuit Novitiate in 1897, Francis underwent his gruesome

philosophy instruction from 1903 to 1906 at the infamous Jesuit institution in Chieri, Italy, not far from Turin, at which **Abate Leone** recorded the secret 1825 meeting between **Jesuit Superior General Fortis** and his Assistants, including the future Jesuit General and "Rebuilder of the Jesuits" **Johannes Roothaan**. By 1912, Browne was nearly thirty-two years of age and in his second year of Jesuit "**Moral Theology**" at Milltown Park in Dublin. That Jesuit institution taught the very same regicide doctrines that had been publicly condemned and burned by the French Parliament in 1761! Browne would later graduate in 1915 and receive ordination as a Jesuit priest that same year at the hand of his uncle—the Provincial's Jesuit Spiritual Coadjutor—the Bishop of Cloyne. Because of the **Titanic secret** that he carried in his breast, Francis would later be deliberately sent into the heat of battle as a chaplain, serving with the Irish Guards at two of the most horrendous and yet deliberate sacrificial bloodbaths of World War I—the Somme and Passchendaele! Gassed, wounded five times and declared "the bravest man I ever met" by **Colonel** (later **Field Marshall**) **Montgomery**, Browne became a most trusted Jesuit of the Fourth Vow, teaching Ignatius Loyola's *Spiritual Exercises* at retreats and preaching all over Ireland. Jesuit Browne obediently served the ***Black Pope*** throughout the **Second Thirty Years' War** and **Cold War** until his death in 1960—three years before the murder of JFK!)

Dear truth-seeker, the plot is thick and the plan is well laid. "Lord Browne," one of Ireland's bishops for over seventeen years, an acting President of the bigoted National Ecclesiastical College in Maynooth referred to in a previous chapter, and personally known throughout Ireland, purchases a *first class ticket* for his nephew, Francis. That ticket (No. 84) covered the first two legs of Titanic's maiden voyage. The money used to purchase this ticket was supposedly derived from a civil suit whereby the Bishop and six priests, including his Jesuit nephew and brother of Francis, **William Francis Browne**, were awarded a total of *five hundred pounds* by a jury for libel. (The publishing defendant had claimed the "Most Reverend Lord Bishop," in pursuance of the Order's "**Home Rule**" doctrine and quest, had ordered the Catholics of his diocese to dismiss all Protestants in their employ, which of course is pursuant to maxims of Canon Law as taught at Maynooth College!) The Bishop also gave his nephew a new camera with which to photograph the entire ship and its passengers, especially the targeted businessmen of immense wealth resisting the temporal power of the "Infallible" Pope. To effect entry of the priest into every nook and cranny of the ocean liner, the Bishop gave a cherished "**Letter of Introduction**" to be presented to a staunch Irish Roman Catholic, the White Star Line's congenial "Chief purser" of the ship, longtime fellow officer of **Captain Edward Smith**, Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor **Hebert W. McElroy**. This man had studied for the priesthood, was a member of an Order titled," Canons Regular of the Lateran," his brother Richard was a priest and he had signed on the Deathship April 9th, the day before she departed Southampton: he would sacrifice his life for the Pope on the Titanic.

With the blessing of his Bishop-uncle, his brother priest **William Francis**, and his Jesuit Provincial master in accordance with the *Constitutions* of the Society of Jesus, the trusted Jesuit and theological student departs for Southampton, England.

He has been under Jesuit formation for fifteen years; he is well versed in Canon Law, familiar with the Order's immoral "Moral Theology" and of course its "accursing" Council of Trent. He most likely has been administered an oath in the Bishop's eerie cathedral overlooking Queenstown and its harbor anticipating Titanic's final departure for the North Atlantic; exiting the cathedral he will fulfill his mission and proceed in utmost silence following the plan of his Provincial master to the letter. He crosses the channel by ferry and boards a night train for London. Arriving in the morning at the Order's commercial capital of the world, there he abides for the day and another night with his brother and eye specialist, Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor **Dr. James Browne**.

After a delightful breakfast he departs at 9:45am on the "**Titanic Special**" from Waterloo station to Southampton arriving at 11:30am. As planned, **Tom Brownrigg**, another Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor under orders, is waiting for Browne at the railway station: they meet, exchange greetings and proceed to Titanic's first class stateroom, A-37. Both inspect the dwelling, as it is now the priest's "safe house." The Jesuit bids his assistant adieu before Titanic departs at twelve o'clock noon. Ah! it is High Noon, the ideal time for an assassination plot to begin—and it would be repeated with the arrival of President Kennedy's Air Force One at Love Field in Dallas, Texas, November 22, 1963.

Jesuit Browne begins the second phase of his assignment. He has the perfect cover: disguised as a man of God, he is harmless and unassuming. Proceeding to the Chief purser's office, there enjoys the genial friendship of **Herbert W. McElroy**.

Upon presenting the Bishop's "Letter of Introduction," Brother McElroy gives the Jesuit access to every inch of Titanic over the course of April 10th and 11th, 1912. Every room is photographed, every first class person is recorded and many in lower steerages were pictured, all for the benefit of the ***Black Pope*** in Rome. The Jesuit Father Provincial (of which there are only ten for the American Empire) knows his Jesuit theological student and nephew of the Bishop under his abject control will spend two days on the Deathship taking pictures of the passengers, *knowing full well their fate!* All Jesuit Coadjutors will be photographed, from Captain Smith, to First Officer Murdoch, to Chief Purser McElroy, all will be recorded for posterity. After stopping at the French port in **Cherbourg** from which Astor boarded, the video, narrated by Hollywood actor (a pro-**Bill Clinton** activist having aided **Janet Reno's** bid to be a Florida governor), **Martin Sheen** (who

renamed himself after **Bishop Fulton J. Sheen**), another darling of the Jesuits having visited their former **Novitiate of St. Isaac Jogues** in Wernersville, Pennsylvania, reveals:

> "A vacationing priest, **Father Francis Browne** caught these poignant snapshots of his fellow passengers, most of them on a voyage to eternity. The next day Titanic made her last stop, pausing off the coast of Queenstown, Ireland. Here tenders brought out the last passengers, mostly Irish immigrants headed for new homes in America. **And here, the lucky Father Browne disembarked . . .** Father Browne caught Captain Smith peering down from Titanic's bridge poised on the brink of destiny . . ." {9}[Emphasis added]

Ah, the final eye contact between Captain Smith and the Jesuit in the midst of doomed Irish Roman Catholics and scores of Scandinavian Lutheran Protestants boarding the steamer is indeed "a Kodak moment." Remembering that according to **Jesuit Pietro Alagona**, *"it is lawful to murder the innocent,"* and according to **Jesuit Luis de Molina**, *"Priests may kill the Laity to preserve their goods,"* both of these criminals were fully persuaded in their brainwashed minds that they were righteous in their mayhem. This scene portrayed with the brush of a **Rembrandt** or a **Thomas Kinkade**, would serve as a crushing rebuke to any nation that would give the religiously bombastic Sons of Loyola access to their shores.

For here is *Jesuit treachery* at its finest. **Jesuit Browne** boards **Titanic**, photographs the victims, most assuredly briefs **Captain Smith** concerning his Oath as a Jesuit, and the following morning bids him farewell. He takes a snapshot of the somber Captain peering down from the bridge along with two crewmembers probably involved in the plot, as "*the lucky*" **Ignatian** disembarks on the eleventh of April while the cheerful greetings of boarding Irishmen fall upon his ear *but never reach his heart*. Possibly, a little red-headed girl runs by and cries with eager optimism,

> "Good morning, Father!"

A young man approaches and quietly asks:

> "Will you hear my confession before I leave, Father?"

A man with his large family approaches and quietly asserts:

> "You have been a good priest to us. We wish you well, Father Browne."

And lastly comes Danny, a little orphan boy named after the great Irish ballad, *Londonderry Air,* who slowly limps forward, tightly holding his mother's hand.

With tears in his eyes for the love of this priest who had been a father to him while the Jesuit had taught at Belevdere College for five years, he whimpers:

"Thank you for helping me. Good-bye, Father."

Indeed it was Good-bye—*forever!* Little Danny would perish amidst the horrifying pandemonium of the locked-down, helpless innocents in Titanic's lower decks!

Dear truth-seeker, if **Francis Browne** had been a man, *his heart would be breaking!* But he, like **Rodin the Jesuit** of *The Wandering Jew,* is one of "the Borg" of *Star Trek*, named after a past Jesuit General, **Francis Borgia**, as well as the General's present headquarters being "*Borgo* di Santo Spirito" in Rome. He is a Jesuit of under Extreme Oath for this mission. He is a machine in a man's body, the perfect *Manchurian Candidate* to be one of the Commanders of *The Engineer Corps of Hell*. He would slay his own mother to further the worldwide political power of a tyrannical sinner who calls himself "the Vicar of Christ!!" But he is an orphan; he has no affectionate ties to mother and father. So he goes through his religious motions and so passes by. As the Titanic docks at Queenstown, a wealthy American passenger offers to pay for the Jesuit's first class ticket to New York; but he knows he is forbidden. Yet to placate the "heretic," he sends a message to his Jesuit superior requesting permission to depart. The answer returned is incriminating:

"**GET OFF THAT SHIP——PROVINCIAL.**" {10} [Emphasis added]

As "Father" Browne watches **Titanic** disappear over the horizon with a fire below in bunker number ten, he has no regrets. He knows the Provincial's soldiers will do their duty. He also knows "the law of the Church" and, having no *"fear of offense,"* is convinced this crime shall be *"for the greater glory of God"*—the god who sits in St. Peter's Chair! As the Deathship steams for the high seas, Bishop Browne and the Jesuit Provincial, perched on the highest point of Queenstown within the Bishop's Cathedral overlooking the Atlantic, eagerly watch the disappearing leviathan with glee knowing the death of key men thereon will enable the Pope's Federal Reserve Act to pass in time for the beginning of World War I: it is time for a universal Jesuit vengeance on a "heretic and liberal" Eurasia that dealt the Order its "Century of Disaster" while the gospel of the Lord Jesus Christ was taken by British and American Bible-believing missionaries to the ends of the earth! Praise God!

On board the ship, the **Jesuit Captain Smith** knows his duty. He is under Oath. There is no recanting. The ship has been built for the enemies of the Order. He, after three days at sea, with only *one pair of glasses for the bridge*, propels full steam ahead—*twenty-two knots*—on a moonless, dark night through a gigantic ice field, nearly eighty square miles in size, despite at least *eight telegrams* of

warning as well as many other cautions. He refuses to listen. Hell-bent on destruction, upon approaching the iceberg, First Officer **William M. Murdoch**—*another conspirator*—has been instructed by the Captain what to do. He orders the engines to be thrown in reverse while swinging the ship sharply to the left, its starboard side. Had the captain not reversed his engines the Titanic would have turned much more quickly the greater the forward motion. *This error was a violation of one of the cardinal rules of safety, which is to never turn a ship's broadside to danger!* (Are we to believe that **Captain Smith**, the master of his profession, would make such a basic blunder in addition to steaming full speed ahead through the up-and-coming icebergs he had been warned about? *Obviously, he wanted to break the ship in half!* This is nothing more than a repeat of **Napoleon's** performance at Waterloo and **Hitler's** stage play in Russia—*both dictators deliberately sacrificing their armies*—, and a preview of the violation of the most basic rules of security in Dallas, Texas, in 1963 resulting in President Kennedy's death.) **Titanic** grazes the iceberg at 11:40pm, April fourteenth. Knowing full well the ship's inadequate number of lifeboats and the crew having no boat assignments in case of an emergency evacuation, **Captain Smith** walks back to the radio room and instructs his officer to send a CQD; then later, an SOS. Smith, the Jesuit Coadjutor, has fulfilled his intended purpose in obedience to his Jesuit master, "**Father**" **Francis M. Browne's Jesuit Provincial**, pursuant to the **Jesuit Oath**.

Amid the innocence of its passengers the brutal crew begins to evacuate the ship. But the Jewish multi-millionaires **Astor**, **Guggenheim** and **Straus** are *forbidden to board a lifeboat*. A few hours later in the midst of horror and panic, with the musicians playing the inspirational Protestant hymn of the Welsh people, *Nearer My God To Thee*, the Titanic splits in half, plunging to the bottom of the ocean along with over fifteen hundred souls. **Astor's** young second wife survives and the Jesuits most likely acquire the use of her fortune through their "Money Trust" in obedience to their *Secret Instructions.* (*Did not the Jesuits benefit* when Harvard's Widener Library was built with a donation from Titanic survivor, **Eleanor Widener**? Did not both her husband George and son Harry perish in the disaster, leaving her in charge of the largest fortune in Roman Catholic Philadelphia? *Did not the Jesuits benefit* by eliminating **Astor**, **Guggenheim** and **Straus** as they were in agreement with the Jewish American Supreme Court Justice, **Louis Brandeis**, in opposing the passage of the Order's **Federal Reserve Act**? Of Brandeis' opposition we observe:

"In mid-November 1910, several members of the Aldrich Commission went down to the Millionaire's Club at Jekyll Island, probably courtesy of **Morgan**, to work out a specific plan. The expedition included **Aldrich**, **Davison**, **Vanderlip**, **Warburg**, **A. Platt Andrew**, and [*Irish Roman Catholic*] **Ben Strong**, now a vice president at Bankers Trust [*dubbed "the Morgan man" who, as president of the New York Fed,*

contributed to the Order's Stock Market Crash of 1929]. . . . Over the next two weeks, these men drew up plans for a national system of regional banks led by a central board of private bankers [*the Federal Reserve Banking System*]. . . . The Democratic Congress did not agree, and over the next two years [*bring us to 1912 and the sinking of Titanic*] it rejected the 'Aldrich plan' as giving too much power to private banks. When the Federal Reserve Act finally passed in December 1913, it provided for a governing board in Washington, appointed by the President, to represent the public interest.* . . .

> *Woodrow Wilson thought this mix of public and private interests would give government the upper hand and effectively turn banks into 'the instruments, not the masters, of business and of individual enterprise and initiative.' **Louis Brandeis disagreed, claiming that there could be no compromise with the devil—that 'Concessions to the big-business interests must in the end prove futile.'** " {11} [Emphasis added]

Was not **J. P. Morgan**—the "*infallible*" Pope's financial agent within the American Empire and the man who lured these Jews onto the Titanic—the true sponsor of the Federal Reserve Act with his "Aldrich Commission?" Was not "Bonesman" and 33rd Degree Freemason **President William Howard Taft**—*the servant of* **Archbishop James Cardinal Gibbons** and the former dictator over the Philippines, as well as the betrayer of his military aide, **Major Archibald Butt,** having sacrificed him on **Titanic**—*an avid supporter* of the Federal Reserve Act, urging the country to "take up seriously the problem of establishing a central bank," according to **Jean Strouse** in her masterpiece, *Morgan: American Financier* ?)

This leads the author to believe there were more than two Jesuits on board the Deathship. There were probably at least ten of the ship's officers and crew who were "Professed" and under "Extreme Oath." There were possibly several Knights of Columbus under the Oath of the Fourth Degree, as well as a few Freemasons loyal to the mark "**IHS**"—the seal of the ***Black Pope***! This explains why **Jesuit Browne**, the direct agent of his Jesuit Provincial and trusted nephew of the local Irish Bishop would personally board the vessel! He must have leisurely finalized the plan with his soldiers charging this select group of the ship's yeomen—*hired at the last minute as a result of a contrived strike in England*—that upon **Jesuit Captain Smith's** order to abandon ship, to quickly lower the inadequate number of lifeboats, *less than half full* with only women and children, into the water while forbidding the men—*selected moneyed targets*—from boarding. The poorer passengers within the lower levels were to be locked down so as to prevent the Order's wealthy victims from escaping its watchful eye and possibly boarding a lifeboat amidst the hysteria and confusion on deck. (**Jesuit Captain Smith's** deliberate sinking of **Titanic** was a preview to the sinking of the doomed **U.S.S. Indianapolis** overseen by the Order's CFR member and Commander of the Pacific Fleet, **Admiral Chester William Nimitz**, along with several devious subordinates

including **Captain Oliver Naquin**. The ship's captain and "patsy," **Captain Charles B. McVay III**, having been the Chairman of the Joint Intelligence Committee of the combined Chiefs of Staff in Washington, D.C., must have known too much and was to be "silenced." But Captain McVay survived one of the greatest disasters in the history of the American Navy. Predictably, in 1968, unable to cope any longer with his mental agony, the innocent and good Captain took his life, to the shame and disgrace of the High Command of the U.S. Navy controlled by the **Black Pope** via his Knights of Malta and high-level Freemasons!) To prevent nearby freighters from responding with help, the distress flares were seen to be *white* (party time!) when they should have normally been *red!* It was for this reason that *only one* of the lifeboats returned to retrieve those freezing in the darkness, as the temperature of those waters was only *twenty-eight degrees!* Like the "selections" at **Auschwitz**, those "selected" to board the lifeboats would live. The rest, on the ship or in the water, *must die the death* including several Jesuits, Masons and possibly Knights of Columbus or Catholic Action, including Jesuit Temporal Coadjutors **Smith**, **Murdoch** and **McElroy**.

This leads us to another question. *Who owned the White Star Line?* For, its management was ultimately responsible for choosing the men who would man the ship. And with the money involved in financing those luxury liners (**Titanic**, **Britannic** and **Olympic**), only *select* **Knights of Malta** and the modern day **Knights Templar**—*select* **Shriner Freemasons**—

". . . the great men . . . and the merchants of the earth . . ."
– Revelation 18:3, 23

could have been the movers and shakers of this attack on the private fortunes of wealthy Jews enjoying the blessings of Protestant-Calvinist liberty secured by **William I of Orange**, **Oliver Cromwell** and **George Washington**—as well as **Otto von Bismarck**! The Knights knew that the Hebrews of both the American and British Empires *had never suffered formal persecution for over two hundred years*, and as a result, invested their wealth in great industries bringing financial prosperity to both Protestant peoples. About the time of **Titanic** the renowned composer **Gustav Mahler**, directing the Vienna Court Opera and having composed his immortal and magnificent *Symphony No. 5 "Adagietto,"* abandoned Roman Catholic Austria and settled in New York City in 1909 to enjoy Protestant liberty while conducting the New York Philharmonic—*as a Jew*. Thirty years later, his symphonies were banned by Rome's Nazis as *"degenerate Jewish music."* Indeed the Bible is still true, the pre-incarnate Son of God declaring to the Nations His promised response to their treatment of His servant **Abraham**, later reaffirmed to **Isaac** and finally to **Jacob**, including his **twelve sons** and their **physical descendants—the House of Israel**:

"And I will bless them that bless thee,

and curse him that curseth thee . . ."

– Genesis 12:3

". . . for he that toucheth you toucheth the apple of his eye."

– Zechariah 2:8

"For I am the LORD, I change not;
therefore ye sons of Jacob are not consumed."

– Malachi 3:6

So the Jesuit General used his Papal Knights to essentially destroy this happy relationship between American Protestants, Baptists and Jews as he created his monstrous, international monopoly called "**the Federal Reserve Bank**." One of his **Masonic Knights Templars** was the multi-millionaire, **John Pierpont Morgan**!

This evil and sinister man, then operating one of the largest banks in the world, would be responsible for the suppression of **Nikola Tesla's** brilliant inventions including worldwide free energy. According to **Antony C. Sutton** in his *Wall Street and the Bolshevik Revolution*, after Morgan's death in 1913 a portion of his massive wealth invested with the American International Corporation (AIC) in New York (now the American International Group (AIG) headed by a CFR Honorary Vice Chairman and Director, **Maurice R. Greenberg**) would finance the **Bolshevik Revolution**—that Jesuit Inquisition in Orthodox Russia! According to an *Arts and Entertainment* documentary video, this **J. P. Morgan**, his International Mercantile Marine (IMM) having financed the White Star Line and thus the building of **Titanic**, *had designed a cabin specially furnished and reserved for himself (suite B52, previously assigned to steel baron* **Henry C. Frick***)*, his promised presence serving as bait for those marked for death. And at the last moment just prior to the Titanic's departure from Southampton, *this spiritual bastard* cancelled his reservation (citing ill health) *in addition to fifty-four other men of wealth or power, but with inside information* {12}, abandoned his friend and president of IMM, **J. Bruce Ismay** (the disgraced American scapegoat who later was fired from his job after managing to survive his intended death by jumping into a lifeboat), and returned to New York on another ship. We wonder if **Bishop Browne** and **Freemasonic Morgan** threw a party and toasted the **Temporal Power** of the "*infallible*" Pope as they viewed the Jesuit priest's pictures of the murdered men of wealth and power, the net worth of **Titanic's** passengers being over *five hundred million dollars in 1912!* In fact, of J. P. Morgan's obvious gaiety while "recuperating" after the world's worst maritime disaster, we read:

> "Morgan, it will be recalled, pleaded illness as his excuse for not joining the ship's first and last voyage. Two days after the *Titanic* sank, he was found by the American press at the Grand Hotel in the French spa of Aix-les-Bains, where he was taking the waters. He was in excellent health and the company of his French mistress." {13} [Emphasis added]

Another high-level Freemason who also "cancelled" his reservation on the Titanic was **Milton Hershey**, Pennsylvania's chocolate king! He had much to gain, as American soldiers would be issued "Hershey chocolate" on which they would fight the Jesuits' **Second Thirty Years' War**, bankrolled by their **Federal Reserve Bank**. Other White Masonic Gentiles who "cancelled" their reservations at the last minute were **Robert Bacon** (Morgan's former business associate), **Henry C. Frick** (America's steel baron), and **George W. Vanderbilt** (America's railroad and shipping tycoon whose family's 1895 "**Breakers**" mansion facing the Atlantic Ocean in Newport, Rhode Island is now controlled by the Order via the Knights of Malta).

As usual, the Sons of Loyola got away with mass-murder and grand theft once again, as their power in the American and British Empires was controlling. In spite of a most revealing Senate hearing at New York's **Waldorf Astoria Hotel**, the formal palace for all of the Archbishop's dinner parties; *not a soul was prosecuted!*

> "The Senate's investigation, and another by the British Board of Trade, found an appalling series of human and technical errors, but brought no charges against Ismay or the IMM. . . . private damage claims against White Star amounting to $16 million were eventually settled out of court in 1916 for $664,000." {14} [Emphasis added]

Further, concerning American Senator **William Alden Smith's** "investigation" we read and are reminded of the fictional Warren Commission:

> "In this most important case, given Smith's anti-trust posture and his claim to independence at the outset, his investigation was a cover-up, and the attack on the British in part a diversion. The masking of American involvement in the considerable person of **J. P. Morgan** and his almighty interests was a lie by omission." {15} [Emphasis added]

(Dear truth-seeker, those Jews had dared to block the creation of the Jesuits' Federal Reserve Bank by which the Order would finance **World War I** and **World War II**— Rome's Second Thirty Years' War, including Europe's **Jewish Holocaust**, made possible by the Chairman of the Papacy's **I.B.M.**, Freemason **Thomas J. Watson**, the friend and brother Freemason of Hitler's Economics Minister, **Hjalmar Schacht**!)

There is another victim of this plot usually overlooked and yet a most famous man who perished on the Deathship. He was an English Mason, **William T. Stead**, the journalist who exposed the Company's traffic in English prostitutes. Described as:

> "Scholar; dreamer; humanitarian; the greatest and most notable man on board the *Titanic*. . . . famous all over the world. . . . the personal friend of more living

and dead monarchs than any private citizen on earth," we marvel at his apparent courage:

> "London was rotten with the leprosy of white slavery. Nobles, members of parliament, dukes, lords, all were in a great traffic in young girls . . . [*Spiritualist*] **William T. Stead** saw and knew. . . . Stead had found indisputable evidence of what he wished to prove. He knew that power was against him, that money was against him, and that corruption was against him. . . . Bit by bit he gathered his testimony, name after name was secured, and then, one morning in 1885, the blow that changed England's morals . . . fell. London awoke to stare, to gasp. Stead had called his exposure, 'The Maiden Tribute to Babylon,' and there was truth to back every statement. Stead was arrested. He was thrown into prison on the charge that he had committed an infraction of the laws. But he only smiled. He knew that he had won, that parliament would be forced to pass a law that would wipe out the white slavery. And parliament did." {16} [Emphasis added]

The sinking of the Titanic was not only necessary in establishing the Order's Federal Reserve Bank, it was the beginning of the destruction of America's real economic wealth, so characteristic of Bible-reading, hard working, moral, inventive, courageous, ruggedly individualistic, White Middle Class, Protestant nations. If the Order was to succeed in its Counter-Reformation attack on the West, private wealth must be cleverly taken from Protestants and given to the Order's Papal Knights and occult Masons intending to rule corporate America. Of this coveted and yet detested Protestant economic prosperity, evident not only in America under **President McKinley**, but in England during the reign of **Queen Victoria**, we read in 1899:

> "It is Protestantism which, by God's help, has been the cause of England's prosperity, and of that of all other [*White*] Protestant countries. While Roman Catholic countries, which acknowledged **Papal Supremacy**, are everywhere going down in the scale of nations, Protestant countries are everywhere growing in prosperity, and extending their borders on every hand. The Protestant nations are at the head of the world, in everything which make nations truly great and glorious. We have therefore no reason to be ashamed of the word Protestantism . . ." {17} [Emphasis added]

This horrible tragedy, rivaling Shakespeare's *King Lear*, could have been prevented, had both the British and American governments been doing their biblical duty of *punishing evil!* Had the English Crown expelled the Jesuits and Knights of Malta even as **Queen Elizabeth I** had done in the Sixteenth Century, and had the Masonic Lodges been closed even as **Cromwell** had done in the Seventeenth Century, the heartbroken Irish Catholics and Protestants, whose sons and daughters were sacrificed by Ireland's Jesuit master—**Francis M. Browne**—

would have never shed their Titanic tears over lost loved ones, further staining the pages of Irish history. *Ah, beware of the ides of April!* **Titanic** was sunk on April fifteenth, the same day Lincoln had called out troops on the Protestant South, the same day Lincoln died at the hand of his Jesuit-controlled assassin, and the same day all Fourteenth Amendment citizen-serfs of the Jesuit General's "**Holy Roman**" **American Empire** make their annual "confessions" to the Pope's privately-owned Internal Revenue Service pursuant to the **Fourth Lateran Council** of 1215 ruled by demon-possessed **Pope Innocent III**. (Indeed, the code of law governing the **American Empire** has been modeled after the code of law governing the **Pope's Vatican Empire**!)

If the Jesuits would sink a ship full of people just to get to one man, would they not do the same with an airplane? Was it not a "coincidence" that **Congressman Larry P. McDonald** on board flight **KAL 007** ("the lucky" 33rd Degree Freemason **Senator Jesse Helms** having boarded the untargeted sister flight in Alaska and would later drop the investigation in 1992) was supposedly "shot down" by a *Russian Su-15 jet fighter* in 1983, as he was calling for a congressional investigation of the **Council on Foreign Relations** and **Trilateral Commission**? Is it not obvious as to why **President Ronald Reagan**, the mere slave to Knight of Malta and CIA Director **William J. Casey**, refused to retaliate against the Soviets, Casey knowing full well the aircraft had been fitted for destruction at **Andrews AFB** with a radio-activated bomb; that **KAL 007** was blown up by a nearby U.S. Intelligence station and sunk 400 miles south of the official wreckage area killing 269 innocents? Was it not a coincidence that **John F. Kennedy, Jr.** "lost control" of his aircraft (having had its tail internally blown off) and plunged into the Atlantic Ocean, killing his wife and sister-in-law (all three bodies being full of shrapnel according to Cincinnati radio host and Baptist Pastor **Ernie Sanders**), as he sought to find his father's real killer? As a possible U.S. Senator from New York, a multimillionaire, a successful publisher and loved by the people, he would have solved "**the crime of the century**." *These are no accidents!*

Through such tragedies, like the deliberate sinking of the **U.S.S. Indianapolis** during World War II, the Jesuit Order benefited and had the power to cover it up with their key men responsible for investigating the murders. We also must conclude that *somehow* "**the Borg**" Jesuit Order absorbed the fortunes of the wealthy for its use in destroying the Protestant Reformation while reducing the nations to serving dictators loyal to the Pope, *who in turn hate the Jews*. Years later, the Jesuits, controlling "**the Jesuit Theatre**" (or "**Hollywood**," the wood from which magic wands were made) through their Masonic Jewish Labor Zionists, would release the most expensive and profitable movie of all time, commemorating their great sacrifice in the North Atlantic to their "god" who sits in St. Peter's Chair. That movie was, *Titanic*. A previous movie had also been

released reenacting another one of their keystone human sacrifices in North America. That movie was *JFK, Director's Cut*.

Dear truth-seeker, if we do not learn our lessons from the past including the deliberate wrecking of the **Titanic**, we are doomed to repeat them with more national tragedies like the **Stock Market Crash** of 1929 (America's Titanic), the **Kennedy Assassination**, the **Watergate Scandal**, the **Iran-Contra Affair**, the **Whitewater Fiasco**, the **Chinagate Scandal** (Opus Dei's Justice Department having dropped fifty-eight counts against the guilty Chinese Intelligence operative, **Dr. Wen Ho Lee**, thereby concealing the high treason of the Order's CIA, which boldly gave America's most classified thermonuclear warhead secrets to the bloody Red Chinese) and now the attack on the **World Trade Center** and the **Pentagon**. For the ***Black Pope***,

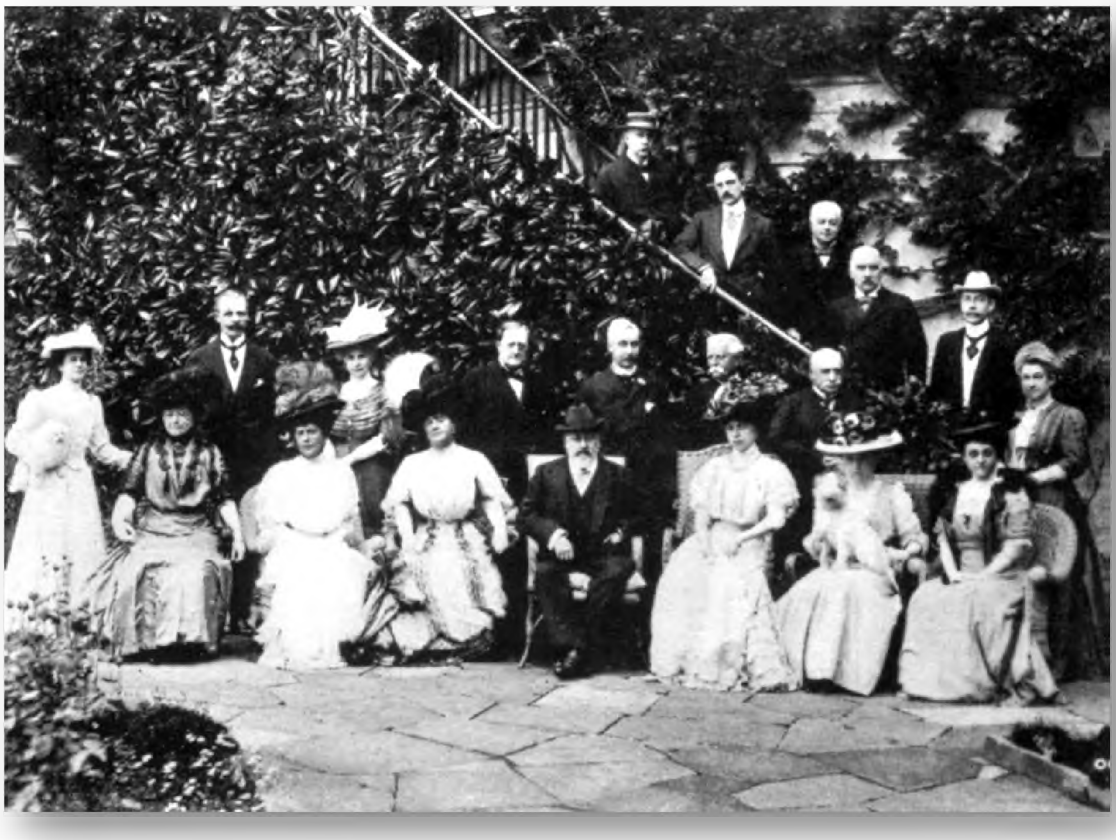
> ". . . is the god of the society, and nothing but his electric touch can galvanize their dead corpses into life and action. Until he speaks, they are like serpents coiled up in their wintry graves, lifeless and inactive; but the moment he gives the word of command, each member springs instantaneously to his feet, leaving unfinished whatsoever may have engaged him, ready to assail whomsoever he may require to be assailed, and to strike wheresoever he shall direct a blow to be stricken." {18}

Jesuit General's Seal Over the Novitiate of St. Isaac Jogues, 1930 #308

Hollywood Actor Martin Sheen's Summer Visit at Wernersville, PA
"St. Isaac Jogues Jesuit Center for Spiritual Growth," 1990s #309

During a hush-hush, no press visit, Martin Sheen (3rd from left), a pro-Jesuit Theater actor, socialist Democrat and Clinton activist, and now a prominent defender of Mexican aliens (most being Roman Catholics loyal to the Pope's American Hierarchy) illegally residing within the western United States, toured the former Novitiate with Jesuit Patrick Kelly (far left) and Jesuit actor Michael Kennedy (far right). We must remember that Knight of Malta Joseph P. Kennedy was one of the founding fathers of America's silver screen. Shipping tycoon and Knight of Malta Spyrous Skouros was once the head of Twentieth Century Fox. Hollywood is truly the Jesuit Theater cleverly revealing the Order's past for which reason Sheen was chosen to narrate *Secrets of the Titanic*.

A House of Bread: The Jesuits Celebrate 70 years in Wernersville, Pennsylvania, Kathy M. Scogna, (Wernersville, Pennsylvania: Kathy M. Scogna, 2000) p. 157.



House Party At the Harcourts' Nuneham Park, 1907 #310

Seated in the center is King Edward VII (1901-1910), the **Black Pope**'s most powerful Freemason over his British Empire. Standing on the stairs, fourth from the top, is John P. Morgan, the **Black Pope**'s most powerful Freemason in his "Holy Roman" Fourteenth Amendment American Empire. Both men were beholden to the dictation of the Company, English Jesuit Bernard Vaughan being one of several.

The King and Morgan were intimate friends and mutually ruthless; Edward (while the Prince of Wales), covering for the murders of artist Walter Sickert (alias "Jack the Ripper"); and Morgan, having caused the four major US financial crises from 1873 to 1893. In 1907 both men, in ruling their national banking empires, caused America's greatest financial panic leading to the secret drafting of the Federal Reserve Act at Georgia's Jekyll Island by Morgan agent Henry P. Davison.

Aware of the conspiracy to monopolize the nation's credit into the hand of James Cardinal Gibbons' Morgan-ruled empire, Jewish Freemason John Jacob Astor and others resisted the plot. The remedy was to send Astor to his grave on the *Titanic* (or possibly the damaged *Olympic*), the ensuing American and British investigations to serve as mere cover-ups. Neither Edward VII nor Morgan lived to see the creation of the Order's Federal Reserve Bank, which, with the Pope's Masonic Bank of England, financed WWI.

Morgan: American Financier, Jean Strouse, (New York: Random House, 1999).

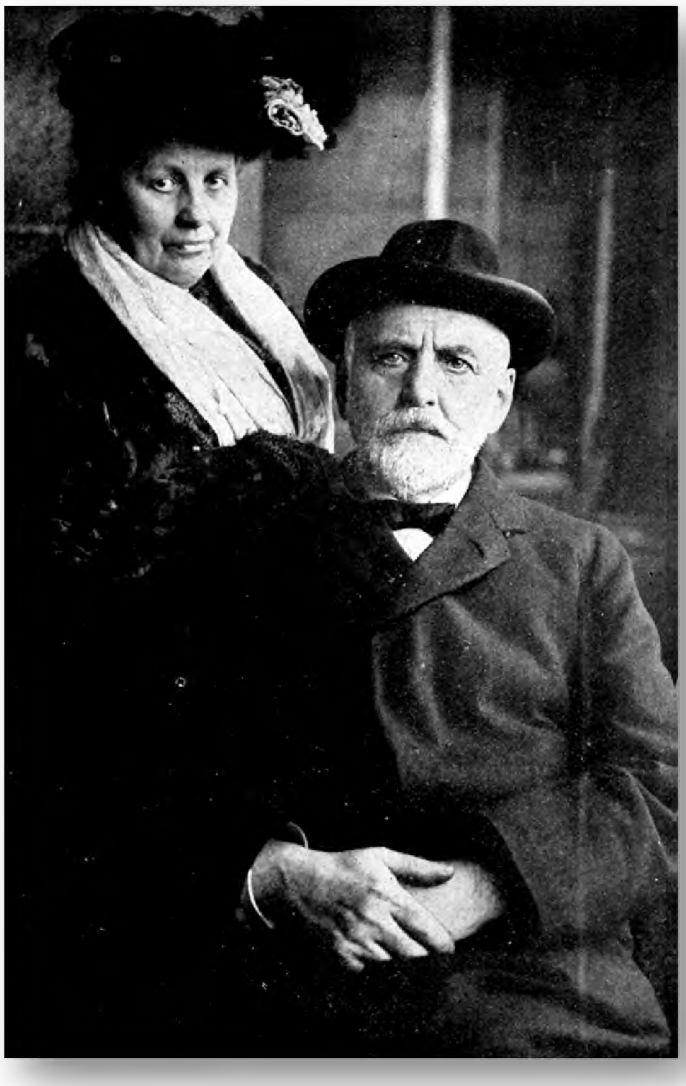
Colonel John Jacob Astor IV, 1912 #311

John Astor, a veteran of the Spanish American War and the wealthiest man on board the Titanic, was a disobedient Jewish Freemason who resisted the Order's John P. Morgan and thus the Roman Papal Caesar in Satan's Vatican Palace.

The TARGET of the ***Black Pope***, John Jacob Astor IV, 1912 #312

John Jacob Astor IV, with his second, pregnant young wife Madeleine, who later gave birth to a son, John Jacob Astor VI, was the TARGET of the Jesuit Order manning the Titanic. Astor, and later Supreme Court Justice Louis D. Brandeis, resisted the establishment of what became the American Empire's J. P. Morgan-backed, socialist-communist, cartel-capitalist central bank. Privately controlled by Papal Knights of Malta and Shriner Freemasons on behalf of the ***Black Pope***, it was the thieving "King's Bank"—the Federal Reserve System. Masonic son Vincent inherited $200 million; joined the CFR and served the Order's FDR!

Secrets of the Titanic, (National Geographic, 1986) Video, 60 minutes.



English Journalist Freemason William T. Stead, 1849 – 1912 #313

Pictured above with his wife, William Stead was universally mourned upon his death, having perished at the command of the **Black Pope**. Born in poverty to an "accursed," Congregational, "heretic" minister in Northumberland, England, Stead developed an iron will, having to support the family at age fourteen upon his father's untimely death. Through years of toil, dauntless determination and Providential blessing, Stead rose from being an errand boy, earning twelve cents a week, to the virtual editor of the *Pall Mall Gazette*. With London "rotten with the leprosy of white slavery," Stead single-handedly exposed the corruption with his epic work, *The Maiden Tribute of Babylon*, forcing parliament to pass a law in 1885, wiping out underground, compulsory prostitution secretly beloved by the nobility and those in power, including Jesuit-controlled Prince of Wales and the Prime Ministers. Stead, a Theosophist and a spiritualist, was involved with 33rd Degree Freemasons Cecil J. Rhodes and Lord Alfred Milner in creating what Georgetown University's Jesuit-controlled historian and mentor of Bill Clinton, Carroll Quigley, called "the Round Table Group," later to become the Order's Royal Institute of International Affairs (1919). But Stead was expelled from the Group for opposing the Boer War (1899-1902), which destroyed the "heretic" Dutch Protestants and stole their gold mines of the Transvaal. Though Stead's later masterpiece, *If Christ Came to Chicago,* further enhanced his world fame, he did not escape the invisible, silent, avenging, hand of Satan's Blackrobes.

Sinking of the Titanic, Thomas H. Russell, Editor, (No city, L. H. Walter, 1912).

Jesuit Coadjutors William M. Murdoch and Edward J. Smith, 1912 **#314**

Captain Smith (right), posing with his First Officer privy to the plot, kept the Order's wealthy Jewish targets from boarding the partially filled lifeboats.

Titanic's Guilty Captain Smith About to Depart, 1912 **#315**

As the Jesuit Francis M. Browne disembarked from the Titanic in returning to the **Black Pope**'s Irish Province, he took this final snapshot of Captain Smith peering down from the bridge. The eye contact between the Jesuit and the Deathship's pilot betrayed the oath-bound duty the Captain would fulfill.

Secrets of the Titanic, (National Geographic, 1986) Video, 60 minutes.

Condemned Irish Emigrants Ready to Board Titanic, 1912 #316

This approaching ferry, during Titanic's last stop at Queenstown, Ireland, was loaded with happy, optimistic Irish emigrants headed for Protestant America.

Doomed Irish Protestants and Catholics Boarding Titanic, 1912 #317

Taken by Browne himself, this most pitiful photograph shows condemned Irishmen, mostly Roman Catholic, boarding the doomed Titanic with the full knowledge of Browne's merciless Jesuit Provincial under Extreme Oath. Cleverly, "the lucky priest" got off the ship before the Titanic departed, knowing its final destination would be at the bottom of the freezing North Atlantic Ocean.

Secrets of the Titanic, (National Geographic, 1986) Video, 60 minutes.

Jesuit of the Irish Province, Francis M. Browne (1880 – 1960), 1939 #318

Francis M. Browne, nephew of Ireland's Bishop Browne and disciplined agent of the Jesuit Provincial of Ireland subject to the **Black Pope**, is most accurately described by the converted G. B. Nicolini of Rome in 1889 when he keenly wrote in *History of the Jesuits:* "Their evil genius is constantly present and active."

RMS Titanic Departs with the Cream of American Society, 1912 #319

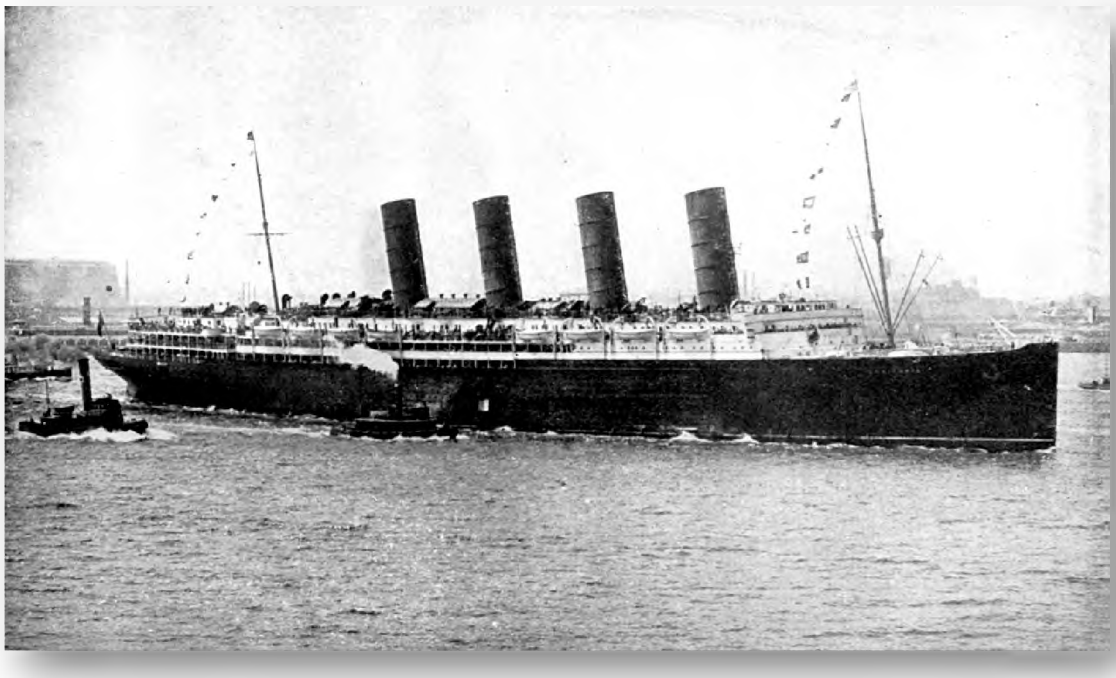
As the Deathship set out to meet its predetermined destiny, the obedient Sons of Loyola on board had no regrets. For the sinking of Titanic was, in the motto of the Order, "ad majorem Dei gloriam" ("for the greater glory of God"); it was in fact, for the further extension of the temporal, earthly power of the **Black Pope**'s "infallible" god on earth who sits in the Vatican's St. Peter's Chair!

Secrets of the Titanic, (National Geographic, 1986) Video, 60 minutes.

Francis Browne, Bishop Robert Browne, William Browne, 1920s #320

These are the savage killers, the merciless monsters fraught with deception and treachery, brainwashed with Ignatius Loyola's Satanic *Spiritual Exercises* so as, in the name of "holy obedience," to silence every twinge of conscience sparked by unspeakable crimes against the Most High God. Francis Patrick Mary Browne, the youngest of eight children, orphaned in his teens and raised by his uncle, the Bishop of Cloyne Robert Browne, entered the Jesuit novitiate in 1897 at the age of 17. By 1912 the Jesuit was in his first year of "Moral Theology," fully imbibed with the maxim of Aquinas, "It is no murder to kill a heretic."

Given a camera and a first class ticket by his uncle to photograph the entirety of Titanic, Browne spent a day and a night on the Deathship capturing last movements of targeted first class passengers as well as the Dublin Provincial's Jesuit Temporal Coadjutors required "for martyrdom," including Captain Edward Smith, First Officer Murdoch and Chief Purser McElroy. Befriended by a wealthy American first class passenger offering to pay his way to New York, Browne petitioned his Superior for permission to travel knowing full well the doom of the ship! The reply was "GET OFF THAT SHIP—PROVINCIAL." Jesuit Browne departed at Queenstown and returned to the Cathedral to the delight of his brother, Jesuit William (1876-1938), and his Bishop-Uncle plotting to realize Irish "Home Rule."



British Warship and Passenger Liner HMS Lusitania, 1915 #321

With the Jesuit General now in complete command of both the American and English governments through high-level Freemasonry, he sought to create an incident whereby his International Press could incite the American people to enter World War I. The Lusitania was not only a floating palace of comfort, but was also listed as an "Armed Merchant Cruiser," sporting twelve 6-inch guns!

Under way from New York on May 1, the German government had warned all passengers to board at their own risk, as German submarines would sink her if encountered. Cunard Lines' steamer, under the jurisdiction England's Lord of the Admiralty, Masonic Winston Churchill, had been loaded with 5,000 three-inch artillery shells, 6,000,000 .303 caliber rifle bullets, an additional 200 tons of ammunition from the docked Queen Margaret, and a massive amount of guncotton which explodes upon contact with water! The ship's Captain was the brave and seasoned William Turner; little did he know he would be Churchill's scapegoat. On May 7, the Lusitania arrived 14 miles off the coast of Ireland; its escort, the Cruiser HMS Juno, having withdrawn unbeknown to the Captain.

Receiving coded messages from the Admiralty, Turner promptly obeyed and thus moved his ship into perfect position for the awaiting German U-boat. One torpedo hit the steamer causing a monstrous secondary explosion. The Lusitania sinking in a mere 18 minutes, over 1200 people, including 128 Americans, lost their lives and Captain Turner was unfairly blamed. Although the Germans made reparations to America, the Jesuits used this propaganda to ultimately, in 1917, bring the American Empire into the Pope's Second Thirty Years' War.

History of the World War: An Authentic Narrative of The World's Greatest War, Francis A. March, (Chicago: The John C. Winston Company, 1919) p. 259.

Chapter 36

The Jesuits **— 1913 – 1936**

The Pope's Private Banking Monopoly; the Federal Reserve System Financing Rome's Crusades; the Communist Graduated Income Tax The Pope's Tax Collectors; the Inquisitional Internal Revenue Service Archbishop of Baltimore, James Cardinal Gibbons—"the American Pope" Assassination of Pennsylvania Congressman Louis T. McFadden

"[*The Jesuits compose*] a Society . . . an ever active and almost omnipresent instrument of papal despotism; the secret, insinuating, but ever-watchful and vigilant foe to freedom, civil or religious, and to the pure unadulterated gospel of Christ." {1}

John Dowling, 1845
American Berean Pastor
The History of Romanism

"The immense wealth of the Jesuits has been bequeathed to them by wills made at the last hour!" {2}

G. B. Nicolini of Rome, 1889
Protestant Italian Patriot
Exiled to England
History of the Jesuits

"The Jesuit, on the contrary, has always been clamorous for power and wealth, and has in consequence occupied himself both individually and collectively with the rich rather than the poor." {3}[Emphasis added]

M. F. Cusack, 1896
Converted Nun of Kenmare Convent
The ***Black Pope***

". . . the American people must be very blind indeed, if they do not see that if they do nothing to prevent it, the day is very near when the Jesuits will rule their country . . . They are already the masters of **New York** [**City** *through* **Archbishop Michael Corrigan**]. . . ." {4}[Emphasis added]

Charles Chiniquy, 1886
American Protestant Ex-Priest
Fifty Years In the Church of Rome

"The houses of profession were for Jesuits of the first order who could hold no property, but were dependent on charity. The houses of residence or probation were for those of the second order, who could hold any amount. Many of these houses are said to have equaled in splendor the palaces of the kings and princes of France. A late writer says:

'**At the abolition of this order, their property was found to exceed ten times the papal treasury at its most flourishing and affluent period, and yet no money scarcely was found in their establishment, owing no doubt to their precaution to secret it for future purposes.**' " {5} [Emphasis added]

L. Aloysium Giustiniani, 1843
Italian Ex-Roman Catholic Priest
Evangelical Lutheran Minister
Papal Rome As It Is, By A Roman

" 'It is an established fact, . . . That, after the Dutch, the Jesuits carry on the most extensive and most valuable trade with East India, . . . on this account, in Surat, Agra, and Goa, or wherever else they may establish a domicile, they are taken for what they profess to be, namely, merchants. I know, however, that they are Jesuits, and deeply initiated, too, in the knowledge of even the closest secrets. It is, moreover, evident that they have been selected from different nations, and there are even Armenians and Turks [*now, the Saud and Bin Laden dynasties*], who devote themselves purely to the interest of the **Society of Jesus**. . . . they thus obtain by their trade, truly immeasurable advantages for their Society. And the credit they enjoy is still further marvelous, as to all appearance they are not at all inspected, and keep accounts with no one, as some Fathers do. . . . **those in disguise**, besides the ordinary vow of obedience, are required to take a still more strict oath that they never will betray anything to anyone who is not initiated, and, on the other hand, that they will strive with their utmost endeavor for the profit and gain of the Society. In order that there can never take place any interchange between the initiated and the uninitiated, a secret [*Masonic*] sign has to be given which must be recognized, and in this way everyone knows whether he has a brother before him or not. . . .

Meanwhile, however important and considerable this kind of trade was, the Jesuits knew how to keep it secret, and thereby brought it about that no one troubled himself about it.' " {6} [Emphasis added]

Monsieur Martin, 1697
Governor General of the
French Possessions in India

"In this book, is a culmination of my efforts against Jesuits and Jesuitism—for the **Roman Catholic Hierarchy** is today **Jesuitized**. . . .

'VATICAN LOOKS TO AMERICA

The Vatican is coming to look more and more toward America as the Catholic stronghold. The wonderful strides of the church in the United States has not only been a source of keen gratification to **Pope Pius** [**X**], but has led the curia

to believe that the New World offers more possibilities than the Old [*having expelled the Jesuits from nearly all of Europe and Tzarist Russia*].

Mr. Ryan is very much *persona grata* at the Vatican. He is in intimate touch with the financial affairs of the Roman Catholic Church, and it is predicted that it is only a matter of a short time until he, or rather his banking house, will have *carte blanche* with the vast funds of the church. . . .'

You doubtless remember who **Thomas F. [Fortune] Ryan** is: you can doubtless recall some of his unsavory record. His career as the looter of the traction lines of New York City, the looter of the Seaboard Air Line Railway, the corrupter of courts and legislature, the purchaser of political nominations, and the debaucher of Virginia politics, smells to Heaven. . . .

[*Dear truth-seeker,* **Thomas F. Ryan** *was a powerful Knight of Columbus who diligently served the Bishop of Richmond, Virginia,* **Augustine Van De Vyver** *having been "consecrated" to his bishopric by none other than Baltimore's "American Pope,"* **James Cardinal Gibbons**. *Residents of New York City, Mr. and Mrs. Thomas Ryan donated the new Sacred Heart Cathedral with furnishings at a cost of nearly half a million dollars in addition to subsequent churches, schools and convents in the Richmond area. Rome's quest of "Catholicizing" the very heart of the Old Protestant and Baptist-Calvinist South was in full swing.*]

Tammany Hall is a Catholic organization [*from which arose New York Governor* **Alfred E. Smith** *who later backed* **FDR** *for the presidency in 1932*], organized for political plunder, and dividing the loot with the priests. Ryan is the master of Tammany also, and this was what gave him immunity from punishment while he was robbing the people through his traction deals. If he becomes the Pope's financial agent [*secretly in collusion with the Masonic financial Houses of* **Morgan** *and* **Rockefeller**], with the almost unlimited financial resources of Rome at his disposal [*finally to be consolidated into the Federal Reserve System's branch bank of New York*], the campaign for the political control of America by the Italian Hierarchy will begin, in earnest [*which political control, at the time of this writing (1912), had already been achieved*].

For years and years, the American priesthood has been preparing the minds of the people to take orders from Rome on matters political. For years and years, they have been concentrating their energies on America. For years and years, they have been steadily advancing on **New York** [**City**] and **Washington City**, two strategic points of the greatest importance [*New York City hosting the Order's most important branch of the Federal Reserve Bank and Washington, D.C., hosting the "temple" of the Order's Federal Reserve Board*]. From the city of New York, the business world is controlled. From that great metropolis issue the magazines and the newspapers of the largest circulation. From that city

the transportation companies are controlled. He who rules in New York is the king of this nation [*at which time is the Archbishop of New York,* **Edward Cardinal Egan,** *whose keynote speaker at the 2006 annual* **Alfred E. Smith** *dinner at the Waldorf-Astoria Hotel was the crypto-Roman Catholic Episcopalian and CFR member, Republican* **John S. McCain, III**]. The financial interests of that city dominate those of all others. Wall Street expands and contracts the currency, precipitates panics and checks them [*as did the Masonic crypto-Roman Catholic Episcopalian* **J. P. Morgan** *in 1907 thus justifying the afore-planned Congressional promotion of a Marxist central bank with full credit monopoly*], dictates Governmental policies, overawes administrations, beats Congress into submission to its will, uses the National treasury as a branch bank of its own, compels the government to withdraw from circulation $150,000,000 of its own gold, gets another mortgage on the Republic whenever it needs one in its business [*then restoring the Pope's Temporal Power*]; and, upon occasion, can practically suspend the circulation of the nation's own money [*finally removing silver certificates and silver coin from circulation with crypto-Catholic* **LBJ**], send prices and fortunes crashing downward [*later to be experienced by the American people with the Stock Market Crash of 1929 caused by three Irish Catholic short-sellers*—**Tom Bragg**, **Ben Smith** *and* **Joe Kennedy**], while the President of the United States, the officers of the law, the army and the navy [*all controlled today by the Order's Council on Foreign Relations (CFR)*], and a nation of nearly a hundred million people look helplessly on.

With the colossal riches of the Roman Catholic Church at his command [*secretly wielded by Freemason* **J. P. Morgan**], **Thomas F. Ryan** could absolutely dominate New York and Wall Street; and, through the instrumentalities already indicated, control American commerce, American politics, American legislation, American politics at home and abroad, and— worst of all—poison the American mind, . . ." {7}[Emphasis added]

Thomas E. Watson, 1912
U.S. Senator from Georgia, 1921-22
The Roman Catholic Hierarchy

"The actual Ruler of this nation lives not in the White House at Washington, but in the palace of Baltimore [**James Cardinal Gibbons**]. No important editorial affecting the Romish Church is printed until it has been submitted to the Cardinal for his criticism. We wonder at the power exercised. No member of Congress enters Washington but he is weighed in the Romish balances. If he comes down with the shekels for the church and with votes for her policy, all is well. If not, there is a reckoning-time to come, and an [*invisible*] influence is exerted at once that touches the springs of power in his far away home [*via secret societies*]. As a political machine, Rome is a transcendent success: and the Jesuit was more than half right when he said, **'The** [*domestic*] **representative of the Pope in the Vatican** [*who, until 1921, was the Archbishop*

of Baltimore] **is the Ruler of the United States of America.' "** {8} [Emphasis added]

Justin D. Fulton, 1888
American Theologian and Historian
Washington In the Lap of Rome

"We are in immediate danger in this country of becoming subservient to a **foreign potentate**, whose throne is on the banks of the far-off Tiber. The pope of Rome claims the right to hold and exercise **temporal power** wheresoever he can secure it. To the ends thereof his entire hierarchy are subject to his will and command. The most powerful organization at his disposal, is bound by oath, to subvert the constitution and laws of all countries to the word of the pope. . . . In this, the Roman Catholic hierarchy in the United States, may thank themselves for the most compact and determined organization, **ever founded**, to withstand the political machinery of that church." {9}[Emphasis added]

Scott F. Hershey, 1894
Protestant Lecturer on Canon Law
Errors of the Roman Catholic Church

"You know what happens when you are a servant of a corporation. You have in no instance access to the men who are really determining the policy of the corporation [*14th Amendment America via the Pope's CFR*]. . . .

It is true that, while most men are thus submerged in the corporation, a few, a very few, are exalted to a power which as individuals they could never have wielded. Through the great organizations of which they are the heads, a few are enabled to play a part unprecedented by anything in history in the control of the business operations of the country and in the determination of the happiness of great numbers of people. . . .

Since I entered politics, I have chiefly had men's views confided to me privately. Some of the biggest men in the United States, in the field of commerce and manufacture [**J. P. Morgan** *and* **John D. Rockefeller**], are afraid of somebody, are afraid of something [*as was* **Woodrow Wilson**]. They know that there is a power somewhere so organized, so subtle, so watchful, so interlocked, so complete, so pervasive, that they had better not speak above their breath when they speak in condemnation of it.

They know that [*14th Amendment, corporate-fascist*] America is not a place of which it can be said, as it used to be [*during the Old Union (1787-1868)*], that a man may choose his own calling and pursue it just as far as his abilities enable him to pursue it; because, to-day, if he enters certain fields, there are organizations which will use means against him that will prevent his building up a business which they do not want to have built up; organizations that will see to it that the ground is cut from under him and the markets shut against him. . .

. There has come over the land that un-American set of conditions which enables a small number of men who control the government to get favors from the government; by those favors to exclude their fellows from equal business opportunity; by those favors to extend a network of control that will presently dominate every industry in the country, . . . I speak, for the moment, of the control over the government exercised by **Big Business**. Behind the whole subject, of course, is the truth that, in the new [*world*] order, government and business must be associated closely [*i.e., Jesuit corporate fascism*]. . . . **An invisible empire has been set up above the forms of democracy**. . . . The masters of the government of the United States are the combined [*cartel*] capitalists and manufacturers of the United States. . . . the big bankers, the big manufacturers, the big masters of commerce, the heads of railroad corporations and of steamship corporations. . . . that by agreements handed around among themselves they control prices, and that that same group of men control the larger credits of the country. . . . There is hardly a part of the United States where men are not aware that secret private purposes and interests have been running the government. They have been running it through the agency of those interesting persons called political 'bosses.' . . . We may delude ourselves with the pleasing belief that we are electing our own officials, but of course the fact is we are merely making an indifferent and ineffectual choice between two sets of men . . . nominally opposing each other but actually working in perfect understanding and co-operation [*and*] . . . named by interests which are not ours." {10} [Emphasis added]

Woodrow Wilson, 1913
28th President of the United States
The New Freedom

"The real menace of the republic is this invisible government which like a giant octopus sprawls its slimy length over city, state and nation. Like the octopus of real life, it operates under cover of a self-created screen. It seizes in its long and powerful tentacles our executive officers, our legislative bodies, our schools, our courts, our newspapers, and every agency created for the public protection. It squirms in the jaws of darkness and thus is the better able to clutch the reigns of government, secure enactment of the legislation favorable to corrupt business, violate the law of impunity, smother the press and reach into the courts.

To depart from mere generalizations, let me say at the head of this octopus are the **Rockefeller-Standard Oil** interests and a small group of powerful banking houses generally referred to as the international bankers. The little coterie of powerful international bankers virtually run the United States government [*via the CFR*] for their own selfish purposes. They practically control both political parties, write political platforms, make catspaws of party leaders, use the leading men in private organizations, and resort to every device to place in

nomination for high public office only such candidates as will be amenable to the dictates of corrupt big business. They connive at centralization of government on the theory that a small group of handpicked, privately controlled individuals in power can be more easily handled than a larger group among whom there will most likely be men sincerely interested in public welfare. These international bankers and **Rockefeller-Standard Oil** interests control the majority of newspapers and magazines in this country. They use the columns of these papers to club into submission or drive out of office public officials who refuse to do the bidding of the powerful corrupt cliques which compose the invisible government." {11} [Emphasis added]

[*The author of the above quote was one such person under the total control of Rome.* **John F. Hylan** *(1868-1936) was an Irish Roman Catholic American who obtained a law degree from New York Law School in 1897. A Democrat and backed by New York City's* **Tammany Hall**, *Hylan became a two-term Mayor of New York City (1918-1925). Thus Hylan was the utter pawn of* **Archbishop Patrick Hayes** *overseen by the Order's nearby Fordham University. He was well acquainted with then* **Knight of Columbus Nicholas Brady** *and was backed by media giant* **Freemason William Randolph Hearst**. *Hylan's propaganda was the identical Jesuit rhetoric as championed by the Order's Rockefeller-funded John Birch Society: Blame the Rockefellers and international bankers for the deeds of* the Society of Jesus.]

John F. Hylan, March 27, 1922
Roman Catholic Mayor of New York City
"Mayoral Speech," The New York Times

"The hatred which Europe once manifested toward the central ecclesiastical power is fast disappearing . . . there will be a general agreement to exalt Rome . . . The wealth of all nations is about to be given into her hands . . . **the United States** [*government*] . . . **will place the unbounded resources of this country in the hands of the same power.**" {12} [Emphasis added]

Stephen N. Haskell, 1907
American Theologian
The Story of the Seer of Patmos

"A central bank always imposes a tremendous burden on the nation for 'rearmament' and 'defense,' in order to create inextinguishable debt, simultaneously creating a military dictatorship and enslaving the people to pay the 'interest' on the debt [*via the fraudulent "income tax" on wages first put upon Americans as the WWII "Victory Tax" of 1942*] which the bankers have artificially created. . . . **H. W. Loucks** denounced the Federal Reserve Act in *The Great Conspiracy of the House of Morgan* [*1916*]:

'In the Federal Reserve Law, they have wrested from the people and secured for themselves the constitutional power to issue money and regulate the value

thereof. . . . **The House of Morgan** [*in submission to the Jesuits ruling New York City*] is now in supreme control of our industry, commerce and political affairs. They are in complete control of the policy-making of the Democratic, Republican and Progressive parties.' . . .

Representing the New York Federal Reserve district on the first Federal Advisory Council was **J. P. Morgan** [**Jr.**]. He was named Chairman of the Executive Committee. Thus, **Paul Warburg** and **J. P. Morgan** [**Jr.**] sat in conference at the meetings of the Federal Reserve Board during the first four years of its operation, surrounded by the other Governors and members of the council, who could hardly have been unaware that their futures would be guided by these two powerful bankers. . . .

The Morgan control of the Federal Reserve System is exercised through control of the Federal Reserve Bank in New York. . . . **Citicorp**, . . . Morgan's First National Bank of New York, merged with National City Bank in 1955; . . . **Chase Manhattan**, . . . Chase and the Bank of Manhattan merged, the Rockefeller and Kuhn, Loeb group; . . . **Chemical Bank** of New York, . . . These are the banks which bought the first issue of Federal Reserve Bank stock in 1914." {13} [Emphasis added]

Eustace Mullins, 1993
American Patriot and Historian
The Secrets of the Federal Reserve

" 'JERUSALEM WILL BE GIVEN TO THE HOLY SEE:'

Said That Italy Will Take Holy Land and Present it to the Vatican for Properties Taken by the State [*in 1870 by* King Victor Emmanuel II]

CHICAGO: Oct. 12—That Italy will not make peace with Turkey until it has wrested Jerusalem and the Holy Land from Moslem sovereignty and presented it to the pope as a papal state, is the statement of *L'Italia,* an Italian newspaper of Chicago, edited by Oscar Durante. Several columns of the first page of the paper, which will be issued tomorrow, are devoted to editorials and news items, the burden of which is:

That Italy will demand the cessation of Jerusalem and the Holy Land as indemnification for the expenses incurred in the war with Turkey over Tripoli [*later to be accomplished by the British in 1917*]:

That the Holy Land will be presented to the pope, thus restoring to him temporal power [*evidencing the intent of the Pope to exercise his restored temporal power from* Jerusalem]:

That this will bring about a reconciliation between the Vatican and the Quirinal, bringing to an end the self-imposed retirement of the Holy Father since the Papal

States in Italy were [*rightly*] seized by the Italian government [*in 1870 by Freemason* King Victor Emmanuel II]:

That for the first time since the days of the Crusades the cross will replace the crescent in the land most sacred to those professing the Christian [*Roman Catholic*] religion. . . .

The news item on which the articles are based comes as a special cablegram from a correspondent, who for years is said to have had especially good sources of information in the Vatican. Under the heading: 'Italy is to redeem the Holy Land. It will make a gift of it to the head of Christendom [*the Pope*],' *L'Italia* will say: 'How a protectorate of Tripoli and an offer of indemnity no longer will satisfy Italy, but complete annexation and reimbursement of the war expenses incurred to the present will be demanded. Following this appears a telegram from **Auturo Ceti**, *L'Italia's* correspondent at Rome which reads as follows:— 'I am in a position to communicate a very important fact, learned through a personage high in Vatican diplomacy [*Cardinal Secretary of State*]. Besides conquering Tripoli, Italy is planning to take possession of the city of **Jerusalem** and the **Holy Land** and to present it to the Holy See to be held under the protectorate of the Italian government [*Masonic* **King Victor Emmanuel III** *being secretly subject to Rome*]." {14}[Emphasis added]

Oscar Durante, 1911
American Roman Catholic Editor
L'Italia

"The responsibility for the security of my country forces me to measures of defense. I have gone to the extreme limit of the possible in my efforts for the preservation of the peace of the world. It is not I who bear the responsibility for the misfortune which now threatens the entire civilized world. It rests in your [**Tzar Nicholas II's**] hand to avert it. . . .

If the [*Tzar's order for military*] mobilization [*of 14,000,000 Russian soldiers on the borders of Austria and Germany*] can no longer be retracted—*which is not true*—why, then, did the Czar [**Nicholas II**, *cousin of* **King George V**] appeal to my mediation three days afterward without mention of the issuance of the mobilization order? . . . Frivolity and weakness are to plunge the world into the most frightful war, which eventually aims at the destruction of [*Protestant*] Germany. For I have no doubt left about it: *England, Russia and France have agreed among themselves . . . to take the Austro-Serbian conflict for an excuse for waging a war of extermination against us. . . .* That is the real naked situation in nuce [*in embryo*] and cleverly set going, certainly by **Edward VII** [*who readmitted the Jesuits into Great Britain in 1902*], has been carried on, and systematically built up by the disowned conferences between England and

Paris and St. Petersburg; finally brought to a conclusion by **George V** [*advised by* **Jesuit Bernard Vaughan**], and set to work. . . .

So the famous 'circumscription' of Germany has finally become a complete fact, despite every effort of our politicians and diplomats to prevent it. *The net has been suddenly thrown over our head,* and England sneeringly reaps the most brilliant success of her persistently prosecuted purely anti-German world-policy, against which we have proved ourselves helpless, while she twists the noose of our political and economic destruction out of our fidelity to Austria, as we squirm isolated in the net. A great achievement which arouses the admiration even *of him who is to be destroyed as its result! . . .*

The whole war is plainly arranged between England, France and Russia for the annihilation of Germany [*to be completed with Hitler's WWII*], lastly through the conversations with [*Jesuit-controlled* **Raymond**] **Poincaré** in Paris and Petersburg, and the Austro-Serbian strife is only an excuse to fall upon us! God help us in this fight for our existence, brought about by falseness, lies and poisonous envy!" {15} [Emphasis added]

Lutheran Kaiser Wilhelm II to
Orthodox Tzar Nicholas II, 1914
Telegrams Attempting to Avert WWI
The Russian Imperial Conspiracy:

"Sir George Buchanan was the English ambassador to Russia at the time of the Revolution. In his book, *My Mission to Moscow,* he spent sixteen pages defending himself against charges that he and the English government were responsible for the March revolution and the death of the Czar. After World War I, that accusation was made by a number of knowledgeable observers, but strangely it is never mentioned today. Why? Is it because there is a conscious effort [*via the Order's Rockefeller-financed Masonic John Birch Society*] to convince us that **Jacob Schiff** [*alone*] financed the Bolshevik Revolution? . . . Following the Bolshevik Revolution, [*Masonic*] **Lord** [**Alfred**] **Milner** sent **Bruce Lockhart** to Russia as his personal envoy. In his book, *British Agent,* **R. H. Bruce Lockhart** . . . [*writes*]:

'Another new acquaintance of these first days in Bolshevised St. Petersburg was **Raymond Robins,** the head of the American Red Cross Mission. . . . Although a rich man himself, he was an anticapitalist [*but, like Masons Rockefeller and Morgan, was a cartelcapitalist*].

. . . Hitherto, his two heroes had been [*Mason* **Theodore**] **Roosevelt** and [*Mason* **Cecil**] **Rhodes.** Now [*Mason*] **Lenin** had captured his imagination. . . . Robins was the only man whom Lenin was always willing to see, and who ever succeeded in imposing his own personality on the unemotional Bolshevik leader.'

Raymond Robins represented **William Boyce Thompson** of the Federal Reserve Bank, [*Mason*] **Colonel House** and [*Mason*] **J. P. Morgan** [**Jr.**]. Bruce Lockhart noted that he and Robins were invited to Bolshevik Executive Committee meetings, and consulted on important decisions. In his book, *The Creature From Jekyll Island*, **G. Edward Griffin** wrote:

> **'The Bolsheviks were well aware of the power these men represented, and there was no door closed to them.** They were allowed to attend meetings of the Central Executive Committee, and were consulted regarding important decisions.'
>
> **Isn't it strange that an Englishman and an American were invited to attend such important meetings**?

Raymond Robins worked for William Boyce Thompson who was a member of the **Federal Reserve Board**. When **Antony C. Sutton** researched the State Department intelligence files, he found several references to the fact that William Boyce Thompson gave Lenin **$1 million**. In addition, he found that Lenin nationalized every bank in Russia except the Rockefellercontrolled **National City Bank**, which remained open and continued to provide funds for the Bolsheviks [*even as Rockefeller's Chase branch bank in Paris, under the direction of vice-president for European Affairs, Knight of Malta* **Joseph J. Larkin**, *remained open during the Nazi occupation of France. With the 1940 Hitler-Pétain armistice eliminating legal French resistance to Hitler, and Rockefeller's Knight of Malta-directed Chase Bank financing the Nazis, Pétain's Vichy government could then work with* the **Black Pope**'s *Gestapo in fulfilling the Council of Trent. Hitler then excused the Jesuits from military service in 1941, while Pétain re-admitted* the Society *into France in 1942 removing all hindrances to the Order's intended consequences of Rockefeller and Morgan-financed Nazi fascism.*] Where did the Bolsheviks get the food and medical supplies they needed to consolidate their control over Russia? [*Subsequent 1921 CFR member*] **Herbert Hoover** headed the American Relief Mission following World War I. On May 28, 1919, he wrote to **President Wilson**:

> 'As a result of the Bolshevik economic conceptions, the people of Russia are dying of hunger and disease at the rate of some hundreds of thousands monthly in a country that formerly supplied food to a large part of the world [the risen Son of God *using Satan's Jesuits to starve the "accursed" and "heretic" Orthodox Russian peoples for participating in the Order's many pogroms against the Jews*]. . . . The Bolsheviki has resorted to terror, bloodshed and murder to a degree long since abandoned even amongst reactionary tyrannies [*as that organized "Cheka murder" was in fact a Jesuit Inquisition*].'

At that time Lenin and his followers held only a small area; the reminder of the country was under the control of those who wanted to restore freedom to the Russian people. Considering the brutality and inhumanity of the Bolsheviks, you would think that most of our relief supplies would have been sent to the anti-communists, but that was not the case. Herbert Hoover catalogued the destination of the food and medical supplies we sent to Russia [*in 1922*]:

> '**Food, clothing, and medical supplies:**
> **27,588 tons sent to the areas controlled by the anti-communists.**
> **740,571 tons sent to the areas controlled by the Bolsheviks.**
>
> **Charity from the United States:**
> **$332,508 sent to the areas controlled by the anti-communists.**
> **$55,994,588 sent to the areas controlled by the Bolsheviks.'**

Those figures dwarf the $20 million **Jacob Schiff** supposedly sent to the Bolsheviks, yet Herbert Hoover's statistics are never mentioned today [*lest that financing be traced back to Wall Street's Gentile Knights of Malta and high Freemasons administering* the Company's *Federal Reserve Bank*].

In order to facilitate trade, the Bolsheviks needed an international bank. They selected several former tsarist bankers and representatives from [*Masonic*] German, Swedish, and American banks to serve on their board of directors. Funds for the Soviet bank came from [**Montagu Norman's Bank of**] **England**, and the director of the Foreign Exchange division of the Bolshevik bank was **Max May**, a vice president of Guaranty Trust Company, a **J. P. Morgan** bank. Thus we find that British and American bankers largely controlled the Bolshevik's central bank. [*Knight of Malta and CFR member* **Martin F. Shea** *would later be the executive vice president the Morgan Bank. From the Morgan bank's New York City headquarters a telex links the US branch (or "tongue") of the Sovereign Military Order of Malta to the SMOM headquarters in Rome! Knight of Malta and CFR member* **Francis X. Stankard** *would direct Masonic* **David Rockefeller's** *Chase Manhattan Bank, also in New York City. Later, Notre Dame President* **Fr. Theodore M. Hesburgh** *would be a director of Chase and the Chairman of the Rockefeller Foundation! The city's Archbishop would rule over the American tongue of the Knights of Malta from the Order's headquarters at St. Patrick's Cathedral, adjacent to Rockefeller Center controlling the nation's Press via the CFR with its enforcer, the CIA, at the behests and decrees of the Archbishop. With total control of both Rockefeller and Morgan financial empires since the presidency of* **Theodore "Rex" Roosevelt**, *the Twentieth Century was indeed "the American Century,"* the **Black Pope** *directing both Soviet Communism and Nazi Fascism into the crucible of his greatest of all papal crusades to date*—The Second Thirty Years' War **(1914-1945)**.] General [**Peter**] **Wrangel** led the White Russian army in southern Russia. His forces were

defeating the Bolsheviks until British agents ordered him to withdraw his army to the Black Sea and leave Russia. He was told that if he refused, they would cut off his source of supplies, and his men would perish.

English agents destroyed the airplanes he had purchased, and eventually General Wrangel was forced to abandon his effort to free Russia. Admiral [**Aleksandr**] **Kolchak** led the anti-communist army on the Eastern front. He, too, was defeating the Bolsheviks until his supplies were cut off by the British and American financers who had been financing him. Once the banks had extracted the economic concessions they wanted from Lenin, they stopped supporting his enemies.

In his three-volume set, *Western Technology and Soviet Economic Development*, Antony Sutton documented the fact that Russian communism has been financed by Western banks and Western corporations since its inception. In his book, *Wall Street and the Bolshevik Revolution*, he documented the fact that Rockefeller and Morgan banks provided the Bolsheviks with loans, while American industry provided them with the plants and the technology they needed. Westinghouse, [*33rd Degree Freemason*] **Henry Ford**, [*Skull and Bonesman, CFR member, FDR's Ambassador to Stalin's Moscow*] **Averell Harriman**, [*CFR member, Masonic Jewish Zionist*] **Armand Hammer**, [*Rockefeller's*] Exxon, and other American firms built the infrastructure that allowed the Soviet Union to survive. The same thing is happening today. In 1983, **John Lehman**, Secretary of the Navy, told the graduating class of Annapolis:

> '**Within weeks, many of you will be looking across just hundreds of feet of water at some of the most modern technology ever invented in America. Unfortunately, it is on Soviet ships.**'

In 1982, Senator **William Armstrong** addressed the United States Senate, and said:

> '**America's budgetary woes would not be nearly so severe if our economy were not groaning under the strain of financing two military budgets: Our own, and a significant portion of the Soviet Union's. . . . It is difficult to overstate the extent to which the West has contributed to the military thereat that now endangers our very existence**.'

> As I noted earlier, most Jewish banks are controlled by those associated with either the Round Table [*now the "Royal Institute of International Affairs"—RIIA*] or its American counterpart, the Council on Foreign Relations. Did Jacob Schiff really give the Bolsheviks $20 million? I haven't been able to document he did, but I can document the fact that the major founding for the Bolsheviks came from non-Jewish sources [*i.e., the White Gentile Rockefeller and Morgan banks of New York City directing* the **Black Pope**'s *Federal Reserve Bank, and London's*

Gentile-ruled Bank of England—for it is ***"the times of the Gentiles" (Luke 21:24)***]. **There are those who would like us to believe that Zionism is the primary source behind the effort to establish a world government** [*i.e., the Order's The Communist Manifesto attributed to Masonic Jew and hater of the beloved Hebrew/Jewish/Israelitic people,* **Karl Marx**; *the French Jesuits' secretly authored The Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion; "Father"* **Bernard Stampfle's** *Mein Kampf; Masonic* **Henry Ford's** *Jesuit ghost-written The International Jew; the Jesuit Order's periodical "Civilta Cattolica" of the late Nineteenth Century; etc.*]. **It is not."** {16} [Emphasis added]

Stanley Monteith, 2000
American Christian Historian
Brotherhood of Darkness

"In the particular international situation at present confronting us, the leading international banking house is **J. P. Morgan & Co.**, the most dominant banking influence to-day in the world. . . . This control of the world business structure and of human happiness and progress by a small group is a matter of the most intense public interest. In analyzing it, we must begin with the international group, which centers itself around **J. P. Morgan & Co.** Never before in the history of the world has there been such a powerful centralized control over finance, industrial production, credit, and wages as is at this time vested in the Morgan group.

The Morgan interest is able to exercise a high degree of control in international exchange, loans, and commerce through the fact that the parent Morgan company acts as fiscal agent for Great Britain, France, Belgium, and Italy [*all ruled by* the Society of Jesus], is the dominating influence in the new Bank for International Settlements, and is the most potential influence in the **Federal Reserve System**, which last is virtually a pool of our national assets. The Morgan control of the Federal Reserve System is exercised through control of the management of the **Federal Reserve Bank of New York** and the mediocre representation and acquiescence of the Federal Reserve Board in Washington. This international association of financial organizations under a central control [*in Papal Rome*] marks a new epoch in world financial history and is the basis of the greatest danger free government has had to face in centuries [*since the dawn of the Reformation's Modern Era in 1648*]. . . .

The usurpation of authority has already gone far. **The Federal Reserve Bank of New York**, with the permission of the Federal Reserve Board at Washington, has placed billions of dollars of credit at the disposal of [*Morgan and Rockefeller-owned*] New York banks to be loaned abroad by discounting foreign acceptances and permitting foreign loans of all kinds to be made, without the authorizations of the United States Treasury. If the powers, which it is now exercising over credit in the United States, are permitted, or are to be

permitted by statute, then it is within the discretion of the Federal Reserve Board, if it so chooses, to shift the entire monetary wealth of the American people to the uses of the foreigner [*he being none other than* the **Black Pope**]." {17} [Emphasis added]

Louis T. McFadden, 1931
Pennsylvania U.S. Congressman
Chairman, Committee on Banking
And Currency
Collective Speeches of Congressman
Louis T. McFadden

"When **Theodore Roosevelt** ascended the presidency in the same year that Morgan created U.S. Steel [*later to be headed by Knights of Malta* **Myron C. Taylor** *and* **John Farrell**], public outcry made the chief question facing him the issue of the trusts. It was a political dilemma. Antitrust legislation, the new President declared, was about as effective as a papal bull against a comet. . . . Morgan's steel trust, sprawled over the most basic of modern industries, would be overlooked by Roosevelt's regulators and trust busters, as would his New England railroad monopoly. . . . But the most obvious sacrifice for which the public clamored was [*Masonic Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor*] **John D. Rockefeller** [**Sr.**] and Standard Oil. . . .

By midsummer of 1907 there were seven federal suits pending against the Standard and its various subsidiaries, . . . The most spectacular legal fireworks of the year came in the celebrated [**Judge "Kenesaw Mountain"**] **Landis** case, . . . The Landis decision was indeed overturned on appeal. . . . But . . . the [*Jesuit-controlled*] U. S. Department of Justice began a suit in federal circuit court in Missouri, petitioning for the dissolution of the trust itself as a conspiracy in restraint of trade [*a much lesser charge than extortion or price fixing*]. . . . The government won the case, and kept winning on the long road to appeal. It was on a chilly March day in 1911 that [*Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor—according to ex-priest* **Jeremiah J. Crowley**] **Chief Justice White** of the Supreme Court [*who received his law degree from Jesuit Georgetown University*] rose to read the decision that finally dissolved the Standard trust: . . . After hearing the news, Rockefeller sent a humorous obituary to his old partners: 'Dearly beloved, we must obey the [*Jesuit Order's*] Supreme Court. Our splendid, happy family must scatter [*Rockefeller secretly working with Roosevelt's "trust busters" giving the illusion that his trust was in fact destroyed*].' . . .

The octopus was broken down into 39 different and theoretically competitive companies at the time of dissolution, but ownership remained in the hands of the same shareholders who had always been in control, and for years the new firms would continue to respect each other's territorial imperatives [*as does the Pope's Masonic Vatican Hierarchy, the Pope's Masonic Mafia families, the*

Pope's Masonic intelligence agencies and the Pope's Masonic banking families—both Jew and Gentile].

The trust's life after death proved an ironic epilogue to the suit. For within a week after stockholders received their shares, the Standard companies were traded on Wall Street for the first time. It exploded in the biggest bull market yet known for a single stock, dramatically increasing the value of the former trust. Standard of New Jersey rose in worth from $260 per share to $580; Standard of Indiana from $3,500 to $9, 500. Thus, while people were celebrating the breaking of the trust, another **$200 million** was added to the value of Standard stock in the space of five short months. . . . President Roosevelt himself saw the irony of it all. In a 1912 speech [the same year the Company sent the Titanic to the bottom of the North Atlantic Ocean], he pondered the results of trust-busting and remarked: 'No wonder that Wall Street's prayer now is: "Oh Merciful Providence, give us another dissolution." ' . . .

For **David** [**Rockefeller**] and his brothers, World War II was . . . a step over the past. Yet a scandal at its onset showed how far the family had come from the days when Standard Oil and Rockefeller were synonymous, and proved again the wisdom of Junior's decision to minimize public identification with the company [*a proven Jesuit military tactic of indirect control through a trusted third party*]. For as America was beginning to mobilize, Standard Oil was once again the subject of shocking revelations. In the 1920s the Jersey Company had entered into a cartel with the German petrochemical monopoly, **I. G. Farben** [*later managed by* **Pope Pius XII's** *Roman Catholic Papal Knights* **Otto Ambrose** *and* **Hermann Abs**]. The business relationship had continued even after Hitler's rise to power. In 1941, on the eve of Pearl Harbor [*the Order in full control of Masons* **Hirohito** *and* **FDR**, *thus the heads of both American and Japanese Military Intelligence*], during hearings of the U.S. Senate Committee to Investigate the National Defense, Assistant Attorney General **Thurman Arnold** read a letter from Standard Vice-President **Frank A. Howard** noting that the company had renewed the cartel agreement with the Nazis in Holland in 1939. The terms had seemed so distinctly lacking in patriotic concern . . . that the [openly] committed Chairman [who was in fact secretly loyal to Rome, Masonic Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor] Harry S. Truman had left the room snorting, 'I think this approaches treason.' . . .

With memories of the [**Ivy**] **Lee** scandal in mind, Junior grew greatly concerned as the Truman Committee probed the intricacies of the Standard-Farben cartel. (By 1942, Farben was known to be operating with slave labor from the Nazi concentration camps.) He privately requested a memorandum from Standard executives explaining their dealings with the Axis powers which he could use in his defense if it should come to that. But it never did; he had become a citizen

above suspicion [*just like* **Freemason Thomas J. Watson** *of IBM, and thus* **Shriner Harry Truman** *obediently carried out the cover-up*]." {18} [Emphasis added]

Peter Collier and David Horowitz, 1976
American CFR-Controlled Historians
The Rockefellers: An American Dynasty

"Nothing more clearly reveals the role in which [*Jewish Freemason* **Paul**] **Warburg** was deliberately used by the [*Papacy's White Gentile Masonic*] conspirators than their treatment of him, after he had served his purpose. As soon as they had forced the British into submission and agreed to bring the U.S. into World War I to finance and fight it for the Allies, Warburg was ousted from their 'Federal' Reserve, never to return to it either directly or indirectly. He had served his role as 'fall guy.' . . .

In addition there was his knowledge of central banking and the value as a Jew that would serve them well in distracting attention from their own [*Gentile*] malign role and in affording a scapegoat with the inflammatory value of 'Shylock' and Jew [*which Jesuit rhetoric was championed by* **"Father" Bernard Stampfle's** *Mein Kampf; the continual diatribes of Masonic* **Adolf Hitler;** *and the eloquent speeches of Hitler's Jesuit-trained Roman Catholic Minister of Propaganda,* **Joseph Goebbels,** *in blaming both German and American Masonic Jews—secretly loyal to the Papacy—for bringing America into World War I and thus the destruction of Bismarck's Protestant Prussian Empire*]." {19} [Emphasis added]

Emanuel M. Josephson, 1968
American Physician and Historian
The "Federal" Reserve Conspiracy & Rockefellers

"The answer to the Kennedy assassination is with the Federal Reserve Bank. Don't underestimate that. It's wrong to blame it on [**Knight of Malta James**] **Angleton** and the CIA [*directed by* **Knight of Malta John A. McCone**] per se only. This is only one finger of the same hand. The people who supply the money are above the CIA." {20} [Emphasis added]

Marina Oswald, 1964
Wife of Lee Harvey Oswald
Rule By Secrecy

" '. . . the clergy [*Jesuits*] . . . in order to increase, or keep its riches, have always interfered with the political and economic life of the nation.' The war industries offered a profitable investment. The previous help given by **Morgan's Bank,** the biggest bank in the world . . . **had become the Holy See's power of attorney in America . . .**" {21} [Emphasis added]

Edmond Paris, 1964
French Lawyer and Historian
The Vatican Against Europe

"In 1906, [**Masonic J.**] **Pierpont** [**Morgan**] vouchsafed a private tour of his art collection at 13 Princess Gate, the townhouse he inherited from his father, to [**Masonic**] **King Edward VII** [*who re-admitted the Jesuits into Great Britain in 1902*]. He had given the king financial advice, and the two often met at European watering holes. . . . His son-in-law **Herbert Satterlee** noted a perfect equality between king and banker: 'They were just two friends together and seemed quite content to sit in silence sometimes and not try to entertain each other.' As a coronation gift [*in 1901*], Pierpont had given the king a $500,000 tapestry, which set off a long-lasting relationship between the House of Morgan and British royalty [*both Masonic Houses being subservient to* the **Black Pope**]. . . .

Even as [*apostate Episcopalian*] Pierpont aspired to heaven, he made religious men think in earthly terms. After a 1905 audience, **Pope Pius X** breathed with regret: **'What a pity I did not think of asking Mr. Morgan to give us some advice about our finances!'** The House of Morgan would later advise the papacy on its purchases of American stocks. . . . The House of Morgan was superbly positioned. Through its London and Paris houses, it had helped France finance the Franco-Prussian War and England [*with*] the Boer War [*both wars having been incited by the Jesuits intending to "extirpate" Lutheran Prussians and Dutch Reformed Boers*]. . . .

In December 1913, **President Wilson** signed the Federal Reserve Act, providing the government with a [*Marxian-Communist*] central bank and freeing it of reliance on the House of Morgan in emergencies; the new Federal Reserve System was a hybrid institution, with private regional reserve banks and a public Federal Reserve Board in Washington. Yet the House of Morgan moved so artfully to form an alliance with the [*Jesuit General's*] Federal Reserve Bank of New York that for the next twenty years it would actually gain power from the new financial system. . . .

By early 1920, **Jack Morgan** [**John P. Morgan, Jr. (1867-1943)**] had an almost inverted worldview: the rich struck him as impotent, the masses as all-powerful in the hands of demagogues. In this frightened state of mind, he hired a private detective, [*Irish Roman Catholic*] **William Donovan**, a [*New York City*] lawyer and a highly decorated officer in World War I. (Later known as [**Knight of Malta**] **"Wild Bill" Donovan**, he would head the Office of Strategic Services, the forerunner of the CIA.) . . . Jack asked Donovan to investigate the Communist International (Comintern), formed in 1919, which had singled out bankers as archenemies of the working class [*the Order promoting the lie that communism was an enemy of the Pope's cartel-capitalists who financed it*]. As a

former banker to **Czar Nicholas II**, Jack was watching the Bolsheviks with extra apprehension. . . .

On June 22, 1940, the new French Premier, **Marshal Henri Philippe Pétain** [*who, in 1942, re-admitted the Jesuit Order into France after over forty years of expulsion*], submitted to the Nazi blitzkrieg and signed an armistice with Hitler, leaving Britain to fight alone against the Axis powers. . . During the German occupation . . . [*three*] of the American banks with Paris branches—**J. P. Morgan**, **Guaranty Trust**, and [*Rockefeller's*] **Chase National**—stayed open [*indicating that both Morgan and Rockefeller banks were in collusion with the occupying Nazi SS*] . . . In late June 1940, **Leonard Rist** of Morgan et Compagnie was arrested and dispatched to a German prison camp in the Sudetenland. . . . The House of Morgan finally sprang Leonard through their old Vatican friend, **Bernardino Nogara**, the treasurer of the Special Administration of the Holy See [**Pope Pius XII's** *German confessor,* **Jesuit Robert Leiber**, *being* the ***Black Pope***'s *immediate master of Hitler's SS and Gestapo*]. . . .

The *New York Times* commented, 'The private banking house of J. P. Morgan & Co. . . . gained a position of world-wide importance and a place in international financial affairs that not even the house of Rothschild attained in the period of its greatest power.' . . . But until after the Second World War, no Jew would penetrate the House of Morgan [*even as it was with* the Society of Jesus; *Jews were forbidden entry until 1946*]. . . .

In February 1941, the Morgan office in Rome was closed [the Papacy having planned the Nazi SS occupation of Rome in 1943 for the purpose of deporting the centuries-old Jewish ghetto to Auschwitz]. Two weeks later, the irrepressible [**Giovanni**] **Fummi** popped up in London to supervise a secret transfer of Vatican gold bullion stored in a basement room at Morgan Grenfell [to protect Vatican gold from German bombers]. Throughout the 1930s, the Vatican had bought the gold at the fixed price of $35 an ounce, never selling any. Fummi would discreetly refer to it as the 'special commodity.' For security reasons, the Vatican now decided to ship the gold to New York [teaching the observer that when the Vatican moves its gold out of a nation and into another, there is an impending national crisis at hand in the vacating nation]. The wartime transfer was carried out under the official aegis of [Roman Catholic Papal Knight] **Lord Halifax**, until recently Britain's foreign secretary [the Jesuits being in complete control of the American State Dept. and British Foreign Office via the CFR and RIIA]. The gold ended up at the Federal Reserve Bank of New York. There it would dizzily appreciate in the postwar years." {22} [Emphasis added]

Ron Chernow, 1990
American Financial Historian
The House of Morgan

"The recorded progress of our Republic, materially and spiritually, in itself proves the wisdom of the inherited policy of noninvolvement in Old World affairs [*in accordance with George Washington's Farewell Address*]. . . . we seek no part in directing the destinies of the Old World. We do not mean to be entangled. . . . But America, our America, the America builded on the foundation laid by the inspired fathers, can be a party to no permanent military alliance. It can enter into no political commitments, nor assume any economic obligations which will subject our decisions to any other than our own authority [*including the King of England or the Pope of Rome*]. . . . every commitment must be made in the exercise of our national sovereignty. . . . **a world supergovernment** [*the League of Nations*] **is contrary to everything we cherish and can have no sanction by our Republic** [*which speech sealed Harding's doom*]." {23}[Emphasis added]

Warren G. Harding, 1921
29th President of the United States
U.S. Inaugural Address

" **'The Harding Poison Murder Case'** took three volumes of 350,000 words, index, illustrations, and court exhibits to prove that Harding was poisoned on the way to Alaska, then before arriving in Seattle, again on the train rushing down from Seattle and finally in San Francisco. Strikingly close to the true timing of Harding's heart seizures and [*Homeopathic Doctor*] **Sawyer's** over-application of purgatives, it may have been based on inside information, since it was assembled by a Harding administration Secret Service agent, former Burns Agency and FBI agent **Walter Thayer**, who had the support of **Charity Remsberg** [*Harding's sister*]. While in the Secret Service, he worked on a twelve-million-dollar counterfeit bond case, an 'inside job' using Treasury plates, that had perhaps involved **Gaston Means** and **Jess Smith** [*the homosexual companion of Irish Roman Catholic Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor and Attorney General* **Harry M. Daughetry**]. Thayer claimed that Harding was 'himself directing an investigation' of the scam through Assistant Attorney General **Charles Brewer**. Harding died when Brewer was in San Francisco on this case. He further claimed that Secret Service **Chief W. H. Moran** had 'sent out a squad of their men to get something on [*Bureau of Investigation Chief and Hoover's superior*] **William J. Burns**.' [The ***Black Pope***'s *Masonic*] **J. Edgar Hoover** said Thayer was 'mentally unbalanced' and had all of his voluminous research and data destroyed." {24}[Emphasis added]

Carl Sferrazza Anthony, 1998
American Historian of First Ladies
Florence Harding

"America is gold poor . . . there is nothing left in Fort Knox except junk gold . . . In 1934 **President Franklin Delano Roosevelt** turned over the nation's gold supply to the Federal Reserve System as a gift . . ." {25}[Emphasis added]

Peter David Beter, 1974
Counsel, 1961-1967,
U.S. Export-Import Bank
The Fort Knox Gold Scandal

"By [*February*] 1929, the time of the **Lateran Treaty** [*by which Mussolini restored the Temporal Power of the Pope*], the Vatican's State treasure had become an official fund, so that when **Mussolini** in that same year turned over **1,750 million lire** (the equivalent, at that time, of **92 million dollars**) to the Vatican as a final settlement of the Roman question, **Pope Pius XI**, no less a good businessman than **Benedict** [**XV**], invested most of this vast sum in America immediately after the market collapse [*in October, 1929, caused by short-seller* **Joe Kennedy**]. The move was a profitable one, for, following the Great Depression of the thirties [*1929-1939*], the Church reaped colossal profits when the U.S. economy recovered [*via* **FDR's** *socialist-communist New Deal and newly created, Military Industrial Complex patronized by the U.S. Congress with the credit created by the Pope's privately owned, cartel-capitalist Federal Reserve Bank*]. . . .

Apart from the mutual communion of ideological and political interests between the Catholic Church and the U.S., . . . one of the main reasons why the Vatican chose the U.S. as her depository and banker was that the Church there was already a billionaire and that as such she commanded sufficient authority in the monetary field to ensure that her interests were properly safeguarded. . . . In 1952 . . . **Bishop McShea**, for the papal representative, admitted the purchase of gold by the Vatican . . . He added that a large number of papal ingots were held in the Federal Reserve vaults in New York. . . .

The celebrated house of **the Rothschilds**—who, incidentally, had been lending money to the Vatican since 1831—came once more to the fore with the buying, selling and amalgamating of millions of shares and other investments on behalf of the Vatican [*as did* **Nathan Rothschild** *when in 1815, as an agent for the suppressed Jesuit Order, he essentially bought London's Stock Exchange, it having crashed due to the false report (via roost) of Wellington's defeat at Waterloo*]. . . . It is interesting to remember that the President of the French Republic, **Mr.** [**Georges**] **Pompidou**, for many years worked for the private Bank [*de Paris*] of the Rothschilds." . . .

The Vatican, as we have already reiterated, has large investments with the **Rothschilds** of Britain, France and America, with the Hambros Bank, with the Credit Suisse in London and Zurich. In the United States, it has large investments with the Morgan Bank [*with a telex directly to the Vatican*], the [**Rockefeller-Kuhn, Loeb**] Chase Manhattan Bank, the First National Bank of New York, the Bankers Trust Company, and others. . . .

The Vatican's treasure of solid gold has been estimated by 'the United Nations World Magazine' to amount to several billion dollars. A large bulk of this is stored in gold ingots with the **U.S. Federal Reserve Bank**, while banks in **England** and **Switzerland** hold the rest. But this is just a small portion of the wealth of the Catholic Church, which in the U.S. alone, as we have already seen, is greater than that of the five wealthiest giant corporations of the country." {26} [Emphasis added]

Avro Manhattan, 1983
"Protestant" Knight of Malta
English Papal Historian
The Vatican Billions

"Only one concrete piece of information came out of this [1975] meeting [*between* **Hyman Krieger**, *Washington regional manager for the General Accounting Office (GAO) and twenty-two-year Virginia Congressman* **J. Kenneth Robinson**]. Krieger admitted, for the first time, that **Fort Knox**—and indeed the entire U.S. Treasury—had been practically drained of pure gold. He confirmed this startling statement in a letter to [**Edward**] **Durell** [*a wealthy Ohio industrialist*] dated April 11, 1975, saying that only 24.4 million ounces of the gold reserves of the United States remained. . . . In other words, less than 10% of the 264 million ounces of so-called 'gold' remaining could be considered 'good delivery' gold—the only form acceptable in international trade. . . . That means that 480,000,000 ounces of pure gold has disappeared—95% of our original stock—between 1957 and 1972. . . . Wild speculations abound, but the truth probably is that the government didn't know how they would explain why the huge central core vault, measuring about 65-by-80 feet was completely empty. . . .

[*Assistant Secretary of the Treasury*] **Mr.** [**Gene E.**] **Godley** was no doubt telling the truth. After many years of investigation, it now appears that the gold was shipped out of **Fort Knox** legally, as part of something called the 'London Gold Pool.' But it was certainly done without the full knowledge of, or understanding by the general public, and the result—though technically legal [*as* **FDR** *had previously deeded the nation's gold to the Fed*]—was no less a crime against the people of the United States. . . .

The New York Assay Office scandal broke on December 21, 1978 when several newspapers published reports that more than 433 pounds of gold were missing from the assay office, and that employees had been implicated in the theft. The New York Assay office was an important transit point for America's gold stock. Of the 480,000,000 ounces of pure gold which was lost between 1957 and 1972, the government acknowledged that 233,723,565 ounces of it was shipped from **Fort Knox** to **New York**—90% to the U.S. Assay Office, and the rest to the **Federal Reserve Bank of New York**. Just where the other

246,276,435 ounces of pure gold went remain unexplained. . . . This gold belongs to the American people, not the Federal Reserve and their foreign friends and owners. Unfortunately, if one accepts the worst-case scenario that centralization of world gold reserves in **Fort Knox** was merely a plot to eventually transfer this gold into private hands in Europe, then shoddy accounting practices and government cover-ups would be a necessity." {27} [Emphasis added]

Bill Still, 1995
American Conspiratorial Researcher
On the Horns of the Beast

"From the beginning the Federal Reserve was implicated in nativist conspiracy theories. Homespun tracts and polemical books described it as the secret nexus for sinister forces in the world. The Fed was agent for the 'Powers,' usually identified as the **'International Bankers'** and sometimes the **'Illuminati'** or the **'Zionist Conspiracy,'** echoing the febrile anti-Semitism associated with money since medieval [*Dark Age*] Christianity [*Romanism*]. The Fed, it was said, was the operating center for a mysterious network of unseen but awesomely powerful people who were manipulating the society for their own purposes—world dominion. In the 1970s, as inflation accelerated, the dark theories about the Fed thrived anew, disseminated in scores of homemade newsletters and privately published books. When **Paul Volcker** was confirmed by the Senate Banking Committee in August 1979, a citizens' group from Virginia had testified against him, noting his connections with the 'top secret' Bilderberg Conference, **David Rockefeller's** Chase Manhattan Bank, the Council on Foreign Relations and the Trilateral Commission—all of them staples in the popular theories of 'one world' conspiracy [*as indeed they are*]. . . .

In a twisted sense, belief in a grand conspiracy was an act of religious deference, an acknowledgement by people that someone or something held distant and unexplainable power over them. . . . Somewhere, in a hidden place, there were mortal men who conspired to rule over all—to usurp powers that belonged only to God [*as does the Pope*]. . . .

But the Federal Reserve did also function in the realm of religion. Its mysterious powers of money creation [*worthless pieces of paper taking on value*], inherited from priestly forebears [*Rome's "indulgences" to sin also being worthless pieces of paper taking on value by the word of a moneyed pope*], shielded a complex bundle of social and psychological meanings. With its own form of secret incantation, the Federal Reserve presided over awesome social ritual, transactions so powerful and frightening they seemed to lie beyond common understanding. . . .

[Roman Catholic Jesuit-trained Temporal Coadjutor, CFR Speaker, former Chairman and CEO of the American Stock Exchange] **Richard** [**F.**] **Syron, a vice president of the Boston Fed** [and Trustee of the Order's Boston College] who served for a time as special assistant to [**Paul**] **Volcker, suggested that the institutional temperament and structure of the Federal Reserve System most resembled the Catholic Church, in which he had been raised** [indicating that a Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor must have overseen the construction of the Federal Reserve Act, that man being the cool lieutenant of J. P. Morgan, **"Skull and Bones" Henry P. Davison**, who, according to Morgan's **Thomas W. Lamont**, another brother **Bonesman**, "served as the arbitrator of the Jekyll Island expedition"].

'The System is just like the Church. That's probably why I feel so comfortable with it. It's got a pope, the chairman; and a College of Cardinals, the governors and bank presidents; and a curia, the senior staff. The equivalent of the laity is the commercial banks. If you're a naughty parishioner in the Catholic Church, you come to confession. In this system, if you're naughty, you come to the discount window for a loan. We even have different orders of religious thought like **Jesuits** and **Franciscans** and **Dominicans** only we call them pragmatists and monetarists and neo-Keynesians.' " {28}[Emphasis added]

William Greider, 1987
American Journalist for the
CFR-controlled *Washington Post*
Secrets of the Temple: How the Federal Reserve Runs the Country

Indeed, 1913 was "a very good year" in the words of that Catholic Mafioso and Knight of Malta, **Frank Sinatra**, along with his sidekick, America's first Black Knight of Malta, **Sammy Davis, Jr.** The Jesuits, using the cronies of **J. P. Morgan** and **John D. Rockefeller, Jr.**, sneaked through Congress the **Federal Reserve Act** during Christmas (Baalmas) Break on December 23, 1913. That same year, the **Sixteenth** (Income Tax) **Amendment** was declared to be "ratified" and, with the passing of the **Internal Revenue Act**, the Order created "the Commercial Inquisition." And why were these planks of *The Communist Manifesto* put in place?

To finance the up-and-coming Crusade—**the Second Thirty Years' War**—to begin in 1914. This Crusade would be financed just like the Crusades of old. We read:

"In 1166 and again in 1188 the kings of England and France levied from their lay and clerical subjects for the support of a crusade a tax assessed on their incomes [*a crusade tax*] . . . The collectors . . . appointed assessors, who made the assessments themselves . . . or on the oaths of the taxpayers themselves." {29}[Emphasis added]

Dear truth-seeker, the Federal Reserve Bank is the American Empire's Vatican central bank requiring a Social Security (slave surveillance) Number for personal banking. The Income Tax is a **Peter's Pence**, a tax to finance the Vatican's Crusades —they being World War I, World War II and every conflict during and after the Cold War. That evil Income Tax was put upon American laborers in 1942 during World War II and was called "the Victory Tax." That wicked Internal Revenue Service was unleashed upon a trusting public, the Service, like the Inquisitors of the Dark Ages, demanding a full "voluntary" financial confession once a year at our own time and expense. For, in the words of **John D. Rockefeller, Jr.**, "*It is a sin to make a profit!*"

With the Jesuit General's American Empire in a continual state of war since Truman's executive order of 1950, **the Fourteenth Amendment citizen** must continue to pay his *"war tax*" or it will be collected by force in the "*war courts*" flying the "*war flag*" of the Empire's Commander-in-Chief. To have more productivity for the Vatican's relentless *"war effort,"* the American subject/serf was given more daylight hours to perform his tasks. Therefore, in 1918 during World War I, and again in 1942 during World War II, the Jesuits began *"daylight savings time,"* properly called *"war time!"* When the hour arrives for the "taxpayer" to pay his "*war tax*" on his most sacred labor, he is either assessed by the IRS assessor-priests or voluntarily assesses himself *under oath*, just as in the Dark Ages when Rome's Priest-King and Papal Caesar was the Theocratic Universal Monarch of the World!

With these three planks in place, all the nation's business could now be monitored and regulated by the Board of Governors of a private Corporation—"the King's Bank." This Corporation *would never* file a tax return nor would it ever be *audited*. Ultimately every *"person"* having *"income"* would have to *"file"* a *"return,"* making a confession of every Federal Reserve Note *earned* and every Federal Reserve Note *spent* in *"itemizing deductions."* (**Federal Reserve Notes** are not "dollars" or "lawful money" but rather compose a "private corporate currency," which is in fact a "fiat money," yet, by an act of Congress, a "legal tender," backed by nothing except the "confidence"—or rather the "*faith*"—of the people. This makes Federal Reserve Notes identical to the historic paper currency of the Roman Catholic Church—*another private Corporation*—called "indulgences.") All good confessions to the priests of the Internal Revenue Service must be made no later than the anniversary date commemorating Rome's destruction of **George Washington's** Calvinistic Confederate Republic of Sovereign States—**The Federal Republic of *these* United States of America**. That date on which the Jesuits instigated their criminal "War of Northern Aggression" with their Federalist "Radical Red/Black Republican Party"—*that date of infamy*—was April fifteenth!

Indeed, the Jesuit General's **Fourteenth Amendment "Holy Roman" American Empire** is **the Pope's warhorse**, extending **the Pope's Temporal Power** around the world while enforcing **the Pope's Council of Trent**. And Woe, Woe, Woe be to **the Pope's Fourteenth Amendment Roman citizen** who refuses to fight **the Pope's wars** (every war since Archbishop James Cardinal Gibbons' Spanish American War of 1898), who refuses to participate in **the Pope's war crimes** (massmurdering "heretics, liberals, Protestants, Jews, Moslems and pagans"), who refuses to pay **the Pope's war tax** (the income tax), in support of **the Pope's war debt** (the national debt which is now impossible to repay—and should never be paid do the fraudulent money creation of the Church of the Federal Reserve), who refuses to be identified with **the Pope's war number** (the socialist insecurity number), who refuses to be financed by **the Pope's war chest** (the national credit system as money put in circulation as a result of the creation of debt/credit rather than the honest creation of capital profit—the successful economic golden mean between land and labor), who refuses to live by **the Pope's war time** (daylight savings time, even as all the German Protestant Amish people refuse to "turn their clocks back"), who refuses to use **the Pope's war courts** (both federal and state courts, the Amish and Mennonites refusing to do so to this day), who refuses to use **the Pope's war name** (given to him by **the Pope's war courts**—a proper name spelled with all capital letters, which *nom de guerre* is used by the federal courts in all actions civil and criminal), and who refuses to submit to the personal jurisdiction of **the Pope's war courts** (using a statutory abatement or any other procedure challenging the court's *jurisdiction in personam*), evidenced by the presence of **the Pope's war flags** (both federal and state) trimmed with gold fringe—just as the Pope's flag is trimmed in gold fringe! Dear truth-seeker,

". . . the prince that shall come . . ."

– Daniel 9:26

"[*Being*] At first no more than a king of men [*the last Pope of Rome*], commanding the [*temporal and political*] allegiance of the Roman earth, he afterwards [*in recovering from his mortal wound*] claims to be divine [*as* ***"that man of sin"***], and demands the worship of [*apostate Protestant, apostate Orthodox and pagan Roman Catholic*] Christendom." **{30}**

Of that coming prince—the Papal Roman Caesar being "***the antichrist"***—we read:

". . . in his estate shall he honour the God of forces . . ."

– Daniel 11:38

The god of war!

And why? Because

". . . **the organizing principle of any society is for war. The** [*absolute*] **authority of the state over its people resides in its war powers.**" {31} [Emphasis added]

And for what purpose? To what "ends" are these "means" justified? Because absolutist war waged by the Roman Papal Caesar with his Society of Jesus destroys all religious and political liberties so accursed by the evil **Council of Trent**, as all "heretics and liberals" can be mass-murdered without the interference of due process of law. Presently in the warring Jesuit General's American Empire it is called "Emergency War Powers" which have created a monster called "the National Security Agency" with its hired assassins—select CIA agents, Green Berets and Navy Seals.

By the middle of the Twentieth Century, American Protestant and Baptist freemen would be reduced to the existence of a *"taxpayer."* Robbed of their status by the Jesuits' **Fourteenth Amendment**, every *"taxpayer"* would be subject to an inquisitional audit, arbitrary bank account seizure or a dictatorial wage levy, as every natural *"person"* would be presumed guilty of *"tax fraud"* or *"evasion"* until he proved his innocence to a hostile and prejudiced auditor. Thus, the controlling emotion between the citizen and his government would be **FEAR**! (The Dominicans, like the IRS, ran the Holy Office of the Inquisition during the Dark Ages in the same manner, controlling the people with **FEAR**.)

These sweeping new powers would begin to fulfill the Jesuit quest of submitting the United States to the **Temporal Power** of the Pope. The Jesuits' ancient enemies—*the White Celtic-Anglo-Saxon Protestant Middle Class*—would be reduced to credit card poverty; trillions of dollars would be driven to offshore banking havens; and the people would fearfully submit to the absolute powers of an inquisitional bureaucracy.

By 1914 the Jesuits were now ready to begin their vengeance—**the Second Thirty Years' War**—on a Europe, Russia, China and Japan having rightly banished the Company "forever" from their shores. The Order would use its **Federal Reserve Bank**, their financial "Frankenstein," to pay for it. The "Fed" was given the exclusive privilege to create credit *with no collateral*, that is, "out of thin air." Like the Bolshevik Revolution—also financed by the Fed and backed by President **Woodrow Wilson**—the Jesuits would use their Masonic Jewish Zionists such as **Paul Warburg** (yearning to rebuild **Solomon's Temple**) as the visible leaders of the Fed. This would enable the Order to justify American anti-Jewish fury at a later date in the person of **ex-Basilian** (secret Jesuit) radio-priest, **Charles E. Coughlin**, "the father of hate radio." Being the personal friend of **J. Edgar Hoover** and **FDR**, he would blame the Jews for the Order's Great Depression and the New Deal, calling it "the Jew Deal."

This Jesuit private credit was extended to the American Congress, controlled by the Jesuits' **Council on Foreign Relations**, to build a vast war machine with which to fight the ***Black Pope***'s Second Thirty Years' War. *This Jesuit War Machine* became **Fourteenth Amendment America's** "Military Industrial Complex." Thus, the American Empire's Military Industrial Complex, financed by the Federal Reserve Bank which enslaved the American people to repay the debt from credit created out of nothing, would be directed against the Russian and German Empires, the enemies of the Jesuit General and his "mouthpiece," the "*infallible*" Pope. (Remember, the Russian Empire was composed of Orthodox "heretics," accursed by the **Council of Trent**. That Empire had expelled the Order from its borders in 1820. The German Empire was composed of Lutheran "heretics," accursed by the **Council of Trent**.

Likewise, that Empire had expelled the Order in 1872. Both Empires were dead set against the Jesuits establishing the Pope's **Temporal Power** within their borders.) The Jesuits waited from 1913 to 1929 to make a virtual monopoly out of their "Frankenstein Fed." The Great Depression put all the smaller banks out of business and made the Federal Reserve Bank "lord of all." And who caused the Great Depression? According to FDR's son-in-law, **Curtis Dall**, it was the Knight of Malta, **Joseph P. Kennedy**. We read:

> "The feeling around the Street, in succeeding months, was that there were, in particular, three large short-sellers of stock, allegedly, **Tom Bragg, Ben Smith,** and **Joe Kennedy** . . . Of the three mentioned well-known shortsellers, Joe Kennedy was allegedly the most important, the most powerful and the most successful. This service . . . made him invaluable . . . Was Joe Kennedy carefully selected by world money leaders to sell short?" [*Indeed, for that moneylender was New York Archbishop* **Patrick Cardinal Hayes** *controlling the New York Federal Reserve Bank.*] {32} [Emphasis added]
>
> Rome, in creating the Great Depression with **Joe Kennedy,** enthroned its Federal Reserve System in **Fourteenth Amendment America** as its international keystone to restore the Pope's **Temporal Power** around the world. The Empire's privately owned central bank, created by the Jesuit General's **J. P. Morgan** at the Millionaire's Club off the coast of Georgia on Jekyll Island, became *the master* of both the Northern and Southern American people while they became *its slaves*. But the living Son of God, ***to*** Whom ***has been given all authority in earth,*** raised up a mighty voice heard by all true statesmen in Washington. The brave Pennsylvania Congressman **Louis T. McFadden,** Chairman of the House Committee on Banking and Currency, addressed the House of Representatives on June 10, 1932 as follows:
>
> "Mr. Chairman . . . We have been dealing with the effect of things rather than with the cause of things . . . we have in this country one of the most corrupt

institutions the world has ever known. I refer to the [*wicked*] **Federal Reserve Board** and the **Federal Reserve Banks . . .** the iniquities of the Federal Reserve Board and Federal Reserve Banks acting together have cost this country enough money to pay the national debt several times over . . . This evil institution has impoverished and ruined the people of the United States. It has done this through . . . the corrupt practices of the moneyed vultures who control it . . . The Federal Reserve Banks . . . are private credit monopolies which prey upon the people of the United States for the benefit of themselves . . .

The Wilson administration, under the tutelage of those sinister Wall Street figures who stood behind [*the "holy monk"*] **Colonel** [**Edward M.**] **House,** established here in our free country the worm-eaten monarchial institution of **the "king's bank"** to control us from the cradle to the grave . . . In other words, the imperial power of elasticity of the public currency is wielded exclusively by these central corporations owned by the banks . . .

Why should our national-bank depositors and our government be forced to finance the munitions factories of Germany and Soviet Russia? . . . The United States has been ransacked and pillaged. Our structures have been gutted and only the walls are left standing . . . This is the John Law swindle over again. The theft of Teapot Dome [*caused by the Knights of Malta*] was trifling compared to it. What king ever robbed his subjects to such an extent as the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve Banks have robbed us? . . . I have singled out the Federal reserve currency for a few remarks because there has lately been some talk of her 'fiat money' . . . Fiat money indeed! . . . Every effort has been made by the Federal Reserve Board to conceal its power but the truth is the Federal Reserve Board has usurped the Government of the United States. It controls everything here and it controls all our foreign relations [*via the Pope's Council on Foreign Relations*]. It makes and breaks governments at will . . . when the Federal Reserve Act was passed the people of the United States did not perceive that a world system was being set up here which would make the savings of an American schoolteacher available to a narcotic-drug vendor in Macao. They did not perceive that the United States was to be lowered to the position of a coolie country which has nothing but raw materials and heavy goods for export; that Russia was destined to supply man power and that this country was to supply financial power to an international super state—a super state controlled by international bankers and international industrialists acting together to enslave the world [*to the Pope*] . . ." {33} [Emphasis added]

Ah, dear truth-seeker, the warnings of this great American went unheeded and one terrible day, on the third attempt, Congressman McFadden was murdered—given "the poison cup" by the masters of the **Federal Reserve Bank**, those Sons of Loyola!

The Jesuits' "*infallible*" Pope ruling from **Solomon's** rebuilt **Temple** in **Labor Zionist** Jerusalem would govern that world super-state. *This is why* the Jesuits' Federal Reserve Bank, storing Vatican gold, financed the overthrow of Orthodox Russia in 1917. *This is why* the Jesuits' Federal Reserve Bank financed Adolf Hitler's Third Reich, thereby purging Europe and Western Russia of its "heretic" Jews. *This is why* the Jesuits' Federal Reserve Bank financed the building of Stalin's Red Army, thereby purging Russia, the Baltic States and East Germany of its "heretic" Protestants. *This is why* the Jesuits' Federal Reserve Bank financed the building of the American Empire's Military Industrial Complex resulting in the mass bombing, bastardizing and partitioning of Germany. *We repeat*, what the Jesuits did to the American Protestant State of Virginia they did also to White Protestant Germany.

Today, **William J. McDonough**, a member of the Jesuits' Council on Foreign Relations (along with his friend and President of the Jesuits' Fordham University, a Professed of the Fourth Vow, **Joseph O'Hare**, who influenced the election of **Michael Bloomberg**—*another Masonic Jewish Zionist*—in becoming the mayor of New York City), is an Irish Papal Knight, a member of the Order's CFR and Trilateral Commission, a Jesuit-trained economist and past President of the **Federal Reserve Bank of New York**, which, along with its member banks, is *the biggest bank in the world!* With the Jesuits' Federal Reserve Bank and the Sixteenth Amendment in place, two pillars of Marx and Engels' *The Communist Manifesto* were now active in **Fourteenth Amendment America**. With the passing of the Internal Revenue Act, the IRS "Business Inquisition" was beginning its ultimate destruction of the White Protestant Middle Class along with its private rights and wealth. Given another one hundred years the Company's unhindered quest would be crowned with success!

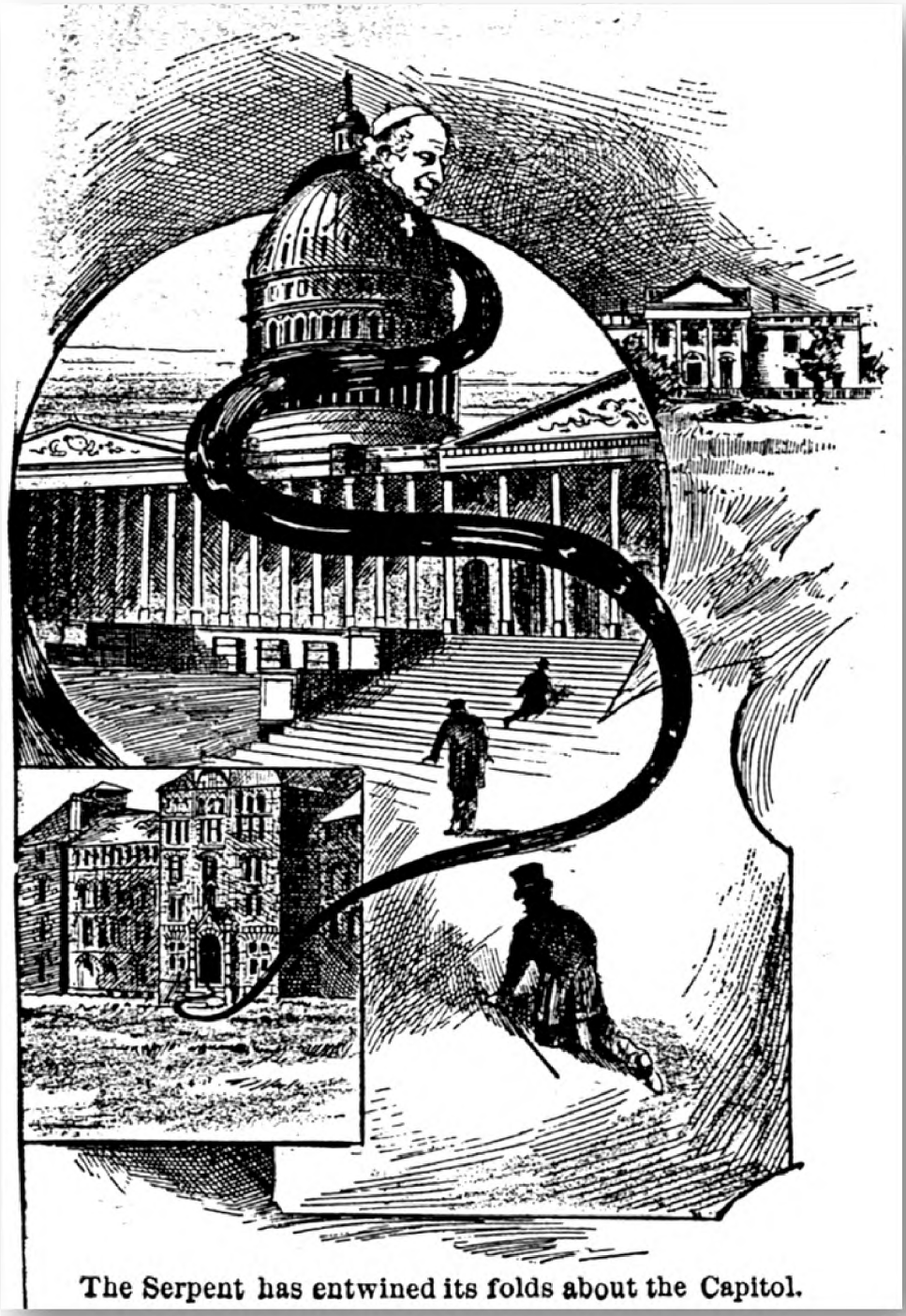
World War I could now begin. Eight months after the creation of the Federal Reserve Bank, "*The Guns of August*" began to roar. **The Great War**, aye, the beginning of the Jesuits' Second Thirty Years' War—the "*Crusade in Europe*" as pro-Masonic Eisenhower called it—was on. Payback time had arrived for the anti-Pope, anti-Jesuit, Russian and German Empires. To the eternal disgrace of both Protestant and Baptist peoples of the West, Satan's Company would use the strongly Protestant Empires of America and Great Britain to punish the homeland of the greatest and most liberal of the Tzars, **Alexander II**, as well as the homeland of Europe's bravest hero—the Reformation's champion of the Bible—**Martin Luther**.

Jesuit Control of the Vatican, 1902 #322

Indeed the **Black Pope**, Spaniard Louis Martin (1892-1906), was in total control of the Vatican Empire and its openly anti-Masonic sovereign Monarch, Pope Leo XIII—whose Cardinal Secretary of State Count Mariano Rampolla was secretly a leading member of the Masonic Order of Oriental Templars (OTO)! The Pope of the Order's making was now "Infallible," and thus the entire Roman College of Cardinals and Hierarchy could be ruled through the decrees of just one man.

With the Jesuits as "the Pope's penholders," any ultramontane dogma could be "promulgated," further whipping Roman Catholic peoples into blind obedience to the Jesuit Pontiff. Ruling the Papacy, the Company and both the British and American Empires, the Jesuit Superior General would punish all nations having expelled his Order during the Nineteenth Century—"the Century of Disaster!"

http://eapi.admu.edu.ph/jesuitca/adversaries/index.html

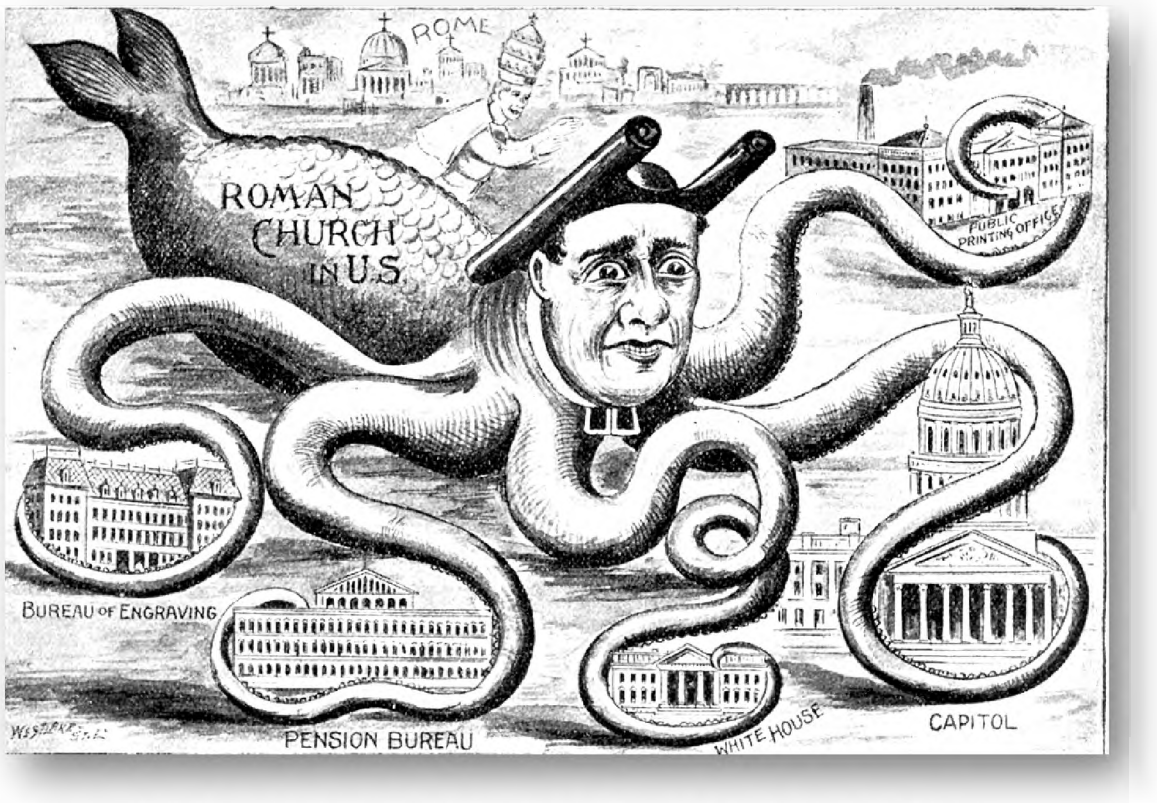


The Serpent has entwined its folds about the Capitol.

Jesuit Control of the Capitol and Executive Mansion, 1888 #323

The Serpent of the Jesuit Order begins its quest for total control of the Capital from the door of nearby Georgetown University. It passes by a fallen President Lincoln, assassinated by Washington's mastermind Jesuit priest and confessor to both John Wilkes Booth and John H. Surratt, Bernadine F. Wiget. The Papal Serpent winds up around the Capitol Building with the head of Pope Leo XIII desirously gazing at the Presidential Mansion, controlled today by the Order's "trusted third party," the infamous New York Council on Foreign Relations.

Washington In the Lap of Rome, Justin D. Fulton, (Boston: W. Kellaway, 1888).

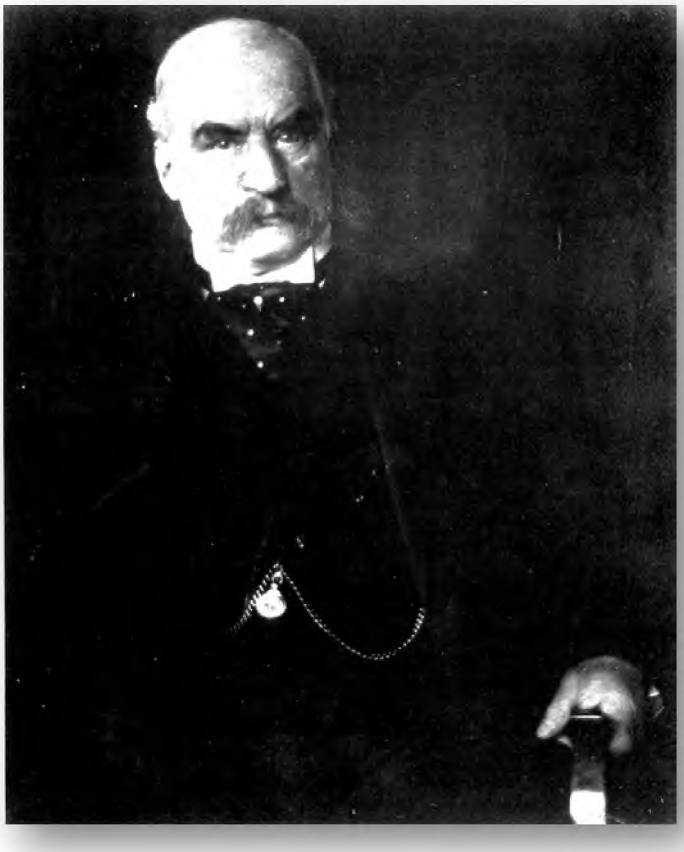


Jesuit-Headed Octopus Ruling 14th Amendment America, 1900 #324

Georgia's U.S. Senator Thomas E. Watson, "the Sage of Hickory Hill," wrote in 1912 of the all-encompassing power of Rome in Jesuit-ruled Washington, D.C.:

> "Today, the Roman priest is the most insolent and arrogant man in America. . . . The politicians do his bidding. The press is afraid of him. . . . His powerful hand controls Congress and the President. . . . He is forcing his church into a union with the State. . . . His greedy paws are raking public funds out of . . . national treasuries for the use of his church. . . . In the United States political Romanism is sweeping all before it. . . . A few months ago, American prelates assured Papa Pius [X] that our Republic would soon belong to Rome. Not many weeks since, an American Roman Catholic bishop declared that his church meant to capture the Presidency. It is already the power behind the throne. [James] Cardinal Gibbons was a potentate whom [*President* Grover] Cleveland dared not offend; and [*Masonic*] Presidents McKinley, Roosevelt and Taft have been notoriously controlled in various instances by the same insidious influence, irresistible influence. . . . [*New York City's*] Tammany Hall is a Catholic organization . . . [*Jesuit priest* Bernard] Vaughan says that Roman Catholics will soon rule this country, . . . Rome is conquering [*has completely conquered*] North America."*

Errors of the Roman Catholic Church and its Insidious Influence in the United States and Other Countries, 15 Contributors, (Cincinnati, Ohio: J. H. Chambers & Co., 1894) p. x-xi.
****The Roman Catholic Hierarchy: The Deadliest Menace to American Liberties and Christian Civilization,*** Thomas E. Watson, (Thomson, Georgia: The Jeffersonian Publishing Co., 1915) pp. 7, 32, 30, 38, 32.



Papal Knight John Pierpont Morgan (1837 – 1913), 1903 #325

- Financial Master of New York City, the **Black Pope**'s Commercial Center for the White Pope's "Holy Roman" Fourteenth Amendment, Socialist-Communist, Corporate-Fascist, British-Connected, Masonically-ruled, Militaristic, American Empire Created to Restore the Pope's Temporal Power Around the World;
- Financier of the **Black Pope**'s Masonic Mormon Leader, Brigham Young; House of Morgan Having Financed France's Franco-Prussian War Against Protestant Prussia and England's Boer War Against the Protestant Boers;
- Financier in the Building of the Order's Panama Canal Preparing for WWI;
- Intimate Associate with the **Black Pope**'s Masonic British King Edward VII;
- Creator of U.S. Steel for the Order's SMOM-led Military Industrial Complex;
- Impetus Behind the Creation of the **Black Pope**'s evil Federal Reserve Bank;
- Financier of Masonic King Edward VII's Jesuit-ruled Triple Entente of WWI;
- Affiliate of Yale University; Employer of Skull and Bonesman Harold Stanley;
- Financial Master of Masonic Presidents Theodore Roosevelt; William H. Taft;
- Financial Master of President Wilson via CFR Founder Thomas W. Lamont;
- Financial Slave of the Empire's "Americanist," Jesuit-Trained and Advised, Archbishop of Baltimore James Cardinal Gibbons—"the American Pope"

The House of Morgan: An American Banking Dynasty and the Rise of Modern Finance, Ron Chernow, (New York: Atlantic Monthly Press, 1990).

The Jesuit General's American Vatican Banker, J. P. Morgan, 1912 #326

Morgan, the 33rd Degree and Shriner Freemason, is on the White Star pier in 1912, about the time of the sinking of Titanic. Canceling his reservation at the last minute due to a supposed illness, and his art treasure unable to be loaded due to pretended difficulties at the pier, Morgan skillfully avoided the intended fate of his Deathship. With the Order's Jewish American adversaries out of the way, not forgetting the calculated murder of hundreds of "heretic" Scandinavian Lutherans and "liberal" Irish Roman Catholics in accordance with the Order's Council of Trent, Morgan and his Illuminati-Masonic brethren, including King George V, John D. Rockefeller, Sr., and England's Rothschild agent Jacob H. Schiff, could now create the Bank of England's "American Cousin" to finance the Pope's Second Thirty Years' War and the creation of Labor Zionist Israel. Nine months before the Order's Federal Reserve Act became law, Morgan died in a $500-a-day suite of Rome's Grand Hotel. Delirious with fever and a racing pulse, "heretic" Morgan was another victim of the **Black Pope**'s "poison cup." Indeed, *"For the love of money is the root of all evil: . . ." (I Timothy 6:10).*

Morgan: American Financier, Jean Strouse, (New York: Random House, 1999).

Illuminatus John Davison Rockefeller, Sr. 1839 – 1937 #327

John D. Rockefeller, Sr.; John D. Rockefeller, Jr. (1874 – 1960), 1920 #328

Knights of Malta Nicholas F. Brady (1878-1930) and Joseph P. Grace—father of SMOM J. Peter Grace, Jr.,—were potent New York industrialists. Joe Grace was also a director of Rockefeller's international, pro-Nazi National City Bank. Junior's cousin, Percy, was a member of the **Black Pope**'s "Skull and Bones."

The Rockefellers: An American Dynasty, Peter Collier and David Horowitz, (New York: Holt, Rinehart and Winston, 1976).

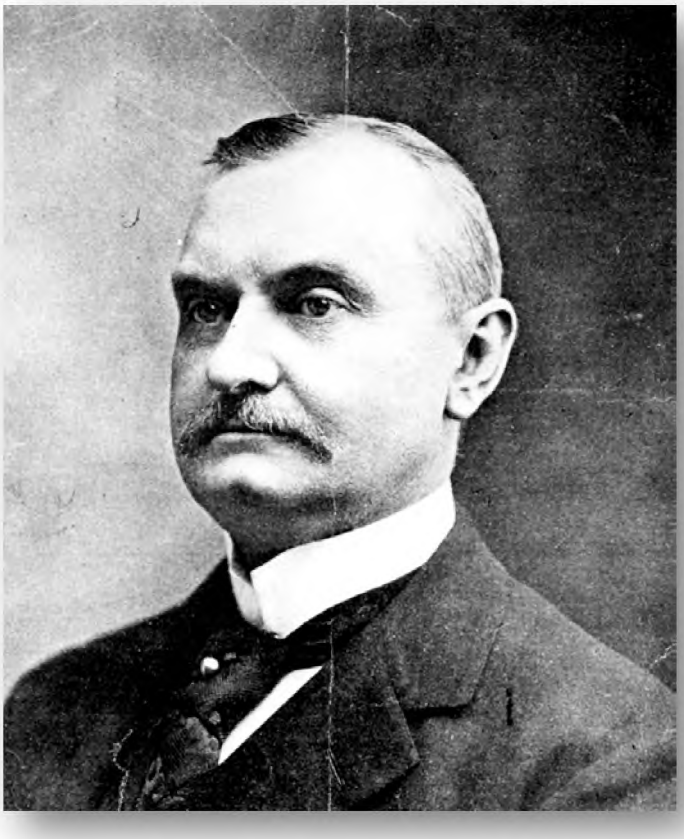
John D. Rockefeller, Sr.; John D. Rockefeller, Jr., 1920

The **Black Pope**'s White Gentile, Corporate-Fascist, Socialist-Communist Key Masonic Jesuit Temporal Coadjutors of Jesuit-Ruled New York City Words cannot express the utter revulsion and disgust of every *AV1611* Biblebelieving, liberty-loving White Protestant and Baptist patriot at the mention of these nefarious, brutal, heartless and depraved reprobates. As *"wandering stars, to whom is reserved the blackness of darkness forever (Jude 13),"* both of these Masonic, Germanic, apostate Baptists were involved in creating the Order's Federal Reserve Bank centered in New York City. John D. Rockefeller, Jr., was in fact the son-in-law of Senator Nelson Aldrich who chaired the secret meetings at Jekyll Island. Working in conjunction with the Order's House of Morgan, the House of Rockefeller, via its evil Foundation, became the **Black Pope**'s ultimate financier of every Jesuit intrigue calculated to destroy the "accursed" Protestant Reformation's Bible-based, high White Western Civilization, while restoring the Pope's Temporal Power around the world one day to be centered in Jerusalem.

Benefiting from the Order's creation of Fourteenth Amendment America (1868), Senior formed The Standard Oil Company Trust in 1870. By 1880 he controlled the refining of 90% of America's oil and by 1900 had ruthlessly built his international monopoly in petroleum managing two thirds of the world's oil supply for the designs of the Company. After J. P. Morgan created U.S. Steel in 1901 he chose John D. Rockefeller, Sr., as one of its directors. When the socialist Sons of Loyola created the National Association for the Advancement of Colored People (NAACP) in 1909—for the short-term benefit of Blacks and the long-term destruction of both Whites and Blacks—, they used a socialist Harvard graduate and Masonic mulatto, Dr. W. E. B. Du Bois; the NAACP's financier was Senior.

When the Order created its ecumenical, Bible-rejecting, Federal Council of (Protestant and Baptist) Churches, again Rockefeller monies were employed. In conquering the Russian Orthodox Church, including its Romanov protectors, the Order used Freemasonic John D. Rockefeller, Jr., to finance the Bolshevik Revolution. Igniting the Second Thirty Years' War in 1914, the Order used its Rockefeller oil monopoly to fuel both sides. In 1924, the Order would use Morgan banker Charles Dawes to loan a total of $800 million in creating German chemical giant I. G. Farben—the backbone for Pope Pius XII's Nazi Third Reich; Rockefeller's National City Bank would handle three-quarters of the loans. Thus, an alliance was created with Rockefeller's Standard Oil of New Jersey (now Exxon); its president Walter Teagle had been the close associate of Farben president and convicted war criminal—Papal Knight Hermann Schmitz.

During the Cold War the Order's Morgan-Rockefeller-CFR-controlled Federal Reserve Bank would continue to build Rome's USSR and finance the Company's bloody Inquisition in China, the Order's Chairman Mao having expelled 8,000 Bible-preaching missionaries. Meanwhile, the Rockefellers supported the Vatican's Catholic University of America and its University of Notre Dame.



Knight of Malta Thomas Fortune Ryan, 1851 – 1928 #329

One of the **Black Pope**'s Irish Roman Catholic masters of Wall Street, Ryan was orphaned at 14, converted to Jesuit Catholicism after his marriage to Ida Ryan (made a "Countess of the Holy Roman Empire" by Pope Pius X) in Baltimore—America's East Coast Catholic City named after a fishing village in Ireland.

He then moved to New York City and became a partner with William C. Whitney and a friend of German Roman Catholic Charles M. Schwab, J. P. Morgan's first president of U.S. Steel. Ryan purchased his own seat on the New York Stock Exchange working elaborate deals with his chief lieutenant, Masonic Jewish Zionist Bernard Baruch.

A master of the Order's Tammany Hall, "looter of both the traction lines of NYC and Seaboard Air Line Railway, corruptor of courts and legislatures, purchaser of political nominations and debaucher of Virginia politics," Ryan owned a network of railroads, street railroads, lighting systems, coal companies, tobacco companies, life insurance companies and diamond mines. His international operations extended into coke, coal, oil, lead and typewriters while he reorganized the diamond mines of the Congo Free State owned by the Order's intimate associate of the Grand Master of Knights of Malta and murderer of 10-15 million Black Congolese, King Leopold II.

By 1910 Knight Ryan was worth $100 million: he built a huge mansion on Fifth Avenue hosting a private chapel for the Company from its nearby Church of St. Francis Xavier. With ties to Morgan, Rockefeller and Schiff interests, Knight Ryan aided his papal masters in financially ruining his Jesuit Georgetown-educated son, Allan A. Ryan, for warring with the Vatican's New York Stock Exchange.

Real Lace: America's Irish Rich, Stephen Birmingham, (New York: Harper & Row Publishers, 1973).

Fra Ludovico Chigi della Rovere Albani, 1940s #330

76th Grand Master of the Sovereign Military Order of Malta (SMOM), 1931 – 1951;

Warlord of the *Black Pope*'s Second Thirty Years' War

Holding the status of a Roman Senator/Cardinal, Italian Prince Chigi was the master of 12,000 people composing the world's high nobility. Knight Franz von Papen brought Hitler to power; Knight Joseph P. Kennedy brought FDR to power; Knight Joseph J. Larkin serviced the Third Reich as a Vice President of Rockefeller's Chase Bank; Knight, Baron, Papal Chamberlain and industrialist Luigi Parrilli* aided Knight Donovan's OSS in saving SS General Karl Wolff from Allied justice; Knight J. Peter Grace, Jr., was the key behind Operation Paperclip which brought thousands of Nazis into the US after the War; Knight Friedrich Wilhelm Schultz-Wenk** employed former Nazis at his Volkswagen plant in Brazil; Knights Juan Peron and Baron de Zichy protected Martin Bormann in Buenos Aires***; and Knight George DeMohrenschildt, the future CIA/JFK assassin, was also given refuge in America, this Russian noble being a friend of Rome's Chigi family as that name appears in George's address book.

Horizon, "The Knights of the Maltese Cross," Edith Simon, (NY: James Parton, 1961) Vol. III, No. 4, p. 69.
*_***The Splendid Blond Beast***_, Christopher Simpson, (Monroe, Maine: Common Courage Press, 1995) p. 201.
*Aftermath: Martin Bormann and the Fourth Reich***, Ladislas Farago, (New York: Simon and Schuster, 1974) p. 299, ***433.

Freemason and CFR Member Walter C. Teagle (1878 – 1962), 1935 #331

President of Rockefeller's Standard Oil of New Jersey, 1917 – 1937

Personally held 500,000 Shares in American I. G. Farben.

Heinrich Himmler with I. G. Farben Officials at Auschwitz, 1941 #332

Jesuit Temporal Coadjutors Reichsfuhrer Himmler and Farben Chief Engineer Walter Duerrfeld inspect the Auschwitz plant. The obvious connection between the ***Black Pope***'s SS/SD and the I. G. Farben-Rockefeller corporate conglomerate sustains the conclusion that without the Archbishop of New York's CFR-based Rockefeller-Morgan financial backing, Hitler would never have risen to power. Further, Himmler's Circle of Friends included Knights of Malta Fritz Thyssen and Frederick Flick thus linking the Vatican directly to the Order of the SS.

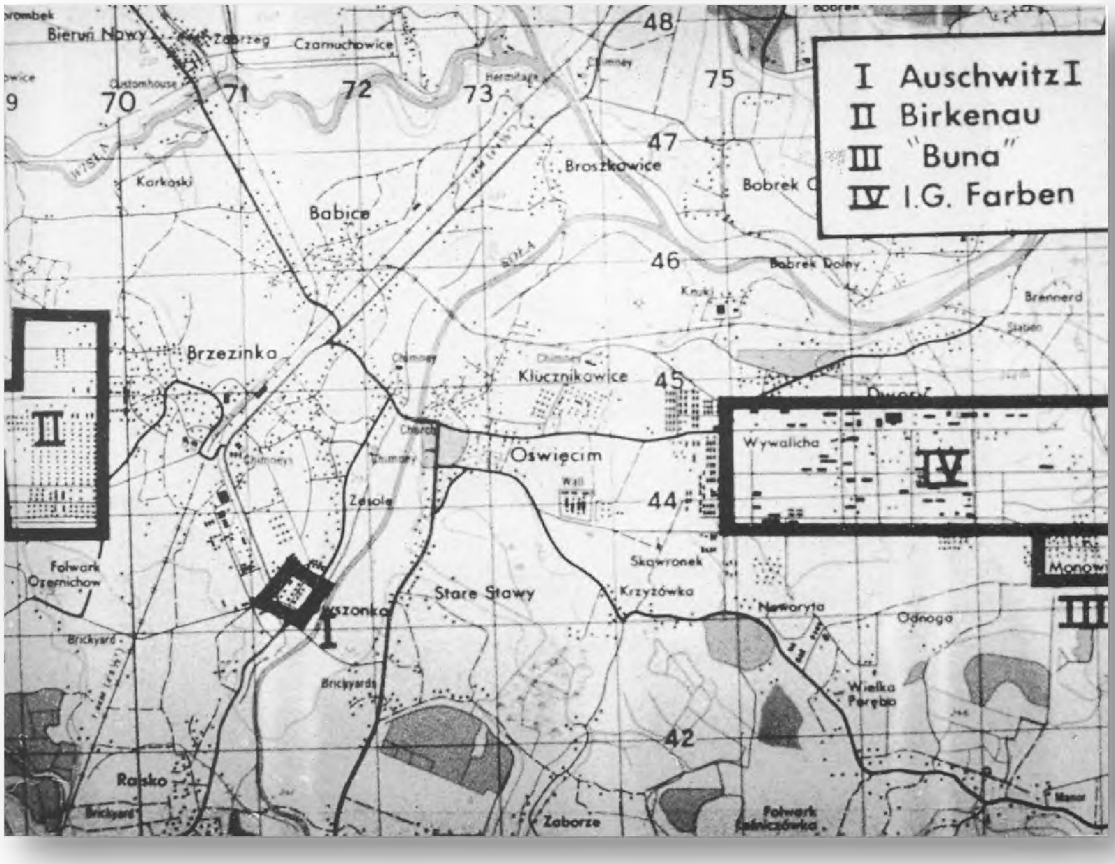
World Without Cancer: The Story of Vitamin B17, G. Edward Griffin, (Thousand Oaks, California: American Media, 1974).
The Crime and Punishment of I. G. Farben, Joseph Borkin, (New York: The Free Press, 1978).

German Knight of Malta Hermann Schmitz (1881 – 1960), 1947 #333

President, I.G. Farben, Associate of Standard Oil of New Jersey's Walter Teagle
Convicted at Nuremberg; Released by U.S. High Commissioner John J. McCloy Nephew Robert Employed by SMOM J. Peter Grace, Jr., via W. R. Grace & Co.

World Without Cancer: The Story of Vitamin B17, G. Edward Griffin, (Thousand Oaks, California: American Media, 1974).
The Bombing of Auschwitz: Should the Allies Have Attempted It?, Michael J. Neufeld and Michael Berenbaum, (New York: St. Martin's Press, 2000).

Auschwitz Death Camps I, II, and III; I. G. Farben, Zone IV, 1944 #334



The ***Black Pope***'s **High-Level, Socialist-Communist Freemasons: Chinese Oriental Mass-Murderer Mao Zedong (1893 –1976) Black/Mulatto American W. E. B. Du Bois (1868 – 1963), 1959** #335

W. E. B. Du Bois: The Fight for Equality and the American Century, 1919-1963, David Levering Lewis, (New York: Henry Holt and Company, 2000).

The **Black Pope**'s **High-Level, Socialist-Communist Freemasons:**

Mao Zedong (1893 –1976); W. E. B. Du Bois (1868 – 1963), 1959

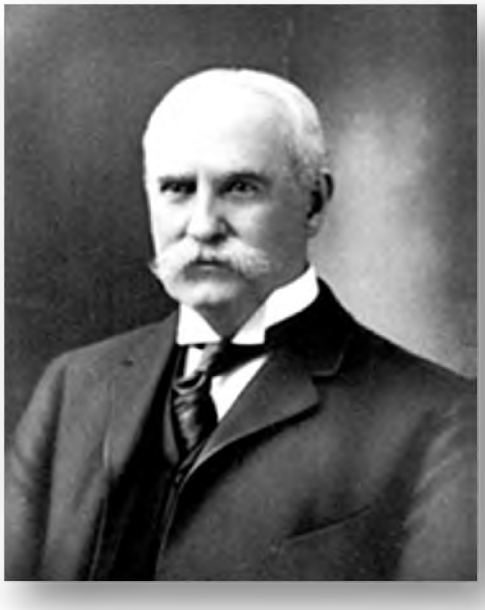
With the **Black Pope**'s American Council on Foreign Relations and British Royal Institute of International Affairs enthroning the murderous Chairman Mao in 1949 via the its Central Intelligence Agency and British Secret Intelligence Service, W. E. B. Du Bois, a mulatto Harvard graduate and founder of the Rockefeller-financed National Association for the Advancement of Colored People (NAACP), admires this Grand Inquisitor who purged China of its Bible-believing New Testament churches after expelling 8,000 Protestant and Baptist missionaries. Declaring, "I am a Bolshevik" on his 1926 trip to the Soviet Union and later beloved for "excusing Stalin's terror," this rabid spokesman for the forced integration of America's White and Black races declared, "the one hope of American Negroes is socialism." Hating Marcus Garvey's separatist "Back to Africa" movement, Du Bois refused to heed Garvey's sober warning of an impending race war within 50 to 100 years and rejoiced over his opponent's unjust deportation brought about by agents of the Company ruling President Harding's Justice Department. Residing in Harlem's Rockefeller-built Dunbar Apartments and backed by Knight of Columbus Historical Commission chair, Dr. Edward McSweeney (a former Deputy Immigration Commissioner at Ellis Island having aided the Order in "making America dominantly Catholic"), he wrote *The Gift of Black Folk (1924).* Promoting abortion rights, women's suffrage and Black social equality (i.e., supremacy via "Affirmative Action" and many other federal programs), Du Bois affiliated with the Order's ADL-backed American Jewish Congress having betrayed its own racial brethren into Hitler's death camps during World War II. Openly opposing Cardinal Spellman's Cold War including the North Atlantic Treaty Organization (NATO), Marshall Plan and Korean War, he joined the Communist Party in 1961. Renouncing his U.S. citizenship, he moved to the city of Accra in the communist-controlled, Black nation of Ghana, with the aid of its Bishop and secret Jesuit, Joseph O. Bowers—ordained by the Protector of the American Branch of the Knights of Malta (SMOM) Francis Cardinal Spellman himself! Meanwhile the Order proceeded with its Fabian Socialist, anti-White Middle Class, Civil Rights Movement enforced with Federal bayonets on the segregationist White peoples of the South with the blessing of Masonic socialist-communist and Kennedy assassin, Lyndon Baines Johnson. Several key meetings were hosted by Masonic lodges in the South with Roman priests visible in every major march led by the socialistcommunist Michael (alias "Martin Luther") King. The secret purpose of the Jesuits was to use the poverty of American Blacks, while persecuted by the Order's Masonic Ku Klux Klan, as a justification for CFR-controlled federal legislators to destroy the White Protestant Middle Class via Fabian Socialist policies. In order to survive, all Whites would later be driven into the Order's socialist, Nazi-fascist, New Republican Right controlled by the Knights of Malta.

Black Freemason Asa Philip Randolph (1889 – 1979) Shaking Hands With White Freemason President Lyndon B. Johnson, 1964 #336

In presenting Randolph with the Presidential Medal of Freedom, Johnson continued the quest of the Order in ruining the Lord's historic White Anglo Saxon Protestant and Baptist peoples composing the nation's food producing, religiously tolerant Middle Class. Via forced integration, massive socialism and thieving "redistribution of the wealth," the Order's Civil Rights Agitation would be an unending "struggle for universal equality" between Whites and Blacks. Known as "Mr. Black Labor," Randolph was the Company's foremost Civil Rights leader; was an associate of Du Bois; and served as communist Martin Luther King's chief strategist, advisor and tactician. Considering the Order's Bolshevik Revolution to be "the greatest achievement of the 20th Century," while acting in conjunction with his brother White Masonic socialists including Presidents Roosevelt, Truman and Johnson (as well as Masonic Supreme Court Justices Earl Warren and Thurgood Marshall), Randolph played a key role in completely integrating America's industrial base, armed forces, public schools, professional sports and entertainment industry. Always controlling both sides of every agitation, the Order has made its American Empire a pro-Black nation of color via its socialist, Freemasonic "Invisible Empire," all the while utilizing notorious Masonic Jewish Zionists, such as Randolph's co-agitator and chairman of the Order's American Jewish Congress, Rabbi Joachim Prinz, to the end that universal anti-Jewish fury may be later created "for the greater glory of God."

Mr. Black Labor: The Story of A. Philip Randolph; Father of the Civil Rights Movement, Daniel S. Davis, (New York: E. P. Dutton & Co., 1972).

Morgan's Henry P. Davison #337



Rockefeller's Nelson Aldrich #338

Rockefeller Home on Jekyll Island, Georgia, 1913 #339

At this cottage America's most powerful bankers created the ***Black Pope***'s Federal Reserve Bank. Those present were Rockefeller's U. S. Senator Aldrich; J. P. Morgan's H. P. Davison; Jacob Schiff's Paul Warburg of Kuhn, Loeb Company; Frank Vanderlip of National City Bank; and Charles D. Norton of the First National Bank. Backed by President Wilson and his Masonic Treasury Secretary, William Jennings Bryan, the act became law on December 23, 1913. The Order's Masonic, White Gentile, cartel-capitalists created the bank credit to finance the mutual destruction of White Protestant and White Orthodox Nations with the Second Thirty Years War (1914-1945) and the Cold War (1945-1989).

The House of Morgan: An American Banking Dynasty and the Rise of Modern Finance, Ron Chernow, (New York: Atlantic Monthly Press, 1990).

The "Federal" Reserve Conspiracy & Rockefellers, Emanuel M. Josephson, (NY: Chedney Press, 1968) p. 43.

Freemason John W. Davis (1873 – 1955), 1930s #340

A lawyer for J. P. Morgan; trustee for the Order's Rockefeller Foundation; West Virginia Congressman (1911-1913); U.S. Solicitor General (1913-1918); advisor to the Paris Peace Conference (1919); Ambassador to the United Kingdom under President Wilson (1918-1921); and a prominent founder of the **Black Pope**'s New York Council on Foreign Relations (1921); Davis was assigned to play the role of the Order's "controlled opponent" of its designs, always losing to his apparent opposition secretly ruled by the Company.

As the 1924 Democratic Presidential candidate, Davis deliberately split the party (as did the Order's Masonic Stephen Douglas in 1860): he denounced the lynching, pseudo-Protestant, anti-Jew, Ku Klux Klan (newly created in 1915 to be the Masonically-led, anti-Catholic, White-supremacist, INTENDED LOSING REACTION to the Order's Knight of Columbus/Rockefeller-financed, Masonically-led, pro-Catholic, pro-ecumenical, pseudo-Baptist and Protestant, integrationist, INTENDED WINNING ACTION of the NAACP previously created in 1909). Davis' attack was at the insistence of Tammany Hall's Knights of Columbus thus ensuring a landslide victory for Republican President Calvin Coolidge having ascended to the presidency through the Order's "poison cup" given to Shriner Warren G. Harding.

In 1932 the Company sought to make Shriner FDR a fascist dictator using Marine Corps General Smedley Butler: one of the three traitors who approached Butler was none other than Masonic John W. Davis. Returning to private practice where he, before the Supreme Court 140 times, lost several constitutional challenges relating to FDR's socialist New Deal, he grandly "lost" in the Order's *Brown v. Board of Education (1954)* agitation before a Masonically-ruled Court at the suit of NAACP attorney, Masonic Thurgood Marshall. One year before his death, Davis witnessed the 1954 completion of the Order's Wheeling Jesuit University in his native West Virginia—further destroying the White Protestant South!

http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/John_W._Davis

Fascist Freemason Benito Mussolini in the Vatican, 1929 #341

Since 1870 the Papacy had been rightly denied its Temporal Power. The Pope was no longer the "Vicar of Christ" as the "King of kings and Lord of lords," the King of Italy having taken away the White Pope's pretended right to politically rule all nations in spite of Canon Law and the evil Council of Trent. Therefore, based upon the Jesuit-authored *Syllabus of Errors (1864),* the Company created its deceptively anti-communist, Jesuit fascism first in Italy, bringing Mussolini to power in 1922 one year before Hitler's failed Beer Hall Putsch. Il Duce immediately gave financial aid to Archbishop Eugenio Pacelli's Bavarian Nazis prior to Hitler's Putsch, which aid continued throughout the twenties. In 1929, the very year Papal Nuncio Pacelli consummated a Concordat with Prussia, Mussolini signed a Concordat with Pope Pius XI's Secretary of State, Pietro Cardinal Gasparri. With Jesuit Pietro Tacchi-Venturi (1861-1956) conducting negotiations, the **Black Pope**'s Lateran Accords were finalized which included the restoration of the Pope's Temporal Power; the creation of the Sovereign State of Vatican City; the oppression of Protestantism—prohibiting evangelical meetings in private homes and the circulation of Protestant Bibles; and decreeing that Roman Catholicism was to be Italy's official state religion. Pictured above is Mussolini in the Vatican after betraying his own Italian people by signing the Order's Concordat. In 1938 his Supreme Council of the Fascist Party removed every Jewish officer from the army. All of the above would have been impossible without the financial credit of the Order's New York Federal Reserve Bank.

Mussolini, Dennis Mack, (New York: Alfred A Knopf, 1982).

33rd Degree Freemason Henry Ford and the Nazis, 1938 #342

Words cannot express the Machiavellian duplicity of America's most renowned automaker, apostate Protestant Episcopalian, anti-Jewish race, CFR-controlled, Masonic Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor, Henry Ford. Although he openly attacked the Jews on Wall Street, he never crossed swords with brother anti-Jew, Gentile Masons Morgan and Rockefeller, as he needed both U.S. Steel and Standard Oil to build and fuel his vehicles. Residing in Detroit near the Order's University of Detroit Mercy and openly associated with nearby anti-Jew, hate radio-priest Charles Coughlin, Ford published his *Dearborn Independent* which parroted the Order's incendiary, anti-Jewish-race rhetoric, further igniting the international "Jewish Question" within the US. In 1920 Ford published his four-volume set, *The International Jew* (ghost-written by Jesuit Coadjutors and also published in Germany), which quoted *The Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion* (also written by Jesuits about the time of the Dreyfus Affair (1890s)). Published in 1925, the priest-written *Mein Kampf* cited both *The Protocols* and *The International Jew*, its anti-Jewish doctrines being identical to the Company's Roman monthly, *La Civilta Cattolica*. Ford not only converted German youth to Nazism, but financed Hitler through General Ludendorff—the idol of Germany. In 1928 Ford also merged his German assets with Rockefeller-backed I. G. Farben for which Hitler hung a picture of this "Ugly American" in his office at Munich's Brown House. In 1938 Hitler gave financiers Ford and Mussolini the Grand Cross of the Supreme Order of the German Eagle, both fascist, Masonic Coadjutors having created "the Fuhrer" with whom the Order would wage its Eurasian Crusade.

Who Financed Hitler: The Secret Funding of Hitler's Rise to Power, James Pool & Suzanne Pool, (New York: The Dial Press, 1978).

Freemasons Thomas W. Lamont and John P. Morgan, Jr., 1936 #343
Lamont, senior partner in the House of Morgan and another key founder of the Order's CFR, speaks with Morgan during the Nye "merchant of death" hearings on Morgan's financing of World War I. George Whitney is in the center.

33rd Degree Freemasons King George VI and J. P. Morgan, Jr., 1939 #344

Jew-hating, White Gentile, apostate Protestant Morgan, whose banking interests were wedded to the Bank of England through partner Teddy Grenfell, speaks with King George VI at Washington's embassy garden. Masonic leaders of both England and Germany, financed by the House of Morgan, would continue the Pope's Second Thirty Years' War—further destroying White Protestant nations!

The House of Morgan: An American Banking Dynasty and the Rise of Modern Finance, Ron Chernow, (New York: Atlantic Monthly Press, 1990).

Masonic Gentile Bankers Hjalmar Schacht & Montagu Norman, 1938 #345

Apostate Protestant Reichsbank President Schacht greets the Bank of England's apostate Protestant Governor Norman: both were Jew-hating, White Gentile Masons financing the Order's anti-Jew, secret German Mason, Adolf Hitler.

Gentile Freemasons: the Duke of Windsor and Adolf Hitler, 1936 #346

King Edward VIII turned Duke of Windsor, having abdicated over his marriage to an American divorcee, was a political and financial supporter of the Masonic German Order's Jesuit-ruled Thule Society, it backing Pan-German, anti-Jew, "anti-communist" Adolf Hitler. The Order used its apostate Protestant Masonic magnates of the West to finance its fascist Roman Catholic dictators of Europe (Hitler, Mussolini & Franco) via the Order's New York Federal Reserve Bank.

The House of Morgan: An American Banking Dynasty and the Rise of Modern Finance, Ron Chernow, (New York: Atlantic Monthly Press, 1990).
Who Financed Hitler: The Secret Funding of Hitler's Rise to Power, James Pool & Suzanne Pool, (New York: The Dial Press, 1978).

Jewish Freemason Edward Mandell House (1858 – 1938), 1920 #347

Advisor to President Woodrow Wilson, 1913 – 1921

A key individual of the New York Archbishop's control of the Democratic Party through Tammany Hall, Colonel House, known as "the holy monk," was directly involved in making Woodrow Wilson and Franklin Roosevelt presidents of the American Empire. As Wilson's advisor and "alter ego," he pressed for the passage of J. P. Morgan's Federal Reserve Act put forth by the Order's token Masonic Jewish Zionist, Paul Warburg. House, as the supposed author of *Philip Dru, Administrator,* sought to convert America into a socialist-communist state "as dreamed of by Karl Marx." Democrat and Knight of Columbus Al Smith, New York's four-term socialist Roman Catholic Governor, paved the way for FDR's evil, socialist New Deal of the early 1930s. The **Black Pope**'s New Deal—modeled after Pope Pius XI's 1931 encyclical *Quadragesimo Anno*—, advocated by the Jew-baiting, pro-Nazi, corporate-fascist, "father of hate radio," ex-Basilian (secret Jesuit) priest, Charles Coughlin, was the thieving legislative remedy which deceived the nation into believing FDR brought it through the Great Depression caused by the greatest short seller of stock, Patrick Cardinal Hayes' Knight of Malta, Joseph P. Kennedy. House was also responsible for bringing the pro-German, isolationist, White Protestant, American people into the Great War on the side of Rome's Triple Entente. Two of the Jesuits' many victories of World War I were the destruction of Prince Bismarck's Protestant German Empire and the lessoning of America's hard money supply by melting down over 270 million Morgan Silver Dollars (270,232,722) for the "war effort."

The New Encyclopedia Britannica, Fifteenth Edition, (Chicago: Helen Hemingway Benton, Publisher, 1974) Macropaedia, Vol. V, p. 154.

President Woodrow Wilson, Mrs. Wilson and Colonel House, 1917 #348

Speaking fluent German, egotistical Princeton Professor and former New Jersey Governor Thomas Woodrow Wilson, a native Virginian and first President to hold an earned doctorate, was the Order's chosen vessel for socialist revolution both domestically and internationally. A protector of Morgan's cartel capitalism and a Marxist-communist, "Comrade Wilson,"—the apostate Protestant son of a Presbyterian minister—was put into office by James Cardinal Gibbons using Theodore Roosevelt's third party candidacy. Once in office, he lowered the protective tariff, signed the Marxist Federal Reserve Act into law, defended Masonic President Taft's Marxist 16th (personal, non-apportioned, Income Tax) Amendment, enacted another Marxist income tax raising one half of America's 33 billion dollars spent on the **Black Pope**'s WWI and praised the Bolsheviks as they were murdering the anti-Jesuit, White Russian Orthodox Middle Class "for the greater glory of God." Further, Wilson instituted a wicked national draft turning the country into an armed camp; he enforced food rationing with "Meatless Mondays" and "Wheatless Wednesdays;" and began "daylight savings time"—the Pope's military-industrial wartime! With the Company's British, German and American military intelligence agencies working together, Wilson lead the US into "a Crusade to make the world safe for democracy," resulting in 117,000 American deaths with 2.8 million U.S. servicemen sent to Europe. After the war, Wilson visited Rome, was given an audience with Pope Benedict XV, promoted U.S. ratification of the Pope's Versailles Treaty—including the evil League of Nations—for which "world peace" bait he received the Order's Nobel Peace Prize. On October 2, 1919 the President suffered a second stroke leaving his second wife, Edith Galt Wilson, to play out her "stewardship" as acting President until March of 1921—the Order all the while in command! On February 3, 1924, with his wife and executioner at his bedside, "heretic" Wilson, having failed the Pope, died of "apoplexy," another victim of "the poison cup."

The Intimate Papers of Colonel House, Charles Seymour, (Boston: Houghton Mifflin Co., 1926) Vol. II of IV.

New York Masonic Jewish Banker, Jacob H. Schiff (1847 – 1920), 1915 #349

Morgan's Submissive Rothschild Partner Behind his Federal Reserve Act, 1913

Financier of the ***Black Pope***'s **Russo-Japanese War (1904-05), WWI (1914-1918), and Bolshevik Revolution (1917-20), Conquering "heretic" Orthodox Russia The**

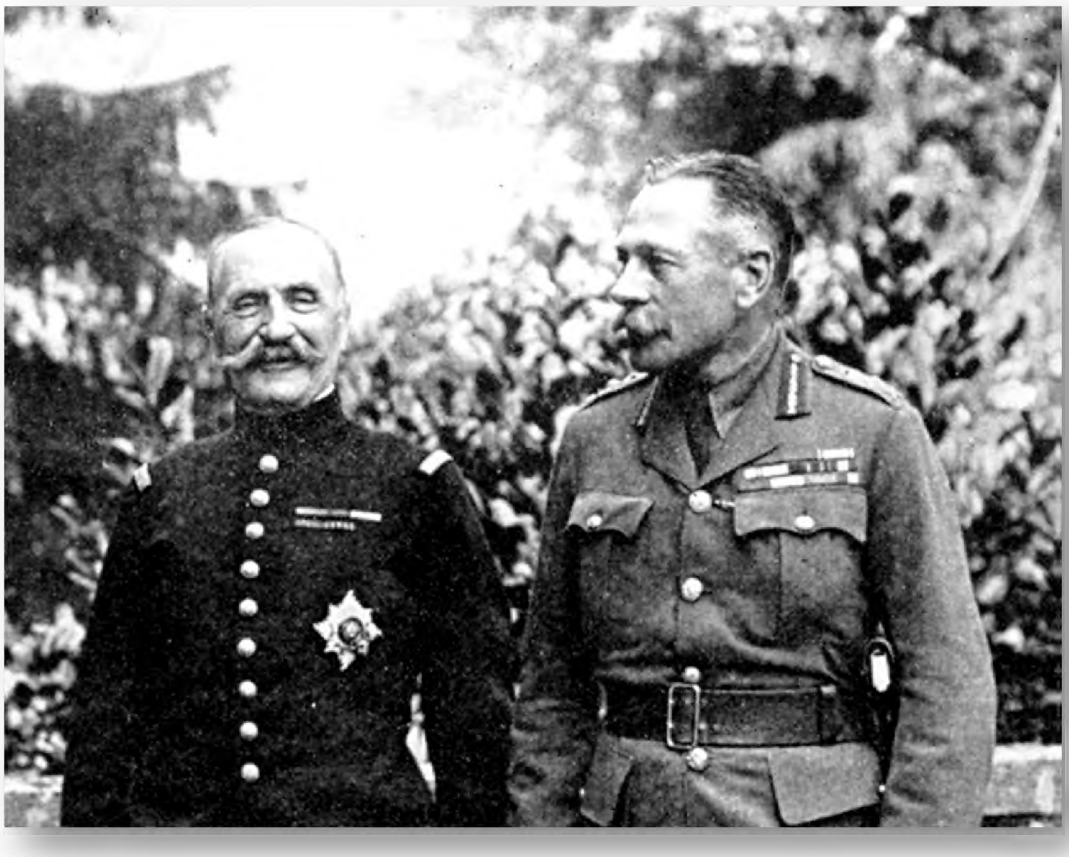
Reparations Commission, Paris Peace Conference, 1919 #350

Mason J. P. Morgan, Jr. is represented by Thomas W. Lamont standing at the far left; Mason Edward M. House stands in the middle; Herbert Hoover sits at the far left; and New York Masonic Jewish Labor Zionist Bernard Baruch sits second from the right. This open and most notorious influence of Masonic Jews in the destruction of the Protestant German Second Reich through WWI, and the subsequent rapacious Peace Conference, created the "apparent" justification for the Order's Nazi Party to call for the extermination of European Jewry. ***The House of Morgan: An American Banking Dynasty and the Rise of Modern Finance***, Ron Chernow, (New York: Atlantic Monthly Press, 1990).

Marshall Foch At Old North, Jesuit Georgetown University, 1919 #351

Supreme Allied Commander of the Order's Triple Entente Forces, Masonic French Roman Catholic Marshall Ferdinand Foch was the **Black Pope**'s second Napoleon Bonaparte, commanding Masonic British General Sir Douglas Haig and privately directing his legally independent subordinate, Masonic American General John J. Pershing. With Temporal Coadjutor Foch secretly working in collusion with his German counterparts, Generals Hindenburg and Ludendorff, the Company would make the manhood of Germany, Russia, Italy, Britain and France pay dearly for its rulers' Nineteenth Century expulsions of the Order. As payback for Bismarck's defeat of the Order's Napoleon III in the Franco-Prussian War, undefeated Germany was tricked (via the 14 Points of President Wilson) into accepting Ludendorff's requested Armistice, but was then forced to submit to the rapacious new terms of the wicked Treaty of Versailles, including unconditional surrender and the forfeiture of all Reichsbank gold. Backed by Wilson's Masonic Temporal Coadjutors Thomas W. Lamont, John Foster Dulles and Bernard Baruch, the Order extorted German acceptance of the Versailles Treaty via a cruel military blockade of all food importation encircling the nation. England blockaded Germany's Baltic north coast and Foch enforced the Order's unsparing blockade by land. Above, Masonic "Crusader" Ferdinand Foch, the intimate friend of the Order's American Knights of Columbus, stands with his black-robed Masters at America's secret capitol, Jesuit Georgetown University!

Georgetown University: First in the Nation's Capital, Joseph T. Durkin, S.J., Garden City, New York: Doubleday & Company, Inc., 1964).



Masonic Field Marshalls Ferdinand Foch and Sir Douglas Haig, 1919 #352

Haig fought the battles of the Somme (1916) and Passchendaele (1917) sending hundreds of thousands of British soldiers to their deaths earning the nickname, "the Butcher of the Somme." The Order's Masonic Military Coadjutors on both sides cunningly conducted a war of attrition, slaughtering the finest of White British, French, German, Russian and Italian "heretic" and "liberal" manhood.

General of the U.S. Armies, John J. "Black Jack" Pershing, 1920 #353

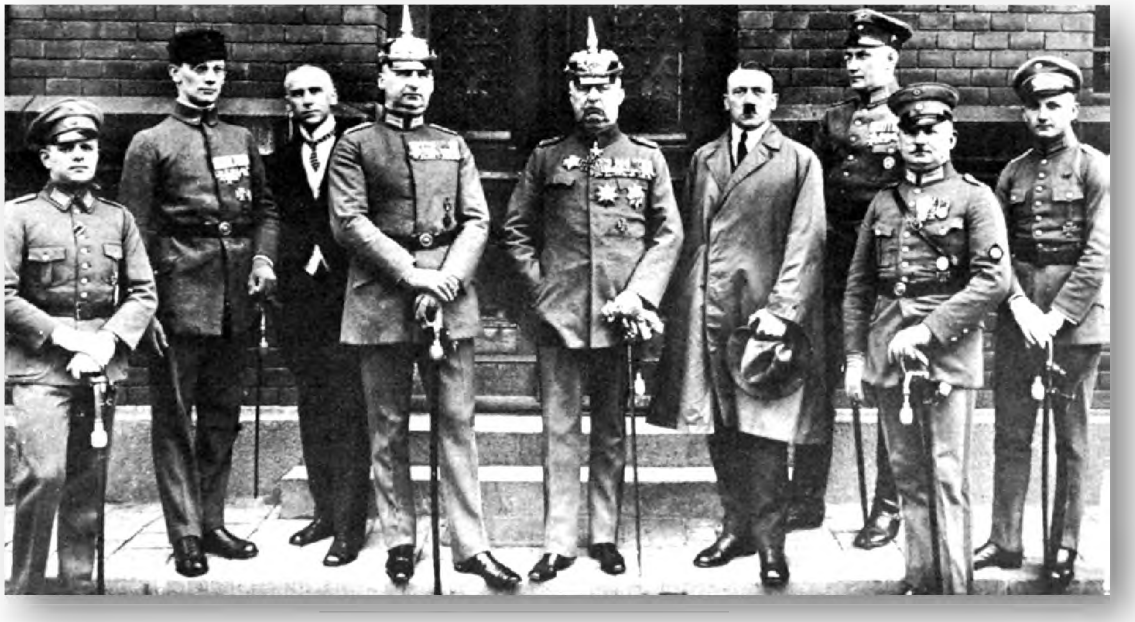
Called "Nigger Jack" by West Point cadets due to his command of Black soldiers during the Order's "ethnic cleansing" of American Indians, apostate Protestant Pershing fought the Pope's wars from the Spanish-American to WWI. Promoted to Brigadier General via the Masonic influence of President Theodore Roosevelt, he created the Empire's "National Army." Promoted in 1920 to full generalship (held only by Washington, Grant, Sherman and Sheridan), his WWI command of America's two million troops had led to the Fed's defeat of "the Hun" in 1918.

The Guns of August, Barbara W. Tuchman, (New York: The Macmillan Co., 1962). ***History of the World War: An Authentic Narrative of the World's Greatest War***, Francis A. March, (Chicago: The John C. Winston Company, 1919) p. 709.

Crown Prince Rupprecht and Kaiser Wilhelm II, 1916 #354

As Army Commander in the West, Crown Prince Rupprecht von Wittelsbach was a Knight of Malta whose first allegiance was to the Pope of Rome. With Knight of Malta Franz von Papen's Catholic Center Party repealing the anti-Jesuit laws of 1872, the Sons of Loyola legally re-entered the Prussian Empire in April of 1917 bringing with them the might of their Federal Reserve-backed American Military: the ***Black Pope*** was eager to finally defeat the Kaiser's otherwise invincible German Armies. Freemason and Grand Admiral von Tirpitz's unrestricted submarine warfare, secretly aided by Ireland's Jesuits and Britain's Lord of the Admiralty (Freemason Winston Churchill), effectually brought America into the War. Prince Rupprecht, advised by Jesuits in the field including wounded Munich Jesuit Chaplain Rupert Mayer, contributed to General Ludendorff's request for an Armistice and the abdication of Protestant Kaiser Wilhelm II. The Crown Prince would return to his Bavarian Court where he would conspire with Papal Nuncio Archbishop Eugenio Pacelli and Munich Archbishop Michael Cardinal von Faulhaber to bring Freemason Adolf Hitler to power and the final destruction of "heretic" White Protestant Prussia! ***The Guns of August***, Barbara W. Tuchman, (New York: The Macmillan Co., 1962).

Hindenburg, Wilhelm II and Ludendorff at Headquarters, 1917 #355
Ludendorff coldly betrayed his Kaiser and ultimately brought Hitler to power. Von Papen forced Hindenburg to consent to Hitler's Chancellorship in 1933.



Hitler and Associates on Trial for the Beer Hall Putsch, 1924 #356
Putschists are (L-R) Pernet, Weber, Frick, Kriebel, General Ludendorff, Hitler, Brueckner, Roehm and Wagner. Insubordinate to the Kaiser and contributing to Germany's defeat, Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor Erich Ludendorff blamed Masonic Jewish political leaders and bankers for the Bolshevik Revolution and Germany's horrible economic collapse as a result of the evil Versailles Treaty. He promoted Hitler's Nazi Party, financially backed by the **Black Pope**'s Federal Reserve Bank of New York and Masonic Montagu Norman's Bank of England, Norman working with Reichsbank President Masonic Gentile Hjalmar Schacht. ***The Burden of Guilt: A Short History of Germany, 1914-1945***, Hannah Yogt, (New York: Oxford University Press, 1964) pp. 22, 78.

33rd Degree Freemason Warren G. Harding (1865 – 1923), 1921

#357

- 29th President of the United States of America, 1921 – 1923
- Unaware 12th Commander-in-Chief of the Pope's "Holy Roman" Fourteenth Amendment, Corporate-Fascist, American Empire, 1921 – 1923;
- Condemned Baptist "Heretic;" Accursed Political "Liberal"
- First Mulatto President According to Hometown and Historical Sources
- Ohio State Republican Senator, 1899-1903; Lt. Governor, 1903-1905
- Conservative Republican U.S. Senator Against "Dictator" Wilson, 1914-1921
- Voted to Declare War Against Germany, Backing the Company's WWI, 1917
- Voted For 18th Amendment (Prohibition), Benefiting the **Black Pope**'s Mafia
- Voted For 19th Amendment (Woman's Suffrage), Ignorantly Benefiting the Roman Hierarchy's Control of the Vote, Further Creating Socialist Democracy;
- Backed For Presidential Bid by Cardinal Gibbons' Republican "Ohio Gang"
- Campaigned On a "Return to Normalcy" After Wilson's Socialism and WWI
- Landslide Election; Refused to Support U.S. Membership in the **Black Pope**'s League of Nations; Cut Taxes; Reduced Unemployment; Created the Bureau of the Budget; Reduced War Deficit; Increased GNP via Laissez-Faire Economics; Limited Foreign Immigration Resisting the Order "Making America Catholic"
- Appointed 4 Conservative Sup. Ct. Justices Who Opposed FDR's New Deal
- A Political and Economic Isolationist, Preaching "America First," Refusing Military Alliances and Passing the Largest Protective Tariff in U.S. History;
- Battled J. P. Morgan's U.S. Steel to Reduce Its Workday From 12 to 8 Hours
- Advocated Literate American Blacks Should Vote, Not Illiterate Foreign Whites
- Denounced Lynching; Released Anti-WWI Eugene Debs Imprisoned by Wilson
- Signed the 1922 Fish Resolution Supporting a Jewish State for Jews
- Given the Company's "Poison Cup" by Charles "Doc" Sawyer On Orders of Attorney General Harry M. Daugherty, Sawyer Aided by "the Duchess," Mrs. Florence Harding, and Harding's Private Secretary, George B. Christian, Jr.

http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Image:Wharding.jpg

Shriner Warren Gamaliel Harding, 1865 – 1923

Born to Abolitionist medical doctor George Harding in the fugitive-slave district of Blooming Grove, Ohio, Warren was the oldest of eight children. His mother Phoebe, a Seventh-Day Adventist, instilled in her son Protestant morality, daily reading the Lord's AV1611 Bible. Able to read at age four, Warren was not exceptionally bright and bore the stigma that he was "part nigger," his paternal great-grandmother Elizabeth Madison having been a "Negress." Graduating from Ohio Central College at sixteen, he became sole owner of the *Marion Star* and openly posted his journalistic "Star Office Creed" enjoined upon all of his employees.

Successful in business, the ruinous mistake of Warren's life was in marrying the wicked Florence Kling, an unwed mother who hated her abusive father and sought to dominate all men—thereby, according to Harding, giving him "a hell of a life," while driving him into the arms of many other women—including Nan Britton. Surnamed "the Duchess," Florence regularly invited astrologer Madame Marcia to the White House, the witch having previously foretold that Warren would be elected President but would suddenly die in office by "poison."

Brought to Washington via the successful election campaign of the Order's "Ohio Gang" led by criminal intriguer Harry M. Daugherty, Harding nonetheless accomplished much good for our country after the Order's sacrifice of 116,708 American soldiers and the forced indebtedness of billions of dollars to the **Black Pope**'s Federal Reserve bankers having financed socialist Woodrow Wilson's WWI de facto dictatorship.

Seeking a "Return to Normalcy," Harding reestablished political and economic isolation, limited the powers of the Chief Executive declaring that relief measures were a local responsibility, and sought to rebuild private "laissez-faire" free enterprise.

Aided by Senator Henry Cabot Lodge, he refused to join the Papacy's League of Nations; he refused to engage in any treaty that would require a military response in defense of the contractual parties thereby avoiding another World War; he sponsored the 1921 Washington Conference for the Limitation of Armament boldly declaring, "Our hundreds of millions want less of armaments and none of war;" he created the Bureau of the Budget binding the federal government to a fixed budget for the first time in its history; he called for "less government in business" (including farm subsidies) as did President Ronald Reagan, and signed the Fordney-McCumber Act in 1922 setting the highest tariffs in American history—protecting the products of both farm and factory; and he ended the depression of 1920 within eighteen months igniting the prosperity of "the Roaring Twenties." But Harding's immoral life emboldened his enemies against him!

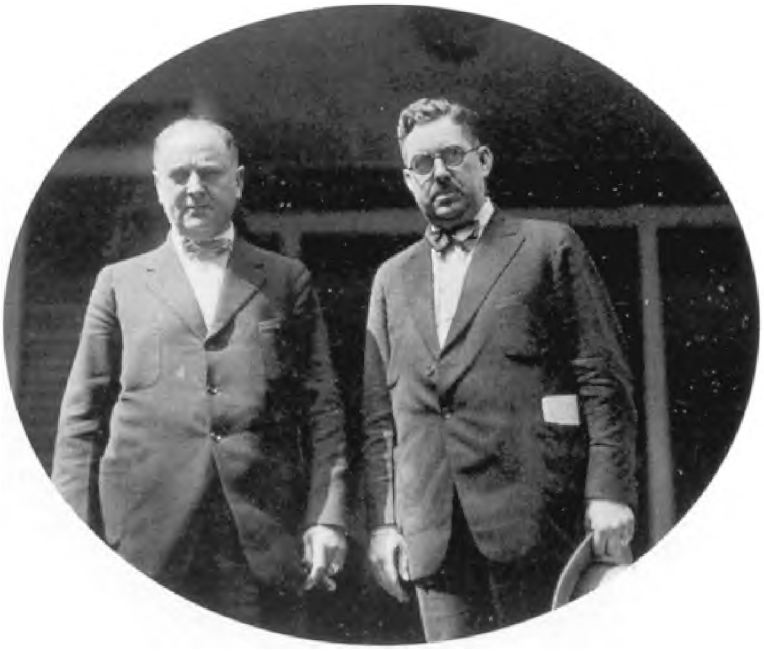
Betrayed by several cabinet members, wife, and closest friends, Harding was given the Order's "poison cup," after which "the Duchess" refused an autopsy, immediately embalmed the body, was without feeling at the most attended funeral since the Lincoln assassination, and subsequently burned nearly all the President's letters. For resisting the Order's policies Warren Harding's reputation was ruined—exactly as was done to JFK!

President Harding, "Doc" Sawyer, Christian, and Florence, 1923 #358

This last picture of Harding was taken as he disembarked the train at San Francisco ruled by the Jesuits in which they "swim in a golden sea" according to ex-priest Charles Chiniquy. The President died in the city's Palace Hotel under the eye of the Company fortressed at its University of San Francisco built in 1855.

The ***Black Pope***'s Assassins At President Harding's Funeral, 1923 #359

According to then FBI agent and former Harding Secret Service agent Walter Thayer's 350,000-word, 1930 report titled "The Harding Poison Murder Case," the President was poisoned four times during his "Voyage of Understanding," ending with his death in San Francisco. Harding's homeopathic physician, Brigadier General and "Rasputin to the Duchess," Charles "Doc" Sawyer, was the cunning murderer aided by Florence "the Duchess" Harding, and by the President's controlling White House Secretary, George B. Christian, Jr. Rightly called a "popish plot" by the KKK, the murder was indeed overseen by the Order's Edward B. "Ned" McLean through Attorney General Daugherty who was never convicted for any of his crimes. Masonic Jesuit Coadjutor J. Edgar Hoover destroyed Thayer's report calling him "mentally unbalanced:" Hoover would again destroy key evidence in the Kennedy Assassination forty years later. ***Florence Harding: The First Lady, The Jazz Age, and the Death of America's Most Scandalous President***, Carl S. Anthony, (New York: William Morrow & Co, 1998).



Harry M. Daugherty (1860 – 1941) and Jess Smith, 1922 #360

The **Black Pope**, controlling Coadjutor Daugherty's "Ohio Gang" and Chicago's 1920 Republican National Convention, put Masonic Harding in office, preparing for WWII in furthering his Counter-Reformation.

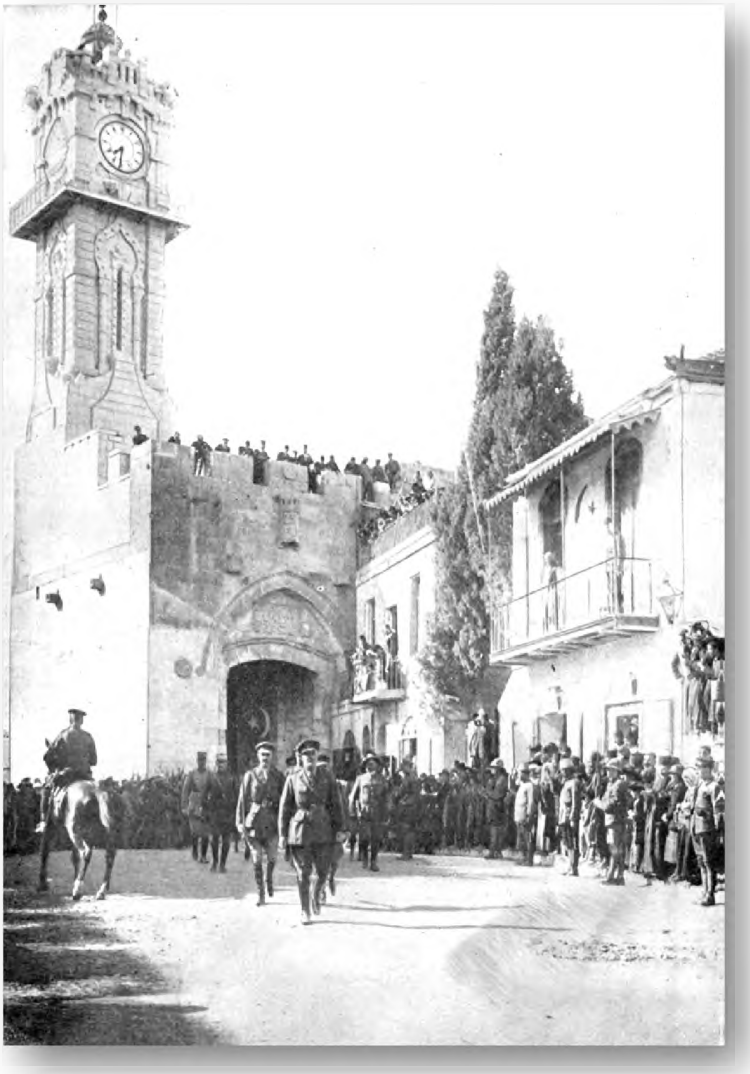
The President then appointed Daugherty as Attorney General secretly ruled by his "dollar-a-year" employee, multimillionaire and *Washington Post* owner Ned McLean, whose Irish Catholic wife, Evalyn, was the intimate friend of "the Duchess" and owner of the accursed Hope Diamond. Deporting Marcus Garvey for opposing the mongrelization of America, Daugherty built the Order's liquor empire, his sodomite companion Jess Smith selling "permits" to certain mafiosos and bootleggers including Papal Knight Joseph P. Kennedy.

The AG's Bureau of Investigation (BI) Director was the corrupt William J. "Billy" Burns, the boss of corrupt Gaston Means (who later diverted attention away from Harding's real assassins, claiming "the Duchess" acted alone): his second-in-command was Masonic J. Edgar Hoover who, until the 1963 congressional testimony of informer Joseph Valachi, denied the existence of "the Mafia."

In 1922 Congress charged Daugherty that he had failed to enforce the antitrust laws; had refused to prosecute war profiteers and bootleggers; had obtained pardons for favored criminals; had employed corrupt people in the Justice Department; had sent federal agents to harass congressional critics (which increased during Senator Thomas J. Walsh's 1923 investigation of the Teapot Dome Scandal); had diverted funds to illegal uses, and had failed to prosecute Rockefeller's Standard Oil for trespassing on government oil lands thus protecting the Order's CFR-led invisible business empire, legal and illegal.

Harding was then murdered, blamed for all of Daugherty's scandals, including Teapot Dome involving oil magnate and Knight of Malta Edward L. Doheny who both built and filled U.S. Naval oil tanks in Hawaii in preparation for WWII. Coadjutor Daugherty died unscathed, after twenty years of peaceful retirement.

Florence Harding: The First Lady, The Jazz Age, and the Death of America's Most Scandalous President, Carl S. Anthony, (New York: William Morrow & Co, 1998).



Masonic British General Allenby Entering Jerusalem**, 1917** #361

Alas! Without firing a shot and after Moslem rule for 673 years, the Holy City is finally yielded by the Company's Masonically-ruled Islamic Ottoman Empire to the Company's Masonically-ruled, Vatican-controlled, Protestant British Empire. On December 11, Field Marshall Edmund Henry Hynman Allenby, Commander of the British and Allied Forces, entered the city through Jaffa Gate—following the custom of the Pope's Crusaders! Declaring he would not march into "the city of the Great King" as a conqueror but as a pilgrim, the Empire's finest cavalry commander dismounted, entering on foot. General Allenby enabled the Order's British Masonic Labor Zionists (financed by the Vatican's Jewish Rothschild bankers) to restore the Pope's Holy Roman Empire with its crucially historic "Kingdom of Jerusalem" to be created in 1948—the Nation of Israel. During the 21st century, the Third Hebrew Temple is to be built for Satan's Antichrist! Its financing will come from Rome's Federal Reserve Bank ruled by the SMOM!

History of the World War: An Authentic Narrative of the World's Greatest War, Francis A. March, (Chicago: The John C. Winston Company, 1919) p. 511.

The Honorable Louis T. McFadden (1876 – 1936), 1920s #362

As our Chairman of the Committee on Banking and Currency, Republican Pennsylvania Congressman Louis McFadden (1915-1935) righteously declared total war on the ***Black Pope***'s Federal Reserve Bank.

Decrying that the Federal Reserve Board had "usurped the Government of the United States," on January 13, 1932, he introduced a resolution indicting the Federal Reserve Board of Governors for "Criminal Conspiracy," alleging it had "conspired to destroy constitutional government in the United States."

With the act ignored for nearly a year, on December 13, 1932, he put forth a motion to impeach the Order's CFR and Bohemian Grove member President Herbert Hoover: it failing, McFadden was declared "legally dead" by the CFR-controlled Republican majority leader of the House—with the silent consent of the Democrats. Six months later, on May 23, 1933, he went for the bank's jugular, introducing House Resolution No. 158 seeking to impeach the Secretary of the Treasury; two Assistant Treasury Secretaries; and the Fed's Board of Governors along with the officers and directors of the Fed banks for Conspiracy, Fraud and Treason, including their collusion in causing the Great Depression via extending 80 billion dollars in bank credit in 1928 resulting in the 1929 collapse of the market—aided by the great short-seller of stock, Cardinal Hayes' Knight of Malta Joseph P. Kennedy!

McFadden knew that the Fed had financed WWI, the Bolshevik Revolution and now the rise of fascism in Germany. Fearing the ascent of an absolutist dictator beholden to a foreign-ruled bank that had stolen the nation's gold, our hero made one grave mistake: he followed the leadership of Henry Ford and Charles A. Lindbergh by blaming "the International Jews." Never a word was uttered against the Vatican or its American "trusted third party," the Company's CFR (ruling the Fed), then and now full of Jewish Labor Zionists betraying their own race while beholden to the Papacy.

In 1936, after two attempts on his life—the first by gunshot and the second by food poisoning—, McFadden died suddenly of "intestinal flu:" yes, an invisible hand slipped him "the poison cup."

Photo was forwarded to the author by an Internet researcher.

Freemasons FDR and Marriner S. Eccles, Fed Chairman, 1935 #363

With the Company using short seller Joseph P. Kennedy and its Federal Reserve Bank to cause the Great Depression of 1929, the Order's calculated solution was its socialist New Deal. A key player was the son of a rich Utah banker, Mormon Freemason Marriner S. Eccles (far right). Following the socialist rhetoric of the Order's radio priest, Charles Coughlin, Eccles advocated deficit spending in the form of paternal relief measures, including a minimum wage law, unemployment insurance and old age pensions. Appointed Secretary of the Treasury in 1933, ten months later he became Chairman of the Federal Reserve Board (1934-1948).

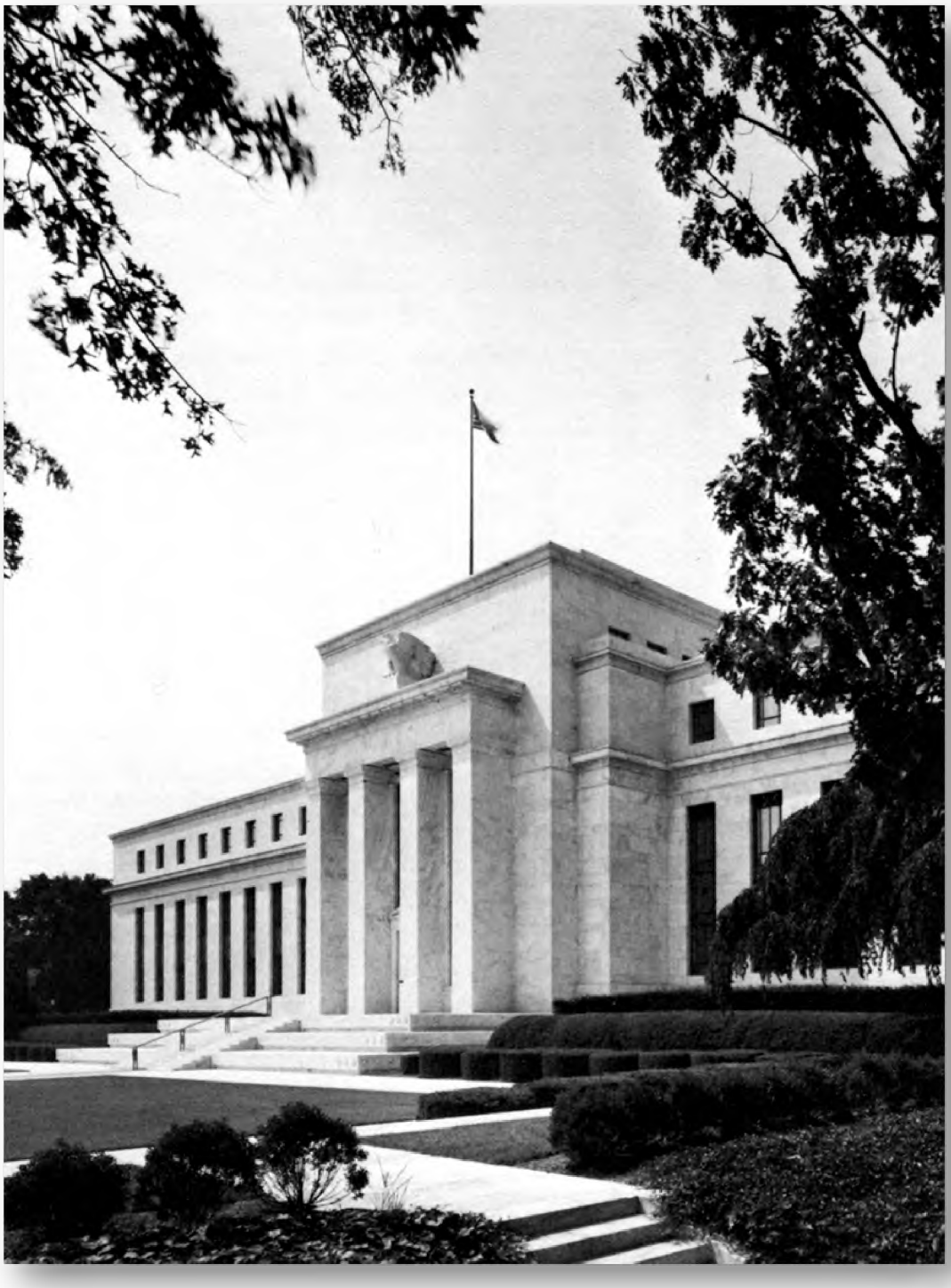
He wrote the Banking Act of 1935 (signed into law above) thereby perfecting the Fed by centralizing all power in its Federal Reserve Board and establishing the independence of the Board from the Treasury. Eccles, giving the appearance of saving the Bank, in fact created the monster it is today: its New York Branch and Federal Reserve Board in Washington are now ruled by Georgetown Jesuits through key Bank officers who are notorious CFR members. Eccles went on to become the U.S. delegate to New Hampshire's 1944 Bretton Woods Conference, which created the **Black Pope**'s World Bank and International Monetary Fund thus paving the way for world commerce under *"that man of sin*—the beast." Like Romanism, the Mormon Empire under the guise of religion is a tentacle of the Order's "Invisible Empire," Jesuit Pierre De Smet directing Mason Brigham Young to the Great Salt Lake when they met at Council Bluffs, Iowa, in 1846.

Know Your Government: The Federal Reserve System, Gary Taylor, (NY: Chelsea House Pubs., 1989) p. 56.

Knights of Malta William E. Simon and Gerald R. Ford, 1975 #364

This White House meeting over the New York City fiscal crisis of 1975 illustrates the unified economic power of the Archbishop of New York's bankers guiding the policies of the American President. From left to right: L. William Seidman, President Ford's economic assistant; Ellmore C. Patterson, Chairman of J. P. Morgan & Co.; CFR member Walter B. Wriston, Chairman of Citicorp, the largest bank in the United States; Knight of Malta and CFR member William E. Simon, Secretary of the Treasury who, with Congressional approval, negotiated a government loan to Knight of Malta Lee Iacocca's Chrysler Corporation for the rebuilding of its manufacturing base including its M1 Tank production capabilities in preparation for the Order's Crusade against Islamic countries; Knight of Malta, 33rd Degree Freemason, CFR member, President Gerald R. Ford, a Warren Commission member and accomplice in the cover-up of the JFK assassination; 33rd Degree Freemason, Bilderberger, CFR Chairman of the Board (1970-1985) David Rockefeller, Chairman of Chase Manhattan Bank; and the Austrian-born Roman Catholic CFR member Arthur F. Burns, Chairman of the Federal Reserve Board, Washington, D.C. Papal Knights Simon and Ford, under the guidance of the CFR ruled by the Jesuits of Georgetown and Fordham Universities, were the Order's "trusted third parties," at that time administering the **Black Pope**'s cartel-capitalist, socialist-communist economic policies of the "Holy Roman" Fourteenth Amendment American Empire. Every subsequent administration, Republican or Democratic, has continued to be the Order's "trusted third party" implementing the decisions of the CFR. John F. Kennedy knowingly resisted his Jesuit masters for which he was publicly "terminated."

The House of Morgan: An American Banking Dynasty and the Rise of Modern Finance, Ron Chernow, (New York: Atlantic Monthly Press, 1990).



The Eccles Building, Fed Headquarters, Washington, D.C., 1989 #365

As Hawaii's Laie Mormon Temple was patterned after the ancient Temple of Solomon, even so the Eccles Building resembles the historic Jerusalem Temple. Distinct from the location and function of the Department of the Treasury, this impressive "pagan cathedral" built for the Federal Reserve Board illustrates the power of the ***Black Pope*** decreeing the Empire's economic policies. The Fed is controlled through the Council on Foreign Relations (CFR) with offices in both New York City and Washington, D.C. The CFR is overseen and guided by the Jesuits of Georgetown University; the Order's enforcers, keeping all politicians in line who may be a threat to its Fed, is the FBI/CIA—the co-assassins of JFK!

Know Your Government: The Federal Reserve System, Gary Taylor, (NY: Chelsea House Pubs., 1989) p. 56.

The ***Black Pope***'s Federal Reserve Bank, New York City, 2002 #366

Built upon the blood and treasure of all Americans, this most important bank of the twelve member banks financed the Pope's Second Thirty Years' War (1914-1945); both sides of the Pope's Cold War, including the military and financial buildup of fascist Roman Catholic post-war Europe, communist Russia, Red China, Islamic Iran, Iraq and Saudi Arabia (1945-1989)—and now the Papacy's Anglo-American-led Crusade against the Moslems. Holding the largest gold reserves in history, this Vatican monopoly has enslaved the United States via its exclusive privilege to create credit for the unlimited use of the Congress thus resulting in a massive national debt protected by the Fourteenth Amendment. ***Know Your Government: The Federal Reserve System***, Gary Taylor, (NY: Chelsea House Pubs., 1989) p. 93.

Federal Reserve Bank's Gold Vault, New York City, 2000 #367

Totaling over 600,000 bars of bullion, this is the **Black Pope**'s mountain of gold obtained by deceit, murder and war for the last 100 years. Ably explained by the brilliant Jew, Emanuel M. Josephson in his masterpiece *The "Federal" Reserve Conspiracy & Rockefellers: Their "Gold Corner," (New York: Chedney Press, 1968),* the Order succeeded in consolidating all of the nation's gold into the basement of its Federal Reserve Bank of New York City (its first Chairman having been Skull and Bonesman Pierre Jay) via its "trusted third party," the Council on Foreign Relations. Using their "Knights" of every stripe manning the Masonic banking Houses of Morgan and Rockefeller, the Company has given the world nothing but worthless paper currencies with which to transact business since the end of the global gold standard in 1971. After the Papacy's present World War against the peoples of Islam and the West, America will be defeated and partitioned, its Roman Catholic Northeast to be occupied by European forces. These gold bars will be moved to Israel via Switzerland to adorn the Third Hebrew Temple—*"the temple of God." (Revelation 11:1-2)* The Order's rich *"merchants of the earth . . . have heaped treasure together for the last days." (Rev. 18:11; James 5:3)*

Smithsonian, "As Good As Gold," T. J. Stiles, (New York: Ronald C. Walter and Michelle A. McMahon, Director; New Media, September, 2000) p. 114.

Knight of Malta William J. McDonough, 2002 #368

Georgetown Univ. Jesuit-trained Economist, CFR Board of Directors

President and CEO, Federal Reserve Bank of New York, 1993 – 2003

Member, Bilderberg Group; Member, Trilateral Commission

Board Member with Knight Boisi, Carnegie Corporation of New York

Freemasons Peter G. Peterson and Alan Greenspan, 2000 #369

Peterson the Gentile, a former Chairman/CEO of Lehman Brothers and Kuhn, Loeb & Co. (1977-1984) is presently Chairman of the Federal Reserve Bank of New York and Chairman of the Order's Council on Foreign Relations (CFR), holding an honorary doctorate from Jesuit Georgetown University. Greenspan the Jew, a former Chairman of the Council of Economic Advisers under 33rd Degree Freemason President Gerald Ford (1974-1977), was the Chairman of the Federal Reserve Board (1987-2006), is a powerful member of the CFR and an honorary Knight Commander of the **Black Pope**'s British Empire as of 2002.

Council on Foreign Relations: Annual Report, 2003, (New York: Harold Pratt House, 2003) p. 9.
Council on Foreign Relations: Annual Report, 2000, (New York: Harold Pratt House, 2000) p. 93.

Knight of Malta Geoffrey T. Boisi, 2005 #370

Pictured above is one of many powerful Roman Catholic American Knights of Malta serving the occult government of the **Black Pope**. Mr. Boisi's extensive resume illustrates the totality of control with which the Jesuit Order rules the American Empire's investment banking industry. That power extends—and has always extended—to prominent New York Jewish banking firms via the Order's New York-based Council on Foreign Relations. This cleverly hidden truth lays to rest the rhetoric of right-wing, neo-fascist propagandists of every stripe who deceptively blame the Jews in general for the Great Depression of 1929, our de facto national bankruptcy in 1933 and the resultant financial and monetary monopoly of the Company's wicked Federal Reserve System, its New York branch holding the nation's gold reserve to which FDR (whose 1924 political comeback he attributed to New York Governor, Knight of Columbus Al Smith) gave all right, title and interest.

Mr. Boisi is a trustee of the Carnegie Corporation of New York; the chairman and senior partner of Roundtable Investment Partners, LLC; a general partner in Rhone Group, LP; a special limited partner of The Tremont Group, LLC; a member of the board of directors of Freddie Mac; an overseer of the Wharton School (which New York Roman Catholic industrialist Donald Trump attended); a trustee of the Order's Boston College; a director of the CFR-controlled Brookings Institute; a trustee of (Knight of Malta) Joseph P. Kennedy Enterprises; a member of the Trilateral Commission; and a trustee of The Papal Foundation.

Mr. Boisi has been Vice Chairman of JPMorgan Chase serving as CEO of JPMorgan (evidencing the bond between both Morgan and Rockefeller Empires); a founding member of The Beacon Group later acquired by Chase; a senior member of Goldman, Sachs serving as partner-in-charge of global finance, head of investment banking services and partner-in-charge of mergers and acquisitions. Receiving the Cancer Research Institute's Oliver R. Grace Award and honored by John Paul II as a Steward of St. Peter, Mr. Boisi serves *"that great city which reigneth over the kings of the earth." (Rev.17:18)*

www.carnegie.org/sub/about/g.boisi.html

Knight of Malta Edward L. Hennessy, Jr., 2006 #371

The Jesuits always keep their fascist Irish Roman Catholic cartel-capitalists out of sight while parading their socialist-communist CFR-controlled Masonic Court Jews in the limelight, thus "proving" the "international communist conspiracy" for a world government is "Jewish." Let us read the resume of this powerful Papal Knight given by Florida's Palm Beach Civic Association for 2006:

"Mr. Hennessy served as chairman of the board and CEO of Allied Signal, Inc. from 1979 to 1992. Prior to that, he was executive vice president, a director, and a member of the executive committee of the United Technologies Corporation. Mr. Hennessy was a financial consultant to the Vatican and a former director of six New York Stock Exchange companies. He served two terms on the board of the New York Federal Reserve Bank [*proving that the privately-owned Fed is ruled by the agents of its owner—the Pope of Rome!*].

He is a trustee of Stevens Institute of Technology and Palm Beach Community Chest/United Way, where he cochaired the Alexis de Tocqueville Society for three years, and is a director of the Palm Beach Fellowship of Christians and Jews [*Roman Catholic Papal Knights, Masonic Protestants and Masonic Court Jews serving the Pope*] and the Palm Beach Round Table.

He served on the Shore Protection Board for the Town of Palm Beach. Mr. Hennessy was vice-chairman of the national March of Dimes and is a former 14-year chairman and a trustee of his alma mater, Farleigh Dickinson University. He has several honorary degrees and is a Knight of Malta, Knight of St. Gregory [*as is the fascist New-Republican Right Ajax, CFR member and Fox News Media Mogul Rupert Murdoch*] and Knight of the Equestrian Order of the Holy Sepulchre."

Knight Hennessy and his brother crusaders rule the American Empire at its most crucial centers of religious, financial and political power.

Hennessy is the slave of his master at St. Patrick's Palace Cathedral in New York City, the "Archbishop of the Capital of the World," Edward Cardinal Egan!

http://www.palmbeachcivic.org/officers.html

Knight of Malta Lachlan Reed, 2006 #372; #373

Knowing that British SIS agent and Knight of Malta Sir John Philby was a most important player in making Ibn Saud the king of Saudi Arabia thereby giving Mecca and Medina into the hands of the Order's Nazi-fascist Wahhabi Islamists, we can understand how the Papacy rules its Saudi Arabian oil fields.

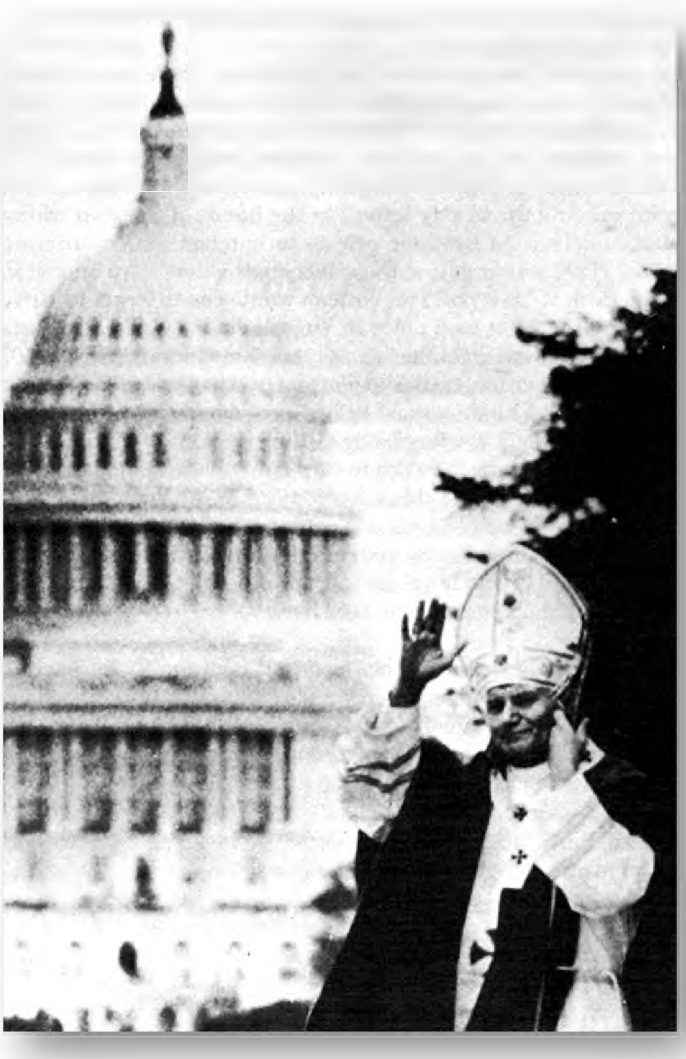
One of the Pope's agents is Knight Lachlan Reed whose fellow directors in Florida's Palm Beach Civic Association also include Knight of Malta Alexander M. Haig, Jr. "Dr. Reed's business, governmental and philanthropic work in the US and abroad stems from his birth in Turkey and experience in the Middle East. After Andover, Yale and the U.S. Navy in WWII, he taught at Andover, was a special assistant in the Eisenhower presidency [*which employed several Knights of Malta including Charles E. Bohlen and the Dulles Brothers*] and later an executive with Honeywell.

In the 1960s and 1970s he organized several start-up businesses in the Arab Gulf States: General Electric radars (Saudi Arabia), DuPont explosives (Dubai, Oman), Caterpillar (Abu Dhabi) and Dairy Queen (several states). In Stockholm and London, his Computer Systems International Companies became part of Bankers Trust and Tradax. Reed later headed volunteer pro bono medical missions to Egypt, Syria, Palestine, Turkey, Iraq and Yemen.

Currently, as a member of the Order of St. John [*Knights of Malta*], he helps the Order's Ophthalmological Hospital in East Jerusalem [*a photo of which is in VAIII*]. He is an active trustee of the American University in Cairo, International College in Beirut, AmidEast, ANERA and Americans for Middle East Understanding.

A Palm Beach resident since 1980, he serves on the boards of the Society of the Four Arts, the Preservation and Bio-Motion Foundations, and the Palm Beach Tennis Patrons. He is a member of the Society of the Four Arts and of the Bath & Tennis, Everglades and Seminole Golf clubs." This Knight is one of several Hospitallers presently ruling Arab Moslem nations for benefit of the Vatican!

http://www.palmbeachcivic.org/officers.html; Second Photo forwarded by an Internet researcher.



Papal Caesar **JPII at the Capitol, Washington, D.C., 1995** **#374**

What was once the legitimate fear of American Protestants and Baptists is now a stark reality. The Devil's Pope of Rome rules the "Holy Roman" Fourteenth Amendment American Empire: indeed, Washington is in the Lap of Rome! The Order, with its twenty-eight colleges and universities, has gained plenary control over the Empire's religious, economic, military, academic and industrial affairs.

With the ascendancy of Masonic Theodore "Rex" Roosevelt to the Presidency, via the Order's assassination of William McKinley, the Executive Mansion was renamed "The White House," as the Pope is always dressed in "White." Thus, the Empire belongs to the Pope, its Fourteenth Amendment Citizens belong to the Pope, its White House belongs to the Pope and the Empire's domestic and foreign policies are the Pope's, financed by his Federal Reserve Bank overseen by his Knights of Malta within his NYC-based Council on Foreign Relations.

Smokescreens, Jack T. Chick, (Chino, California: Chick Publications, 1983) p. 89.

PAUSE IV

The Jesuits **— 1914 – 1989**

Jesuit Power — Ultramontane Universal Fascist Absolutism Justified by the Order's "International Communist Conspiracy" Ultimate Goal: World Government From Jerusalem

"In our country, there was a time when the proudest appellation a man could bear was that of American Citizen. 'I am an American citizen,' implied liberty and safety—protection and justice. Then, the national shield was, indeed, a shield with arms—a shield which defended the citizen against every act of tyranny and usurpation—a shield which guarded him on land and sea, at home and abroad. Then, personal liberty was a citizen's birthright. Then, free speech was unshackled. Then, Mr. Webster could exclaim: 'It' (free speech) 'is a homebred right—a fireside privilege. It has ever been enjoyed in every house, cottage, and cabin in the nation. It is not to be drowned in controversy. It is as undoubted as the right of breathing the air and walking on the earth. It is a right which cannot be invaded without destroying constitutional liberty. Hence, this right should be guarded and protected by **the freemen** of this country with a jealous care, unless they are prepared for chains and anarchy.' " {1}[Emphasis added]

John A. Marshall, 1870
American Historian
American Bastile [Bastille]

". . . take the Jesuit for what he ought or appears to be, and you commit the greatest of blunders. Draw the character after what the Jesuit seems to be in London, you will not recognize your portrait in the Jesuit of Rome. The Jesuit is the man of circumstances. Despotic in Spain, constitutional in England, republican in Paraguay, bigot in Rome, idolater in India, he shall assume and act out in his own person, with admirable flexibility, all those different features by which men are usually to be distinguished from each other. He will accompany the gay women of the world to the theatre, and will share in the excesses of the debauchee. With solemn countenance, he will take his place by the side of the religious man at church, and he will revel in the tavern with the glutton and the sot. He dresses in all the garbs, speaks all languages, knows all customs, is present everywhere though nowhere recognized—and all this, it should seem (O monstrous blasphemy!), for the greater glory of God—*ad majorem Dei gloriam.*" {2}

G. B. Nicolini of Rome, 1889
Protestant Italian Patriot
Exiled to England
History of the Jesuits

" 'Finally, when we are in danger of having our projects disturbed, by the busy fanatics who watch us with the perseverance of blood-hounds [*as many of us fully intend to do at this late hour in 2007*]; our faithful Jesuits have it in charge from their masters [*Assistants and Provincials*], the Pope and the emperor, to act with caution. Betray no passion, nor consciousness of guilt. Though caught even in the act . . . give the lie to the very evidence of your enemies' senses! DENY EVERYTHING, ADMIT NOTHING! And when the worst comes to the worst, assume the touching attitude of injured innocence, and raise the hue and cry of PERSECUTION FOR OUR HOLY RELIGION!' " {3}[Emphasis added]

"The Roman Hierarchy"
William C. Brownlee, 1836
American Reformed Pastor
Popery. An Enemy to Civil and Religious Liberty; and Dangerous to Our Republic

"With regard to the doctrine of Popery you need not seek for it in the books of those theologians who, like [*French priest and crypto-Jesuit* **Jacques-Benigne**] **Bossuet** [*1627-1704*] and [*Irish* **Nicholas Cardinal**] **Wiseman**, [*1802-1865; first Archbishop of Westminster*] have described a Catholicism quite different to that which it really is, and thus ensnare sincere Protestants to enter the Roman Church. You must go to Rome, and observing all things with a searching eye, you will see that real Roman Catholicism has three different doctrines—**the *official* doctrine**, which is very elastic, and as such, may be understood in not a bad sense. That doctrine serves as a weapon to the Jesuits and their adherents; and with the double meaning to that doctrine they show faithful Catholics that the Protestants calumniate Catholicism. They have a second doctrine, which they call the theological doctrine, which goes much further than the official doctrine, but still is restrained within certain limits. Finally, there is the real doctrine, that which is taught to the people, and which they practice; which is full of superstitions and often full of impiety. . . .

Popery Jesuitised can only be known in its reality in Rome. Only in the Secretariat of State, in the Secretariat of extraordinary ecclesiastical affairs, in the Congregation of the Propaganda, and in the Congregation of the Inquisition, can you learn the elucidation of all that mystery of iniquity; there alone can you learn the subterfuges and the evil arts that they adopt to draw all the kingdoms of the earth under the yoke of the Pope. It is an incredible thing to say, but it is, nevertheless true; Rome is glad of the progress of infidelity and rationalism [*French Jesuit* **Pierre Teilhard de Chardin** *having been a chief promoter of the infidel doctrine of evolution and the New Age Movement*], because it hopes, and not without reason, that a country which becomes infidel is more easily made subject to Popery [*as is the case among the majority infidel American peoples of 2007*]. . . .

The policy of Jesuitised Rome is contradictory and deceitful; it proclaims and condemns at the same time liberty of conscience; it proclaims it in the countries where it does not rule [*as did* **James Cardinal Gibbons**], to be able thus gradually to sow confusion, and one day to get dominion [*as in America today*]. It condemns it in the countries where it rules, for fear of losing this dominion. Such conduct shows evidently that it does not act on any higher principle than that of its own interest. I should never be able to finish were I to enumerate all the monstrosities which are included in the fusion of Popery with Jesuitism." {4} [Emphasis added]

Luigi Desanctis, 1852
Official Censor of the Inquisition
Popery, Puseyism and Jesuitism

"**Cardinal James Gibbons . . .** who is now **The Prince of Baltimore . . .** is the American soap and soap gourd of the Italian church. He is the tabby cat that purrs, roaches his back for a caress, and pussy-foots noiselessly about the sitting-room, until the Mistress leaves it to doze on the rug before the fire, while she goes out to see after the kitchen. Upon her return, she is shocked to find that the cat has made a meal of the canary, and is looking as amiably innocent, as though it were calmly waiting to be fed. . . .

Less than forty Italian priests, calling themselves "*the Sacred College*," appoint another Italian priest, whom they call *the Pope, the Papa, the Pontifex Maximus* ["*the supreme builder of bridges*"]. . . .

Less than forty Italians, here in this Twentieth Century, . . . are censoring our public libraries, our public press, our corporate news-services, dictating to American Catholics what they shall read, shall believe, shall say and shall do. The arrogant Ring of less than forty Italians sends its lobby to State capitals and to the national capital to watch legislation, wire-work against laws favorable to freedom, and to plot and bulldoze in favor of legislation which augments the power and the wealth of the Italian Ring.

Thus an ecclesiastical **Tammany** [**Hall**], entrenched within a 'religion,' and speaking in the name of the Triune God and all the Saints, arrogates to itself, and over the whole earth, the despotic and corrupt control that the **Tweeds**, the **Crokers** and the **Murphys** have exerted over New York.

Nevertheless, **Cardinal Gibbons, a Jesuit**, has the infinite impudence to describe this **Italian Tammany** as The Light of the World, the author of all good things, the conservator of liberty and liberalism, the parent of just laws and honest government, the pillar of radiance that leads mankind to the Promised Land of universal Love, universal benevolence, universal brotherhood, universal toleration [*via his League of Nations*]!

What a dreadful mistake the Infallible Pope, **Clement XIV**, made when he condemned and suppressed the Jesuits. This Infallible Pope declared at the time he signed the decree, (1773) that he was signing his own death warrant. He never spoke a truer word. In a short while, (1774) he died. . . . Then the Jesuits came back. Another Pope, equally Infallible as the poor fellow the Jesuits poisoned, decided that the decree abolishing them was wrong. . . . They now rule the Pope and the Papacy. They are now the **Italian Ring** that claim the divine right to rule the world and to carry the keys of the Hereafter. **And Cardinal Gibbons is one of them.**" {5} [Emphasis added]

Thomas E. Watson, 1917
U.S. Senator from Georgia, 1921-22
Popery: In Its Relation to
Civil and Religious Liberty

"IN THE softest way of the pussy-footer, **Cardinal Gibbons** has already established three Roman Catholic national functions. . . . Pan-American Thanksgiving [*commercially uniting Roman Catholic Central and South America with Protestant North America through one of the Order's maxims of world government—"British free trade"*] . . . "Cardinal's Day" [*attended in Washington City by the highest legislative, executive, and judicial officials administering the American government, and*] . . . Columbus Day. . . . The American prelates softly tell us that the Pope's power is only spiritual [*with never a mention of the doctrine of the Pope's universal, bloody temporal power*]. What business then, has our Government to be honoring the ambassador of a spiritual sovereignty? . . . *How does our Federal Government come to be in official touch with the Pope of Rome?* The whole status is unlawful, *and it is dangerous.* It was never known, until the time of **President** [**Grover**] **Cleveland** [*(1885-89), a creature of the Order's New York City political machine who served two terms*]. . . .

But in addition to having compelled our Government to connect itself officially with the Italian popes, the Catholic lobby at Washington has succeeded in establishing permanent relations with the national treasury. Never a Congress expires that does not lavish public money upon the pope's charitable institutions in Washington, and on his Indian schools, in which his teachers wear their religious garb and practically teach the pope's religion. Never a Congress can come and go, without the pope's lobby clamoring for more chaplains and more authority to compel non-Catholics to surrender their religious freedom.

In the Army and Navy, religious liberty has already been stamped out by the Catholic chaplains. **Cardinal Gibbons**, and his lobbyist, [*Knight of Columbus*] **O'Hearn**—backed by the ubiquitous and inevitable [*private secretary to* **President Woodrow Wilson**, *Roman Catholic* **Knight of Columbus Joseph P.**] **Tumulty** [*the intimate friend of Cardinal Gibbons's* **Supreme Knight** *of the*

Knights of Columbus, **James A. Flaherty**, *as well as an associate of another* **Knight of Columbus, Admiral William S. Benson**, *Chief of Naval Operations*]—compelled this Democratic administration [*of President Wilson*] to raise the chaplains to the rank of officers: therefore, as a matter of military discipline, the soldiers and sailors are forced to attend the monkey mummeries of papal worship. . . .

But the Vatican and its American satellites have been able to do another great work for the Roman system. The have been able to compel **two Presidents**, *of opposing politics,* to put a veto upon the law-making branch of our Government, in the matter of Immigration [*even as the Order is behind the present, illegal, alien invasion of Mexican Roman Catholics*]. They have been able, in each instance, to interpose the will of one man, to defeat the will of an overwhelming majority of the people's representatives. They have been able to control [*pro-Knights of Columbus*] **Wilson**, the Democrat [*who gave America the Marxian Federal Reserve Banking System*], with the same ease that they controlled [*Masonic Bonesman*] **Taft**, the Republican [*who instituted the wicked, Marxian Sixteenth (Income Tax) Amendment*]. They have been able to prevent the Congress of the United States from carrying out the wishes of the American people. . . .

It would seem that the Vatican might ease up awhile, and rest on its laurels. It has gained so immensely since Cleveland's era, that even a rapacious papacy might well afford to wait, be patient, and be conciliatory. It has the Chief Justiceship of the highest court in the Republic [*Roman Catholic* **Edward D. White** *(1910-1921), appointed to the Court by* **Grover Cleveland** *in 1894)*]: it has an acting President in the White House [*apostate Presbyterian* **Woodrow Wilson** *controlled by his Secretary, Knight of Columbus* **Joseph P. Tumulty**]. It has established three national functions: and it has entrapped the Federal Government into the unlawful Pan-American Union [*intending to ultimately destroy the Protestants of North America, while the Order was also promoting the Pan-Slav movement with the post WWI creation of Yugoslavia, and preaching the Pan-German movement as outlined in Hitler's Jesuit-authored Mein Kampf, both movements later resulting in the mass-murder of "heretic" Orthodox Serbs and "heretic" Lutheran Prussians during WWII*].

It has captured the Government Printing Office entirely, and the **Knight of Columbus**, who is in charge, has carried out the pledge contained in that alleged oath, by discharging Protestant employees. It has captured three-fourths of all patronage in the Departments at Washington: and the few Protestants who work there know that they are spied upon systematically by the Catholics.

They have compelled the railroads to haul their priests, and their nuns, and their chapel-cars free of charge. They have got control of nearly half of the

Army and Navy, through their unlawful chapel at West Point, and their successful demand for officer-chaplains in the service. They have so terrorized our daily papers that not one of them dares to print the truth about the causes of the Mexican revolution, or about such papal crimes as the cowardly assassination of **William Black** [*a Bible-believing ex-priest turned Congregational minister who publicly asserted he had taken the "alleged" Fourth Degree Oath of the Knights of Columbus as recorded in the Congressional Record of 1913*] by the **Knights of Columbus** [*in 1915*]. They have piously filched from doped Americans hundreds of millions of dollars, invested in the choicest realty, and exempt from taxation. They have legalized the process by which their sweat-shops are supplied with Protestant slave labor, furnished by the so-called Juvenile Courts. They have imprisoned for life 56,000 American women, under the pretense that those women are ravenously fond of confinement; and *they bitterly resent the proposition that the States shall open those prison doors, and ask those women whether they want their freedom.*

Wouldn't you think that even so avaricious a potentate as the Italian pope might be content with all this accumulation of wealth, privilege, and power—content for a little while?

But he isn't. The more he gets, the more he wants. While a papal object remains unattained, nothing has been done. Consequently, we have a papal campaign under way to establish a censorship of the press, in the interest of Roman Catholicism. They want to go back to the **Middle Ages**, as nearly as possible, and to enjoy the privilege of shielding from criticism the most hateful and ruinous system that ever cursed the human race. . . . **Good God!** Was ever a people so betrayed and mocked and crucified, as our people have been, by this Democratic administration [*of* **President Woodrow Wilson** *who, during his post war trip to Europe, was given an "audience" with the nefarious Pope of Rome*]?" {6}[Emphasis added]

Thomas E. Watson, 1915
U.S. Senator from Georgia, 1921-22
The Italian Pope's Campaign
Against the Constitutional Rights
Of American Citizens

"In the first discourse it was stated that Romanism is not a religion, but a world-wide political organization, and that it has designs on the United States. . . . In the preceding lecture I affirmed that the decrees of Romanism against the heretics have not only never been rescinded, but are still taught as doctrines divine, and that the old-time spirit of persecution—shorn of its legal power—is yet in existence, manifesting itself in numerous ways. . . .

Thomas Aquinas lived in the thirteenth century, but his "*De Regimine Principum*" and "*Summa*" are still taught in the Catholic seminaries. **Pope Leo**

XIII, in his Encyclical of 1879, commanded that all the doctrines of Aquinas should be taught [*Aeterni Patris, para. 31*]. And that command, like all other Papal commands, is still law in the Catholic Church. I can give you only a snatch of this present-day Catholic teaching, and here it is—*verbatim et literatim.*

'The Church of Rome is one monarchy over all the kingdoms of the earth, and is, among the temporal kingdoms, as the mind or soul in the body of a man, or as God in the world. The church of Rome was instituted by Christ to direct men into the ultimate end of man; and therefore must be unerring, and must also govern all secondary ends; must order everything which has the least relation to the ultimate end, whether it helps or obstructs men in reaching the end. Therefore the Church of Rome must not only have all spiritual power, but also the supreme temporal power.'

How does that sound over here in America in the year 1914? . . . From the first proclamation of **universal Papal supremacy** down to the last word spoken upon the subject by the present pontiff, the Catholic Church has taught, as she intends to always teach, that **the pope is the only logical ruler of the world. . . .**

Why is it that the Roman Church has a standing cabinet which, through her agents the world around, keeps the Vatican posted regarding all details of governmental affairs under the sun [*including the assassination of JFK*]? And if the Vatican is not in politics, why does it wish such information? . . .

Why did **President Taft** send **Major Butt**, an employee in the United States Government, over to Rome? I've seen the explanation that Major Butt simply carried the greetings from the President to the Pope. But why partiality? Why didn't the President send the Major with greetings to the head of the Episcopal Church in England, and the head of the Lutheran Church in Germany, and the head of the Greek Church in Russia? [Applause.] Are we to conclude that his supply of greetings was too limited to go around? [Laughter.] I do not wonder that the **'Titanic,'** on which the greeting-bearer was returning home, decided to hide her blushing face and plunged to the bottom of the ocean [*the rousing Southern speaker being completely unaware of* the ***Black Pope***'s *purposed murder of Major Archibald Butt, as the Major could have been warned not to board the Deathship by his Commander-in-Chief and accomplice in the calculated mass-murder, Republican Masonic Bonesman,* **William Howard Taft**]. . . . And why have our Presidents formed the habit of taking members of the Cabinet and going to St. Patrick's on Thanksgiving Day, thereby setting an obnoxious precedent, and, whether they acknowledge or deny it, officially recognizing the Roman Catholic Church? . . .

Many have inquired, since these meetings began, as to the complexion of my politics. I have nothing to conceal, and I'll admit that I've spent all my life voting for [**William Jennings**] **Bryan.** [Laughter.] And when Wilson was

inaugurated and Bryan became Secretary of State, I threw up my cap and shouted, 'Hurrah! The country's saved again!' [Laughter.] But when, on last Thanksgiving Day, **Wilson** and **Bryan**—each an elder in the Presbyterian Church—proceeded to St. Patrick's, against the united protest of the Washington clergy and the wishes of the entire American Protestantism which had put them in office, and participated in a ceremony from which their hearts were as far removed as the poles are apart, I was ashamed to look my dog in the face and tell him I was a Democrat. . . . Unless the sign-posts are all mismarked, the **Democratic** and **Republican** parties have each sold out to Rome, and are both in the same boat—sinking together. . . . The Catholic Church is neither Democratic nor Republican. But the Democratic and Republican parties are both Roman Catholic." {7} [Emphasis added]

George P. Rutledge, 1914
American Church of Christ Minster
CENTER-SHOTS AT ROME

"It is quite possible for members of **Royal families**, and members of the aristocracy, to be at the present moment real though **Crypto-Jesuits**, while publicly attending to their duties in the world, no one around them suspecting the real truth [*as in the cases of Crypto-Jesuit, British Monarchs* **Queen Victoria**, **Edward VII**, **George V** *and* **George VI**]. . . .

The few hundreds of Jesuit priests residing in Great Britain and Ireland do not constitute the whole of the Order's servants. They are only the officers of a very large army, all subject to the orders of a foreigner owning no allegiance to **Edward VII**—the General of the Jesuits in Rome. And this army, should the commands of the General ever conflict with the laws of our **King Edward VII**, will obey the General in preference, and let the King look after himself. A more unsatisfactory body of nominal subjects does not reside in His Majesty's dominions than **the Jesuit Army** described in these pages. Their officers have, again and again, been driven out of every Roman Catholic country. Ought they not, as a matter of strict justice, to be expelled also from the British dominions—not only from the mother country, but from all our Colonies and Dependencies also [*as did the Roman Catholic kings of France, Spain and Portugal as well as the* Papal Caesar *in the Eighteenth Century*]? . . .

In concluding this record of Jesuit deception, trickery, sedition, treason, and crime in Great Britain, it is important to point out that the Order has never repented of its past offences. What it has done in the past it would do today, were circumstances favorable. Knowing its past history, not only in the dominions over which **King Edward VII** reigns, but in every country in the world, we realize that, with its secret agencies spread abroad everywhere, with its multitude of unknown and pledged adherents in every class of society, it is a standing danger to the Empire. What it has done for **France** [*using the nation as*

its warhorse via the tyranny of **Napoleon III**] it will do for the **British Empire** if only time is allowed it [*using Britain as its warhorse via the tyranny of* **George V** *and its Fabian Socialist Labor Party*], and Protestants can be lulled to sleep in a delusive security. It would treat us as **Delilah** treated **Samson** of old, and with similar disastrous results. It is useless to expect the so-called '**Society of Jesus**' to reform. A well-known English Jesuit [*and advisor to* **King George V**], the **Rev. Bernard Vaughan,** is reported by the *Catholic Times* to have said in a lecture he recently delivered in Dublin, on '*The Jesuit in Fact and in Fiction*,' that:—'**One thing is certain, and that was the (Jesuit) Society never had been, and never would be, reformed. It was its one proud boast that if it failed in anything it was in its individual members, not in its organization, in its constitution, or in its corporate life.**' In other words, it is hopelessly incurable. . . .

The British Empire, at home and in its Colonies and Dependencies, is the chief centre of Jesuit operations at the present moment. Its leaders know very well that to destroy the power of Protestantism in the dominions of **King Edward VII** would be the greatest service they could render to the Church of Rome. The work of the French Jesuits in connection with the **Dreyfus Case,** and the abuse of England by Jesuit papers and magazines on the Continent, in connection with the recent **South African** [*Boer*] **War,** have given the Order a bad name once more amongst British Protestants. Expelled from France [*in 1880 and 1901*] they are flocking to England [*illegally*], but not for England's good. **Every lover of Protestantism should realize more clearly than ever that the Jesuit Order is the great foe of our civil and religious liberty.**" {8} [Emphasis added]

Walter Walsh, 1903
English Protestant Historian
The Jesuits In Great Britain

"It is significant that such a triumph [*the 1870 decree of Papal Infallibility*] has no whit relaxed the energy of the Jesuits. They are in possession within their own communion of all that they have fought for; but they will preserve it just in so far as they keep an eye on every nucleus of possible discontent. And they have enemies without, from whom their watchful gaze is never for an instant diverted—Protestants, Jews and Freemasons. **The Tractarian Movement** and the ensuing convulsions of the Church of England, . . . the vast Anti-Semitic agitation on the Continent which has taken such hideous forms of internecine strife, the private misery and national disgrace in the *affaire Dreyfus* in France,—the furtive introduction, by newspapers under Jesuit influence, of an undertone of '**Down with the Protestants!**' into the mighty clamor of '**Down with the Jews!**'—probably all these things, and certainly many more, attest the unchanging energy, malice, and craft by which the Society is still animated. . . .

I will content myself with saying that if the Jesuits should effect another **St. Bartholomew** in France,—if they should bring back England to the bosom of

the Roman communion, and establish another **Inquisition** on the ruins of a **Protestant Constitution** [*now in the making for apostate America*],—if universal Protestantism should become another of the giant wrecks with which all their path is strewn,—it would be scarcely more wonderful than what they have already accomplished." {9} [Emphasis added]

W. Blair Neatby, 1903
English Protestant Historian
The Programme of the Jesuits

"My intimate connection with the Catholic clergy, but especially with the hierarchy, both in America and Europe, has brought me into near touch with not only the secret and inner workings of the Roman Church but also with the doctrines by which it is governed. . . . I found myself at last an admitted member in Church politics, and at the source and heart of **Esoteric Catholicism**. God's glory and Christ's teachings were then but the armour and shield to hide the real pretensions of the Vatican; . . . In the name of **Christ**, whose pure image had been long blurred by the dross of **Popery**, in the name of **Righteousness** and **Duty**, I cast from me what was left of the garb of Romanism, and resolved to stand before my God as an upright, if an unclothed soul. . . . I wish, especially, that my renunciation of Rome should first be known here in America, as it was here, that I was first trained in the service of the Papacy; and here that I was first bathed in the waters of **Esoteric Catholicism**. . . .

The Church of Rome as an organization has never tolerated individualism amongst its members [*unlike Bible-based Protestantism*]. It at once affirms and denies the individual conscience, inasmuch as that conscience must ever be sought in the dogmas and direction of the Institution. Now what are the teachings of the Institution? There are two distinct sets and headings. **First:** Those for the uninitiated, or the sheep. **Second:** Those for the initiated, or the shepherds. In other words, there is **Exoteric** and **Esoteric Catholicism** [*as is the Order's Scottish-Rite Freemasonry*]. . . .

Jesuitical casuistry is to-day, and has been since **the Reformation**, the powerful intellectual bond which holds the organization from disruption. The disorders and excesses of **the Papacy**, in glaring contradiction to Christian doctrine, could not find justification under the teaching of the Church doctors; the Jesuits undertook to span the gulf, which was becoming wider, between **Christianity** and **Catholicism**; and elaborated through their Fathers, a new system of ethics, to meet every emergency, and which in its completeness and conciliatory spirit, justified the outrages committed against the accepted moral code, by the **Church of Rome**. . . .

All during the **Dark Ages** of medievalism, the **Church of Rome . . .** was the sole arbiter of its actions and principles, and juggled with the Christian doctrine as it suited its purpose. But as the religious mind emerged into the light of truth, the **Protestant Reformation** broke out as a vigorous protest against error. The Roman Church was tried to its limits. It was then, in answer, to Luther, Melanchthon, and Calvin, that **the Jesuits arose as the Church's champions**. It was not, as is popularly believed, to combat heresy that the Jesuits, as an order, came into being; **it was to save the Roman Church from the abyss and ruin which threatened it. . . .**

Jesuitism is but **Esoteric Catholicism** made tangible. It is the heart and spirit of the whole system; and whether or not, there have been, and still be Popes and prelates who are hostile to its necessary hegemony, they are aware that if **Catholicism** and **Papacy** are to last, Jesuitism is absolutely indispensable for their justification; . . .

The whole system of Rome, at present, and her plan of education, point directly to the advantage of power— . . . power in the hands of an individual in whom Rome has destroyed the moral sense. This can only lead to revolution and anarchy, to excesses and to crime. . . . Firm principles must be abandoned, moral convictions must be yielded, human sympathy with fellow men must be smothered and crushed under the foot of the mighty **Lion Power**. . . . The pursuit of money, therefore, is the chief method now used by Rome to regain her lost power; . . . in no country is it possible for Roman Catholicism to exert the full extent of its power where it cannot command wealth. . . . **Free expression of thought in this country has now become obsolete**; everywhere does Roman influence or pressure so coerce by bribery and threat the former liberty-loving citizen, that even the sentiment of freedom has been in a measure displaced to make room for the love of power and wealth; these are motives which Rome can use and manipulate. Liberty in any form she is impotent to handle. . . . To rout Protestantism, and to wipe this implacable enemy from the earth, Rome would welcome any means [*including controlled World Wars*]; . . . **Roman Catholicism** . . . can never free itself from the atmosphere it its essential environment. . . . Romanism with its unyielding iron-cast is the powerful brake within the State, holding men back from knowledge, and compressing their intellects . . . It no longer cooperates with the State or satisfies any of its needs. On the contrary, it has established within its limits a hostile camp, and opposes to it an unlawful supremacy. This is instanced in the torn and disrupted state of France at present, the result of her desperate effort to rescue the State and save her future; and, again, in the persistent resistance of the **'Centre Party'** in the German Reichstag to vote for any measure of a patriotic import, except in consideration of an adequate advantage for the **Church of Rome.** It refuses to fall into the line of modern thought and enterprise, and sullenly challenges any effort in that direction. It smarts under

the inferior position which it now occupies, and can never forget that *it once was the State.*" {10}[Emphasis added]

Baroness Von Zedtwitz, 1906
American Ex-Roman Catholic
Friend of Jeremiah J. Crowley
The Double Doctrine of
the Church of Rome

"**The 19th century** left us deplorably weak in true knowledge of the history of State-Church conflicts. The facts of human development since the **Reformation** have become so inextricably tangled, that we have ceased to try to unravel them. We content ourselves in America with a mere superficial knowledge of events, and the conclusions arrived at, far from helping us to get at the real truth, only drive us farther away from an understanding of the real meaning of these events. Too much emphasis has been placed upon the mere economic aspect of the world-situation. The ideological and theoretical origins of **Nazi-Fascism**, as a consequence, have been almost entirely overlooked. Research is necessary to show where social, political and religious conflicts cross one another.

There is abundance of incontestable proof that the forces of religion, as represented by the **Catholic Church**, have succeeded in dominating the political and social field, and that there exists a close bond between them and the origins, methods and objectives of the whole Nazi-Fascist movement in Europe. **Furthermore, this domination has already spread to America.** History proves that in every attempt made during the past half century against the liberal progress of mankind, **the Jesuit Order**, as the leader of **Catholic Action**, has played a decisive role. ***We can go even so far as to state that Nazi-Fascism had its origin in the Society of Jesus, and that, like other movements in the past analogous to Fascism today*** [*Internationalist, Marxist-Leninist, Socialist-Communism*], ***it was planned to serve the traditional aims of the disciples of Ignatius Loyola.***

As long as this reverse side of **the conspiracy against democratic liberalism** goes undetected, Fascism will survive [*as it has here in the US since the end of World War II thanks to the Order's CFR and its enforcer, the CIA, overseeing its Nazi-German counterpart, the BND*]. The defenders of democratic ideology will not be victorious until they come out openly against their real enemy—**the Knights of the Black Crusade.**

The Jesuits were once irrevocably expelled from the nations of Europe, and from the Catholic Church itself, by **Pope Clement XIV** in 1773, and the only refuge they could find during their **forty years of banishment** was with the impious **Catherine of Russia.** Sworn to obey and defend the pope in all matters, they were hard put to it (even as Jesuits) to find a way out of the

dilemma of being protégés of a monarch who thumbed her nose at the pope—in order to protect them from his wrath. Not to be outdone, the Jesuits politely and diplomatically protested to Catherine for thus disobeying the pope. And having thereby satisfied the requirements of their oath, they proceeded with a clear conscience to accept her hospitality [*as they would also be sheltered by kings* **Frederick II** *and* **George III**].

The truth of the matter is, that the Jesuits are not so much sworn to protect any individual pope as such, but rather the institution of the Papacy. By this jesuitical distinction they hold themselves free to resist any pope who fails to follow their dictates; nor would they lament if such a pope were 'providentially' speeded on his way to heaven. It is they in fact, who comprise the Papacy. Their unalterable aim is to restore the nations of the world to the control of the Catholic Church [*i.e., the Order's "infallible" Pope*]**.**

As recently as 1886, the public press spoke frankly and fearlessly about the menacing tactics of the Jesuits to secure this world-control by the Papacy. The *New York Tribune*, of September 19, of that year, in a dispatch from Rome reporting the serious illness of **Pope Leo XIII** and his subsequent rapid recovery, states that the *London Times* referred editorially to the report that Pope Leo's close approach to death 'was due to poison administered by the Jesuits.' It relates that, after his sudden recovery, the pope established a new policy in the Church towards the Jesuits, **'and that this new line of policy is the price at which he was able to procure the antidote which they alone could supply.'** The *Tribune* report goes on to say [*remembering that New York City's major dailies are now censored by the Jesuits through their Council on Foreign Relations as are London's major dailies through the Order's Royal Institute of International Affairs*]:

> **'Within three days of the recovery from his illness, the pope issued a Bull re-establishing all the privileges, immunities, exceptions and indulgences formerly accorded to the 'Society of Jesuits,' and declaring null and void all documents which his predecessors have ever written against the Order. The fact that Leo XIII restored the Order to what it was in the days of its supreme power is more than enough to paralyze all hopes of a peaceful determination of the conflict between the Vatican and the Quirinal; *for the Jesuits constitute the belligerent element of Catholicism, and are thoroughly 'intransigent' on the subject of the temporal power of the world escaping from the control of the church. . . .'***

In order to obtain their objective, they spend all their energies (as Nazi-Fascism does) against the two forces they consider inimical to their cause—**Judaism** and **Freemasonry** [*even as ex-Jesuit Alberto Rivera confessed he was taught to*

fight Freemasonry when he later discovered that the Jesuit General was himself a Freemason and member of the Communist Party]. From its first founding, the Jesuit Order has battled, by every means, against these two, because they [*the common, racial Jews and low-level Freemasons*] are the chief advocates of tolerance and freedom for all. By the ruthless elimination of [*racial*] **Jews** and [*"liberal"*] **Freemasons** in so many countries of Europe, **Nazi-Fascism has merely effected what the Jesuits have schemed and worked for during many centuries.**

In France, Germany, Hungary, Poland, Spain, Belgium and Italy, the Jesuits, for many years before Mussolini and Hitler, led the fight against the **Jews** and **Freemasons.** In each of these countries it was a Catholic priest (prototypes of Father Coughlin) who was the spearhead of Fascist attacks on both Judaism and Freemasonry. In France it was the **Jesuit Father Du Lac,** with his *Lique Nationale Anti-semitique de France;* in Germany the **Jesuit Fathers Overmanns, Muckermann, Loeffler** and **Pachtler;** in Hungary it was **Father Adalbert Bangha,** and **Father Bresciana** in Italy—all of these worked under the banner of *Positive Christianity and Christian Front* to fight Judaism and Freemasonry, in order to get the millions of unsuspecting non-Catholics to serve their ends. . . .

The **Jesuit Fathers Pachtler** and **Muckermann** proclaimed the Fascist doctrines of Nazism before Hitler was heard of. **Father Muckermann** wrote prolifically in favor of racial eugenics and sterilization, and continued to do so in spite of the condemnation of sterilization in the [*deliberately deceptive*] encyclical *Casti Connubii* of [*pro-Jesuit*] **Pope Pius XI** in 1929.

Jules Michelet, the great French historian [*who was removed from his university chair by the Order's* **Napoleon III**], in his *Histoire de France,* and the German historian **Wilhelm Herzog,** stress the fact that those who directed the anti-Semitism at the time of the **Dreyfus Affair** depended upon the instructions and, above all, upon the financial support of the Jesuits. The *Croix de Feu* and the *Parti Français* in France, and the Catholic Rexist Party in Belgium also had the support of the Jesuits. The *Libre Parole,* anti-Semitic daily newspaper, was founded by Jesuit money and its treasury was constantly replenished by them. The anti-Semitic leaders of the **Dreyfus Affair,** which was a plot against the [*anti-Jesuit*] French Republic, were products of Jesuit schools or had Jesuit confessors. In France, as elsewhere, **anti-Semitism** and **anti-Masonic** campaigns took the form of 'integrated Nationalism.' They called for expulsion of **Jews** and **Freemasons,** the overthrow of the French Republic, and the setting up of a 'Nationalist State' [*that would later culminate in the Vichy government of* **Henry Pétain**]. Henlein's Party in Czechoslovakia, likewise, preached the doctrines of **Othmar Spann,** the theoretician of the **Corporative** [*corporate-fascist*] **State** and a protégé of the Jesuits. . . .

In his *Mein Kampf* [*ghost-written by the Jesuits and repeating several of the doctrines found in the Order's The Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion for which all Jews in general would be blamed for* the **Black Pope**'s *Bolshevik Revolution*] Hitler repeats these principles of the Jesuits against **Judaism** and **Freemasonry** like a well-trained parrot. All that he says against the **Jews** [*in general without distinction*] and the revolution in Germany after the war [*carried out in the Jesuit stronghold of Munich!*], about Zionism, Jewish exploitation of indecency and obscenity in literature, movies, theater and the press, their part in the organization of vice, prostitution and white slavery [*the powerful and influential Masonic Jews behind this purposed weakening of "liberal" Germany merely following orders from Rome as they do here in the US via their membership in the Order's CFR*], was borrowed almost word for word from the official writings of the Jesuits. Everything he says, likewise, against the [*low-level*] **Freemasons**—their fight for religious tolerance, their efforts to break down racial and religious barriers [*though at the top, calculated to destroy once White Protestant Prussia as is being accomplished here in the US*], as well as their alleged disloyalty to Germany during the war [*indeed, as the Grand Orient Lodge was responsible for the rapacious Treaty of Versailles and abdication of the covertly pro-Jesuit Protestant Kaiser*]—is in agreement with both the teaching of the Jesuits and of the popes in their encyclicals against Masonry [the Company *having used its high-level Jewish and Gentile Freemasons to destroy German culture via the arts and arms, thereby justifying the rise of Nazi-Fascism as it is also quite successfully doing here in the US*]. The **Jesuit Father Bea** [*later, the confessor of Pope Pius XII*], shortly after the revolution in Germany [*1919*], wrote:

> **'The part played by many** [*of the Vatican's Masonic Court*] **Jews at the time of the revolution . . . the** [*Pope's Sabbatian-Frankist, socialist-communist, Masonic Jewish Labor*] **Zionist movement . . . all this should be a lesson to those who take their religion and their country seriously to put themselves resolutely on the defensive** [*uniting Bavarian Catholics and Prussian Protestants against all racial and religious Jews in general, led by a Jesuit whose first allegiance is not to Germany but to the Pope!*]. **The increase of anti-Semitic literature and anti-Semitic organizations** [*financed and led by Bavarian Jesuits such as Augustin Bea*] is evidence that the people are ready for the fight against Judaism [*which the Jesuits have wanted throughout Europe since the Congress of Vienna, 1815*].'

As far back as 1911 **Father Overmanns**, writing in *Stimmen aus Maria Laach*, states:

> **'It is impossible to deny the harmful influence of the Jews** [all Jews in general and not the Pope's "Court Jews" in particular] **on the ideal which we desire in our literature** [a Jesuit speaking as a patriotic German seeking to preserve high, White German culture? How hypocritical!]. . . .
>
> **The Jews** [*again, all Jews in general without distinction*] **make use of the great scope of their influence** [*Masonic Jewish bankers controlled by Rome*] **to spread corrupt and obscene principles and thus cause immense damage to the spiritual life** [*as do many of the Pope's CFR-controlled Jews here in the US*]. . . . **Everyone can see that they create many literary works which are inspired by vile and worldly ideas . . . the books of these writers are filled with the base pleasures of life, a vile sensuality and pure naturalism. The commercial sense of the Jews is not offended by the worst obscenities, white slavery, prostitution and immorality of all kinds** [*blaming all Jews in general for the evil deeds of the Pope's Jesuit-controlled, international Sicilian Mafia using its atheistic, front Jews to direct Rome's, Africanizing entertainment industry*] . . .'

The story of Germany's collaboration with the Vatican [*in seeking to restore the Temporal Power of the Pope*] in the last war has been told, as so often before, by a devout **Roman Catholic** who had himself been on the inside of the intrigue and who, vain by nature and bitter from disappointment, spoke out when he felt that he had been abandoned by his former associates [*the Jesuits*]. Our witness is none other than **Matthias Erzberger**, leading member of the **Catholic Center Party**, militant German imperialist in 1914, Germany's foreign propaganda chief until 1917 when he promoted the Reichstag's famous peace resolution, Imperial Under-Secretary of State, leader of the German armistice delegation, Minister of Finance and one of the Fathers of the Weimar Republic [*backed by Roman Catholics and socialists, and not German Protestants*]. He was assassinated in 1921 by young German nationalists, a few months after the publication of his outspoken book, *My Experiences in the World War*.

One of Erzberger's chief objectives was to secure **diplomatic immunity and extra-territorial rights for the Holy See.** As early as October, 1914, a few weeks after his appointment as chief of foreign propaganda, **he suggested the establishment of a small neutral Papal State in that part of Rome which lies on the left bank of the Tiber, with a corridor to the sea and a port. His negotiations finally led to a draft treaty *'regarding the recognition of the temporal power of the Pope.'*** This treaty, he says, had the approval of 'competent personalities of the German Foreign Office [*the Jesuits then controlling the Foreign Office and State Department of every liberal Protestant Government in the West, including Great Britain, the United States and Canada*].'

The first version was submitted by Erzberger and his friends in Vatican circles in the beginning of **1915** [*under the cover of the Great War with the blessing of* **Kaiser Wilhelm II**]. It was formulated with characteristic thoroughness. The following extracts of this secret treaty are from Erzberger's book (pages 127ff):

> 'Article I
>
> **The Temporal Power of the Pope** is recognized by the High Contracting Powers as extending over a territory including **Vatican Hill** and a strip of land connecting it with the Tiber and with the railroad to Viterbo and to be designated as ***Church State***. . . .
>
> Article II
>
> **The Church State** is permanently independent and neutral. Its independence and neutrality are guaranteed by the High Contracting Powers [*this language being similar to the Secret Treaty of Verona, 1822*].
>
> Article III
>
> **Sovereign of the Church State is the Pope.** During the vacancy of the [*Pope's*] Chair the sovereignty is exercised by the College of Cardinals. . . .
>
> Article X
>
> **This Treaty shall be ratified as soon as possible.** Ratification documents will be deposited with the Holy See. The Treaty enters into force on the day on which ratification documents have been deposited.'

It is not astonishing that the liberal Government of Italy [*established by excommunicated Freemason* **King Victor Emmanuel II** *in 1870*] should have resented this planned infringement of their country's sovereignty by Germany and the Vatican. . . . Erzberger's propaganda mission ended shortly after Pacelli had taken up residence in Germany [*1917*]. With laudable frankness Erzberger tells us (page 7) that he had been assisted by **'a number of Jesuit priests who rendered us extremely valuable services in enlightening foreign countries** [*possibly the same Jesuits who oversaw the writing of Mein Kampf*]. . . . Erzberger's assassination in 1921 had been planned for some time. The young [*Nazi*] fanatics who killed him were only the instruments of others who wished to eliminate this man who knew too much, who already had said too much and who had been too closely connected with events in which the promoters of the present World War saw Germany's humiliation. . . .

'The anti-democratic character of both **Fascism** and **Nazism** reveals further that their sources could not have been of low origin. Their inspiration could not have been born in the slums from which Hitler and Mussolini came. Besides,

since in the first years after the first World War even the German government, like all others, was under the influence of liberalism, a sponsorship of these two movements [*Fascism and Nazism*] by the government of any European country itself was out of the question [*for which reason the Order used New York banks to finance the Third Reich*].

Under these circumstances it would have been impossible for obscure nobodies, as were **Hitler** and **Mussolini** at that time, to mobilize the masses for a bloody crusade against the masses of the people and their liberal governments unless they were backed by some **political force of extraordinary qualities—a force reaching up to the summits of society as well as down to its depths, one exercising a strong influence in the international arena and keeping itself cleverly out of sight. There is but one force qualified in this extraordinary way, namely *political Papacy, centered in the Vatican.* . . .**

It has been said that France was ruled by some two hundred aristocratic and rich families [*led by the French branch of the Knights of Malta*], **but behind these families has always stood the powerful organization of the Vatican, directing them according to its political strategy** [*as is done here in the US via the New York Archbishop's Council on Foreign Relations*]. **Those ruling families of France were only too willing to be guided in that way because they knew they had a common cause and that their rule over France could not be challenged effectively by the people as long as they followed the guidance of the Vatican.** Thus the reactionary parties of France were at the helm of the State, steering the vessel as they chose. **Hitler's** [*fascist*] **New** [*World*] **Order** found, in their souls [*the souls of the rich, landed, aristocratic families*], a very sympathetic echo, and, it is not surprising that the bishops of France enthusiastically greeted **Hitler's New Order** and promised the [*Nazifascist*] Vichy government full cooperation. To them the fall of the [*anti-Jesuit*] Third Republic was certainly a 'heavenly blessing.'. . .

Americans are acquainted with only one face of the pope, his spiritual authority over an ancient and beautiful church. But we Europeans [**Leopold Mannaberg, Ph.D.**] have become familiar, by history and experience, with another aspect of the pope, namely, **as the chief of an international political organization admittedly anti-democratic and anti-liberal** [*the Pope's absolutist Temporal Power*]. . . . We are therefore justified in taking the pope's "strict neutrality" in the Second World War not too seriously. It is nothing but a strategic smoke-screen intended to cover his relationship with our foes, which he did not even bother to conceal until the entrance of the United States into the war. . . .

On October 13, 1935, the late **Cardinal Hinsley**, Catholic Archbishop of Westminster [*London*], the pope's chief agent in England, made a speech in defense of the friendly attitude assumed by the Vatican towards Fascism in its

war against [*non-Roman Catholic, "accursed heretic," Black Coptic Christian*] Abyssinia [*Ethiopia*], and closed with the following words:

> "**While I do not in principle approve of Fascism, I do say that if Fascism goes under in Italy, then nothing can save the country from chaos. With it God's business** [*i.e., the Pope's business*] **too will go under**." '. . .

Whatever the Catholic church may now think about Hitler and the whole scheme of the Nazi-Fascist Axis, there is no doubt that the Vatican was Hitler's ally from the beginning. [**Knight of Malta**] **Fritz Thyssen** [*in business partnership with Jesuit-trained, American* **Knight of Malta Prescott Bush, Sr.**], rich Catholic steel magnate who financed Hitler [**Thyssen** *wrote I Paid Hitler (1941)*] testifies to this. After he went to Switzerland in 1940, Thyssen wrote an article in the Swiss *Arbeiterzeitung* entitled: **'PIUS XII, AS NUNCIO, BROUGHT HITLER TO POWER.' . . .**

SIXTY YEARS AGO, 'The New York Times' made a prophecy that 'the profound immorality of the temporal policy of the Church of Rome' would be the cause of wars in the years to come. . . . The editorial appeared in The New York Times of February 8, 1887, and is as follows:

> 'All is grist [*grain to be ground*] that comes to the mills of Rome. The collision between **the spirit of military absolutism** [*Nazi-Jesuit fascism and/or Soviet-Jesuit communism*] and **the spirit of Parliamentary liberty** in Germany, a contest watched with the deepest interest all over the world, and whose issue will be potent in molding the history of Europe for years to come, is viewed by the Pope merely as a welcome opportunity to improve the condition of the Roman Catholic Church in Germany [*via the military absolutism of a monarch (the Kaiser) or an elected official (Hitler)*].

The party of the Centre in the Reichstag is the Catholic party. Dr. Windthorst, who as been its leader throughout the long struggle against the May laws [*or "Falk laws," (applying only to Protestant Prussia) having proceeded from Bismarck's "Struggle" with Rome for the preservation of Protestant/liberal Prussian "Culture" by resisting the Pope's absolute temporal power championed by the Jesuits*] is its leader now. He led the successful opposition to Bismarck's bill increasing the army and providing for its support for a period of seven years, commonly called the Septennate bill [*Bismarck seeking to resist Rome's military designs against Protestant Prussia and its Second Reich*]. When the Reichstag had rejected the bill and Bismarck had dissolved that body and a new general election had been ordered, **Baron Frankenstein** sent to Rome, through the Papal Nuncio at Munich, an inquiry as to the views and wishes of the Pope

concerning the conduct of Catholics in the struggle. The Pope's reply is made in a letter written by **Cardinal Jacobini:**

"That the Septennate question embraces religious and moral considerations which justify him [**Pope Leo XIII**] in expressing the opinion that he may expect from the Centre party's conciliation towards the measure a beneficial effect in the final revision of the May laws." [*In other words, Rome will back the Septennate bill if the Reichstag repeals the May laws, which was accomplished by 1887, the Pope then declaring the conflict of the "Kulturkampf" to be over.*] The Pope desires, moreover, "to meet the views of Emperor William and Bismarck, and thereby induce the powerful German Empire to improve the position of the Papacy." . . .

One sentence of Dr. Windthorst's address reveals with pitiless and perhaps unintentional frankness **the profound immorality of the temporal policy of the Church of Rome.**

> "**The Pope's advocacy of the Septennate bill**," said Dr. Windthorst, "**was independent of the merits of the measure, and arose from reasons of expediency and from political considerations**."
>
> It would be difficult to frame a more accurate analysis of the Papal motives while at the same time indicating a more sweeping denunciation of the Papal policy. **Liberal principles, the right of popular government, the German constitution and its guarantee of Parliamentary institutions,** says the Pope, **may go to the dogs** if we can secure some further modification of the laws which relate to the Church, and so improve the condition of the Papacy in Germany.'

The New York Times' dire prophecy came true, as the First and Second World Wars sadly testify. **Pope Leo XIII's** command to the Catholic Center party in 1887 to aid militarism in Germany [*preparing for the reign of anti-Bismarck, pro-Vatican,* **Kaiser Wilhelm II**] was a contributing factor to the First World War. Again in 1933, when the Vatican removed the Catholic Center party as the only remaining obstacle to Hitler's rise to power, the Second World War began." {11} [Emphasis added]

Leo H. Lehmann, 1944
Editor: The Converted Catholic Mag.
Secretary: Christ's Mission, New York
Converted Irish American Ex-Priest
Sent to Rome to Plead the Cause of
American Bishops Against the Jesuits
While yet a Roman Catholic Priest
Behind the Dictators

"If it be not true, as is charged, that a private wire runs from the White House, in Washington, to the Cardinal's Palace, in Baltimore, and thate very important question touching the interests of Romanism in America is placed before his eye, before it becomes a public act, it is true that the Cardinal [**James Cardinal Gibbons**] is a factor in politics. Romanism is the dominant power in the Capitol of the United States. . . .

Romanism is the malaria of the spiritual world. It stupefies the brain, deadens the heart, and sears the conscience as with a hot iron. It comes, as did the tempter, with gifts in its hands; of rule, of power, and of wealth, to all who will fall down and worship it. They who yield have peace and praise [*as did* **President George W. Bush**]. They who refuse must fight a terrible foe [*as did* **President John F. Kennedy**]. . . . Politicians, in the grasp of this power, are unable or unwilling to move. They clank their chains with delight, and glory in being allied with an organism so potential and so astute. . . . The surrender to Rome of the Capital of the Great Republic means death to liberty. . . . **the Jesuitical foe,** . . . no longer creeps under cover or hides in the shadow of some wall, but stalks boldly forth on his errand of wickedness." {12} [Emphasis added]

Justin D. Fulton, 1888
American Theologian and Historian
Washington In the Lap of Rome

Dear truth-seeker, you have now finished your **Third Block** of Jesuit history. *Well done!* You have acquainted yourself with a greatly misunderstood epoch of days gone by. For in understanding the past, you are now able to comprehend the present. **The Nineteenth Century** (called by the Order, "**The Century of Disaster**") in which the peoples of Europe freed themselves from Jesuit tyranny, paved the way for the Order's sanguinary revenge of **the Twentieth Century**, that "payback" being largely unknown today. The Jesuits, expelled from Germany, Spain, France and Russia in the **Nineteenth**, would be re-admitted in the **Twentieth**. The Pope, losing his **Temporal Power** as well as all respect from the nations in the **Nineteenth**, would *amazingly* regain them both in the **Twentieth** after his worldwide **Crusade**, first named herein as "The Second Thirty Years' War**" (1914-1945)**. In carefully observing these events we can begin to comprehend the immense, the gigantic, the nearly incomprehensible, the mind boggling, ubiquitous presence of "**the Invisible Empire of the Jesuit Octopus**" composed of an intertwined, international and impressive Network of Brotherhoods directed by an invisible "**Black Hand**" through which **THE POWER** of the Devil's ***Black Pope*** continually flows over every nation on earth. But let us not lose heart, knowing the condemnation of these men is sure:

". . . for whatsoever a man soweth, that shall he also reap." (Galatians 6:7)

Indeed, from **President Theodore Roosevelt** to **President William Clinton**, "the American Century" would be wholly the Pope of Rome's and his black-robed Militia, the Company of Jesus. For we must agree with the words of Satan spoken by the Roman Catholic actor, **Al Pacino**, in the movie *The Devil's Advocate*:

> **"Who in their right mind could possibly deny the Twentieth Century was entirely mine? All of it!"** {13}

The Jesuits, in command of both the British and American Empires, would go on to far surpass their previous universal power exercised prior to their Suppression in 1773. They would crush the "heretics" and "liberals" of Europe during the **Second Thirty Years' War** from 1914 to 1945. The Jesuits would create two "superpowers" for their "**Cold War**" from 1945 to 1989 (the age of "Violent Peace"), during which they would continue to murder millions of "heretics" and "liberals," while perfecting their **International Intelligence Community—the Holy Office of the Inquisition!**

The Sons of Loyola would use every evil device known to man to restore the Pope's **Temporal Power** around the world, pursuant to their wicked **Council of Trent**. Indeed, during **the Cold War**, the foreign policy of the British, American and Soviet Empires would be the **Council of Trent**, installing dictators, overtly and covertly loyal to the "Vicar of Christ," throughout Central and South America, Africa, Asia and Europe. And at the pinnacle of Jesuit Power, the Order, with the Knights of Malta on the Island of Malta, would formally end the Cold War. This would give the Jesuit-ruled, CFR government of the American Empire the justification, in deceiving the people, to close many military installations while further disarming the nation with more gun control (confiscation) legislation, thereby inviting *a race war between Whites and Blacks, anarchy, a fascist dictatorship, death camps and finally, after the murder of America's Jews, a massive Sino-Soviet-Moslem foreign invasion.* Further, the Sons of Loyola would agitate the peoples of the world through American intervention in the private affairs of foreign nations. The assassination of leaders, mass-bombings, military invasion and economic destruction of civilian populations would be the means by which the Company would enslave every nation to its ends— worldwide Jesuit-controlled, Anti-Christian tyranny headed by "the King of kings" in Rome. This would cause all the foreign nations of the world *to hate* Americans and *to hate* the Jews of America, remembering there have always been prominent CFR Jews in every President's Administration. At the right time the Jesuit General will marshal his Militia bringing a coalition of hostile nations against his defeated American Empire, finally destroying the last stronghold of the Protestant Reformation, and with it, America's Protestants, Baptists, Jews and refugee Pagans, these foreign immigrants having sought to escape the merciless absolutisms of their own nations installed and financed by the Pope's "**Holy Roman**" **American Empire**. The

Jesuits will then concentrate on making their "*infallible*" Papal Caesar "the Universal Despot of the World" ruling from **Solomon's** rebuilt **Temple in** Jerusalem.

But in the pursuit of this quest, an American President interfered with the **Temporal Power** of the Jesuit Superior General's "*infallible*" "**White Pope**" to whom he has sworn obedience. He was murdered for it and the truth as to:

- **Why?**
- **Who benefited? And**
- **Who has the power to cover it up?**

was suppressed for nearly forty years. However, the answers to these questions have been finally published in this book (now in its third edition) with an enclosed CD, which is available to the world, via the "Internet" at **www.vaticanassassins.org**

The **Fourth** and **Fifth Blocks** of our Jesuit history, dear truth-seeker, gives you these answers with the hope that you will also do your duty in resisting the Jesuits, those servants of Satan. For the Sons of Loyola would deprive you of all that makes life sweet and worth living—the freedom to worship God in accordance with his Reformation Bible from which springs the our beloved freedom of conscience, the freedom of speech, the freedom of the press and the right to bear arms—while serving the Lord Jesus Christ with a good conscience, clean hands and a sincere heart.

And in serving Satan, the Militia of the ***Black Pope***, in attempting to deluge the American Empire with "bibles" translated from an evil, **pro-Greek Septuagint (LXX) Old Testament Hebrew text** and a wicked, **pro-Latin Vulgate Greek New Testament text** in accordance with the Fourth Session of the evil **Council of Trent**, has most assuredly endeavored to deprive us of our Standard by which we judge ourselves and all things whatsoever. That Final Rule of Faith and Practice is the *truly infallible* Word of God, the Bible of the Waldenses during Rome's Dark Ages and the Keystone of the Protestant Reformation, the Hebrew Masoretic Text and the Greek Textus Receptus as faithfully translated into the English language (in opposition to the Jesuits' evil Council of Trent) by "*the forty-seven learned and godly Englishmen*"—The Authorized King James Version of 1611 in its present edition of 1769.

Dear truth-seeker, will you permit the Jesuits to destroy America, the last stronghold of the Lord's grand and glorious Protestant Reformation? Will you allow them to use their CFR-ruled, political prostitutes to deprive you of your Sword of the Spirit—the Word of God—and your Sword of Just Defense—**the gun**?

The ending of these **Fourth** and **Fifth Blocks** will be written by you my brother in Christ. May you stand fast in resisting Anti-Christian tyranny, fighting this good fight of faith,

". . . that, when he shall appear, we may have confidence,
and not be ashamed before him at his coming."

– I John 2:28

Freemason King Edward VII and Kaiser Wilhelm II, 1907 #375

Brother to Queen Victoria (1837-1901), King Edward VII (1901-1910) hated his nephew, Kaiser Wilhelm II (1888-1918).

Edward was the perfect hedonist through which the Order was re-admitted into the Kingdom in 1902, the year after Victoria's passing. Known as the "Uncle of Europe," the ***Black Pope***'s most powerful English Freemason plotted war against Wilhelm's German Empire and especially against Protestant Prussia. Expelled from Germany since 1872, the Order had a score to settle with the grandson of the "accursed heretic," Emperor Wilhelm I. Dismissing Bismarck from his post in 1890, the pro-Catholic, non-Masonic Kaiser exposed himself to the subtle attacks of the Order from multiple quarters including: his wicked "Uncle Bertie," architect of the Triple Entente; Republican France seeking revenge for the nation's defeat in the Jesuit-incited Franco-Prussian War (1870-71); and cousin Nicholas II's Tzarist Russia, whose Minister Isvolski was an agent of the Company. As a result of WWI, the Order would legally re-enter Germany (1917) and Lenin's "USSR" (1922); but Wilhelm would be forced to abdicate (1918), remaining in exile until his death in 1941.

Wilhelm Hohenzollern: The Last of the Kaisers, Emil Ludwig, (New York: G. P. Putnam's Sons, 1927).

Kaiser Wilhelm II Hohenzollern (1859 – 1941), 1907 #376
Knight of Malta, Emperor of Germany, King of Prussia, 1888 – 1918

Displaying a cross of the Knights of Malta on his sash (lower left), this vain and absolutist Protestant prince and protector of the Lutheran Church ultimately destroyed the Protestant Second Reich due to the dialectic intrigue of the Jesuits.

Discarding Bible-believing Prince Bismarck's warnings about Rome, he, like King Henry IV of France, sought to placate the Papacy by: kissing the ring of Pope Leo XIII during a private audience in 1893; purchasing a palace for the Jesuits in Rome that same year, King Victor Emmanuel II having expelled the Order in 1872; re-admitting "the Redemptorists" and "the Fathers of the Holy Spirit" (what brazen blasphemy!) in 1894, both Orders being mere extensions of the Company of Jesus; building a monastery for the Benedictines in Jerusalem; siding with the Boers during Britain's Boer War—the Order controlling both sides; and re-admitting the Jesuits in 1917! Given to emotional extremes rather than calm and sober reflection befitting a monarch, Wilhelm was easily flattered by his secret court adversaries, including for a time Imperial Chancellor Bülow.

Betrayed by his cousin, Tzar Nicholas II, who broke his 1905 Björkö Treaty by siding with Britain and France in "the Great War" against Germany, Wilhelm deliberately lost WWI through General Ludendorff! The "Kaiser" and the "Tzar" had both abdicated by 1918, the Jesuit Militia securing solely to the Pope the title of "Caesar"—the final Pope to be Rome's "Seventh King" of *Rev. 17:10.*

Wilhelm Hohenzollern: The Last of the Kaisers, Emil Ludwig, (New York: G. P. Putnam's Sons, 1927).

King George V Saxe-Coburg-Gotha (1865 – 1936), 1910 #377

Knight of Malta, King of Great Britain and Ireland, 1910 – 1936

Defender of the Protestant Faith, Emperor of India

A Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor like his grandmother Queen Victoria, George V aided the ***Black Pope*** in his coordinated destruction of the apostate Protestant British Empire and the apostate Protestant Prussian/German Empire. Advised by Jesuit Bernard Vaughan, George aided the Company's pro-Irish Roman Catholic Fabian Socialists then controlling the British Labor Party in the persons of Henry Asquith and David Lloyd George. The King approved of the Order's quest of instituting Home Rule ("Rome Rule") in Ireland and aided Asquith in breaking the power of the Conservative anti-socialists in the House of Lords via the 1911 Parliament Act. During WWI, George aided the Order's calculated destruction of the flower of British manhood, murdering his troops at Gallipoli, Passchendaele and the Somme. His secret ally, Fabian Socialist Sidney Webb, aided Lenin and Trotsky ensuring a successful Bolshevik Revolution, with the understanding that the Tzar, a cousin and brother Knight of Malta, would be removed from Russia to finish out his days in Poland. Through Lloyd George at Versailles, the King was a party in placing the entire war-guilt upon Germany, guaranteeing WWII—thereby continuing Rome's Second Thirty Years' War.

www.wikipedia.org/wiki/George_V_of_the_United_Kingdom
www.regiments.org/biography/royals/1865geo5.htm (Knight of Malta citation)

(Photo Unavailable)

Jesuit Pietro Tacchi-Venturi, 1930s #378

Secretary of the Society of Jesus
Restorer of the Pope's Temporal Power, 1929
Master of Dictator Benito Mussolini
Author of Mussolini's Concordat with Rome

(Photo Unavailable)

Bavarian German Jesuit Robert Leiber, 1930s #379

Confessor to Pope Pius XII

Robert Leiber was one of the most powerful Jesuits of the Twentieth Century!

Serving his occult master—Jesuit General Ledochowski—with unquestioning obedience, Leiber was the confessor, personal assistant and private secretary of Eugenio Pacelli for forty years. Indeed, Leiber was Pacelli's immediate master and handler, under the direction of the **Black Pope**. From his youth, Pacelli had been groomed by the Order for the purpose of fulfilling the will of the Order— shadowed by a Jesuit directing his every word and pen! With the destruction of the Protestant Second Reich, the Jesuits could now direct the government of Germany through a series of evil treaties called "Concordats." With Leiber at his side, Cardinal Secretary of State Pacelli would consummate the infamous 1933 Reich Concordat—signed at the Vatican—, knowing that Hitler's priestwritten *Mein Kampf* was to be the political guideline in addressing the "Jewish Question" so agitated by the Order's *La Civilta Cattolica* since the early 1880s.

Jesuit Leiber would serve as the apex of all intelligence agencies, both Axis and Allied, including the oversight of a librarian in Rome's Jesuit Gregorian University acting as an informer for Himmler's RSHA. Leiber would be the master of Martin Bormann, Hitler's handler; Alexander N. Poskrebyshev, Stalin's handler; Harry Hopkins, FDR's handler; Sir Anthony Eden, Churchill's handler; and Jesuit priest Pietro Tacchi-Venturi, Mussolini's handler! Roman Catholic Bavarian German Jesuit Leiber would oversee the conferences of all ambassadors to Rome while in the presence of Pope Pius XII, including Britain's Francis d'Arcy Osborne; Nazi Germany's Ernst von Weizracker; America's Myron C. Taylor; the USSR's Prince Anton Turkul; and Japan's Baron Kumao Harada. Through these willing players the Order directed the battles and diplomacy of both sides during WW II, as it is now during the "War on Terror."

Archbishop Eugenio Pacelli (1876 – 1958), 1917 #380

Papal Nuncio to Germany, 1917 – 1929

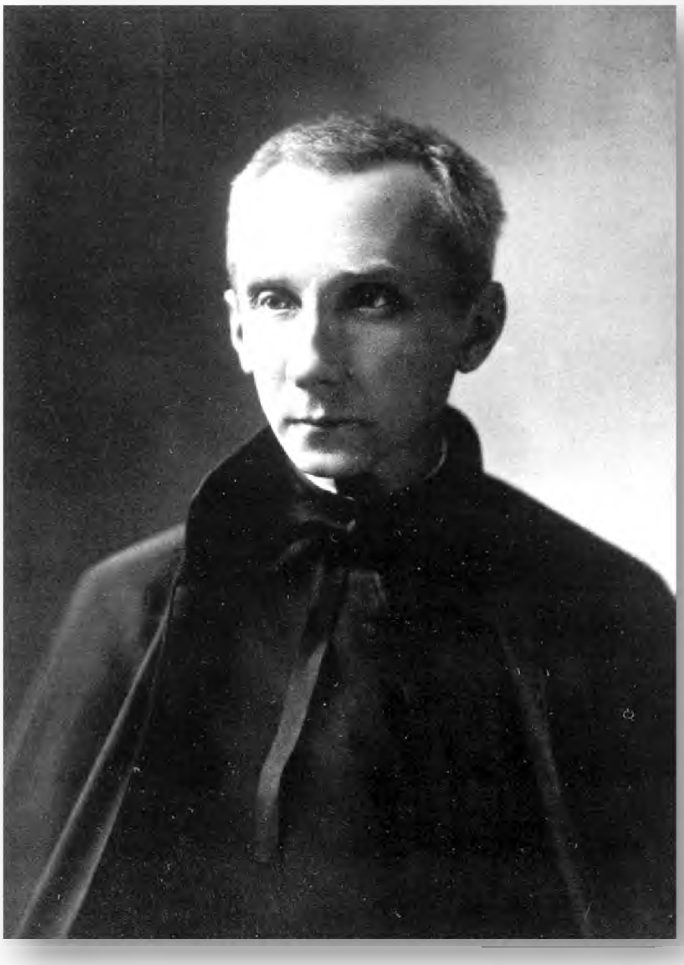
Cardinal Secretary of State to Pope Pius XI, 1930 – 1939

Vatican Caesar and an Antichrist, Pope Pius XII, 1939 – 1958

Rivaling the demon-possessed Pope Innocent III whose armies hunted down and mass-murdered the Bible-believing Albigenses and Waldenses, as well as having sponsored the Fourth Crusade brutally sacking Orthodox Constantinople, this MONSTER, this occult murderer of helpless, "accursed" populations throughout Europe, Russia and Asia, was the Frankenstein of the Jesuit Order, the darling of the **Black Pope**. From his youth, under headmaster Signore Giuseppe Marchi, to being tutored in postgraduate Canon Law by the future German Jesuit General, Francis Xavier Wernz (1906-1914), Pacelli was imbibed with an acute and vicious hatred for the LORD's Jews. He was an avid reader of the Order's *La Civilta Cattolica*, which, in 1899, continued to proclaim the guilt of the Hebrew Alfred Dreyfus after that innocent Frenchman had been officially pardoned!

Proclaiming that the Jews "had bought all the newspapers in Europe," the Jesuit periodical hinted at the solution—the massacre of "the alien race." In furthering the Company's evil Counter-Reformation, millions of European Protestant and Russian Orthodox Christians along with anti-Nazi Roman Catholics, both priests and people, would also be consumed in the Father General's "burnt offering" of his highly coordinated, inquisitional and crusading Second Thirty Years' War.

Hitler's Pope: The Secret History of Pius XII, John Cornwell, (New York, Penguin Group, 1999).



Wladimir Ledochowski #381

Twenty-Sixth Superior General of the Society of Jesus**, 1915 – 1942**

This is the ***Black Pope***, the Rat, the dispassionate Mastermind and Military Commander of the Order's Twentieth Century International Vengeance, called herein the Second Thirty Years' War, waged from 1914 to 1945, including the Mexican Civil War; Wilson's World War I; the Bolshevik Revolution and resultant Civil War; the Spanish Civil War, Franco aided by Moslem invaders; Stalin's Purges, the "Great Terror" of the Thirties; Hirohito's Invasion of China, Mussolini's attack on Ethiopia; and World War II ending in the Horrific and Unprecedented Protestant Christian, Orthodox Christian, Chinese Buddhist, Japanese Buddhist, "Liberal" Romanist and Jewish Civilian Holocausts within Europe and Asia. The Jesuit General, through his International Intelligence Communities in complete control of his Allied and Axis Armies, would recapture the nations having boldly expelled the Company from their dominions during the Order's "Century of Disaster," the latter half of the Nineteenth Century.

Men Astutely Trained, Peter McDonough, (New York: The Free Press, 1992).

The Jesuit "Long Black Line," Wernersville, Pennsylvania, 1930s #382

Marching three abreast, the Military Order of the Society of Jesus prepares its Novices for "total obedience" to superiors for the ensuing crusade of WWII and its aftermath, the Pope's Cold War in accordance with the Council of Trent.

A House of Bread: The Jesuits Celebrate 70 Years in Wernersville, Pennsylvania, Kathy M. Scogna, (Wernersville, Pennsylvania: Kathy M. Scogna, 2000) p. 65.

The Jesuit Militia's Nazi SS "Long Black Line," Germany, 1930s #383

An extremely rare picture clipped from a portion of an unnamed film on Hitler's rise to power, we see the Nazi SS following the rule of the Military Order of the Society of Jesus marching three abreast in black cassocks wearing distinct SS belt buckles. The film is ominous as the Order's "Long Black Line" is marching into an empty auditorium towards the viewer extending beyond top right of the photo. The SS was created in that mighty Jesuit stronghold of Bavaria under the aegis of Archbishops Von Faulhaber (Munich) and Von Hauck (Bamberg).

Roman Catholic Bavarian Reichsfuehrer-SS Heinrich Himmler, acting the Jesuit General of the Order, had a personal staff: one was his liaison to the Vatican's Mussolini in Rome as well as Hitler's Italian interpreter, Waffen-SS Colonel Dr. Eugen Dollmann. Holding a doctorate in history from the University of Munich, Roman Catholic Dollmann (1900-1980) had grown up among Munich's elite including Papal Nuncio Eugenio Pacelli (1917-1929). He became SS General Karl Wolff's head of the SS in Rome (1944) and a familiar face in the Vatican obediently serving his master, Pope Pius XII, including deporting Rome's Jewish Ghetto to Auschwitz. OSS officer SMOM Allen Dulles referred to homosexual Dollmann in his *The Secret Surrender* as "one of the good Nazis" and thus saved him from the dock at Nuremberg. The SS was part of "the Long Black Line" now extended into the US via the CIA, ONI, FBI and National Security Agency.

Adolf Josef Lanz, "Joerg Lanz von Liebenfels" (1874 – 1954), 1910s #384; #385

Born in the Jesuit haven of Vienna to middle class Roman Catholic parents, Lanz joined the famed Cistercian Order founded by the preacher of Pope Eugene III's Second Crusade, Bernard of Clairvaux; Lanz, via Hitler, would preach Pope Pius XII's Crusade in Europe. Given the name "Brother Jorge," the sodomite lived in Heiligenkreuz monestary from 1893 until 1899 (nearly corresponding to the years Stalin spent in Tiflis Seminary), while imbibed with Jesuit doctrines of anti-Jewish fury and "Aryan god-men supremacy." Lanz would preach a religious crusade under the pretext of race-hatred justifying genocide against the "lower," Slavic Orthodox peoples. Now a Jesuit Coadjutor under Extreme Oath of Induction, Lanz renounced Romanism; became a Lutheran and a Freemason; founded the Order of the New Templars in 1900; and began *Ostara* magazine in 1905, his readers being Eckart and Hitler.

Feigning to oppose the Company by writing *Catholicism versus Jesuitism, (1903), The Brief 'Dominius ac Redemptor nostor' (1905);* and *The Taxil Swindle: A World History Joke, (1905),* Lanz admired anti-Jesuit Bismarck yet promoted the very doctrines the Order had championed for the previous 50 years, including "the International Masonic Jewish Conspiracy" for a world government repeated in Hitler's *Mein Kampf*. Inspired by Blavatsky, Lanz brought the sauvastika (engraved on the four corners of upper Austria's Roman Catholic Lambach Abbey where he first met Hitler as a boy) into his hatefully racist, Masonic, New Templar Order's temple, it later becoming the symbol of Baron Sebottendorff's Masonic Thule Society; Bamberg, Bavaria's Freikorps; Hitler's Pan-German Nazi Party and Himmler's SS. Clearly, Hitler's first ties to the Jesuits were through Lanz who in turn was a Viennese Jesuit "for the greater glory of God!"

Mein Kampf: A Blueprint for the Age of Chaos, Erwin Leiser, (New York: Columbia Pictures Corp; Kit Parker Films; Minerva International Films Production, 1957).

Symbol of Liebenfels' Sauvastika-Covered Nazi Crusader, 1930s #386

Roman Catholic Masonic Crusaders Hitler, Mussolini and Franco, united with Islam, were "Swords of the Church" and led the Axis powers in Europe serving Pope Pius XI and Pope Pius XII. Utilizing the left-handed swastika known as the "sauvastika" as his emblem, Freemason Joerg Lanz von Liebenfels founded the "Order of the New Templars" in 1900. In 1912 both Guido von List (1848-1919) and Liebenfels aided in creating the "Germanenorden," another Masonic secret society that would birth the Masonic White Supremacist, anti-Jew Thule Society in Jesuit-ruled Munich on August 17, 1918. Thule would bring forth Munich's Nazi Party via members Sebottendorff, Hitler, Himmler, Liebenfels, Hess, Goering, Karl Haushofer (released by Jesuit Edmund Walsh in 1945 after his interrogation in Bavaria), Theo Morell (Hitler's physician) and Dr. Bernard Stampfle (a priest of the Order of St. Jerome and primary author of *Mein Kampf* later murdered by the Order's SS). The Jesuits had now revived the ancient German Order of the Teutonic Knights; its Crusader would be Adolf Hitler.

Mein Kampf: A Blueprint for the Age of Chaos, Erwin Leiser, (New York: Columbia Pictures Corp; Kit Parker Films; Minerva International Films Production, 1957).

"The Bamberg Rider"

Masonic Teutonic Knight & Austrian Crusader, Adolf Hitler, 1933 #387

The Jesuits had preached their Crusade for over fifty years. Their chosen vessel was now the master of the Third Reich. Imbibed with hatred for Jews, Prussian Lutherans, English Anglicans, Dutch Reformed and Slavic Orthodox peoples, the Papal Crusade would begin in 1939. Under the banner of the sauvastika (used by Freemasonic Kipling on title pages of his works, its right-handed "crampons" denoting the autumnal sun), "Operation Barbarossa" (named after the German Emperor leading the Pope's Third Crusade) would be unleashed against Rome's hated rival, the Slavic Orthodox Peoples. Like Frederick I, Hitler would in fact be the Holy Roman Emperor, King of Germany and King of Italy. That Crusade against the Orthodox would be commenced from two fronts: Hitler would be the "hammer," aided by Islam, and Stalin would be the "sickle," aided by the Jesuitruled, pro-communist US and UK. When finished the Crusader would turn on Germany fulfilling his purpose of destroying apostate Protestant Prussia!

The Burden of Guilt: A Short History of Germany, 1914-1945, Hannah Yogt, (New York: Oxford University Press, 1964).

German Holy Roman Emperor Frederick Barbarossa, 1189 #388

Leader of Rome's Third Crusade, Emperor Barbarossa commanded his German Teutonic Knights. Fuehrer Hitler would be the second Barbarossa, commanding his Order of the SS, the revived Teutonic Knights, during his Crusade against the Orthodox Russian people under the guise of "fighting Jewish Communism."

Ridpath's Universal History, John Clark Ridpath, (New York: Merrill & Baker, 1901) Vol. XII, p. 730.

Vatican Assassins:

“Wounded In The House Of My Friends”

Volume III

BLOCK IV — 1914 – 1989

The Jesuits,

In Seeking to Destroy the Protestant Reformation *and Restore the Dark Ages with "The White Pope" Exercising His Temporal Power as the Universal Monarch of the World,*

Overthrew the Monarchies of "**the Holy Alliance**" of 1815, and, *Established* a "**Secret Holy Alliance**" of **Absolute Intelligence Communities**, in Command of Huge, Military Industrial Complexes, East and West, both Visible and Underground, Furthering the Purposes of the Original "Holy Alliance" in Promoting Absolutist, Fascist, Socialist-Communist Despotisms, through which that Secret Holy Alliance of Intelligence Communities *Suppressed* the Rise of Popular (Liberal) Government and *Ignited* Great Wars, Revolutions and Anti-Jewish Fury such as:

• **British-Zulu War**	**1879**
• **First British-Boer War**	**1880 – 1881**
• **Russia's Anti-Jewish Pogroms**	**1881 – 1883**
• **Spanish-American War**	**1898**
• **Second British-Boer War**	**1899 – 1902**
• **Russo-Japanese War**	**1904 – 1905**
• **Russia's Anti-Jewish Pogroms**	**1903 – 1905**

The Second Thirty Years' War — 1914 – 1945
During Which All Nationalistic Lovers of Liberty Were Crushed, Including:

• **World War I**	**1914 – 1918**
• **The Third French Revolution or, the Bolshevik Revolution and Civil War**	**1917 – 1920**
• **The Spanish Civil War**	**1936 – 1939**
• **Jesuit Stalin's Ukrainian Famine And Purges of the Thirties**	**1930 – 1938**
• **World War II**	**1939 – 1945**

While Oppressing and Weakening the Peoples of the Nations and the Hebrew/Jewish Race with the **"Holy Office of the Inquisition,"** it being the *International Medical Inquisition* in the **West** and the *International Socialist-Communist Inquisition* in the **East**, Aided by *Select* Knights of Malta and *Select* 33rd Degree Freemasons controlled by the Papal Caesar within his Roman Palace, from 1914 to the Present (2007).

Chapter 37
The Jesuits — **1914 – 1945**

The Evil Empire Strikes Back Again:
The ***Black Pope***'s Second Thirty Years' War

- **The Mexican Revolutions; Madero to Villa to Calles 1910–1930**
- **Masonic Moslem Turks Massacre Orthodox Armenians 1914–1923**
- **Destroying the Jesuit-Usurped Roman Catholic Austro-Hungarian Empire for Hitler's Pan-German Third Reich 1914–1919**
- **Destroying the Jesuit-Usurped Islamic Ottoman Empire 1914–1919**
- **Destroying the Jesuit-Usurped Protestant German Empire 1914–1919**
- **Destroying the Jesuit-Usurped Protestant British Empire 1914–1945**
- **Taking the "Kingdom of Jerusalem" from the Moslem Turks 1917**
- **The Masonic Balfour (Milner) Declaration 1917**
- **Overthrowing the Monarchies of the Holy Alliance 1918**
- **The Masonic Treaty of Versailles—Guaranteeing War 1919**
- **Merging Roman Catholic Croats and Orthodox Serbs Creating Yugoslavia—Guaranteeing War 1919**
- **Merging Roman Catholic Slovaks and Protestant Czechs Creating Czechoslovakia—Guaranteeing War 1919**
- **Creating Britain's RIIA from the Order's "Roundtable" 1919**
- **Creating America's CFR from the Order's "Skull and Bones" 1921**
- **Rome's New Inquisition—Masonic Stalin's Communism 1922–1945**
- **Founded: the New York Archbishop's American Branch of the Pope's Sovereign Military Order of Malta 1927**
- **Masonic Mussolini Restores the Pope's Temporal Power 1929**
- **The American Empire's Great Depression—American Knights of Malta Buy Up Wall Street; Prepare for War 1929–1939**
- **Knights of Malta Joseph P. Kennedy, Edward J. Flynn and John J. Raskob Bring Masonic FDR to Power 1933**
- **Knight of Malta Franz von Papen and Occult Jesuit Monsignor Ludwig Kaas bring Hitler to Power 1933**
- **Jesuit Tacchi-Venturi's Masonic-Fascist Mussolini Attacks Coptic Ethiopia; Il Duce Declared the "Protector of Islam" 1935–1937**
- **Fascist Franco, the Moslems and the Spanish Civil War 1936–1939**
- **Fascists Hitler, Bormann, Himmler, Mueller and the Jesuits; Double Agents for the Order's SS/SD and NKVD/NKGB 1933–1945**
- **Pope Pius XII's Roman Catholic Puppet Dictators of Jesuit Bavaria's Covertly Masonic Thule Society and Third Reich 1933–1945**
- **Hitler and Stalin's Jewish Holocaust—the *Black Pope*'s SS/SD & NKVD/NKGB "Burnt Offering" of Eurasian Jews 1933–1945**
- **Priest-led Roman Catholic Croatian Ustashi: Mass-Murderers of "Accursed" Orthodox Serbs and Racial/Religious Jews 1941–1945**
- **Roman Catholic Slovaks Mass-Murder Protestant Czechs 1941–1945**

- **Destroying Protestant East Germany and Prussia; Firebombing of Lutheran Dresden; "Retaliation" for Bombing England's Protestant Coventry and Hull 1941–1945**
- **Japanese Army Persecutes Protestant Missionaries; Blesses Roman Catholic Jesuit "Missionaries" 1941–1945**
- **American Army Air Force Destroys the "Infidel" Buddhists of Japan; Pedro Arrupe, the Future Jesuit General, Prepares A-Bombs at Hiroshima and Nagasaki; Jesuit Michael DeLisle Lyons: A-Bomb Triggerman Archbishop Spellman at Tinian Island B-29 Air Base 1942–1945**
- **Military Commanders Murdered by** the ***Black Pope***'s **SS/SD, OSS, SIS and NKVD/NKGB: 1943–1945**
    - **German Admiral Wilhelm Canaris**
    - **German Army General Erwin Rommel**
    - **German SS/SD General Reinhard Heydrich**
    - **German SS General Arthur Nebe**
    - **American Army General George S. Patton**
    - **American Army Captain John M. Birch**
    - **Russian Army General Andrei Vlasov**
    - **Japanese Admiral Isoroku Yamamoto**
    - **French Admiral Jean Darlan**
    - **Polish General and Prime Minister Wladyslaw Sikorski**

"Was it likely the German Empire would submit, and blindly approve of all the demands of Rome? Would it proclaim the *Syllabus*, and regulate its code of laws according thereto? **Would it recognize the Infallibility of the Pope, and therewith also his right of sovereignty over all temporal governments**? . . . 'Still,' the Imperial Chancellor [*Prince Bismarck*] asked himself, 'who has influenced Rome to assume this position?' There could, of course, be no other answer to the question than **'that the sons of Loyola had done it.'** . . . It was to them the invention of the *Syllabus* and the Infallibility was due; **and shall Germany submit any longer to this? Would it be justified in quietly leaving the matter alone until things had gone on to such a height as to occasion another Thirty Years' War**?" **{1}** [Emphasis added]

Theodor Griesinger, 1873
Protestant German Historian

"The schoolmaster made the Thirty Years' War. It . . . [*was*] the Jesuit lessons at Ingolstadt . . . that trained Ferdinand [*Emperor Ferdinand II*] to the cool, conscientious, adroit, and unrelenting use of physical force for the greater glory of God [*ad majorem Dei gloriam*] . . . and at the end of thirty years the Protestantism of Austria, Bohemia, Styria, and other states was no more. . . . The fighting **Company of Jesus** now looks to a similar process for results similar in nature, but on a wider scale . . . [*The*] devout Jesuit calls upon all to regard the Papal government as the model for the whole world; and that if statesmen and jurists could be replaced by Jesuits at the various Courts [*Washington, D.C., London, Rome, Moscow, Berlin, Paris, Madrid, Tokyo*] **a combination of plan and**

an unity of action might be secured everywhere for a great movement to establish the dominion of [*the Vicar of*] Christ in a higher degree than the **Thirty Years' War** did in Austria and Bohemia . . ." {2}[Emphasis added]

William Arthur, 1903
English Churchman and Historian
The Pope the Kings and the People

"All through the Middle Ages and the Renaissance period the popes kept Italy in turmoil and bloodshed for their own family and territorial advantages, and they kept all Europe in turmoil, for two centuries after the Reformation,—in fact, just as long as they could,—in the [*Jesuit-inspired*] wars of religion . . . Their whole policy is based on stirring up hatred and promoting conflicts from which they hope to draw worldly advantage . . . Popes and their Jesuitical agents have been and are the instigators of wars, and while the world is having real *pain*, Rome is having *cham*pagne." {3}[Emphasis added]

Jeremiah J. Crowley, 1912
Irish American Ex-Priest
Romanism: A Menace to the Nation

"Whenever England consents, France and Russia will close in on Germany and Austria [evidencing that Germany did not instigate WWI, and that House knew of King Edward VII's 1892 Secret Treaty with Russia]." {4}

Edward Mandell House, 1914
Jewish 33º Freemason and "Alter Ego"
of President Woodrow Wilson
Co-conspirator with Wilson's Secretary,
Knight of Columbus Joseph Tumulty
A Founder; Council on Foreign Relations

"In his conflict with the Italian people for the re-possession of the **temporal power**, by overthrowing the Constitutional Government they have established, the pope could not find another ally so formidable as the Jesuits, nor one with such implacable hatred of liberalism and popular government. Their society is so united and compact that its ranks cannot be broken. They are everywhere the same, moved by a common impulse, under the dictation of their general in Rome. **They are the deadly enemies of civil and religious liberty. Nothing that stands in their way can escape their vengeance.** Protestantism has borne no fruits to which they have ever been reconciled. They consider the **Reformation** [*especially in Germany and England*], which gave birth to it, to have been criminal resistance to the only rightful authority upon earth—that which proceeds from Church and State combined. They believe that the condition of mankind during the **Middle Ages**, staggering under the weight of feudal oppression, was preferable to modern progress and enlightenment; that human happiness would be promoted by the return to that period; that the political right of self-government by the people can not be set up against the higher right of papal and monarchial power; that the progress of the advancing nations is delusive and unsubstantial, and that institutions which guarantee civil and religious freedom, if not arrested by some coercive power strong enough to put an end to them [*ultramontane fascism and communism*], will

lead, through heresy, to social ruin and desolation. . . . **Almost from the beginning it has been a disturber of the peace of nations, suffering only such as have bestowed patronage upon it to escape its maledictions and its plottings.** . . . They are, as they have always been, selfish and vindictive—restless under opposition, and **compromising in nothing**. . . . Having persistently refused to become reconciled to the forms and methods of Christian civilization which prevail among our Protestant population, they employ all the resources they can command in endeavoring to arrest them." {5} [Emphasis added]

Judge Richard W. Thompson, 1894
Protestant 33rd Degree Freemason
Ex-Secretary, American Navy, 1877-1881
The Footprints of the Jesuits

"Exterminate the [*German Lutheran*] Hun rats!" {6}

Bernard Vaughan, 1915
English Jesuit; Advisor to King George V
Advisor to President Theodore Roosevelt
Advisor to President William H. Taft
Advisor to James Cardinal Gibbons

". . . the statement of **Cardinal Manning** shows that Rome, as before, intended, if possible, to crush this country [*Britain*] by means of foreign powers, or, in other words, by '*the terrible scourge of a Continental War; a War which will exceed in horrors any of the wars of the first empire.*' . . .

Foremost among the [*apostate Protestant*] German writers who have inflamed the minds of their countrymen against Great Britain is [*Jew-hating, Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor*] **Professor Treitschke**, whose writings have exercised the most profound influence on German thought. He was called 'The supreme educator of the nation,' 'the fiery herald of the new empire.'. . . Treitschke's motto was, '**Britain must be destroyed**,' . . . and insisted that whenever the German Fleet had attained sufficient power to command, even for a short time, the North Sea, **a swift blow at the heart** would make an end of the British Empire.' . . . **Herr Schaffle**, and **Delbruck**, the friend and teacher of the Kaiser, and one of the most influential guides of German thought, have also told the world that 'the next great struggle of the Germans will be **a combat for the annihilation of England.**' . . . It is practically certain that these and other German writers and leading men have been the especial subjects of Jesuit influence. It was the avowed policy of the Jesuits to obtain their assistance. . . .

The effect of Jesuit influence on Roman Catholic writers, and Catholics in general, would be complete, and we accordingly find [*the Jesuit stronghold of*] **Roman Catholic Bavaria** foremost in expressions of hatred to England and desire for her downfall. . . . But Germany, in carrying out her own ambition, would be carrying out the ambition of Rome, and it seems perfectly clear that Rome hoped to effect her purpose of crushing Great Britain by the aid of Germany, and that she regarded Germany as her '*Spanish Armada*' of the present day. . . .

Finally, the Kaiser and the Government are in close alliance with the Papacy, and the ambition of Germany and that of Rome being identical, viz., to effect the overthrow of Britain, it may be concluded that the German war party welcomed the powerful aid which Rome and the Jesuits were able to give her by their secret influence in Great Britain. . . .

In this campaign of falsehood against Britain the Jesuits had, naturally, the support of the whole Roman Catholic party in Germany, who constituted over one-third of the entire population of the Empire, and were represented by the Centre Party in the German Reichstag [*which later brought* **Adolf Hitler** *to power in 1933*], upon whom the Kaiser mainly depended for the support of his ambition and the formation and increase of the German Fleet [*which U-boats, on command of the Order's* **General Erich Ludendorff**, *conducted unrestricted warfare, sinking hundreds of British ships crippling the commerce and martial protection of the British Empire*]. In fact, **Von Hoensbroech**, the German Jesuit who left the Society because he found the Jesuits to be the chief instigators of Socialism [*being anti-Communist, Ultramontane national socialism, i.e., Jesuit fascism*], said:

'The Roman Catholic Centre Party in the German Reichstag were wholly under the influence of the Jesuits, whom they constantly consulted.' . . . His [*the Kaiser's*] friendship with **Leo XIII** is well known.

'His picture is a prominent feature in the Pope's rooms. Here it is on a table, there it hangs on a wall, yonder it is in an album, while on the Pope's breast, suspended by a gold chain, sparkles a magnificent cross composed entirely of emeralds, the gift of the Kaiser to Leo XIII [*evidencing the Order's open but false policy, that it backed* **Kaiser Wilhelm II**, *when the secret but true policy was* the ***Black Pope***'s *total backing of Masonic* **King George V**. *This was the same Jesuit duplicity evidenced during America's War Between the States (1861-1856), the Pope openly but falsely backing Southern Confederate President* **Jefferson Davis** *while secretly but truly backing Northern Federal President* **Abraham Lincoln's** *Radical Red Republicans*].' In 1902, on the occasion of the Pope's Jubilee, the Kaiser made a speech at Aix-la-Chapelle, in which he said: '. . . the Papal See was indebted to the German Emperor.' . . . So highly did the late Pope value the alliance of the Kaiser that he ordered a special *Te Deum* to be sung in his honour, a thing inconceivable in the case of a really Protestant Prince. From the moment of his accession the Kaiser's sympathies with Rome became evident. The Catholic Professor of History, **James McCaffray**, writes:

'He was friendly to the Catholics, and made it clear that he was desirous of satisfying the reasonable demands of his Catholic subjects. In **1890** the Catholic clergy were freed from the obligation of military service [*as would Hitler declare the Jesuits unfit for military duty in 1941*], and in the same year the great enemy of the Catholic Church (Bismarck) lost his place as Imperial Chancellor. In 1893 he visited Rome, and was received with every mark of respect by the Pope. In 1894 the **Redemptorists** [*secret Jesuits*] and **Fathers of the Holy Ghost** [*secret Jesuits*] were allowed to return to the empire. In 1901 the Emperor appointed

the Roman Catholic **Doctor Spahn**, Professor of History, in what had hitherto been the exclusively Protestant University of Strasburg, and in the following year a convention was concluded with the Holy See for the establishment of a Catholic faculty of Theology in the same University [*the Jesuits then in complete control of that institution*]. . . .'

The Kaiser's alliance with the Jesuits was equally marked. **Bismarck** was not only opposed to the Catholics [*who promoted the Pope's Temporal Power*], but the determined enemy of the Jesuits, whom he had banished from the kingdom; for he regarded them as a danger to the State, and fully recognized their leadership of those Socialists whom he called black or clerical Socialists. Bismarck was, therefore, at once got rid of by the Kaiser, who not only allowed them gradually to return to Germany, but took them under his especial protection. **Dr. A Robertson** remarks:

'The Jesuits in Italy were wholly suppressed in 1859 and banished from Rome [*in 1872*]. But they were the strongest allies of the Kaiser, and it was all-important, therefore, that they should have a footing in Italy. When, therefore, the Kaiser came to the throne [*1893*], he bought for them a palace in Rome, and installed them there as his guests [*the very year the Order was permitted to re-enter Rome by* **King Umberto I**, *later assassinated in 1900 by a Jesuit-controlled Roman Catholc anarchist*].' . . .

When, therefore, we consider the Kaiser's intimate relation and alliance with Rome and the Jesuits, the influence of the latter on him from his youth, and that their avowed object in instigating the war [*truly caused by Russia, France and Great Britain via a secret treaty of 1892 to the complete surprise of the Kaiser betrayed by Tzar Nicholas II*] was the restoration of the Papal dominion, there can hardly be a doubt that it was they who persuaded him that he was the chosen instrument of God for carrying out that purpose. The weakness of his moral character, his vanity and susceptibility to flattery would make him as wax in their hands. . . .

Seeing, therefore, that it was the intention of Rome and the Jesuits that the **Great War** they were to bring about was to exceed in horrors all former wars, we must conclude that the horrors and atrocities perpetrated by the Germans were due to the instigation of the Jesuits through the influence exercised by them in the State, in the German press, and throughout Germany. It is, however, well known that the Kaiser himself was chiefly responsible for these atrocities; yet he was not naturally inhuman, and we can only conclude that his mind was perverted by his Jesuit advisers, and that, in view of the great purpose which they persuaded him he was called by God to accomplish, he adopted the Jesuit principle that the end justifies the means, and that he could do evil that good (as he regarded it) might come." {7} [Emphasis added]

"Watchman," 1916
Anonymous English Calvinist & Patriot
Rome and the War: And
Coming Events In Britain

"The object of Rome is 'to subjugate and subdue, to conquer and rule the British [*White*] race and Empire.' 'The Vatican is working as it ever has worked and ever will, for the humiliation of England.' . . . By working upon the vanity, ambition, greed and selfishness of certain individuals, in whom infidelity or false religion has extinguished every patriotic and generous impulse, the Jesuits are able to obtain a number of adherents devoted to their cause, ready to become traitors to their own country and to sacrifice its interests, prosperity, and power to the ambition of Rome. . . . By means of these secret agents occupying positions of more or less importance in every order and rank of society and in every office in the State, the Jesuits are able, by combined action, to powerfully influence public opinion, and even direct the policy of the country. For these agents are to be found not only in the churches and religious bodies, but in the schools, in the Army and the Navy, in the working men's clubs [*unions*], in the Press, in Parliament, and perhaps even in the Cabinet [*via the RIIA*]. . . . Our most deadly enemies are those who exist secretly in our midst [*Jesuit Temporal Coadjutors* **Winston Churchill** *and* **Anthony Eden**]. . . .

The purpose of the Jesuits is to stir up revolution in the countries opposed to them by secretly working upon the discontent of the masses. . . . These seditions [*in Ireland, Egypt, India and South Africa*], in short, appear to be due to a widespread conspiracy to effect the downfall of the Empire. There is no portion of the Empire which is not the seat of unrest and rebellion since the present [*Socialist Labor*] Government and Parliament came into power. Even Great Britain itself is torn by strife, its constitution and institutions are threatened; racial distinctions [*Irish, English, etc.*], which really do not exist [*as they do in the US*], are being urged in order to create disunion; the religious belief and the moral character and virility of its people have been undermined, and the envy, hatred, and malice of the masses are being inflamed in order to set them against law and order and their own country. . . . The Jesuits [*via*] . . . their **Socialist Utopia** . . . will reap their vengeance upon the peoples who have rejected them and, by the aid of the proletariat, re-establish their dominion [*as in Stalin's USSR*]. . . .

Britain at the present moment is governed by Jesuits, her most bitter enemies . . . The principles of anarchy and revolution, of which the Jesuits are the avowed authors, would be just what they would use . . . to crush Protestant Britain by means of the Social Revolution and the sword of Germany [*as was done to Orthodox Russia*]." {8} [Emphasis added]

"Watchman," 1916
Anonymous English Calvinist & Patriot
Rome and Germany: The Plot
For the Downfall of Britain

"**Pope Leo XIII** gave evidences of friendliness toward me whenever he could . . . It was of interest to me that the pope said to me on this occasion that **Germany must become the sword of the Catholic Church.** I remarked that the

old **Roman Empire** of the German nation no longer existed and that conditions had changed. But he stuck to his words." {9}[Emphasis added]

Kaiser Wilhelm II, 1922
Lutheran Emperor of the
Protestant German Empire
Descendant of William I of Orange
The Kaiser's Memoirs

"Its [*the Jesuit Order's*] objective was, and is still, to destroy the effects of the Reformation and to re-establish the **Holy Roman Empire** of the German Nation . . . A **Greater Germany**, in other words, must be made again the center of a revived Holy Roman Empire." {10}[Emphasis added]

Leo H. Lehmann, 1944
Irish American Ex-Priest
Behind the Dictators

"But my dear sir, the Father [**ex-Basilian** Jesuit-controlled priest, **Charles E. Coughlin**, secretly advised by the Jesuits at their University of Detroit, Michigan, and thus vehemently advocating all of their political doctrines] and I couldn't be much closer spiritually." {11}

Hewlett Johnson, 1935
Anglican Archbishop
of Canterbury

"It was a priest, **Father** [*Bernhardt*] **Stempfle** [*who was a member of the* **Order of Saint Jerome** *according to* **Otto Strasser** *in his Hitler and I*], not Hitler, who really wrote *Mein Kampf.*" {12}[Emphasis added]

Leo H. Lehmann, 1944
Irish American Ex-Priest
Behind the Dictators

"The Fuhrer had come to power, thanks to the votes of the Catholic Zentrum [*Center Party overseen by* **Jesuit Ludwig Kaas**], only five years before [*1933*], but most of the objectives cynically revealed in *Mein Kampf* were already realized; this book . . . was written by the **Jesuit** [*controlled*] **Father** [*Bernhardt*] **Stempfle** and signed by Hitler. For . . . it was the Society of Jesus which perfected the famous Pan-German programme as laid out in this book, and the Fuhrer endorsed it." {13}[Emphasis added]

Edmond Paris, 1965
French Lawyer and Historian
The Secret History of the Jesuits

"One may say quite specifically that in 1914, the Roman Church started the series of hellish wars. It was then that the tribute of blood which she has always taken from the peoples began to swell into a veritable torrent." {14}

Edmond Paris, 1964
French Lawyer and Historian
The Vatican Against Europe

"A clever masquerade has always been characteristic of the political activities of Jesuit Catholicism. **Jesuitry** is a word in all our dictionaries that is defined as synonymous with subtle duplicity . . . History is witness to the undeniable fact that the Jesuit Order, founded in 1540 for the express purpose of **counter-Reformation**, has excelled in the art of Machiavellian duplicity. It is an organization founded on military lines to fight for the **political restoration** of the **Roman Papacy**, and is the only order in the Catholic Church that binds its members by special oath for this purpose . . .

[*The*] counter-Reformation activities of Jesuit Catholicism . . . led to the rise and present successes of Nazi-Fascism against the liberalizing effects of the **Protestant Reformation**. . . . Hitler himself admits that he was helped by the methods of the Jesuit counter-Reformation to carry on his ideological war . . . [*We*] have witnessed Catholicism's open support of every step taken by Nazi-Fascism to impose authoritarian regimes upon all peoples . . . the Fascist regime in Italy . . . Hitler's National Socialism . . . Mussolini's conquest of Ethiopia . . . Japan's invasion of China . . . its [*the Vatican's*] alliance with Franco . . . After Pearl Harbor the Vatican accepted General **Ken Harada** as Ambassador from Tokyo to the Holy See . . .

We can go even so far as to state that Nazi-Fascism had its origin in the Society of Jesus, and that, like other movements in the past analogous to Fascism today, it was planned to serve the traditional aims [**the Council of Trent**] of the disciples of Ignatius Loyola." {15} [Emphasis added]

Leo H. Lehmann, 1944
Irish American Ex-Priest
Behind the Dictators

"The international German bankers [**Hjalmar Schacht** *and* **Baron Kurt von Schroeder**, *the close friend of* **Knight of Malta Franz von Papen**] have subsidized the present Government of Germany and they have also supplied every dollar of the money that **Adolf Hitler** has used in his lavish campaign to build up a threat to the government headed by [*Roman Catholic* **Heinrich**] **Bruening**. . . . They conceived the idea of robbing us by stealth, by fraud, and by trickery, and they have succeeded. Through the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve Banks over **thirty billions** of American money over and above the German bonds that have been sold here has been pumped into Germany. . . . You have heard of the spending that has taken place in Germany. You have heard of her new modernistic dwelling houses, her great planetariums, her gymnasiums, her swimming pools, her fine public highways, her perfect factories. All this was done on our money. All this was given to Germany through the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve Banks, and, what is worse, Federal Reserve Notes were issued for it [*for which debt notes we Americans are liable*].

A Federal Reserve Note is an obligation of the United States and here you have a banking system which has financed Germany from start to finish with the Federal Reserve Notes . . . [*it*] has unlawfully taken from the Government and

the people of the United States. The Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve Banks have pumped so many billions of dollars into Germany that they dare not name the total. . . .

Do you know that **Germany** has been lending our money to **Soviet Russia** as fast as she could get it out of this country from the Federal Reserve Board and Banks? Do you know that she is the author of the 5-year plan; that she has armed and supplied Soviet Russia with our money? Do you know that **Germany** and **Soviet Russia** are one in military and industrial matters? Do you know that **Germany** is well-armed and that we paid for her rifles and [**SS**] uniforms, and her commercial trucks, which can be converted for military uses inside of 24 hours? She leads the world in aviation. Why not, when the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve Banks have been secretly financing her for years. . . . Do you know that the Federal Reserve Board and Federal Reserve Banks have also been financing **Soviet Russia** and that Russia owes an immense sum, of which $150,000,000 is due by January 1, 1932, and that Russia has no money wherewith to pay it and will presumably be unable to pay it?

There are **9,000** German officers in the Russian Army. The Krupps are manufacturing war munitions in Moscow, and that manufacture is going on day and night. Thousands of armored trucks and tractors, currently used in Germany for commercial purposes, are convertible into war tanks within 60 hours. But the most important activities are in the fields of aviation and chemistry. The **Germans** and **Russians** are working unremittingly on war gas and war flame in Soviet-owned laboratories.

In addition to their debt to us, **Soviet Russia** has borrowed 535,000,000 reichsmarks from Germany, and that was our money, too. For the first nine months of this year [*1931*] Russian orders to German manufacturers amounted to 851,000,000 reichsmarks—more than the entire amount Germany is legally bound to pay to France. These Russian orders, which, roughly speaking, amount to about $202,620,000, were for general machinery, tool machines, and electrical supplies. Do you not think that Germany is doing a handsome business on the free paper Federal Reserve Notes unlawfully given from this Government for her benefit? [*In 1933* **Freemason FDR** *would recognize the Order's Soviet Russia ruled by* **Freemason Stalin**. *The Pope's American cartel-capitalist, CFR-ruled corporations could then do business directly with Soviet Russia rather than through Germany, now under the rule of the Nazi party.*] You have been informed that there is an alternative before the United States—that Germany will pay her commercial obligations if we effect her release from the payment of reparations [*which WWI reparations she never paid with her own money—as secretly intended by the Order's Masonic Allied banking powers at Versailles*]. I say that Germany will not pay her commercial obligations. I say that the Federal Reserve Banks have purchased and re-discounted false, worthless, fictitious, and un-collectable acceptances drawn in Germany, and that those false papers are in the vaults of the Federal Reserve Banks, in the vaults of the designated depositaries as security for money taken from the

citizens of this country by taxation, and in other banks, and I say that they are worthless. . . .

Who gave the Federal Reserve Board and Banks the right to permit the German international bankers to loot this country and to take everything we had away from us? I say we will have an audit of these accounts [*which has never occurred*] and every Federal Reserve Bank and every director will be held liable for his acts in so far as he has been responsible for the exportation of American wealth to other countries and for the redistribution of wealth which has taken place in this country." {16} [Emphasis added]

Louis T. McFadden, 1931
U.S. Congressman
Assassinated in 1936
Collective Speeches of Congressman Louis T. McFadden

"**Eugenio Pacelli** was described routinely, during his pontificate [*as* **Pope Pius XII**] and after his death, as a member of the Black Nobility. . . . [*From kindergarten, he*] graduated to a private Catholic elementary school . . . subject to the whims of its founder and headmaster, **Signore Giuseppe Marchi**, who was in the habit of making speeches from his high desk about the 'hard-heartedness of the Jews.' . . . On his way home from school he regularly visited the picture of the Virgin, known as **Madonna della Strada**, close to the tomb of **Ignatius Loyola** in the **Gesu Church**. Here, sometimes twice daily, he poured out his heart to the Madonna, 'telling her everything [*he later to become a true "Knight of the Virgin Mary"*].' . . .

In the summer of 1894, having completed his education at the *liceo* at the age of eighteen with a diploma or *licenza, 'ad honorem,'* Pacelli went into retreat for ten days at the church of St. Agnes in Via Nomentana. For the first time (but not the last) he was guided through the **Spiritual Exercises of St. Ignatius Loyola** [*as were the chiefs of Himmler's SS once a year at Wevelsburg Castle*], a manual of spiritual meditation. . . . Returning home, Pacelli informed his parents that he wanted to become a priest. . . .

[*In 1899*] Pacelli had completed his education in 'Sacred Theology' with a doctoral degree (by today's standards, the degree was more accurately a licentiate) awarded on the basis of a short dissertation, now lost to posterity, and an oral examination in Latin. In the autumn he registered again at the St. Apollinaris Institute to study canon law. This marked the beginning of serious postgraduate research, during which he probably came under the influence of the Jesuit canonist **Francis Xavier Wernz** [*later, the Jesuit General (1906-1914) who coordinated the sinking of the Titanic*], an expert on questions of ecclesiastical authority in canon law [*i.e., Council of Trent*].

But the influence of Rome's Jesuits, whom Pacelli regarded as his **special mentors** while he was a seminarian and throughout his life [*as did Kennedy assassin* **Francis Cardinal Spellman**], is notable for other reasons. In 1898, as Pacelli was completing his studies, for the priesthood, *Civilta Cattolica*, the

Rome-based Jesuit journal, was arguing the guilt of **Alfred Dreyfus**, the Jewish army officer arrested of treason in France. The journal continued to proclaim his guilt the following year, even after he had been pardoned [*as the Order would later blame the Jewish Rosenbergs, falsely accused and executed for passing nuclear secrets to Jesuit-controlled* **Josef Stalin**]. The editor, **Father Raffaele Ballerini,** charged that the Jews 'had bought all the newspapers and consciences in Europe' in order to acquit Dreyfus. In a chilling conclusion, he asserted that 'wherever Jews had been granted citizenship' the outcome had been the 'ruination' of Christians or the massacre of the 'alien race [*by Roman Catholics*].' . . .

In 1890 *Civilta Cattolica* again turned its attention to the Jews in a series of articles republished in pamphlet form as *Della questione ebraica in Europe* [*Concerning the "Jewish Question" in Europe*] (Rome 1891) . . . The author charged that 'by their cunning,' the Jews instigated the French Revolution [*which, in fact, was instigated by certain Freemasonic agents of* the Company *for its suppression by* **King Louis XV**] in order to gain civic equality, and thence they insinuated themselves into key positions in most state economies [*as in the Pope's American Empire via the Pope's CFR*] with the aim of controlling them [*for the benefit of the Papacy*] and establishing their 'virulent campaigns against [*Popish*] Christianity.' The Jews were 'the race that nauseates;' they were 'an idle people who neither work nor produce anything; who live on the sweat of others.' . . . It is plausible indeed that these Catholic prejudices actually bolstered aspects of Nazi anti-Semitism [*imbibed into the mind of Pacelli by his mentors*]. . . .

On May 18, 1917, **Archbishop Eugenio Pacelli** set off in remarkable style from Rome's Stazione Termini for Munich. . . . By May 25 Pacelli was installed at the nunciature in Munich, a neoclassical palace on the Brennerstrasse directly opposite what was later to become the Brown House, the cradle of Nazism [*as New York* **Archbishop Edward Cardinal Egan's St. Patrick's Cathedral** *sits across the street from the Order's Masonic/Knight of Malta/CFR-controlled* **Rockefeller Center**]. . . .

On May 28, three days after his arrival, Pacelli was taken by horse-drawn carriage to the royal palace, where he presented his credentials to **King Ludwig III of Bavaria** [*Bavaria's Roman Catholic court of political power at which* **Prince Heinrich of Wittelsbach** *had been tutored by* **Gebhard Himmler**, *the father of* the **Black Pope**'s *future Bavarian Roman Catholic master of the Masonic Teutonic Order of the SS,* **Heinrich Himmler**] . . .

Catholics accounted for about a third of the German population in the postwar era . . . the Catholic Center Party [*which Party* **Prince Bismarck** *rightfully hated, opposing it with his "struggle between cultures;" which Roman Catholic Party accepted the provisions of the lying and rapacious, Jesuit-authored* **Treaty of Versailles**, *destroying the Protestant Second Reich and guaranteeing war in twenty years; which Party, chaired by* **Monsignor Ludwig Kaas**, *would bring Hitler to absolute power*] . . . gained in influence during the war, pulling off a

significant coup [*Indeed it was a coup d'etat!*] on **April 19, 1917, by forcing the repeal of the anti-Jesuit laws of 1872** [*which laws had righteously expelled the Order from all of Germany, openly thwarting the Society's political quest for absolute power over the Protestant Iron Chancellor,* **Prince Otto von Bismarck**, *over the Protestant Kaiser,* **Wilhelm I**, *and thus over the Second German Reich (remembering that the Company attempted the assassination of both* **Bismarck** *and* **Wilhelm I**]. From that point on, the **Society of Jesus** was free to enter Germany and found communities, schools, and colleges, which it did with great energy [*in preparing for the extirpation of "heretic" Protestantism and "liberal," anti-centralist/anti-Jesuit Romanism from all of Germany with* the **Black Pope**'s *Order of the Death's Head*].

At about this time [*1920*], Pacelli began to enjoy the benefit of an ideal assistant in the **Jesuit Robert Leiber** [*who later became Pacelli's papal confessor, as only a Jesuit may confess the Pope*]. . . . To his aid and service at this time [*1921*] came an unusual individual: **Ludwig Kaas**, an expert in canon law, representative of the Catholic Center Party in the Reichstag, and (strange for a full-time politician) a Roman Catholic [*Jesuit*] priest [*and Monsignor*]. . . . Kaas, known as 'the prelate,' became an intimate collaborator of Pacelli's on every aspect of the concordat negotiations. . . . by 1931 he was, to all intents and purposes, Pacelli's private personal assistant, his friend, confidant, and beloved companion. He represented the interests of Pacelli and the papacy from first to last. . . .

[*Devout Roman Catholic* **Heinrich**] **Bruening**,. The 'Hunger Chancellor,' resigned the chancellorship on May 30, 1932. [*President* **Paul von Hindenburg** *appointed*] . . . **Franz von Papen** in Bruening's place. Aristocratic, charming, a right-wing Catholic Center Party deputy, [**Knight of Malta**] **Papen** was a socialite, [*as was his devout American Roman Catholic counterpart and supporter of Hitler,* **Knight of Malta Joseph P. Kennedy**, *the short-seller who caused the 1929 Stock Market Crash giving Hitler's Nazi Party a huge success in the 1930 elections*] . . . Papen's first act was to dissolve the Reichstag, scheduling new elections for July 31. His second act was to lift the ban that had been imposed on the SA, Hitler's brownshirts [*which personnel was later fledged into the Order's SS*]. . . .

On December 2 President Hindenburg accepted Papen's resignation. . . . In the new year, after talks with Hitler, Papen approached Hindenburg with a formula that was to grant Hitler the chancellorship while he, Papen, had it in mind to emerge as the real power behind the scenes in the office of vicechancellor [*even as CFR* **Masonic Richard "Dick" Cheney** *is the real power behind the right-wing, pro-Roman Catholic, Republican Bush White House*]. . . . Hitler was sworn in as chancellor on January 30, 1933 . . . Right up until March 1933, then, German Catholicism, with its 23 million faithful, still comprised an impressive, independent democratic constituency that, together with the [*anti-centralist, anti-Jesuit Order's 1917 Code of Canon Law*] Catholic hierarchy, remained steadfast in its condemnation of [*absolutist, Nazi-Jesuit*] National Socialism. . . . There could be no Reich Concordat, however, [*making the Order's centralizing 1917 Code of Canon Law supreme over the German Hierarchy*], without the

bishops reversing their denunciation of National Socialism [*or, via Pacelli's Reich Concordat*]. Nor could there be a Reich Concordat unless the [*right-wing Roman Catholic*] Center Party [*controlled by Pius XII's* **Ludwig Kaas** *and Hitler's Vice Chancellor, Knight of Malta* **Franz von Papen**], before its demise, gave legal force to the passing of **the Enabling Act** [*which parallel statutes in America are the Jesuit Georgetown University-authored Patriot Acts I and II*] that would grant Hitler powers of dictatorship. . . . Only by dictatorial fiat, with the Fuehrer [*through his Vice-chancellor* **Franz von Papen**] dealing directly with [*Jesuit-trained and advised*] **Secretary of State Pacelli** in the name of the Pope [*ex-Jesuit* **Pius XI**], could such a treaty become a reality [*again, which treaty would legally end the Center Party (its purpose having been served in making Hitler "the Fuehrer" in passing the Enabling Act), and to silence the Pope's German Hierarchy from all protest and organized resistance against* the ***Black Pope****'s Counter-Reformation Nazi fascism—admittedly, the Society's favorite form of absolutist government*]. . . .

[*Occult Jesuit* **Ludwig**] **Kaas's** 'role in making the [*right-wing Roman Catholic Center*] party vote for Hitler's Enabling bill of March 1933 is still one of the most controversial acts of German history.' . . . Five days later [*March 20, Jesuit-trained Roman Catholic and ultimate Machiavellian* **Joseph**] **Goebbels** noted in his diary that the Center Party will accept (the Enabling Act). In 1937 Goebbels stated in his newspaper . . . that [*priest*] Kaas had agreed to the Enabling Act [*making Hitler the inquisitional Fuehrer*] in exchange for the [*Jesuit-controlled Nazi*] government's agreement to negotiate a **Reich Concordat** with the Holy See [*effectively silencing and submitting* **Pope Pius XI's** *Roman Hierarchy to the policies of Hitler's Jesuit-controlled Nazi party and Himmler's Jesuit-controlled SS*]. . . . The act . . . gave Hitler a comfortable majority vote to pass laws without the consent of the Reichstag and to make treaties with foreign governments (the very first of which was to be his treaty with Pacelli). . . .

Pacelli's [*Jesuit-dictated*] concordat policy, as he well knew, thwarted potential Catholic protest in defense of Jews, . . .he was the ideal Pope . . . He was Hitler's Pope." [*Ah, Hitler was in fact* **Pacelli's Fuehrer!**]. {17} [Emphasis added]

John Cornwall, 1999
Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor
English Roman Catholic Journalist
Hitler's Pope

"The soldiers of Loyola are about to go forth. Before beginning the campaign we see **their chief** assembling them and pointing out the field on which their prowess is to be displayed. The nations of Christendom are in revolt: it will be theirs to subjugate them, and lay them once more, bound in chains, at the feet of the **Papal See.** They must not faint; the arms he has provided them with are amply sufficient for the arduous warfare on which he sends them. Clad in that armour, and wielding it as he has been at pains to instruct them, they will expel knowledge as night chases away the day; liberty will die where their foot treads; and in the ancient darkness they will be able to rear again the fallen throne of the great **Hierarch of Rome.**

But if the service is hard, the wages will be ample. As the saviours of that throne they will be greater than it. And though meanwhile their work is to be done in great show of humility and poverty, the sliver and the gold of Christendom will in the end be theirs; they will be the lords of its lands and palaces, the masters of the bodies and the souls of its inhabitants, and nothing of all that the heart can desire will be withholden from them if only the will obey him [the ***Black Pope***]. . . .

For if their General 'held the place of the Omnipotent God,' much more did he hold the place of 'his Vicar [the White Pope].' And so was it in fact; for soon the members of the **Society of Jesus** came to recognize no laws but their own, and though at their first formation they professed to have no end but the defense and glory of the **Papal See**, it came to pass when they grew to be strong that, instead of serving the tiara, they compelled the tiara to serve the Society, and made their own wealth, power, and dominion the one grand object of their existence. **They were a Papacy within the Papacy**—a Papacy whose organization was more perfect, whose instincts were more cruel, whose workings were more mysterious, and whose dominion was more destructive than that of the old Papacy.

So stood the **Society of Jesus**. A deep and wide gulf separated it from all other communities and interests. Set free from the love of family, from the ties of kindred, from the claims of country, and from the rule of law, careless of the happiness they might destroy, and the misery and pain and woe they might inflict, the members were at liberty, without control or challenge, **to pursue their terrible end, which was the dethronement of every other power, the extinction of every other interest but their own, and the reduction of mankind into abject slavery, that on the ruins of the liberty, the virtue, and the happiness of the world they might raise themselves to supreme, unlimited dominion. . . .** The key-note of their ethical code is the famous maxim that *the end sanctifies the means*. Before that maxim the eternal distinction of right and wrong vanishes. Not only does the stringency and sanctions of human law dissolve and disappear, but the authority and majesty of **the Decalogue** are overthrown. There is no conceivable crime, villainy, and atrocity which this maxim will not justify. Nay, such become dutiful and holy, provided they be done for 'the greater glory of God,' by which the Jesuit means the honour, interest, and advancement of his Society. In short, **the Jesuit may do whatever he has a mind to do, all human and Divine laws notwithstanding. . . .**

What more can the Jesuit need, or what more can he possibly have, seeing by a little effort of invention he can overleap every human and divine barrier, and commit the most horrible crimes, on the mightiest possible scale, and neither feel remorse of conscience nor fear of punishment? . . . But further, **these sons of Loyola are the kings of the world**, and the sole heirs of all its wealth, honours, and pleasures; and whatever law, custom, sacred and venerable office, august and kingly authority, may stand between them and their rightful lordship over mankind, they are at liberty to throw down and tread into dust as a vile and accursed thing." {18} [Emphasis added]

James A. Wylie, 1878
Scottish Protestant Historian
The History of Protestantism: The Jesuits

"The public is practically unaware of the overwhelming responsibility carried by the Vatican and its Jesuits in the start of the two world wars—a situation which may be explained in part by the gigantic finances [*the international banking houses of* **Morgan, Rockefeller** *and* **Rothschild**] at the disposition of the Vatican and its Jesuits, giving them power in so many spheres, especially since the last conflict. . . .

For their part, the best theological pens were busy demonstrating the similarity between the Catholic and Nazi doctrines. And, for that work, the sons of Loyola were the busiest. As an example, let us see how **Michaele Schmaus**, Jesuit theologian, presented to the public a series of studies on this subject: '*Empire and Church* is a series of writings which should help the building up of the Third Reich as it unites a national-socialist state to Catholic-Christianity.' . . . 'The **Jesuit Michaele Schmaus**,' was called by *La Croix* ten years after the war [*2 September 1954*], the '**great theologian of Munich**,' and nobody will be surprised to learn that he was made a 'Prince of the Church [*Cardinal*]' by **Pius XII**." {19} [Emphasis added]

Edmond Paris, 1965
French Lawyer and Historian
The Secret History of the Jesuits

"It was there in **Munich** in **1919** amid the war's [*Jesuit-incited WWI's*] resulting impoverishment and unrest, that Hitler's nationalism was born. From then on **Bavaria** was destined, in the years ahead, to become a nest and breeding ground for the Fuehrer and his growing legion of malcontents. And so, in this state of ferment and desperation, nowhere more erosive than in Munich [*the Order's most powerful European haven north of the Alps*], **Hitler** came one night to the holy residence of **Archbishop Eugenio Pacelli**. All others in the household were asleep by then, except **Pascalina** [*Pacelli's live-in German nun and concubine*]. The nun proceeded to let Hitler in and escorted him to the sitting room to await the archbishop. She had never seen Hitler before or even heard about him. Neither had Pacelli. [*Pacelli, being a favorite of* **Jesuit General Ledochowski**, *an Archbishop, the intimate friend of Bavarian* **Crown Prince Rupprecht** *and the Papal Nuncio to Bavaria, knew full well of Hitler and the Thule Society of which both were members.*] The caller bore a letter of introduction from [*Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor*] **General Ludendorff**, extolling him for acts of bravery while serving as a corporal under Ludendorff's command. . . .

Hitler told Pacelli that he was out to check the spread of atheistic communism in Munich and elsewhere. Through the door, which had been left ajar, Pascalina overheard the prelate say, 'Munich has been good to me, so has Germany. I pray Almighty God that this land remain a holy land, in the hands of Our Lord [*the Pope*], and free of communism.'

Pascalina knew that Pacelli lived in fear of atheistic communism [*secretly ruled by the Order via its Masonic Jewish Labor Zionists*]. For that reason . . . the prelate had made his goal the complete destruction of this 'insidious new threat to world freedom and brotherly love.'

It did not come as a surprise to her, therefore, in light of Pacelli's hatred of the [*Order's Masonic Jewish*] **Reds, to see the prelate present Hitler with a large cache of Church money to aid the rising revolutionary and his small, struggling band of anticommunists**.

'Go, quell the devil's works,' Pacelli told Hitler. 'Help spread the love of Almighty God!' 'For the love of Almighty God!' she heard the young man reply." {20}[Emphasis added]

Paul I. Murphy, 1983
American Historian
Detailing the Life of Sister Pascalina
Consort of Pope Pius XII
La Popessa

"It cannot be denied [*wrote* **Jesuit Michael Serafin**] that [**Pope**] **Pius XII's** closest advisors [*including his life-long, beloved Bavarian friend and personal confessor,* **Jesuit Robert Leiber**] for some time regarded Hitler's armored divisions as the right hand of God." {21}[Emphasis added]

Frederich Heer, 1967
American Historian
God's First Love

"On 26 April 1933 Hitler had a conversation with **Bishop Berning** and **Monsignor Steinmann** [*the Catholic leadership in Germany*]. The subject was the common fight against liberalism, Socialism and Bolshevism [*"Reprobated, forbidden and condemned" by the Jesuit-authored Syllabus of Errors promulgated by* **Pope Pius IX**, *1864*], discussed in the friendliest terms. In the course of the conversation Hitler said that he was only doing to the Jews what the church had done to them over the past fifteen hundred years. The prelates did not contradict him." {22}[Emphasis added]

Guenter Lewy, 1964
American Historian
The Catholic Church and Nazi Germany

"**Reinhard Heydrich . . .** the 'intelligent psychopath' who headed the German secret service, the **Reichsicherheitshauptamt** (**RSHA**), was 'probably the most feared and ruthless man in Hitler's service.' He saw a disguised Jesuit behind every bush, in one instance the unlikely guise of a married man with children. Not that there weren't Jesuits involved. **Georg Elling**, a member of German intelligence and former Benedictine [*priest*], recruited a couple [*of Jesuits*] in Rome, as well as a librarian from the Jesuits' Gregorian University, as informants for the RSHA. And there was [**Jesuit**] **Robert Leiber**, the German professor of ecclesiastical history at the Gregorian. Leiber was a confident of **Pius XII** [*further proving that powerful Vatican Jesuits were inside* **Himmler's SD**;

thus Jesuit Superior General **Wladimir Ledochowski** *knew the secret plans and progress of the SS, including the total number of Jews murdered during Hitler's Nazi Inquisition through his most devoted Roman Catholic Temporal Coadjutor and Himmler's SS statistician,* **Dr. Richard Korherr**]." {23} [Emphasis added]

Michael Walsh, 2005
American Journalist
Reviewing David Alvarez's
Spies in the Vatican

"The third of the great chivalric bodies, taking its rise in the time of the Crusades was the [*exclusively White German*] **TEUTONIC KNIGHTS** or **KNIGHTS OF SAINT MARY OF JERUSALEM**. Like its two predecessors [*the* ***KNIGHTS HOSPITALLERS*** *and the* ***KNIGHTS TEMPLARS***] the new Order was based on a unison of monastic and military service. . . . Several distinguished Germans contributed their property to the support of the work begun by their countrymen. A service and ritual were established, and in the year 1119, only one year after the founding of the Templars, the new Order received sanction of **Pope Calixtus II**. Religious and martial vows were taken by the brothers.

In the choice of a dress and regalia, the Teutonic Knights distinguished themselves as much as possible from the Hospitallers and the Templars. The gown was black with a white mantle, and on this was a black cross with a silver edging [*very similar to the design of Himmler's SS uniform*]. The Order soon achieved an invincible fame [*as did Himmler's* **Waffen SS**], and its members became the recipients of the same favors and honors which were showered upon the other two brotherhoods. The second establishment of the Teutonic Knights was founded in 1189 by the burghers of Bremen and Lubeck . . . The two chapters were presently combined into one Order by **Duke Frederick of Suabia**, who in 1192 obtained for the union the sanction of **Pope Celestine III**. [*According to* **Walter Schellenberg**, *one of Himmler's most trusted SS/SD Generals was known as "the Duke of Suabia."*] The rule of the body was amplified and the discipline of the Augustinians adopted for its government. [*The discipline of the Jesuits was adopted for the government of Himmler's SS.*]

At the origin of the Teutonic Order none but Germans of noble birth were admitted to membership [*as only racially "Aryan" Germans were first admitted to Himmler's Order of the SS*]. . . . **priests** [*were later*] **added to the fraternity** [*as were certain Jesuits and other priests secretly admitted into the SS*]. The chief officer was called the Grand Master [*as Himmler was also called "the Grand Master"*]. A papal edict followed, putting the new brotherhood on the same level with the **Hospitallers** [*Knights of Malta*] and **Templars** [*Scottish Rite Freemasons*], under the sanction and encouragement of the Church [*as the SS was also under the sanction of the Papacy;* **Pope Pius XII**, *as "***Archbishop Pacelli***" serving as* **Pope Pius XI's** *Nuncio in both Munich and Berlin (1917-1929), oversaw its creation during his twelve-year reign as "the German Pope"*]. . . . The Order . . . after a precarious existence of three centuries, was finally abolished by Napoleon in 1809 [*on the order of his master,* the ***Black Pope***, *who had also*

commanded his Masonic Avenger to destroy **Pope Pius VII's** *Holy Roman Empire—the Roman Catholic First German Reich (962-1806AD)*].

[A] belligerent and angry Europe [was] preparing her armor and mustering her warriors for the **THIRD CRUSADE** [uniting Roman Catholic Europe to the task of liberating Jerusalem as a result of the anti-Moslem agitation preached by the Pope's priests for decades]. . . . First of all in the work was the aged but still fiery and warlike [Roman Catholic] **FREDERICK BARBAROSSA**, Emperor of Germany [who, as the national hero of Germany, would serve in being Roman Catholic **Adolf Hitler's** model as "the Fuehrer," in uniting the peoples of Europe into a massive Crusade called **"Operation Barbarossa,"** deceptively intended to liberate **Moscow** as a result of the anti-Jew/anti-Communist agitation preached by the Pope's Jesuits for decades]. . . . Of all who had preceded him, not one was Barbarossa's equal in genius and generalship [as Hitler would also appear to be a genius in generalship during the pre-war and early war years]. . . . His army in the aggregate, exclusive of unarmed pilgrims, numbered over a hundred thousand. Of these, sixty thousand were cavalry, and of these fifteen thousand were Knights, the flower of the Teutonic Order [corresponding to Hitler's three million-man Wehrmacht; 160,000 were Waffen SS, the flower of Himmler's Teutonic Order of the SS]. . . .

He overcame every obstacle, fought his way through every peril, and came without serious disaster to Iconium. . . . By this time the name of Frederick had become a terror, and the Moslems began to stand aloof from the invincible German army [*as Hitler's army for a time became a terror and was invincible to the Russian Orthodox Slavs*]. . . . Evil was the day when Frederick died. . . . The command devolved upon the son of Barbarossa [*the Duke of Suabia*] . . . In a short time the gallant Duke of Suabia died . . .

At this juncture a new figure rose on the horizon . . . a Crusader of the Crusaders, greatest of all the medieval heroes—young **Richard Plantagenet** the Lion Heart, King of England. . . . Here in the valley of Hebron, with the towers of Jerusalem in view, the *Lion Heart* called a council! . . . It was decided that the present prosecution of the enterprise was inexpedient and should be given up. Great was the chagrin of the army when this decision was promulgated . . . and Jerusalem was left to the perpetual profanation of the Turks." [*The failure of the* **Pope's Third Crusade** *rested on one decision not to take* Jerusalem *from the Moslems; the failure of the* **Pope's Operation Barbarossa** *rested on one decision not to take* **Moscow** *from the Communists—as decreed by* the ***Black Pope****, conveyed by* **Bormann** *and commanded by* **Hitler!**] {24}[Emphasis added]

John Clark Ridpath, 1901
American Historian
Ridpath's Universal History

"THEIR uniform was black and they were the terror of a nation [*as the Jesuits wear black and are the terror of the Papacy*]. Their badge was the death's head and they swore eternal allegiance to the Fuehrer [*as do the Jesuits swear*

eternal allegiance to their Superior General]. Their flash was the runic **double-S** and they murdered men in millions [*as the Jesuits have murdered men, women and children in the millions*]. . . . They called themselves the "**Schutzstaffel**" (guard echelon SS) of the National-Socialist Party and in the words of SS-Hauptsturmfuehrer (Captain) **Dieter Wisliceny** they constituted themselves a 'new form of religious sect with its own rites and customs [*a new Germanic Teutonic Order under the discipline of the Society of Jesus; it is most telling that J. P. Morgan's White Star Line also had a passenger liner named the "***S.S. Teutonic****!"*]*.'*

No layman was allowed a glimpse of the inner working of this secret society; the Fuehrer's SS was intended to be mysterious, sinister and incomprehensible to the ordinary citizen, like the **Order of Jesuits** which the SS **officially** abominated [*the Order's deceptive, open policy*] but actually imitated down to the smallest detail [*the Order's true, secret policy as discussed in a previous chapter*]. The lords of this black-uniformed secret Order deliberately cultivated the fear evoked by their mere existence [*in accordance with* **Ignatius Loyola's** *Secret Instructions*]. . . . **Heinrich Himmler,** the Reichsfuehrer-SS (Reich SS leader) and **Grand Master of the Order** said with some satisfaction: 'I know that there are many in Germany who feel uncomfortable when they see this black tunic; we understand that and do not expect to be beloved by overmany people.' . . . The SS was a monolithic organization directed by the demoniac will of one man [the ***Black Pope***]. . . . the real rulers of Adolf Hitler's Germany. . . .

But the outer world was never allowed to know anything of what went on inside the SS [*which maxim holds true for the secret inner workings of the Jesuit Order*]; nothing was allowed to emerge which might indicate the thinking within **Heinrich Himmler's** empire [*which SS-empire was an extension of the political and financial power of* the ***Black Pope***]. Himmler took care to ensure that no member of his Order came in too close contact with laymen; SS leaders were not allowed to go to law with ordinary people lest the courts gain an insight into SS internal affairs [*a lesson the Order learned in the 18th Century when its Constitution was first revealed to the world*]; . . . Even the most exalted dignitaries of the Third Reich did not know what went on in the SS; in 1945 **Goering** said: 'I had no insight into the SS. No outsider knew anything of Himmler's organization.' . . . Not until the collapse of the Third Reich was the curtain concealing the SS empire removed. . . . Nevertheless the [*RIIA/CFR-controlled*] Allied judgment suffered from a serious defect; it did not explain why **more than a million men** had turned, collectively and almost overnight, into massmurderers; it did not explain the source of **the power** which enabled the SS to turn the racial fantasies of the National-Socialist regime into dreadful fact [*implementing "the Final Solution" to the Order's "Jewish Question" agitation using the Pope's Bavarian Roman Catholic-led Teutonic* SS]. . . .

The Himmlers had always been [*Bavarian Roman*] Catholics; a cousin, [*Dominican priest*] **August Wilhelm Patin,** was even a Canon at the Munich Cathedral (based on verbal information given to the author on 29 January 1966 by a relative of Himmler who wished to remain anonymous [*Wow!!!*]. [**Patin,** *as*

a Canon, was not only thoroughly versed in the Pope's Canon Law, including Aquinas' Summa Theologica and the Order's Council of Trent, but was the personal friend of the Pope's Papal Nuncio in Munich, **Archbishop Pacelli**, *who resided in a palace opposite the future "Brown House"—the cradle of Nazism—having secretly directed the development of Hitler's Party and the founding of* the **Black Pope**'s **SS**. *Pacelli became* **Pope Pius XII** *in 1939, whose confessor was another German Jesuit,* **Robert Leiber**, *the personal friend of Hitler's "Secretary," SS General and Deputy Fuehrer* **Martin Bormann**.] . . . Himmler's grandfather, **Konrad Himmler**, had been Commissioner of the Munich Gendarmerie and his grandson now realized that his future lay with the police . . . On 1 April 1933 he was placed in charge of the entire Bavarian Political Police . . . and assumed the title Political Police Commander. . . .

What the constituted [*Nazi*] Party needed was: 'A National Socialist Order within the Party to hold the movement together in an iron grip [*exactly as the Jesuit Order constitutes "a jurisdiction within a jurisdiction," holding the Pope's Hierarchy and Vatican Empire together with its "iron hand in a velvet glove"*].' . . . In April 1929 he [**Himmler,** *Hitler's "Ignatius of Loyola"*] submitted to **Hitler** and **von Salomon** a draft of regulations [*possibly written by his father-uncle "who stood godfather to him," the Archbishop of Bavarian Bamberg, or his Dominican cousin, the Canon of the Archbishop of Munich*], which, in effect, constituted the Order of the SS [*patterned after the Jesuit Order*]; . . . in 1946 **Dr. Grober**, the Catholic Archbishop of [*Roman Catholic*] Freiburg, admitted that 'we in Freiburg considered the SS to be the most respectable of the Party.' . . .

Documentary evidence exists for a sort of warning order: on 3 March 1941 Hitler dictated to General **Alfred Jodl** a general directive for the forthcoming war against the Soviet Union [*Stalin having provided Hitler's three million-man army with hundreds of tons of grain and fuel over a period of two years*] and this contained the first intimation that the Reichsfuehrer-SS, **Heinrich Himmler**, would assume responsibility for the extermination of the Jewish Bolshevik ruling class in the East [*secretly placed in open, visible power by the Jesuit Order—re-admitted into Russia by Lenin in 1922—so as to justify international anti-Jewish fury further providing the impetus for the Order's "Operation Barbarossa" Crusade against the "subhuman" Orthodox Slavs and the "perfidious" Jewish race*] . . . and finally the circle spread to every individual Jew. . . . the Reichsfuehrer-SS [*Jesuit Himmler*] would use **Einsatzgruppen** of the **Sicherheitsdpolizei** [*SS Security Police*] and the **SD** [*SS Intelligence* and *Counterintelligence, secretly manned with Jesuit Temporal Coadjutors, including* **SS General Martin Bormann**, *amidst 100,000 SD informers, while the Einsatzgruppen (whose only volunteer was the Roman Catholic* **SS Lieut. General Arthur Nebe**, *the head of the* **Kripo**—*the Criminal Police—later condemned by the Order's "People's Court" and hung) would be openly accompanied by Jesuit priests "preaching the faith" to the Orthodox peoples having survived the onslaught of the Wehrmacht*]. . . .

Hearing of the approach of a murder commando, the Jews of one Russian village had gone into hiding; when the commando reached the village, the only

person whom the SS men saw in the street was a woman with a baby in her arms. She refused to tell them where the Jews were hidden. One of the men snatched the baby from her, gripped it by the legs and smashed its head against a door [*in obedience to the bloody Jesuit Oath*]. An SS man recalls: 'It went off with a bang like a bursting motor tyre [*car tire*]. I shall never forget that sound as long as I live.' . . .

The death factories in the East ground remorselessly on, every hour and every victim adding to the list of German [*in fact, Jesuit* SS] crime. Even today the figures of the murder factories stagger the imagination; in **Kulmhof** 152,000 Jews died, in **Belzec** 600,000, in **Sobibor** 250,000, in **Treblinka** 700,000, in **Maidanek** 200,000, and in **Auschwitz** over 1,000,000 [*the SS Commandant,* **Rudolf Hoess**, *being another one of Himmler's Roman Catholic Jesuit Coadjutors*]. Hundreds of thousands of Jews were overwhelmed by a murderous wave of unbridled sadism [*agreeing with the 450-year history of the* Satanic Society of Jesus]. **Gomerski**, the [*Roman Catholic*] Sobibor executioner, used an iron water pot to batter in the skulls of Jews who had fallen sick during the journey; children's heads were smashed against barracks walls; these savages in SS uniform were capable of every form of infamy in their 'extramural activities [*fulfilling the bloody Jesuit Oath*].' " {25}[Emphasis added]

Heinz Höhne, 1969
German Historian and Journalist

"I do further promise and declare that I will, when opportunity presents, make and wage relentless war, secretly or openly, against all heretics [*including Jews and Orthodox Christians*], Protestants and Liberals, as I am directed to do, to extirpate them from the face of the whole earth; and that I will spare neither age, sex or condition, and that I will hang, burn, waste, boil, flay, strangle, and bury alive these infamous heretics; rip up the stomachs and wombs of their women, and crush their infants' heads against the walls, in order to annihilate their execrable race. . . . as I at any time may be directed so to do, by any agent of the Pope, or Superior of the Brotherhood of the Holy Father of the Society of Jesus." {26}[Emphasis added]

Secret Jesuit Oath, 1900
The Devil In Robes; Or, The Sin of Priests

"[*SS General Heinrich*] **Himmler** owned an extremely large and excellent library on the Jesuit Order and for years would sit up late studying the extensive literature. Thus he built up the SS organization according to the principles of the Jesuits. The *Spiritual Exercises* of Ignatius of Loyola served as the foundation; the supreme law was **absolute obedience**, the execution of any order whatsoever without question. Himmler himself, as Reichsfuhrer of the SS, was the **general of the order**. The structure of leadership was borrowed from the hierarchical order of the Catholic Church. He took over a medieval castle, the so-called Wevelsburg at Paderborn in [*Roman Catholic*] Westphalia, and had it repaired so that it might serve as a kind of **'SS monastery'** [*as all monasteries are merely military fortresses*]. Here the general of the order would hold a secret consistory once a year attended by the top leadership of the

order. They would take part in spiritual exercises and practice sessions in concentration [*as does every professed Jesuit, while led by a guide, studies The Spiritual Exercises of St. Ignatius Loyola once a year for thirty days, much of the time spent in silence and "meditation"*]. In the large meeting hall each member had his particular chair with his name engraved on a silver plaque. No doubt these mystical leanings of [*Bavarian-born*] Himmler go back in part to his attitude toward the Catholic Church, which might be called 'love-hate;' and in part to his strict upbringing by his [*Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor*] father with its stern Catholic code of conduct, from which he fled into . . . [*Loyola's*] romanticism . . ." {27} [Emphasis added]

Walter Schellenberg, 1950
SS/SD Nazi General
The Labyrinth: Memoirs of Walter Schellenberg

"The most influential Catholic periodical anywhere in the world founded at the request of [*Jesuit-controlled*] **Pope Pius IX** and supervised by the popes and their secretaries of state—was the Jesuit biweekly [*La*] *Civilta Cattolica*. . . . The priests who wrote for the journal—all Jesuits—formed a collective, under the leadership of their director, whose appointment was approved by the pope. . . . Although it never had a huge circulation—reaching just over 11,000 subscribers at the turn of the century—its influence was tremendous. . . .

The Jesuit journal kicked off its long campaign against the Jews in December 1880 with a series of thirty-six fiercely anti-Semitic articles which were published over the following forty months. . . . all of the first thirty-six articles on the Jews were drafted by [*Jesuit*] Father **Giuseppe Oreglia di Santo Stefano**, one of the journal's founders. . . . As history had shown, the Jesuit wrote, 'if this foreign **Jewish race** is left too free, it immediately becomes the persecutor, oppressor, tyrant, thief and devastator of the countries where it lives.' . . . 'The Jews—eternal insolent children, obstinate, dirty, thieves, liars, ignoramuses, pests and the scourge of those near and far [*this is the same language of the Jesuit-authored On The Jews and Their Lies falsely attributed to the Reformer,* **Martin Luther**]— . . . immediately abused (their newfound freedom) to interfere with that of others. They managed to lay their hands on . . . all public wealth . . . and virtually alone they took control not only of all the money . . . but of the law itself in those countries where they have been allowed to hold public offices.' . . . [*This was*] 'a barbarian invasion by an **enemy race**, hostile to Christianity [*Roman Catholicism and by extension Protestantism, the Order subtly plotting to unite Romanists with "accursed heretics" in not only mass-murdering the Jew but also destroying the* **Reformation** *in Europe, accomplished via World War II*] and to society in general.' . . . 'Oh how wrong and deluded are those who think that Judaism is just a religion like Catholicism, Paganism, Protestantism [*those whom the Order seeks to unite in its crusade against the racial Jew*], and not in fact **a race**, a people, and a nation! . . . For the Jews are not only Jews because of their religion . . . they are Jews also and especially because of their **race**.' . . . 'Because they are born Jews, they must remain Jews.' . . . [*They form*] 'the principle nucleus of the secret sects [*Jesuit-*

controlled Freemasonry and the Illuminati] that are now ascendant and which threaten the ruin and the extermination of all Christian society.' . . . Such sects 'express that anger, that vendetta and that satanic hate that the Jew harbors against those who—unjustly he believes—deprive him of that absolute domination over the entire universe [*this language being identical with the Jesuit-authored The Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion*] that he Jewishly believes God gave him.'

In September 1882, the first international anti-Semitic congress was held in [*apostate Protestant, Masonic Lutheran, Jesuit-controlled, later-to-befirebombed*] Dresden, with representatives present from [*apostate Protestant*] Germany and the [*Roman Catholic*] Austro-Hungarian empire. In reporting on the event, *Civilta Cattolica* recounted that although many violent speeches had been made denouncing the Jews, the 'relatively moderate' resolutions proposed by Reverend **Adolf Stoecker** had been approved [*sealing the future fate of Dresden, as the Order's Nuremberg Laws of 1935 would also seal the fate of Bavaria's Nuremberg*]. Stoecker, a Protestant minister [*like America's Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor, anti-Jew, once anti-Pope, Christian minister* **Texe Marrs**], was one of the most influential pioneers in the development of German anti-Semitism. . . .

But let us return to *Civilta Cattolica*, where by 1890, the ailing [*Jesuit*] **Father Oreglia** had passed on his leadership in the Jesuits' crusade against the Jews to colleagues. One of these men, [*Jesuit*] **Father Raffaele Ballerini**, . . . wrote [*in ascribing to the Jews the secret goal of the Jesuit Order*] . . . 'The whole Jewish race [*in fact, the White Gentile-led Company of Jesus*] . . . is conspiring to achieve this reign over all the world's peoples [*as declared in the Jesuit-authored The Protocols of Learned Elders of Zion*].' . . . They [*in fact, the Jesuits*] began 'a remorseless, constant war against the Christian religion and especially against Catholicism [*the same war carried out from 1789 to 1815 by* **Jesuit Adam Weishaupt's** *Bavarian Illuminati directing high-level, Grand Orient Freemasonry via the French Revolution and Napoleonic Wars*] . . . and an unbridled campaign of usury, monopolies, and thievery of every sort [*via the ten planks of the Order's Masonic The Communist Manifesto*], to the detriment of those among whom they have enjoyed and continue to enjoy civil liberties [*which high crimes the Jesuits have committed in every host country since the inception of the Society, especially in* **Fourteenth Amendment America**].' . . .

'For the Jews', [*in fact, the Jesuits*] the Jesuit concluded, 'brotherhood of peace [*set forth in the Jesuit-edited The Documents of Vatican II*] were and are merely pretexts to enable them [*the Jesuits*] to prepare—with the destruction of [*both "heretic" Protestant and "liberal" Roman Catholic*] Christianity, if possible, and the undermining of Christian nations [*which conspiratorial undermining the Order has accomplished in both Protestant and Roman Catholic nations during* the Devil's *Twentieth Century*]—the messianic reign [*aspired to by the Pope of Jesuit making*] that they believe the **Talmud** promises them [*which Babylonian Talmud has been assembled by key rabbis secretly working with Roman priests for the purpose of revealing the true goals of the present Jesuit-controlled*

Papacy—covertly aided by certain rabbinical Masonic Jewish Zionists—while simultaneously attributing the Company's *secret, anti-Christ doctrines and goals to the Jews, creating international anti-Jewish fury resulting in the generational genocide of the risen* Son of God's *beloved Hebrew/Jewish/Israelitic people yet to inherit the promises given to Abraham, Isaac and Jacob*].'

In **1890** [*Jesuit*] **Ballerini** devoted three long articles in *Civilta Cattolica* to **'the Jewish Question in Europe.'** The following year these were bound together and published as a ninety-page book to reach a broader audience. The Jews [*in fact, the Jesuits*] 'formed a foreign nation in the nations where they resided [*as do the Jesuits*], a sworn enemy of the nation's well being [*as are the Jesuits, evidenced by the Order's scores of legal expulsions due to its quest to control the governments of all nations*]. . . . Although they may live in France, in Germany, in England, they never become French, or German, or English, but remain Jews and nothing but Jews [*as do the cosmopolitan Jesuits remain only Jesuits under their secret vows*]. In an **1893** article titled '*Jewish Morality*,' another Jesuit author, **Father Saverio Rondina**, listed all the recent changes aimed against the [*Masonic*] Jews [*fronting for the Jesuits*] in Europe, ranging from fraudulent banking practices [*evidenced today by the Order's Federal Reserve Bank*] to charges of murder [*constantly committed by the Order's CFR-controlled Central Intelligence Agency*]. . . . The Jewish nation [*in fact, the Jesuit Order*], **Father Rondina** wrote, 'does not work, but traffics in the property and the work of others [*like the Order's Chicago Board of Trade*]; it does not produce, but lives and grows fat with the products of the arts [*like the totally morally depraved "Hollywood" Jesuit Theater*] and industry of the nations [*like the Order's CFR-controlled New York Stock Exchange*] that give it refuge. It is the **giant octopus** that with its oversized tentacles envelops everything [*as does the Jesuit Order, marvelously described in 1844 by Eugene Sue in his The Wandering Jew*]. It has its stomach in the banks [*Bank of America, Chase Manhattan Bank, etc.*] . . . and its suction cups everywhere: in contracts and monopolies [*Halliburton and Bechtel Corporations*] . . . in postal services and telegraph companies [*A. T. & T.*], in shipping [*W. R. Grace and Co.*] and in the railroads, in the town treasuries and in state finance. . . . It represents the kingdom of capital [*controlled by the Order from Hong Kong, Zurich, London and New York*], . . . the aristocracy of gold. . . . It reigns supreme. . . . What governs is **Masonry**, and this too is governed by the Jews [*first declared by* **Masonic Jesuit Abbe Augusten de Barruel** *in his 1797 treatise on the French Revolution, repeated by Ludendorff and Hitler*].' " {28} [Emphasis added]

David I. Kertzer, 2001
American Jewish Historian
The Popes Against the Jews

"**PAPACY AND FREEMASONRY**, those are the two powers active throughout the world and each is seeking to dominate it [*remembering that "extremes meet"*]. The solution of the [*open and seeming*] struggle taking place between them is at the present moment of the utmost importance; for we are face to face not only with the crossroads of history but also with a radical transformation of humanity itself. **EITHER ROMAN CATHOLICISM WILL LIFT US**

UP AGAIN TO THE LEVEL OF CHRISTIAN CIVILIZATION [*restoring the Pope's Dark Ages*] **OR ELSE JUDEO-MASONRY WILL DRAG US DOWN THE PATH OF BARBARISM AND DECADENT PAGANISM** [*the coming risen Pope's Jesuit-led Masonic/Luciferian New World Order*]**.** The whole world oscillates between the two: **CHRISTIANISM** [*Jesuit-Romanism*] and **PAGANISM** [*Jesuit/Egyptian-Masonry*]. . . . It is this accursed Sect whose perversion was stigmatized by Pope Pius IX when he named it: **'THE SYNAGOGUE OF SATAN.'** Due to its enormous extension and its nowadays very visible collusion with **INTERNATIOAL JEWISH FINANCE**, Freemasonry has indeed become the **'SYNAGOGUE OF SATAN.'** As such it provided funds for the **RUSSIAN REVOLUTION**, installed in Moscow; it carried Communism from East to West, took up the leadership of States of their governments, their various administration and departments or ministries, and of their parliaments and, in consequence, it is such a **world power** that, for any discerning mind, it seems as though, today, there are on earth only two great powers, viz: **JUDEO-MASONRY** [*ruled at the top by* the ***Black Pope*** *through Freemasonry's occult Supreme Councils of the 33rd Degree*] in the service of **WORLD JEWRY**, and the **CHURCH** in the hands of **PETER'S SUCCESSOR** [*also ruled by* the ***Black Pope***]. . . .

EVER SINCE 1738 all the Sovereign Pontiffs denounced, stigmatized and condemned what has hitherto become the world evolution of **Judeo-Masonry** [*Jesuit-Masonry ruling Israel's Masonic Jewish Labor Zionists*] which, now, on earth, admits that **IT HAS BUT ONE ADVERSARY, NAMELY, THE CATHOLIC CHURCH**, whose [*open and seeming*] agony it is now witnessing. . . . Vada Satana! Get thee behind me Satan with thy legions of rebellious angels, with thy early workers of iniquity the **Judeo-Masons. . . . GOD IS WITH US** [**"Gott Mit Uns"** *being the slogan on the belt buckle of* **Pope Pius XII's** *Nazi-German Army*] in this fight which is our fight, the fight of the **PAPACY** against **JUDEO-MASONRY."** {29} [Emphasis added]

Monseigneur Jouin, 1930
French Monsignor to Pope Pius XI
Defender of the *Protocols of Zion*
Promotes *Mein Kampf*'s Open Jesuit
Doctrine of Anti-Judeo-Masonry
Papacy and Freemasonry

"To 'learn' history means to seek and find the forces [*however unlikely*] **which are the causes leading to those effects which we subsequently perceive as historical facts**. . . .

Finally, the Jewish influence on economic affairs grows with terrifying speed through the stock exchange [**Bernard Baruch** *at this time being the lieutenant of New York Stock Exchange magnate and Irish Roman Catholic Knight of Malta,* **Thomas F. Ryan**]. He becomes the owner, or at least the controller, of the national labor force. To strengthen his political position he tries to tear down the racial and civil barriers which for a time continue to restrain him at every step. To this end he fights with all the tenacity innate in him for religious

tolerance [*championed by the Jesuits in all Protestant nations until they obtain unhindered political supremacy*] and in **Freemasonry**, which has succumbed to him [*the Jesuit*] completely, he has an excellent instrument with which to fight for his aims and put them across [*the American Civil Rights Movement of the 1960s*]. The government circles and the higher strata of the political and economic bourgeoisie are brought into his nets by the strings of **Freemasonry**, and never need to suspect what is happening. . . . The glove-makers and linen weavers, however, cannot be caught in the fine net of Freemasonry; now for them coarser but no less drastic means must be employed. Thus, **Freemasonry** is joined by a second weapon in the service of the Jews: *the press*. . . .

The general pacifistic paralysis of the national instinct of self-preservation begun by **Freemasonry** in the circles of the so-called intelligentsia is transmitted to the broad masses and above all to the bourgeoisie by the activity of the big papers which today are always Jewish [*the Masonic Prussian press lord having financed Hitler being in fact a German Gentile,* **Alfred Hugenburg**]. Added to these two weapons of disintegration comes a third and by far the most terrible, the organization of brute force." {30} [Emphasis added]

Bernard Stampfle, 1925
German Roman Catholic Priest
Ghost Writer for Adolf Hitler
Mein Kampf

"The **FORCE** of the people, or the popular will . . . has for its fruit **LIBERTY EQUALITY, AND FRATERNITY** [*the cry of the French Revolution*]." {31}

Albert Pike, 1871
American Scottish Rite Freemason
Sovereign Grand Commander
Morals and Dogma

" 'Forgive me if I've forgotten your name,' I said to him. 'But I must have it for my files.'

He hesitated a moment, then said:

'Put me down as '**Adolf Schicklgruber**'.'

That was how Hitler was brought to me, and how he became my patient [*for fifteen years, from 1919 to 1934*]. . . .

All womankind had been recast in his brain in the image of the Munich street-walker, that tainted daughter of Eve whose kiss spelled death and shame [*infecting Hitler with syphilis to which he attributed his impotence*], like the kisses of Lilith, the primal passion of man who, in the **Dark Ages**, assumed the form of a witch and the voluptuous body of a Jewess in the new **Dark Ages** that had descended upon Germany. . . . I began to suspect a murder-complex in my patient when he confessed to me that he had used an S.S. Guard bayonet-knife in an orgiastic ritual of a '*Blut und Ehre*' (Blood and honor) cult [*meeting in a "patriotic" Nazi brothel, "the Temple of Aryan Motherhood"*] born in the imagination of a Nazi sadist who combined Oriental eroticism with Aryan

mythology in a concoction of terror, lust and unspeakable cruelty [*via secret rites*] with credulous Hitler youth as the willing victims. He had made use of the bayonet-knife to cut a bleeding swastika between the breasts of a female cultist, and then, in a moment of erotic madness, he had made a homicidal attack upon the young blonde girl, whom he had rushed to me for treatment. . . .

There came upon the scene **Alfred Hugenburg** [Papal Knight, Germany's media magnate owning fifty-three newspapers; partner with Austrian-Hungarian noble and **Knight of Malta Count Sascha Kolowrat** in the movie industry; leader of the largest conservative party, the German National People's Party; and close friend of Hitler's Vice-Chancellor and **Knight of Malta Franz von Papen**], leader of the Nationalists, one of Germany's most influential newspaper owners. He had agreed with Hitler to furnish all the money needed to run a socialist nationalist movement, if Hitler turned over to him, Hugenburg, the support of the won-over masses to whatever measures he favored for passage in the Reichstag. The result was that money began to flow through Hugenburg into the National Socialist coffers in a veritable torrent, with the Fuehrer in full, undisputed charge [Reich Party Treasurer and Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor **Franz Xaver Schwartz** administering the funds from Hitler's Brown House]. Whatever the Party owned in real or moveable estate was registered in his name. The Volkischer Beobachter (then and now the Party's official organ) was turned over to him as the legal owner, as, also, all Nazi buildings and enterprises. Hitler maintained for himself the right to receive and dispose of every donation to the party funds as if it were something handed over to him for his own personal use. His home became like that of one of **the Rothschilds** whom he professed to despise. . . .

Hitler had earned the Chancellorship by the mere preponderance of the Nazi vote. Yet the law said distinctly that the Chancellor had to be appointed by the President. There was governmental intelligence behind that law, which foresaw the possibility of a rabble attempting to sweep into power a faction whose tendency might be a complete dissolution of the spirit of the laws. Because **Von Hindenburg** as a President of the Republic considered the Nazi leader such a danger, he considered him poor material for that high post, and rejected him.

When the President's slight of the Nazi Fuehrer became known, the storm broke loose in and about the suburbs of Berlin. More than fifty thousand brown-shirted storm troopers marched to the city in force, and began to form an iron ring about it. More troops were flowing toward the capital from all parts of the country, with the same end in view. When it appeared as if [*apostate Protestant*] Berlin might be isolated from the rest of the country, and, that way, starved into submission, the Nazi trick was sprung.

Oscar von Hindenburg, the President's son, who had been won over by Hitler, broke one midnight into his father's sleeping quarters, accompanied by the

minister [**Franz**] **von Papen** and **the Fuehrer**. . . . Von Papen now played his part.

'There is really only one way out for your Excellency,' he said. 'You must displace von Schleicher with a civilian chancellor, which will leave you in command of all national forces.'

'And you know what non-military man will be acceptable to the majority of the people,' added Oscar smoothly.

'I suppose it is you, Herr Hitler?' he said.

The Fuehrer bowed.

'What's to be done must be done,' sighed the old general. He sank down in front of the desk near his bed (where the papers had already been laid out for him [*by SMOM* **Franz von Papen** *under the command of Germany's* **Papal Nuncio, Archbishop Cesare Orsenigo**]) and signed. When he got up and faced the intruders, his voice was almost mechanical. 'I proclaim Adolf Hitler Chancellor of the German Republic,' he announced. 'You're no longer a corporal, but a minister of state,' he said to Hitler. **'God help us,'** and went back to bed." {32} [Emphasis added]

Kurt Krueger, 1943
Bavarian Roman Catholic Physician
I Was Hitler's Doctor

"Your Grace [**Aloisius Stepinac, Archbishop of Zagreb**]:

I write to you as man to man, as a [*Pope-worshipping, Roman Catholic*] Christian to a [*Pope-worshipping, Roman Catholic*] Christian . . . For fully ten months now, however, the Serbs in Croatia are being exterminated in a most beastly manner, with billions of their property subjected to destruction, while the face of an honorable Croat blushes with shame and anger. Since the first day of the **Independent Croatian State** the Serbs have been massacred . . . and this massacring has continued to this day.

These atrocities do not amount to simple killings alone. They aim at the extermination of every [*heretic*] Serb—men, women and children—and with terribly wild tortures of the victims. These innocent Serbs were stuck on poles alive, and fires built on their bare chests. Literally they were roasted alive, being burned to death in their homes and in their churches.

In many cases boiling water was poured on living victims before their mutilation, their flesh was salted, and their eyes gouged out while they were still living, their ears and noses were lopped off [*as was done to* **John Pym** *and other anti-Popish Puritans in England by* **King Charles I**], and their tongues cut out [*as did the Order's Spanish and Roman Inquisitors for centuries*]. The beards and moustaches of clergy, together with their skin, were ripped off by knives, while the victims' sex organs were cut off and stuffed into their mouths. Some were tied to trucks and dragged, while other victims had their arms and legs

broken and their heads spiked [*being common to the merciless Roman savagery of both Caesar's Roman Empire and the Papal Caesar's "Holy Roman" Empire*].

Their heads were smashed by crowbars, many were thrown into the deep cisterns and caves, and then literally bombed to pieces. Their children were thrown into fire and scalding water, and then fed to the fired lime furnaces. Other children were torn apart by the legs, their heads were crushed against walls [*as did the Jesuit/SS/SD-led Einsatzgruppen pursuant to the Order's Extreme Oath of Induction*], and their spines were broken against rocks.

These and many other methods of torture were employed against the Serbs — tortures which normal people cannot conceive [*as only Jesuits under Extreme Oath can conceive of such devious tortures for all "accursed heretics and liberals"*]. Thousands upon thousands of Serbian bodies floated down the Sava, Drava and Danube rivers and their tributaries. Many of these bodies bore tags: 'Direction—Belgrade, to **King Peter**.' In one boat on the Save, there was a pile of children's heads with a woman's head (presumably that of the mother of the children), labeled: 'Meat for Jovan's Market, Belgrade' (meaning for the Serbian market).

The case of **Milenka Bozinich**, from Stapandza, is a particularly gruesome one, because they ripped her unborn child out of her with a knife [*in obedience to the Jesuit Extreme Oath of Induction. Yes, these brainwashed savages literally fulfill the provisions of their relentless Jesuit Oath universally denied by the Company and its occult agents (like* **Nat Hentoff**, *the Pope's CFR-controlled Jewish author of John Cardinal O'Connor), further proving its veracity*]. In Bosnia a huge pile of roasted heads was found. Utensils full of Serbian blood were also discovered—this was the hot blood of their murdered brothers that other Serbs were forced to drink.

Countless women and girls were raped, mothers in the presence of their daughters and daughters in the presence of their mothers; while many women, girls and small children were ushered off to Ustashi garrisons to be used as prostitutes [*further feeding the deviant sex-lust of the priests in command*]. Rape was committed even before the altars of the Orthodox Church [*as was done to the Protestants in fascist Spain by Moslem troopers during the Spanish Civil War waged by Opus Dei-backed* **Francisco Franco**]. In Petrinja County, for instance, a son was forced to attack his mother. About 3,000 Serbs were murdered in the Serbian Orthodox Church at Glina, and the massacre of Serbs before the altar at Kladusha, with sledgehammers, is something that may never be mentioned in history.

There are detailed and official minutes (reports) of these unheard-of crimes [*further suppressed by the Allied Powers at the Nuremberg trials involving* **Cardinal Spellman's** *Masonic CFR members* **Walter Cronkite, William L. Shirer** *and* **Justice Robert H. Jackson** *advised by Georgetown University* **Jesuit Edmund A. Walsh**]. They were so terrible as to have shocked even the Germans and the Italians. Many pictures were taken of these massacres and torture orgies. The Germans claim that the Croats did these same things during the **Thirty Years'**

War [*as previously cited in chapter Seven*], and that since then, there has been a proverb in German, 'God save us from cholera, hunger and the Croats.' Even the Germans from Srem hate us, and act more or less humanely towards the Serbs. The Italians have photographed a utensil holding 31 1/2 [*thirty-one and one half*] kilograms of Serbian eyes, and one Croat who came to Dubrovnik was decorated with a string of eyes and with two wreaths of Serbian tongues. The horror in the camps, where thousands of Serbs were murdered or left to die from hunger, cold and maltreatment, is indescribable. The Germans tell about one camp in Lika, in which the Croats confined thousands of Serbs. Yet, when they came there, the found the camp empty, flooded with blood, and clothing strewn everywhere. Today in the camp of **Jasenovac**, thousands of Serbs are being tortured and murdered. In this bitter winter they are kept in Gypsy barracks without enough straw or covers, and their food consists of but two potatoes a day. Nothing like this has ever happened in the history of Europe. We must go to Asia, to the times of **Tamerlane** [*the brutal Islamic conqueror of Central Asia and Eastern Europe leaving mounds of skulls in his wake*] and **Ghengis Khan**, or to Africa, to the States of beastly Negro rulers [*like the Order's Black Wahhabi Moslem* **Idi Amin** *of Uganda*], to find anything similar. The Croatian name has been blemished with dishonor and shame for centuries for these atrocities. Nothing can clear us now. We don't dare mention our 'thousand year-old culture,' even to the last Gypsy in the Balkans, any more, because even Gypsies were never so beastly.

Why do I write this to you, since you are not a political character and not responsible for this? [*To the contrary,* **Archbishop Stepanic** *was absolutely responsible for this Roman Crusade against the "heretic" Serbs, as he, according to* **Edmond Paris**, *backed the Croatian Ustashi State "with all the weight of his authority," the Jesuit and Franciscan-led Ustashi having been a creature of the Order's pre-war Italian Fascism.*] Here is why. In all these unprecedented crimes, worse than pagan, OUR CATHOLIC CHURCH HAS ALSO PARTICIPATED IN TWO WAYS:

First, a large number of priests, clerics, friars, and organized Catholic youth actively participated in all these crimes; but more terrible even, Catholic priests became camp and group commanders, and, as such ordered or tolerated the horrible tortures, murders and massacres of baptized people. ONE CATHOLIC PRIEST SLIT THE THROAT OF AN ORTHODOX SERBIAN MINISTER. None of this could have been done without the permission of their bishops, and, if it was done, they should have been brought to the Ecclesiastical Court and unfrocked [*for being most obedient to* the **Black Pope**'s *Council of Trent? Nonsense!*]. Since this did not happen, then ostensibly the bishops gave their consent by acquiescence at least. [*Secondly*], the Catholic Church has used all means to Catholicise forcefully the remaining Serbs. And, while the land streamed with the innocent blood of martyrs, and while the moans of the surviving unfortunates were still audible, the friars and nuns carried Ustashi knives in one hand and a cross and a prayer-book in the other. The province of Srem is covered with leaflets of **Bishop Akshamovich**, which were printed in his own print shop at Djakovo. He calls upon the Serbs, through these leaflets, to save

their lives and property, recommending the Catholic faith to them [*that is, conversion at the point of a bayonet!*]. It would seem that our Church wanted to prove it could murder souls like the Ustashi do bodies. And worse, suspicion falls here upon the Catholic Church because, at the same time, many Serbian churches were destroyed, while others were converted into Catholic [*as done during the First Thirty Years' War*].

Though we Croatians shall never be able to erase this shamefulness which we have brought upon ourselves with these crimes, we can at least lessen our responsibility before the world and in our conscience, if we raise our voices in protest against all this infamy. This is the last hour for us to do so. After all the great crimes in history, punishment follows [*as per the* Word of God—the AV1611]. What will happen to us Croats if the impression is formed that we participated in all these crimes to the finish?

Again, it is the duty of the Church to raise its voice: first, because it is a Church of [*the false*] Christ; second, because it is powerful [*indeed, the most financially and politically powerful brotherhood of men of record*]. The great Catholic Bishop in Germany had the courage to raise his voice on behalf of the haunted Jews [*in resisting the Order's Nazi Party, violating Jesuit-trained Cardinal Pacelli's 1933 Reich Concordat*]; yet in our country not one bishop has decried the fate of the innocent Christian Serbs, who have suffered more than the Jews of Germany. For this reason the great responsibility, and both divine and human punishment, shall fall upon the heads of the Catholic Church, and also upon the people, if they do not repent in time for these grave and terrible sins [*in accordance with the coming judgment on Satan's city of the Papacy—"Mystery, Babylon the Great"—as pronounced in* ***Revelation****, chapters* ***17*** *and* ***18***]. I write you this—about these terrible crimes—to save my soul, and I leave it to you to find a way to save your soul [*though commendable, these final words evidencing the writer's unbiblical, Romish belief of "salvation by works"—a Satanic doctrine characteristic of every Cainite/Babylonish cult throughout the dismal trek of fallen man*]." {33} [Emphasis added]

Prvslav Grizogona, 1942
Former Minister of
The Kingdom of Yugoslavia
"Ravening Wolves"

[**Dr. Aloisius Stepinac,** the Croat Roman Catholic Archbishop of Zagreb, was merely carrying out the Canon Law of the Papacy, its policies shaming the pages of human history for the last sixteen hundred years. Stepinac was the slave of his master in Rome, the Jesuit-trained and advised **Pope Pius XII,** whose master in turn was the ***Black Pope*****, Wladimir Ledochowski.** Decorated with the "Grand Cross and Star" of the Croatian SS Ustashi government, Stepinac blessed **Miroslav Filipovitch,** the Franciscan priest who was also the Ustashi chief of the **Jasenovac** concentration camp. After the war Stepinac was convicted of several charges, including inciting the Croatian people to collaborate with the Utstachis, but never executed. On 18 December 1952, **Pius XII** rewarded Stepinac with a Cardinal's hat!]

"Born Catholic in 1904 in the town of Bad Kissingen, amid the pastoral rolling hills and lush forests of Bavaria, [**Edmund**] **Veesenmayer** quickly took to political economics. He became a professor of economics and business administration at the Technical College in [*the Jesuit-dominion of*] Munich. [*Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor*] Veesenmayer joined the NSDAP early, in 1932, when he was only twenty-eight years old. When National Socialism came to power in 1933, he became the personal secretary and economic advisor to **Wilhelm Keppler**, Hitler's personal economic advisor. As such, Keppler functioned as [*Dr.*] Veesenmayer's direct connection to the Fuhrer and the most powerful officials in Germany. . . . Although Veesenmayer proudly wore the full uniform and regalia of his SS rank, he avoided noisy street riots and ghetto roundups in favor of boardrooms and embassies. Always lurking in the shadows as Eastern Europe's most heinous actions erupted, Veesenmayer [*a personal associate of* **Himmler**] was **Hitler's** most trenchant facilitator. . . . A technical expert on the eradication of Jewish communities, Veesenmayer was invaluable as a behind-the-scenes organizer in Hitler's war against the Jews. . . .

> Veesenmayer was a frequent liaison to foreign militant movements. In early 1940, he was assigned to coordinate with two members of the [*Jesuitruled*] Irish Republican Army visiting Berlin. Later, [*amidst the Jesuits*] **in Rome**, he met with the virulent anti-Semites [*Masonic*] **Amin Husseini**, the Grand Mufti of Jerusalem, and **Rashid Ali Gailani**, former Iraqi premier. He escorted both men to Berlin for meetings with Hitler. . . . It was Veesenmayer, who, in April 1941, brokered a written political agreement between Yugoslavian Fascists and a murderous Croatian militia known as the [*Jesuit and Franciscan-led*] **Ustashi**, helping the [*Roman Catholic*] Croats remain in power as Nazi surrogates with the support of the [*Jesuit controlled*] German Foreign Office. Indeed, the same day he brokered the Ustashi pact, Germany invaded Zagreb. Ustashi militias were allowed free reign under Veesenmayer's eye. It was Veesenmayer's job to liaison with [*Hitler's*] Ustashi leader, [*Roman Catholic Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor*] **Ante Pavelic**. . . . Veesenmayer was for the first time completely in charge of German operations in a puppet nation. In Budapest, he formed a close alliance with [**Adolf**] **Eichmann** and together they orchestrated the systematic destruction of Hungarian Jewry [*in conjunction with* **David Ben-Gurion's** *Masonic Jewish Zionist,* **Dr. Rudolf Kastner**]. . . .
>
> During all the genocidal years, 1942-1945, the Dehomag that [**IBM's Masonic Thomas**] **Watson** fought to protect did remain intact. Ultimately, it was governed by a special Reich advisory committee representing the highest echelons of the Nazi hierarchy. . . . Hitler's representative on Dehomag's advisory committee was **Dr. Edmund Veesenmayer**. . . . [*Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor, Tridentine traditionalist and most devoted Roman Catholic* **Dr. Richard**] **Korherr** was the most important statistics man in the Nazi hierarchy. Irritable, defensive, and almost possessive about his [*IBM*] Hollerith machines, Korherr had been developing race-oriented punch card programs for years. . . .

But Korherr did not become the undisputed syndic of all Nazi statistics until December 9, 1940. On that day, Himmler issued and personally signed two explicit orders. The first appointed Korherr Inspector of Statistics for the SS as well as for the Chief of the German Police [*the Gestapo under Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor* **SS General Heinrich Mueller**]. The second outlined Korherr's broad portfolio. By any reading, it was an extraordinary entitlement and cachet for one who might be viewed as a mere statistical technician. But Korherr was more than just a number cruncher. He would become the keeper of the state's most incriminating genocidal secrets [*that Himmler would forward to his master in Rome, the confessor of* **Pope Pius XII, Bavarian Jesuit Robert Leiber**].

'The Inspector reports directly to me and receives his instructions from me personally,' ordered [the ***Black Pope***'s] SS Chief Himmler in Korherr's bona fides. 'The Inspector is solely responsible for the totality of statistics of all units and offices in my area. The work of the Inspector is to be supported in every way possible in light of the necessity and significance [*of*] . . . practical statistics. . . . The Inspector is **the sole point of contact** between the Reich and provincial and Party statistics.' [*Wow!!!*] . . .

In January 1943, Korherr was required to provide Himmler with a status report on the Final Solution. To do so, Korherr worked frantically to determine exactly how many Jews had been killed, country-by-country. He demanded a stream of data from all the ghettos and other territories where Eichmann and been working. **Eichmann** remembered [*when on trial in Jerusalem*] that he provided Korherr **'all our top-secret stuff. That was the order. All the shipments [of Jews] insofar as they had been reported to us.'** Eichmann added, **'The statistician [Korherr] was with me, a week or maybe two, in my office, day after day, making his inquiries, he sent telegrams etc. all over the place.' . . .** By early 1944, Korherr was able to report to Eichmann a total of **5 million Jews** eliminated by **'natural decrease, concentration camp inmates, ghetto inmates and those who were [simply] put to death.' "** {34} [Emphasis added]

Edwin Black, 2001
Jewish American Historian
IBM and the Holocaust

"Every animal mates only with another of the same species. . . . Only extraordinary circumstances can alter this, primarily the compulsion of captivity, or some other reason that makes mating within the same species impossible. But then Nature begins to resist with all her resources; her plainest protest consists in denying further fertility to the bastards, or in restricting the fecundity of later descendants; but in most cases she deprives them of stamina to resist disease or the attacks of enemies.

This is but too natural: every cross-breeding between two creatures not of exactly the same level produces a result intermediate between the levels of the two parents. That is to say, the offspring will indeed be on a higher level than the racially lower one of its parents, but not so high as the higher one. Consequently in battle it will succumb to the latter. . . .

Historical experience offers us countless examples. It shows with alarming plainness that every mingling of **Aryan** [*White*] blood with inferior races results in the end of the sustainer of civilization. **North America,** whose population consists overwhelmingly of Germanic elements, which have mingled very little with inferior colored peoples, can show a very different sort of humanity and culture from **Central and South America,** in which the predominately Latin settlers mingled, sometimes on a large scale, with the aborigines. This one example alone clearly and distinctly shows us the effect of racial mixture. The racially pure and more unmixed **Teuton** on the **American Continent** has arisen to be its master; he will remain master so long as he too does not succumb to blood-defilement. The result of any crossing of races, then, is in brief always as follows:

- **The depression of the level of the superior race**,
- **Physical and intellectual retrogression, and thus the beginning of a slow but sure wasting disease** [*including mental disorders*].

To induce such a development [*via the Order's forced amalgamation in the US*], in other words, is nothing more nor less than to sin against the will of the **Eternal Creator**. And as a sin this action is rewarded. . . .

Everything we admire on this earth today—science and art, industry and invention—is the creative product of but a few peoples, and perhaps originally of one race. . . . The great civilizations of the past have all been destroyed simply because the originally creative race died out through blood-poisoning." {35}[Emphasis added]

Bernard Stampfle, 1939
German Roman Catholic Priest
Ghost Writer for Adolf Hitler
Mein Kampf, Unexpurgated Edition

" 'Suppose you tell me,' I asked, 'whether this remarkable thing—which you feel that you must hide from the rest of the living world—is something you experienced inside or outside of your own home?' . . .

My patient leaped from his chair in a fuming rage, shook his fist in my face and bellowed:

'You have no right to do that. You should not impose on me that way!'

I had to pacify him.

'I thought you realized by this time,' I reminded him, 'that a secret is still a secret as far as I am concerned.'

'You really know?' he said with open mouth.

I nodded. . . .

'I must have sleep-walked into the garden. But at the sound of my mother's laughter I woke suddenly. . . . Beside her lay **the fat Jew** fondling her shimmering hair, and desecrating her naked breasts with his naked paws. If only I could have done something about it. But what was there to do? **My hatred for the Jew** was not greater than my fear of displeasing my mother. I rushed back into my room and vomited all over the floor.' . . .

'How old were you then?'

'About ten.'

'How long had this Jew known your parents?'

'A year or two before I was born.'

'Then you might be a non-Aryan yourself,' I murmured. 'That's the dreadful possibility that haunts you, my friend.'

He pounded his fist into the palm of his hand.

'I know what I am, Herr Doctor!' he cried. 'You needn't worry about that. And as for **that damned Jew,** I promise you I'll make every German and Austrian Jew pay for that piece of infamy. Heads will roll—and if that garden still exists when I get to it, it will know a red dew.' . . .

The suspicion of his mother's relationship with **the Jew Sachs,** and its dreadful implications involving the nature of his own origin, was undermining his reason. . . . I have since learned from [*German Knight of Malta*] **Fritz Thyssen** that **the Jew Sachs** was not the only source of **Hitler's** uneasiness with regard to his origin, that **Chancellor Dollfuss** actually had proof of the Fuehrer's Semitic origin—proof that led to his murder [*by Himmler's SS*], and has since disappeared [*the offspring of two races usually siding against the intellectually higher race held by one of the parents, in Hitler's case, the Jew*]." {36} [Emphasis added]

Kurt Krueger, 1943
Bavarian Roman Catholic Physician
I Was Hitler's Doctor

"Today **Himmler** is very depressed. He has just come from the Fuehrer's Chancery [*like Nuremberg and Dresden, Hitler's Chancery in apostate Protestant Berlin would also be totally destroyed by Allied bombing*]. I gave him treatment. After much pressure and questions as to what's the matter with him he told me that the destruction of the Jews is being planned. [*This calculated destruction of Europe's Jewish race was the bitter fruit of over fifty years of Jesuit propaganda via the Order's "Civilta Cattolica" and finalized at Reinhard Heydrich's Wannsee SS Conference in Berlin, 1942. There, Heydrich determined 11 million Jews would be "involved" in "this Final Solution to the European Jewish Question." In Posen, 1943, Himmler called this "our history . . . never to be written."*] **I know his opinions on that subject, and that they have not changed at all.** He wanted to expel the Jews, but that did not succeed; in spite of initial

success the scheme finally broke down owing to the refusal of other countries to accept them [*which countries included the Pope's Masonicallyled Empires: Churchill's British Empire; Stalin's Russian Empire; and FDR's 'Holy Roman' Fourteenth Amendment American Empire into which thousands of Nazis were admitted after the war via* **Francis Cardinal Spellman**]. Now the destruction of the Jews is imminent. I was horrified and replied that it was fearful cruelty to want to destroy men simply because they were Jews [*which destruction is pursuant to the Pope's Canon Law*]. They had a heart as he and I had; hadn't every man a right to live? After a long pause [*Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor*] **Himmler** said: 'These are the points to consider: the Jews are constantly overturning every system of government by means of wars and revolutions. Not only political, but economic and intellectual revolutions. It's only necessary to reflect on the destruction of commercial honour, the break-up of artistic codes, in short, of all those standards which lend stability to a state. This leads to nations being robbed of their material and intellectual heritage and to a general proletarization [*i.e., feudalistic communism of the Pope's Dark Ages having no Middle Class, which "proletariat" is primarily composed of industrial, corporate wage earners who possess neither capital nor property and must sell their labor to survive; the lowest class of citizens in ancient Rome*]. But as a proletariat cannot direct a state, leadership comes into the hands of the opposite kind of Jews [*the Pope's Sabbatian, anti-Torah, Masonic Jewish Zionists*] who are against the proletariat. The Jews cause rottenness on which they thrive. They dominate the entire world through the control of news, the press, the cinema, art and practically everything else. The damage which the Jews have been doing for centuries—and the future would only be worse—is of a kind so comprehensive that it can only be met by eliminating them entirely [*pursuant to the Order's La Civilta Cattolica*].

It's the destructive Jewish spirit which has caused the lack of unity in Europe [which European Union eagerly advocated by the Papacy can only be achieved with the destruction of the majority of European Jewry]; it's the same with all wars and all want. It's a blood-guilt of the Jews which has swallowed up countless millions of victims and will consume more. You can only meet the Jews with their own methods and their own words: an eye for an eye and a tooth for a tooth. The millions of dead for which the Jews have been responsible over the centuries must be held against them. These interrelated facts have already led to the partial extermination of the Jews by other peoples in the past. Only when the last Jew has disappeared from the world will there also be an end of the destruction of nations—and to war waged as a business concern worth millions [i.e., World Peace can only be attained with the elimination of World Jewry]; and countless future generations will be saved from mutual slaughter on behalf of the **invisible Jewish Empire**. . . . You have only to read history with your eyes open. In every crisis you'll trace the influence of two great world powers, the Catholic Church and the Jews. . . .

While **Himmler** talked, I remembered the servile way in which [SS *General Reinhard*] **Heydrich** had always approached him and my eyes were opened. Himmler went on: 'The Fuehrer could confidently impose anything on

Heydrich—even action against the Jews—which no one else would dare to do and rest assured that it would be carried out perfectly. . . . Such people could still be used as long as they were kept well in hand and for that purpose his non-Aryan origins were extremely useful; for he would be eternally grateful to us that we had kept him and not expelled him and would obey blindly [*as do all Jesuits obey under regular perpetual vows or under Extreme Oath of Induction*]. That was in fact the case.'

I could not keep myself from saying: 'Then you have made use of one of their own people, whom you had under your thumb, to exterminate the Jews. That's a really devilish trick!'

'What do you mean?' Himmler replied. Just you read [*Roman Catholic*] **Machiavelli** [*whose absolutist and deceitful maxims the Order faithfully follows*] and his teaching on *raison d'etat*; . . . Do you think that times have changed? Methods have only become more refined. Machiavelli wouldn't have behaved a jot differently if it was a question of saving the state and employing force which he could keep permanently under control.' " {37} [Emphasis added]

Felix Kersten to Heinrich Himmler, 1941-42
Dutch Physician to the SS Reichsfuehrer
The Kersten Memoirs

"Unlike Cracow, **Warsaw** is a magnificent city, or at least it was. . . . It was not till my second Sunday in Poland [*in 1927*] that I slipped away from my chaperones and set out to look around with my own eyes. . . . In the Stare Maisto lived 'Jews without money,' 300,000 of them, in conditions that can be only described as the lowest depth of human degradation. Squalid tenement houses, narrow allies with the fetid odor of open sewers, unpaved streets, mud everywhere, heaps of uncollected garbage, and narrowchested, pale-faced children in rags wandering about . . .

In the office I saw **Dr. Shmaryahu Levin**, the one-time member of the Russian Duma whom I had met in Jerusalem. 'Explain to me, please,' I said, 'what the meaning is of all this misery. How do all these Jews live? Nobody seems to have a job in this neighborhood.' . . .

'Now you've caught a glimpse,' said Dr. Levin, 'of the Jewish condition in Poland. But only a glimpse; conditions in half a dozen smaller cities are far worse. Of the 80,000 Jewish men in Lodz, 60,000 are unemployed. They are weavers by trade. But the Russian market of prayer shawls and *zizith* [*fringes which observing Jews wear around their waists* ***(Deut 22:12)***] which they formerly supplied is closed since the Bolsheviks took over Russia [*indicating that the Jesuits, using the Pope's leading Masonic Jewish Bolsheviks, deliberately wrecked the Jewish communities of Poland to further justify Heinrich Himmler's extermination of the Jews*].'

'Can't they move out, emigrate?'

'They would like nothing better, but the doors of [*Jesuit/CFRcontrolled*] America are only ajar now. Hardly a thousand a year can go to America on account of the new immigration laws [*FDR's CFR-controlled Congress sealing the calculated doom of European Jewry*]. . . . '

'What about Palestine?'

'The British administration in Palestine [*controlled by the Order's RIIA*] declares that the absorptive capacity of the country is too limited to permit more than a few thousand Jews to enter the Land of Israel. . . . The (British) Palestine administration is keeping the doors of the Jewish national home closed to Jews [*further sealing the doom of European Jewry, the Order controlling the administrations of both FDR and Churchill as well as anti-Torah, Labor Zionist leaders Weizmann and Ben-Gurion*]. . . .

'There is no hope for the 'Polish citizens of the Jewish faith.' No hope at all. They are all doomed [*within "The Pale of Settlement"*]. . . . '

'How many are there?'

'More than three million.'

'What will become of them?'

'The majority is going to perish.' . . .

And why was this? Why this ruination and squalor? . . .

So long as Poland was under the Czar, Jews constituted a class of traders, merchants, cattle dealers, shop and tavern keepers, teachers and foresters; in short, they were the middlemen. With the glorious resurrection of the Polish state [*liberated from Bolshevik Russia in 1918*], the Poles became the masters and started to build a middle class of their own, entirely composed of non-Jewish citizens. The new middle class was built; unavoidably—I was quite frankly told in official places and governmental circles—on the systematic and calculated ruination of the Jewish population [*evidencing the Polish Jesuit hand in destroying the wealth of the Polish Jews before their Jesuit-led, Nazi SS executioners arrived in 1939*]. **There was no alternative. It was a question of life and death for the new Poland to destroy the old** [*Jewish*] **middle class or get rid of it. There were three million Jews too many in the country. Ultimately, they would have to perish, or be evacuated, go elsewhere, anywhere.** The [*Order's*] Polish authorities did not care where they went. In Poland they were unwanted. . . . They were ruined, living in the worst slums in the world. Formerly—ten, twenty years before [*1927*]—they had been quite well to do. Nearly all those fine shops on the main street of Warsaw, the Marszalkowska and the Ujazdowska, were formerly Jewish owned. . . .

Getting not the least satisfaction in official Polish circles . . . I called as a last resort on His Grace, the **Archbishop of Warsaw**. The prelate poured me a glass

of wine and proceeded to tell me that 'after all, we should not be too surprised to see the Jews suffer.'

'Not surprised in the new Poland; a land bursting with prosperity and new wealth?'

'You forget the Bible, dear sir [the very Bible the Pope has done all to suppress and keep from the nations, printed in their native languages, while murdering millions who sought to peaceably live by its truth], you forget that they crucified Our Lord [the false Christ of Romanism]! The Jews killed God's only Son, our Saviour [as did the Gentile Romans even according to the Order's Latin Vulgate-based New Testament, the Order rejecting all Reformation Bibles]. . . . They cried out to **Pontius Pilate:**

'Crucify Him, let His blood be upon us and upon our children. . . . ' It has come down upon them, hasn't it? God took them at their word! You see how true the Bible is [*the Archbishop cunningly using the author's Reformation New Testament as the justification for the Order's plot to destroy* the risen Son of God's *beloved Hebrew/Jewish/Israelitic covenant people—in which plot the Archbishop was a willing participant*]. . . .'

As late as 1930 **Vladimir Jabotinsky** [*who, with his brave* **Irgun**, *was hated by the Pope and his Masonic Jewish Labor Zionist leaders*] started a movement in Poland to walk the Jews out in a great exodus. He actually got a few thousand young Jews to follow him on the long trek to the Holy Land when a few miles outside Warsaw the Polish government stopped the march and the military drove the Jews back into their ghettos [*the Order in control of the army would not allow their Jewish captives to escape, as also Masonic Stalin would not even admit their entrance into the USSR*]. At that time certain respectable Jewish individuals [**Rabbi Stephen S. Wise**] and organizations in the United States [*the American Jewish Congress*] amused themselves by deriding Jabotinsky's act of desperation as that of a Fascist Fuehrer without followers, a self styled saviour and publicity seeker [*which slanderous propaganda unfortunately worked in America*]. . . .

On February 16, 1962, in Temple Israel in Jamaica, Long Island, where I preached the Purim sermon, the chairman of the Cultural Activities Committee, **Dr. Rudolph Halley**, introduced me to the congregation. I transcribe here part of his introductory remarks:

> **'We will tonight hear the man who back in 1927, thirty-five years ago, wrote the following warning: 'The Jews should be evacuated from Poland and from all Eastern Europe at no matter what cost. . . . They should be directed to Palestine in their hundreds of thousands, in their millions if possible. . . . Just as there has been a total evacuation of Greeks from Anatolia** [*Turkey*] **and of Turks from Grecian Thrace under the supervision of the League of Nations** [*even as the Arab Moslem "Palestinians" should be*

evacuated from Israel and resettled in Jordan thereby ending the Pope's continual Arab-Israeli agitation], **so the Jews should be transferred from Poland to their Palestinian homeland by land and sea in the shortest possible time. . . . No matter whether Palestine can absorb them or not; let them be temporarily housed—for a whole decade of needs be—in camps and tents till they can be integrated in the growing economy of that country. . . . But save them! Save their lives! . . . There is no time to lose. . . . If left in Eastern Europe masses of Jews are doomed to die if not of hunger, then by persecution** [*as the* Society of Jesus *would use a host of nations, both Allied and Axis, to rid Europe of its Jews in paving the way for the reestablishment of the Pope's "Holy Roman Empire" and his historic* "Kingdom of Jerusalem"—*the Nation of Israel*].' " {38} [Emphasis added]

Pierre van Paassen, 1964
Dutch Reformed Journalist
To Number Our Days

"The official Vatican publications (*Osservatore Romano* and the *Civilta Cattolica*) were both busy conducting international campaigns against the Jews. To help **Allah** and **Islam** along, the *Osservatore Romano* published **Adolf Hitler's** favorite book—*The Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion*, (App. 1)—and had thousands of copies distributed among the British troops occupying the 'British Mandate' in Palestine. . . . No sooner had *The Protocols* gotten into the hands of the British army of occupation . . . than [**Winston**] 'Winnie the Pooh' **Churchill** took off to Cairo, Egypt to meet with Moslems and Roman Catholics; *no Jews were allowed at the conference. . . .* So on **March 27, 1921,** he handed over (without the consent of the League of Nations) two-thirds of Israel's land area to a Moslem 'caliph' (**Abdullah**). He then bragged about having 'created Trans-Jordan with a stroke of a pen.' . . . **T. E. Lawrence** (of 'Arabia') was the one who egged Winston on to give away two-thirds of the Promised Land to Allah [*in violation of the Balfour Declaration and thus deliberately creating the Pope's Israeli-Arab agitation for over eighty years*]." {39} [Emphasis added]

Peter S. Ruckman, 2001
Baptist American Pastor & Historian
Israel: A Deadly Piece of Dirt

"During World War I he [**Winston Churchill**] was responsible for the British invasion of Gallipoli where 216,000 British soldiers and 150,000 Turks fell in battle [*weakening the historic Protestant British Empire by deliberately killing the flower of English manhood as would later be demonstrated in the battles of the Somme and Passchendaele*]. During World War II he insisted on the invasion of North Africa despite the opposition of our military planners. Then he did everything he could to delay the invasion of Europe; he opposed an invasion of southern France, insisted on invading Italy [*deliberately prolonging the war while killing more British and American "heretic" Protestants as well as "liberal*

Roman Catholics], brought [*the Roman Catholic Croat*] **Marshall Tito** to power in Yugoslavia despite the fact he was a communist, and intentionally prolonged the war for over a year [*as did Hitler and FDR*]. That delay resulted in millions of additional deaths. Most Holocaust victims were killed during the closing months of the war; had the Allies been allowed to invade Europe in 1943, most of the Jews would have been spared. Winston Churchill was both a **Mason** and a **Druid.**" {40} [Emphasis added]

Stanley Monteith, 2000
American Christian Historian
Brotherhood of Darkness

"Apparently there had been differences between him [**Heydrich**] and **Himmler**, who had become jealous. Heydrich's policy in the Protectorate [*refusing to brutalize the non-Papal Christian populace unlike Bormann's murderous anti-Orthodox policy on the Eastern Front*] had been a great success, and the Fuehrer was very satisfied with his plans and the measures he had taken. He had begun to confer with Heydrich alone, and although Heydrich was greatly honored by the favors showered on him, he was worried because of the jealousy and antagonism of [*Jesuit Temporal Coadjutors*] **Bormann** and **Himmler**. He was afraid that **Bormann** [*the personal friend of* **Pope Pius XII**] would react by stimulating intrigues; **Himmler** was more likely to be just mean and bloody-minded. . . .

It was . . . in June 1942 . . . that a teletype message reached me saying that an attempt had been made to assassinate Heydrich and that he was seriously injured. I was instructed to return to Berlin at once. I wondered who was behind the attempt, and I remembered **Heydrich's** difficulties with **Himmler** and **Bormann** [*two of the Order's most powerful Temporal Coadjutors directing the policies of* the ***Black Pope***'s *Nazi SS and Third Reich*]. . . . as head of the Reich Security Office, and also Acting Reich Protector, he had become too powerful for them. . . . It was interesting that in my last conversations with him, Heydrich, although convinced of his own powers, had shown that he was afraid. . . . Heydrich lay unconscious in the hospital, where the best doctors were attempting to save his life. . . . Toward the end he was under the care of Himmler's personal physician, **Professor Gebhardt**, whose treatment [*in refusing to remove the infected spleen*] provoked serious criticism by the other specialists [*murder!!!*]. . . . Later I received from [SS *"Gestapo" Heinrich*] **Mueller** an account of how the assassination occurred. **Heydrich** was on his way back from his country estate near Prague to the Hradcin. He was sitting beside the driver (who was not his usual chauffeur) in his big Mercedes. On the outskirts of the city there was a sharp bend and the car had to slow down [*as did the limousine used in the Kennedy Assassination*]. Three men were standing at intervals along the roadside [*shooters in three locations as in the Kennedy Assassination*], the first about twenty yards before the bend, the next one on the bend itself, and the third about twenty yards beyond it. As the driver slowed down the first man jumped into the road, shooting wildly with his revolver. The car came almost to a stop [*as did the JKF limousine*] and at this moment the second man rolled a spherical bomb toward the car which

exploded directly underneath it. . . . Had Heydrich's old and experienced chauffeur been at the wheel, he certainly would not have left himself be duped by the assassin who jumped out into the road. . . .

I went, acting on Himmler's orders, to see [**SS/NKVD**] **Mueller**. On the telephone **Himmler** said to me, 'It's rather difficult to keep track of this investigation.' That was all he had to say about his feelings in the matter [*which indicates that Jesuit Himmler worked with the Order's British SIS in executing Heydrich, further securing the aid of* **Sir Stewart Menzies** *when the time would arrive for Himmler to make his escape from Europe: Himmler would be aided by SIS* **Anthony Blunt** *and* **Kim Philby**; *his file would be sealed by British cohorts in crime for one hundred years*]. . . . The Reichsfuehrer was gradually driving him [*Mueller*] crazy, for **Himmler** had made up his mind that the whole affair was staged by the British Secret Service [*which theory was correct according to* **Sir William Stephenson** *in his autobiography, A Man Called Intrepid*]. . . . Our investigations had come to an impasse, and with it the inquiry into Heydrich's death was brought to a close [*the evidence having been suppressed and the shooters having never been caught as in the Kennedy Assassination*]. . . . About two months later [*after the funeral*] Himmler stood with us in front of a death mask of Heydrich. Suddenly he said, 'Yes, as the Fuehrer said at the funeral, he was indeed a man with an iron heart. And at the height of his power fate purposefully took him away.' His voice was deadly serious, and I shall not forget the nod of Buddha-like approval that accompanied these words, while the small, cold eyes behind the pince-nez were suddenly lit with sparkle like the eyes of a basilisk. . . . He replied cryptically, 'Death masks are tolerable only at certain times and on special occasions, either for the sake of **memory** or **example** [*fully indicating that Himmler had arranged the assassination of Reinhard Heydrich as an example to others, which haunting purpose was also served through the JFK assassination*].'

Meanwhile the threat of collapse was coming nearer. When **Himmler** took me with him to report to **Hitler** in the Fuehrer's headquarters, there was the usual atmosphere of intensive work and excitement. . . . But Hitler followed me, and said in the same voice, 'Remember this one thing **Schellenberg**: in this war there can be no compromise, there can be only victory or destruction. And if the [*Lutheran*] German people [*betrayed time and again by Hitler's so-called "blunders"*] cannot wrest victory from the enemy, then they shall be destroyed.' I shall never forget his concluding words: 'Yes, then they deserve to perish, for the best of Germany's manhood will have fallen in battle. Germany's end will be horrible, and the German people will have deserved it [*the secret purpose of Hitler*].' " {41} [Emphasis added]

Walter Schellenberg, 1950
SS/SD Nazi General
The Labyrinth:
Memoirs of Walter Schellenberg

"This man [**Adolf Hitler**, who violated his oath to preserve the Protestant German Constitution; tripled the subsidies to the Romish Churches within Germany as a result of his Concordat with **Pope Pius XI** negotiated by Knight of Malta **Franz von Papen**; never closed down a single Roman Catholic Church; and was never excommunicated], the bearer of high ideals, will do all that is necessary to save the nation from catastrophe." {42}

Ludwig Kaas, 1933
Monsignor and Occult German Jesuit
The Black International – Number 3;
The Pope Helps Hitler to World Power
(Suppressed by J. Edgar Hoover)

"The Jesuits are not wrong when they say, **'Give us the child and the man will belong to us** [*given the fact that in their youth* **Hitler, Himmler, Mueller** and **Mengele** *were all educated at Bavarian Roman Catholic institutions*].' . . . Not Versailles, but his [*French* **Georges Clemenceau**] vindication of [**Alfred**] **Dreyfus** and [**Emile**] **Zola** is his monument. . . . He knew the enemy who had unleashed the Jew-baiting furor in Western Europe. It was the old specter of intolerance. Behind the phantom stood the army [*including the Jesuit-trained, Freemasonic French General,* **Ferdinand Foch**] and the Jesuit Order." {43}[Emphasis added]

Pierre van Paassen, 1939
Dutch Reformed Journalist
Days of Our Years

"A few years ago details on the close collaboration between the clergy and heavy industry [*managed by the Pope's Sovereign Military Order of Malta*] reached the press. *Der Spiegel*, for example, said in August, 1958: 'During the Second World War the **Society of Jesus** made profits from both sides on this essential raw material (mercury) [*as the Society also profited from both sides of the Vietnam war delivering Rockefeller's Exxon oil, oftentimes with the same tanker, to the ports near Saigon and Hanoi*]. While the Spanish firm supplied chiefly the Allies and Russia, the Italian mines provided for the German armaments industry.' At the time many persons, and not only Catholics, waited in vain for an official denial. The statement that the Vatican is the largest stockholder in the world [*especially in oil and gold*] has not been contested by Rome." {44}[Emphasis added]

Rolf Hochhuth, 1963
German Protestant Playwright
The Deputy

"**SS Officer Kurt Gerstein to Jesuit Priest Riccardo Fontana:**

GERSTEIN: The right-hand man of Heydrich told me once He was recruited into the Gestapo by a Jesuit—yes, a Jesuit priest, when he was at the University of Bonn. Himmler is a great admirer of your organization; he fashioned the Order of the SS according to the rules of St. Loyola. Pedantically, as he does everything, he read his way through a whole Jesuit library.

SS Officer Salzer to SS Officer Gerstein:

SALZER: You weren't there in Posen, on October 4, [*1942*] when Himmler said our welfare work for Israel's children would be—how did the old man put it—would be a *never written* and *never to be written*, page of glory in the annals of Germany . . . There you are Gerstein, that's the thanks we get— inglorious and dreadful.

GERSTEIN: . . . Hm, a never to be written page of glory. Imagine that—the Reichsfuhrer frankly admitting that the final solution— the mightiest effort of will of the century, of the millennium, perhaps—can never be acknowledged before the bar of history . . .

SS 'Angelic Doctor' of Auschwitz to Jesuit Priest Riccardo Fontana

DOCTOR: What gives priests the right to look down on the SS? We are the Dominicans of the technological age. It is no accident that so many of my kind, the leaders, come from good Catholic homes. Heydrich was a Jew—all right. Eichmann and Goering [*and Bormann*] are [*apostate*] Protestants. [*They were baptized as Lutheran Protestants in their youth.*] But [*Austrian*] Hitler, Goebbels, [*Austrian*] Kaltenbrunner . . . ? Hoess, our commandant, [*like Stalin*] studied for the priesthood. And Himmler's uncle, who stood godfather [*"Patenonkel"*] to him, is nothing less than **Suffragan Bishop in** [*Jesuit*] **Bamberg** [*"Father-confessor"* **Archbishop Jacobus von Hauck**]!" {45}

Rolf Hochhuth, 1963
German Protestant Playwright
The Deputy

"[*Roman Catholic*] **Wilhelm Hottl** is one of the war's mystery men. . . . Immediately after hostilities ended, Hottl was interrogated closely about his experience in Germany's intelligence service. . . . His cooperation, however, did not prevent his arrest and imprisonment in [**Cardinal von Faulhaber's**] Dachau because of his prior service with the **SS**. The figure of 6,000,000 Jewish dead, so often repeated in literature published on the subject, originated with Wilhelm Hottl. How he obtained the information is an interesting story. His path crossed [*crypto-Roman Catholic apostate Protestant*] **Adolf Eichmann's** in Budapest in August 1944 when Eichmann dropped by Hottl's residence seeking information about the deteriorating situation on the Eastern Front. Hottl was in communication with front line agents because of his position via SS Intelligence [*SD*]. . . .

Hottl took the opportunity to ask him for reliable information about the extermination program—and particularly about the number of Jews that had been killed. To his surprise, Eichmann answered his inquiry. The number of murdered Jews, he explained, was a top Reich secret, but given the situation he was facing he could tell Hottl something about it—particularly since Hottl was a historian. According to sworn testimony, Hottl later submitted testimony at Eichmann's trial in Israel in 1961, that the SS officer told him that

'approximately **4,000,000** Jews had been killed in the various concentration camps, while an additional **2,000,000** met death in other ways, the major part of whom were shot by operational squads of the Security Police during the campaign against Russia.' When Hottl displayed shock at the number, Eichmann responded that [*Roman Catholic*] **Heinrich Himmler** thought the figure of **6,000,000** was '**not correct**,' and that the figure had to be *higher*." {46} [Emphasis added]

Alford & Savas, 2002
American Historians
Nazi Millionaires

"According to **Rev. Robert A Graham**, an American Jesuit historian (*Civilta Cattolica*, March 1975), the Nazi extermination machine was invented by a Roman Catholic theologian, **Professor Josef Mayer**, a teacher of moral theology [*which subject is dominated by such notorious Jesuits as Escobar, Busenbaum, Bellarmine, Santarelli, Gobat, Molina, Suarez, Balder, Sanchez and Sa*] at the [*Jesuit-controlled*] Theological Academy in Paderhorn, Germany, who wrote a report prompting Hitler to eliminate about 100,000 German and Austrian mental patients, epileptics, feeble-minded and deformed persons in gas chambers and cremating them in 1940-1941 [*the Jesuits being the true authors of Hitler's original Nazi euthanasia policy*]. Afterwards, the equipment was shipped eastward. . . .

Inside the Nazi Party there was a powerful pro-Stalinist element headed by [*Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor and Bavarian Roman Catholic*] **SS General Heinrich Mueller** [*and Hitler's Secretary,* **SS General Martin Bormann**], who was in charge of the Gestapo and the concentration camps. Mueller reported clandestinely to **Lavrenty Beria**, [*Jesuit-trained Joseph*] Stalin's secret police head. In 1945, Mueller fled to Moscow [*for which reason* **General George Patton** *was forbidden to capture Berlin: the condemned city had been given to the Red Army by the Order's obedient RIIA/CFR-controlled, high-level Freemasons,* **Churchill** *and* **FDR**] and helped the Stalinists consolidate control over Eastern and Central Europe [*via the Order's NKGB/KGB and Gulag System during* **the Pope's Cold War** *waged for forty-five years against the "heretic" Protestants and "liberal," anti-Communist Roman Catholics of Eastern and Central Europe; against the anti-Communist Orthodox, Baptists, Protestants and Jews of Stalin's USSR; and against the anti-Roman Catholic/anti-Communist Buddhists of Red China and the Far East*] . . . **the Jesuits, as profiteers of the slave trade, . . . were the true handlers of Hitler.**" {47} [Emphasis added]

Marvin S. Antelman, 2002
American Orthodox Rabbi
Invented the Cure for AIDS
To Eliminate the Opiate

"At 01:45 on the morning of 22 June 1941, a Soviet train steamed up to the frontier post on the Russian-German border at **Brest-Litovsk**, loaded with 1,500 tons of grain. The trucks were part of the 200,000 tons of grain and 100,000 tons of petroleum products delivered to the west *every month* for the German

war economy by Stalin, keeping his word to **Adolf Hitler** under the [**1939 Ribbentrop-Molotov**] Nazi-Soviet non-aggression pact's 'co-operative economic ventures' [*said treaty having been conducted by the Order's Soviet NKVD, which treaty "stupefied the world"*]. The scene at the border was [*one*] of routine, calm and order. The Union of Soviet Socialist Republics and the Nazi Party's Greater German Reich were allies, by solemn treaty [*Stalin and Hitler maintaining a secret alliance until the end of the war*]. . . .

Yet just before dawn on 22 June 1941, over three million men and 3,350 tanks of the armies of the Greater German Reich invaded the Soviet Union and took its unprepared western border defenses almost completely by surprise. How on earth could such a failure of intelligence, which led to the most destructive war in human history, have happened apparently without warning? . . . Stalin is the root cause of the intelligence disaster that befell Soviet Russia in 1941. . . . [*Stalin ensured*] . . . that his country suffered a catastrophic defeat as Operation Barbarossa pushed the Russians back to the gates of Moscow itself. . . .

In the spring of 1937, as part of what became known as the '**Great Terror**,' Stalin had moved to purge the Red Army of 'internal enemies [*i.e., officers that would not betray their own Russian Orthodox and Jewish People into the hands of the Nazis yet to invade*].' During the next three years he executed most of his senior military commanders on trumped-up charges. The cull was horrific: 75 of the 80 members of the 'Military Soviet' were killed; every commander of every military district: two thirds of the divisional commanders, half the brigade commanders and over 400 of 456 staff colonels. Stalin [*with the Order's NKVD*] effectively sliced the head off the Red Army [*just as he would decapitate the anti-Soviet, anti-Nazi Polish army, the NKVD killing 14,700 Polish officers in the forests of Katyn, further ensuring a successful future mass-murder of Polish and Russian anti-communist "liberals"*] . . .

The problem of deciding what was reality in Moscow was further hindered by Stalin's decision to kill his intelligence analysts. Like the Red Army, the NIO (the Foreign Intelligence Service) and the NKVD/KGB (the State Security Intelligence Apparatus) had both been ruthlessly purged between 1937 and 1939. . . . Many diplomats and foreign service officers tainted by association with 'counter-revolutionary [*anti-communist and anti-Stalinist*] elements' disappeared overnight, 'liquidated' in the purges that reached into every aspect of Soviet life in the years immediately before the Second World War [*further guaranteeing a successful future Nazi attack into Orthodox Russia*]. . . .

[**General Fyodor Golikov**, *Stalin's*] chief intelligence officer [*and Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor*] . . . made sure that any intelligence reports reaching his master were carefully sorted into 'reliable' and 'not confirmed [*even as the Titanic's many warnings of dangerous icebergs lying in the path of the ship were ignored by Jesuit Coadjutor Captain Smith*].' . . . Golikov's promotion as head of the GRU (Soviet Military Intelligence) in 1940 must have wrung sad farewells and tears over the vodka from his colleagues rather than the congratulations that accompany the usual office party. The seven previous incumbents of the post

had all been shot on Stalin's orders [*receiving 'the leaden bullet" for ignorantly resisting the long range plans of* the Company].

Yet Golikov survived [*the reward for blind obedience to his Jesuit master*], even though his two immediate successors were also shot by Stalin . . . Quite why Golikov survived is a curiosity. After the German attack, he was even transferred to England in late 1941 in order to run the GRU's agent network from a safe overseas base—a fact that the British have been reluctant to advertise [*the GRU and MI6 working together, both then and now, in eliminating all anti-communists*]. We now know from GCHQ's Venona decrypts that **there were at least *thirty-three* British-based traitors working for Moscow**, including some very senior figures, in addition to the 'famous ["*magnificent*"] five' usual [*homosexual*] suspects — [**Kim**] **Philby**, [**Guy**] **Burgess**, [**Donald**] **MacLean**, [**Anthony**] **Blunt** and [**John**] **Cairncross**. The Soviets must have been very confident of their British spy network to have allowed the head of their Military Intelligence Service to run it from London [*which Jesuit-controlled International Intelligence Alliance between the* **Soviet NKVD**, *the* **Nazi SS/SD**, *and the* **British SIS**, *included the* **American OSS** *commanded by* **Francis Cardinal Spellman's** *Papal Knight of Malta,* **"Wild" Bill Donovan**, *said International Intelligence Community having now been financed and perfected during the Pope's Cold War (1945-1989)*]. . . .

Golikov died in his bed in 1980. Only then did the truth come out . . .[*He*] had won his party credentials by being a ruthless killer in the repression of the [*Orthodox and anti-communist*] peasants and kulaks after 1918. Stalin had chosen him to bear the poisoned chalice ["*the poison cup*"] of the GRU in July 1940 precisely because he trusted Golikov's slavish devotion to the party line and to his leader personally. He could rely on comrade Golikov to follow his orders **without question** [*in obedience to the bloody Jesuit Oath*]. . . . **Golikov conspired with Stalin** to ensure the total inaction of the Soviet intelligence apparatus until the Germans struck on 22 June 1941. . . . Golikov was not alone in this. His counterparts, [**Vsevolod**] **Merkulov**, the Georgian head of the NKGB, and [**Pavel N.**] **Fitin**, the head of the International Department, the INU [*and close friend of the OSS's* **Bill Donovan**] . . . also backed down from any confrontation over the intelligence flooding in about Barbarossa.

To add to this catalogue of ignored warnings, Stalin's intelligence service was feeding him with high-grade human intelligence from a number of trusted agents deep within the combatants' war machines. For example, **John Cairncross** (later revealed to have been the KGB's 'Fifth Man' in Britain) was private Secretary to **Lord** [**Maurice**] **Hankey**, the minister responsible for the British intelligence services [**Sir Stewart Menzies' SIS/MI6**] in Churchill's government [*obviously linking the* **NKVD** *with the* **SIS**, *which secret, unified, International Intelligence Community overseen by* the ***Black Pope***, *later faked the death of and provided the escape for* **Adolf Hitler, SS Generals Martin Bormann, Heinrich Himmler** and **Heinrich "Gestapo" Mueller**; *it also spared the life of* **SS/SD General Walter Schellenberg**]. We do not know exactly what Carincross passed to his maters in Moscow [*everything needed to successfully manage*

Soviet intelligence!], but **Oleg Gordievsky** has claimed that there were literally 'tons of documents' in the KGB archives sourced from Carincross after his recruitment in September 1940.

The intelligence from Britain was confirmed by other reports: the [*Jesuit Order's*] **Schulze-Boysen** spy network based in the German Air Ministry [*which bombed historic Protestant cities throughout Europe*]; the Trepper '**Red Orchestra**' and the German traitor **von Scheliha** in the German Embassy in Warsaw all contributed to the flow of alarming reports landing on Golikov's desk in Moscow. They confirmed one clear and constant trend: Hitler and his generals were planning an attack on the USSR in spring 1941. . . .

The facts speak for themselves: between late July 1940 and 22 June 1941, no less than ninety separate, unequivocal warnings of an impending attack on the Soviet Union were passed to Stalin. . . . none of them was disseminated further. As a direct consequence . . . the USSR lost 4 million soldiers – including over 2 million prisoners of war – 14,000 aircraft, 20,000 guns and 17,000 tanks in the battles from the frontiers to the outskirts of Moscow between June and December 1941 at the hands of the German invaders. . . . [*Ultimately Jesuit Stalin's treason cost*] the Soviet Union 20 million dead, 6 million houses, 6,000 hospitals, 70,000 cities, towns and villages laid waste and changed the map of the world for ever [*as intended by* the Company of Jesus *controlling the Military High Commands of all the Allied and Axis powers*]." {48} [Emphasis added]

John Hughes-Wilson, 1999
Colonel, British Army Intelligence
Military Intelligence Blunders

"This book describes a conspiracy in search of a theory. It purports to show how the most precious military orders of **Adolf Hitler's Third Reich** made their way from the Fuhrer's headquarters to [*Jesuit-trained*] **Josef Stalin's** within days—sometimes hours—of being issued. . . . There is no doubt about the conspiracy or, in fact, about almost all of the conspirators. It is the theory that is missing. How did it all work so perfectly well? [*The Jesuit Connection is the key, dear author!*] . . .

After [*apostate Lutheran and Jesuit Coadjutor SS General Martin*] **Bormann** vanished his reputation grew. The person, earlier perceived in the West as the self-effacing secretary to the Fuhrer, soon became the most wanted man in Europe. Nazi chieftains, who were by nature reluctant to blame the Fuhrer for Germany's many crimes, freely blamed Bormann. . . . **Count Lutz von Krosigk**, the Nazi minister of finance, labeled Bormann the 'evil spirit' and—a term that soon became synonymous with Bormann—'the Brown Eminence [*a Roman Catholic Cardinal's title*].' . . .

His value to Stalin began early. In 1941, when Germany could have used millions of Ukrainian nationalists to defeat Soviet rule, Bormann decided that they deserved only "enslavement and depopulation." . . . Faced with the choice of genocide by the Germans or political domination by the Soviets, the Ukrainians chose to live, and by doing, so ruined German hopes for an easy conquest. The

Jews of Eastern Europe didn't have this choice. As they came under German domination, it was **Martin Bormann** who issued the orders that made him, in the words of the Nuremberg prosecutor, **'a prime mover** in the program of starvation, degradation, spoliation, and extermination of the Jews.' Bormann created a whole German industry of death, one that used precious resources and detracted from the war effort. 'It was the defendant Bormann,' said the prosecutors, 'who was charged by Hitler with the transmission and implementation of the Fuhrer's orders for the liquidation of the Jewish problem.' . . . 'He was, in truth, an evil archangel to the Lucifer of Hitler.' . . .

Martin Bormann . . . was the ultimate mole . . . **Gottlob Berger**, SS General and head of Himmler's Main Office [*who, according to* **Heinz Höhne's** *The Order of the Death's Head (1969), had accused certain SS Commanders of working for the Catholic Church*], noting that Bormann had 'done the greatest harm of anybody in all those [war] years,' insisted at Nuremberg that Bormann was a Soviet mole. . . . [*The Protestant Admiral*] **Canaris** . . . was given to label Bormann as the 'Brown Bolshevik.' . . . A high ranking Catholic priest reported to an American subagent 'that Martin Bormann had been working together with the Russians and the German Communists for a considerable time before the end of the war.' . . . Until 1945, [*Roman Catholic Nazi General Reinhard*] **Gehlen** had been head of German Foreign Armies East. After the war . . . **Martin Bormann**, Gehlen said, had been a Soviet spy [*in his The General Was a Spy (1972)*]. And Bormann had lived for a time after the war in the Soviet Union.

Who in the late 1940s—with American forces mostly returned home while the stain of the Red Army was soaking in throughout Eastern Europe—wanted to say that the man most responsible for the Holocaust after Hitler was really an agent of **Josef Stalin**? No one." [*Of course not. For the question would have arisen as to what central power could coordinate the sharing of Nazi and Soviet intelligence other than the Vatican.*] {49} [Emphasis added]

Louis Kilzer, 2000
American Historian
Hitler's Traitor

"**Roosevelt** believed that his countrymen would rally only to oppose an overt act of war on the United States. The decision he made, in concert with his advisors, was to provoke Japan through a series of actions into an overt act: the Pearl Harbor attack. . . . **Eight steps** were suggested to provoke a Japanese attack. Shortly after reviewing these, Roosevelt put them into effect. After the eighth provocation had been taken, Japan responded [*as planned by the Order through Masonic Jesuit Coadjutors* **Hirohito** *and* **FDR**]. On November 27 and 28, 1941, US military commanders were given this order: 'The United States desires that Japan commit the first overt act.' According to Secretary of War [*Skull and Bonesman, CFR member*] **Henry L. Stimson**, the order came directly from [*Masonic*] President Roosevelt. . . . Not only did we undertake provocative steps, we intercepted and decoded military cables. We knew the attack was coming. . . . The commanders in Hawaii, **Admiral Husband Kimmel** and **Lieutenant General Walter Short**, were deprived of intelligence that might

> have made them more alert to the risks entailed in Roosevelt's policy. . . . Previous accounts have claimed that the United States had not cracked Japanese military codes prior to the attack. We now know this is wrong. Previous accounts have insisted that the Japanese fleet maintained strict radio silence. This, too, is wrong. The truth is clear: **FDR knew**. . . .
>
> On January 24 [*1941*], while **Admiral** [**Isoroku**] **Yamamoto** initiated planning for the attack, Roosevelt's Secretary of the Navy, [*Jesuit Coadjutor*] **Frank Knox**, warned of perils to Pearl Harbor. . . . Soon after **Yamamoto** began circulating his Pearl Harbor strategy among trusted Japanese naval officers, the general attack plan was leaked to the US embassy in Tokyo. **Max W. Bishop**, Third Secretary at the embassy, was standing in a teller line in the Tokyo branch of the National City Bank of New York [*a Rockefeller bank controlled by* the ***Black Pope***'s *Knights of Malta*] converting some yen to American dollars. A tap on the shoulder caused Bishop to look up; he recognized the face of the Peruvian minister to Japan, **Dr. Ricardo Rivera Schreiber**. Motioning Bishop to a side alcove, Schreiber revealed 'fantastic' information: 'Japanese military forces were planning, in the event of trouble with the United States, to attempt a surprise mass-attack on Pearl Harbor using all their military resources.' " {50} [Emphasis added]
>
> **Robert B. Stinnett, 2000**
> American Military Historian
> *Day of Deceit: The Truth About FDR And Pearl Harbor*

The Jesuit General with his **Second Thirty Years' War** achieved victory after victory for Rome, hastening the ultimate enthronement of the final Pope, murdered and risen from the dead via the power of Satan ***(Rev.13:3-10)*** to be the Universal Despot of the World in Jerusalem. His victories, in steadily returning the civilized world to the Dark Ages, were won as Professed Jesuits obeyed their bloody **Oath** pursuant to their **Council of Trent**. It will be attempted to enumerate but a few.

The Jesuits had decided that absolutist, Fabian-socialist, cartel-capitalist military dictatorships (communist and fascist) would replace absolutist divine right monarchies, as the dictators were easier to control and replace than the Monarchs. **The Holy Alliance** was to be replaced with an **International Intelligence Community** controlling the leaders of all nations. Any attempt at popular liberty or national sovereignty would be met with assassination, revolution or betrayal.

To begin with, the core of the **Holy Alliance** of 1815 consisted of the Monarchs of Russia, Prussia and Austria. But by 1914, all three dynasties had revolted from Rome, having departed from the purpose of the Alliance. We shall examine the policies of the **Romanovs**, the **Hohenzollerns** and the **Hapsburgs**. **The Romanovs**

were the first to revolt. In 1820, **Alexander I** had expelled the Jesuits from Russia for which he was poisoned five years later. By 1882, **Alexander II** had emancipated the serfs, abolished the secret police and had signed a Constitution creating popular liberty. He had also broken with the Vatican, nullifying the 1847 **Concordat** with Rome entered into by **Nicholas I**. After four attempts on his life he was finally blown to pieces. *Clearly the Orthodox Romanov Dynasty must go,* as it resisted the tyranny imposed by the **Council of Trent** and the **Holy Alliance**. So in 1917, the Jesuits, with their Federal Reserve Bank, financed the Bolshevik Revolution resulting in the abdication and secret escape of the Jew-hating Knight of Malta, **Tzar Nicholas II**, whose cousin was the Jew-hating **King George V** advised by Jew-hating **Jesuit Bernard Vaughan**. The Romanov Dynasty, begun in 1613, was history!

The second monarchy to revolt was the **Hohenzollern**. **Wilhelm I**, with his "Iron Chancellor" **Bismarck**, defeated the Jesuits' **Napoleon III** during the Franco-Prussian War of 1870-71. Further, he enabled **Victor Emmanuel II** to take the **Temporal Power** from the Pope, Italy's kings ruling Rome for nearly sixty years. Bismarck then expelled the Jesuits from the German Empire in 1872, *further enraging the Order!* For this, the Jesuits, ever true to their bloody Oath, attempted his assassination with their "nihilists" but failed. In 1907, **Wilhelm II** threatened to expel every Roman Catholic priest from his Empire for interfering with his civil power regulating marriage, having previously refused to be "the sword of the Church" at the insistence of **Pope Leo XIII**! *Clearly the Lutheran Hohenzollern Dynasty must go!*

So in 1914, the Jesuits, with their **Grand Orient Masonic Lodge**, criminally forced the World War on the Protestant German Empire and drove its Lutheran Kaiser into exile, resigning in 1918. We read from the pen of **Wilhelm II** himself:

> "The whole war is plainly arranged between England, France and Russia for the annihilation of Germany, lastly through the conversations with **Poincare** in Paris and Petersburg, and the Austro-Serbian strife is only an excuse to fall upon us! God help us in this fight for our existence, brought about by falseness, lies and poisonous envy!" {51} [Emphasis added]

Kaiser Wilhelm II continues his brave confrontation with and exposure of the Order's treasonous German Grand Orient Masonic Lodge, while having been betrayed by his deceased, Jesuit-controlled, Masonic uncle—**King Edward VII** of England:

> "I have been informed that an important role was played in the preparation of the World War directed against the monarchial Central Powers by the policy of the international 'Great [*Grand*] Orient Lodge' [*overseen by Britain's* **King Edward VII**]. The distinguished German Freemason . . . said that in 1917 an international meeting of the lodges of the 'Great Orient' was held, after which there was a subsequent conference in Switzerland; at this the following program was adopted . . . elimination of the House of Hapsburg, abdication of the German Emperor . . ." {52}

And so it came to pass. The Hohenzollern Dynasty, begun in 1415, was also history.

The last dynasty to revolt was the **Hapsburg**. The Jesuits had punished this family during the French Revolution with the beheading of **Queen Marie Antoinette** and later, in 1898, assassinated **Elisabeth**, the Empress of Austria. Why? **Franz Joseph**, her husband and Emperor brought to power during the Order's Second French Revolution in 1848, had enraged the Jesuits. He revoked the Austrian **Concordat** with Rome nullifying the Pope's **Temporal Power**. *Austria of all places!* The Hapsburgs of Austria—the tools of the Jesuits' **Thirty Years' War** killing over ten million people in the attempt to exterminate Protestantism—breaking with Rome! *Clearly the Catholic Hapsburg dynasty must go!* So, in 1908 Austria annexed Kosovo outraging the Orthodox Serbian people. In 1914, six years later at Sarajevo, **Archduke Franz Ferdinand** of Austria was murdered in his coach, shot point blank in the chest by **Oskar Potiorek**, the Governor General of Sarajevo. The Archduke was then given last rites by a Jesuit priest, **Anton Puntigam**; and **Gavrilo Princip's** (the patsy's) pistol was kept in an Austrian Jesuit community house until donated to the Vienna Museum of Military History in 2004! By 1918, the Hapsburg dynasty begun in 1278 was finally history along with the Holy Alliance of European Monarchs. Four years later in 1922, **Jesuit priest Ignaz Seipel** became Chancellor of Austria. (That same year, **Jesuit Edmund Walsh**, aided by the secret power of **Jesuit Archbishop Edward Ropp** (1851-1939), installed **Josef Stalin** as the Secretary of the Communist Party. By 1924 **Ropp**, the **Archbishop of Mohylew** (1917-1939), had been "exiled" to Warsaw, *cleverly ushered out of Russia!*). **Seipel**—nicknamed "**the Merciless Cardinal Chancellor**" (although not literally a Cardinal) according to **Edmond Paris** in his masterpiece, *The Vatican Against Europe*—during his two terms (1922-24; 1926-29) destroyed every vestige of Austrian resistance to Hitler's Nazism *paving the way* for the **Anschluss** (greatly increasing the Roman Catholic population of **Pius XII's** Third Reich). The Order's **Chancellor Engelbert Dollfuss**, although pro-Mussolini and a dictatorial fascist, ignorantly opposed the Jesuit General's Anschluss for which he was assassinated by the Company's Austrian Nazis.

But the suppression of popular liberty and national sovereignty, as well as the extermination of "heretics" while increasing the Pope's **Temporal Power** over the

nations, would continue. The Holy Alliance of **Monarchs** would be replaced with the Holy Alliance of the **International Intelligence Communities**, financed by the Knights on Wall Street ruling the ***Black Pope***'s Federal Reserve Bank. That unified Community would be born during the **Second Thirty Years' War** and finely tuned during the Pope's **Cold War** (1945-1989). This perfected **International Intelligence Community** would be nothing more than the Jesuit General's "**Holy Office of the Inquisition**" operating under different names while implementing the despotism of the **Council of Trent**. The various intelligence agencies would be controlled by the Pope's Knights of Malta in New York, London, Moscow, Washington, D.C., Paris, Cairo and Constantinople overseen by the ***Black Pope*** from his headquarters, **Borgo di Santo Spirito** ("Village of the Holy Spirit"—what blasphemy!), in Rome.

In addition to overthrowing the monarchies while protecting the apostate Protestant English throne, the Jesuits accomplished the following from 1914 to 1945:

In 1914

The Jesuits brought **Venustiano Carranza** to power in Mexico after the exile of the Order's US-backed **General Victoriano Huerta** (1913-1914), ending the first Mexican Civil War (1910-1914) started by the second **Benito Juarez—**Mexican patriot **Francisco I. Madero**. Coupled with *The Guns of August* in Belgium igniting World War I, this year began the Great Jesuit Vengeance of the Twentieth Century.

In recalling the past, the Mexican people with their great **Benito Juarez** had provoked the Jesuits to anger! They defended their "liberal" Constitution of 1857 with the "War of Reform" from 1858 to 1861. **President Juarez** then broke the **Temporal Power** of the Pope over Mexico and later executed the Austrian usurper, **Ferdinand Maximilian**, in 1867, *further enraging the Jesuits!* Although the Order poisoned our hero Juarez in 1872, the Mexican people expelled the Jesuits in 1873. Can you imagine the unbridled rage of Satan's Jesuit General—the ***Black Pope***?

Three years passed when, in 1876, the Company punished the freedom-loving Roman Catholic Mexican people seeking to imitate the Constitutional government of their Protestant northern neighbors. As the Jesuits had overthrown the Second French Republic with the dictatorship of **Napoleon III**, even so they overthrew the Mexican Republic with the dictatorship of 33rd Degree Freemason **General Porfirio Diaz**. He re-admitted the Sons of Loyola and for over thirty years (1876-1911) oppressed the people, robbing them of their land and liberty. Of this *darling* of the Jesuit General and his cartel-capitalist, pro-communist, anti-Middle Class, apostate Protestant and Baptist, Masonic American Houses of **Morgan** and **Rockefeller**, both ruled by "the American Pope"—Baltimore Archbishop **James**

Cardinal Gibbons—, we read once again from the pen of Georgia's renowned US Senator, **Thomas E. Watson**:

> "As to the **Dutchman** who denied the divinity of Christ, he could not have dwelt in Maryland under Lord Baltimore's charter, nor in Mexico under the rule of **Dictator Diaz** and the infamous **Archbishop of Mora**—of whom **Cardinal Gibbons** is so extremely fond. Under Diaz and Mora, eight Protestants were publicly burnt, on the Square, at Texacapa, in November, 1895, not because they denied the divinity of Christ, but *because they denied the divinity of the Italian Pope* [*as proclaimed by the Order's first Vatican Council in 1870*]. Do the Catholic Laymen of Georgia remember *this* case? Among those eight victims of papal fire in 1895, were *five men, two women,* **AND ONE LITTLE GIRL!**" {53} [Emphasis added]

But by 1910 the people had had enough of the bigoted dictator's "altar and throne." A revolution broke out as a result of **Diaz** rigging the election forcing him to flee the country. **Francisco I. Madero** was elected President the following year but was overthrown and assassinated in 1913 with the secret oversight of **President Woodrow Wilson's** ambassador to Mexico, **Henry Lane Wilson**. For the Ambassador was subject to the President; the President was subject to his private secretary, **Knight Of Columbus Joseph P. Tumulty**, then subject to Supreme Knight of the Knights of Columbus, **James A. Flaherty**; the Supreme Knight was subject to "the American Pope," **James Cardinal Gibbons**; and Gibbons aided the Archbishop of Mexico, **Jose Maria Mora y del Rio** (1908-1928) who in turn had arranged the assassination of President Madero. Archbishop Mora and his Jesuits then installed another tyrant, **General Victoriano Huerta** who was merely a surrogate for General Diaz. Huerta's harsh military dictatorship continued the resistance of **Pancho Villa** in the north and **Emiliano Zapata** in the south—the Revolution's greatest enemies of the Jesuit agenda (who would be pursued by the Order's American military including **General John J. Pershing** assisted by **Lieutenant George S. Patton**!) As a result, in 1914 **General Huerta**, abhorrently surnamed "**the Jackal**," was defeated and fled.

The Mexican people would now *begin to pay dearly* for their desire to be free from cruel dictators directed by Mexico's Jesuit priests. In 1914, the Order brought **Venustiano Carranza** to power (1914-1920) and used Cardinal Gibbons's "**Holy Roman**" **Fourteenth Amendment American Empire** to recognize his *de facto* rule! *What a disgrace to us Americans!* Our two Mexican heroes warred with **Carranza**—the pretended anti-Romish "liberal"—for six years until Carranza entrapped and then murdered **Zapata** outraging General Obregon; **Villa** later surrendered. From the years of 1910 to 1930 Mexico ran red with blood, the warfare claiming over one million lives—*thanks to the Jesuits!* From the years of 1920 to 1928 the wonderfully astounding, anti-Jesuit presidencies of **Alvaro Obregon** and **Plutarco Elias Calles** honestly attempted to maintain a liberal government fighting Popish temporal power. In 1926 **Calles** enacted what became

known as "the Calles Law," putting teeth into new 1917 Constitutional provisions. He fined those wearing church decorations or clerical robes; he forbade any public processions as practiced by all Romish countries; he prevented the ownership of Mexican land by the Papacy and at one time *deported two hundred Spanish Jesuit priests.* This led ex-Jesuit **Pope Pius XI**—the same Pope who entered into a secret concordat with **Stalin**—to denounce the Calles regime putting the nation under an *interdict:* the result was the Order's **Cristero Rebellion** (1926-1929). Intending to enforce his anti-Popish law so similar to Bismarck's **Falk Laws**, the President, in fighting the rebellion, put to death over five thousand Catholic "priests, religious and laity." In 1926 he executed Knight of Columbus **Luis Batiz Sainz**, a priest and "spiritual advisor" to the revolutionary Association of Catholic Youth—a Catholic "Hitler Youth" indoctrinated to fill the ranks of fallen comrades. The following year, Calles executed Jesuit priest **Michael Augustine Pro** for leading fanatic rebels and the attempted assassination of Obregon—*further enraging the Order!* Concerning this "**Christ the King**" rebellion, **Avro Manhattan** concludes:

> "The result was one of the most deadly civil wars ever experienced, which cost Mexico *nearly one million dead* [*from 1910-1920, in addition to 90,000 lost in the Cristero Rebellion*]. The civil war was conceived, provoked, and openly carried out by the [*hierarchical*] Catholic Church, encouraged and financed by North American Big Business [*just like the Bolshevik Revolution*]. Catholic armies sprang into the field and, shouting the name of Jesus, went to assault for the overthrow of the 'anti-Christian,' anti-Catholic Mexican Government." {54} [Emphasis added]

Though the great Mexican Revolution was valiantly fought by its patriots and provided inspiration for republican Spaniards waging their Civil War against **Franco** in the 1930s, by the end of 1945 Mexico was clearly in the hands of the Jesuit General. Dear truth-seeker, this terrible suffering of our southern neighbors was a part of the Jesuit General's Second Thirty Years' War brought into Mexico. And why? Because the people of **Benito Juarez** broke the **Temporal Power** of the Pope, expelled the Jesuits and asserted their national sovereignty—*three deadly sins!* And how did the Vatican's Jesuits punish Mexico? They used their "**Holy Roman" Fourteenth Amendment American Empire**—"*the Sword of the Church*"—to foment a bloody Civil War which ultimately cost the Mexican people rivers of blood, their earthly treasures and national life. Today poverty-stricken and demoralized Mexico is the great haven for the ***Black Pope***'s **International Drug Trade** overseen by his **International Intelligence Community** managed by the Knights of Malta.

In 1914 – 1923

The ***Black Pope***, using his Islamic "Sword of the Church," finished his mass-murder of Orthodox Armenian Christians, "cleansing" Turkey of these "heretics," as well as many Greek Orthodox and Jews. All was done in accordance with the Order's

bloody Jesuit Oath and its murderous Council of Trent. Having begun the genocide in 1894, by 1923 nearly **two million** Orthodox Armenians had been slaughtered.

Henry Morgenthau, President Woodrow Wilson's Ambassador to Turkey, writes in his *Ambassador Morgenthau's Story, "Murder of a Nation," (1919)*:

> "The destruction of the Armenian race in 1915 involved certain difficulties that had not impeded the operations of the Turks in the massacres of 1895 [*totaling nearly 300,000 Armenians*] and other years. . . . throughout the Turkish Empire a systematic attempt was made to kill all able-bodied men, not only for the purpose of removing all males who might propagate a new generation of Armenians, but for the purpose of rendering the weaker part of the population an easy prey. . . .
>
> One day I was discussing these proceedings with a responsible Turkish official who was describing the tortures inflicted. He made no secret of the fact that the Government had instigated them and—like all Turks of the official classes—he enthusiastically approved of this treatment. . . . Each new method of inflicting pain was hailed as a splendid discovery and the regular attendants were constantly ransacking their brains in the effort to devise some new torment. He told me that they even delved into the records of the **Spanish Inquisition** and other historic institutions of torture and adopted all the suggestions found there [*for wherever Jesuits rule there is always a torturous Inquisition*]. . . .
>
> When the signal was given for the caravans to move, therefore, they almost invariably consisted of women, children and old men. Any one who could possibly have protected them from the fate that awaited them had been destroyed. . . . for the better part of six months, from April to October 1915, practically all the highways in Asia Minor were crowded with these unearthly bands of exiles. . . . In these **six months**, as far as can be ascertained, about **1,200,000** people started on this journey to the Syrian desert. . . . The whole course of the journey became a perpetual struggle with Moslem inhabitants. . . . From American consuls and missionaries I was constantly receiving reports of such executions and many of the events which they described will never fade from my memory. . . .
>
> Whenever they reached a Turkish village, all the local vagabonds were permitted to prey upon the Armenian girls. . . . The Turkish peasants began to carry off the girls, the mountaineers fell upon them repeatedly, violating and killing the women and gendarmes themselves joined in the orgy. . . . Children wept themselves to death, men dashed themselves against the rocks, mothers threw their babes into the brooks, women with child flung themselves, singing, into the Euphrates. . . . I have seen maddened deportees eating their own clothes and shoes, women cooking the bodies of their new-born babes." {55} [Emphasis added]

Christopher Simpson, author of *The Splendid Blond Beast (1995),* adds:

> "Shortly before World War I, a secretive [*Masonic*] and disciplined cabal of young Turkish military officers known as the *Ittihad* took power in Turkey and brought the country into an alliance with Germany. These [*Moslem Jesuit Coadjutors*] were the original **"Young Turks,"** and the capacity for cruelty and violence still reverberates in that phrase today. . . . The *Ittihad* dictatorship crumbled as the war drew to a close, and a new, Westernbacked Turkish government signed an armistice with the Associated Powers in late October 1918. Two days later, most of the senior *Ittihad* leaders fled their country for Germany, which granted them asylum. . . . Led by [*Masonic*] **Mustapha Kemal** (later known as **Ataturk**), the new movement welcomed *Ittihadists* to its ranks and placed some party veterans in leading posts. . . . Kemal's embrace of the *Ittihadists* contributed to an escalating cycle of revenge killings and renewed massacres in Turkey. . . . The U. S. High Commissioner to Turkey was [*anti-Jew, anti-Armenian and anti-Greek (Orthodox)*] **Admiral Mark L. Bristol** [*connected with James Cardinal Gibbons' papal knight* **Admiral William S. Benson**, *Chief of Naval Operations*] . . . [**Bristol**] barred newspaper reporters from access to areas where renewed massacres of Armenians were taking place, . . . His correspondent at the State Department in Washington was [*JFK assassin*] **Allen Dulles**. . . . [*who*] supported Bristol's initiatives." {56}[Emphasis added]

Orthodox Armenians Marched to a Massacre by Islamic Turks, 1915 **#389**
Documents of the Armenian Genocide: Series No. I, (Jerusalem: Armenian Genocide Council, 1985) p. 30.

Masonic Racial Jew and Sunni Moslem Talaat Pasha, 1915 #390

Minister of Interior; Chief Director of Rome's Moslem-led Armenian Genocide

Sheikh-ul-Islam, Spiritual Leader of Sunni Islam, Constantinople, 1914 #391

The Pope's Crusader preaching "a jihad" against "heretic" Orthodox Christians

The Burning Tigris: The Armenian Genocide and America's Response, Peter Balakian, (New York: Harper Collins Publishers, 2003).

In 1917

1. The Jesuit General, using the British Army, took "Palestine" (surnamed the "Kingdom of Jerusalem" during **the Dark Ages**) away from the Turkish Moslems (aided by the Masonic Islamic Turkish government having brutally murdered upwards of nearly two million Orthodox Armenians (1894-1923), paving the way for creating the Order's Masonic Labor Zionist Israel (backed by Masonic British Labor Party brought to power by the Order's British Fabian Socialists) and the rebuilding of **Solomon's Temple** for the last and final "*infallible*" Pope.
2. Following the October Revolution, the **Russian Branch of the Knights of Malta** *was expelled from Russia* by Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor and Masonic Jew, **Vladimir Lenin**. This, dear truth-seeker, is one of the most significant events of the Twentieth Century, Tzarist Russia having been **the Hospitallers'** first place of refuge after the Company, via Napoleon, drove the Knights from Malta in 1798.

   We must ask both *how and why* would the Russian Branch, composed of blue-blood nobility ruling the Empire's finances and secret police (**the Okhrana**), be *openly* driven from Russia by rag-tag, foreign Jewish Bolsheviks when the Pope's British and German Branches secretly aided Lenin's successful revolution, remembering that Masonic Jew **Leon Trotsky**—Lenin's creator of the Red Army—had been secretly advised by a brother Jewish Freemason, **Moses Pinkeles**, alias "**Ignace Trebitsch-Lincoln**." Of this Jew having helped finance **Masonic Sebottendorff's** *Volkischer Beobachter*, the Nazi Party and had saved the life of the Fuehrer, **Pierre van Paassen** wrote:

   > "One of the strangest figures to come to *The World's* office [*a news bureau in France*], where there was a daily flow of visitors, was **Ignace Trebitsch-Lincoln**. Said to be a son of Jewish parents, Trebitsch, when I knew him, had been a Catholic priest in Vienna [*thus tying him to Austria's Jesuits including the future Chancellor nicknamed "the Merciless Cardinal,"*

   Jesuit Monsignor Seipel, *and possibly to Austrian-trained American Jesuit* **Edmund A. Walsh**, *as well as to pro-Nazi* **Cardinal Innitzer** *advised by* **Jesuit Karl Rahner**], an Anglican clergyman in London [*riddled with Jesuits thanks to the Order's Oxford Movement*], a Member of Parliament of Westminster [*dominated by the Order's Fabian Socialist, pro-"Home Rule," British Labor Party*], and was said to have been a secret agent for Germany in the U.S.A. and Canada during the [*First*] World War [*as was Knight of Malta* **Franz von Papen**]. He had been secretary to **Leon Trotsky** [*who negotiated the Brest-Litovsk Treaty with Germany thereby saving the Order's Bolshevik subjugation of Russia*], political adviser to one of the Chinese governments [*after the Order overthrew the Manchu Dynasty in 1911*], and something or other at the court of Afghanistan. **He always knew—sometimes months in advance—what was going to happen, but he never revealed his sources. This gave him an air of**

mystery, although there was nothing fundamentally mysterious about him. . . . Personal success was the least of his concerns [*as are all Jesuits under Extreme Oath of Induction*] (he could have carved a brilliant career in half a dozen professions), and had more than once started out, only to break off suddenly, cut all his attachments and connections, and turn up on another road [*as do all Jesuits when blindly obeying orders from their superiors*]. He was a marvelous writer [*a benefit of intense Jesuit education*], but he seldom had the patience to sit down long enough to compose an article. He blew in, made some startling announcement that left everybody flabbergasted, and went out again. Once (coming from [*Rome?*] Italy, I think) he brought the news that the French government had decided to occupy the Rhur [*a Jesuit agitation calculated to create another legitimate grievance among the pillaged Germans, later to be exploited by Hitler further justifying the rise of* the **Black Pope**'s *Nazi party*]. The Rhur was occupied four months later. In 1929, he predicted Hitler's advent to power in the spring of 1933 [*Austrian and Bavarian Jesuits being the Father General's crucial players who created and thus enthroned the Fuehrer*]. Everybody smiled at the prophecy. **He disappeared for long periods, but whenever he came back, the story of his experiences sounded more incredible**. . . .

Thereafter, it was in 1930, Trebitsch disappeared. In the summer of 1935 he was back, but this time he was wearing the yellow robe of a Buddhist monk [*as the Jesuits had for centuries passed themselves off as Buddhist monks in the Far East "becoming all things to all men" pursuant to their bloody oath*]. . . . Trebitsch said he was on his way to see the Fuehrer and the leaders of the neo-pagan movement in the Reich [*thereby providing a key link between the Jesuits and Nazi neo-paganism further destroying the Protestant Reformation in Luther's Germany*]. 'Buddhism,' he explained, 'is a purely Aryan religion, and if the German people want to have done with that **Jewish cult** known as Christianity . . . ' **I wished him the best in his interview with Hitler, but never learned how he fared**." {57} [Emphasis added]

Furthermore, why would Wall Street's international industrialist and American Knight of Malta **Joseph P. Grace** finance the Bolsheviks (according to **Antony Sutton**) when Lenin would *allegedly murder* the Order's Protector, **Tzar Nicholas II**
(who in fact was spirited out of the country), and drive other Russian noble families (like the **DeMohrenschildts**) into Europe confiscating their oil and gas fortunes?

Why would Knight of Malta and British **King George V** as well as President **Woodrow Wilson** advised by his secretary, **Knight of Columbus Joseph P. Tumulty**, send troops (and $100,000,000 dollars) to aid in the Bolshevik

overthrow of Orthodox Russia? Of this little known fact, the brilliant **William R. Deagle, M.D.** recites an ominous personal experience in an email to the author titled, *"1918 US/Canadian/Bolshevik Takeover of Moscow and St. Petersburg:"*

> "In 1977, I took care of three gentlemen who were part of the Canadian Highlanders infantry sent to invade and take the cities of St. Petersburg and Moscow and hold them until armaments arrived for the Bolsheviks from JP Morgan [**John P. Morgan, Jr.**, *son of deceased Vatican-backed Wall Street banker, co-conspirator in the sinking of Titanic and true impetus behind* **James Cardinal Gibbons'** *Federal Reserve Act,* **J. Pierpont Morgan**], front man for European Rothschild geopolitical manipulation [*the Rothschilds being the "Guardians of the Vatican Treasury"*]. This story was repeated by all in precise details. These men also had suffered from phosgene gas in Europe and were in for care of chronic lung disease, some were dying and wanted this off their conscience. These men, desiring to clear their consciences, also detailed how a US division was also with them, I believe from an Eastern USA state, I believe Ft. Bragg. The USA and Canadian complicity of Masonic/Illuminati/Jesuit-directed, Russian-Jewishface-by-design, **Bolshevik revolution** is an important correction to the Globalist Banksters of the Jesuits running the Russian Revolution." {58} [Emphasis added]

The answer is to be found in the *secret policy* of the Jesuit Order intended to annihilate "heretic" Russian Orthodox peoples who refused to accept the primacy of the Pope of Rome. That *secret policy* also included the mass-murder of "perfidious" Russian Jewish people: the Orthodox would suffer at the hand of the General's most visible Masonic Jewish Communists and the little Jews would suffer at the hands of fascist Knights of Malta openly backing the White Russian Army. All the while both factions operated in *secret collusion* subject to occult orders from the ***Black Pope***.

The "Reds" killed tens of thousands of Orthodox and other non-Papal Christians; the "Whites" killed thousands of communist, religious and racial Jews, marvelously accomplished during Lenin's Civil War (1918-1920) with British and American financial and military aide, both empires under abject control of the Jesuits via the Knights of Malta and 33rd Degree Freemasonry. As usual, the Order controlled *both warring parties* so as to control the synthesis, **Jesuit Edmund A. Walsh** creating the "USSR" and naming Jesuit-trained **Josef Stalin** Secretary of the Communist Party.

3. Following the Bolshevik Revolution rendered victorious due to American and Canadian troops, the Jesuits, having finally subjugated the Russian Orthodox Church, began their Inquisition by creating the Soviet Secret Police, first named "the Cheka." On a sanguinary rampage and renamed the "GRU" in 1922 (the same year the Order brought Mussolini to power in Italy), "the Cheka" was commanded by a savage Polish Roman Catholic and great admirer of the Jesuit Order, **Felix E.**

Dzerzhinsky. Lenin's executioner was rendered infamous by the torture and murder of his lawless "**Cheka**:"

> " 'This organization is rotten to the core: the canker of criminality, violence, and totally arbitrary decisions abounds, and it is filled with common criminals and the dregs of society, men armed to the teeth who simply execute anyone they don't like. They steal, loot, rape, and throw anyone into prison, forge documents, practice extortion and blackmail, and will let anyone go in exchange for huge sums of money.' . . . 'Orgies and drunkenness are daily occurrences. Almost all the personnel of the Cheka are heavy cocaine users. They say that this helps them deal with the sight of so much blood on a daily basis.' . . . 'The women will do anything to escape death. The soldiers guarding the camp take advantage of this and treat them as prostitutes.' " {59} [Emphasis added]

This was Jesuit Dzerzhinsky's Cheka, "the iron fist of the proletariat," secretly backed by the Order's British Secret Intelligence Service (MI6) in the person of another Jewish Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor ("the Revolution must always to appear to be Jewish-led"), **MI6 Sidney Reilly**. Ex-MI6 agent **John Coleman** writes:

> **"Sydney Reilly** was the MI6 operative sent to watch over Dzerzinski's [*Dzerzhinsky's*] activities." {60} [Emphasis added]

Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor Felix E. Dzerzhinsky, 1920s #392
The Russian Revolution, Alan Moorhead, (New York: Harper and Brothers, 1958).

In 1918

1. After continual "blunders" by the German High Command, the Armies of the Empire on the Western Front were forced to accept an Armistice, or "cease fire," at the urgent request of Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor **General Erich Ludendorff**. Chief of Staff to **Field Marshall Paul von Hindenburg**, this traitor had directed the campaign against Tzarist Russia from 1914 to 1916 and, from 1916 to 1918, had been the dominant power in the Kaiser's **Hindenburg-Ludendorff** military dictatorship, determining foremost decisions of the supreme command. In secret collusion with high-level, Grand Orient German Freemasonry having determined upon the **Kaiser's**

overthrow (as stated in *The Kaiser's Memoirs*) and the death of the Protestant Reich (so dreaded by **Prince Bismarck**) prior to "the Great War," **Ludendorff**:

A. As Hindenburg's Chief of Staff of the Eighth Army, weakened the German position on the Western Front in August, 1914, by refusing to quickly notify **General Helmuth von Moltke** (**the Younger**) that troops were not needed on the Eastern Front at the battle of **Tannenberg** in East Prussia. Hindenburg obtained a clear and celebrated victory, though secretly aided by Russian Chief of Staff **General Jilinsky** who, using co-conspirator **General Alexander Samsonov**, deliberately betrayed his own forces marching them into Hindenburg's "jaws of death," thereby extending the war in the East for over two years, these treasonous Russian Generals further discrediting **Tzar Nicholas II** in preparation for the Order's Bolshevik Revolution. Meanwhile thousands of Russians escaped capture or annihilation, Ludendorff refusing to order **Generals Otto von Below** and **August von Mackensen** to close the trap with the forces of victorious **General Hermann von Francios**. Hitler, with one order, would commit the same treason at Dunkirk enabling the British to evacuate.

B. Was responsible for Germany's defeat the following month (September 9, 1914) at the first **Battle of the Marne**; the German army was repulsed by the French on its drive to Paris. Ludendorff's revision and thus, *in fact,* his covert sabotage of **The Schieffen Plan**—which gigantic outflanking movement (planned by Bismarck's **Von Moltke** (**the Elder**) could have crushed France in one blow—*was foiled* leading the Kaiser to immediately replace Von Moltke who, in 1916, died a broken man.

C. Became the driving force behind the 1916 **Hindenburg-Ludendorff** supreme military command, the unsure Kaiser assuming a subordinate role. **General Erick von Falkenhayn's** calculated defeat and deliberate loss at **Verdun** moved Wilhelm to this most fatal decision. **550,000** anti-Jesuit, "liberal" Roman Catholic Frenchmen and over **400,000** "heretic" Protestant and "liberal" Roman Catholic Germans lost their lives thanks to the secret collusion between opposing generals, Jesuit Coadjutors **General Falkenhayn** and French **General Henri-Philippe Pétain**. Years later, Pétain, as Chief of State ruling the ***Black Pope***'s fascist Vichy Government, would readmit the Jesuits into France in 1942. Now the Company was in complete control of the German High Command, as Ludendorff's subsequent decisions would prove.

D. Approved unrestricted submarine warfare in 1917 against the British then blockading the continent. In command of the German submarine fleet was the obedient high-level Freemason **Admiral Alfred von Tirpitz**. This "blunder" led to the Order's American Empire entering the war in 1917, which military presence became the deciding factor for Germany's impending defeat and thus Jesuit Coadjutor Ludendorff's "urgent request" for an armistice in 1918 after his noted "tirade."

E. Was a foremost player in the founding of the Soviet Union. After the Tzar had been deposed in March, 1917, Ludendorff backed the return of **Lenin** and his Russian Bolsheviks via the infamous "sealed train." With the success of the Bolshevik Revolution in November and **Leon Trotsky's** agreement to demobilize but refusal to sign the Treaty of **Brest-Litovsk** in January, 1918 (due to Ludendorff's unnecessary and outrageous terms), Hindenburg's "General Quartermaster" drove German forces deep into Russia, *but never overthrew the Soviet regime,* exhausting German troops that could have been led to victory on the Western Front. Hitler would commit the same treason during **Operation Barbarossa**. In the words of a seventeen year-old American World War I soldier and later Brigadier General, **S. L. A. Marshall** writes:

> "It is now almost forgotten that what came of **Brest-Litovsk** was not peace in its real sense, but war in a new form between Germany and Russia [*paving the way for WWII and Operation Barbarossa*]. It is forgotten, also, that German armies in 1918 were launched in a new invasion of Russia that carried them through the Crimea and beyond the Don, so that they extended beyond the limits where the hedgehogs of Hitler's armies wintered in 1941-42 after the repulse at Moscow [*i.e., Hitler's order not to take Moscow*]. It is forgotten that nearly **one million** German soldiers wasted on the distant steppes while Ludendorff made his supreme bid for victory on the Western Front, finally to fail because he had exhausted his reserves." {61}[Emphasis added]

F. In the face of several German victories in March-April of 1918, made a series of tactical "mistakes," deliberately abandoning his role as *a strategist.* In the words of **Alan Clark,** in his *Barbarossa: The Russian-German Conflict, 1941-1945*:

> "Ludendorff's diminuendo sequence in April 1918 drew so heavily on his armies' blood and morale that they were incapable of offering prolonged resistance to the Allied counteroffensives which followed." {62}

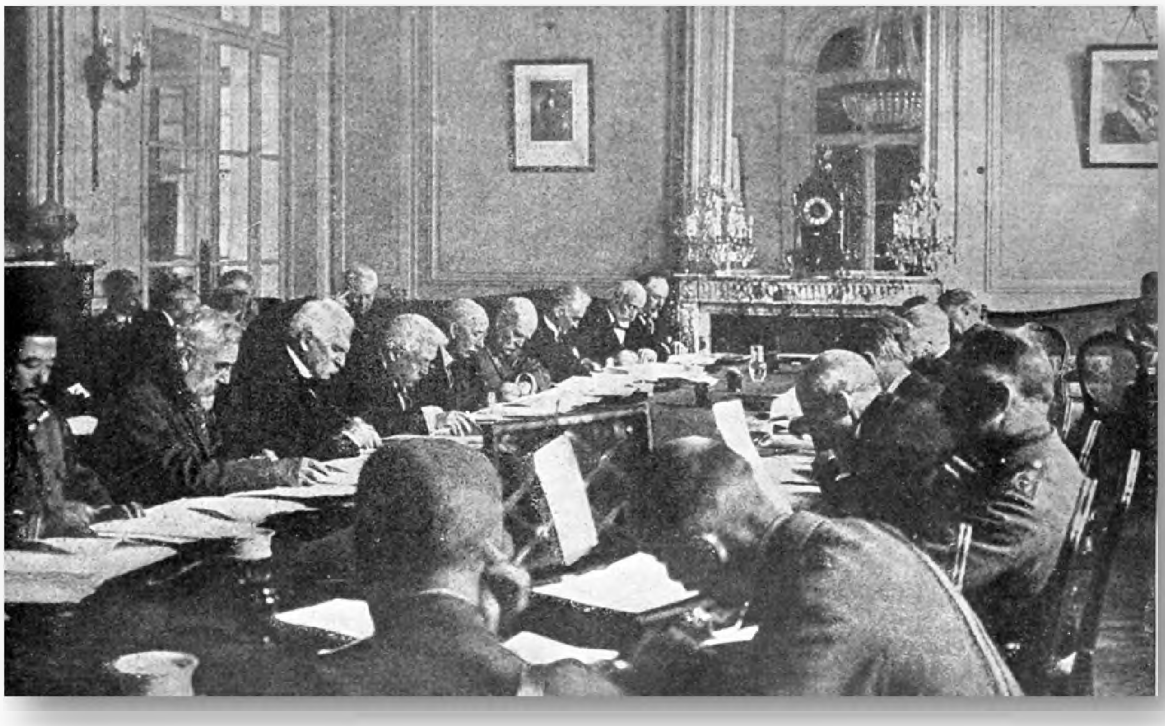
2. On September 28, **General Ludendorff**, upon successfully betraying his trust deliberately losing the Western Front, *with Jesuit mental reservation* went into a selfjustifying tirade, blaming his military assistants for disloyalty; flayed the Kaiser for indecision and weakness; denounced the navy for failing to aggressively conduct its U-boat campaign; and accused the German people of mass-cowardice as would Hitler at the end of WWII. After requesting an armistice *as planned,* Ludendorff resigned on October 26, went into exile under the protection of Sweden's pro-Nazi, Masonic **King Gustav V**, later returned and brought his successor to power—**Adolf Hitler**!

In 1919

1. The Protestant German-Prussian Empire was destroyed and the Lutheran Kaiser dethroned as first intended by the Order's Franco-Prussian War (1870-1871).

2. The evil **Treaty of Versailles** plundered Germany thereby guaranteeing war in twenty years. This time the German Army would be under complete Jesuit control via Jesuit Temporal Coadjutors **Adolf Hitler** and his Secretary, **Martin Bormann**.

> "The German people surrendered and agreed to the Armistice on the promises to them through the President of the United States acting as a spokesman of the Entente Allies. . . . These pledges made to the German people upon which they agreed to lay down their arms and upon which the Emperor of Germany resigned and left Germany, are commonly known as **the Fourteen Points**. . . . **The Treaty of Versailles** violated these pledges, and put the United States in the attitude of having betrayed the German people through the President of the United States [*controlled by the Pope's Archbishop of Baltimore* **James Cardinal Gibbons** *through his agents, President Wilson's Democratic kingmaker and Rothschild/Jewish advisor on foreign affairs,* **Colonel Edward M. House; Secretary of State Robert Lansing**—*the "Uncle Bert"* of **John Foster** *and* **Allen Dulles;** *and his private secretary who functioned as an American* **Martin Bormann,** *Knight of Columbus* **Joseph P. Tumulty**]. . . . The Allies, led by [*Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor* **Georges**] **Clemenceau** [*having previously resisted the Order through his vindication of* **Captain Alfred Dreyfus**], compelled them to sign the Treaty at the point of the bayonet [*just as the Fourteenth Amendment was forced on the American Protestant Southern States*] when the German people were disarmed [*and robbed of key portions of their land and colonies composing the Protestant German-Prussian Empire*]. . . . the ultimatum of Clemenceau giving five days for acceptance under penalty of a rupture of the Armistice and recommencement of the war. [*The Frenchman*] **Victor Margueritte,** in his forward to *The Appeal of Conscience, . . .* says:
>
> '*The White Book*, published by **M. Mennevée,** bears testimony in the most impressive fashion. . . . One cannot read what follows without sadness and without shame; the vehement supplication of the president of the Ministry of the Empire; the brutal refusal of delay by Clemenceau, the Allied troops ready to pass the Rhine, while the assembly of Weimar was deliberating; the final demand for delay [*of invasion*] while in place of the Minister of Resistance, a Minister of Capitulation succeeded; the incriminating summary cutting short everything up to the last cry thrown back by the head of the German delegation. It was a moving scene and worthy of the cry which burst forth from [**Franz von**] **Haniel** as an 'unheard of injustice' [*to*] which he submitted himself at the same time that he flayed the act of violence against the honor of his people [*Jesuit Coadjutor and Centre Party leader, Roman Catholic* **Matthias Erzberger** *signing the wicked treaty for Germany ensuring the rise of Nazi-fascism*].' " {63} [Emphasis added]



Drafting the Drastic Terms of Surrender, Treaty of Versailles, 1919 #393

With Masonic agents of the **Black Pope** controlling the proceedings, this most evil of treaties ensured the arrival of the Order's most "glorious" of wars to date—World War II. Masons Clemenceau and President Wilson's Edward M. House brazenly insisted on the dishonest and severe terms dealt to Germany, especially Article 231 attributing the origin of the war to "the aggression of Germany and her Allies." This treaty was called "The Brand of the Red Hot Iron" by Victor Margueritte in his postwar *Les Criminels,* he naming the scheming French Roman Catholic President (and Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor) Raymond Poincaré as one of "the real workers for war . . . responsible for the wholesale murder."

Masonic Hitler would use this calculated injustice to validate the policies and measures to be adopted by the Order's Nazi party as outlined in its priest-written, religious and political "roadmap"—*Mein Kampf*. On the left side of the table, fifth from the left is Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor Col. Edward M. House.

History of the World War: An Authentic Narrative of The World's Greatest War, Francis A. March, (Chicago: The John C. Winston Company, 1919) p. 655.

3. Roman Catholic Croatia and Orthodox Serbia—two ancient peoples, one Roman Catholic, the other Eastern Orthodox and thus implacable enemies since the Jesuits' **Thirty Years' War**—were forcibly united creating "Yugoslavia," named after the Order's "Pan-Slav movement." (Remember, all "Pan" movements—Pan-American, Pan-German, etc.—are imperial and must lead to war.) This enabled the Jesuits' Roman Catholic, Franciscan-led **Croatian Ustashi**, whose Roman

Catholic commander, **Ante Pavelic**, was put in power by Roman Catholic **Adolf Hitler**, to barbarically murder between 700,000 and 1,000,000 anti-papal, Orthodox Serbs during World War II. (The author regards *The Vatican's Holocaust* by **Avro Manhattan** and *Unholy Trinity* by **Mark Aarons** and **John Loftus** to be the definitive works on **Pius XII's** genocide.) Frenchman **Edmond Paris** declares:

> "In June 1941, within a few days, more than one hundred thousand men, women and children were either killed or tortured and massacred in their homes, on the roads, in the fields, the prisons and the schools and even in the Orthodox Churches. . . . we discovered babies who had been impaled on the pointed slats of an enclosure, their small limbs contorted by pain, like pinned insects. The most ferocious of cannibal rites have never equaled this. . . . the Ustashis gouged out their victims' eyes, which they wore as garlands or carried in bags, to be given away as mementos." {64}[Emphasis added]

4. Roman Catholic Slovaks and Protestant Bohemian Czechs were also united creating Czechoslovakia. This later enabled Adolf Hitler's **Monsignor Jozef Tiso** to murder thousands of Protestant Czechs and Jews, deporting them to Auschwitz. For it was priest Tiso—the first to deport "heretics and liberals" to Auschwitz—who said:

> "Catholicism and Nazism have much in common and they work handin-hand to reform the world." {65}[Emphasis added]

5. England was used to take "Palestine" away from the Turks. This resulted in the creation of a national homeland for the Jews via the Order's **Balfour Declaration**. (Freemason and former Prime Minister **Arthur Balfour** was a member of the Order's "**Round Table Group**" headed by high-level Freemasons **Cecil J. Rhodes** and **Lord Alfred Milner**—the murderer of "accursed heretic" Dutch Reformed Boers, the first peoples to experience mass-starvation in "concentration camps.") During World War II the Jesuits would not allow the trapped European Jews to emigrate to **Roosevelt's** American Empire, **Churchill's** Great Britain or **Stalin's** Russian Empire. Rather, the Order permitted a very few to enter the land of **Canaan** while the majority perished in Death Camps built by **Knight of Malta Herman Abs** ruling pharmaceutical giant **I. G. Farben** located deep in the woods of that Jew-hating, Jesuit haven—**Poland**.

6. Britain's **Royal Institute of International Affairs**, the private political elitist club that would rule the United Kingdom, was created from what had been known as the **Round Table Group**. Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor and 33rd Degree Freemason **Cecil Rhodes** had founded a secret brotherhood upon the same principles and maxims of the Jesuit Order: what Rhodes did with his English, hatefully White supremacist, anti-Jew, Masonic **Round Table** (renamed **The Pilgrims Society** in 1902 and set up in New York City in 1903) Himmler would do with his German, hatefully White supremacist, anti-Jew, Masonic **Order of the Death's Head—the SS**. In **1890** he wrote to his friend and well-known international journalist, **William T. Stead**:

> "The key of my idea discussed with you is a **Society,** copied from the Jesuits as to organization [*as was* **Weishaupt's** *Illuminati*] . . . an idea which ultimately (leads) to the cession of all wars and one language [*English*] throughout the world [*New World Order governed by the Pope of Rome*]. . . . The only thing feasible to carry this idea out is a secret one (society) [*i.e., a secret Masonic society patterned after the Jesuit Order!*] **gradually absorbing the wealth of the world** [*via the Order's Bank of England and Federal Reserve Bank*] to be devoted to such an object. . . . Fancy the charm to young America . . . **to share in a scheme to take the government of the whole world** [*for the Pope*]!" {66} [Emphasis added]

William T. Stead, one of the members of the **Round Table Group's** inner circle who was expelled because he opposed **Cecil Rhodes'** and **Alfred Milner's** crusading Boer War against the "heretic" White Dutch Protestants of South Africa—and was later murdered on Masonic **J. P. Morgan's** deathship *Titanic*—, confirms Rhodes' vision of himself as the **Ignatius Loyola** governing his "**Society of the Elect**:"

> "Mr. Rhodes was more than the founder of a dynasty. He aspired to be the creator of one of those vast semi-religious, quasi-political associations which, like the Society of Jesus, have played so large a part in the history of the world. To be more strictly accurate, he wished to found an Order as the instrument of the will of the [*Masonic British*] Dynasty, and while he lived he dreamed of being its **Caesar** and its **Loyola.**" {67} [Emphasis added]

The Company's British **Round Table Group** (or **Pilgrims**), headed by 33rd Degree Freemasons Cecil Rhodes and Alfred Milner, served as a secret nexus for other prominent high-level Masons creating the Pope's New World Order. Such infamous historical Freemasons are **Nathan Rothschild**, the ***Black Pope***'s Jewish banker, and **Arthur Balfour**, the author of **Jesuit Superior General Ledochowski's "**Balfour Declaration" creating Palestine as a national homeland for the Jews. This **Group** was the impetus behind the Treaty of Versailles guaranteeing War in twenty years. With the creation of the **RIIA** in 1919, its headquarters would be London's **Chatham House**; one of its most notorious members would be Druidic Freemason and British kingpin in the Order's Second Thirty Years' War, **Winston Churchill**.

In 1920

After the failed **Kapp Putsch** in Berlin, Hitler's life was saved by an internationalist Jew who enjoyed the company of statesmen, bankers, arms dealers, high-churchmen, war correspondents, revolutionaries, intelligence agencies, and fellow Jewish communists including Lenin's **Sidney Reilly** (**Sigmund G. Rosenblum**) and Mao's **Morris Abraham Cohen**—both British MI6 agents. **Ignace Trebitsch-Lincoln** was one of the ***Black Pope***'s secret Jesuit Temporal Coadjutors *par excellence!* Upon the Fuehrer's flight to Berlin, accompanied by **Dietrich Eckart**, Hitler's doctor writes:

"But at the entrance to the Reich Chancellory they encountered a furtive looking little man whose eyes seemed to have long hands that reached out for them as they approached. They made their way toward him almost against their will.

'What are you looking for, my babes-in-the-wood?' he greeted them.

Hitler and [*paternal Thule Society mentor*] Eckart eyed each other. . . .

'You're Hitler, aren't you?' he asked, pointing to the Fuehrer.

Hitler nodded; he did not trust himself to speak.

'I saw you in Munich last year. You look as good without your beard as I would without my troubles. Is the beer-keg at your side to be trusted [**Eckart**, *being the first to coin the term "Third Reich" and another Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor, studied under Jew-hating, right-wing Nazi German Freemasons* **Rudolf von Sebottendorff** *and* **Lanz von Liebenfels**]?'

'My friend here is **Dietrich Eckart**,' Hitler said stiffly.

'Ah, the poet! There are tubercular fires on the tips of your cheeks, my heart. It'll take half a wagon-full of dirt to wipe them off. Now will you tell me, either of you—I am not particular which—what you happen to be doing this minute at this plague-spot of the Reich? Do you want to be arrested, put up against a wall and shot?

'We're looking for General [**Wolfgang**] **Kapp**,' explained Eckart.

He let out a short, mirthless laugh.

'Haven't you heard, my starlings? [*The Rothschild Jesuit has no fear of Hitler; he is one of his superiors.*] The revolution is over. General Kapp has skipped. If you've any sense you'll be on your way, too, and quickly.'

They could hardly believe their ears.

'Who are you?' Hitler asked.

The little man bowed in a comic theatrical manner.

'I am the spirit of tragedy, mein Herr, I am your saviour, I am, in a word, **Ignace Trebitsch-Lincoln** [*brought into* **Aleister Crowley's OTO** *by London papal knight* **Harold Beckett**; *was the advisor of* **General Ludendorff**; *and associate of Jesuit Coadjutor* **Karl Haushofer**].' . . .

It was Hitler himself who had supplied me with the details of the flight to Berlin, the encounter at the entrance to the Chancellory, as well as the first description I had ever received of that remarkable individual, **Ignace Trebitsch-Lincoln**. As to what happened the following night in the Burgerbraukeller, I know first-hand, for I was on the scene in person, and drank with some of the prominent party leaders, including my patient. . . .

'Would you have been better off,' I interrupted, 'if they had caught you and stood you up against a wall?'

At this Hitler stirred uneasily and turned to Eckart.

'What did that fellow say his name was—I mean the one who warned us not to go into the Chancellory?'

Eckart scratched his forehead, and remembered.

'Trebitsch-Lincoln,' mused Hitler. 'Funny name, don't you think?'

At this moment [*notorious homosexual*] Roehm, who had been sitting morosely at the opposite side of the table, broke into sudden speech.

'Did I hear anyone utter the august name of **Ignace Trebitsch-Lincoln**?' he asked.

Hitler was startled.

'You know him?' he asked, turning to the Reichswehr captain.

Roehm grimed broadly.

'Know him? My dear, dear fellow. And did I understand you properly when you said that it was he who warned you at the gate of the Chancellory?'

'That's right,' put in Eckart. 'He was a queer one, but by God he did the trick.'

At this Roehm broke into one of his long horse-laughs.

'That's a good one,' he cried, pounding his half empty mug on the table.

'That's a good one,' he repeated. He turned to Hitler, shaking the mug at him. 'And the next time you're telling Munich what a terrible lot of people the Jews are, you might also regale them with the fact that one of them saved the life of their precious Fuehrer.'

This was stunning news to the two agents to Berlin. Eckart was the first to recover.

'That man a *Jew!*' he exclaimed.

'Not only a Jew, but a Hungarian to boot!' replied Roehm with heavy emphasis. 'Not only a Hungarian by birth but an English clergyman by practice, and not only a clergyman by practice, but an atheist by the profoundest conviction discoverable in the species of homo sapiens. But that's not the whole count, which nobody really knows. For the man **Trebitsch-Lincoln** is boy and girl, man and woman, satyr and nymph, all rolled into one [*another lecherous bisexual and pedophile whom Roehm must have "known"*].

'Wherever you dig in Germany,' moaned Eckart, 'up turns a Jew.'

'As for me,' Hiter announced solemnly, 'the next time my life is saved by a Jew I'm going to commit suicide.'

'I'll hold you to that one,' blustered Roehm.

On the way out of the beer haus that night, I let the conversation slip back to the Jews in general and **Trebitsch-Lincoln** in particular.

'Suppose this man came to Munich while Munich was in the midst of an attack on the Jews,' I asked him, 'what would you do about **Trebitsch-Lincoln**?'

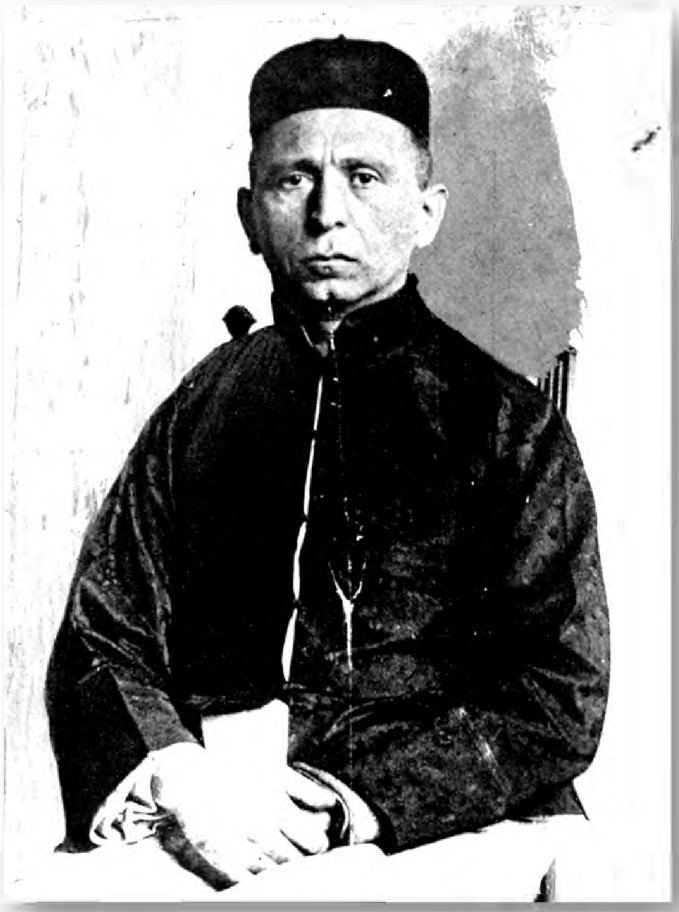
'For saving my life,' replied Hitler, 'I would offer him sanctuary, but no more than that.' . . .

In 1930, the story goes, **Trebitsch-Lincoln** disappeared from his familiar haunts in Paris [*for Tibet*], and when he showed up five years later [*1935*] at the wicket in the *Gare du Nord*, he was buying a ticket to Berlin. He was wearing the yellow robe of a Buddhist monk [*on his way to advise the Fuehrer against 'that Jewish cult known as Christianity'*], . . . Whether he obtained an interview with Hitler or not, it is certain that in 1933 **Trebitsch-Lincoln** was arrested in Berlin, and hurried off without trial to the concentration camp at Dachau [*controlled by Munich* **Archbishop Michael Cardinal von Faulhaber**] from which he later disappeared. When the German authorities are asked, they explain that whereas the Jew had not made an escape, there is no record of a transfer. From this, only one conclusion can be drawn: Hitler's sanctuary!" {68} [Emphasis added]

A further description is given of this astounding individual who was obviously one of the many Sons of Loyola who built the ***Black Pope***'s International Intelligence Community subordinating the world's statesmen, journalists, bankers and cartel-capitalists to the **Temporal Power** of the **Pope of Rome**. Reminding the author of **David Ferrie**, a homosexual ex-priest, CIA agent, Mafia soldier, and JFK assassin, we read from **Richard Deacon's** *A History of the Chinese Secret Service*:

"Trebitsch had left Hungary under a cloud as a young man, gone to South America where he had acted as an advisor on oil prospects [*thus connected directly to the Order's Rockefeller interests*], then on to Canada where he had been ordained as a deacon of the Church of England by the Archbishop of Montreal [*that city being the Order's first base of operations in North America*]. In 1903 he went to Britain and was appointed curate at Appledore in Kent [*feigning to be a Protestant in accordance with the Jesuit Oath*]. A few years later he insinuated himself into politics, striking up an acquaintanceship with David Lloyd George and joining the Liberal Party [*controlled by the Order's Masonic Fabian Socialists*]. Then Seebohm Rowntree, the cocoa manufacturer and philanthropist of the Society of Friends, engaged Lincoln, . . . he was able to travel freely and establish contacts for espionage. . . . but he also sought allies in right-wing circles, one of them being Sir Basil Zaharoff, the notorious arms salesman, for whom he appears to have acted as a kind of spy. Both Lloyd George and Zaharoff were at this time closely interested in the Galician oilfields

and Lincoln was their principal informant on the subject. . . . When war broke out . . . he did spy for Germany and British Naval Intelligence discovered this. . . . he was charged not with espionage, but with forging cheques. . . . All of which was very strange [*as he in fact worked for British Intelligence, German Intelligence, the Chinese Secret Service, Japanese Intelligence and would advise Bolshevik Leon Trotsky, the architect of Stalin's Red Army, while serving as an arms dealer for Zaharoff*]." {69}



Moses Pinkeles; "Ignace Trebitsch-Lincoln" (1879 – 1945), 1920s #394

This "Ignatius" Trebitsch-Lincoln was a Jewish Jesuit Coadjutor under Extreme Oath with allegiance only to the **Black Pope**. Born into a wealthy Jewish family connected to the Rothschilds and initiated into Aleister Crowley's English branch of the Order of Oriental Templars, he sought to completely destroy the Protestant British Empire, including the loss of India; helped to overthrow the Manchu dynasty and to build the Chinese Communist Party; participated in the success of the Bolshevik Revolution; served Germany's US Ambassador Count von Bernsdorff as a spy; acted as an arms dealer for Sir Basil Zaharoff; and saved Hitler from being shot for treason, preserving the Pope's chosen vessel.

A History of the Chinese Secret Service, Richard Deacon, (London: Frederick Muller, Ltd., 1974).

In 1921

1. American agents of the Jesuits created the **Council on Foreign Relations**. Its locations would be in the two most powerful Roman Catholic Dioceses in the American Empire—*New York and Chicago*. The **CFR** would control the Empire's finance, government, industry, religion, education, and press. No one could be elected to the Presidency of the United States without the Council's consent, as the office would be a tool for the **Archbishop of New York** subject to "the Vicar of

Christ" in Rome. (One of the founders of the **CFR** also aided in the creation of the Federal Reserve Bank. He was **Edward M. House**—"the holy monk," a Shriner Freemason and agent of the Jesuit General.) Its purpose was to return the world to the Pope's Dark Ages with an economically socialist, dictatorial, world police state. We read:

> "I am convinced that the objective of this [*absolutist*] invisible government is to convert America into a socialist state and then make it a unit in a one-world socialist system. . . . Socializing the economies of all nations so that all can be merged into a one-world system was the objective of [*the Order's Masonic Jewish Labor Zionist*] **Colonel Edward M. House,** who founded the Council on Foreign Relations, and has been the objective of the Council, and of all its associated organizations, from the beginning." {70}

At the time of the Kennedy Assassination two of **Cardinal Spellman's** Knights of Malta were powerful members of the Council. They were,

> "J. Peter Grace . . . [*and*] Henry [R.] Luce." {71}

CFR kingpin **J. Peter Grace, Jr.**, an international shipping tycoon and industrialist, became the head of the American Branch of **Archbishop Francis Cardinal Spellman's** Knights of Malta, while "Skull and Bones" and CFR member **Henry R.** ("Lucifer") **Luce** controlled the American Press from Rockefeller Center in New York, across the street from the Cardinal's palace, **St. Patrick's Cathedral**. (Luce was a supreme example of Yale's Skull and Bones fraternity being a mere tool of the Roman Hierarchy in North America. **George W. Bush**, **John F. Kerry**, and Canadian Prime Minister **Paul Martin** are a few living examples of Bonesmen now serving the interests of the Pope's Roman Hierarchy beholden to the ***Black Pope***! The brilliant and honest **Antony C. Sutton** never made this connection in his masterpiece, *America's Secret Establishment: An Introduction to the Order of Skull and Bones*, (Billings, Montana: Liberty House Press, 1986); yet he rightly concluded that Yale's Bonesmen had *created the Soviet Union and financed the Nazis!*) Both **Luce** and **Grace** were multimillionaires; both promoted the gradual victory of inquisitional, international, Fabian socialist, British and American-backed Marxian communism led by **Freemason Stalin** and **Freemason Chairman Mao**; both backed the Order's Skull and Bones Nazi-fascism heartily defended by another brother Knight of Malta, another "Irish-American" Roman Catholic, **Joseph P. Kennedy**!

At the zenith of Luce's power CFR member **John Swinton**, Chief of Staff for the *New York Times* and considered "the Dean of His Profession," made a most brave and telling confession. In 1953 following a toast before the New York Press Club he boldly declared:

> "There is no such thing, at this date of the world's history, in America, as an independent press [confirming the words of **Burke McCarty** in her 1924

> unanswerable exposé, The Suppressed Truth About the Assassination of Abraham Lincoln, pp. 27, 238, 244 and 255, describing Rome's control of the press]. You know it and I know it. There is not one of you who dares to write your **honest opinions**, and if you did, you know beforehand that it would never appear in print. I am paid weekly for keeping my **honest opinion** out of the paper I am connected with. Others of you are paid similar salaries for similar things, and any of you who would be so foolish as to write **honest opinions** would be out on the streets looking for another job. If I allowed my **honest opinions** to appear in one issue of my paper, before twenty-four hours my occupation would be gone. The business of the [White American] journalists is to destroy the truth; to lie outright; to pervert; to vilify; to fawn at the feet of mammon, and to sell his **country** and his **race** for his daily bread. You know it and I know it and what folly is this toasting an independent press? We are the tools and vassals of rich men behind the scenes. We are the jumping jacks, they pull the strings and we dance. Our talents, our possibilities and our lives are all the property of other men. **We are intellectual prostitutes.**" {72} [Emphasis added]

(Dear truth-seeker, in America **Pope Benedict XVI's** sinister **Council on Foreign Relations**, overseen by New York's "Archbishop of the [*political*] capital of the world," **Edward Cardinal Egan**, is in absolute dictatorial control of the Press. RCA Corporation (NBC), CBS, ABC, CNN, and Fox News Network as well as *Newsweek, Time, US News and World Report, Reader's Digest, Harpers, National Review, Insight, The New York Post, The New York Times, The Washington Times, The Los Angeles Times, The Wall Street Journal, The Christian Science Monitor,* ad infinitum, are dominated by the **Pope's Papal Knights** overseen by the ***Black Pope***'s Jesuits as they covertly manage the CFR and thus its membership. Such notables, past and present, solemnly poised before the American public are the likes of **Edward R. Murrow**, **Walter Cronkite**, **Walter Lippmann**, **Irving R. Levine**, **Tom Brokaw**, **John Chancellor**, **David Brinkley**, **Jim Lehrer**, **Brian Williams**, **Barbara Walters**, **Jean J. Kirkpatrick**, **Jon Meacham**, **Wolf Blitzer, Bernard Kalb**, **Mortimer B. Zuckerman**, **Garrick Utley**, **Diane Sawyer**, **Paula A. Zahn**, **Andrea Mitchell** (the wife of CFR member **Alan Greenspan**, the *"papalized Hebrew"* and former Governor of the Pope's Federal Reserve Board), Knight of Malta **William F. Buckley, Jr.**, and **Dan Rather** as well as opinion pollster **George Gallup**.

The most prominent of the Society's "Press Lords" however is Knight of St. Gregory **Rupert Murdoch** (belonging to the New York Archbishop's CFR as does his supposed adversary, Democratic Party financier—Masonic Jew **George Soros** and CFR associate **Ted Turner**), the contributor of ten million "dollars" (i.e., papal Federal Reserve Notes) to Archbishop **Roger Cardinal Mahoney's** newly built "Cathedral of Our Lady" in Los Angeles. Murdoch is better known as the nation's media mogul and papal owner of **Fox News Corporation**. It is most intriguing to observe that two of FNC's hosts are right-wing Irish Roman Catholics **Bill O'Reilly** (a Harvard graduate) and **Sean Hannity**, (having attended a seminary school

intending to become a priest). **Greta Van Susteren** received her law degree from the Order's **Georgetown University Law Center** at which she acts as an adjunct law professor, and **Colonel Oliver North**, hosting *"War Stories,"* is tied to the **Knights of Malta** via the Central Intelligence Agency and its disgraceful Iran-Contra Affair.

Other prominent national TV hosts covertly subservient to the Company evidenced by continued complicity with prominent CFR members are MSNBC's **Chris Matthews** (Jesuit-trained at **College of the Holy Cross** and assistant to the late House Speaker of the Reagan Era, Papal Knight **Thomas "Tip" O'Neill**—a former trustee of the Order's **Boston College** and a co-conspirator in the JFK assassination) and **Tim Russert** (Jesuit-trained at **John Carroll University** with strong ties to the CFR, although not a member). Roman Catholic Republican Knight of Malta **Patrick Buchanan** is another **Georgetown University** graduate commonly interviewed on nearly all the networks, and Roman Catholic Democrat **Lawrence O'Donnell, Jr.,** is the Senior Political Analyst for MSNBC and the executive producer of NBC's *The West Wing*, starring another socialist Roman Catholic actor and Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor, **Martin Sheen**, previously mentioned. O' Donnell also served as a Senior Advisor to the late Roman Catholic New York Senator **Patrick Moynihan**, once an assistant professor at the Order's **Fordham College** and Lincoln Center, as well as functioning in the capacity of another covert Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor aiding in the cover-up of the Company's assassination of President **John F. Kennedy** by ridiculing any assertion that the Jesuits were behind the murder. O'Donnell regularly appears on *The McLaughlin Group* hosted by "former" Jesuit priest, Nixon-speechwriter and business partner of Knight of Malta Patrick Buchanan, **John McLaughlin**. This is the multi-faceted array of the Vatican's CFR-controlled American "prostitutes" secretly in obedience to the **Black Pope**'s scheme for a socialist-communist, cartel-corporatefascist, one-world government to be realized under the final Pope, *risen from the dead (fulfilling Masonry's type of the murdered and risen* **Hiram Abiff** *derived from the myth of the risen Roman Phoenix), possessed by* the Devil *and ruling from* Jerusalem, ruling his revived **Holy Roman Empire**—the Germany-based **Fourth Reich** presently under construction. Indeed, the Society of Jesus has kept its word as promised in its priest-written, anti-Jew, *The Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion* and *The Council of Trent*. Dear truth-seeker, The Company controls the Press!)

And it was **Henry R. Luce** who used his media empire to shape American culture and religion. Both Luce and the Masonic Jew, **Bernard Baruch**, recruited the young **Billy Graham** for ecumenical purposes, as Luce was an active participant in the Jesuits' World Council of Churches. (Now you know why Freemason Graham, having received an honorary doctorate from the Franciscan **Belmont Abbey** and thus approved by the Vatican's **Jesuit Charles Dullea**, receives such good press!)

The Jesuits, in creating the **Council on Foreign Relations** as their *"trusted third party,"* were following the instructions of their founder. **Loyola** commanded:

> " 'The chief aim'—thus runs the order—'of all our efforts ought to be to procure the confidence and favor of princes and men in places of distinction, to the end that no one might dare to offer opposition to us, but on the contrary, that all should be subject to us. . . . In short, the Jesuit order looks upon it as their highest aim and object to seize upon the place of Father Confessor at all the different Courts and among all persons of distinction, well knowing that enormous power lies hidden therein; at the same time the making publicly known of this earnest striving after power must be carefully avoided, especially as regards those princes who operate somewhat beneficially by their worldly might. Assurance must often and earnestly be given,' proceeds the same above document, 'that it is not sought in any way to interfere with the affairs of the State, and it is recommended to those who might be pleased to see themselves at the rudder [*Hitler, Stalin, Churchill, FDR and Franco*] not to make it evident that they are manifestly in that position. This ought rather to be effected through means of some **trusted third party**, that then the opinion of the rulers' Father Confessor might be asked; when by this means all appearance of direct interference is avoided, then will be the reality of the influence all the more effectually secured.' " {73} [Emphasis added]

Dear truth-seeker, the Jesuits at Georgetown are the "Father Confessors" to the President. Their *"trusted third party"* is the **Council on Foreign Relations** sending its advisor, usually the **Secretary of State**, who in 1963 was the traitor, **Dean Rusk**.

CFR Pratt House, 58 East 68th Street, New York City, 2000 #395

The ***Black Pope***'s splendid and plush Council on Foreign Relations headquarters was donated by the Order's grand financier, the Masonic House of Rockefeller.

How Satan Turned America Against God, William P. Grady, (Knoxville, Tennessee: Grady Pubs., Inc., 2005).

CFR Members and Students, Jesuit Georgetown University, 2000 #396

Standing top left, CFR Member Condoleezza Rice is being introduced to speak.

Annual Report: Council on Foreign Relations, (New York: The Harold Pratt House, 2001) p. 12.

2. The Masonic British agents of the Order, having created London's Royal Institute of International Affairs (**RIIA**), were now working in conjunction with the Order's Masonic American agents ruling the **CFR** at 58 East 68th Street in New York. Backed by the wealth and power of America, the **Protestant British Empire** would be more effectively used than formerly during the Nineteenth Century—"the British Century." The Empire, usurped by the Jesuits during the reign of **King George III**, would be used by the ***Black Pope*** (ruling the **English Monarchy** and "**Smokin' Winston" Churchill**) as another one of the Order's "Swords of the Church" during the Jesuit General's **Second Thirty Years' War** and his ensuing **Cold War**.

In 1922

1. The Jesuits established their unholy and bloodthirsty Inquisition in Russia called the "**USSR**," appointing their Jew-hating, Freemasonic Grand Inquisitor—**Josef Stalin**—as the Secretary of the Communist Party. Indeed, it was common knowledge in Russia that "**Koba**" was a Roman Catholic according to several Russian immigrants to America known to the author. To the contrary, it was a well-kept secret that he, like **Hitler**, **Mussolini** and **Franco,** had a Jesuit-negotiated **Concordat** with the Pope. It was also known that the "man of steel"—like **President Bill Clinton**—*was educated by Jesuits*. That five-year training transpired in Tiflis, Georgia, via a Jesuit-ruled Orthodox seminary, as the Tzar's ukase of 1820 had banned the Order from all Russian dominions. Of **Stalin's** Jesuit training we read:

> "Then [*1894*], being nearly fifteen, he entered the **Tiflis Theological Seminary** on a free scholarship . . . [*Stalin then states*] 'In protest against the humiliating regime and **the jesuitical methods** that prevailed in the seminary, I was ready to become, and eventually did become, a believer in Marxism. . . . [**The Jesuits**] are methodical and persevering in their work. But the basis of all their methods is spying, prying, peering into people's soul, to subject them to petty torment.' " {74}[Emphasis added]

Further, regarding Stalin's connection with Rome from youth to revolutionary:

> "Stalin's childhood was spent in **Gori**, a charming and picturesque town on the railway to **Tiflis**, the capital of Georgia. Gori was already a cultured urban center, boasting a high school. . . . The town church was built by **Capuchin** missionaries [*Jesuit Coadjutors*] from Rome. . . . Stalin's mother was proud of him. He excelled in his studies, his deportment was good, and he was his teacher's favorite pupil. . . . He was sent to the [*Capuchin's*] local church school when he was nearly eight [*illustrating the Jesuit maxim, "as the twig is bent, so grows the tree"*]. . . . '**Soso** was a good boy,' his mother declared emphatically, in 1930. . . . He studied hard, was always reading or talking and trying to find out about everything. . . . I didn't want him to be anything but a priest.' . . . For Stalin won a scholarship to a college upon his graduation from the elementary school. . . . **Soso** was admitted to the [*openly Russian Orthodox*] theological seminary in **Tiflis** [*upon the recommendation of crypto-Jesuit Capuchins in Gori with their favorite student bringing a scholarship in hand*], where she and her son moved in 1893 from Gori. . . . The theological seminary was a stronghold of new and exciting theories, a battlefield for nationalist and internationalist propagandists. Tiflis already had [*Masonic*] Marxist circles. . . . Into this hotbed of resurrection and insurrection the young **Djugashvili** came to receive his baptism for priesthood. . . . He was fourteen. . . . Stalin imbibed the socialist doctrines [*perfected by the Jesuits on their fifty-seven South American "Reductions"*], studied [*Masonic*] **Karl Marx** [*who hated the Jews and sought to rid the world of the Hebrew race*], and became one of the leaders of the secret Marxist band in the seminary. Soon, at the age of seventeen, he established connections with the Tiflis Social Democratic groups. He attended

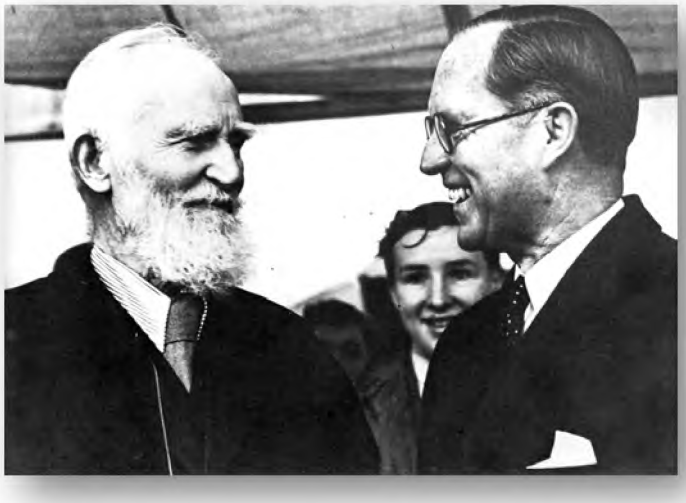
> 'underground' meetings, and engaged in such activities as distributing revolutionary proclamations and pamphlets [*all under the watchful eye of his masters, the Jesuits, appearing as Orthodox priests, having trained him as a youth and then freely educated him in their seminary for five years, grooming their "***Robespierre***" to boldly lead in the coming Russian revolution so carefully prepared by their hands*]. . . .

'I became a Marxist, [**Stalin**] declared, . . . 'because of Jesuitic repression and the martinet intolerance of the Orthodox Church seminary where I spent some years [*during which time the Order inflicted the 1894-1896 mass-murder of 100,000 "heretic" Armenian Christians in Turkey by the Masonic Moslem Turkish leaders aided and abetted by Jesuit-controlled* **Tzars Alexander III** *and* **Nicholas II**].' . . . The espionage system in the seminary was well established. The monastic inspectors kept a watchful eye on the 'reliability' of their wards. Stalin was under suspicion. . . . The wakeful school officers searched his room, and discovered a book by Karl Marx. He was promptly expelled from the seminary, at the age of eighteen [*which deliberately misleading story is only equaled by the fable that* **Adam Weishaupt** *ceased to be a Jesuit when he formed the Illuminati in 1776. Stalin was openly "expelled for not appearing for an examination," but secretly was blessed and dismissed by his occult Jesuit superior and seminary inspector, later becoming* **Schema-Archbishop Anthony** (1867-1943)—*who just so happened to survive the monstrous Bolshevik purge of the Orthodox Church, Stalin's "Great Terror" of the Thirties and temporary imprisonment, living to the ripe old age of 76! Stalin had been taught Marxism in the seminary for five years (1894-May, 1899), the seminary having been the center of all forbidden revolutionary activity in Georgia and the very heart of* the **Black Pope**'s *Bolshevik Revolution. This story of "disapproval and expulsion" is a "black operation," intended to deceive the reader into believing that Stalin had no connection with the Jesuit Order ruling the Orthodox Church while he was, in fact, the General Secretary of the Communist Party, thus openly the absolute dictator of Soviet Russia from 1922-1953 (the "vile"* **Alexander N. Poskrebyshev** *being the real dictator), after the Order's assassination of* **Vladimir Lenin** *and expulsion of* **Leon Trotsky**—*both having been Masonic Jews!*] . . .

It was but five years later [*1903*] that Lenin laid the foundations for that modern phenomenon, the class of professional revolutionists. . . . Somewhere in [*the Jesuit stronghold of*] Siberia a bald-headed exile by the name of **Ulyanov** [*Lenin*] was studying English and translating [*Masonic* **Cecil Rhodes'** *British Fabian Socialist*] **Sidney Webb** into Russian. Ulyanov was to become Lenin, and Sidney Webb—**Lord Passfield**. . . . Bolshevism was ushered into the world by Lenin in 1903. . . . Stalin's career was set. . . . Bolshevism is indigenous to Russia. . . . Bolshevism is a western idea [*springing from the Order's Counter-Reformation Fabian Socialists whose political policies, implemented by* **Winston Churchill's** *radical British Labor Party, furthered the post-WWII destruction of the Protestant*

British Empire] . . . Bolshevism is not an accident. It is not without reason that the Soviet historians open their accounts of communism with [**Sir**] **Thomas More** [*(1477-1535), having been a Roman Catholic English statesman and traitor who refused to recognize* **King Henry VIII** *as head of the Church of England for which he was beheaded; who authored the socialist Utopia; who attacked* **Martin Luther's** *Biblical doctrines which ignited* the Lord's *Protestant Reformation; and has been canonized by the Papacy*]. . . . One of the Soviet writers hails **Thomas More** as the first communist [*thus Rome being the font of communism*]. . . . More was the first to suggest a universal organization of communist economy in which all the means of production would be publicly owned [*as in "Holy Roman," Fourteenth Amendment, socialist-communist, corporatefascist America today via the Order's New York Stock Exchange*]. . . .

While the Bolshevist Party in its relation to the government greatly resembles the Calvinist pattern [*which it does not in any form or fashion, since all socialism is legalized theft in violation of* the risen Son of God's *Eighth Commandment,* ***"Thou shalt not steal," (Exodus 20:15)***], the internal structure of that party is a replica of **Loyola's Jesuit Society**. **Loyola** conceived the church to be in a state of war [*against the one true* God *of the Reformation Bible and thus the Reformation nations composing White Anglo-Saxon Protestant Western Civilization*], and Lenin considered society to be in a state of war [*against the political liberties born out of the Reformation including freedom of conscience, freedom of speech, freedom of the press, and the right to hold and enjoy private property, both real and personal*]. **Loyola** built his organization upon the principles of military discipline, of total abnegation on the part of those who joined his society, of an intricate system of espionage from which not even the supreme general was exempt [*as existed in Jesuit-ruled Nazi Germany, Jesuit-ruled Soviet Russia, Jesuit-ruled Fascist Spain, Jesuit-ruled Fascist Italy, Jesuit-ruled Fascist Portugal, Jesuit-ruled Fascist Argentina, Jesuit-ruled Fascist Japan, Jesuit-RIIA-ruled Britain, and as now exists in our Jesuit-CFRruled, corporate-fascist "Holy Roman" Fourteenth Amendment American Empire*]. His teachings of obedience and his hierarchical order are closely reproduced within the **Bolshevist Party**. The Jesuit ethics of the **end justifying the means** recur frequently in the catechism of **Leninism**." {75} [Emphasis added]



George Bernard Shaw with Joseph P. Kennedy, 1930s #397
Rome's Socialist-Communist with Rome's Cartel-Capitalist. Brother Irish Catholics, Fabian Socialist Shaw was the inspiration of Lenin and Kennedy's Knights of Malta financed the building of the ***Black Pope***'s USSR.

Papal Knights Joseph P. Kennedy and Winston Churchill, 1930s #398
Knight of Malta Kennedy, who later sent his son, Knight of Columbus JFK, to the Fabian Socialist London School of Economics, stands together with Masonic Fabian Socialist Churchill, master of the British Labor Party. Churchill, via his party, would aid in the building of Masonic Josef Stalin's Soviet Empire.

Joseph P. Kennedy: A Life and Times, David E. Koskoff, (Englewood Cliffs, NJ: Prentice-Hall, Inc., 1974).

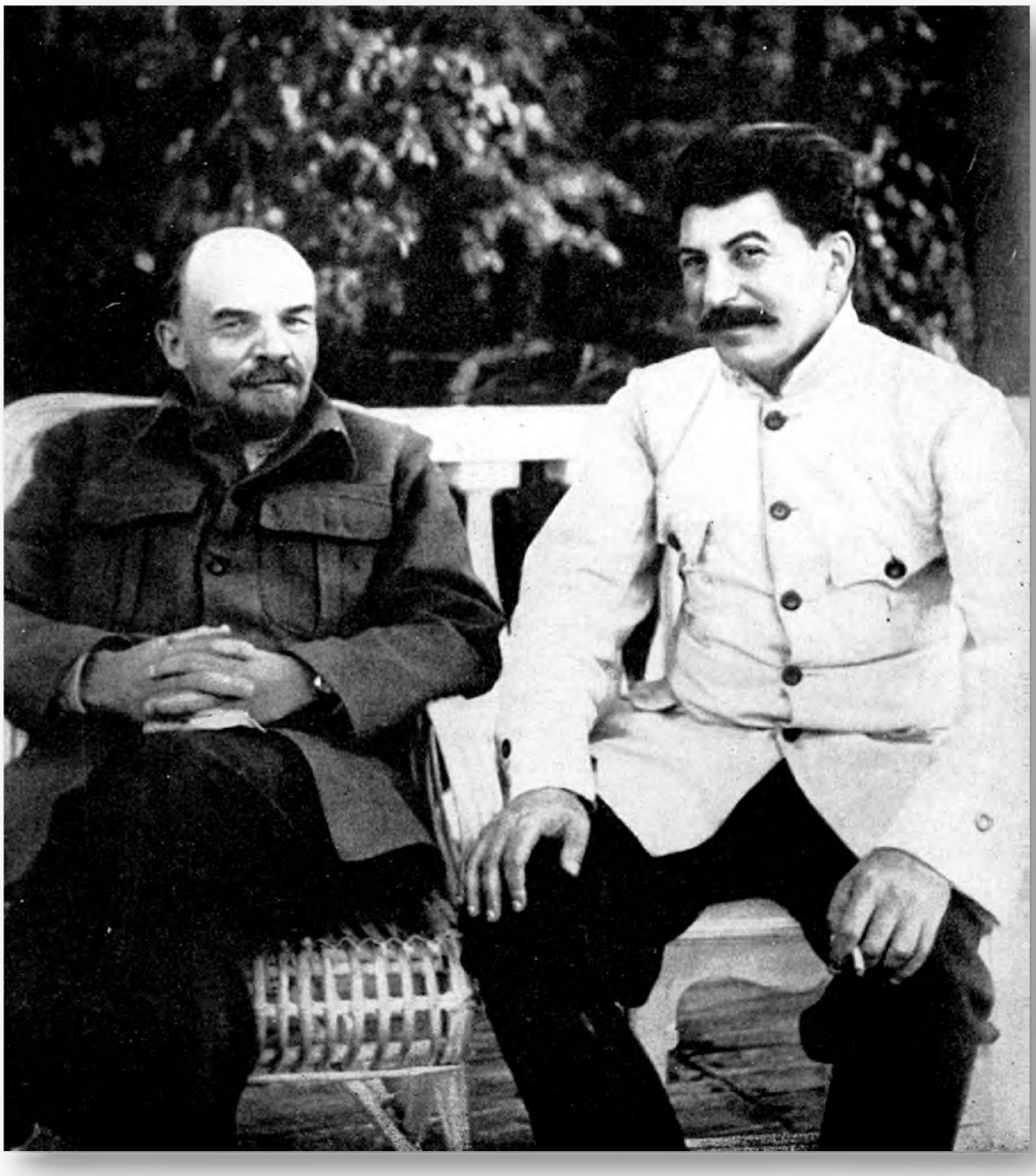
Thus, we are not surprised to see the Order's Atheistic and Radical-Socialist World Revolution—first revealed in **Abate Leone's** 1848 classic, *The Jesuit Conspiracy: The Secret Plan of the Order*, its maxims later developed in the works of **Masonic Karl Marx** who spent nearly thirty years in the reading room of the British Museum—continued into the Twentieth Century by the **British Fabian Socialists**. This connection between the British Fabian Socialists (who were intimately aligned with **Masonic Cecil Rhodes' Roundtable Group**), the Jesuit maxims of their leaders and the Bolshevik Revolution (rendered infamous by **Masonic Stalin's** Soviet Inquisitional Gulag System—the model for **Masonic Hitler's** European Nazi Concentration Camp System) is stunningly described by Heritage Foundation member **Rose L. Martin** in her 1966 masterpiece, *Fabian Freeway: High Road to Socialism in the U.S.A., 1884-1966*. Remembering that the Jesuits also control the Heritage Foundation through the Pope's erudite **Knights of Malta**, past Chairman of the Board (and Kennedy assassin) **Frank Shakespeare** being one of them, not to mention the additional presence within the Foundation of current **Opus Dei** members, we read:

> "The possibility has been raised . . . that **George Bernard Shaw** . . . who in his later writings equated **Jesus** and **Lenin** as spiritual leaders, was commissioned by the [*Jesuit*] fathers of Marxian Socialists to help found a select company for the propagation and defense of their Socialist views. Early in the game, Shaw confided to the German Socialist, **Eduard Bernstein**, that he wanted the Fabians to be **'the Jesuits of Socialism.'** . . . Like the Catholic **Society of Jesus** . . . the basis for future action was so firmly defined in its first years that its subsequent growth was assured. A contemporary once said of **Ignatius of Loyola**, 'When Ignatius drives a nail, no one can pull it out.' . . . In January, 1885, **Shaw** introduced a friend into the Society whose contribution as to be as fateful as his own. This was **Sidney Webb**, . . . As Fabians, they formed a two-man team pacing each other like a pair of wellgaited carriage horses. They collaborated smoothly in the production of pamphlets, essays, and reports, drafted plans for political activity, and formulated internal and external policies of the Society in advance of executive meetings. **Sidney Webb** supplied the direction, **George Bernard Shaw**, the literary style. . . . Even during the days when membership lists were published, the Society already operated to a large extent as an invisible and toxic force [*as does the Society of Jesus*]. As the **Machiavellian Webb** so often said, . . . 'the work of the Fabian Society is the sum of its members' activities' [*as is the work of the Machiavellian Society of Jesus*]. . . . **Arthur Henderson**, long a member of the Fabian Executive, **was the Foreign Minister, who in 1929 engineered British diplomatic recognition of Bolshevik Russia** [*What high treason!*] . . .
>
> It was no accident of old age that led them [**Shaw** *and* **Webb**] separately in 1931-1932 to the Union of Soviet Socialist Republics and to full-throated capitulation. After some earlier expressions of distaste for Communist violence and the iron hand of Communist Party discipline, they could no longer restrain themselves from making public professions of their allegiance [*to Stalin's USSR*

ruled by their masters, the Jesuits!!!]. . . . Weighted with years and honors, the **Webbs** [**Sidney** *and* **Beatrice**] and **George Bernard Shaw** traveled royally to Moscow [*accompanied by the wife of pro-Irish Catholic Liberal Party leader* **Lord Asquith**] to announce their full support for the Soviet system of rationalized barbarism. **Shaw,** by then the dean of English letters, told **Stalin** that the words 'the inevitability of gradualness' should be engraved on Lenin's tomb. **Webb,** now **Baron Passfield,** exchanged ideas on colonial policy with **Stalin,** who had launched his own public career with a study of subject nationalities. . . .

Among the poisoned fruits of the **Webbs'** sojourn in the Socialist Fatherland was a two-volume work entitled *Soviet Socialism—A New Civilization.* . . . portions of the manuscript placed in the right hands helped to spark the movement leading to United States recognition of the Soviet Union in 1933 [*performed by* **FDR** *in the presence of Georgetown* **Jesuit Edmund A. Walsh**]. The Webbs had known [*the Jewish*] **Maxim Litvinoff,** the Soviet Foreign Minister [*the Jesuits controlling all Foreign Offices*], and his British-born wife, the former **Ivy Low,** during that couple's years of 'exile' in London [*evidencing that the London Jesuits, in directing their Fabian Socialists and thus the British Labour Party, were the secret masters of* **Lenin**, *his Bolsheviks,* **Stalin** *and his Purges!*]. . . .

The actual sources of this book were revealed some years later, in testimony given to the Internal Security Subcommittee of the United States Senate Committee on the Judiciary. Appearing before that body on April 7, 1952, **Colonel I. M. Bogolepov,** a former Soviet Army officer who had been attached from 1930 to 1936 to the Soviet Foreign Office, recalled his dealings with the Webbs. He stated bluntly that *the entire text of the Webbs' book had been prepared in the Soviet Foreign Office.* Material for the chapter on Soviet prison camps, stressing the 'humane' methods employed in those factories of death and minimizing the vast scale of their operations, was specially compiled by the Secret Police [*the Jesuit-manned* **NKVD** *ruled by Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor* **Nicolai S. Vlasik**] and also delivered through the Foreign Office to the learned couple. The Colonel happened to know these things because, as he explained with some amusement, he had done most of the ghostwriting himself in the line of duty [*the Jesuits further entrenching their power in Soviet Russia via the academic influence of their Fabian Socialists*]." {76} [Emphasis added]



Jesuit Temporal Coadjutors Vladimir Lenin and Josef Stalin, 1922 #399

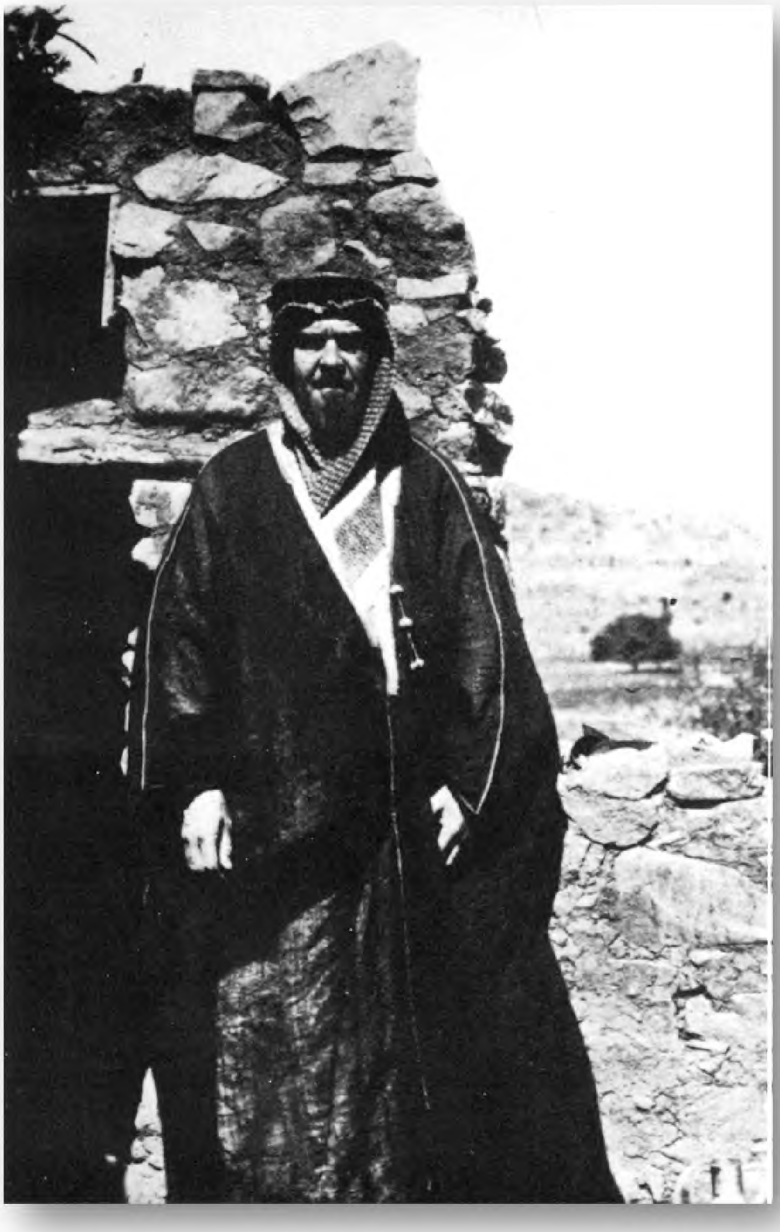
Backed by the Order's German General Ludendorff, Masonic Lenin expelled the Knights of Malta in 1917 to make the revolution appear to be anti-Tzarist/anti nobility and re-admitted the Jesuits back into Russia, after a 100-year expulsion, in 1922. Georgian Gentile Freemason Josef Stalin, Jesuit-trained from his youth: was aided by the Order's British RIIA and American CFR secretly led by Papal Knights; led the Order's Soviet Inquisition via Jesuit Vlasik's NKVD; murdered all patriotic officers of the Red Army benefiting Pope Pius XII's Nazi invaders who then annihilated "accursed" Orthodox Russians while "liquidating" many Russian Jews; and partnered with Hitler in the Eurasian Jewish Holocaust after he eliminated those duped, anti-Tzarist Jews used in the Bolshevik Revolution. ***The Russian Revolution***, Alan Moorhead, (New York: Harper and Brothers, 1958).

2. The Order, with the help of its **Sicilian Mafia** and its use of "terrorism" (as is being used in America today), brought Jew-hating, Jesuit fascism" to Italy in the person of **Benito Mussolini** with his march on Rome. He had been aided by the Order's banking "Fraternity" on Wall Street and would become a supporter of Hitler, Franco and Saudi Arabia's **King Ibn Saud**—all of them occult Freemasons. In 1929 their fascist dictator signed a **Concordat** with the Pope, restoring his abhorrent **Temporal Power** along with a monetary gift of *over $90 million.* Of this **Lateran Treaty**, Mussolini's greatest crime and betrayal of the Italian people that would lead to his collusion with the Pope's Nazis against Italy's patriots and Jews, we read:

> "The signing was to take place in the same room in which Charlemagne had been the guest of [**Pope**] **Leo III** over a thousand years earlier. . . . The 1929 treaty was actually a unity of three separate agreements: the Lateran Pact, which provided for the creation of the new **State of Vatican City;** the Financial Convention, which granted payments to the Church for the loss of its **Temporal Powers** [*in fact, a grand theft of nearly one billion dollars in today's fiat American currency*]; and **the Concordat . . .** According to the articles of the Lateran Pact, the **State of Vatican City** was set up as a sovereign entity. . . . And Italy agreed to accept the Church's canon law [*including the evil* **Council of Trent**] . . . Under the terms of the Financial Convention, Italy [*fascist Prime Minister Mussolini*] consented to make a large money settlement for the loss of Vatican properties [*rightly taken by* **King Victor Emmanuel II** *in 1870*]. A sum of $40 million was paid in one lump; in addition, 5 percent of government bonds worth about $50 million were transferred to the Holy See. Italy also agreed to pay the salaries of parish priests stationed on its soil [*!!!*]. . . .
>
> The Concordat also stipulated that **Protestant Bibles** could no longer be distributed in Italy [*like Stalin's Russia*], that evangelical meetings in private homes were forbidden [*like Stalin's Russia*], and that Catholicism was to be Italy's official religion." [*Could it be that Stalin (the "son of steel" as indicated by his Georgian name, "Djugashvili"), like Mussolini, also had a Concordat with the Pope—secretly restoring 'the Vicar of Christ's' Temporal Power in "heretic" Russia?*] {77} [Emphasis added]

In 1932 Mussolini gave military aid to the Order's Masonic, pro-Hitler, secretly pro-Churchill, **King Ibn Sa'ud** then ruling the ***Black Pope***'s newly created oil bonanza called **Saudi Arabia** (home to the late savage Black exile, military dictator, Wahhabi Muslim and "Butcher of Uganda," **Idi Amin**) and advised by an English nobleman and courtier, **Knight of Malta Sir John Philby**! This Italian Catholic Fuhrer, known as "**Il Duce**," was also declared the "**Defender of Islam**" and given the "**Sword of Islam**" by Libya in 1937, evidencing the ***Black Pope***'s Masonic rule of Islamic dictators and his secret control of **Mecca, Medina** and Jerusalem via Wahhabi Islam. (This connection of the Masonic Saud Dynasty to the Jesuit General ruling the Bush Dynasty via "Skull and Bones" will aid us in understanding 911!) We now understand Il Duce's invasion of Ethiopia demonstrating the Order's

hatred and murder for non-Romish, Black North African Christians while coordinating fascism with its Islamic "**Sword of the Church**" throughout the Middle East in conjunction with Himmler's SS. Remember, in war, Jesuit fascism always unites with Islam!



English Knight of Malta Harry St. John "Abdullah" Philby, 1930s #400

The foremost advisor to Saudi Arabia's King Ibn Sa'ud, Philby arranged the Saudi Oil lease would be given to the ***Black Pope***'s Rockefeller-owned Standard Oil of California and not to Britain: the Order's process of destroying the once Protestant British Empire had begun. Philby was a friend of Bolshevik Russia: much wealth of the Rockefeller oil profits would be used to build Stalin's USSR.

Treason In the Blood: H. St. John Philby, Kim Philby, and the Spy Case of the Century, Anthony Cave Brown, (New York: Houghton Mifflin Co., 1994).

Masonic Wahhabi Moslem King Abdul Aziz Ibn Sa'ud, 1930s **#401**

Installed by British Jesuits in 1932 and aided by Mussolini, King Sa'ud was made the keeper of the ***Black Pope***'s oil bonanza, the Kingdom of Saudi Arabia.

Abdullah Suleiman and Lloyd N. Hamilton, 1933 **#402**

With Hamilton signing on behalf of the ***Black Pope***'s Rockefeller/CFR-controlled Standard Oil of California, the Saudi oil concession was the "richest commercial prize in the history of the planet." Further, Knight of Malta John A. McCone later became a director of Socal (Chevron). By giving this prize to the US, Rome began the destruction of the British Empire's power over the Middle East. ***The Kingdom: Arabia & the House of Saud***, Robert Lacy, (NY: Harcourt Brace Jovanovich, Publishers, 1981).

"In the Summer of 1937, Mussolini made his famous visit to Libya. There the Moslem notables acclaimed him '**Defender of Islam**;' and, native chiefs presented him with the '**sword of Islam**.' In thanking the givers for the sword, Mussolini said:

> '**Fascist Italy intends to assure the Moslem population in Libya peace, justice, prosperity, and respect for the laws of the Prophet**.' . . .
>
> 'Ibn Sa'ud,' says the *Encyclopedia Britannica*, 'has achieved a position perhaps unparalleled in the annals of Arabian history since the immediate successors of Mohammed himself.' Italians [*Jesuit-advised Mussolini*] are not only arming him, but buying his support with arms." {78}

The "Protector of Islam" with "the Sword of Islam," Libya, 1937 #403
Benito Mussolini, Italy's Fascist Dictator (1922-1943), was aided by Jesuit-ruled Josef Stalin in his murder of Black, non-papal, "heretic" Ethiopian Christians.
Mussolini, Dennis Mack Smith, (New York: Alfred A. Knopf, 1982).

Mussolini, in attacking the non-papal "heretic" Christians of Ethiopia while blessing Islam, was simply carrying out the plans of his high-level *Jesuit confessor*, **Pietro Tacchi-Venturi**. Hitler would do the same under the guidance of his "Father-confessor," **Martin Bormann**, in his massacre of Orthodox Serbs utilizing Croatian Muslims in Himmler's

"**Handschar**" division of the SS. Known for their atrocities, these cutthroats served in the name of the pro-Nazi **Grand Mufti of Jerusalem**.

British Masonic Jewish Labor Zionist Herbert Samuel, 1921 #404

As the first British High Commissioner in Palestine, Samuel was subject to Jesuit rule through Masonic King George VI, the RIIA and the British Labor Party. Thus, he appointed a radical Islamic Freemason to be the Mufti of Jerusalem.

Islamic Freemason Hajj Amin al Husseini (1893 – 1974), 1920s #405

Grand Mufti of Jerusalem, 1921 – 1955

Founding the Arab secret society El Nadi-al Arabi (the Arab Club) and working for the British, Husseini was appointed Mufti by Samuel who pardoned him for inciting a riot killing five Jews. His open policy was to forbid the resettlement of Palestine with Jews. His secret policy was to help the Labor Zionists, which he did in 1948 during Israel's War for Independence, and to unite all Arabs to serve as a common enemy thus uniting Jewish immigrants returning from all nations. ***The Jews In the Twentieth Century***, Martin Gilbert, (New York: Schocken Books, 2001). ***O Jerusalem***, Larry Collins & Dominique Lapierre, (New York: Simon and Schuster, 1972).

The Pope's Freemasons Amin al-Husseini and Hitler, Berlin, 1941 #406

Amin al-Husseini and Hitler cooperated together during the Vatican's calculated destruction of Eurasian Jews. The Grand Mufti openly opposed resettlement of Palestine by the LORD's beloved sons of Jacob while secretly cooperating with Masonic Labor Zionists and their Masonic British masters ruled by the Order.

Regarded as a "hoodlum" by Jerusalem's Moslem High Council when appointed Grand Mufti in 1922, he consolidated power over Palestinian Arabs via the Arab Revolt (1936-1939) financed by the Nazi SS. Entertaining best friend Eichmann throughout the 1930s, Al-Husseini fled from Syria to Berlin in 1941 to aid Hitler in his anti-Orthodox, anti-Hebrew Crusade until the end of the war. The Mufti aggressively recruited Moslem "cutthroats" to fight with Himmler's Waffen-SS.

Hitler's ghost-written *Mein Kampf* was avidly read by the Islamic troops, fueling their intolerance for "infidels," while their priest-led Roman Catholic brethren were urged on to kill the "heretics." Jesuit Fascism and its daughter, Masonic Islam, worked hand-in glove during the Spanish Civil War (1936-1939); during Hitler's subjugation of Bosnia and Serbia (1941-1945); and against Jews seeking to escape Nazi Europe by returning to their ancient homeland, forbidden by the 1939 British White Paper authored by Jesuit Coadjutor Malcolm MacDonald!

www.palestinefacts.org/pf_mandate_grand_mufti.php

Reichsfuehrer Himmler with the Mufti of Jerusalem, Berlin, 1943 #407

Upon Parliament's approval of the British White Paper in 1939 permitting only 75,000 Jews to immigrate into Palestine over a 5-year period, Jesuit Coadjutors Malcolm MacDonald and his boss, RIIA Prime Minister Neville Chamberlain, had sealed off any possible Jewish escape from Hitler's Crusading SS Teutonic Knights. Jesuit Coadjutor Al-Husseini's purpose was to unite Islamic leaders for the destruction of apostate Protestant British control over the Middle East, while forcibly preventing "illegal" Jewish immigration into Palestine during the war, after which only the strongest Holocaust survivors could be used to build the Pope's "Kingdom of Jerusalem"—ruled by co-conspirator Masonic Labor Zionist David Ben-Gurion. Implicitly obeying orders, the Mufti backed Hitler and Himmler's extermination of Jews (even visiting Auschwitz with Eichmann) while residing in Berlin for five years (1941-45)—overseen by Bishop Von Preysing! Protected by Rome after the war, Al-Husseini fled to Egypt, cleverly helped the Pope's Masonic Jewish Labor Zionists in Israel's War of Independence and birthed the Arab agitation against Jews living in their own land unconditionally given to their fathers Abraham, Isaac and Jacob. Escaping to Egypt with other protected Nazis, the Mufti aided in building the Pope's Neo-Nazi, Islamic-Masonic, International Terrorist Network financed by the Order's Wahhabi Al-Saud royal family of Saudi Arabia. In 1974, Al-Husseini died, went to hell andwas succeeded by his nephew, the late "Yasser Arafat" al-Husseini, yet another Masonic Jesuit Coadjutor given no less than nine audiences with the Pope!

The Palestine Triangle: The Struggle for the Holy Land, Nicholas Bethell, (NY: G. P. Putnam's Sons, 1979).

Himmler's 13th Waffen–SS Croatian Moslem Division, 1943 #408
Heinrich Himmler reviews his SS Moslems recruited with the aid of the Order's pro-Nazi Grand Mufti of Jerusalem, Hajj Amin al-Husseini, prepared to murder the "heretic" Serbian Orthodox people. Fighting as Masonic General Tito's partisans, the Serbs fought both the Ustashi and the "Handschar" backed by the Pope. These fanatical killers would also murder 90% of the Jews of Croatia.

Waffen-SS: Hitler's Elite Guard at War 1939-1945, George H. Stein, (Bristol, U.K.: Cerberous Publishing Limited, 2002) p. 181.

Pius XI, in praise of **Il Duce** and his regime described Mussolini as,

> "**. . .** the man whom Providence allowed us to meet." {79}

The "ex-Jesuit," pro-Lenin, *sovereign* Pontiff, **Pope Pius XI**, further stated:

> "Mussolini **. . .** will conquer all in his path. Mussolini is a wonderful man—Do you hear me?—a wonderful man! **. . .** The future is his." {80}

Thus Fascism and Jesuitism go hand in hand. **Pierre van Paassen** declared in 1939:

> "For today Rome considers the Fascist regime the nearest to its dogmas and interest. We have not merely the Reverend [*Jesuit-led*] **Father Coughlin** praising Mussolini's Italy as 'a Christian democracy,' but *Civilta Cattolica*, house organ of the Jesuits [*and "the purest journalistic organ of Church doctrine" says Bavarian priest* **Von Dollinger**], says quite frankly **. . . 'Fascism is the regime that corresponds most closely to the concepts of the** [*Jesuit-ruled*] **Church of Rome.' "** {81} [Emphasis added]

Italian Fascist Dictator Benito Mussolini (1922 – 1943), 1932 #409

Fascist Catholic Dictators Mussolini and Hitler, Berlin, 1937 #410

Il Duce was instrumental in bringing Der Fuehrer to power. Mussolini's advisor was the Secretary for the Company, Jesuit Father Pietro Tacchi-Venturi, who inspired Il Duce's Stalin-backed murder of 700,000 "heretic," Black Ethiopians.

Mussolini, Dennis Mack Smith, (New York: Alfred A. Knopf, 1982).
How Hitler Could Have Won World War II; The Fatal Errors That Led to Nazi Defeat, Bevin Alexander, (New York: Crown Publishers, 2000).

Roman Catholic Benito Mussolini, Italian Fascist Dictator, 1922 – 1943

Benito Mussolini is by far the most important fascist to arise in Europe, being the first to be given power, who then aided all other fascist dictators in their bloody ascent to Jesuit absolutism. The creation of European fascism was in accordance with the maxims of Pope Pius IX's *Syllabus of Errors* issued in 1864 and was in direct "antithesis" to the Order's "thesis" of communism. Both Platonic systems were socialist (thus maintaining the supremacy of the state over the individual) and rested upon essentially religious doctrines enforced by a military dictator receiving abject hero-worship. Both "religions"—like medieval Romanism— employed inquisitional police against disarmed and defenseless populations, while espousing the creation of an internationalist "world order."

But "fascism" claimed to "believe in God"—to the exclusion of the true God of the Protestant Bible, while "communism" claimed to be atheistic, also to the exclusion of the true God of the Reformation Bible. Hence, both systems, though appearing to be antagonistic to one another, furthered the **Black Pope**'s Counter-Reformation when standing alone or when warring against each other. Both systems were cleverly designed to extirpate non-papal Christians, "liberal" Catholics and/or the racial Hebrew/Jewish/Israelitic people. So, we are not surprised to discover that Mussolini was at first an anti-clerical anarchist, then a Marxist-communist who met Lenin in Switzerland and, according to Marxist Leon Trotsky, was the Bolshevik's greatest student. A defiled, serial adulterer and proven agitator, the gifted orator became Prime Minister in 1922 through the power of Masonic King Victor Emmanuel III.

By 1928, secretly Masonic Mussolini was "Il Duce" who, in 1929, restored the Temporal Power to the Papacy via a Concordat. Advised by Jesuit Pietro Tacchi-Venturi, he, like Hitler, was openly anti-Masonic, anticommunist, anti-Jew and was greeted with a Roman salute. Likened in looks to "Ignatius Loyola" with his bronze bust displayed in Hitler's Brown House, the dictator persecuted Italian Protestants; admired Kemal Pasha, the Moslem killer of Turkey's Orthodox Armenians; forced Romanism on his Greek Orthodox community; financed Croat fascist Ante Pavelic, the assassin of his own King Alexander and leader of the Pope's Ustashi who would kill 700,000 Orthodox Serbs; forced Albania's Orthodox Church to renounce the Patriarch of Constantinople and submit to the Pope's headship; attacked Abyssinia killing tens of thousands of disarmed, Black, non-Roman Catholic Christians; aided Franco in killing 600,000 "heretic and liberal" Spanish republicans; was Libya's "Protector of Islam;" provided training grounds for the Nazis; encouraged Hitler to attack Stalin's Russia; sought to expel all Jews from Europe and held to the Jesuit doctrine claiming "the Jews were a disease to be cured by fire and sword."

But Benito disobeyed his masters by refusing to rid Rome of the Jewish ghetto. He fell from power in 1943; SS General Karl Wolff was sent to Rome and, aided by Pope Pius XII, sent the Jews to Auschwitz; and Wolff, with Milan's Cardinal Schuster, later betrayed Mussolini who was shot by Italy's partisans in 1945.

We must remember that the Italian "**Il Duce**" was the first of the Company's Twentieth Century fascists. Georgian "**Stalin**," who was also *in fact* a fascist operating under the guise of communist rhetoric, was the Company's crusader in the East, later to be in secret deadly partnership with the Company's Austrian Nazi fascist financially aided by Mussolini in his rise to power, "**Der Fuehrer**." Hitler and Mussolini would then aid fascist "**Generalissimo**" Franco during his civil war in Spain. **Emperor Hirohito** would bring his military dictator, **General Hideki Tojo**, to power in 1941, having previously established alliances with both Hitler and Rome, while conducting his fascist, anti-Communist, anti-Protestant, anti-Jew crusade in the Far East. The traits of these five fascists are striking and extremely relevant for all lovers of Protestant and Baptist Calvinist liberty, be they "heretic" Bible-believers, "liberal" Roman Catholics, or racial/religious "perfidious" Jews. They are:

1. **Every socialist-fascist military dictator was raised as a Roman Catholic or was educated and/or influenced by Roman Catholic priests, overtly or covertly.**
2. **Every socialist-fascist military dictator was secretly a Luciferian Freemason connected to a Jesuit priest or a Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor functioning as an intimate personal advisor.**
3. **Every socialist-fascist military dictator was noted for his wicked, immoral life, including his "ends justify the means," Machiavellian usurpations.**
4. **Every socialist-fascist military dictator was brought to power in a country where the Jesuit Order was then presently, or had been in the recent past, legally expelled, and/or the maxims of the constitutional government of the country then under attack clearly limited the absolute Temporal power of the Papacy.**
5. **Every socialist-fascist military dictator utilized controlled "terrorist" acts, real or imagined, by the people (at that time being "Communist terrorist acts" rather than "Moslem terrorist acts") to enable the passage of absolutist measures, overthrowing "heretic" or "liberal" forms of government.**
6. **Every socialist-fascist military dictator was politically backed by the Pope's Roman Hierarchy during his ascent to power, overtly or covertly.**
7. **Every socialist-fascist military dictator was financially backed by Masonic, Morgan-Rockefeller-Rothschild banks in London and/or New York.**
8. **Every socialist-fascist military dictator was in league with Islam ("the Sword of the Church"), overtly or covertly, in eliminating the accursed enemies of the Papacy and its Praetorian Guard,** the Society of Jesus.
9. **Every socialist-fascist military dictator destroyed Protestant, Baptist and/or Orthodox Christians, regardless of how many Romanists perished.**
10. **Every socialist-fascist military dictator persecuted both racial Jews and religious Jews, directly with legislation and/or indirectly under color of law.**

11. **Every socialist-fascist military dictator, in the end, shamed and coldly decimated his own people,** the risen Son of God, **at the right hand of** God His Father**, justly intervening in the affairs of state through the restraining power of His blessed** Holy Spirit**, enforcing His** Written Word **in protecting His true Reformation Bible-believing Church *(II Thessalonians 1:6; Romans 12:19)*, and preserving His presently wandering, "cast off" and nationally "blinded in part," racially beloved Hebrew/Jewish/Israelitic people *(Genesis 12:1-3; Malachi 3:6)*.**
12. **Every socialist-fascist military dictator has hated and abhorred the presence of White Celtic-Anglo-Saxon Protestant and Baptist Calvinist, covenant-bound, male-dominant men bearing arms within his Jesuit-targeted nation, as these beloved people alone, so anathematized by the Jesuits, are the only historic Christians ever to be politically blessed in successfully using "the Sword of Just Defense" in defending their nation (newly established via a Declaration of Independence or then existing nation), while steadfastly resisting, first spiritually, then ecclesiastically, then governmentally and then finally militarily, the absolutist dictatorships attempted by the wicked agents, both secular and religious, of that usurping, murderous, Papal Antichrist in Rome.**

Of Mussolini's little known persecution of the Jews we observe:

> "The system of racial repression that **Il Duce** has concocted to lacerate the bleeding flesh of Italian Jewry, is branded by *The London Times* as *'Medieval in the worst sense of the term.'* The new Italian census indicates that there are eighty-five thousand Jews in the land, of whom sixty per cent are foreigners. Of the entire number, twenty thousand entered Italy since January 1st, 1919. The new edict sets forth that these must all depart from Italy 'within six months,' by March 12, 1939, or they 'are to be expelled after punishment according to the laws for public security [*i.e., "national security"*].' Six thousand of the number are naturalized citizens; but, a little thing like that matters not to a Fascist overlord!
>
> This edict means brutality that is only surpassed today by the anti-Semitic cutthroat in Berlin. . . . on October 6th, 1938, the Fascist Grand Council in Rome ended it sessions, and announced that . . . Italian Jews were not to be allowed to enroll in the Fascist party. No Jew shall own or manage a business of any sort employing more than one hundred persons. A dispatch from Rome (November 19, 1938) announced that '15,000 Jews have been dismissed form government and private jobs in the last four days'— dismissed because they are Jews. No Jew shall own more than fifty hectares (123.5 acres) of land. Jews shall not be allowed to enter Italy's military service in time of peace or of war. . . . It declared that its decrees [*like the Order's anti-French Huguenot (anti-Calvinist) Revocation of the Edict of Nantes of 1685*] were to apply, not only to those with Jewish blood in their veins, but to those whose parents professed the Jewish religion, whatever their race." {82} [Emphasis added]

Of Masonic **Emperor Hirohito's** persecution of the Jew in the Far East we read:

> "Even in far off Manchuria, where Russian Jews [*having suffered under Jesuit Stalin's NKVD police state*] had sought an asylum and had eked out a living, they were not permitted long to rest. The Japanese conquest and conversion of Manchuria into Manchukuo, menaced their livelihood, and thousands fled for sake of economic survival into China. They went to Shanghai, where the Ashkenazi community grew tremendously. But once again, Japanese conquest makes existence precarious. Hitler's daggered hand reaches them through Japan." {83}

Of Masonic **Josef Stalin's** "communist" persecution of the Jew, in spite of the propaganda that the Soviet Union was the bastion of world Jewry, we know three things. First, **Koba** eliminated every Jew involved in the revolution except one—his token Jew until the day Stalin was poisoned: the monstrous **Lazar M. Kaganovitch** (1893-1991) whose niece, **Rosa**, was the Georgian's "last wife," or rather, paramour. Secondly, he killed thousands of Jewish officers in the Red Army enabling the Pope's anti-Orthodox Crusade—"**Operation Barbarossa**"—to be an initial success, enabling Himmler's SS to systematically exterminate 1.5 million Russian Jews in the wake of Hitler's advancing German Army. *Lastly, Stalin sought to kill every Jew in Russia.*

> "During the last years of Stalin's life, a wave of *Jews* [*shipped into the prison camps*] became noticeable. (From 1950 on they were hauled in little by little as *cosmopolites* [*indicating that Stalin was nationalist, i.e., a Jesuit fascist*]. And that was why the *doctors'* case was cooked up. It would appear that Stalin intended to arrange a great massacre of the Jews.) 48
>
> **48.** It has always been impossible to learn the truth about anything in our country . . . But according to Moscow rumors, Stalin's plan was this: At the beginning of March the 'doctor-murderers' were to be hanged on Red Square. The aroused patriots, spurred on, naturally, by **instructors**, were to rush into an anti-Jewish pogrom. At this point the government—and here Stalin's character can be divined, can it not?—would intervene generously to save the Jews from the wrath of the people, and that same night would remove them from Moscow to the Far East and [*Jesuit*] Siberia—where barracks had already been prepared for them." {84}[Emphasis added]

3. Lenin's famine (1921-22) had reached its zenith, resulting in the death of between five to ten men million women and children. The dictator's economic policies *deliberately* caused the genocide and, with the Order's Holy Office of the Inquisition—**the Cheka—**, Lenin continued the ***Black Pope***'s enforcement of the **Council of Trent** and bloody **Jesuit Oath**. In Russia this meant arbitrary theft, torture and murder of the "heretic" Orthodox Russian people of all classes, as well as the elimination other Protestant minority sects. Thousands of Jews also perished in accordance with the Vatican's historic, Jesuit-led persecution of Jehovah's beloved Hebrew/Jewish/Israelitic people. Having refused America's

economic aid in 1919 (the Order's Civil War was yet raging), Lenin accepted **Masonic Shriner President Warren G. Harding's** the offer in 1921, the Jesuit Bolsheviks now holding the reigns of power. Secretary of Commerce **Herbert Hoover** dispatched nearly *sixty million dollars* worth of grain to the starving rural Russian peasants—the lives of *twenty million* hanging in the balance! But by temporarily feeding the dying and destitute, the food—*and munitions for the Red Army*—were cleverly used to quell an impending overthrow of Jesuit Soviet tyranny while simultaneously nourishing, arming and building key cities of Lenin's consolidated rule, **Petrograd** (1914-24) and **Moscow**. Thus, under the guise of doing good aided by the two-year presence of American **Jesuit Edmund A. Walsh**, Jesuit Bolshevik rule was further secured around the neck of the "accursed" Slavic Russian Orthodox people via the economic might of the duped, Protestant American peoples financing their CFR-controlled government ruling **Pope Pius XI's** "Holy Roman" Fourteenth Amendment American Empire!

Hoover's American Relief Administration Aid to Lenin, 1922 #411

Munitions and grain were sent into the ***Black Pope***'s USSR at the close of its Civil War during the height of Lenin's famine by the Order's American Empire.

The Black Book of Communism: Crimes, Terror, Repression, Courtois, Werth, Panné, Paczkowski, Bartosek, Margolin, (Cambridge, Mass.: Harvard University Press, 1999).

3. The headquarters for the Order's Holy Office of the Inquisition in the "USSR" was firmly established in Moscow. That chamber of horrors, that medieval bastion of torture, unconscionable iniquity and pitiless murder was the infamous "**Lubyanka**."

Jesuit General Ledochowski's Lubyanka Prison, Moscow, 1925 #412

Once the Rossiya Insurance Company controlled by the Russian branch of the Pope's Military Order of Malta, this stately building situated on Bolshaya Lubyanka Street, became the infamous "Lubyanka." Situated near the Kremlin, it became the headquarters for the Cheka, the Order's Soviet Inquisition led by a Polish Roman Catholic Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor, Felix Dzerzhinsky, one of the instigators of Masonic Lenin's horrific famine. From 1930 to 1952 the Lubyanka would be ruled by Stalin's "vile and loathsome" mysterious personal secretary, the ***Black Pope***'s Soviet Martin Bormann, Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor General Alexander N. Poskrebyshev. Known for the most barbaric of tortures, including "cooking the prisoner" as well as brutal murder, it was here that Jesuit Walter J. Ciszek received his five-year training in interrogation and torture (1941-1946) under the aegis of his brother Jesuit, Poskrebyshev. It was here that the famed Russian General, Andrei Vlasov, was tortured and hung in 1946 for boldly leading Russian troops against the Order's American-financed Red Army. The Lubyanka Prison remained the symbol of Soviet tyranny from 1918 until the alleged "fall of communism" thereby ending the Pope's Cold War Hoax in 1989.

The Black Book of Communism: Crimes, Terror, Repression, Courtois, Werth, Panné, Paczkowski, Bartosek, Margolin, (Cambridge, Mass.: Harvard University Press, 1999).

#413 #414

American Jesuit Walter J. Ciszek (1904 – 1984), 1930; 1980

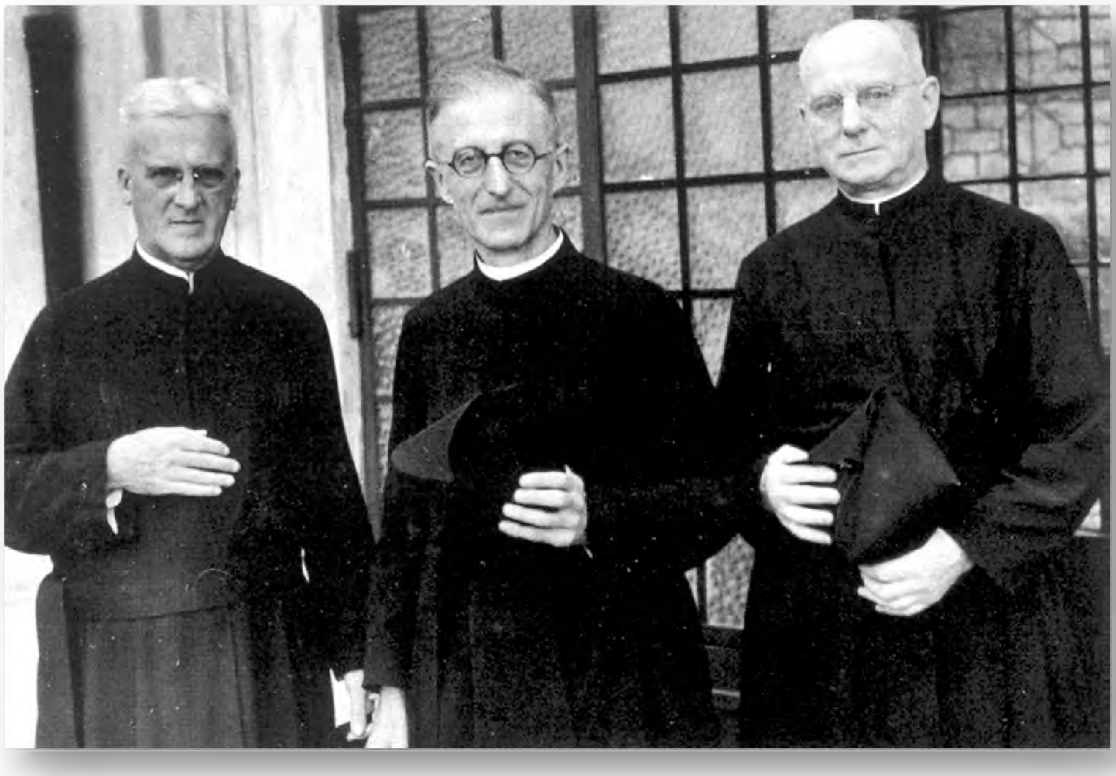
The official history of this American Jesuit who supposedly was arrested in the USSR by the NKVD in 1941 as a "Vatican spy" and then sent to the Lubyanka to be interrogated for five years, then to spend the next ten years in Siberian Gulags as a persecuted, overworked common priest must be completely rejected as a fabrication from start to finish. On the contrary, Walter Ciszek is the greatest American inquisitor to date, exceeding the infamous Jesuit Pierre De Smet. A self-described "street-tough" American of Polish descent, Ciszek was raised in the icy coal region of Shenandoah, Pennsylvania, the Devil physically preparing his chosen vessel for a "ministry of extirpation" in "heretic" Orthodox Russia.

He entered the Novitiate in 1928 and, upon completing his formation in 1934, entered the **Black Pope**'s Russian College in Rome. From 1934 to 1938 Ciszek not only imbibed the Pope's Canon Law that he would later enforce in the USSR, but he learned the language and customs of the Russian people fitting him to that use previously determined by Polish Jesuit Superior General Ledochowski's subordinate commanders. Ciszek was tough, a Pole by race, adapted to cold weather and was eager to wage the ancient Jesuit warfare against "heretics" so accursed by his Council of Trent. In 1937 Ciszek was ordained in the Latin Rite and Oriental/Byzantine Rite in Rome, performing his first magical "Mass" (converting the little Jesus cookie and a cup of wine into the literal body and blood of Rome's false Christ) with Jesuit Vincent McCormick, President of Rome's Gregorian University and later the powerful American Assistant to Jesuit General Janssens. Also present was that darling of the Order, Dame of Malta Genevieve Brady, an intimate friend of Eugenio Pacelli, later Pius XII. With the backing of the American Knights, the White Pope and the **Black Pope**, Ciszek was sent to eastern Poland's Albyrtyn Jesuit Mission in late 1938 to await Stalin's 1939 invasion. With that Soviet attack, his unique mission would begin.

A House of Bread: The Jesuits Celebrate 70 Years in Wernersville, Pennsylvania, Kathy M. Scogna, (Wernersville, Pennsylvania: Kathy M. Scogna, 2000) p. 142.

Dame of Malta Genevieve Brady, 1934 #415

Receiving Doctor of Laws from Jesuit Georgetown University Acting Family for Jesuit Walter J. Ciszek's Ordination and First Mass, 1937



Jesuits McCormick, General Janssens and Zacheus Maher, 1949 #416

Vincent McCormick, at the time he acted as family for Walter Ciszek at Ciszek's first Mass, was President of Gregorian University in Rome—the greatest of all Jesuit universities. In 1949, while Ciszek is supposedly laboring under a 15-year prison sentence in Stalin's USSR, McCormick is the most powerful American Jesuit in the world—the General's American Assistant in Rome having replaced Maher. Upon the nod of Superior General Janssens and one phone call from Assistant McCormick to Josef Stalin's personal secretary, Jesuit Poskrebyshev, Ciszek could have been on the first ship back to the Order's American Empire.

A House of Bread: The Jesuits Celebrate 70 Years in Wernersville, Pennsylvania, Kathy M. Scogna, (Wernersville, Pennsylvania: Kathy M. Scogna, 2000) p. 24.

Men Astutely Trained, Peter McDonough, (New York: The Free Press, 1992).

Jesuit Walter J. Ciszek at the Novitiate, Wernersville, PA, 1963 #417

In accordance with the Order's plan of converting "godless, communist" Russia to the spiritual and temporal powers of the Pope intended by the Fatima Hoax reported just prior to the Order's October Revolution of 1917, Jesuit Coadjutors Hitler and Stalin would secretly work together in "extirpating" the anticommunist Polish Roman Catholic and Russian Orthodox peoples from 1939 to 1945. With Stalin's invasion of eastern Poland in late 1939, Ciszek and a Russian Jesuit entered the **Black Pope**'s USSR in March of 1940 after which the Order's NKVD murdered nearly 15,000 Polish officers in Katyn Forest, then blaming the Germans until 1989. Working as a lumberjack in the Urals, he gained the confidence of his fellows when, in 1941, the NKVD arrested every dissident in the barracks—thanks to the betrayal of NKVD agent Walter Ciszek! To prevent suspicion, the Jesuit was also arrested and given a 15-year prison sentence, spending five years in the NKGB's Lubyanka prison to be trained in the Jesuit black arts of interrogation, torture and murder. From 1946 to 1955 Ciszek was assigned to the old Jesuit stronghold of Siberia, where he participated in the governance of the Order's gulag system of concentration camps, fighting the Pope's Cold War on the Soviet side—extirpating millions! From 1955 to 1963 he continued to work for Jesuit General Janssens' KGB until exchanged for two Soviet spies, returning to America in October, 1963, one month prior to Cardinal Spellman's CIA/FBI/Secret Service assassination of JFK. In 1964 Ciszek wrote his cover-up work, *With God In Russia*, and spent the next twenty years teaching at Fordham University specializing in Loyola's *Spiritual Exercises*. No doubt he knew the power of New York's Jesuits controlling Cardinal Spellman whose rule over the State Department had brought the Jesuit out of Khrushchev's USSR. Above, Ciszek views the crypt of his benefactors, Nicholas and Genevieve Brady.

A House of Bread: The Jesuits Celebrate 70 Years in Wernersville, Pennsylvania, Kathy M. Scogna, (Wernersville, Pennsylvania: Kathy M. Scogna, 2000) p. 29.

The ***Black Pope*** Blesses Jesuit Walter J. Ciszek's Grave, 2000 #418

One of the maxims of the Order is complete uniformity in both life and death. The graves are positioned in equally spaced rows forming a vaginal outline around a centerpiece, being illustrative of these "Knights of the Virgin Mary." Every headstone records the name and status, and is identical in shape and size with essential details written in Latin: date of birth; date entered into the Society of Jesus; and date of death with a three-lettered abbreviation at the bottom— "RIP." No distinguishing amenities are permitted—except for Walter J. Ciszek! Buried here at the former Jesuit Novitiate of St. Isaac Jogues in Wernersville, Pennsylvania, is a Jesuit of such vast international importance that the Superior General of the Order, Peter-Hans Kolvenbach, would personally appear to bless the grave. In commemorating that occasion, a metal latticework remains on both sides of the headstone, adorned with meaningful trinkets and flowers. What could be the magnitude of the personal accomplishments of a man who spent 23 years in the USSR as a virtual unknown soldier for the Company? We shall know the truth of Jesuit Walter J. Ciszek at the Great White Throne Judgment!

A House of Bread: The Jesuits Celebrate 70 Years in Wernersville, Pennsylvania, Kathy M. Scogna, (Wernersville, Pennsylvania: Kathy M. Scogna, 2000) p. 143.

In 1927

The American Branch of the Knights of Malta was established in New York, one of the founding members being **John J. Raskob**, the head of General Motors and builder of the (Fourteenth Amendment) Empire State Building, also in New York. The thirteen founding members were: **New York Archbishop Patrick Cardinal Hayes**, **Edward L. Hearn**, **Nicholas F. Brady**, **Howard F. Carry**, **Patrick E. Crowley**, **James A. Farrell**, **James A. Fayne**, **Edward N. Hurley**, **James J. Phelan**, **Morgan J. O'Brien**, **John J. Raskob**, and **John D. Ryan**. By 1941 **New York Archbishop Francis Spellman** would be the "Grand Protector" and "Spiritual Advisor" of the Order, with many new members including shipping tycoon **Joseph P. Grace**, father of **J. Peter Grace, Jr.**, future head of the American branch of the Order and co-conspirator in the Kennedy Assassination; **John Farrell**, then President of J. P. Morgan's US Steel; and **Joseph J. Larkin**, Vice President of Rockefeller's Chase Manhattan Bank in charge of European Affairs, who in fact was a banker for the Order's Third Reich. Two of the original founders are uncompromisingly described by the fearless and articulate **Burke McCarty**:

> "After sixty years of activity by these foreign enemies within our borders what do we find? . . . We find that the Roman Catholics who comprise **less than one-sixth** [*in 2007 it is now nearly fifty percent*] of the population, have been the dominating power in our political affairs and of late years headed almost every national, state and municipal office from the President down to the dog catcher.
>
> During the Wilson administrations [*the President's Secretary having been Fourth Degree Knight of Columbus* **Joseph P. Tumulty**, *the servant of* **James Cardinal Gibbons**] the Army, the Navy, the Treasury, the Secret Service, the Post Office, the Emergency Fleet, Transports, Printing, Aircraft and dozens of others were presided over by Fourth Degree Knights of Columbus [*indicating that the Knights of Columbus had a hand in the 1913 creation of the Pope's Federal Reserve Bank*]! The PLUNDERS of Hog Island [*the largest shipyard in the world*] and the Emergency Fleet under [*later Knight of Malta*] **E.** [*Edward*] **N. Hurley** are matters of Congressional Record, which mounted up into the millions. Mr. Hurley is a Roman Catholic and Knight of Columbus. The 'Aircraft Scandal' under the supervision of [*later Knight of Malta*] **John M.** [*D.*] **Ryan,** ardent Roman Catholic and Fourth Degree Knight of Columbus, ran into the billions and was also subject of investigation. Admiral [**William S.**] **Benson** who was advanced in a most **unusual** and particular way by his sponsor **Woodrow Wilson**, is a Fourth Degree Knight of Columbus and violated the spirit and the letter of this Republican Government by accepting a foreign title from the Pope of Rome." {85} [Emphasis added]

James Cardinal Gibbons with Admiral William S. Benson, 1920 **#419**

The above photo was taken outside of the Baltimore Cathedral on April 11, 1920, picturing the Cardinal with one of his most prominent Fourth Degree Knights of Columbus. On the left stands President Wilson's Masonic Secretary of the Navy, Josephus Daniels; on the right stands Rear Admiral William S. Benson, the Navy's first Chief of Naval Operations (1915-1919), having just been invested with the insignia of knighthood in the Order of St. Gregory the Great. From 1911 to 1913 Benson was the first commander of the largest warship in the world, the USS Utah, and from 1913 to 1915 was the Commandant of the Philadelphia Navy Yard. Promoted by Wilson to Admiral in 1916 under the advice of Colonel House, and politically subject to his admirer Secretary Daniels, America entered the Pope's Second Thirty Years' War in April, 1917. For the next eighteen months Benson oversaw the massive building of the Empire's new Navy and the transport of Fourteenth Amendment America's new imperial Army to France commanded by high Freemason John J. Pershing. Retiring from Naval service in 1919, for the next decade Benson was a leader on the US Shipping Board in preparation for the **Black Pope**'s coming war on Japan.

The Life of James Cardinal Gibbons: Archbishop of Baltimore, 1834-1921, John Tracy Ellis, (Milwaukee: The Bruce Publishing Co., 1952).

In 1929

1. The Jesuits caused the Great Depression in the American Empire with their short-seller, Knight of Malta, **Joseph P. Kennedy**. This enabled the Jesuits' **FDR**, through **CFR** member and "Jesuit of the short robe" **Harry Hopkins**, to begin the building of the Empire's Military Industrial Complex with the socialist-communist New Deal patterned after the Pope's Canon Law, strongly promoted by priest **John Ryan** of Catholic University of America and the secret Jesuit, **Charles E. Coughlin**.

2. The Jesuits established their Russian College in Rome enabling scores of Jesuits to invade and rule the "**USSR.**" In 1941 the Jesuits were secretly advising Freemason **Josef Stalin** while simultaneously following in the wake of the Nazi SS Einsatzgruppen SS/SD execution squads. Rome's Fascist European Crusade, called "**Operation Barbarossa**," was supposedly waged, in the light of *Mein Kampf*, against "godless Jew Communism." In reality, the Crusade was secretly directed against the "accursed" Orthodox Russian people and the Jews so hated by Stalin. Freemason **Edward M. House**, President Wilson's advisor, foretold of this planed attack in 1919.

In 1933

1. The Jesuits, using Knight of Malta, **Joseph P. Kennedy**, brought **Franklin Roosevelt** to power in **Fourteenth Amendment America**. We read:

> "Following a night of wild celebration, **Kennedy** set to work raising money for the campaign. . . . Beyond the $50,000 he himself contributed, it is said that Kennedy raised over $150,000 for Roosevelt in the space of four months. . . . On election night Kennedy celebrated Roosevelt's victory over [**Herbert**] **Hoover** as though it were a personal triumph, staging a lavish party that spilled through two floors of New York's Waldorf Astoria . . . The merrymaking continued in Florida as FDR took a post-election cruise aboard **Vincent Astor's** yacht [*whose father had been murdered via the Order's sinking of Titanic*] with his top backers and associates, including Kennedy. Even Josie . . . exclaimed,' . . . my son-in-law Joe Kennedy has made FDR President.' " {86}[Emphasis added]

In obedience to his Ordinary, *the secret Jesuit* **Charles E. Coughlin** endorsed **FDR** who had recognized the USSR in the face of the Order's anti-Communist agitation:

> "[*In 1932*] I coined the phrase 'Roosevelt or Ruin' . . . Today [*1936*] it is 'Roosevelt and Recovery.' " {87}[Emphasis added]

For:

> "No [*secretly admitted*] Jesuit dare write or publish any book which he has not the full and free [*or secret*] imprimatur of his superiors." {88}

A friend of Fordham's **Robert I. Gannon**, occult Jesuit **Coughlin** (the political fascist and economic socialist) had direct access to the White House. We read:

> "In early September [*1935*] **Coughlin . . .** received a phone call from [*Knight of Malta*] **Joe Kennedy** [*subject to Cardinal Hayes*] . . . 'The Boss wants to talk to you.' . . . An instant later Coughlin heard the distinctive voice of the [*Shriner Freemason FDR*] President of the United States at the other end of the wire say **'Hiya Padre.'** " {89} [Emphasis added]

The Knights of Malta, led by **Patrick Cardinal Hayes**, put **FDR**, the *33rd degree Freemason,* in power creating an obligation to fulfill the desires of the Jesuits ruling New York City, Washington and Rome. The person who would have continual access to **FDR** and act as his international agent during World War II was the Jesuit-trained future "American Pope," **Archbishop Francis Spellman**. We read:

> "Thus . . . Spellman was offered an unprecedented opportunity by Roosevelt that would necessitate leaving his [*New York City*] archdiocese for months on end. . . . The astounding proposal Roosevelt put forth was that Spellman act as a clandestine agent for him in the four corners of the world. It would be the archbishop's job to contact chiefs of state in the Middle East, Europe, Asia, and Africa. He would carry messages for the President . . . and act as Roosevelt's eyes and ears. . . . the President offered him an opportunity to wield more power than any other American religious figure had ever had. Spellman would move as an equal among the greatest figures on the world political stage. . . . But few people were certain about what the archbishop did during his far-flung travels. His clandestine work raised questions at home about the role of a religious figure involved deeply in governmental affairs . . ." {90} [Emphasis added]

So this Jesuit at heart, **Archbishop Spellman**, as FDR's personal agent *owing his first allegiance* to the Jesuit General's **Pope Pius XII** (another high-level Freemason according to the courageous ex-Jesuit, **Alberto Rivera**) acquired the skills necessary to succeed in international intrigue. These skills and connections with people of power would come in handy when carrying out the **Kennedy Assassination**.

2. Enthroned by the Knights of Malta, Freemason FDR's first act of high treason was to recognize the communist "**USSR**," savagely ruled by the high Freemason and Jesuit-trained, bloody **Joe Stalin**. This high crime enabled American businessmen to *legally* build Stalin's Military Industrial Complex as they had *illegally* begun to do prior to FDR's so-called election! One of those men was the Order's designated author of *The International Jew;* a builder of Hitler's War Machine; the recipient of Hitler's highest medal given to a civilian; and a personal friend of the **ex-Basilian** (Jesuit-controlled) priest**, Charles Coughlin**,— "Episcopalian" Irish Roman Catholic and *33rd degree Freemason*, **Henry Ford**. Of Ford and **Gorki** we read:

> "In May 1929, the Soviets signed an agreement with the **Ford Motor Company** of Detroit. According to its terms the Soviets agreed to purchase $13 million worth of automobiles and parts before 1933 and Ford agreed to render technical assistance **until 1938** to construct an integrated automobile-manufacturing plant at **Nizhni-Novgorod.** Actual construction of this plant was completed in 1933 by the Austin Company for production of the Ford Model-A passenger car and light truck. . . . In brief, the Gorki plant, built by the **Ford Motor Company** and the Austin Company and equipped by numerous other US companies under the policy of "peaceful trade," **is today—and always has been—a major producer of Soviet army vehicles and weapons carriers.**" {91} [Emphasis added]

During World War II, these very plants produced the military vehicles utilized to invade and destroy apostate Protestant Prussia and what was once East Germany. **Horst Gerlach**, a Protestant Mennonite and Bible-believing East Prussian survivor, writes of the vehicles upon which Soviet invaders streamed into his country:

> "Russian troops continually passed our small group. Most of them were driving new jeeps and army trucks, and on the doors was the inscription, **'Made in USA.' At least 95 percent of all the Russian military vehicles, with the exception of horse trailers, trace their origin to North America** [*General Motors and Ford Motor Company being Vatican-controlled CFR member corporations*]. . . . Looking through the window, I saw an endless truck caravan parked outside, **made up of American army trucks with Russian drivers** [*thanks to FDR's Lend-Lease*]." {92} [Emphasis added]

Soviet "Stalin Organ" Mounted on American Trucks, 1945 #420
Barbarossa: The Russian-German Conflict, 1941-1945, Alan Clark, (NY: William Morrow and Co., 1965).

3. Georgetown Jesuit University professor and subsequent internationally renowned Georgetown University Vice President, **Jesuit Edmund A. Walsh**, aided CFR member and 33rd Degree Freemason **President Franklin D. Roosevelt** in formally recognizing Jesuit-trained, Masonic **Josef Stalin's** Inquisitional, Jesuit-ruled, NKVD-dominated, bloody Soviet government. The Jesuit recalls:

> "The present writer was an eyewitness of the **Russian Revolution** [*of 1917*] . . . the most significant single political event in the history of Western civilization since the decline and disappearance of the Roman Empire. . . . and has been a constant observer of its progeny, **World Communism**, for upward of a quarter of a century in many regions of the earth. . . . It shifts gears and reduces speed but never loses direction or sight of its objectives [*just like the Jesuit Order*]. It gains or loses momentum but never changes its inner nature [*as declared of the Order by* **Jesuit General Lorenzo Ricci** *to* **King Louis XV**, *"Let them be as they are or else not be!"*] or renounces responsibility to itself. It substitutes new forms and places of attack but never relents in its conspiracy for world dominion [*just as the Jesuit Order never relents in its quest for world dominion*]. . . .
>
> The next formative circumstances in my education occurred during two conferences with President **Franklin D. Roosevelt** in October, 1933. The President had done me the courtesy of inviting me to the **White House** on the very day when he announced to an astonished press that he had just dispatched an invitation to the Soviet Government to send a representative to Washington for the purpose of negotiating an agreement involving diplomatic recognition of the **Soviet Union**. It was shortly after four o'clock. The President had ascended from the executive offices to the **Oval Room** on the second floor of the White House. He was in an exhilarated mood and reflected in his outer bearing the thrill he always experienced in letting fall some new bombshell. After some few preliminaries of courtesy and protocol, we discussed with complete frankness the nature of the announcement which, at that moment, was circling the world on the wires of the newspaper agencies. . . . In reply to certain observations I had made respecting the difficulty of negotiating with the Soviets, he answered with that disarming assurance so characteristic of his technique in dealing with visitors: 'Leave it to me, Father; I am a good horse trader.'. . . Does he not realize that he will not be dealing with a horse trader from Arkansas but with an experienced conspirator, . . . now known as **Josef Stalin**? . . . Convinced that Mr. Roosevelt had made up his mind to exercise his constitutional prerogative and re-establish diplomatic relations with the Kremlin [*ruled by Stalin's powerful secretary, Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor and Lubyanka General* **Alexander N. Poskrebyshev**], **I presented no argument against recognition** [*Wow!!!*]." {93}[Emphasis added]

4. The Jesuits with their Knights of Malta on Wall Street, along with the Federal Reserve Bank, financed **Adolf Hitler** bringing him to power. We read:

> "**Joseph J. Larkin** resembled [**Senator Nelson**] **Aldrich** in his immaculate tailoring, perfect manners, austere deportment, and in his dedication to **The Fraternity**. A distinguished member of a Roman Catholic family, he had

> received the Order of the Grand Cross of the Knights of Malta from **Pope Pius XI** in 1928. He was an ardent supporter of **General Franco** and, by natural extension, **Hitler.**" {94}[Emphasis added]

Again we read of the Knights of Malta financing **Adolf Hitler**:
"On May 3, 1941, **J. Edgar Hoover** sent a memorandum to Roosevelt's secretary, **Major General Watson**, which read as follows:

> 'Information has been received at this Bureau from a source that is socially prominent and known to be in touch with some of the people involved, but for whom we cannot vouch, to the effect that **Joseph P. Kennedy**, the former Ambassador to England, and **Ben Smith**, the Wall Street operator [*two of the short sellers having caused the Depression*] some time in the past had a meeting with [**Herman**] **Goering** in [*Jesuit-ruled*] Vichy, France and that thereafter Kennedy and Smith had donated a considerable amount of money to the German cause.' " {95}[Emphasis added]

Of the Jesuits' Federal Reserve Bank financing **Adolf Hitler** we read:

> "Immense sums belonging to our national-bank depositors have been given to Germany on no collateral security whatever. . . . Billions upon billions of our money has been pumped into Germany by the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve Banks. . . . On April 27, 1932, the Federal Reserve outfit sent $750,000, belonging to American bank depositors, **in gold** to Germany. A week later, another $300,000 **in gold** was shipped to Germany in the same way. About the middle of May $12,000,000 **in gold** was shipped to Germany by the Federal Reserve Banks. Almost every week there is a shipment **of gold** to Germany." {96}[Emphasis added]

5. The Jesuits, using Knight of Malta **Franz von Papen,** brought **Hitler** to power in Roman Catholic, Jesuit-ruled Bavaria's Third Reich. **Edmond Paris** tells us:

> "**Franz von Papen** thought of dictatorship. In order the better to prepare for it and to complete the break-up of the [*Weimar*] Republic, he forcibly suppressed the democratic [*Protestant*] government of Prussia. . . . Thanks to von Papen, member of the Zentrum [*Germany's Roman Catholic "Center" political party*] since 1920 and owner of the party's official paper, *Germania,* Hitler came into power on 30 January 1933." {97}

Masonic Pan-German Thule Society Brings Forth Third Reich #421

The author of this poster accurately portrays the origin of the Nazi Party being high-level Freemasonry, which in fact was controlled by Vatican Jesuits. From the top down (L-R) is the sauvastika and sword, emblem of the Thule Society; the hexagram signifying Rome's Sabbatian Frankists leading Hitler's Masonic Jewish Labor Zionists; the Masonic Skull and Bones placed on the caps of all SS members; Co-Mason Madame Blavatsky; German Freemason Guido von List; Bavarian Jesuit Coadjutor Heinrich Himmler who led Masonic worship in the crypt at the SS's Wewelsburg Castle; Hitler's mentor, Jesuit Coadjutor Dietrich Echart; sauvastikas linking British Freemasonry to the Third Reich, British Freemason Rudyard Kipling using sauvastikas on his book title-pages; and Munich University professor and friend of Jesuit Edmund A. Walsh, Jesuit Coadjutor Karl Haushofer, associate of Rothschild Masonic Jew/OTO-member Ignace Trebitsch-Lincoln. From this secret "covered" lodge of racial German Freemasonry Hitler would attack "Jewish Freemasonry" in accordance with the writings of the Jesuits set forth in their *La Civilta Cattolica* for fifty years.

Photo was forwarded to the author by an Internet researcher.

Hitler's Study Inside Reich Chancellery, Berlin, Germany, 1939 #422

Completed in less than a year, the new Reich Chancellery bore Hitler's initials in a Masonic pattern, the Order's three-point symbol above the monogram.

Photo forwarded to the author by an Internet researcher.

The Jesuits' Knights of Malta not only financed **Hitler**, but **Franz von Papen**, the Knight of Malta who negotiated the **Concordat** between Cardinal Secretary of State **Eugenio Pacelli** (formerly known as "**the German Pope**" during his residence in Germany from 1917-1929) and **Hitler**, declared on January 14, 1934:

> "**The Third Reich is the first power which not only recognizes, but which puts into practice the high principles of the papacy**." {98}

6. The Jesuits, having put **FDR** into office with Knight of Malta **Joe Kennedy**, attempted to convert the presidency into a fascist military dictatorship—the capstone of the Company's "**Holy Roman**" **Fourteenth Amendment American Empire**! (Concerning the sly presence of the **Roman fasces** in American culture, President **Theodore Roosevelt**, the slave of Baltimore Archbishop **James Cardinal Gibbons**, displayed a **Roman fasces** in conjunction with his Presidency; the "Liberty Dime" (1916-1945) sported the **Roman fasces**; upon entering Washington's Department of Justice, its iron gates employ the **Roman fasces**; and the US House of Representatives displays a pair of **Roman fasces**, one on each side behind the Speaker of the House!) Although implementing communist maxims while in office (the **New Deal**, including the Securities and Exchange Commission (1933-37); the **Banking Act**, perfecting the centralization of power in the Pope's Federal Reserve Bank (1935); and the **Victory Tax**, "voluntarily" extending the damnable Sixteenth Amendment "income tax" to include "wages" of the laboring Middle Class (1942)), these were merely pretexts to ecumenically unite White Protestants, Baptists and Roman Catholics against a common enemy—the "communist American Jews" thus justifying Jesuit-fascism, the Pope's Archbishop of New York **Patrick Cardinal Hayes** being FDR's foremost backer via the CFR! To bring this to pass, the Jesuits used their Knights of Malta, **John J. Raskob** and **Edward J. Flynn**. Though Roman Catholic Flynn was trained in law by Fordham Jesuits, was a Democratic National Committeeman from New York for many years (1930-1953), and, with brother Knight of Malta **W. Averell Harriman**, accompanied Masonic FDR to Yalta thus backing the unforgivable **Operation Keelhaul** and the giving of Eastern Europe into the hands of Rome's Grand Soviet Inquisitor **Masonic Josef Stalin**, Raskob was *thee* mover and shaker behind the Order's 1934 *unsuccessful fascist conspiracy* just as Papal Knight and half-Jewish, Fox News media mogul **Rupert Murdoch** is *thee* mover and shaker behind the Order's *successful fascist conspiracy* now led by the **Black Pope**'s Republican "New Right" upheld by CFR-controlled Democrats in both the House and Senate, traitors like Masonic Jewish Senators **John Kerry** and **Charles Schumer**.

John Jakob Raskob is one of the Empire's unsung powerbrokers during the FDR Era. This Grand Knight had been apostate Protestant **Pierre S. du Pont's** private secretary from 1901 until retirement in 1946. Raskob, in addition to being a major supporter of the CFR-controlled Democratic Party, was the treasurer of DuPont

Company, *one of the Empire's foremost munitions manufacturers,* during its most prosperous WWI years: Rome "extirpated" millions of "heretics and liberals," and made untold billions to boot! In 1915 Raskob joined the General Motors Company, and by 1918 was vice-president of both **DuPont** and **GM**. During the 1920s this calculating monster, under orders from Papal masters, encouraged "heretic and liberal" Protestant Americans to heavily invest in **Cardinal Hayes'** New York Stock Exchange, only to lose their wealth in 1929 when Irish Catholics **Joe Kennedy**, **Ben Smith** and **Tom Bragg** sold short, crashing the market. The Great Depression was now upon us, thanks to Knight of Malta **John J. Raskob**! Resigning from GM in 1928, Raskob remained with DuPont throughout the entire duration of Rome's **Second Thirty Years' War** secretly supporting **Hitler** and legally backing **Stalin** via FDR's Lend Lease. Indeed, DuPont owned six percent of I. G. Farben's common stock throughout WWII and, along with GM and Standard Oil [*also controlled by the Knights of Malta*] holding exclusive rights to *tetraethyl*, eagerly sold to Germany and Japan fueling both war machines in service of the **Temporal Power** of the Pope of Rome! Of DuPont, over which Raskob was the secret and true head, we read:

> "**General Motors,** under the control of the **Du Pont** family of Delaware, played a part in [*Nazi*] collaboration comparable with **Ford's. . . .** Du Pont was fully aware it was financing the Nazi party through one half percent of its **Opel** wages and salaries as well as through its deals with **I. G.** [**Farben**] and its building of armored cars and trucks.
>
> Simultaneously with the rise of Hitler, the Du Ponts in 1933 began financing native fascist groups in America, including the anti-Semitic and anti-black **American Liberty League** and the organization known as **Clark's Crusaders** [*wherever there is a "Crusade," the Jesuits are always in the background*], which had 1,250,000 members in 1933. Pierre, Irénée and Lammot du Pont and **John Jakob Raskob** funded the Liberty League, along with **Alfred P. Sloan** of General Motors. The League smeared Roosevelt as a communist [*of which he most assuredly was, entertaining Bolsheviks in the White House according to his son-in-law,* **Curtis Dall**], claimed the President was surrounded by [*CFR*] Jews, and despite the fact that they were Jewish, the Du Ponts smeared Semitic organizations [*as do all of the Pope's Masonic Jewish Labor Zionists, ultimately creating anti-Jewish fury wherever their wicked influence may be felt*]." {99} [Emphasis added]

At this time the Jesuits apparently believed they could execute a successful military coup d'etat in Washington. The Knights carefully chose their man. A Quaker and the bravest man of his day having authored *War Is A Racket*, it was our American hero and two-time winner of the Medal of Honor, **Brigadier General Smedley D. Butler**. However, what the Devil intended for evil, the Son of God meant it for good, as the iniquity of the American people was not yet full! We read:

"Early in **1934, . . .** with friends of the **Morgan Bank** and **General Motors,** certain **Du Pont** backers financed a coup d'etat that would overthrow the President with the aid of a $3 million-funded army of terrorists, modeled on the fascist movement in Paris known as the Croix de Feu [*being an attempt to overthrow the anti-Jesuit Third Republic*]. . . . **Du Pont** men allegedly held an urgent series of meetings with the **Morgans.** They finally settled on one of the most popular soldiers of America, **General Smedley Butler** of Pennsylvania. . . . He would, the conspiratorial group felt, make an ideal replacement for Roosevelt if the latter proved difficult. The business chiefs found great support for their plan in [*SMOM*] **Hermann Schmitz,** [*Hitler's Banker and SMOM*] **Baron von Schroeder,** and the other German members of **The Fraternity.** The backers of the bizarre conspiracy selected a smooth attorney, Gerald MacGuire, to bring word of the plan to General Butler. . . . MacGuire met with Butler at the latter's house in Newton Square, Pennsylvania, and in a hotel suite nearby. With great intensity the fascist attorney delivered the scheme to the general. Butler was horrified. Although there were many things about Roosevelt he disliked, a coup d'etat amounted to treason, and Butler was nothing if not loyal to the Constitution. However, he disclosed nothing of his feelings. With masterful composure he pretended interest and waited to hear more [*as did* **William the Silent** *when asked to participate in the massacre of all Protestants in the Netherlands*]. When MacGuire returned, it was with news of more millions and more extravagant plans, which included turning America into a dictatorship with Butler as a kind of Hitler. Once more Butler was infuriated but kept quiet. After MacGuire left on the second occasion the general got in touch with the White House. He told Roosevelt of the entire plan. . . . Under pressure from liberal Democrats he set up a special House committee to investigate. Butler begged the committee to summon the du Ponts but the committee declined. Nor would it consent to call anyone from the House of Morgan. Then Butler dropped a bombshell. He gave interviews to the press announcing that none other than **General Douglas MacArthur** was a party to the plot." {100} [Emphasis added]

"Raskob was one of the 13 founding SMOM [*Sovereign Military Order of Malta*] members in the U.S. and was also the treasurer of the SMOM's U.S. component when he was implicated in a military plot to seize the White House in the early 1930's. (The goal was to turn President Franklin Roosevelt [*or rather Major General Butler*] into either a Mussolini-type strongman or a figurehead. But the scheme was exposed when **General Smedley Butler,** U.S. Marine Corps commander, blew the whistle on Raskob and coup plotters.)" [*In Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor* **Oliver Stone's** *home movie JFK, Director's Cut, it is intriguing to see Knight of Malta* **Clay L. Shaw** *referring to his Black 'butler' as 'Smedley'.*] {101}

The full story is given by **Jules Archer** in his massive and irrefutable, long out-of-print 1973 tome, *The Plot to Seize the White House.* Having failed to install a fascist military dictatorship in 1934, the Order has succeeded via the Papal Knights ruling the Bush-led, Republican Party. We now need another General Butler!

In 1934

1. As the Russian Jesuits had eliminated the Mensheviks, the White Russian Army and all other rivals to the Jesuit General's Bolshevik absolutism, even so the Bavarian Jesuits directing Himmler's SS eliminated all rivals to Hitler's leadership of the Nazi Party. One of those rivals was homosexual commander of the SA, **Ernst Roehm**. Called "The Night of the Long Knives" and dubbed "**Saint Bartholomew's Massacre**"—*as in the Jesuit Order's St. Bartholomew Massacre of French Calvinists in 1572*—, Hitler's massive "Blood Purge" was rightly blamed on **Pope Pius XI**:

> "When **Mr. R. H. Crossman,** the Oxford Don, on July 2nd, 1934, broadcasted from Berlin his impressions of the conditions in Germany and Austria, following the great **Hitler Blood Purge** [*by which one thousand of Hitler's enemies were eliminated*], and the cause of the unsettled state in those unhappy countries, he stated that wherever he went he was met with the indignant declaration that *'the Pope was behind all the trouble.'* **Immediately** [*when*] **he mentioned the Pope, there was dead silence on the wireless.** The talk of Mr. Crossman was omitted from the B.B.C. journal, *The Listener* [*further proving past and present-day Jesuit control of the BBC*]. Several people wrote to the B.B.C. requesting copies of the complete talk but were refused any further information.
>
> On June 19th, 1935, **Sir John Reith,** in a letter to **Sir E. T. Campbell,** M.P., denied that Mr. Crossman's talk from Berlin had been cut off when he mentioned the Pope on this occasion. Sir John's explanation of what did happen looks suspiciously like **the concoction of some Jesuit subordinate official who was trying to screen the Pope.**" {102}[Emphasis added]

2. Anticipating the Order's RIIA-controlled British Government recognizing the Sovereign State of Vatican City (including the Pope's Temporal Power) in March of **1934**, British Foreign Minister **Anthony Eden**—the secret advisor of pro-IRA, Masonic **Winston Churchill**—visited the Pope contrary to established protocol.

> "How many years will the Empire have to wait before it learns the secret lying behind the action of **Mr. Anthony Eden,** M.P., who violated diplomatic practice in February, 1934, by first visiting the Pope in the Vatican before calling upon the Duce, the real ruler of Italy? The Empire should know . . . whether he did so on the instructions of **the Roman Catholic Officials at the Foreign Office.**" {103} [Emphasis added]

Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor Sir Anthony Eden (1897 – 1977), 1940s #423

Advisor to Churchill and key Jesuit agent within the British Foreign Office, Eden hated the Jews and covertly worked with Nazis via Vatican diplomacy. He was a Knight of the Garter like Churchill, a member of England's elite SMOMs.

Knight of Malta John Jakob Raskob (1879 – 1950), 1930s #424

Raskob, builder of Rome's Empire State Building in New York City symbolizing Jesuit control over the city's politics and commerce, was one of the founding members of the American branch of SMOM. He was the president of finance at both DuPont and GM, a fascist and backer of the attempted 1934 coup d'etat.

Winston Churchill: The Struggle for Survival, 1940-1963, Lord Moran, (London: Constable and Company, 1966). **http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/John_J._Raskob**

Major General Smedley D. Butler (1881 – 1940) 1930s #425

Pennsylvania's Foremost Patriot and Military Commander— Ever!

Throughout the 20th Century, there has been no equal with our most beloved Pennsylvania son and patriot than General Butler. Fearless in the face of all enemies and two-time Medal of Honor recipient, he authored his anti-foreign war treatise, *War Is a Racket (1935),* detailing the US military's secret purpose:

> "I spent 33 years in active military service and during that period I spent most of my time as a high class muscle man for Big Business. I helped make Mexico, especially Tampico, safe for American oil interests in 1914. I helped make Haiti and Cuba a decent place for the National City Bank boys to collect revenues in. I helped in the raping of half a dozen Central American republics for the benefit of Wall Street. The record of racketeering is long. I helped purify Nicaragua for the international banking house of Brown Brothers in 1909-1912. I brought light to the Dominican Republic for American sugar interests in 1916. In China I helped to see to it that Standard Oil went its way unmolested." An anti-fascist and anti-communist, Butler, the Protestant Quaker, was most of all anti-cartel-capitalist as he opposed the **Black Pope**'s quest to make America Jesuit-fascist!

War Is a Racket, Smedley D. Butler, (Los Angeles: Feral House, 2003; originally published in 1935) p. 10.
http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Smedley_Butler

In 1939

1. The Bavarian Sons of Loyola, commanding **Adolf Hitler's** War Machine, brought fascist **Generalissimo Francisco Franco** to dictatorial power after he destroyed the Spanish republic having expelled the Order in 1932. Rome called Spain's quest for popular liberty a "communist revolution" when it was nothing of the sort. The bold, King James Bible-believing ex-Jesuit priest, **Alberto Rivera** tells us:

> "In the last half of the 1800's Spain was going through political convulsions. Her Roman Catholic monarchy was tottering and the queen was dethroned in 1868 [*and the Jesuits were expelled*]. Spain became a republic, which only lasted for two years. Then the monarchy was restored until 1923. As political conditions grew worse, Spain again became chaotic. The Vatican was outraged when Spain chose once more to become a republic, and immediately the [*hierarchical*] Catholic Church moved to sabotage it. During this time, from 1931 until 1936, about five presidents came and went. Spanish Roman Catholics were showing their contempt for the Vatican's power (never dreaming what was in store for them). They taxed church property and removed priests and nuns from teaching in public schools. . . . [*The Order was dissolved in 1932 driving the future Jesuit General* **Pedro Arrupe** *to the United States.*] Three presidents . . . (all Jesuit-trained) had demanded five laws passed in Spain to block the Vatican's interference in the Spanish republic. [*They were:*]
>
> **A.** All Roman Catholic Church property to be nationalized.
>
> **B.** All Roman Catholic churches to be taxed.
>
> **C.** No more schools in the hands of the priests.
>
> **D.** All schools, convents, and monasteries to be under the control of Spain.
>
> **E.** To recognize the Protestant religion. [Emphasis added—*this is not Lenin's Jesuit-modeled Communism!*]

[*And why these laws*?]

> This was a result of discovering bodies of babies under the convents. [*Because*] the governments of President [**Admiral Juan Bautista**] **Aznar** and **President Manuel Azana** [**y Diaz**] demanded a national investigation be made of all monasteries, convents, Roman Catholic schools and church buildings. Many gravesites containing baby skeletons from nuns who had become pregnant were found in Spain and in Rome. By 1936, the Catholics of Spain were outraged and they attacked and destroyed many church buildings where these tunnels existed. Government doctors checked the bodies and reported that in most cases death was by suffocation . . . It triggered a bloody Catholic war against the Vatican. The Pope hired several divisions of Moslem mercenaries to fight under Franco (a good Freemason) to kill all Roman Catholics, Jews and Protestants who opposed them . . . The Islamic leaders were contacted. They owed a debt to the Vatican for double-crossing Rome over Jerusalem. [*The*

Seventh Century agreement was that the Pope through his agents would help Mohammed in exchange for Jerusalem *after his armies had taken it. The Islamic leaders reneged on their promise, refused to give* Jerusalem *to the Pope, built the Dome of the Rock on the Temple site and called the Pope "an infidel."*] When they had signed a concordat, they promised to help the Pope in a time of need, even to raise an army if he so desired. Now was the time. The Jesuits had done their work. The poor Spaniards would now suffer. Through secret negotiations, a huge Arab army was raised up under the command of General Franco. The Vatican financed this war machine [*from Wall Street in New York City*] to teach the Spaniards a lesson.

In 1936 the new Spanish inquisition exploded. It was called **'The Spanish Civil War**,' secretly orchestrated in the Vatican. To keep the world from knowing the truth, it was made to look in the news as if the Vatican was fighting the Communists in a holy war [*Jesuit Stalin openly aiding the republic*]. In actuality, there were only a handful of Communists in Spain. The Roman Catholic Institution had ordered a blood bath on her own followers. . . . The Pope excommunicated the heads of the Spanish republic and declared spiritual war between the Holy See and Madrid. . . .

Under the banner of the Vatican [*flying the Vatican's flag*] the Muslim forces invaded the Canary Islands and then attacked southern Spain [*led by Papal Crusader* **Generalissimo Francisco Franco** *"prepared to shoot half the population of Spain"*]. . . . The Spaniards watched in shock as **Cardinal Pedro Segura** led the Islamic army in slaughtering unfaithful Roman Catholic men, women and children without mercy. The Muslim troops were getting their revenge at last, under the blessings of the Pope. When I was three years of age, I can remember seeing Muslim troops invade our home. My family survived that terror, and we were fortunate. . . . When the inquisition accomplished its goals, Spain was in ruins, bleeding and beaten, but safely back in the hands of the Vatican. . . . General Franco eventually became the Roman Catholic dictator of Spain. Franco's government was recognized Aug. 3, 1937, by the Vatican, just 20 months before the civil war ended. . . . About four million Muslim troops [*rather 40,000*] occupied Spain as the protectors of the Roman Catholic faith. **Islam had paid her debt to the Antichrist sitting in the Vatican.**" {104} [Emphasis added]

Francisco Franco Bahamonde (1892 – 1975), 1930s #426

Generalissimo Francisco Franco was known as "The Chieftain of the Last Crusade" during the Company's **Spanish Civil War (1936-1939).**

Prepared "to shoot half of Spain" and aided by Italian, German and Moroccan troops, "El Caudillo" (in secret concert with Masonic Josef Stalin's "antifascist," Jesuit-ruled NKVD having infiltrated and divided the Basque Republicans) waged a holy war against "heretics and liberals," killing 500,000 of his own countrymen.

After the war he murdered another 350,000 (buried in 600 mass-graves) and readmitted the Sons of Loyola—righteously expelled by the Second Republic in 1932. The Order's Hegelian Dialectic of using "Masonic Jewish Communism" (infiltrating and dividing Azana's Republicans) to justify Jesuit "Anti-Masonic Fascism" (Franco's Nationalists) divided the unsuspecting masses while both factions secretly worked together destroying the best patriots of Spain in addition to nearly 8,000 "liberal," anti-Jesuit/fascist Roman Catholic religious!

Meanwhile, Generalissimo Franco and his ultra right-wing fascist Nationalists were financed by the Texas Oil Company, Standard Oil of New Jersey, General Motors, Dupont of Nemours, and Chase Manhattan Bank, all of them ruled by American Knights of Malta and high-level, Scottish-Rite Freemasons. Two of those Knights of Malta were John J. Raskob of General Motors and Dupont, and Joseph J. Larkin of Chase Manhattan Bank! In 1957 Franco would provide asylum to another mass-murderer backed by Hitler, Ante Pavelic, Pope Pius XII's fascist dictator of Croatia who murdered over 700,000 Orthodox Serbs!

http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Francisco_Franco
http://www.moreorless.au.com/killers/franco.html#kills

Crusaders "Der Fuehrer" Hitler and "El Caudillo" Franco, 1939 #427

Hitler and Franco are giving the Roman Nazi/Fascist salute after crushing Spain. On April 27, 1945, Hitler would arrive in Barcelona having fled Berlin. Franco would protect the Pope's Fuehrer until Hitler's port departure for Argentina.

http://com.castleton.edu/seldes/images/images/Hitler_and_Franco_jpeg.jpg

(Dear truth-seeker, would the Vatican's Jesuits use a huge Moslem Army to invade the southern border of the American Empire as they invaded Spain? Would the Pope use **Cuba** as a stopping point before the attack as he used the **Canary Islands**? What great Jesuit agitation could be used to fire the Moslem heart to invade "**the Great Satan**"? Would Masonic **Osama bin Laden** (being one of *fifty* children to his Masonic, Islamic, multimillionaire, cartel-constructionist, Saudi Arabian father, **Mohammed bin Laden**) the visible head of the ***Black Pope***'s **Masonic Islamic Terrorist Network** (originally created by the CIA's *Operation Cyclone* during the Carter Administration, which Network includes the pro-Jesuit Georgetown University, high-level Islamic Freemason and dictator of Libya, **Muammar al-Qaddafi**, as revealed by one of his former intelligence chiefs during the trial involving the sabotage and downing of Pan Am Flight 103 over Lockerbie, Scotland) deliberately blame America for the future implosion of Jerusalem's Temple-Mount Muslim mosques and the destruction of Mecca and Medina—brought about by his own CIAruled, Moslem terrorists? Could it be that the ***Black Pope***'s Masonic **House of Bush** and Masonic **House of Saud** are planning on destroying certain of their own cities using their own operatives overseen by Rome's CIA/MI6/SVR/Mossad? Would this not ignite a war of annihilation between both peoples? Is this not what the Jesuit Order desires, the consummate destruction of both the Protestant West and the Moslem East, as both peoples are "accursed" by the Council of Trent?) The learned ex-Protestant, Hebrew-fluent **Pierre Van Paassen** adds further light to **Franco's** Vatican alliance and the Fascist/Islamic persecution of Spanish Protestants. We read:

> "The Vatican and the Catholic hierarchy took the side of **Franco, Hitler** and **Mussolini** [*all defenders of Islam*] against the Spanish democratic regime, invoking the pretext that Madrid was Bolshevistic and stood under the direct influence, if not under the control, of Moscow [*Jesuit Stalin under orders to further that illusion, the Order always using Communism to justify Fascism*]. . . . What Franco was doing in Spain, the **Duke of Alva** and the **Cardinal de Granvelle** had tried to do in the seventeenth [*sixteenth*] century in Holland and Flanders and **Catherine de'Medici** and the **Duc de Guise** in the savage night of St. Bartholomew's in France: . . . This was the oppression against which **Calvin** and **William** [I] **of Orange** and the Beggars of Holland and Zeeland had revolted, and to escape which **the Puritan Fathers** had founded a new Republic in America: . . . The struggle that Franco unleashed had nothing to do with Marx or Lenin. It was by virtue of our own Protestant logic and principles, which gave birth to modern democracy, and which demand a radical independence of conscience, that the Spanish people decided spontaneously on a defense to the death against the Fascist usurper. . . . Rumors that Franco, who gloried in the expulsion of the Jews by **Ferdinand** and **Isabella** . . . was singling out the Protestants in Spain for special torture and the most ignominious death came not as a surprise to me. . . . At Saragossa, [*Jesuit-led*] Fascist troops pillaged the Protestant chapel, befouling **the Bible** and the pulpit with their own ordure [*urine and feces*] . . . There the pastor and the local [*accursed*] liberals . . . had their hands and feet tied and were left in the middle

> of the street to face two oncoming forty-ton tanks [*Made in U.S.A.*]. . . . At Granada, the two Protestant pastors . . . were seized by rebel soldiers and shot. The wife of Dr. Fernandez faced the firing squad with her husband and his colleague after she had been raped by a number of Moslem troopers . . . In Ibahernando, in the province of Coceres, the Protestants were executed en masse: pastors, men, women and children . . . In Badajoz . . . three thousand persons were machine-gunned in the bull ring . . . From the day general Franco attacked the democratic Republic . . . the Spanish hierarchy, with its Jesuitical and contra-Reformation traditions [*pursuant to the Council of Trent*] . . . shows that Rome has severed its last remaining link with [*Biblical*] Christianity." {105} [Emphasis added]

Indeed, the words of **John F. Kennedy** spoken in 1963 were true:

> "Their [*the Loyalists*] attitude towards the Church was just a reaction to the strength of the Jesuits who had become much too powerful—the affiliation between church and state being much too close." {106} [Emphasis added]

(Dear truth-seeker, would the Jesuits use millions of occupying Moslem troopers, having united with the **American Black Muslims**, to gang rape and murder the White Protestant and Baptist "heretics" of the American South? Would the Jesuits use these troopers, along with "**the Fruit of Islam**," to murder hundreds of thousands of "liberal" White Roman Catholics even as they did to the Basques in Spain? Could it be that the true intent of the Jesuit General's creation of the American Black Nation of Islam, along with the simultaneous and ceaseless **Negro/Slavery Agitation**, is to mold the nation's *majority hostile Negro population* into a savage Black, anti-Jewish crusade working in conjunction with their foreign invading Arab Moslem "brothers?")

Of Jesuit-ruled, Masonic Roman Catholic **Franco's** tyranny we conclude:

> "When Franco marched on Madrid nearing the close of the late civil war in Spain, when he was reinstating the Catholic government and over-throwing the people's government the [*Bible-reading*] Protestants had set up a few years before, he said, 'I have four columns of soldiers with me. I also have a fifth column in the city of Madrid who will betray the city into my hands when I get there.' At the fall of Madrid and the recapture of Spain the Pope put his blessings on Franco, and Franco with his blessings [*aided by* **Opus Dei**], immediately went forth and put to death 150,000 [*low-level and liberal*] Masons, Baptists, Methodists, and Presbyterians in the first 18 months and only God knows how many since." {107} [Emphasis added]

As the Jesuits' **Holy Alliance** had used France to invade and destroy the Spanish republic in the 1820s; so the Jesuits' used their Federal Reserve Bank to finance the Moslem and Fascist Spanish Civil War again destroying Spain's attempt at self-government in the 1930s, those patriots having driven **King Alfonso XIII** into exile along with his confessor, **Jesuit Lopez**! The Jesuits now had *Masonic, pro-Islamic*

fascist **Franco** in Spain; *Masonic, pro-Islamic fascist* **Mussolini** in Italy; *Masonic, pro-Islamic fascist* **Hitler** in Germany; *Masonic, pro-Islamic fascist* **Stalin** in Russia; *Masonic, pro-Islamic and Druidic* **Churchill** in England; and *Masonic, pro-Islamic fascist* **FDR** in America to carry out the grandest Crusade in Rome's history orchestrated by the Jesuit Superior General, **Wladimir Ledochowski**, from his headquarters in Rome, **Borgo di Santo Spirito**. Further, to make matters even more deadly, the Jesuit General's brother headed "the Holy Office of the Inquisition."

2. Roman Catholic **Adolf Hitler**, now in power, patterned his *pro-Islamic fascist* **SS** after the Jesuit Order. He used Bavarian Roman Catholic and Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor, **Heinrich Himmler**, to carry out the plan. **Hitler** declares:

> "I have learnt most of all from the Jesuit Order . . . So far, there has been nothing more imposing on earth than the hierarchical organization of the Catholic Church. A good part of that organization I have transported direct to my own party [*aided by Munich Archbishop* **Michael Cardinal von Faulhaber**]. . . . The Catholic Church must be held up as an example . . . I will tell you a secret. I am founding an Order [*the SS*] . . . In Himmler I see our **Ignatius de Loyola**!" {108} [Emphasis added]

Walter Schellenberg, Chief of the Nazi Sicherheitsdienst (**SD**), who, in 1951 was given an audience with **Pope Pius XII** and who, after the war, was protected by **Sir Stewart Menzies**, Chief of the British Secret Intelligence Service (Menzies having faked the death of **Heinrich Himmler** after his "escape and capture"), reveals:

> "The SS had been organized by Himmler according to the principles of the Jesuit Order. The rules of service and spiritual exercises prescribed by **Ignatius de Loyola** constituted a model which Himmler strove carefully to copy. Absolute obedience was the supreme rule; every order had to be executed without comment." {109} [Emphasis added]

Edmond Paris then asks this most penetrating question concerning **Himmler**:

> "Was it not his uncle, the Jesuit father, who had been promoted to a high-ranking officer of the SS? And was not the latter the very eye and arm of [*not Cardinal*] **Halke von** [*but* **Wladimir**] **Ledochowski,** General of the Order, in the so . . . famous police services: Gestapo [*America's FBI*], the Security Service SS [*America's CIA*], the Central Jewish Emigration Office (execution of the scheme for exterminating the Jews) [*Jesuit Coadjutor* **John C. Gannon's** *Department of Homeland Security—controlling twenty-two federal agencies and manned by the* **Jesuit Volunteer Corps**—*and America's NSA, its inner sanctum being called "the Jew Room" in which no Jew is allowed unless he is a high-level, CFR member and Masonic Jewish Labor Zionist having worked with the Nazis, like* **Henry Kissinger**, *the perennial foreign traitor*]? Who then, was sending so many million deportees to death? Was it Heinrich Himmler or his uncle, the former Bavarian canon? It would really seem that here lays the conducting wire linking [**Borgo**]

> **Santo Spirito No. 5,** office of the **Jesuit Fuehrer** [*headquarters of the Jesuit General*], and **Leipzigerstrasse No. 86,** office of the **SS Reichsfuhrer** [*Heinrich Himmler's command post*]? After the capitulation of the Third Reich, Heinrich Himmler's uncle was arrested and transferred to the prison of Nuremberg. But he never appeared before the international tribunal which tried war criminals. One morning he was found dead in his cell. One never knew whether this was a case of suicide or of opportune execution. The conspiracy of silence was such that nothing ever transpired of this strange death." {110} [Emphasis added]

(After three years during further study, it appears that **Edmond Paris** was wrong about "Jesuit Himmler." According to **Rolf Hochhuth**, author of *The Deputy*, **Heinrich Himmler** had an *"uncle who stood godfather to him."* He was the "**Suffragan Bishop"** of the Bavarian city of **Bamberg**. But there was no Suffragan Bishop of Bamberg. Rather, there was the **Archbishop of Bamberg** who indeed was Himmler's secret advisor, **Jacobus von Hauck**. According to SS Schellenberg, SS Himmler directed the annual meeting of *a secret Order of high-ranking SS officers* at the castle of **Wevelsburg**, Himmler's "**SS monastery**." There, the officers studied Ignatius Loyola's *Spiritual Exercises,* and quite possibly were led by a Jesuit priest.) Knowing that Roman Catholics **Hitler** and **Himmler** as well as Jesuit-trained **Goebbels** were mere tools of the Order, the German youth, hypnotized by fear of the "**Jewish Anti-Christian Communist Conspiracy**" promulgated by the **Black Pope**'s pernicious *Mein Kampf* and *The Protocols of the Elders of Zion*, were encouraged by the Company to join the **SS**. In 1942 **Jesuit Verschaeve** wrote in his *"Jong Europa:"*

> "**In this struggle, we have to be on Germany's side: That is why the young people must join the SS** [*a Jesuit openly backing the SS!*]." {111} [Emphasis added]

And it was the **SS**, overseen by the Order's **SD**, working with the Jesuit General that secured the protection of Jesuit "missionaries" in Russia during Operation Barbarossa. **Walter Hagen**, a high-ranking **SS** officer, reveals:

> "The General of the Jesuits, [*not*] Count Halke von [*but* **Wladimir**] **Ledochowski,** was ready to organize, on a common ground of anti-Communism, a certain degree of collaboration between the German 'Secret Service' and the Jesuit Order . . . Ledochowski considered the forthcoming bellicose settling of accounts between Russia and Germany as inevitable; for this reason, he did all he could to obtain German assurance that the [*Jesuit*] priests of the '**Collegium Russicum**' would not be impeded in their activity in territories that might be occupied by the Wehrmacht. [*This included the murderous SS-commanded, anti-Jew, Einsatzgruppen as all four groups were manned by selected Jesuits of Himmler's SD.*] For years, the 'Collegium Russicum' had been preparing [*Jesuit*] priests, with the special object of organizing Catholic missions among the Russian Orthodox population of the Soviet Union." {112} [Emphasis added]

3. The Jesuits, in control of Hitler's *cultic, occult* and *homosexual* Third Reich (ironically murdering thousands of homosexuals as documented in **Scott Lively** and **Kevin Abrams** in their masterpiece, *The Pink Swastika* (1997)), installed puppet Roman Catholic dictators throughout the Empire. They were:

1. Bavaria; the Third Reich	**Adolf Hitler**
2. Italy	**Benito Mussolini**
3. "Vichy" France	**Henri Pétain**
4. Spain	**Francisco Franco**
5. Austria	**Artur Seyss-Inquart** (Jesuit-trained)
6. Poland	**Hans Frank**
7. Slovakia	**Msgr.** (*Priest*) **Jozef Tiso**
8. Croatia	**Ante Pavelic**
9. Belgium	**Leon Degrelle** (Jesuit-trained)

All these Roman Catholic, Jesuit-controlled, Jew-hating dictators were loyal to the greatest war criminals of all, Papal Caesar **Pius XII** and his master, the infamous and diabolical **Jesuit General Wladimir Ledochowski**—the ***Black Pope***!

4. According to **Heinrich Himmler**, the *"Order of the Death's Head"*—**the SS**—was created to murder European and Russian Jews (pursuant to the Council of Trent)—*that atrocity totaling between six to seven million* as sustained by the late **Alberto Rivera** (an ex-Jesuit under Extreme Oath as validated by **Gerard Bouffard**, an **ex-Roman Catholic Bishop of Guatemala** and personal friend of Rivera) despite the Order's Nazi-fascist assertion that the **Jewish Holocaust**—though its remembrance has been used by the Order's Masonic Jewish Labor Zionists as *an industry* to economically oppress surviving German People while building its Labor Zionist Israel—is a *myth*, the true number of murdered Jews being only 600,000!

5. In **1939**, to the utter surprise of the world, Hitler and Stalin entered into an alliance (**Molotov-Ribbentrop Pact**), which led to the attack, defeat and partition of Roman Catholic Poland. Hitler's Wehrmacht invaded from the West and Stalin's Red Army moved in from the East, neutralizing Polish resistance for what was to come.

Although nearly entirely Roman Catholic and under Jesuit absolutism since **Frederick II** "the Great" and **Catherine II** "the Great" had partitioned the country thereby making **Pope Clement XIV's** *Bull of Suppression and Extinction (1773)* against the Order *of none effect,* the Polish people were extremely patriotic and rightfully nationalistic. Poland also had *the largest population of "perfidious Jews" in Europe—over three million!* Therefore, if the Society of Jesus was ever to unite Europe into a new **Holy Roman Empire** under a future Pope of its making, Poland's "liberal" people and priests along with her racial and religious Jews must be cruelly and systematically "extirpated from the face of the whole earth"

pursuant to the Jesuit Oath. To accomplish this superhuman feat in accordance with established Canon Law, the Company would use Temporal Coadjutors **Hitler** and **Stalin**: the Order's grand achievement against "liberal" Roman Catholic Spain would now be repeated in "liberal" Roman Catholic Poland. Once the leaders of Poland, military and civilian, were "dispatched" or exiled, the nation would host the ***Black Pope***'s six Death Camps purposed to murder millions of Jews, "subhuman Slavic" Orthodox Christians, "heretical" Protestant and Baptist Christians, "liberal" Roman Catholic "priests and laymen" and patriotic "partisans" of Hitler's Europe and Stalin's USSR. Europe and Russia were now in a stupendous Jesuit juggernaut. *Exoterically* (the Order's open but-false policy), "Anti-Pope, godless, Masonic Jewish Communism" led by Stalin gave rise to and was pitted against "Pro-Pope, 'God With Us,' Anti-Masonic Gentile Fascism" led by Hitler. The foundation for this open-but-false dialectic was the wicked "**Lady of Fatima Vision**" hoax of 1917. *Esoterically* (the Order's secret-but true policy), Masonic Jesuit Coadjutors **Hitler** and **Stalin**, ruling their armies and secret intelligence services financed by the Pope's Knights of Malta ruling the banks of Wall Street and London, *would act in unison serving as a two-edged sword* in the hand of their occult master, **Wladimir Ledochowski**, the Jesuit Superior General!

With **Franco's** Spanish Civil War ending on April 1, 1939 and the **Molotov-Ribbentrop Pact** signed in Moscow on August 23rd , **Hitler** invaded Poland from the West on September 1st, and **Stalin** from the East on September 17th, formally beginning **World War II** in Europe. Yes, Hitler and Stalin began WWII as they both would work together, via their SS/SD and NKVD/NKGB secretly linked to Vatican Intelligence, throughout the duration of the war including **Operation Barbarossa**!
We must not forget that Stalin, ruled by his "vile" Jesuit Secretary **Alexander N. Poskrebyshev** living with "**Koba**" in the Kremlin, had just finished his inquisitional Purges of the 1930s whereby he had starved millions of Orthodox Ukrainians and killed tens of thousands of his most patriotic officers—in preparation for **Pope Pius XII's** fulfillment of his bogus "**Lady of Fatima Vision**." That intended fulfillment would be the successful Nazi invasion of the USSR in 1941 for the annihilation of the "accursed" Orthodox and conversion of Russia at the point of a Nazi sword directed by accompanying Jesuits! If the Fatima Vision was to be fulfilled, Poland had to fall.We now can understand the NKVD's Polish massacre deep in the Katyn Forest.

NKVD Polish Massacre, Katyn Forest, Smolensk, Russia, 1943 #428

Stalin's invasion of Poland in 1939 against "the Polish fascist occupation," was a watershed event in the ***Black Pope***'s plan for Europe's Jews and anti-communist, anti-fascist, patriotic nationalists. Poland's 250,000-man army had to be decapitated, the loss of its leadership intended to neutralize organized resistance against the occupying Red Army. After a series of 1939-1940 meetings between Mueller's Gestapo-SS and Beria's NKVD intended to suppress Polish agitation in both "occupied territories," Stalin, in March of 1940, ordered the massacres at three separate sites: Katyn, Mednoye and Pyatikhatki.

From 3 April to 13 May, a total of 14,587 Polish officers and policemen were "liquidated" in addition to over 8,000 "suspect" civilians—shot in the back of the head and buried in three mass-graves. In addition to the genocide—this Jesuit "extirpation"—the NKVD then deported 80,000 Poles to Russia, 67,000 of them Jews who were either murdered by Hitler's Einsatzgruppen or died in Stalin's gulags. Katyn's mass graves were discovered in 1943 by occupying German soldiers causing a rupture between Stalin and London's Polish government-in-exile. Polish General and Prime Minister Wladyslaw Sikorski sternly demanded the Soviets be brought to account for genocide, rightly causing a rupture between the Allies. Therefore, General Sikorski was murdered by MI6 via a plane crash upon takeoff. In 1990 Gorbachev admitted to NKVD guilt, but the Order got away with murder again!

The Black Book of Communism: Crimes, Terror, Repression, Courtois, Werth, Panné, Paczkowski, Bartosek, Margolin, (Cambridge, Mass.: Harvard University Press, 1999) p. 369.

6. As previously referenced, the Jesuit and Franciscan-led **Croatian Ustashi** murdered the Orthodox Serbs and Jews of Monsignor Stepinac's Roman Catholic Croatia. For it was the Archbishop of Zagreb, **Aloyius Cardinal Stepinac**, who was **Pope Pius XII's** master of the new **Independent State of Croatia** backed by Hitler and Mussolini, and thus the real power behind the ***Black Pope***'s bloodthirsty Ustashi. The savagery of the priests excelled the Order's **First Thirty Years' War,** and was renewed again in the 1990s by a newly revived Croatian state enjoying the blessing of the Pope's **CFR**! Of the Ustashi, Roman Catholic journalist **Nino Lo Bello** writes:

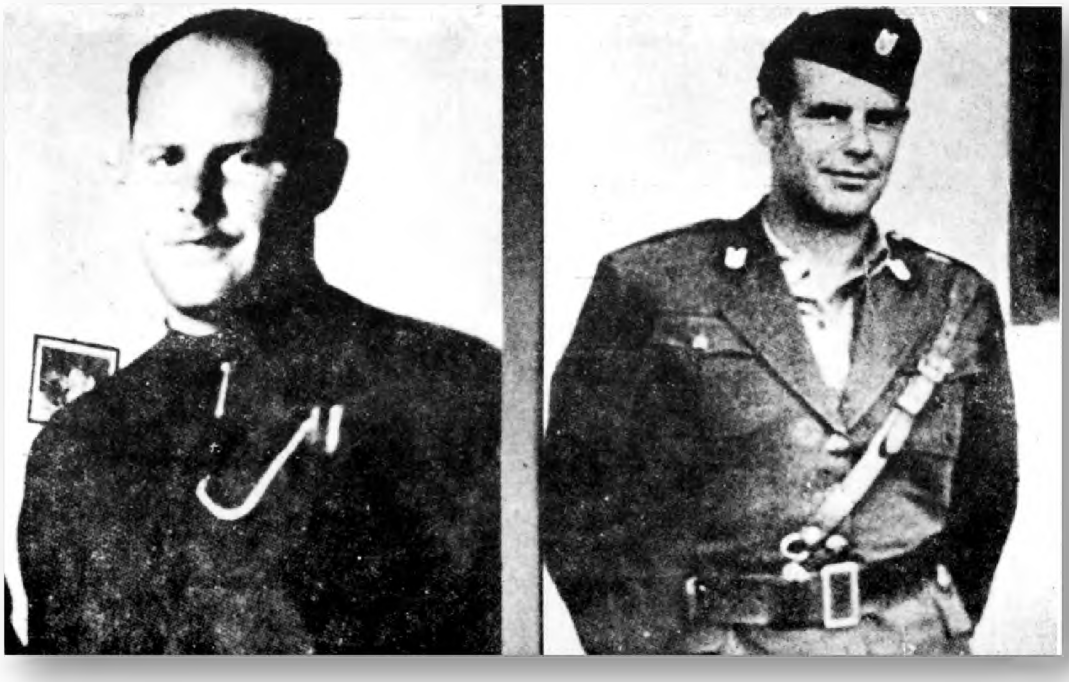
> "After Yugoslavia's capitulation, the new **State of Croatia** was formed, and this gave rise to a band of Catholic fanatics, **the Ustashi,** who decided to eliminate all non-Catholics in Croatia. Thus all men, women and children who were Jews, gypsies or Orthodox Serbs were slaughtered by the thousands. In one morning alone, inside an Orthodox church in the village of Glina, the Ustashi brutally murdered more than **700 Serbs.** The killings not only had the backing of the local Roman Catholic priests, but were carried out by a large number of priests and friars leading the killer gangs. Even more terrible were the **Catholic priests** who became **concentration camp directors** and carried out the torture and murder of thousands of people. To mention a few by name, they were a **Jesuit priest** by the name of **Rev. Dragutin Kamber,** Father Braanimir Zupanic, Father Zvonko Brekalo, Father Zvonko Lipovac, Father Sreko Peric and the friar, **Miroslav Filipovac,** a Franciscan who was made Commandant of the Jasenovac concentration camp which equaled Dachau in horror and who was responsible for the deaths of 40,000 people." {113} [Emphasis added]

Of this calculating Franciscan butcher ruling Jasenovac, **Edmond Paris** writes:

> "On February 7, 1942, Gutitch, Bilogrivitch *and another priest,* **Miroslav Filipovitch,** organized horrible massacres in several Serbian villages on the outskirts of **Banja Luka.** 'After the massacre of the village of Drakulitch,' said Dr. Gutitch, 'I arrived at Banja Luka. The following day, the curate **Miroslav Filipovitch** came to me and asked me for some spirits. While he was drinking, he said, **'Yesterday at Drakulitch, we exterminated every living soul—about 1,300 men, women and children.'** . . . But the curate Filipovitch had nothing to fear. *No one in Zagreb made the slightest reproach to him for his crime, no more than they were to do for those he was still going to commit."* {114} [Emphasis added]

Backed by Zagreb's **Archbishop Stepinac** and leading the Ustashi killers was the demonic Croatian dictator, **Ante Pavelic**. He viciously declared in 1941:

> "**He who could not cut away a child from his (Serbian) mother's womb is not a good Ustashi.**" {115} [Emphasis added]



Franciscan Priest Miroslav Filipovitch in Ustashi Uniform, 1941 #429
Commandant of Jasenovac Concentration Camp—the Auschwitz of Yugoslavia

Pius XII's Ustashi Murdering Orthodox Serb, Croatia, 1941 #430
The Vatican Against Europe, Edmond Paris, (London: The Wickliffe Press, 1964).
The Vatican's Holocaust, Avro Manhattan, (Springfield, Missouri: Ozark Books, 1986).

Croatian Dictator Ante Pavelic and Franciscan Priests, 1941 #431

Sauvastika-Wearing Ustashi Plunder Jasenovac Victims, 1941 #432

Croatian troops destroyed this Death Camp and its memorial museum in 1991. (Have the Jesuits used **Bill Clinton** and **Franjo Tudjman** via the CFR to exterminate Orthodox Serbs in the 1990s even as they used **Hitler** and **Pavelic** in the 1940s?) ***Unholy Trinity: The Vatican, the Nazis, and Soviet Intelligence***, Mark Aarons and John Loftus, (New York: St. Martin's Press, 1991). ***"Unusual Suspects," U.S. News & World Report***, Dan Gilgoff, November 26, 2001, p. 51.

7. As previously stated, the Roman Catholic Slovaks, led by their dictator, **Pope Pius XII's** priest **Monsignor Jozef Tiso**, murdered Protestant Czechs and Jews.

> " 'The period of the Tiso regime, in Slovakia, was particularly distressing for the country's Protestant Church, which comprises only one-fifth of the population. Monsignor Tiso was seeking to . . . eliminate it . . . influential members of the Protestant Church were sent to concentration camps . . . '
>
> The prelate-dictator attacked not only Protestants. He earned another glorious title: that of being the first to deport the Jews." {116}

Monsignor Jozef Tiso as Hitler's Guest in Berlin, 1939 #433

Austrian Roman Catholic crypto-Mason Adolf Hitler appointed priest Jozef Tiso as head of the Roman Catholic Slovak State in 1939. Tiso was the first to deport Jews and Protestant Czechs to Auschwitz and was later hung in Prague, 1946. ***The Vatican Against Europe***, Edmond Paris, (London: The Wickliffe Press, 1964).

8. Between Roman Catholic **Hitler** and crypto-Roman Catholic **Stalin**, the Jesuits not only eliminated Catholic Poland's resistance to Nazi and Soviet occupation, they massacred the masonically infected, apostate Protestants of Prussia and East Germany. The Order then used Allied bombers to destroy Germany's historically Protestant cities including the non-military target of **Dresden** which hosted the first international "anti-Semitic" Congress in September of 1882 with attendees from Germany and the Austro-Hungarian Empire. The Order had plotted the destruction of "heretic" Protestant Prussia since the Franco-Prussian War of 1870-

71. Indeed, the "extirpation" of the Protestant Reformation in Germany would be complete by 1946. Protestant East Germany would be put under Rome's Soviet boot for forty-five years!

9. The Order, in control of the **Japanese Emperor Hirohito** and his warlord, **Hideki Tojo**, used the Imperial Army to persecute Protestants but bless the Catholic missionaries. The Jesuits declared in their review *America* in January of 1944:

> ". . . the American and English citizens arrested in the Pacific Islands, and in particular all the Protestant missionaries, were interned there in concentration camps which were in no way inferior to those of Germany.
>
> **But . . . the 7,500 Catholic missionaries remained free, they received help and were officially protected by the Japanese military authorities**." {117} [Emphasis added]

10. *Payback time had now come for Japan*. The American Army Air Force firebombed the island and totally destroyed **Nagasaki** and **Hiroshima**. The future Jesuit General, **Pedro Arrupe** was near Hiroshima at the time of its destruction. Could he and his Jesuits have been involved in a nuclear detonation on the ground, as no tested atomic device had ever been detonated in the air while in motion?

> "At 8:15½ that August morning, every window in Arrupe's residence at **Nagatsuka** was shattered by a roaring shockwave, and the sky was filled with a light he later described as [*"a gigantic flare, like a magnesium flash"* {118} *being*] 'overwhelming and baleful'! By the time he and his community of Jesuits ventured out some thirty minutes later, a firestorm driven by a scorching 40 mph wind had enveloped Hiroshima . . . That evening, one of the first survivors to reach his house in Nagatsuka was a theological student sent by a fellow priest, **Father Wilhelm Kleinsorge**, who had somehow survived the blast in the middle of Hiroshima [???]. From him, Arrupe got his first eyewitness accounts." {119} [Emphasis added]

(Whether the atomic bomb detonated in mid-air—*a technical feat unknown to human history as of August 1945*—or secretly on the ground *(the device having been carefully constructed inside a closed building)*, the future Jesuit General knew all about it. For **Pedro Arrupe** greatly contributed in creating the "**Nuclear War Hoax**"—it being the foundation for that greatest of Jesuit Inquisitions called "**the Cold War**"—*for which genocidal reason he became the Jesuit General in 1965!*)

11. Like the **First Thirty Years' War** (**1618-1648**) when the Jesuits murdered Roman Catholic occultist General **Albert Wallenstein**, any General who refused to "play ball," that is, follow orders from his superiors *no matter how treasonous,* was murdered by the Vatican's Allied or Axis intelligence agencies. Protestant German Admiral **Wilhelm Canaris** sought to end the reign of Roman Catholic

Fuehrer **Adolf Hitler**, and Protestant German General **Erwin Rommel** sought to bring his panzers to Normandy preventing a successful Allied invasion; thus both were murdered by the **SS/SD**. Pro-Protestant American General **George Patton** sought to attack the Jesuits' "USSR" ruled by their most obedient and beloved Grand Inquisitor, crypto-Roman Catholic Generalissimo **Josef Stalin**, and was murdered by SMOM Donovan's **OSS**.

Orthodox Russian General **Andrei Vlasov**, having united with the German Army on the Eastern Front, led his Russian patriots to fight the Red Army. Mass-defections for the Red Army would have occurred and Vlasov's Russian patriots hating Stalin would have carried the day! Prevented from timely fulfilling his plan by Hitler, Vlasov was betrayed by the **OSS**, handed over to the Red Army by General Eisenhower to the shock and disbelief of **General Patton**, and murdered by the **NKGB** in 1946. Dear truth-seeker, mathematics, *the mother of all sciences*, indicates that a central power *controlled every intelligence agency during the war!* In light of history and the maxims of the **Council of Trent** that power could only be the ***Black Pope***.

1939 – 1945

The Grand Finale of the Jesuits: The Second Thirty Years' War

The stage is now set. The players are in position. The Jesuit General, **Wladimir Ledochowski**, gives the order and war begins. By this time all Allied and Axis intelligence agencies are working together, overseen by the Vatican's Jesuits. **Roosevelt's** FBI and OSS, **Hitler's** SS/SD, **Churchill's** MI5 and MI6, and **Stalin's** NKVD are *all working together* to ensure a successful "extirpation of heretics and liberals" pursuant to the Order's **Council of Trent**. Spain had been a great trial run!

It is to be a "**Crusade in Europe**" as **Eisenhower** called it (*Crusade In Europe*, Dwight D. Eisenhower, (Garden City, New York: Doubleday & Co., 1948). If any generals do not cooperate they will be relieved of command or murdered. To guarantee a prolonged European war the Jesuits will order **Hitler** not to destroy the British at Dunkirk. To give the Nazis ball-bearing plants the Jesuits will order pro-Sinn Fein **Churchill**, given charge of the Admiralty, not to intervene timely when Norway is invaded. Having purged the Red army of its best Generals, officers and intelligence analysts from 1937 to 1940, including seventy-five of the eighty members of the "Military Soviet," forty thousand officers, including *nearly all the Jewish officers* (indicating that the Jews did not rule Russia), half of the brigade commanders and over 400 of 456 staff colonels, Jesuit-trained **Josef Stalin** ruled by his "Cardinal in the Kremlin," **Alexander N. Poskrebyshev**, will ensure *before the war begins* that the "heretic" Orthodox Russians will retreat with twenty million being slaughtered during the largest continuous land war in the history of the world—the Nazi/SS Crusade of "**Operation Barbarossa**" (named after the famous German Emperor of Rome's Third Crusade). In addition to providing

thousands of tons of grain and petroleum to Hitler's three million invaders, *Stalin's betrayal of the Russian Orthodox people*—thereby disabling them to fight—will also guarantee the extermination of hundreds of thousands of Russian Jews by the Jesuits' four **SS Einsatzgruppen**. *Indeed,* **Stalin** *and* **Hitler** *worked together both having* **Concordats** *with the Pope!* To keep the Order's Communist Russia from falling, the Jesuits will not allow Hitler's Generals to easily capture Moscow, "snatching defeat from the jaws of victory." Rather, Hitler would order his armies south to be sacrificed at Stalingrad, the Fuehrer refusing to allow his Generals to retreat avoiding Soviet encirclement. To ensure a successful western advance by **Stalin's** Red Army, the German High Command will limit the shipment of arms to the retreating German Army. In "retaliation" for the Jesuits' assassination of **Heydrich** ("the Blond Homosexual Beast" and "Butcher of Prague") using **William Stephenson** of MI6, the Jesuits' SS will murder the entire male population of the Protestant city of **Lidice**. (The Order controlled both sides, **Stephenson** and **Himmler** cooperating in Heydrich's assassination.) The Jesuits' Croatian Ustashi will carry out an open inquisition in Yugoslavia led by **Ante Pavelic**, murdering from 700,000 to 1,000,000 "heretic" Orthodox Serbians. To keep the Jews from escaping Europe, the Jesuits will not allow Jewish immigration into **Churchill's** Protestant England or **FDR's** Protestant America as well as **Stalin's** Orthodox Russia. To keep the mass-murder of Jews as secret as possible, the forests of Roman Catholic Poland will be chosen to be the locations for Hitler's Death Camps organizationally exceeding the Order's work-death camps throughout the Soviet Union. To eliminate organized resistance to Hitler's plans for Poland, the Jesuits will use **Stalin's** NKVD to murder fifteen thousand Roman Catholic Polish officers in the Katyn Forest near Smolensk. (Again, **Stalin's NKVD** *and* **Hitler's Gestapo/SS** *worked together* in the mass-murder, remembering the Jesuitical artifice of tyrants—*"extremes meet."*)

> "On the opposing sides there are allegations that the massacre was part of a wider action coordinated by Nazi Germany and the Soviet Union or that the Germans at least knew of the Katyn [*massacre*] beforehand. The reason for these allegations is that the Soviet Union and Nazi Germany added a secret supplementary protocol to **The German-Soviet Boundary and Friendship Treaty** [*on 28th of September, 1939*], in which they stated that:
>
> '**Both parties will tolerate in their territories no Polish agitation which affects the territories of the other party. They will suppress in their territories all beginnings of such agitation and inform each other concerning suitable measures for this purpose**,' . . .
>
> after which in 1939-1940 a series of conferences by [*the*] NKVD and [*the*] Gestapo were organized in the town of Zakopane. The aim of these conferences was to coordinate the killing and the deportation policy and exchange experience. A University of Cambridge professor of history, George Watson, believes that the fate of Polish prisoners was discussed at the

conference. This theory surfaces in Polish media, where it also points out that [*a*] similar massacre of Polish elites was taking place [*at*] the exact time and with similar methods in German occupied Poland [Stalin *and* Hitler *working together extirpating "liberal" Polish leaders in preparation for 45 years of Soviet occupation!*]." {120} [Emphasis added]

To keep the Lutheran Protestant **General Rommel** from successfully opposing the crucial-to-be-won Allied invasion at Normandy, he will be ordered back to Berlin and murdered by the Jesuits' **SD/SS**. To keep the Lutheran Protestant **Admiral Canaris** from successfully ending the disastrous reign of **Hitler** by prematurely surrendering Germany, he will be betrayed by the American OSS to the Vatican's Jesuits, to the Nazi SD/SS, only to be cruelly tortured to death. We read:

"**Admiral Canaris**, as a result of his patriotic and brave humanitarian efforts, was captured and hanged by Hitler, with an iron collar around his neck. It took thirty minutes for him to die!" {121} [Emphasis added]

To ensure the **Battle of Herken Forest** and the **Battle of the Bulge** would be fought, **General Patton** will not be allowed to capture the surrounded German Army by closing the **Falaise Pocket** in France. Thus two hundred thousand Germans would be allowed to escape, as the war must continue and more Jews must be killed in the East. To keep **General Patton** from returning home and talking about the high treason of General Eisenhower and the CFR's wicked Morgenthau Plan, he will be murdered by an agent of the Jesuits' OSS. FDR's son-in-law, **Curtis Dall**, wrote:

"General Patton knew the score but he died 'early.' " {122}

"In 1979, a former undercover agent for the Office of Strategic Services, the OSS [*now the CIA*], gave an interview in which he claimed that he had been asked to kill **Patton**. This agent was '**. . . Douglas Bazata**, a veteran intelligence agent, who said he received a contract on Patton's life in 1944. According to Bazata, the order for the "hit" came down to him from none other than the legendary Office of Strategic Services direct from [*its administrator, Archbishop Spellman's "most devoted" Irish Roman Catholic Knight of Malta*] **'Wild Bill' Donovan** [*who would also give the order to murder US Army Captain and Baptist missionary* **John Birch** *in post-war China in secret collusion with* **Mao Zedong**].' It was Bazata's contention that, although he collected more than **$10,000** for the death of Patton, he was not responsible for Patton's actual death. He claimed that he knows, however, who did kill him, and that Patton was killed by a dose of cyanide in the hospital where he was taken after the automobile accident, and that it was the cyanide rather than the accident that took his life." {123} [Emphasis added]

Further, we read from a greater insight:

"**General Patton**, perhaps the most popular of the American generals, immediately opposed the total or partial application of the **Morgenthau Plan**

[*the Jesuits using their CFR-controlled, Masonic Jewish Labor Zionists to create anti-Jewish fury by blaming a Jew for the Allied plunder of post-war Germany*] in his sector of occupation [*Bavaria*]. Soon, he had a run-in with another general of higher rank: **General Eisenhower.** It's well known what extremely violent debates they had about how the civilian population of Germany was to be treated. Patton was **SENTENCED TO DEATH** by the directors of the scenario [*the Jesuits ruling Knight of Malta Donovan and CFR Eisenhower*].

One day Patton's car was run-into by a military truck in what seemed like a very strange accident. The General was taken by ambulance to a hospital, where he was observed to have serious, but not life-threatening injuries. But some days later he died of a heart attack.

Patton's death, in any event, was extremely opportune. The General had announced that he was thinking of moving to the United States, where he was going to denounce publicly what was taking place in Germany. But he didn't have time. He had fought with too many important people. **General Eisenhower** had had to pick up the telephone and order that he be halted before he reached [*apostate White Protestant*] **Berlin**. At **Yalta** the new [*Freemasonic*] '**masters of the world**' had agreed that the Soviets would be the first to enter the German capital. Patton wanted to prevent the Vandal-like entrance of the Red Army into the capital of the Reich, and made an enemy of Eisenhower. A month before, he could have entered [*apostate White Protestant*] **Prague**, but was also detained by Eisenhower, leaving him nailed to the ground by an order.

Patton's difficulties with [*the Vatican's CFR-ruled*] **WAR POWERS** over the occupation of Germany were so great that Eisenhower stripped him of his position as Commander of the Third Army, and stuck him with the command of a secondary unit. Patton knew he was in danger of death, and confided as much to his family and close friends. He was feared because of his prestige: he was the most renowned American General, while Eisenhower was nothing more than a political soldier and his words could alert the public to the reality of what was happening in Germany.

Thus the accident was set up, which was not by any means the first. On the 21st of April 1945, his airplane on which he was being transported to General Headquarters of the Third Army in Feldfield (England) was attacked by what was assumed to be a German fighter-bomber, but it turned out to be a [*British*] 'Spitfire' piloted by an inexpert Polish pilot [*sent by MI6 to kill anti-Soviet* **General Patton** *even as MI6 had killed anti-Soviet Polish* **General Sikorski** *for nearly dividing the Allies over the NKVD's Katyn Massacre*]. Patton's plane was shot up, but was miraculously able to land. On the 3rd of May, some days before the end of the war, the General's jeep was charged by an ox-drawn cart, leaving Patton with light injuries.

October 13, 1945 was when the collision with the truck occurred. When Patton appeared to be getting better from the accident, the 'heart attack' occurred. The fact is that after October 13 only the doctors saw Patton, forbidding any other visitors [**Patton** *succumbing to the Order's medical murder as did Confederate General* **"Stonewall" Jackson** *and Presidents* **Garfield** *and* **McKinley** *as well as anti-Jesuit, SS General* **Reinhard Heydrich**, *laid to rest by the "malpractice" of Himmler's doctor*].

Until recently, it was only speculation that Patton had been assassinated. Now it is known for a fact. And it is known for a very simple reason. Because an agent of the well-known **OSS** (Office of Strategic Services) or [*an*] American military spy, a certain **Douglas Bazata**, a Jew of Lebanese origin [*again, the Order can now blame "the Jews" for the death of Patton*], announced it in front of **450 guests**; high-ranking, ex-members of the OSS, in the [*Knight of Malta-controlled*] **Hilton Hotel** in Washington, the **25th of September, 1979**. Bazata said, word-for-word:

> **'For divers political reasons, many extremely high-ranking persons hated Patton** [*Generals Marshall, Eisenhower and Bradley*]**. I know who killed him because I am the one who was hired to do it. Ten thousand dollars.** [*Irish Roman Catholic Knight of Malta*] **General William Donovan himself, Director of the O.S.S., entrusted me with the mission** [*Archbishop Spellman's OSS Knights of Malta setting up the Jews to take the blame if the story should ever go public, as it did*]**. I set up the accident. Since he didn't die in the accident, he was kept in isolation in the hospital, where he was killed with an injection.'**
>
> The tragic fate of Patton convinced other colleagues and their honorable compatriots of the uselessness of fighting against the [**Black Pope**'s *ubiquitous and invisible*] **WAR POWERS."** {124}[Emphasis added]

To keep the valiant Russian **General Andrei Vlasov** and his Russian patriots from fighting against the Jesuits' Red Army, the Order's most obedient tool of FDR's Masonic Army Chief of Staff (**General George C. Marshall**) and future American President, **General Dwight Eisenhower**, *will betray these disarmed men* into the hands of **Pope Pius XII's** Soviet Grand Inquisitor—**Josef Stalin**. We read:

> ". . . Roosevelt and Eisenhower approved of the forced repatriation of some **six million** [*Orthodox*] people back to Russia, many of whom were tortured or killed after they reached their destination. Two Russians who have written about this abominable decision of these American leaders are **Nikolai Tolstoy** and **Alexander Solzhenitsyn.** The Americans called this repatriation **'Operation Keelhaul,'** after the naval form of punishment or torture where the prisoner is hauled under the keel of a ship by a rope tied to the prisoner's body. These **six million individuals** were not only soldiers who had fought on the side of the Germans against the Russians, but they were women and children as well. **700,000** of this total were soldiers under the command of the **Lt. Gen. Andrei**

> **Vlasov,** a brilliant Soviet officer and one of the heroes of the battle of Moscow in 1942 [*which battle, like the Battle of Britain, Hitler never intended to win*]. In April of 1945 [*four months before the end of World War II and the beginning of the Cold War*], General Vlasov led his troops to the American lines so that they could surrender and then volunteer to return to communist Russia and attempt to oust the Bolshevik government. They laid down their arms and considered themselves to be American Prisoners of War. Vlasov was informed that permission to pass through the American lines had been refused, so he had to order his unarmed men to save themselves as best they could. Most of them were forcibly repatriated back to Russia and executed. General Vlasov himself was taken from an American escort by Soviet troops and spirited to Moscow where he was later executed [*tortured and hanged in the Jesuits' Lubyanka*] . . . Even though it was [*33rd Degree Freemasons*] Churchill and Roosevelt who made these incredible decisions to repatriate millions of anti-Communist Russians back to certain death, it was General Dwight Eisenhower who enforced 'Operation Keelhaul,' **with no apparent pangs of conscience.**" {125}[Emphasis added]

Further, **General Eisenhower**, Rome's Supreme Allied Crusader in Europe, would murder nearly two million unarmed, anti-Communist "heretic" Lutheran and 'liberal" Roman Catholic Germans. We read:

> "As this Second World War came to an end . . . Eisenhower, in his capacity as the supreme commander, expressed his life-long hatred of the German people by ordering war prisoners to be reclassified as **"unarmed combatants"** to evade the humane obligations of the Geneva Convention, and so committed one of the crimes of the century holding German prisoners behind barbed-wire stockades exposed to the elements without food or water, sanitation or medical supplies, in an ocean of mud and excrement. Over **1,700,000** soldiers died of deliberate exposure and starvation in this merciless act of savage barbarity." {126}[Emphasis added]

(Yes, dear truth-seeker, Jesuit-controlled **Churchill**—*who betrayed the Jewish People by creating the Arab/Moslem nation of Jordan*—and **FDR** eliminated millions of anti-Communist, *Orthodox* Russians along with millions of anti-Communist, *Lutheran* Germans. If these condemned soldiers had been led by murdered Generals **Sikorski**, **Patton**, **Rommel** and **Vlasov**, they would have successfully overthrown Jesuit-trained, bloody **Joe Stalin** and his NKVD Inquisitors overseen by the Jesuit General. Because **Dwight Eisenhower** was **Pope Pius XII's** willing tool through the Vatican's **Council on Foreign Relations**, the Jesuits made him a two-term President of the United States with the blessing of their puppet, **Francis Cardinal Spellman**!)

To further destroy Europe's Protestant heritage, the Jesuits will order **Hitler** to steal all of the gold from Copenhagen's central bank in Protestant Lutheran Denmark. The ever-warring militia of the Sons of Loyola will also order the mass-bombings of the Protestant cities of **Coventry**, **Hull**, **Rotterdam**, **London**, **Berlin**,

and **Dresden**. Every vestige of the risen Savior's **Protestant Reformation** must be blown to bits!

Protestant Anglican Cathedral, Coventry, England, 1940 **#434**

During the Battle of Britain, which Hitler never intended to win, the Protestant city of Coventry was devastated on November 14, 1940 by Luftwaffe bombers.

The Burden of Guilt: A Short History of Germany, 1914-1945, Hannah Yogt, (New York: Oxford University Press, 1964) p. 269.

To further the **Council of Trent**, having decreed "**Accursed be all heretics**," all the military dictators, Allied and Axis, with their untouchable intelligence agencies *will act in concert to destroy the majority of European Jewry*. After the war, Rome's financial colossus, using its international traders in London and New York City, will rebuild and reunite Europe against a common enemy—"the invincible Soviet Red Russia"—its surviving populations being predominantly Roman Catholic.

In the Far East the Jesuits had a score to settle with Japan. Remembering that the shogun **Iyeyasu** had formally expelled the Jesuits in 1614, the Order had been barred from reentry for over two hundred and fifty years. So the Jesuits forced the shogun to resign, obtained control over **Emperor Meiji**, were formally re-admitted in 1865 and ultimately orchestrated a war with the United States. We read in 1924:

> "The next step in the Vatican's Great scheme is to make war between this country and Japan after the latter country has been placed under full dominance of the Jesuits. The priests, monks and nuns of the Roman Church have been pouring into Japan from all over the world now for many years with that purpose in view. The writer was told by a Christian Japanese minister in charge of a Protestant mission in Los Angeles in reply to the question as to why the Jesuits, who had been barred for years from Japan had now been permitted to enter. He answered that the Roman Church had gotten into his country **under the guise of Mohammedanism** [**Islamic Jesuits!!!**], and that after it was well entrenched threw off its disguise, and his country learned to its astonishment that it was to the Roman Church and its monastic orders it had opened its doors. That the Roman-Catholic-controlled trade unions in California are at the bottom of most of the agitation against the Japanese in that State is a fact; that the Roman Catholic politician, [*Jesuit-trained*] **James Phelan,** was sent to the United States Senate in 1913 by the solid Roman vote, and has been the prime mover in the anti-Jap agitation, is also a fact." {127}[Emphasis added]

By 1941, the Japanese and American governments, controlled by the Jesuits via high-level Freemasonry including **Emperor Hirohito** and **President Roosevelt**, were ready for war. Twenty-five years of *anti-Jap agitation* was ready to yield its bitter fruit. On **December 7, 1941**, the Japanese attacked Pearl Harbor crippling the majority of the American Fleet—*except the aircraft carriers*. FDR's Office of Naval of Intelligence participated in the destruction by *secretly detonating the magazine of the USS Arizona* while making sure the carriers were out to sea. According to a Japanese Baptist Missionary, the late **Daniel Fuji**, he told the author the attack was provoked by a blockade of Japan called "the A, B, C, D line." The American, British, Canadian and Dutch fleets blocked Japanese shipping, *cutting off its oil*, which, in international law, *was an act of war!* Conveniently provided with the necessary provocation as planned by the ONI, Japan attacked. FDR *knew* the Imperial Fleet was coming and did nothing, giving Congress a legitimate reason to declare war. We read:

> "Roosevelt now knew that Japan planned on attacking the United States, but still he did nothing about warning the [*betrayed*] American forces at Pearl Harbor **. . . Admiral Husband Kimmel,** the commander of the naval forces at Pearl Harbor, clearly places the blame for Pearl Harbor's unpreparedness on President Roosevelt. He has written: **'We were unready at Pearl Harbor because President Roosevelt's plans required that no word be sent to alert the fleet in Hawaii.'** " {128} [Emphasis added]

The Jesuits were now ready to use their American Empire to destroy Imperial Japan and its Dynasty. Iwo Jima, Guadalcanal and Tarawa were some of the great bloody sacrifices "offered up" by the Jesuits. But the greatest burnt offering to the Jesuits' "Queen of Heaven"—**the Virgin Mary—**was the firebombing of Japan and the atomic destruction of the old Jesuit dominions of **Nagasaki** (where, in 1622, many Jesuit traitors and their followers were rightfully executed) and **Hiroshima**.

On the ruins created by Boeing's B-29 bombers, Japan was disarmed and rebuilt as a commercial colony to serve the interests of the Jesuits' "**Holy Roman**" **Fourteenth Amendment American Empire**—*until Japan's alliance with Red China comes to pass!* The Company's great tool in accomplishing the reorganization of Japan, as well as creating the hoax called "the Cold War," was their 33rd Degree Freemason, **General Douglas MacArthur**, slavishly beholden to one of America's most powerful Knights of Malta, Georgetown Jesuit Priest **Edmund A. Walsh**.

The one who doubts that World War II was "managed" by an unseen hand, must deal with the following facts that have baffled historians for years. The "*blunders*" or "*failures*" by those in power, *always benefiting* the purpose of the Vatican's Jesuits, are not by accident. A friend, and graduate from Princeton, has written the following for you, dear truth-seeker. May you continue to read and weep.

> "In books on Europe during World War II you can find many maps. But the one that would tell you the most about what happened, and in my judgment why it happened, exists in no book I have seen. That is a religious map of Europe before and after World Wars I & II. Now in viewing such a map, for all you hear about the holocaust of millions of Jews, you would immediately see a greater religious consequence of the wars: **the complete suppression of the Orthodox peoples under the Inquisition of the atheistic ideology of Communism along with that bulwark of Lutheran Protestantism—Prussia and East Germany.**
>
> Many decisions against peace and victory were made on both sides in critical moments of time. **The religious results indicated on such a map were predetermined, evidenced by the course of the war.** Therefore, it is worth briefly listing chronologically a few of the major 'blunders', so that one may, out of them, better evaluate the likelihood of a guiding hand directing the results of the war.

1919
The Treaty of Versailles imposed such an unfair burden of war repercussions on Germany, that when **Georges Clemenceau** of France was asked by the press what they had given the world through the treaty, he said, '**We have guaranteed another war in twenty years.**'

1919
The United States, whose presence in the League of Nations could alone have prevented the Second World War, stayed out of the League.

1934
After the Reich's Concordat with the Vatican in 1933, Hitler's military planners made a calculated 'mistake.' This 'blunder' occurred on the Russian front where two-thirds of the fighting took place and it proved to be fatal. Unlike the Brits, Hitler's military planners 'failed' to build a long range, thousand-mile bomber to knock out Russian factories in the Urals.

1938
[*Several German generals plotted to overthrow Hitler after he had started his intended war against Czechoslovakia. Hitler would never have dared to launch that attack as it would have necessitated an immediate two-front war with the French and Brits in the West, and the Russians and Czechs in the East.* **On the horns of this dilemma he was saved by Masonic King George VI via his Unitarian Prime Minister, Neville Chamberlain—a pseudo-Conservative, pro-Jesuit, Irish Home ("Rome") Ruler, thieving Fabian Socialist having consented to Hitler's recent theft of Austria (Von Papen's Anschluss) and who, upon his resignation in 1940, would recommend his greatest pseudo-critic and brother Fabian Socialist—Masonic Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor, pro-*Mein Kampf* "World Jewish Conspiracy" advocate, 'Smokin' Winston Churchill as his successor!**

He meets Hitler in Berchtesgaden and signs the Munich Agreement on September 29, 1938 between Germany, France (breaking its pact with the USSR signed in February, 1936), Great Britain and Italy. The primarily Roman Catholic German Sudetenland is now occupied by Germany (Hitler having completed his Pan-German power block as per the designs of the Jesuit Order) and Protestant Czechoslovakia is spit up, plundered and bankrupted overnight. France and Britain have betrayed their most faithful and powerful ally in the heart of Europe and have isolated Russia which leads to Stalin's Molotov-Ribbentrop Pact with Hitler in 1939. Without firing a shot Hitler captures massive quantities of munitions and machine guns at a value of two billion 1938 dollars. In the Spring of 1940 these weapons will be used during Hitler's speedy invasion of France. The German generals intending to overthrow Hitler drop their plans of a coup. They are unable

to arrest the hero who is winning bloodless victories while uniting the Germans of Europe plundered by the Versailles Treaty.]

1939

During the lull after the German invasion of Poland, and before the invasion of France known as '**the phony war**,' the negotiations conducted by **Admiral Canaris** of German Intelligence's 'Abwehr' with England, through the Vatican as intermediary using **Pope Pius XII's** confessor—the diabolical, Bavarian-born, German Jesuit confessor and future Labor Zionist, **Robert Leiber**—were disclosed through a Swiss newspaper, contributing to their 'failure'. [*Twenty years later a similar tactic would be used when, according to Col. L. Fletcher Prouty, in 1960 an American CIA U-2 spy plane, on its longest flight ever attempted, was deliberately shorted its auxiliary hydrogen fuel forcing a crash-landing in the heart of Russia. This ended negotiations between Soviet Premier Khrushchev and US President Eisenhower at the "ultimate summit conference" in Paris.*]

1939 – 40

Knowing Norway was the geographical key to maintaining Swedish neutrality, whose steel was critical to the continuing of the German War Machine, and although in possession of intelligence, **Winston Churchill**, as Lord of the Admiralty, 'failed' to attempt to defend Norway for over six weeks, doing too little, too late, and so Germany gained control of the Swedish steel needed for a long, protracted war.

1940

When **The British Expeditionary Force**, key to the defense of the British Isles, was cornered at Dunkirk on the French coast for three days it could have been wiped out, making Britain an easy prey for invasion. But Hitler 'failed' to do so, as he personally countermanded the requests of his Generals to attack and allowed three hundred and fifty thousand British to escape by boat changing the whole course of the war. [*As "Stonewall" Jackson was forbidden by Jefferson Davis to capture Washington after the First Manassas, so the German Generals were forbidden by Hitler to destroy the British at Dunkirk indicating that both wars were to be Crusades—Papal wars of mutual annihilation—against historically and predominantly White Celtic-Anglo-Saxon Protestant peoples.*]

1940

With Hitler permitting British evacuation and escape from Dunkirk coupled with the surrender of France in June of 1940, the bogus 'Battle of Britain' began on July 9. It would rage for four months ending in defeat; if Hitler would not destroy the British at Dunkirk, neither would he seriously attempt to bomb, invade and defeat England, as the Duke of Windsor, on behalf of King George, was one of his secret backers. At this time, Stalin and Hitler are allied via the 1939 Molotov-Ribbentrop

Pact, the Gestapo and NKVD cooperating together in the murder of Polish officers. Stalin is refusing to openly believe Hitler was preparing to attack the Soviet Union after the NKVD had murdered tens of thousands of Red Army officers and key Generals. Hitler has nothing to fear from his Communist ally upon commencing the Battle of Britain, but what does the Fuehrer do? He amasses three million men on the Soviet border with 3500 tanks preparing for the largest land invasion in world history. This is tantamount to General Ludendorff's garrisoning over one million men deep within Soviet Russia while attempting to defeat the French on the Western Front towards the end of the Great War. Upon closer inspection, Hitler never intended to invade Britain but merely to bomb primarily Protestant sections of England, including **Coventry** and **Hull**, while bombing **St. Paul's Anglican Church** in which vicinity was London's large Jewish population (according to a former Counter Intelligence Corps, Pentagon-based, American NCO). With England to serve as the staging base for America's future Normandy Invasion, the 'Battle Over Britain' served to destroy Hermann Goering's bombers which could have been used during **Operation Barbarossa**. Of Hitler's purposed plan never to defeat Britain we read from English/Jewish author and Knight, **B. H. Liddell Hart** in his *The German Generals Talk*:

> 'But although the British Army thus escaped from the trap in France, it was in no state to defend England. **It had left most of its weapons behind, and the stores at home were almost empty.** In the following months Britain's small and scantily-armed forces faced the magnificently-equipped army that had conquered France—with only a strip of water between them. **Yet the invasion never came.**
>
> At the time we believed that the repulse of the Luftwaffe in the Battle *Over* Britain' had saved her. That is only part of the explanation. The last part of it. **The original cause, which goes deeper, is that Hitler did not want to conquer England** [*yet "blunder" in declaring war on the US eighteen months later thereby creating a deadly alliance between the UK and US*]. **He took little interest in the invasion preparations, did nothing to spur them on, and cancelled them at the first plausible excuse. . . .**

[*German General* **Guenther Blumentritt** *remarked to author* **Hart** *regarding Hitler's refusal to defeat the British at Dunkirk giving further insight into the Fuehrer's disinterest in winning the "Battle Over Britain,"*]

> "He [**Hitler**, *having declared the Jesuits "unfit for duty" in 1941*] compared **the British Empire** with **the Catholic Church**—saying they were **both essential elements of stability in the world.** He said that all he wanted from Britain was that she should acknowledge Germany's position on the Continent. The return of Germany's lost colonies [*as a result of the wicked, Masonic Treaty of Versailles*] would be desirable but not essential, and he would even offer to support Britain with troops if she should be involved in any difficulties anywhere." ' {129} [Emphasis added]

1940

In North Africa the Brits were defeating the Italians and looked to rout them entirely, but 'failed' in that they paused long enough to let the Germans reinforce the Italian positions, ensuring a long North African Campaign and thereby preventing the invasion of Italy for years.

1941

Russia—We can hardly even try to do justice in a few lines to the colossal 'stage set' where most of World War II was fought, in the 'former Soviet Union;' we will only try to state three points. **First**, one military analyst has written that despite the six-week delay in the invasion of Russia caused by the uprising of the [*"heretic" Orthodox*] Serbian people, the Germans had in August-September of 1941 **a ninety-seven percent chance of conquering the Soviet Union** and would have done so had it not been for 'decisions' or 'blunders' made by Hitler from Berlin over the objections of his Generals. **Secondly**, the German invaders were at first welcomed as liberators in much of the Soviet Union, notably the Ukraine [*having been mass-murdered by Stalin's policy of deliberate starvation*]. And, if they had intelligently enlisted the support of the peoples, rather than brutalize them via the Jesuits' SS [*as ordered by* **Martin Bormann**], they would have defeated Stalin in spite of Hitler's wrong military decisions. **Thirdly**, Stalin had several intelligence sources telling him Hitler was about to invade and refused to act to prepare the defense [*including outright murder of the messengers*], allowing a quick, deep penetration by the Nazis and the death of millions of Orthodox Russians and Jews. With Hitler's subsequent 'failure' to follow up on this military position or bring the peoples enslaved to communism to his side, this combination of 'blunders' led to the maximum death and destruction to the mostly **Prussian-Lutheran German Army** and many millions of **Orthodox peoples**. The 'blunders' of Adolf Hitler under the guidance of his 'alter ego,' Martin Bormann, were made in obedience to and in accordance with the Jesuits' **Council of Trent** and **Extreme Oath** for the final destruction of the **German Reformation**.

December 7, 1941

Much has been written about FDR's foreknowledge of the attack plans of the Japanese and his 'failure' to warn the Admirals at Pearl Harbor to ensure that the United States could get into 'the war' on the side of England against Hitler. The significance of a very basic point is always neglected in these discussions. The United States declared war only on Japan after Pearl Harbor, not on Germany! If Hitler, whose forces had just been bogged down and iced-in by the Russian winter, had not proceeded to commit one of the rashest acts in the history of world diplomacy, by unilaterally declaring war on the United States, Roosevelt would have been hard put to drag America into the war in Europe, which was not seen as necessarily closely connected to the War in Asia. Hitler got nothing for Germany out of his 'foolish' declaration. He 'failed' to even attempt to get Japan to declare

war on Russia in the East, though that, by the USSR opening up a second front in the East, would have made much more likely a German victory in the West over Russia. It was a staggering mistake, strongly indicative that Hitler danced to someone else's tune—**the tune of the Jesuits' 'infallible' Pope with whom he had a Concordat.**

1943

Churchill talked about 'the soft underbelly' of Europe but instead directed the Allies up what amounts to 'a porcupine ridge' in Italy. A rapid invasion could have been made through Montenegro and Serbia, which, being the only active guerilla war in Europe, was already holding down fifteen to twenty German Divisions, and was without the general uprising, which would have occurred immediately upon an Allied assault. This, however, would have brought the war to a close in early 1944, and would have put Eastern Europe in the hands of the West, **neither of which was intended**. Instead, Italy was invaded in about the hardest and most ignorant way. If victory had been the object, the Generals would have gone for the capital, Rome, landing amphibiously on any number of close shore points and driving straight to the city, taking the enemies' natural base and mopping him up from there. Circling Sicily to take its capital, then letting the German army escape by boat unimpeded to the main peninsula [*as Meade allowed Lee to escape from Gettysburg unimpeded*] was only the beginning of the follies—'the blunders'—tragic to so many allied soldiers and their families (including 33rd Degree Freemason, **Senator Bob Dole**). For much of the next year, the Allies fought against stiff resistance up the spine of the mountains, an excuse being made that they lacked boats to make the strategically obvious landing near Rome. But that such was just an excuse is made plain by the way in which the one major amphibious landing in Italy at Anzio was conducted. They landed, and waited on the beach for forty-eight hours [*two days*] for the Germans, caught by surprise, to arrive. Reconnaissance jeeps went out, reaching the outskirts of Rome and the invasion force could have followed; but instead, the force stayed put so they could have several months of World War I-style trench warfare which resulted in the deliberate sacrifice of all but six of Darby's seven-hundred U.S. Rangers, betrayed by their High Command [*which included Knight of Malta* **General Mark Clark** *who was given command of the invasion over* **General George Patton***, as Patton would never have played the game*].

The policies of **Roosevelt** and **Churchill** [*Churchill, like Hitler and Stalin, also advocated the 19th Century, Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion Jesuit doctrine of an "International Jewish Conspiracy"*]—who throughout the war maintained an active personal correspondence with Mussolini (the man who restored the **Temporal Power** to the Jesuit General's "*infallible*" **Pope Pius XI**)—were carried out to perfection, and the taking of Rome with its Vatican, the second capital of the Axis, was delayed until **June 5, 1944**, one day before 'D-Day'. So rather than

the Roman Catholic hierarchy being embarrassed for its open and notorious support of the Axis, its shame was quickly driven off the front pages of the **Black Pope**'s CFR/RIIA-controlled, international world press by the **Normandy Invasion**, the Allies having 'failed' to timely capture Rome.

July 1944 to April 1945
The Division of Europe, placing Lutheran Protestant Prussia and East Germany under the Inquisition of Atheistic Communism.

At least three major 'blunders' had to occur to keep the American-English Allies from taking Berlin and Eastern Germany. **First**, there was the failure to destroy the critical core of the [*primarily Roman Catholic*] German army in the West by the basic maneuver of an encircling action, the closing of '**the Falaise Pocket**' in France allowing two hundred thousand Germans to escape while ensuring two bloodbaths called '**The Battle of Herken Forest**' and '**The Battle of the Bulge**.' **Secondly**, there was the complete intelligence 'breakdown' on the side of the Allies that 'failed' to recognize that the beefed-up and returned German Army was about to attempt the breakthrough to begin '**The Battle of the Bulge**.' **Thirdly**, there was the prevention of General Patton's Army from blitzkrieging into Berlin and East Germany (where the German people were ready to welcome Americans and surrender to them, as this was the hope of the German Army in the East, fighting fiercely against Stalin's Red Army [*as personally attested to the author by "Freddy," a former Waffen-SS soldier in 1974*].) This deliberate forbidding of Patton to take Berlin (which would have resulted in surrender) combined with the all-out suicide assault by the Soviet Armies to take the Nazi capital (raping, pillaging and plundering all along the way), resulted in the slaughter of 600,000 more [*Orthodox*] Russian soldiers than a sensibly conducted campaign would have killed, according to recent estimates by Russian intelligence sources [*Coadjutor Stalin killing as many Orthodox peoples as possible with every unfolding opportunity on the front*]." {130} [Emphasis added]

All these *"failures"* and *"blunders,"* causing universal heartbreak and unnecessary death, *were deliberately committed* in fulfilling the Jesuits' **Council of Trent**—the heart of the Counter-Reformation—in mass-murdering "accursed and condemned heretics" of East Germany, Prussia and Russia—the Lutheran and Orthodox peoples. The remainder were subjugated or exiled to the concentration camps of Siberia (overseen by Jesuits like the **American Walter Ciszek)**, being under the iron heel of the **Black Pope**'s Jesuit-trained, Jesuit-advised, crypto-Roman Catholic, Communist Bolshevik and Grand Inquisitor—*the savage*—**Josef Stalin**. Indeed, from 1914 to 1945, the Jesuits, pursuant to their Oath, killed nearly 100 million people through war, starvation and disease. Using their overt and covert Masonic dictators, they waged relentless war on the Jews of Europe, Spanish Protestants, Catholic liberals, German Lutherans, Serbian and Russian Orthodox, Baltic

Lutherans—in short—on all Protestant, Jewish and Orthodox "heretics and liberals" regardless of how many Roman Catholic priests and people perished!

(Dear truth-seeker, this exact same scenario has been planned for the people of the American Empire and is presently in the making right here in our midst, within the last and greatest stronghold of the White Anglo-Saxon Protestant Reformation. For the US has been *the heart* of the Lord Jesus Christ's mission work in spreading the grand and glorious gospel to the uttermost parts of the earth for the last one hundred and fifty years. America is *the last bulwark* of Protestant liberties including the rights of privacy, freedom of conscience, freedom of speech, freedom of the press, freedom of movement and gun ownership secured by our Calvinist Bill of Rights. Thus, with the passing of every week, the Order's Bush Administration pushes us into right-wing fascism and a papal world Crusade against the Islamic peoples of the earth.)

Upon **Hitler's** *"death,"* faked by the **SS**, and *"funeral,"* the Fuhrer being honored with "**A Solemn High Requiem Mass**" approved of by **Pius XII** (according to **Eric Zuesse's** *WHY the Holocaust Happened: Its Religious Cause and Scholarly Cover-Up*) for a job well done, he subsequently escaped to **Franco's Spain**, then on to South America. Meanwhile, Franco's Jesuit-controlled press declared:

> "**Adolf Hitler,** son of the Catholic Church, has died defending Christianity [*Romanism*]. It is understandable that our pen cannot find words with which to deplore his death, when it was able to find so many to extol his life. Above his mortal remains rises his victorious moral figure. With the crown of martyrdom, God [*the "infallible" Pope*] gives to Hitler the laurels of Victory." {131} [Emphasis added]

This brings us to our final point. The Jesuits, in attempting to totally destroy the risen Son of God's Protestant Reformation on the Continent, blamed the Nazi Holocaust of European and Russian Jewry on the **German Lutheran Church**! Over the years the Sons of Loyola, while secretly teaching at the German Lutheran **Tubingen University** during their suppression by the Pope, authored one of the writings attributed to Bible-believing **Martin Luther**. They sought to and succeeded in portraying the great Reformer to be a rabid, Jew-hating religious bigot, as though he was **Ignatius Loyola** himself! The Masonic Jewish Labor Zionists, being "the altar boys of the Pope," promote this lie throughout their Memorial to the Jewish Holocaust in Washington, D.C., *while never* revealing the Jesuit hand shaping and directing **Pope Pius XII** (through his Bavarian German Jesuit confessor and intimate friend for forty years, **Robert Leiber**), his SS and SD, Europe's concentration camps, and Roman Catholic Poland's death camps hidden deep within her forests.

This is one of the greatest and boldest effronteries with which historic Protestantism—wrought by the Spirit of God through the Word of God—has ever

been attacked, outraged or assaulted. For we Bible-believing Protestants and Baptists know that White Protestant nations *have never persecuted the Jews racially or religiously* unless our governments, secretly or openly, have been usurped by the Militia of the Papal Caesar. Did not the Calvinist, **William I of Orange**, give refuge to the persecuted European Jews in his Dutch Republic, as those homeless and tempest-tossed outcasts from Roman Catholic nations flocked to Amsterdam calling it "the New Jerusalem"? Did not **Oliver Cromwell**, England's Protector of the Protestant Commonwealth and Defender of the Protestant Faith, readmit the Sons of Jacob into England? Was not White Protestant South Africa the safest haven on that savage, barbaric and filthy Black Islamic Continent for the physical descendants of Abraham? Has not our beloved **George Washington's** Calvinistic United States, (founded upon the English Reformation's Geneva Bible and Authorized King James Version of the Bible of 1611) with its written, power-limiting, Protestant Presbyterian **United States Constitution** securing Protestant and Baptist-Calvinist liberties, become *the greatest haven in the history of the world* for the wandering Jews during their worldwide Diaspora, foretold by ***Moses the Prophet*** during which the racial nation of Israel is "***the tail of all nations***" (***Deuteronomy 28:13, 44***) until their final regathering and restoration in **Messiah's Kingdom**? Of that **Diaspora**, during which we Bible-believers should bless and not curse the Jews, ***Hosea the Prophet*** wrote:

> ***"For the children of Israel shall abide many days without a king, and without a prince, and without a sacrifice, and without an image, and without an ephod, and without teraphim [no Nation and no Temple]:***
>
> ***Afterward shall the children of Israel return, and seek the LORD their God, and David their king; and shall fear the LORD and his goodness in the latter days . . . for he hath torn, and he will heal us; he hath smitten, and he will bind us up.***
>
> ***After two days [possibly two thousand years] he will revive us: in the third day [possibly one thousand years in Messiah's Kingdom] he will raise us up, and we shall live in his sight."***
>
> *– Hosea 3:4, 5; 6:1, 2*

Further, did not **Lutheran** Denmark deliver all of her Jews from Rome's Nazis by secretly ferrying them across the waters to neutral **Lutheran** Sweden? Did not Denmark's **Lutheran King Christian X** don *"the yellow star"* in boldly resisting the Nazis as told by **Leon Uris** in *Exodus*? Did not **Reformed** Holland do all she could to save her Jews from being deported to Auschwitz? Did not **Martin Luther** himself read and believe the Apostle's ***Letter to the Romans*** teaching love, appreciation and forbearance to the unbelieving racial Jews, while God the Father has temporarily set aside His elect and beloved Nation, declaring:

> ***"Brethren, my heart's desire and prayer to God for Israel is, that they might be saved . . .***
> ***I say then, Hath God cast away his people? God forbid. For I also am***

an Israelite, of the seed of Abraham, of the tribe of Benjamin . . .
["Mordecai the Jew" was also of the tribe of Benjamin. (Esther 2:5)***]***

Now if the fall of them be the riches of the world, and the diminishing of them the riches of the Gentiles [prosperous Bible-believing Gentile nations], how much more their fullness [in Messiah's Kingdom called "the dispensation of the fullness of times" (Ephesians 1:10)***]?***

For if the firstfruit [Abraham] be holy, the lump [the Jewish Race] is also holy: and if the root be holy, so are the branches . . .
Boast not against the branches [the Jewish Race] . . .
For I would not, brethren, that ye should be ignorant of this mystery, lest ye should be wise in your own conceits; that blindness in part is happened to Israel, until the fullness of the Gentiles be come in . . .

As concerning the gospel, they are enemies for your sakes:
but as touching the election, they are beloved for the fathers'
[Abraham, Isaac and Jacob's] sakes . . .
For as ye [Gentiles] in times past have not believed God,
yet have now obtained mercy through their unbelief . . .
Now I say that Jesus Christ was a minister of the circumcision
[the Jewish Race] for the truth of God, to confirm the promises
made unto the fathers [Abraham, Isaac and Jacob]:
And that the Gentiles might glorify God for his mercy; as it is written,
For this cause I will confess to thee among the Gentiles,
and sing unto thy name."

– Romans 10:1
– Romans 11:1, 12, 16, 18, 25, 28, 30
– Romans 15:8, 9

Are we to believe **Martin Luther**—this fearless man of God, the great champion of the doctrine of **Justification by Faith** alone, the center of attention at the **Diet of Worms** where he courageously made his immortal confession before the Papal Legate, the Emperor and hundreds of nobles ruling the Pope's Holy Roman Empire—would hatefully malign the Jewish Race of the Lord Jesus Christ revealed in both the Old and New Testaments as opposed to the false, crucifix-Christ of Rome? Would this man, knowingly enjoying the protection of the risen Son of God from the hands of a multitude of Papal assassins, *advocate murder and theft* clearly condemned by the very Bible he had so diligently worked to translate into the language of his beloved German people? We read the following **supposed words of Luther** from a purported 1543 essay; which, in fact, *was published sometime after his death in 1546* titled *On the Jews and Their Lies*—a sort of *Donation of Constantine* intended to benefit the Papacy by uniting Catholics and Bible-reading Protestants against the Jews—and feel our blood begin to boil as we reach for our **Swords of Just Defense**:

"What shall we Christians do with this rejected and condemned people, the Jews? . . . I shall give you my sincere advice [Without a Biblical citation?]:

First, to set fire to their synagogues or schools and to bury and cover with dirt whatever will not burn, so that no man will ever again see a stone or cinder of them [No such language is found in any of his works!] . . .

Second, I advise that their houses also be razed and destroyed. For they pursue in them the same aims as in their synagogues. Instead they might be lodged under a roof or in a barn, like the gypsies [More Romanism!] . . .

Third, I advise that all their prayer books and Talmudic writings . . . be taken from them [yet Luther's Commentary on Romans (Chapters 9-11) is void of this language] . . .

Fourth, I advise that their rabbis be forbidden to teach henceforth on pain of loss of life and limb [Luther never even said this of the Pope!] . . .

Fifth, I advise that safe-conduct on the highways be abolished completely for the Jews [the very safe-conduct which saved Luther's life from the kidnappers of the Papal Legate who would have brought him to Rome for his trial and execution, he now would forbid to the persecuted Jews?] . . .

Sixth, I advise that all cash and treasure of silver and gold be taken from them and put aside for safekeeping . . . [Luther advocating grand theft? This is the language of the Jesuits and the works of their Holy Office of the Inquisition, including Hitler's Third Reich whose National Reich Church forbade the publishing and dissemination of Luther's Bible in Germany] . . .

Seventh, I recommend putting a flail, an ax, a hoe, a spade, a distaff, or spindle into the hands of young Jews and Jewesses and letting them earn their bread in the sweat of their brow, as was imposed on the children of Adam [i.e., forced labor in the Pope's Nazi **SS** concentration camps as preached by Masonic Lutheran Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor and mentor of Hitler, ex-priest **Joerg Lanz von Liebenfels**] . . .

Accordingly, it must and dare not be considered a trifling matter, but a most serious one, to seek counsel against this and **to save our souls from the Jews, that is, from the devil and from eternal death** [*Rome's Jesuit doctrine of salvation by works so hated by Luther? How crazy!*] . . . Burn down their synagogues, forbid all that I enumerated earlier, force them to work, and deal harshly with them, as Moses did in the wilderness, **slaying three thousand lest the whole people perish** [*Moses never slew them!*] . . . There it would be wrong to be merciful and confirm them in their conduct. If this does not help we must drive them out like mad dogs [*as did the Nazis*] so that we do not become partakers of their other vices and thus merit God's wrath **and be damned with them** [*again, the Jesuits' heresy of "salvation by works" whereby they can advise a man to commit the most horrid of crimes for which his soul will be saved from eternal death*]." {132}

Did not **Jesuit Generals Ledochowski** (1915-1942) and **Janssens** (1946-1964), using their Society of Jesus in control of Roman Catholic Hitler's Nazis and the Jewish Labor Zionists, do all these things to the pitiful Jews of Europe only sixty-five years ago? Dear truth-seeker, **Martin Luther never wrote these words**, as they do not comprise his style nor convey his Biblical, doctrinal convictions. Written after his death in 1546 and then deceitfully attributed to the Great Reformer as having been penned by him in 1543, **these are the cruel words of the Jesuits** betraying their *doctrines* championed by their evil **Council of Trent**! These doctrines were further advocated in Hitler's *Mein Kampf*, the volume having been secretly authored by a priest and member of Munich's Masonic Thule Society working for the Company, **Bernhardt Stempfle**. These Jesuit lies and slanders were further calculated to unite Masonic, Bible-rejecting Lutheran Prussians (corrupted by the *rationalism* of the Jesuits having penetrated their seminaries) and Bible-rejecting Roman Catholics of Germany *against the Jewish Race*—even as the Jesuits are doing in **Fourteenth Amendment America** at this very moment via the Pope's international pornography king, Knight of St. Gregory and Fox Network mogul, **Rupert Murdoch**, *whose mother was an Orthodox Jew!* Indeed, the Society of Jesus is presently doing the exact same thing right here within our post-Reformation, apostate, Bible-rejecting, atheistic, hedonistic, and Jesuitized American Empire. From the beginning of World War I to the end of World War II, the Jesuit Order turned these Jew-hating *doctrines* into bloody *deeds* while taking vengeance on a Europe and an Asia having expelled the Devil's Company during the Nineteenth Century—its "**Century of Disaster**."

Yes, dear truth-seeker, this was the Jesuit General's Second Thirty Years' War, fought by his "Holy Roman" Fourteenth Amendment American Empire and paid for by his Federal Reserve Bank! Yes, the two greatest mass-murderers of the Twentieth Century, **Josef Stalin** and **Adolf Hitler**, were financed by us, the American People, through our American banks in New York! *What in the name of* Jesus Christ *will be our horrendous coming retribution?* A great English Bible-believer, through his farsightedness, gave us the answer in 1899 when he wrote:

> "We should tremble for the safety of that nation whose leading men banished Christ from their councils, and denied . . . the providential interference of God. We should shortly expect to see Him visiting that land with His four sore judgments, laying bare His arm in anger, **and casting it down from the high place which it may now occupy among the nations of the earth.**" {133} [Emphasis added]

We must conclude with the words of the Protestant 33rd Degree Freemason **Richard W. Thompson**, an ex-Secretary of the American Navy and the only American to write an extensive history of the Jesuit Order, proclaimed in 1894:

> "[*The Jesuit General*] **occupies the place of God, and must be obeyed, howsoever the peace and welfare of the multitude may be imperiled, or the**

nations be convulsed from center to circumference. The society of Jesuits must obtain the mastery, even if general anarchy shall prevail, or all the world besides be covered with the fragments of a universal wreck!" {134} [Emphasis added]

Oh my Father! We deceived Americans, Protestant and Baptist blind patriots, fighting the Pope's wars; paying the Pope's income tax on wages neither defined as **income** by the Supreme Court nor intended to be taxed by the 16th Amendment that was never legally ratified; trading in the Pope's fiat Federal Reserve Notes; financing the Pope's Spanish Fascism, Italian Fascism, Bavarian Nazism, Bolshevik and Chinese Communism, Saudi Arabian Wahhabi Islam, and Masonic Jewish Labor Zionism; flying the Pope's gold-fringed flags and believing the Pope's press lords for the last one hundred years, have provoked to wrath the risen Son of God once again! **Oh when shall it end?** Or has the Son of God determined upon our great nation's just annihilation—*at the hand of* the ***Black Pope*** *whom we have served*—in order that "the gates of hell," *manned by the* Devil's *Jesuits*, might not prevail against His beloved, eternally elect, Bible-reading Church within other foreign countries? Will our destruction come by the gold-backed, **Sino-Soviet-Moslem** triumvirate, financed by Wall Street Papal Knights and now in the making? May we repent of our sins, may we return to the old paths of our righteous, White Celtic-Anglo-Saxon Protestant and Baptist-Calvinist forefathers, and may we resist Satan's evil

"mystery of iniquity," – II Thessalonians 2:7

...while contending for the Truth in THE POWER of the Holy Spirit of God! Holy Heavenly Father, we ask these things in Jesus' name. Amen!

Mosaic of the Seal of the Society of Jesus**, New York, 1929** **#435**

Knowing "IHS" stands for the pagan Egyptian trinity Isis, Horus, Seb, the fact that the ***Black Pope***'s Militia controlled King George VI, Hitler and Stalin, is more than a coincidence when Satan murdered Eurasia's "accursed heretics and liberals" as well as "those Christ-killing, perfidious Jews." The Papacy openly backed Hitler with a Concordat evidenced by the Roman Cross over the H, but did not openly back George VI or Stalin. Yet all three were secretly controlled by the Order indicated by the triple-pointed symbol below "IHS." This same symbol is seen over Hitler's monogram on the New Reich Chancellery of 1939. ***A House of Bread: The Jesuits Celebrate 70 Years in Wernersville, Pennsylvania***, Kathy M. Scogna, (Wernersville, Pennsylvania: Kathy M. Scogna, 2000) p. 95.

Jesuit Spiritual Coadjutor Monsignor Ludwig Kaas, 1930s
#436

Leader of the Roman Catholic Center Party, which finally put Hitler in power.

Knight of Malta Franz von Papen (1879 – 1969), 1945 #437

The man responsible for coercing President Hindenburg to give Hitler absolute power sits in Nuremberg Prison: he was acquitted by CFR-ruled judges, 1945.

www.vaticanassassins.com

Interrogations: Nazi Elite in Allied Hands, Richard Overy, (New York: Penguin Books, 2002) p. 422.

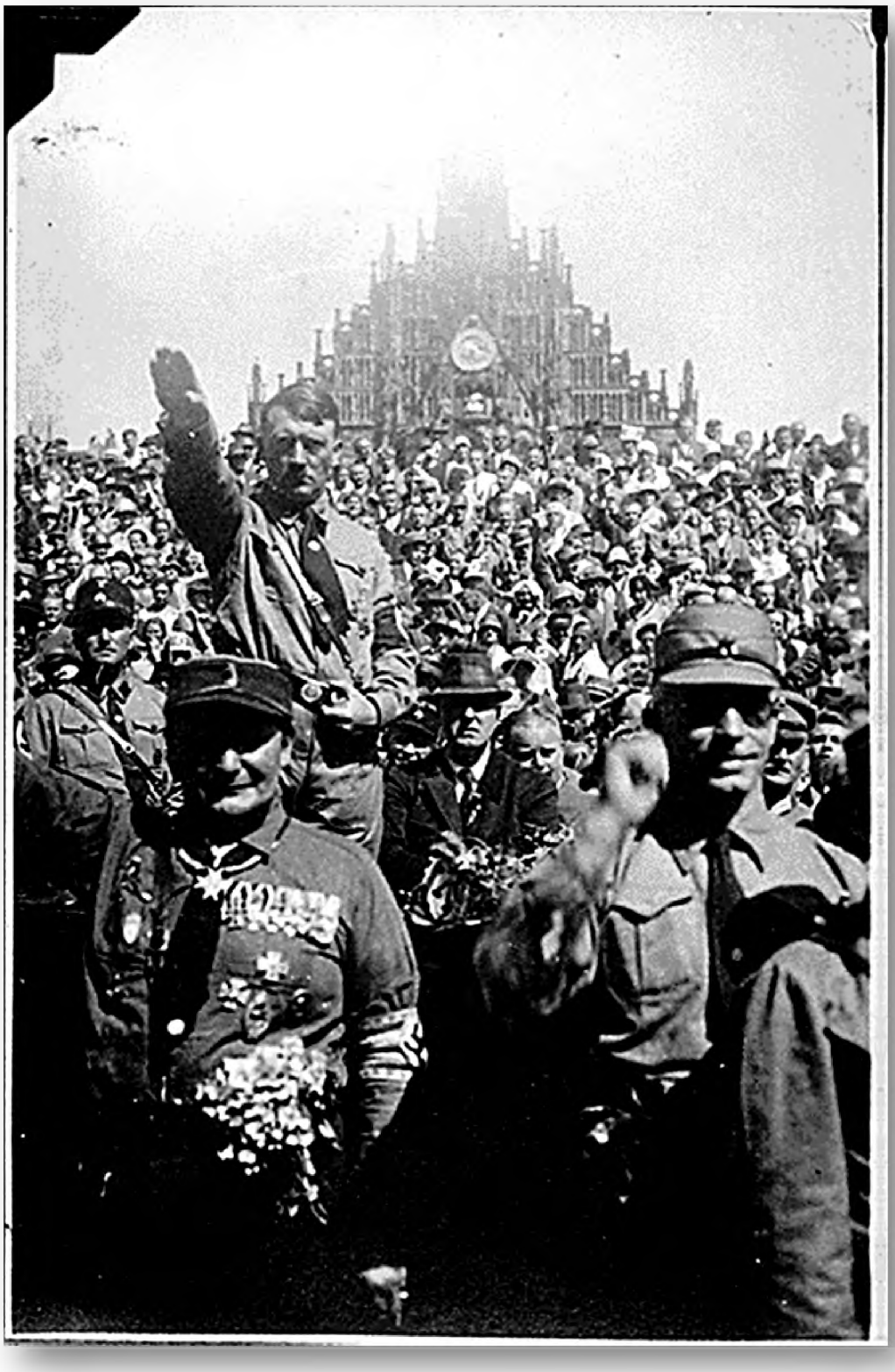
The Papacy's Reich Concordat with Nazi Germany, 1933 #438

Knight of Malta, Franz von Papen, is seated second from the left. To his right sits the cunning Jesuit Coadjutor, Monsignor Ludwig Kaas. Pacelli's Reich Concordat legally eliminated Hierarchical resistance to the Order's Nazi Party.

Apostolic Nuncio Cesare Orsenigo with Hitler, Berlin, 1936 #439

With mutual adoration, Hitler stands in the presence of his master, the Apostolic Nuncio, German Knights of Malta serving as his rear guard. Orsenigo's predecessor was now Pius XI's Secretary of State, Eugenio Cardinal Pacelli, who, while Nuncio in Munich, had overseen the creation of the Order's Nazi Party.

Hitler's Pope: The Secret History of Pius XII, John Cornwell, (New York, Penguin Group, 1999).
La Popessa, Paul I. Murphy with Rene Arlington, (New York: Warner Books, 1983).



Nazi Rally at RC Church of Our Lady, Nuremberg, Bavaria, 1928 #440

With apostate Protestant Hermann Goering in the foreground, Hitler gives one of his fanatical Roman salutes. Thronged by thousands of Nazis, the Vatican's main church of the city hosting the rally was once an Imperial Court Chapel for the Emperors of the Pope's Germanic Holy Roman Empire. Playing the part of a new Holy Roman Emperor with his revived Teutonic Knights (the SS "Order of the Death's Head"), Hitler would use Roman Catholic Nuremberg to serve as the center for the ***Black Pope***'s most religiously mesmerizing of Nazi rallies.

www.nobeliefs.com/nazis.htm

Hitler at the "Church of Our Lady," Nuremberg, Bavaria, 1934 #441

This flophouse homosexual, Austrian Roman Catholic trained by priests during his "Viennese apprenticeship," is now "the Fuehrer." With German Knight of Malta Franz von Papen having secured Hitler's Chancellorship, negotiated Rome's Reich Concordat, and backed the Enabling Act, Hitler would lead the Order's Third Reich. Seven Catholic feast days were now legal Nazi holidays. Nuremberg's pagan Romish Temple had been built on the site of a destroyed synagogue of the old Jewish quarter obliterated by a pogrom in 1349. Rome's message is clear: Protestantism must be destroyed and the Jews must die if Europe is to be reunited and the Pope's "Kingdom of Jerusalem" is to be restored.

www.nobeliefs.com/nazis.htm

Ludwig Mueller, Hitler's Protestant "Bishop of the Reich," 1933 #442

Hitler Greets Apostate Protestant Mueller, "Bishop of the Reich," 1934 #443
With Roman Catholic Abbot Alban Schachleitner looking on, an ecumenical message of unity between Protestants and Catholics supported the Third Reich.

www.nobeliefs.com/nazis.htm

Hitler Greets Unnamed Cardinal of Pope Pius XI, 1930s #444

Reich Concordat: Knight of Malta Franz Von Papen, Rome, 1933 #445

Seated (L-R) are: Hitler's Vice Chancellor Franz von Papen; Giuseppe Cardinal Pizzardo (Stalin's secret friend); Cardinal Secretary of State Eugenio Pacelli; Alfredo Cardinal Octtaviani; and German Ambassador Rudolf Buttmann.

http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Pope_Pius_XII; www.nobeliefs.com/nazis.htm

Nazi Welcome for Berlin's New Roman Bishop, Sportpalast, 1935 #446

Upon the death of Berlin Bishop Nikolaus Bares (1932-1935), Pope Pius XI made an unexpected choice for his replacement, selecting Konrad Graf von Preysing Lichtenegg-Moos. With the ***Black Pope***'s Nazi/SS party moving from Roman Catholic Munich to Protestant Berlin, the Bavarian Archbishops of Munich and Bamberg could maintain control through a trusted subordinate. Von Preysing had been a priest of Munich and Freising since 1912, thus a subordinate of the powerful Munich Archbishop, Michael Cardinal von Faulhaber. He had also been the Bishop of Eichstätt, thus one of three Suffragan Bishops of the Bavarian Archbishop of Bamberg, Jacobus von Hauck—Himmler's cool father-confessor.

Therefore Pius XI's choice of Von Preysing made sense: Archbishop Pacelli's Bavarian Nazi Party and SS would continue to be controlled by his Bavarian Roman Hierarchy transplanted in Berlin, the heart of Nazi power centered in the soon-to-be-built, new Reich Chancellery. Bishop Von Preysing worked with the Fuehrer, while obeying his masters in Bavaria, Von Hauck and Von Faulhaber.

Notice Rome's Pax Romana flag with Emperor Constantine's warrior Chi-Rho Cross next to the Nazi Sauvastika flag. Indeed, the Jesuits, using their Nazis and SS, further extended the Pope's political world empire by fire and sword. For a job well done, Pius XII gave Von Preysing a Cardinal's hat 1946: he remained Bishop of Berlin until his death in 1950 while working Rome's Vatican Ratlines.

Emperor Constantine's Chi-Rho Cross #447

Pax Romana: **Symbol of Rome's Universal Political World Empire**

Roman Bishops Giving Hitler Salute with Nazi Leaders, 1930s #448

On the far right is Joseph Goebbels, Hitler's Jesuit-educated, Roman Catholic Minister of Propaganda, who spread anti-Jewish fury throughout the Reich. He led the Crusade against "Jewish Bolshevism" and the Orthodox Slavic peoples.

A House of Bread: The Jesuits Celebrate 70 Years in Wernersville, Pennsylvania, Kathy M. Scogna, (Wernersville, Pennsylvania: Kathy M. Scogna, 2000) p. 71. **www.nobeliefs.com/nazis.htm**

"God With Us" Belt Buckle, German Nazi Army, 1933 – 1945 #449

Pope Pius XII's Coadjutors, Priests and Bishops; Berlin, 1933 #450

All of Pius XII's obedient priests and bishops are giving the Hitler salute at a Roman Catholic youth rally in the Berlin-Neukölln Stadium in August, 1933, just five months after the Fuehrer was given absolute power by SMOM Von Papen. www.nobeliefs.com/nazis.htm

Nazi-Protestant "German Christian (DC)" Church, 1933 #451

Next of kin to America's Masonic, anti-Jew Ku Klux Klan, the fanatically pro-Nazi "German Christian Church" met at Berlin's Sportpalast on November 13, the day after Hitler received a national vote of confidence. It's Masonic leaders controlled by Lanz von Liebenfels' German Order of the New Templars called for the abandonment of the Old Testament "with its tales of cattle merchants and pimps," and the revision of the New Testament making the Lord Jesus Christ a supporter of Jesuit Nazi-Fascism. Displaying an evil "Sauvastika" in the center of a Babylonian-Roman cross, these unsaved, hell-bound "German Christians" demanded "One People, One Reich, One Faith." Thus, they sought to require all Protestant pastors to swear an oath of allegiance to Hitler and to institute an Aryan paragraph in their statements of faith so as to exclude Protestant racial Jews from attending their churches. Both demands were in diametric opposition to the New Testament, but then German Protestantism had rejected the Bible as its final authority for faith and practice for over 100 years. "The German Christian Faith Movement" was led by Ludwig Mueller, an abject creature of Hitler who supported the Nazi doctrines of race-hatred towards non-Germans—secretly calculated by Rome to create anti-German fury for generations after the Crusade. Mueller sought to unite all Protestants into the National Reich Church of which he had already been appointed "Reich Bishop" by the Fuehrer in July.

The Rise and Fall of the Third Reich: A History of Nazi Germany, William L. Shirer, (New York: Simon and Schuster, 1960) pp. 234-240.

"German Christians:" Backbone of the Reich Church, Berlin, 1933 #452

Lutheran Protestant Germany had been a haven for Jews for over two hundred years. Jews had excelled in the arts and sciences bringing blessing to Germany and the Protestant Second Reich (1871-1919). Born-again, Bible-believing Prince Bismarck had boldly expelled the Jesuits (1872) and enfranchised 550,000 Jews (1873). But the Jesuits never forsake their great game! They attacked Germany with Masonic rationalism and disbelief of the Bible as foretold by our beloved Martin Luther. Knowing the curse of *Genesis 12:1-3* upon those nations who persecute racial Hebrews, they began to spread anti-Jewish fury seeking to unite Protestants and Catholics against the Jews via that base and outlandish forgery attributed to Luther, *On the Jews and Their Lies*. Corrupted with Freemasonry and unbelief, the Protestant Lutheran Church of Prussia was now ready to be absorbed into the fold of the Mother of Harlots and Abominations of the Earth.

The Pope's Masonically-led "German Christians" brought forth the "National Reich Church" seeking to unite Protestantism with Romanism backing Hitler. Except for the few "Confessional Churches" (also apostate and riddled with Neo-Orthodoxy thus ultimately destroyed by the Gestapo), the plan was a success. Hitler's Reich Church would also serve to fulfill his papal mandate of destroying Protestant Christianity—but never Roman "Christianity!" One of the 30-point articles of the neo-pagan Reich Church was "the cessation of the publishing and dissemination of the Bible in Germany," removing "all Bibles" from the Church. This fearing compromise on the part of German Protestants led to the murder of its pastors, national destruction of once Protestant Germany and the end of the Reformation in the land of Luther. The same is in store for apostate America.

Hitler with Nazi Elite Overseen by Papal Nuncio Orsenigo, 1930s
#453

Above we have one of the most telling pictures ever taken of the real movers of the ***Black Pope***'s Roman Catholic Third Reich, the Nazi Party having originated from Roman Catholic Bavaria's Masonic Thule Society. The Jesuit Order, via its *Civilta Cattolica*, had agitated all of Europe with "the Jewish Question" for nearly fifty years. Upon the destruction of the Protestant Second Reich at the end of WWI—due to the treason of General Erich Ludendorff—and the readmittance of the Society of Jesus into Germany in 1917 after its formal expulsion in 1872, it was time to implement the "Final Solution to the Jewish Question." Second from the left stands Vice Chancellor and SMOM Franz von Papen (white handkerchief in coat pocket and personal friend of Bishop Luigi "Alois" Hudal); Minister of Defense General Werner von Bloomberg; Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor, Chancellor Adolf Hitler; Minister of Propaganda Joseph Goebbels, having been educated by Jesuits at the Albertus Magnus Association in Roman Catholic Cologne; and second from bottom right stands the Papal Nuncio, Cesare Orsenigo, in full papal vestments. With the help of the Pope's Masonic Jewish Labor Zionists—Chaim Weizmann, David Ben-Gurion and Rudolf Kastner—in subordination to the Order's SS "Jesuit General" Heinrich Himmler and SS Lt. Colonels Adolf Eichmann and Kurt Becher, the Holocaust came to pass providing the impetus for the creation of the Papal Caesar's Israel.

Hitler and His Secret Partners, James Pool, (New York: Pocket Books, 1997).

Crusaders Hitler and Pavelic at the Berghof, Germany, 1941 #454

Zagreb Archbishop Stepinac (R) with Ustashi General, 1940s #455

http://alamoministries.com/content/english/Antichrist/nazigallery/photogallery.html

Croatian Dictator Ante Pavelic; Archbishop Stepinac, Zagreb, 1940s #456

After Cardinal Secretary of State Pacelli (later Pius XII) brought Hitler to power in 1933, Hitler invaded Yugoslavia bringing Pavelic to power in 1941. In April Pavelic was given an audience with Jesuit General Ledochowski's Pope Pius XII who blessed the dictator's anticipated, Nazi-backed, Ustashi-led, anti-Jew, anti-Orthodox, papal crusade in Croatia. Pius XII's immediate agent overseeing the slaughter was Zagreb's Aloysius Stepinac, the world's youngest Archbishop. For a job well done Stepinac was made a Cardinal in 1953 and allowed to live under house arrest by "the communists" secretly ruled by Jesuits in the Kremlin.

http://alamoministries.com/content/english/Antichrist/nazigallery/photogallery.html

Roman Priests Covertly Within Himmler's SS/Gestapo/SD

One of the foremost successes of the **Black Pope**'s post war historians was to completely cover-up the presence of a host of Roman Catholic priests within Himmler's SS. Two of the most notorious Freemasonic White Anglo-Saxon Protestant distorters of history are CFR member William L. Shirer and RIIA–member, made "peer of the realm," Hugh Trevor-Roper. (The same cover-up holds true with regard to Stalin's murderous Soviet Secret Police having worked with the Gestapo SS/SD during Rome's Eurasian Crusade.) The presence of Franciscan and Jesuit priests within the Croatian Ustashi is obvious and duly recorded by historians Avro Manhattan (English Protestant) and Nino Lo Bello (Italian Roman Catholic). But identifying certain priests (not to mention Jesuit Temporal Coadjutors under Extreme Oath such as Bavarian Roman Catholic and Waffen-SS Generals Joseph "Sepp" Dietrich and Fritz Kraemer—the postwar mentor of Bavarian

Masonic Jewish Labor Zionist Henry A. Kissinger) within the SS has been made nearly impossible due to the OPEN but FALSE policies believed by the uninitiated and strictly pedestrian observers. For example, it was standard procedure that all priests upon entering the SS first OPENLY leave the priesthood. This calculated deception gave rise to the false conclusion that the SS was an entirely neo-pagan, "anti-Christian" (the term COVERTLY INTENDED to include both accursed "liberal" Roman Catholicism and "heretic" Protestantism in accordance with the Order's Council of Trent and Jesuit Oath of the Fourth Vow), "Death's Head" Order of Crusading German Teutonic Knights. However, the SECRET but TRUE policy was that priests having OPENLY renounced their vows of ordination in fact SECRETLY remained priests with full allegiance to the very Pope Pius XII who: brought Hitler to power; never annulled the Reich Concordat (which Hitler supposedly broke); and never OPENLY attacked Nazi-fascism until AFTER the war—while overseeing his "Vatican Ratlines" via Bishop Hudal. Remembering that "black is white and white is black" according to Ignatius Loyola's *Spiritual Exercises*, we must therefore regard every "ex-priest" having entered the SS to have been in Rome's undercover priesthood, having never TRULY repudiated his allegiance to the "infallible" Pope's Spiritual or, most importantly, Temporal Power. Since Bavaria was the most powerful Jesuit fortress north of the Alps; since Bamberg, Bavaria, was the center of the Pope's Holy Roman Empire for centuries; since Bavaria was the base of operations from which was launched the **Black Pope**'s First Thirty Years' War (1618-1648), and since Bavaria was the origin of the Nazi Party and SS, we must look to the Jesuits of Bavaria and their absolute control over: the Archbishops of Bamberg and Munich; the Wittelsbach dynasty; the Bavarian press; the OPEN but FALSE rule of Bavarian Jewish Communists intended to justify the rise of the Masonic Thule Society; the Nazi Party; and the Bamberg Freicorps which became the SS of Heinrich Himmler, Hitler's Ignatius Loyola who remained a loyal devotee of the Pope until his secret death in exile.

(Photo Unavailable)

Father August Wilhelm Patin #457

This priest is the most important direct connection between the Papacy and Himmler's SS which the author has discovered. (Author Edmund Paris wrote that one of Himmler's brothers was an ex-Benedictine monk.) The COUSIN of Himmler, Patin was a Dominican priest, according to a source in Germany, and held a doctorate in Papal Theology—Canon Law! As a German Bavarian priest, he was fully aware of the Jesuit power centered in Munich's St. Michael's Church adjacent to the Cathedral, while he served as a Canon to the Archbishop of Munich, Michael Cardinal von Faulhaber. Under secret orders from his Cardinal master, Patin OPENLY left the priesthood and joined his cousin's SS to become an advisor of Himmler and his twelve SS Generals ("Jesuit Assistants") throughout the war. This fact is so dangerous to repeat in Germany that the source of Heinz Höhne (author of *The Order of the Death's Head: The Story of Hitler's SS (1969) pp.40, 665*), being a relative of Himmler, refused to permit the German author to reveal his name when questioned in 1966.

(Photo Unavailable)

Father Albert Hartl, 1904 – 1982 #458

Albert Hartl is one of the key liaisons between the RSHA (Reich Central Security Department including the Gestapo and SD) and the Vatican. Ordained to the priesthood in 1929 by Munich Archbishop Cardinal von Faulhaber, in 1933 he joined the Nazi Party and in 1934 he "resigned" from the priesthood to join Himmler's SS secretly overseen by the Archbishop. Assigned to the RSHA in Berlin, Hartl covertly linked Jesuit priests in Vatican City with the Gestapo and SD. Two such priests worked at the Order's Gregorian University; one the librarian, and the other, Bavarian Jesuit Robert Leiber, Pius XII's confessor and advisor. Hartl, in accord with the Order's OPEN but FALSE policy, feigned to destroy all of "Christianity" while making speeches against the Roman Catholic Church and especially the Jesuits. (Himmler would do the same from time to time, openly denouncing the Jesuits, yet having fashioned the SS/SD after the Order!) SS Major Hartl, under the command of Heydrich later murdered by the Order, worked with SS officer Patin on a regular basis. In 1943 after the Nazis took Rome, Hartl established contacts with Bishop Hudal, making plans for the future European evacuation of SS henchmen via the Ratlines. Mystery-shrouded Benedictine monk Prior Hermann Keller, who visited the Vatican inadvertently to brief the Pope and his confessor, was Himmler's SD undercover agent throughout the war. {135} Thus Edmund Paris was right when he stated: "In fact, a certain special organ was taking shape at the heart of the Central Service of the Security Service SS, with Catholic priests occupying almost all the important posts—and these priests were wearing the black uniform of SS officers." {136}

SS/SD Nazi General Walter Schellenberg, 1940s #459

SS/SD Walter Schellenberg At the Nuremberg Trials, 1945 #460

Roman Catholic Nazi Generals Schellenberg (above) and Reinhard Gehlen—Hitler's most powerful intelligence officers at the time of Germany's surrender—were both absorbed into Allied Intelligence after the Vatican's Second Thirty Years' War (1914-1945). In 1951, one year before his death in Turin, Italy, Jesuit Coadjutor Schellenberg was given an audience with his master, Pius XII, the Pope responsible for the "Final Solution." During Rome's Cold War and "Space Race" (1945-1989), the Order's International Intelligence Community, financed by its International Drug Trade, was perfected and unified via the protected SD.

Waffen-SS: Hitler's Elite Guard at War 1939-1945, George H. Stein, (Bristol, UK: Cerberous Pubs. Ltd., 2002). ***SS-1: The Unlikely Death of Heinrich Himmler***, Hugh Thomas, (London: Fourth Estate, 2001).

#461 #462

SS/SD Lt. General Reinhard Heydrich (1904 – 1942), 1930s; 1940s

The evil "General Wallenstein" of the ***Black Pope***'s Second Thirty Years' War, Heydrich was the only high Nazi official ever to be assassinated. Known as "the Butcher of Prague" and surnamed "the man with the iron heart" by Hitler, this half-Jew became a mass-murderer of his own racial Hebrew/Jewish people. In charge of Hitler's Reich Security Main Office (RSHA—which included Mueller's Gestapo/SD, Schellenberg's Foreign SD and the Kripo Nazi Police), Heydrich chaired the secret 1942 Wannsse Conference detailing "the Final Solution to the Jewish Question." The meeting was hosted at the Wannsse Institute headed by a Georgian Jesuit holding professorships in both German and Russian, and covertly serving as a liaison between the SD and NKVD! Heydrich was not aware of the collusion between Hitler and Stalin evidenced by his criticism of the treatment of the German Armies East, their lack of winter clothing and supplies.

Further, upon investigation, this cunning officer discovered Bormann's collusion with Germany's Communist spy ring called the "Red Chapel." Since Bormann was the real Fuehrer, and Himmler his secret supporter, Heydrich feared them both according to Schellenberg. It was now time for Heydrich to go! Working with British Intelligence via the Gestapo, Himmler arranged for the assassination of his subordinate in similar fashion as would be the JFK murder. Rounding a hairpin turn in Prague, when fired upon by Czech partisans the new driver nearly stopped, while a subsequent bomb critically wounded Heydrich. Taken to Himmler's personal physician, Prof. Gebhardt refused to remove the infected spleen thus ensuring death. After the funeral, Himmler declared that Heydrich's death mask served two purposes: "for the sake of memory or example."
http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Reinhard_Heydrich ***Nazi Millionaires: The Allied Search For Hidden SS Gold***, Kenneth D. Alford & Theodore P Savas, (Havertown, Pennsylvania: CASEMATE, 2002).

Knight of Malta Sir William S. Stephenson (1897 – 1989), 1950s #463

Surnamed "Intrepid" and "the Quiet Canadian," Knight Stephenson was one of the fathers of the Order's CIA and thus the ***Black Pope***'s Masonic International Intelligence Community. A cartel-capitalist and multimillionaire industrialist, Intrepid was the senior British MI6 officer for the entire western hemisphere during WWII. Fully anticipating US entry into the war after Masonic FDR and Masonic Hirohito's 1941 attack on Pearl Harbor, his office of British Security Coordination (BSC) was set up in 1940 at the Order's Rockefeller Center, New York City, just across the street from Archbishop Spellman's "Powerhouse," St. Patrick's Cathedral. As Churchill's personal representative to FDR, Intrepid recommended brother Knight of Malta "Wild" Bill Donovan to head the newly formed OSS, vitally linked to Churchill's SIS. Secretly working with the Pope's Nazis via Vatican intelligence liaisons, Himmler arranged Heydrich's successful assassination with Stephenson: this same secret nexus between Himmler's SD and Menzies' SIS would fake the death of Himmler and facilitate his escape in 1945—British Intelligence having been a covert player in "the Final Solution!"

That same year the United Nations was created in Jesuit-ruled San Francisco. Its new Rockefeller-financed headquarters (in the background above) would be in New York City, the political capital of the world: its real purpose would be to unite all of Rome's intelligence agencies under one roof near the Order's CFR and Fordham University advising the Archbishop. In 1963 Stephenson was an associate of brother Knight of Malta and darling of the Montreal Jesuits, Louis M. Bloomfield. And both men would conspire to assassinate President Kennedy!

A Man Called Intrepid: The Secret War, William Stevenson, (New York: Harcourt Brace Jovanovich, 1976).

Ex-Basilian (Jesuit-controlled) Charles E. Coughlin (1891 – 1979)

#464

Calling at FDR's White House Early in 1936

A powerful speaker successfully agitating the desperate American people during the 1930s, Jesuit-controlled Coughlin was a past member of the communist "Community of St. Basil" having been formed by "ex-Jesuits" during their Suppression from 1773 to 1814. This Jew-hating, socialist-fascist was a close advisor of President Franklin Roosevelt. Although later openly critical of FDR during his second term, pro-Nazi Coughlin was a backer of FDR's socialist New Deal, as was his brother Jesuit and New Deal Democrat, Fr. Robert Hartnett.

Intended to further destroy the nation's White Anglo-Saxon Protestant Middle Class attributing the Great Depression to the failure of Protestant-based, laissez-faire economic policy, the New Deal included the numbering of every American with a "Social Security Number," the forerunner of the number of "the beast."

Like all good Jesuits under orders, he blamed the evils of the Federal Reserve Bank on the Jewish Race. But the bank's true master, managed by the New York Knights of Malta, was his secret "Father General," the **Black Pope**.

Father Coughlin and the New Deal, Charles J. Tull, (Syracuse, New York: Syracuse University Press, 1965).

Archbishop Spellman, Cardinal Pacelli, Jesuit Gannon, 1936 #465

Upon Cardinal Secretary of State Eugenio Pacelli's diplomatic visit to the US in preparation for WWII, he addressed Fordham University—the ***Black Pope***'s military fortress in New York City. University President Robert I. Gannon (R), the overseer of Archbishop Spellman (L), escorts Cardinal Pacelli, the second most powerful man in the Vatican. After the war Spellman would orchestrate Pacelli's Vatican Ratlines into the US manned by Gannon's Fordham Jesuits. Many Nazis would be brought into the CIA/FBI overseen by Spellman himself.

The Cardinal Spellman Story, Robert I. Gannon, S.J., (Garden City, New York: Doubleday & Co., Inc., 1962).

Archbishop Francis Spellman in the Holy City, Jerusalem**, 1943** #466

Led by Arab Moslems of Jerusalem, Spellman has exited the Church of the Holy Sepulcher after leading an idolatrous Pontifical Mass on pagan Easter Sunday. Pius XII's Jesuit Spiritual Coadjutor knows Jerusalem's importance in Rome's plans for building a Third Hebrew Temple. In OPEN alliance with Islam, Spellman was promising the Arabs there would never be a nation of Israel thus solidifying the alliance between Mussolini, Hitler and Jerusalem's Grand Mufti, as they led the ***Black Pope***'s Crusade against the Jews of Europe. In SECRET alliance with England's Fabian Socialist/British Labor-backed/Jesuit controlled, Masonic Jewish Labor Zionists, Spellman was promising the Jews a new nation of Israel, secretly intended to be the Kingdom of Jerusalem of Rome's restored Dark Ages, Jerusalem covertly purposed to be an international city! It is for this reason Spellman rallied his South American dictators to vote for Israel's entrance into the United Nations, and assassinated President Kennedy for not providing atomic weapons development to Rome's Labor Zionists. Spellman would live to see the birth of Israel and the taking of Jerusalem from Jordan, not for the benefit of the Lord's beloved Hebrew people, but for its use by the Pope!

The Cardinal Spellman Story, Robert I. Gannon, S.J., (Garden City, New York: Doubleday & Co., Inc., 1962).

President Roosevelt with Archbishop Spellman, 1939 #467
(Notice the second bystander from the right wearing a priest's biretta.)

Knight of Malta Joe Kennedy; 33rd Degree Freemason FDR, 1937 #468

FDR promoted Fabian Socialism by backing the ***Black Pope***'s "New Deal." He had been elected via American SMOMS including his old friend, Nicholas Brady.

The American Pope, John Cooney, (New York: Times Books, 1984).
Joseph P. Kennedy: A Life and Times, David Koskoff, (Englewood Cliffs, NJ: Prentice-Hall, Inc., 1974).

Knight of Malta Myron C. Taylor with Pope Pius XII, 1940s #469

33rd Degree Freemasons Churchill, FDR and Stalin at Yalta, 1945 #470

According to Bible-believing Jim Shaw, author of *The Deadly Deception (1988)* and one of America's most prominent 33rd degree Freemasons, "the Big Three" at Yalta were all high Freemasons. Clearly, all post war diplomacy deciding the course of Rome's "Cold War" was in the hands of the ***Black Pope*** via the Craft. ***Roosevelt's Secret War: FDR and World War II Espionage***, Joseph E. Persico, (NY: Random House, 2002). ***Winston Churchill: The Struggle for Survival, 1940-1963***, Lord Moran, (London: Constable and Co., 1966).

Papal Knight Harold Macmillan at the Vatican, 25 May 1945 #471

British Minister Resident in the Mediterranean

At Yalta, with the fate of all displaced Soviet citizens having been decided, the Western Allies (1945-1947) handed over two million anti-communist Soviet refugees who were then shot or shipped to the death camps of the **Black Pope**'s Gulag Archipelago. According to Nikolai Tolstoy in his masterpiece, *The Minister and the Massacres*, presently banned in England and for which he was sued over one million English pounds, Harold Macmillan was the villain who gave the betrayal order carried out by the Supreme Allied Commander, Field Marshal Alexander. Being identical to the Katyn Forest massacre during which the Order's Gestapo/NKVD shot and buried 14,700 anti-communist, patriotic, Roman Catholic Polish officers and policemen, this infamy resulted in nothing less than mass-murder, including 40,000 pro-Tsarist Cossacks and thousands of anti-communist, patriotic, Roman Catholic Slovaks. For his obedience in eliminating the political enemies of Jesuit-trained Josef Stalin, Macmillan went on to become the Prime Minister of England with the blessing of Pope Paul VI.

Above, this English "Jesuit of the short robe" has met with Pope Pius XII with whom he had "a long and moving talk." Most assuredly, Macmillan was well received and well rewarded for obeying the Order's wicked Council of Trent.

The Minister and the Massacres, Nikolai Tolstoy, (London: Century Hutchinson Ltd. 1986).

Papal Knights: Dulles, Eden and Churchill, London, 1954 #472

President Eisenhower's Secretary of State and speechwriter John Foster Dulles greets Prime Minister Winston Churchill and Foreign Secretary Anthony Eden at 10 Downing Street, recalling wonderful memories of their momentous roles during the ***Black Pope***'s Second Thirty Years' War (1914-1945). Together they had aided in: the sinking of the Lusitania; the Armenian Massacre; murdering the flower of Protestant English manhood during World Wars I and II; the cause and success of the Bolshevik Revolution; the rise of both Hitler and Stalin who executed the Jewish, Lutheran and Orthodox Holocausts; the destruction of the Protestant German and British Empires; the dismemberment of the Islamic Ottoman Empire and subsequent creation of the nation of Israel—the Pope's Kingdom of Jerusalem; the saving of Nazi SS war criminals via Rome's Vatican Ratlines and the Berlin Airlift under the guise of the Cold War Hoax. Dulles' brother Allen was now CIA Director and his son Avery is today a Jesuit priest and Cardinal residing at Fordham University, New York City. Dulles' master was New York Archbishop Francis Cardinal Spellman; Churchill and Egan's master was London's Archbishop of Westminster Bernard Cardinal Griffin!

Dulles: A Biography of Eleanor, Allen, and John Foster Dulles and Their Family Network, Leonard Mosley, (New York: The Dial Press/James Wade, 1978).

Chapter 38

The Jesuits — **1945 – 1989**

Destroying the Order's Apostate Protestant British Empire
Potsdam: the Pope's Cold War Continues Rome's Nazi Agenda; Destroying True Nationalism; Building Communism While "Fighting Communism"
The Airborne Nuclear War Hoax; Defeating the "Liberal" Will of the West
The Vatican Ratlines; Secret Treaty of Fort Hunt; Operation Paperclip
Creating Labor Zionist Israel; Admission Into the Pope's United Nations
Creating Communist China; Cardinal Spellman's State Department and CIA
Inquisition in the Far East Pursuant to Canon Law and the Jesuit Oath
Assassination of Freemasons Franklin D. Roosevelt and Josef Stalin
The **Black Pope**'s ***CIA and KGB; United Via the Nazi-SS/SD "Gehlen Org"***
Strong Arms of the Vatican's International Intelligence Community
Restoring the "Blessed Despotism" of the Papal Caesar's Dark Ages

> ". . . we must seriously inculcate in the minds of all, that the state of the church . . . now changed into a monarchy . . . cannot maintain its ground against mighty enemies, unless supported by great authority and power, and that it is that little stone which was foretold by the prophet [***Daniel 2:44, 45***] . . . and afterwards rises into a vast mountain." [*The Jesuits have twisted the prophecy of the Hebrew/Jewish* Messiah *governing all the nations of the world in His earthly kingdom into the amillennial heresy of their Gentile 'infallible'* Papal Caesar *governing all the nations of the world in his earthly kingdom.*] {1} [Emphasis added]
>
> **Ignatius Loyola, 1540**
> **Founder, 1st Jesuit General, 1540-1556**
> ***Secret Instructions of the Jesuits***

> "Have we [*Americans*] forgotten how our Treasury Department shipped their plates, so the Russians could print our occupation money, and ordered gold mining equipment sent to Russia? Have we so quickly forgotten how a White House official sneaked uranium and blueprints of Oak Ridge, to the Russians? We must not forget how another White House aide ordered 120,000 tons of ammunition dumped into the Indian Ocean to keep it from reaching Chiang Kai-shek [*continuing the betrayal of all anti-communists while building* the **Black Pope**'s *Soviet Russian Empire*]." {2}
>
> **Multiple contributors, 1960**
> ***The Story of Aluminum Poisoning***

"Early in 1931, Roosevelt's strategists, now more or less openly advancing his candidacy, set up headquarters in a small office on Madison Avenue in New

York City. . . . the organization's front man [*was New York City* **Archbishop Patrick Cardinal Hayes'** *most devoted Knight of Columbus*] **James A. Farley**. . . .

Roosevelt enjoyed the backing of a small band of wealthy men, including **Jesse I. Straus** of Macy's [*whose father,* **Isidor Straus**, *had been murdered in 1912 on the Order's* **Deathship Titanic**, *and whose uncle,* **Nathan Straus**, *had given two-thirds of his fortune to the Pope's Masonic Jewish Labor Zionists resettling Israel designated "Palestine" by Rome*], [*Roman Catholic* **Knight of Malta**] **Edward J. Flynn**, [*Masonic Jewish Labor Zionist*] **Colonel Edward M. House**, **Judge Robert Worth Bingham** of the Louisville *Courier-Journal*, [*Freemason*] **William H. Woodin**, president of the American Car and Foundry Company, and [*Masonic Jewish Labor Zionist*] **Herbert H. Lehman**, Lieutenant Governor of New York. [**Knight of Malta Joseph P.**] **Kennedy's** ready checkbook quickly gained him a place in this company [the ***Black Pope***'s *Knights of Malta and Masonic Jewish Labor Zionists working together before the outbreak of WWII,* **Knight of Malta John J. Raskob**, *former Vice-President of General Motors, builder of the Empire State Building, Vice President of DuPont, and a stupendous promoter of the Stock Market among middle class Americans during the late 1920s while being a secret conspirator to the market's impending crash (which ultimately brought Hitler to power), was, in 1932, the chairman of the Democratic National Committee backing pro-Bolshevik* **Masonic Franklin D. Roosevelt**, *who would recognize Stalin's USSR in 1933—as intended—, the same year FDR appointed* **Knight of Malta Joseph P. Kennedy** *to be the first head of the Securities and Exchange Commission,* the Company *now in complete control of Wall Street, the Federal Reserve Bank, Hoover's FBI and Stalin's NKVD/KGB, all of which will meet in the JFK assassination*]. . . .

By the spring of 1932, the balance of power at the approaching Democratic convention clearly rested with [*the bosom friend of* **Knight of Columbus Al Smith**, **Episcopalian Knight of Malta**] **William Randolph Hearst.** Allied with **John Nance Garner** and California's [*US Senator*] **William G. McAdoo** [*son-in-law to* **President Woodrow Wilson**, *former Secretary of the Treasury (1913-1918) and the first Chairman of* the ***Black Pope***'s *Federal Reserve Board*], the publisher controlled eighty-six convention delegates—forty-two from Texas, forty-four from California. . . . **Roosevelt** sent **Kennedy** off to California . . . He chose his emissary well. . . . Kennedy, an isolationist after Hearst's own heart, hurried to the publisher's castle at San Simeon and reassured him of Roosevelt's patriotism. . . .

As it happened, [*Jesuit-controlled, Roman Catholic*] Chicago was the site of both party conventions, and the contrast in party spirit was striking. . . . During the week before the [*Democratic*] convention opened, [**Knight of Columbus**] **Jim Farley** and [**Knight of Malta**] **Ed Flynn** labored in the Roosevelt headquarters at the Congress Hotel, occasionally calling on [**Knight of Malta**] **Kennedy** for help. He carried confidential messages, caught and spread high-level rumors, and buttonholed influential party figures. . . . Now the votes of Texas and California were indispensable, . . .

Kennedy called several times, warning Hearst to act . . . After talking with his representative in Chicago, **Hearst** decided . . . **Garne**r must deliver his delegates to **Roosevelt**. . . . Delegation after delegation, except for the Smith irreconcilables, swung aboard the Roosevelt bandwagon set rolling by California. . . .

Many men had a hand in the decisive switch of the Hearst-controlled votes, but Kennedy later claimed full credit. Yes, he boasted long afterward, his telephone call had brought Hearst around, 'but you don't find any mention of it in the history books [*fascists Kennedy and Hearst working together with key Knights of Malta to enthrone Protestant Roosevelt over Roman Catholic* **Al Smith**, *the Order successfully deceiving American Protestants into believing that Rome was not in control of Washington, when in fact the foreign policy of FDR would be secretly dictated from the Vatican*]. . . .

Just before leaving Casablanca, the President had made special arrangements to accommodate **Archbishop Francis J. Spellman**, the Catholic military vicar, who was anxious to tour the European front. He would be permitted to pass through belligerent territory and visit the neutral **Vatican City** in Rome. Early in **February, 1943**, the Archbishop left New York on the first leg of a twenty-four week, 46,000-mile journey. At the **Vatican**, the Archbishop talked for several hours with **Pope Pius XII**; the substance of their conversations never has been disclosed [*as* **Spellman's** *high treason against America would then be known*]. . . . **Archbishop Spellman** returned to America in early **August** [**1943**]; a month later, he was an overnight guest at the White House.

In their conversations, the President proclaimed himself a 'realist,' causing **Archbishop Spellman** to prepare a memorandum afterward setting forth Roosevelt's disturbing thoughts: 'He hoped [*in August of 1943*], 'although it might be wishful thinking,' that the Russian intervention in Europe would not be too harsh. . . . It is natural that the European countries will have to undergo tremendous changes in order to adapt to Russia, but he hopes that in ten or twenty years the European influences would bring the Russians to become less barbarian [*this, in 1943 dear truth-seeker!*]. . . .

The [Eastern] European people [the "accursed" and "heretic" Orthodox peoples of Romania and Serbia/Yugoslavia; the "liberal," truly patriotic Roman Catholic peoples of Hungary and Poland; the "accursed" and "heretic" Lutheran peoples of Lithuania, Latvia and Estonia; the "accursed" and "heretic" Protestant and Lutheran peoples of East Germany; etc., in fulfillment of **Genesis 12:1-3**, as none of the governments of these Gentile peoples sought to protect the risen Son of God's beloved Hebrew/Jewish/Israelitic racial brethren while the ***Black Pope***'s SS was deporting them to **Pope Pius XII's** death camps in Poland] will simply have to endure the Russian [communist] domination [led by **FDR's** Jesuit-trained Masonic brother, "Uncle" **Josef Stalin**]. . . .'

The Archbishop [**in 1943**] went on to sketch the plans being laid for postwar Germany [as undoubtedly decided at the Vatican about which plans **Spellman**

and **Pope Pius XII** (aided by the Pope's Bavarian German Jesuit confessor, **Robert Leiber**) must have discussed in minute detail].

The Reich would be dismembered and denied a central government [*which did occur*]. There would be no peace treaty; the Big Four would rule by decree [*which also occurred, the occupying "Big Four" being the US, the USSR, France and Great Britain, the Order controlling Freemasons FDR/Truman, Stalin, de Gaulle and Churchill via New York's Council on Foreign Relations and London's Royal Institute of International Affairs*]. The Germans would be disarmed for forty years [*also fulfilled, the Cold War lasting forty-five years ending in December, 1989*]. This, in rough outline, was **the Morgenthau Plan,** then being drawn up for the Treasury Secretary [**Henry Morgenthau, Jr.**] by his chief assistant, **Harry Dexter White** [**Weiss**, *a Soviet agent confirmed by the Venona project*], who was at the very least a Communist sympathizer [*the Order using two of its CFR-controlled Jews to continue the illusion that Masonic Jews were the high masters of* the **Black Pope**'s *International Communist Conspiracy for a world government to be centered in* Jerusalem *(so asserted by the Order's Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion and Hitler's ghost-written Mein Kampf) spearheaded by Moscow, yet in fact financed by New York and London, and coordinated by the CIA and MI6 ruling and interfacing with the KGB, the Rockefeller-financed United Nations serving as one of the keystone international liaisons for all post-war intelligence agencies composing* the **Black Pope**'s *International Intelligence Community*]." {3}

Richard J. Whalen, 1964
American Historian; CIA Asset
The Founding Father:
The Story of Joseph P. Kennedy

"For the SS the important thing was to escape. In this its members were hampered by the vigilance of the occupying forces from the United States, Britain, and France and also by the existence, under one armpit, of a tattoo showing their blood group. Nonetheless they had friends abroad. As to who these friends were was a subject of controversy. There is, purportedly, a group called **ODESSA**: Organization der Ehemaligen SS-Angehoerigen (Organization of Former SS Members). It has been referred to extensively by **Simon Wiesenthal,** a Jewish émigré living in [*the Jesuit Order's*] Vienna who has been instrumental in continuing the vigilant pursuance of SS offenders. It was the subject of a best-selling novel by **Frederick Forsythe** [*The Odessa File (1972)*] and was subsequently filmed.

[*The recently deceased* **Simon Wiesenthal**, *according to Jewish researcher* **Sherman Skolnick**, was *one of the Pope's "Court Jews." His purpose was to give the illusion that there is a genuine pursuit of former SS men having escaped the bar of justice. One must notice that none of the Jesuit Order's top Nazis having escaped through* **Cardinal Montini's Vatican Ratlines**—*including Roman Catholics* **Adolf Hitler**, **Martin Bormann**, **Heinrich Himmler**, **Heinrich Mueller** and **Josef Mengele**—*were ever apprehended, though their residence in host countries had*

*been well known to certain Papal Knights (***Allen Dulles***) governing the American Intelligence Community.* **Adolf Eichmann**, *the "heretic" Protestant, was "sacrificed" in 1960 for the purpose of saving the Pope's Masonic, socialist-communist* **Ben-Gurion** *government of Israel from collapse as a result of the unforeseen* **Kastner Affair** *immortalized by Hollywood screen writer,* **Ben Hecht** *in his Perfidy*.]

> But its existence is denied by other researchers, such as **Werner Brockdorff**, who says that ODESSA is a fiction and the real escape route is the so-called Roman Route [the **Black Pope**'s **"Vatican Ratlines"**], by which former SS men were and probably still are handed by one member of the Jesuit Order to another across the Brenner [*Pass*] into Italy, where from dispersement centers in Milan, Genoa, and Rome they are transshipped to South America [*and* **Francis Cardinal Spellman's** *Fourteenth Amendment America*] or the Middle East [*to train Masonic Islamic Arab Jesuit Temporal Coadjutors*—**Yasser Arafat**—*in continuing The Secret War Against the Jews (Loftus and Aarons, 1994) pursuant to the Jesuit Oath*]. Why the Jesuit Order should be implicated we are not told; we are simply given the 'facts.' [*These "facts" have been suppressed not only by American and British historians, including Protestant CFR member* **William L. Shirer** *(The Rise and Fall of the Third Reich, 1960) and British SIS officer/RIIA member* **Hugh. R. Trevor-Roper (Lord Dacre)** *(The Last Days of Hitler, 1947), but also by* the **Black Pope**'s *International Intelligence Community spearheaded by the American CIA and British SIS.*] 'The role of priests as assistants to the escapees has only been described in accordance with the 'facts,' writes **Brockdorff** in his *Flight From Nuremberg* [*Flucht vor Nuernberg; Plane und Organisation der Fluchtwege der NS-Prominenz im Römischen Weg*] (Wels, 1969). 'I am not in a position to establish the precise motives of papal couriers in this affair. They could be of a political . . . nature . . . ' " {4} [Emphasis added]
>
> **G. S. Graber, 1978**
> **American Historian**
> ***The History of the SS***

> "On the other hand the **Romisher Weg** [*Roman Route*] wasn't a fantasy escape organization. One of the main initiators and organizers was [*Roman Catholic Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor, SS Lieutenant Colonel*] **Walter Rauff** [*(1916-1984); intimate friend of Hitler's Vice Chancellor and Knight of Malta* **Franz von Papen**; *head of Department II D of the Reich Security Main Office—RSHA—who developed mobile gas vans using engine exhaust and Zyklon B pellets; charged with killing 97,000 Jews, mostly women and children; escaped to Chile aided by German Bishop* **Alois Hudal** *(another intimate friend of Hitler's Papal Chamberlain,* **Franz von Papen**) *where he died under the protection of* **Pope John Paul II's** *Roman Catholic Knight of Malta, pro-Opus Dei, fascist dictator,* **Augusto Pinochet**]. . . . Basically, he [**Walter Rauff**] was in charge of Security over the rest of Mussolini's Italy [*Rauff having been appointed by Bormann as SD*

chief over northern Italy in 1943] . . . next to his official job he had, more or less, three secret schemes. First, he extended his Vatican contacts and particularly to **Dr. Hudal**. . . . finally he got the Italian clergy to help establish escape routes [*in 1943, knowing full well of Germany's planned defeat!*]. Primarily **the Jesuit Order** stepped in and secured the connection between Rauff and Rome [*including* **Pope Pius XII's** *Bavarian German Jesuit Confessor,* **Robert Leiber**] even beyond the borders. . . .

The Austrian friends were expecting this [*the escape*] and organized a guide to bring refugees over the glacier into Italy. . . . Then came the big surprise! In Plan, southeast of "Hochfirst" [*a mountain*] they were welcomed by two German friends from Milan. Even more: an **Italian Jesuit padre** joined them to take care of them. . . . **the Roman route** had begun, an organized escape route, which was just starting at that point, but soon was going to reach its perfection. . . . The most prominent of them [*Nazi SS officers*] . . . were brought to Rauff and talked to him for hours. None of them said one word about what was discussed with their buddies. After the talks the refugees had passports from the International Red Cross and were driven to Rome in groups of two or three. . . . On the same evening [*SS officer* **Felix**] **Kersten** sat in the hallway of **Castel Solaro** facing Walter Rauff. Another person sat at the table: **a young Jesuit priest** who, by the few sentences he spoke was identified as having been born in Austria. . . . As soon as the Nazis refugees had reached Italian soil there were safe. They were picked up by Rauff's assistants, most of the time taken very good care of by [*Nazi*] **Jesuits** . . . [*Handed black cassocks, they soon*] had all the national socialist refugees changed into **priests of the Jesuit Order**." {5} [Emphasis added]

Werner Brockdorff, 1969
German Historian
Translator: Boris Grönemeyer
Flight From Nuremberg

"One of the black marks the Vatican may never erase from its record is the help it gave to Nazis on the run, war criminals who wanted to reach a safe haven in South America after the end of the Second World War. These 'runaways' were helped through a connection between the Vatican and ODESSA, which had set up a so-called monastery route between Austria and Italy and several Fascist countries in South America. Hitler's deputy [*fuehrer*], **Martin Bormann**, escaped through that route . . . Operating with Masonic secrecy and the ruthless efficiency that made Himmler's SS the most dreaded force in Germany, this underground organization provided false papers, ready cash, hideouts and transportation. . . . Well camouflaged, as befitted Germany's sense for efficiency, ODESSA was masterminded by a [*Roman Catholic, Jew-hating, Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor*] **Dr. Johann von Leers**, who was known in his heyday as the Jewish Expert of [*Jesuit-trained, Jew-hating, Roman Catholic*] **Joseph Goebbels'** propaganda factory and was a wanted war criminal himself. The holder of six degrees from different universities, von Leers operated virtually as a one-man team, though he had some trusted [*Jesuit*] helpers in Buenos

Aires, Cairo and Rome. He was never caught, and the last report had him living somewhere in a friendly Middle East capital where his [*hateful*] racist views on the Jewish people find a hospitable climate. . . .

Bormann had become a fairly good friend of **Pope Pius XII** when Pius was the papal nuncio in Germany for 12 years, and this may have played a role in the way the Vatican treated his case after the war. In May 1948 Bormann, dressed in the garb of a Jesuit priest, sported Vatican papers to show that he was a stateless person (they carried the official number **073.909** with Pope Pius's signature.) Strangely enough as one dressed as a Jesuit, Bormann's papers showed him to have been born in Poland with the name of **Eliezer Goldstein**, a name usually thought of as Jewish. It got him to Brazil nonetheless. It also got five of his children away from Europe, later on, in 1950, after they were housed for several days in the Pallottine Order's monastery in Rome. Carrying American passports in false names that were arranged by the Catholic Church [*through the mighty political power of the Jesuit-trained Archbishop of New York,* **Francis Cardinal Spellman,** *in control of 33rd degree Freemason* **President Harry Truman's** *State Department, Justice Department and 33rd degree Freemason* **J. Edgar Hoover's** *FBI via the Archbishop's New York* **Council on Foreign Relations**], the Bormann children left for South America [*Bormann's eldest son,* **Adolf Martin Bormann,** *later becoming a Jesuit to the Congo*] . . . That Bormann was able to get into Argentina by some devious routing can be attributed to the Vatican's rapport with [*and total control of*] that country's former [*absolutist Roman Catholic dictator and*] president [*Knight of Malta*] **Juan Peron.**" {6} [Emphasis added]

Nino Lo Bello, 1982
Italian Roman Catholic Journalist
The Vatican Papers

"As the head of the Gestapo, **Müller** [**Mueller**] was a mixture of competent criminologist, chief inquisitor and lord high executioner—a medieval character grafted onto the twentieth century. More than most—more than **Eichmann** (who, after all, was only his subordinate), certainly more than **Bormann**—**Heinrich Müller** had ample reason to vanish. The master of torture and death himself, he was certain to be executed when caught. He was wanted after the war on two vastly different counts, both by the victors and by the Nazi avengers. The Nazis had him on their own blacklist for treason [*and rightfully so*]. He was suspected of having been a Soviet agent since 1944, feeding intelligence to the Russians on a hidden radio [*on orders from* **Martin Bormann**]. . . .

[*This Roman Catholic author,* **Ladislas Farago**, *then proceeds to deny that Jesuit Coadjutors* **Heinrich Mueller** *and* **Martin Bormann** *(Hitler's papal master) were pro-Soviet, double-agents as proven by* **Louis Kilzer** *in his Hitler's Traitor (2000). Further,* **Farago** *has nothing but praise for* **Pope Pius XII's** *confessor and advisor,* **Bavarian German Jesuit Robert Leiber**, *repeating the lie that* **Leiber** *sought to*

save the lives of the "accursed" Jews of Rome. Obviously, **Farago** *is, in fact, another Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor espousing certain truths but denying others so as to lead the reader away from the obvious conclusion that* **the Papacy** *was the true power behind the Third Reich and the savior of tens of thousands of Nazis smuggled into the West, secretly converting Fourteenth Amendment America into the Fourth Reich, the SD becoming the CIA/BND and the Waffen-SS becoming "the Green Berets." Subject to the Pope's SD and CIA, both overtly "anti-communist" but covertly pro-communist military Orders (utilizing the same Death's Head symbol) in fact built communism as well as Islamic extremism and thus America's present Sino-Soviet-Moslem threat.*]

> **Müller** [**Mueller**] left Berlin on May 17 [*protected by the OSS/NKGB until his departure for Rome*], going west on the first leg of his escape. Clad in the uniform of an army private and carrying the dead Liedtke's papers, he walked most of the way with his two companions, **Heiden** and **Scholz**, in tow. They traveled lightly. Müller, in fact, carried only a small suitcase, but it was filled with American dollar bills [*courtesy of Donovan's OSS for which he worked*]. Their first mishap occurred on the third day. Heiden was arrested at a British checkpoint near Kassel. But Müller and Scholz were passed on. It took them two weeks to reach Munich [*receiving the protection of his old friend,* **Munich Archbishop Michael Cardinal von Faulhaber**], the first stop on their original itinerary. Three days later they crossed into Austria near Mittenwald, the last village on the Bavarian side of the border . . . [*and*] headed for the safe house on Fallmerayerstrasse in Innsbruck on the Austrian side of the border, where another officer of the defunct Security Service [*SD*], a man named **Walter Brunner**, was awaiting them. . . . Moving from Nauders, the village which also became Bormann's last stop in Austria, through **Resia Pass**, Müller reached Merano [*Italy*] without a further hitch. . . .
>
> From there on, Müller traveled in style, no longer left to his own resources. Wolf drove him to Rome in Schwend's Mercedes and deposited him at **Collegio Croatto** [*Croat College*] **on Piazza Colonna**, a seminary of Yugoslav [*Croat*] priests who were adherents of [*Croat Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor*] **Ante Pavelic**, the deposed Nazi dictator of Croatia. After a few days at the Collegio, **Father Mihailovic**, superior of the seminary, took the former Gestapo chief to Grottaferrata to see the **Titular Bishop of Aela**, rector of the **German Istituto Santa Maria dell'Anima**, and one of the closest friends of **Pope Pius XII**, whose Adjutant at the throne he was. Contact was thus made with the Vatican rescue mission [*rescuing the Pope's Nazis*], which, in the person of [*SMOM*] **Bishop Alois Hudal**, assumed responsibility for Heinrich Müller's welfare from then on. . . .
>
> **Bishop Alois Hudal** is the mystery man of the great conspiracy that aided as many as **50,000 Nazis**, if not more, to make the transition into a new life after the war. He is mentioned only in passing even in the best books about the aftermath. [*Masonic Jewish Labor Zionist*] **Michael Bar-Zohar** described him as a 'German Archbishop' (although he was neither a German nor an *arch*bishop)

and characterized him as 'a loyal friend to the Nazis.' According to [*Masonic Jewish Labor Zionist*] **Simon Wiesenthal**, he was a Slovenian by birth, close to [*Nazi/Ustashi mass-murderer*] **Archbishop Stepinac** of Croatia, the notorious Nazi prelate of Zagreb who himself was a refugee. Hudal was always mentioned only in passing and in tantalizingly brief references. Presented like a ghost hovering over this enormous enterprise, he was called variously 'an angel of mercy' and 'the Nazis' Scarlet Pimpernel.' No report on the aftermath can afford to ignore this controversial prelate. With industry and energy belying his sixty years, and with a zeal that never ceased to amaze the desperate men he helped, he masterminded the escape of thousands of war criminals and thus laid the foundations for a **Fourth Reich** [*now in 14th Amendment America*]. . . .

Franz Paul Stangl, former commandant of the Treblinka death camp who had the murder of 700,000 Jews on his conscience, had been safe in Brazil since 1951. He worked as a senior technician at the huge Volkswagen plant in Sao Paulo, where many fugitives like him had wrested jobs from **Friedrich Wilhelm Schultz-Wenk** . . . denazified by the British after the war . . . and a Knight of Malta although he was a Protestant." {7} [Emphasis added]

Ladislas Farago, 1974
Catholic Hungarian American Historian
American Office of Naval Intelligence
Aftermath

"As we know, his [**SS General Heinrich "Gestapo" Mueller**] official grave does not contain his remains. . . . Communication to the author from the Central Office of State Justice, Ludwigsburg, Bavaria, 31.1.2000 reads:

'Another version states that Mueller didn't die in Berlin in the last days of the war. Instead he fled to Switzerland. Here he went underground until he was discovered by the **US Secret Service**. He was taken to the States, given US citizenship and a new name. Here he specialized in anticommunism [*functioning (in conjunction with CIA* **Knight of Malta James Angleton**) *as a direct liaison to Stalin's KGB, Mueller having worked with the real NKVD head,* **Nicolai S. Vlasik (1896-1967)** *during World War II in betraying the Protestant portions of Germany into the hands of the Jesuit General's American-financed, savage, raping and pillaging Soviet Red Army*] under the auspices of the CIA. This group was directly controlled by the White House (1948-1951). [*In Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor* **Oliver Stone's** *most revealing movie, JFK Director's Cut, the elder character speaking English with a German accent while smoking a pipe during a private 1963 meeting with President Johnson and the Joint Chiefs of Staff, although unidentified by the scriptwriter, was none other than* **Heinrich "Gestapo" Mueller.**] Thereafter he was pensioned off with the rank of General. He married again and fathered two children, dying in 1973, unbothered by any further investigations.' " {8} [Emphasis added]

Charles Whiting, 2001
American Historian
The Search For 'Gestapo' Mueller

"In 1952, Dwight D. Eisenhower said: '**We have been unable to unearth one bit of tangible evidence of Hitler's death. Many people believe that Hitler escaped from Berlin**.' When President Truman asked Joseph Stalin at the Potsdam conference in 1945 whether or not Hitler was dead, Stalin replied bluntly, '**No.**' Stalin's top army officer, Marshall Gregory Zhukov, whose troops were the ones to occupy Berlin, flatly stated after a long, thorough investigation in 1945: '**We have found no corpse that could be Hitler's.**' The chief of the U.S. trial counsel at Nuremberg, Thomas J. Dodd, said: '**No one can say he is dead**.' Major General Floyd Parks, who was commanding general of the U.S. sector in Berlin, stated for publication that he had been present when Marshall Zhukov described his entrance to Berlin, and Zhukov stated **he believed Hitler might have escaped**. Lt. General Bedell Smith [*whom General Patton hated and considered to be a traitor*], Chief of Staff to Gen. Eisenhower in the European invasion and later Director of the CIA, stated publicly on Oct. 12, 1945, '**No human being can say conclusively that Hitler is dead.**' Col. W. J. Heimlich, former Chief, United States Intelligence, at Berlin, stated for publication that he was in charge of determining what had happened to Hitler and after a thorough investigation his report was: '**There was no evidence beyond that of HEARSAY to support the THEORY of Hitler's suicide.**' He also stated, '**On the basis of present evidence, no insurance company in America would pay a claim on Adolph Hitler.**' Nuremberg judge Michael Mussmanno said in his book *Ten Days to Die*, '**Russia must accept much of the blame that Hitler did not die in May 1945** [*of course, since Stalin's NKVD and Hitler's SS/SD had worked together for the entire duration of the Pope's Crusade*]' . . . Former Secretary of State Jimmy Byrnes in his book *Frankly Speaking* [*stated*]: 'While in Potsdam at the Conference of the Big Four, Stalin left his chair, came over and clinked his liquor glass with mine in a very friendly manner. I said to him:

"Marshall Stalin, what is your theory about the death of Hitler?" Stalin replied: **"He is not dead. He escaped either to Spain or Argentina** [*for which reason both Roman Catholic nations led by papal dictators loyal to* **Pope Pius XII** *were kept neutral during the war*]." ' . . . The Jewish writer Michael Bar-Zohar in *The Avengers*, p. 99, said: 'In 1943 Admiral Doenitz had declared: **"The German U-boat fleet is proud to have made an earthly paradise, an impregnable fortress for the Fuehrer, somewhere in the world."** He did not say in what part of the world it existed, but fairly obviously it was in South America.' " {9} [Emphasis added]

"Brandon," 2000
Anonymous American Researcher
The Omega Files:
Secret Nazi UFO Bases Revealed!

"My conclusion is that the 'historical truth' about Hitler's death is based on an elaborate hoax concocted by some of Hitler's close associates and members of his Security Services [**SS/SD/Gestapo**] and by an inadvertent cover-up, and the ineptitude of the U.S. and British Security Services [**CIC/OSS/CIA/MI5/MI6**] and their unwillingness to believe Stalin [*who knew quite well of Hitler's escape through fellow Jesuit Coadjutors/NKVD liaisons, SS Generals* **Martin Bormann** *and* **Heinrich Mueller**, *Stalin's open and notorious insistence upon Hitler's escape*

calculated to fuel the Pope's Cold War]. What seems to be true is that both Hitler and Eva Braun (and probably [**SS General**] **Hermann Fegelein** [*i.e., Eva Braun's brotherin-law*]) escaped from Berlin and reached [*Barcelona*] Spain by plane.

While the previous evidence leaves a lot of questions and is full of contradictions, we now have [**SS General Heinrich "Gestapo"**] **Mueller's** statements [*quoted in* **Gregory Douglas'** *grand masterpiece, Gestapo Chief: The 1948 Interrogation of Heinrich Mueller (1995)*] that tend to fill in neatly many of the holes in this story and which provide us with convincing arguments that Hitler and his wife left Berlin on April 22, 1945. We know that the [*American CIC*] **Nordon Report,** the report of the Russian investigation commission (May 1946) and Mueller's interrogation report, all deny that two, partly-cremated bodies ever existed. It is therefore quite possible that this was evidence invented by the Russian Intelligence Service (**NKVD**) later, in order to cover up the fact that Hitler and Eva Braun escaped from under their noses [*as intended due to months of planning,* the **Black Pope**'s *International Intelligence Community working together protecting the Vatican's bloodiest Crusader in history*]. . . .

If we consider that the whole story of **Hitler's** and **Eva Braun's** suicide, with the subsequent partial burning, and burial of the bodies, was an elaborate fake supported by the Russian Secret Police in order to imply that Hitler died instead of escaping, then we also understand their reluctance to invite, in 1945, independent forensic experts, and to publish exact supporting forensic evidence, such as autopsy photos, X-rays and reports. The reason for not doing this is now clear: there simply were no bodies of Hitler and Braun, and hence there could not have been any exact forensic reports. . . . **Heinrich Mueller** . . . head of the German Secret Police, took charge . . . Mueller controlled all the strings in the bunker from the evening of April 22, 1945 [*after Hitler departed for Linz, Austria, and was replaced by his to-be-murdered double*] till the end." {10}[Emphasis added]

Ron T. Hansig, 2005
English Historian
Hitler's Escape

"[**Knight of Malta**] **John J. McCloy** was the Wall Street attorney for Rockefeller's Standard Oil and represented the refineries of the Nobel family's giant Caucasus oil fields which had been taken by the Bolsheviks [*and then sold to the Rockefellers*]. He had been called on by no less than nine presidents for special assignments, though he was barely known to the public. He had spent the decade of the 1930s working out of Paris on a [*bogus*] law case stemming from German sabotage in World War I. His investigation [*as intended*] took him to Berlin, where he shared a box with Hitler at the 1935 Olympics. He had served as legal counsel to I. G. Farben [*directed by* **Knights of Malta Herman Abs** *and* **John Foster Dulles**], the giant Nazi-manufacturing cartel, and was in contact with **Rudolph Hess** before the Nazi leader made his mysterious flight

to England in 1941. While the Nazis occupied Europe, Standard Oil tankers continued to supply fuel to the Nazi war machine.

As assistant secretary in the War Department during the war, **McCloy** blocked the executions of Nazi war criminals, oversaw the internment of Japanese-Americans in California, and refused Jewish refugees entry to the U.S. He helped shield **Klaus Barbie**, the 'Butcher of Lyons,' from the French. Barbie's and Hitler's other mad dogs were hidden out with the [*American*] 970th Counter-Intelligence Corps in Oberammergau [*Bavaria*]. One of their keepers was **Private Henry Kissinger**, who would soon enter Harvard as McCloy's protégé. [**Henry Kissinger** *was also tutored by ex-Nazi* **Knight of Malta Fritz Kraemer** *who spent thirty years in thePentagon and mentored* **Knight of Malta Alexander Haig, Jr.**]

In 1949 **McCloy** returned to Germany as American High Commissioner. He commuted the death sentences of a number of Nazi war criminals and gave early releases to others [*including SS Brigadier General and Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor* **Edmund Veesenmayer**]. One was **Alfred Krupp**, convicted of using slave labor in his munitions factories. Another was Hitler's financial genius, **Dr. Hjalmar Schacht**, who subsequently went on the payroll of **Aristotle Onassis** [*who later married* **Jackie Kennedy**].

In 1952 **McCloy** left a Germany preparing to re-arm to become President of the Chase Manhattan Bank, a director of a dozen blue-chip corporations, and legal counsel to the 'Seven Sisters' of American Oil. Prior to the 1917 [*Bolshevik*] revolution, the Russian interests of one of his clients, the Nobel oil firm, had been managed by the father of CIA agent [**Papal Knight**] **George DeMohrenschildt—Lee** and **Marina Oswald's** 'best friend' in Dallas. As busy as he was, **McCloy** still found time to supervise construction of the new Pentagon Building [*to house the enforcers of the Pope's Temporal Power*], which was nicknamed '**McCloy's Folly**.' . . .

American willingness to deal with the ilk of [**Klaus**] **Barbie** and other SS agents had much to do with the crisis occurring in Korea about this time. The [**Cardinal Spellman**-*ruled*] U.S. [*openly, but falsely*] feared an imminent Soviet invasion of Western Europe [*promoted by* **Jesuit Edmund A. Walsh** *via his Jesuit-trained* **Senator Joseph McCarthy**], due in large part to [*deliberately*] erroneous estimates of Russian troop strength supplied by [**Knight of Malta Reinhard**] **Gehlen**. We wanted to be able to rely on West German military muscle and steel mills. The new German administration [*led by another Jesuit-trained Roman Catholic* **Knight of Malta, Chancellor Konrad Adenauer** *(1949-1963)*] demanded in return the freeing of convicted Nazi war criminals from Landsberg Prison near Munich [*how coincidental!*]—men who were responsible for the murders of an estimated two million people, profiteering from slave labor, massacring American POWs and thousands of other specific acts of terror.

U.S. High Commissioner for Germany [**Knight of Malta**] **John J. McCloy** (who would later serve on the **Warren Commission** 'investigating' **John Kennedy's**

death) reviewed their records. He ignored the evidence brought to light against them at their trials and effected the release of virtually **all** of the convicted concentration camp doctors; **all** of the top judges who had presided over the Nazis' 'special courts' [*these SS-controlled judges having murdered thousands of patriotic Germans who opposed the tyranny of Hitler, including 5,000 allegedly involved in the attempted assassination of Hitler in 1944*]; **all** of the convicted criminals in the Krupp corporation slave labor case, and almost all of the two groups of mobile execution squads (Einsatzgruppen). These clemency decisions led to the eventual release of hundreds of other convicted Nazi war criminals over the next five years [*evidencing that the Nuremberg Trials were merely showcase trials intended to deceive the American people into believing that justice was being served when in fact the real enemies of* **Hitler**, **Bormann**, **Himmler**, **Mueller** *and* **Wolff** *were eliminated*]. Upon his release from Landsberg a few days after **McCloy** had granted clemency, convicted I. G. Farben executive **Fritz Ter Meer** summed it up: 'Now that they have Korea in their hands, the Americans are a lot more friendly [*Freemasons* **Truman** *and* **Stalin** *having created the preceding Berlin Airlift (1948-1949) under the guise of Rome's "Cold War" enabling a secret evacuation of key Nazis out of the Soviet Union on US cargo planes returning to the emerging national security states of Germany and the United States while justifying the no-win Korean War in the eyes of the West*].' " {11} [Emphasis added]

Colonel James "Bo" Gritz, 1991
American Special Forces; CIA Asset
Called To Serve

"One day as we strolled in the Parc Monceau, [*the exiled Russian philosopher, wealthy noble, and lay theologian* **Nikolai**] **Berdiaiev** said:

'There are two great organizations in this world which seek the Kingdom of God, the Christian [*Roman Catholic*] Church [*openly controlled by the Jesuits*] and the communist party [*secretly controlled by the Jesuits through Freemasonry*] . . . Communism always imitates [*what appears to be*] its bitterest opponents; it has become a church in turn [*as there is no economic or physical salvation outside the Communist Church*]. . . . Everything in the communist movement, its methodology [*Canon Law and Council of Trent*], its proselytizing [*forced conversions*], its totalitarianism [*Jesuit fascist absolutism*], its doctrinaire infallibility [*papal infallibility*] and intolerance [*Holy Office of the Inquisition*] has been taken from the Church [*which Jesuit-controlled Wahhabi Islam imitates perfectly*] . . . '

Hitler [**George W. Bush**] replied, . . . 'I am not so stupid as to believe in a communist [*Islamic terrorist*] threat myself. But without making propaganda about this danger [*as does the Pope's Opus Dei, Jesuit fascist, Fox News Network over CIA-led "Islamic terrorism"*], we will not get into power [*"four more years" of* **George W. Bush**] and without taking over supreme power in the state [*the passing of Patriot Acts I & II, the creation of the Pope's Office of Homeland (Romeland) Security, gun confiscation, etc.*] we will not be able to rearm [*to*

fight the Pope's Protestant Anglo-American-led, International Crusade against Islam]. There is no other remedy to overcome the [*American*] economic crisis [*thanks to NAFTA and GATT, the Inquisitional IRS, the destruction of hundreds of thousands of small businesses, the loss of over one million jobs to foreign workers, etc.*] than by spreading the fear of communism [*the fear of "Islamic terrorism" overseen by* the **Black Pope**'s *CIA*]. We can only get popular support for rearmament by pointing to a communist [*Islamic terrorist*] danger.'

In this statement by **Adolf Hitler** [**George W. Bush**], which motivated German big business—and certain foreign business interests—to come to his [*Hitler's*] side [*A. T. & T., Ford Motor Company, etc*], lies the heart and kernel of 'the big lie.' Hitler ordered all Prussian state papers destroyed in which appeared documentary proof that he himself did not believe in a communist menace [*even as Bush does not believe in a real Islamic terrorist menace*]. He threatened death to all witnesses because in the Reichstag fire trial his statement could have become very embarrassing to him. He had ordered the Reichstag building [*the World Trade Center and Pentagon*] set on fire [**Hitler**, *on orders from* **Pope Pius XI**; **Bush** *on orders from* **Pope John Paul II**] precisely to impress his countrymen [*I assure you, not all Americans are impressed!*] and the world at large with a clear and present communist [*Islamic*] danger [*in the words of the famous American author and Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor,* **Tom Clancy**]. This charge that the communists set the Reichstag on fire was proven false in court. But this did not keep [*Jesuit-trained*] **Goebbels** from taking up the [*continual, Jesuit-propaganda war*] cry. It was one of the propaganda minister's shock tactics to influence public opinion. 'The big lie' repeated over and over again was the most powerful of the Nazi [*Republican fascist*] weapons. It not only clearly conquered Europe for them; it still operates with mighty suggestive power as we may see by simply opening any morning or afternoon newspaper. 'The big lie' leads directly to the anticommunist hysteria [*championed by* **Francis Cardinal Spellman** *during the Pope's anti-communist Cold War*] under which all creation still 'groaneth as in pain together [***Romans 8:22***]." {12} [Emphasis added]

Pierre van Paassen, 1964
Dutch Reformed Journalist
To Number Our Days

"[**FDR's**] Ambassador [*to the Court of St. James and* **Archbishop Francis Spellman's** *most powerful Knight of Malta, the pro-fascist, pro-Hitler*] **Joseph Kennedy** had spoken to fifty of Hollywood's leading Jewish movie makers in a secret meeting (1941) in one of their homes. He had told them sternly that they must not protest as Jews, and that they must keep their Jewish rage against the Germans out of print [*evidencing that Hollywood's Masonic Jewish Labor Zionist movie producers making billions for the Order, are nothing more than mere "Court Jews of the Pope" with no independent will of their own, as are the present-day Masonic "Court Jews" successively ruling the Zionist government of Israel*]. . . . As a result of Kennedy's cry for silence [*Joseph Kennedy being one of the original founders of the Jesuit Theater*], all of Hollywood's top Jews went

around with their grief hidden like a Jewish fox under their Gentile vests [*as do the Jews of Hollywood today, refusing to tell the truth concerning the real authors of the Nazi Jewish Holocaust, the Pope's anti-Jew Cold War, and the coming Jesuit-directed, American Jewish Holocaust as a result of the Pope's CFR-controlled "Court Jews" publicly leading the charge in fighting "Islamic terrorism" leaving the impression with the Islamic world that America is governed by Jews, thereby further inciting worldwide anti-Jewish fury to the delight of the Jesuit General*]." {13}[Emphasis added]

Ben Hecht, 1954
American Jewish Playwright
The Child of the Century

"The message is that the early Zionists were monsters and their descendants, the Oslo 'peacemakers,' are no less monstrous. According to **Rabbi Antelman**, Zionism began as an honest national liberation movement that was too quickly infiltrated and corrupted by the secret followers of the false messiahs **Shabtai Tzvi** and **Jacob Frank.** Anyone who looks at events from that starting point realizes that had there never existed **Labor Zionism**, there would have not been a **Holocaust. . . .**

Opposing the **Sabbataian Zionists** during the period of the Holocaust were, what were then known as, **the Revisionist Zionists** [*led by* **Vladimir Jabotinsky** *who surnamed Israel's first Prime Minister "***Stalin Ben-Gurion-Hitler***"*]. Today, the wounded and weakened descendants of this good Zionism, are known broadly as the Right. They tried and failed to save the Jews of Europe. **The Labor Zionists** had far too many powerful allies [*the Vatican's Jesuits*] among the bloodthirsty occultists who run this planet from behind the scenes.

The Sabbataian Zionists made a terrible pact with the Nazis, simplified after the best-known component, called The Transfer Agreement. They let the [*Nazi*] Germans have their way with Europe's Jews, and later continued the torture and medical experiments on the Sephardi children who immigrated to their new **Sabbataian state. . . .** Over the past 120 years the Sabbataians have infiltrated the Jewish leadership worldwide and oversaw the destruction of over 80% of the people by promoting wars, pogroms, assimilation and the Holocaust.

There is a little think tank in Manhattan called the **Council On Foreign Relations.** The 3800 members are as powerful in America as the **Bilderbergers** are in Europe. The Bronfman brothers [*controlling the Pope's Masonic Jewish Labor Zionist* **Anti-Defamation League (ADL)**] are intimately tied to the CFR and brother Edgar is an executive member of the cabal. . . . The Jews of Israel and the world still have no idea that their leaders have been totally corrupted by **the CFR** and **the Vatican. . . .** Perez, educated in his youth at a Jesuit school in Poland, is the highest ranking operative run by the Jesuits in Israel and his task is spreading chaos . . . (Spain is playing a central, though covert, role in Middle East diplomacy, believing it has a God-given, if Medieval, right to rule Israel and

especially **Jerusalem.** Its Jesuit King, [**Knight of Malta**] **Juan Carlos,** owns the title, 'Protector Of The Holy Places Of Jerusalem,' and he takes his responsibility seriously, as do his superiors in Rome.) . . .

How long must we hammer in the same message: [**Freemason Ariel**] **Sharon** is totally compromised by the CFR and does its bidding? . . .

'Although **Jacob Frank** (1726-1791) was born fifty years after the death of **Shabbatai Zvi** [*1626-1676*], he deserves to be regarded as Shabbatai's true successor [**Jacob Frank** *and his Jewish followers submitting to papal baptism in 1759 in the Jesuit-ruled city of Warsaw, Poland's* **King Augustus III** *acting as his godfather*]. . . . The Frankists also became involved in international political intrigue, and sent secret emissaries to the Russian government and the Eastern Orthodox Church offering to help in the overthrow of Poland and the Catholic Church [*as the Jesuits had been suppressed by the Pope and thus expelled from Poland,* **Catherine II "the Great"** *now the acting protector of the Order*].' . . .

Frankfurt at the time was the headquarters of the Jesuit, **Adam Weishaupt,** founder of the Illuminati, as well as **Rothschild Brothers'** financial empire. . . . Weishaupt provided the conspiratorial resources of the Jesuit Order, while the Rothschilds contributed the money. What was missing was a means to spread the agenda of the Illuminati and that the Frankists added with their network of agents throughout the Christian and Islamic worlds. **Jacob Frank** became instantly wealthy because he was given a nice handout by **Mayer Amshel Rothschild** of Frankfurt. . . . Thus, the Illuminati now had two centers of activity, **Germany** and **Britain.** It was from Germany to London that apostate Jews **Karl Marx** and **Frederick Engels** were sent to devise the rot of communism. . . . The turning point in the final aim against the Jews was the founding of Zionism by the Shabbataians. The final aim of the movement was to establish a Shabbataian state [*the Pope's revived* "Kingdom of Jerusalem"] in the historical land of the Jews, thus taking over Judaism for good.

To foment the idea, life had to be made so intolerable for Europe's Jews that escape to Palestine would appear to be the best option [*that very idea also appearing in Hitler's ghost-written Mein Kampf*]. The Cossack pogroms were the first shot in this campaign and for them, the Frankists turned to the Jesuits and their influence over the Catholic Church. The Jesuits had done more to spread communism, beginning with their feudal communes in South America, and now they wanted to punish the antipapists of Europe by imprisoning them behind communal bars [*Nazi concentration camps*]. The deal was simple: **The Jesuits** provided the Cossacks, the Frankists, the communists. And naturally, **the Rothschilds** would provide the moolah [*money*]." {14} [Emphasis added]

Barry Chamish, 2006
Israeli Investigative Author
Shabtai Tzvi, Labor Zionism
And the Holocaust

"I began to read and study. Initially I read about **the Bolsheviks**, and how they murdered sixty million people after coming to power. Then I learned about the millions of women who were raped in Eastern Europe after World War II, and how we financed the Soviet occupation forces that carried out that atrocity. Elsewhere, I read about the forty to eighty million Chinese who were butchered after our [**Francis Cardinal Spellman's** *CFRcontrolled*] State Department [*via the CIA*] brought **Chairman Mao** to power, and the fifteen to twenty thousand American soldiers who were abandoned by our government and allowed to perish in [*the Order's*] Siberian prison camps [*overseen by the Jesuit Inquisitor,* **Walter J. Ciszek**] following World War II. Then I read about Operation Keelhaul. It involved [**Eisenhower's** *betrayal and* **Stalin's** *murder of General* **Andrei Vlasov** *and his surrendered "liberal" anti-communist, "heretic" Russian Orthodox forces and*] forced repatriation of five to six million [*anticommunist*] Russians and Cossacks who were held in Western nations at the end of World War II. Many of them committed suicide rather than return to their homeland, and most of those sent back were either executed or sent to Siberia to die working in slave labor camps. . . .

[*Apostate Protestant*] **Henry Ford** built automotive factories for both the communists and the Nazis, received a medal from **Adolf Hitler**, and wrote [*the ghost-written*] *The International Jew*, which claimed that Jewish bankers [*in fact, White Gentile Bankers such as England's 33rd Degree Freemason* **Lord Alfred Milner**] financed Bolshevism. . . . The Ford Foundation has funded a number of communist front organizations, and was cited by a Senate investigation committee for financing the Institute of Pacific Relations, which brought communism to China [*!!!*]. Henry Ford was a spiritualist and a 33rd Degree Mason. Why was he given Masonry's highest degree when he was known to be an anti-Semite? . . .

President Truman carried a copy of [*Freemason*] **Lord Tennyson's** [*world government*] poem in his wallet throughout his life. He packed the United States Supreme Court with Masons, ceded China and Eastern Europe to the communists [*as did Archbishop Spellman's* **General Dwight Eisenhower**], created the United Nations, involved us in a no-win war in Korea [*as the Jesuit-trained Freemason* **President Lyndon Johnson** *did to us in Vietnam*], and fired [*Jesuit-trained 33rd Degree Freemason*] **General MacArthur** when he wanted to win that war: [*Dirty*] Harry Truman was a 33rd Degree Mason." {15} [Emphasis added]

Stanley Monteith, 2000
American Christian Historian
Brotherhood of Darkness

"During **Stalin's** final illness the newly appointed Kremlin Medical Administration permitted itself a display of what modern psychologists call 'overcompensation:' a stream of medical information flowed from the Kremlin for about a week before the announcement that Stalin had died. . . . Stalin's death struggle was suspiciously well documented. . . . Although Stalin actually

died at Kuntsevo, the first announcements of his illness asserted that he had 'become ill in his apartment.' . . .

The simultaneous disappearance of his personal secretary, [*Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor and Lubyanka General*] **Alexander N. Poskrebyshev** [*1891-1965*], is the most ominous element in the mystery of his death. Poskrebyshev shared Stalin's Kremlin apartment, and is one of those self-effacing but truly powerful figures whose names rarely appear in history books [*including* **Alexander Solzhenitsyn's** *The Gulag Archipelago*]. He had helped make history on the grand scale, having joined the Bolsheviks in March, 1917, at the age of twenty-six. His work in the Communist Party's central secretariat goes back as far as 1923 [*shortly after* **Jesuit Edmund A. Walsh** *personally appointed Stalin Secretary General of the Communist Party in 1922*]. He never wavered in his support of Stalin but was his '**Man Friday**' in everything, whether trivial or enormous, from fetching a paper to framing a large-scale purge [*including 383 death lists during 1937-38*]. If anyone can be said to have been privy to Stalin's secrets, it was this inconspicuous man who had no life except at Stalin's side. Professor **Konstantine Shteppa**, formerly with the Department of History, Kiev University, regards [*the "vile" and "loathsome"*] **Poskrebyshev** as 'Stalin's right hand, or even his head.' [*Indeed!*] **Boris Nikolayevsky** concluded that he not only headed Stalin's personal secretariat [*including the Secret Section which collaborated with Hitler's Secretary, Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor* **Martin Bormann**], but was charged with 'carrying out all sorts of intrigues and settlings of accounts for the Soviet dictator.' He made an important speech at the Soviet Party Congress in October, 1952, and on February 22, 1953, was elected to the Moscow City Council [*after which Stalin ordered his arrest: eleven days later history's bloodiest tyrant was dead*]. That is the last word heard of the man who remained Stalin's *alter ego* even in death—although Moscow rumors now assert that he is alive, in obscurity, and working on his memoirs. . . . In other worlds, the Kremlin clique had the best of reasons for wanting to see their leader dead. . . . there was opportunity, and there was sufficient motive for hastening Stalin's death [*via the poison cup*]." {16} [Emphasis added]

Martin Ebon, 1967
American Historian
Svetlana: The Story of Stalin's Daughter

"Days after the Nazi surrender in May 1945, a U.S. Army command center in southern Germany was approached by **Nazi Brigadier General Reinhard Gehlen**. Gehlen was the chief of the Nazi intelligence apparatus known as the FHO, **Foreign Armies East**. The FHO ran spy operations throughout East Europe and the Soviet Union during the war, and it remained intact during the late-war period when the rest of the Wehrmacht was crumbling. In fact, the **FHO** was the one part of the Nazi war machine that continued to recruit new members right through the end of the war. SS men at risk of war crimes charges in particular were told to join with Gehlen, go to ground, and await further orders.

Gehlen presented himself for surrender to the American forces with an arrogant, take-me-to-your-leader attitude and was for a few weeks shunted aside by GIs who were unimpressed by his demand for red-carpet treatment. But he had an interesting proposal to make and was soon brought before high-level officers of the Army's G-2 intelligence command. Gehlen's proposal was in brief: Now that Germany has been defeated, he told his captors, everyone knows that the pre-war [*pre-World War II*] antagonism between the **Soviet Union** and the **United States** will reappear. . . . Therefore, Gehlen proposes that the United States Army adopt the FHO in its entirety, including its central staff, as well as its underground intelligence units, several thousand men strong, throughout East Europe and the U.S.S.R. Thus, the FHO will continue doing what it was doing for Hitler that is, **fighting Bolshevism**—but will now do it for the United States [*the Jesuits saving their SS crusading Teutonic Knights under the guise of their Cold War Hoax, while furthering anti-nationalistic, Roman fascism under the protection of the American Commander-in-Chief's Military High Command now housed in its newly built Pentagon*].

The OSS was formally dismantled in the fall of 1945 at the very moment which General Gehlen and six of his top aides were settling into comfortable quarters at the army's **Fort Hunt in Virginia**, not far from the **Pentagon**. For the next several months, in highly secret conversations, Gehlen and the U.S. Army hammered out the terms of their agreement. By February 1946, Gehlen and his staff were back in Europe, installed in a new village-sized compound in [*Bavarian*] Pullach, from which they set about the business of reactivating their wartime intelligence network, estimated at between 6,000 and 20,000 men, all of them former Nazis and SS members, many of them wanted for war crimes but now (like the famous **Klaus Barbie**) protected through Gehlen's deal with the United States both from the **Nuremberg Tribunal** and the de-Nazification program [*the Nuremberg trials intended only to punish the true enemies of the Order's highest SS/SD coadjutors, imprisoning other coadjutors later released by* **McCloy**].

Thus it was that the superstructure of the United States' post-war intelligence system was laid on the foundation of **an international Nazi spy ring** that had come to be the last refuge of SS war criminals who had no other means of escaping judgment. **The Gehlen Org**, as it came to be called by the few Americans who knew about it . . . continued to serve the United States as its eyes and ears on Europe and the U.S.S.R. until 1955 [*providing a litany of false reports exaggerating Soviet military strength so as to perpetuate the Cold War Hoax while continuing to protect Nazi war criminals for life*]. At that time, fulfilling one of the terms of the **Secret Treaty of Fort Hunt** in 1945, the entire Gehlen Org was transferred to the new West German government [*led by a covert Nazi and* **Knight of Malta Konrad Adenauer**], which gave it the name of the Federal Intelligence Service, or **BND**, and which the descendants of General Gehlen serve to this day. . . . This is the base upon which the U.S. intelligence system was founded. **The National Security Act of 1947** reorganized the military and created the **CIA**, but the Gehlen Org was the base from which U.S.

intelligence developed throughout the decades of the Cold War." {17} [Emphasis added]

Carl Oglesby, 1991
American Patriot and Historian
"The Secret State"

"[*America's foremost* **Knight of Malta**] **J. Peter Grace** has a long history of involvement in CIA-related projects, such as Radio Free Liberty and Radio Free Europe. . . . W. R. Grace and Company also has close ties with the Flick steel cartel in West Germany. [**Knight of Malta**] **Frederick Flick**, former leader of the Flick group, was convicted by the Nuremberg Tribunal and sentenced to seven years in prison for 'slave labor, plunder and spoliation.' (He never served the full term [*being released by American High Commissioner and brother* **Knight of Malta John J. McCloy**].) Meanwhile, Flick's son [**Frederick Karl**, *dying in October, 2006*] was sent to New York to study business with Grace. The Flick family later purchased 31 per cent of W. R. Grace and Company. Before this transition, Grace hired a number of ex-Nazis who had emigrated to the U.S. under the auspices of **Project Paperclip**, which oversaw the wholesale importation of more than 500 German scientists and technicians after the war [*including* **SS Major Werner von Braun** *(1912-1977), and* **Major General Walter R. Dornberger** *(1895-1980)*]." {18} [Emphasis added]

Martin Lee, 1983
Roman Catholic Author and Journalist
"Who Are the Knights of Malta?"

"General Gehlen was ready to cut a deal. . . . Now U.S. intelligence was going to deploy Gehlen and his network of spies against the Russians. The Cold War was on. . . . Directing operations from a fortress-like nerve center in Bavaria [*ruled by the* **Archbishop of Munich Michael Cardinal von Faulhaber**], Gehlen reactivated his network inside Russia [*the real purpose of the Nazi Gehlen Org and later the German BND being to facilitate the relocation of thousands of Nazis out of the USSR, aided by Truman's CIA and Stalin's MGB/KGB under the guise of deliberately created crises (such as the Berlin Airlift), while providing false intelligence and locating truly anti-communist Russians who were then shot by the KGB or consigned to Soviet gulags—thereby protecting* the **Black Pope**'s *Soviet tyranny*]. . . . In 1955, by pre-arrangement, the **Gehlen Organization** was transferred to the West German Government, becoming its first intelligence arm, the **BND**. The BND became a Siamese twin of the CIA, a global operation. . . . By the time the Gehlen Organization became part of the West German state, Gehlen already had his agent-in-place in the United States. He was **Otto Albrecht von Bolschwing**, who had been a captain in **Heinrich Himmler's** dreaded SS and **Adolph Eichmann's** superior in Europe and Palestine [*as well as an SS/SD informer with working ties to the Palestinian* **Hagannah**, *later becoming the Israeli* **Mossad**]. Von Bolschwing worked simultaneously for Dulles' OSS. When he entered the U.S. in February, 1954 . . . [*he*] was to take over Gehlen's network not only in this country, but in many corners of the globe. He became

closely associated with the late [**Knight of Malta**] **Elmer Bobst** of Warner-Lambert Pharmaceutical, a godfather of **Richard Nixon's** political career . . . [**Knight of Malta**] **Allen Dulles** dubbed it Operation Sunrise. . . . The principle negotiator on the German side was **SS Commander Karl Wolff,** head of the Gestapo in Italy. . . . When Wolff hammered out the secret surrender terms with Dulles, he had in the back of his mind a safe diaspora for his nazi compatriots. This is where the OSS, [**Knight of Malta**] **William Donovan** and the sovereign state of the Vatican came in. "Wild Bill" Donovan was top dog in the OSS. Shortly before the Germans overran Europe, [*Dominican*] **Father Felix Morlion,** a papal functionary, had set up a Vatican intelligence organization called **Pro Deo** in Lisbon.

When the U.S. entered the war Donovan moved **Morlion** lock, stock and barrel to New York [*to enjoy the guidance of Fordham University Jesuits*] and opened a sizable [**Rockefeller**] bank account for him to draw on. . . . When Rome was [*allegedly*] liberated in 1944 [*the Pope secretly working with Wolff's Nazi SS "purging" Rome of its Jews and partisan patriots*] **Morlion** and **Pro Deo** relocated there. In recognition of Donovan's good works on behalf of **Pro Deo, Pope Pius XII** knighted him with the Grand Cross of the Order of St. Sylvester [*Vatican Intelligence and American Intelligence now inseparably linked*]. And before he flew off to Washington to cut his deal with the CIA, **Reinhard Gehlen** received the Sovereign Military Order of Malta award from the Pontiff. So did **James Jesus Angleton,** a Donovan operative in Rome who became the CIA's chief of counterintelligence. For [**Knight of Malta**] **Dulles,** Operation Sunrise was a personal triumph, one that set in motion his rise to the tip of the intelligence heap. In 1963, by virtue of that position, he became the CIA's representative on the **Warren Commission**. . . . [**Knights of Malta**] **Hoover, Dulles** and **McCloy** did not belong to the Kennedy fan club. When the president was shot, **Hoover** controlled the field investigation, and **Dulles** and **McCloy** helped mold the final verdict of the Warren Commission [*written by Pentagon historian and ex-Nazi* **Otto Winnacker**].

As America stood on the threshold of World War II, **Hoover** continued a friendly relationship with the Nazis who dominated **Interpol,** the Berlinbased international secret police [the ***Black Pope*** *building his International Intelligence Community prior to the war*]. He had been obsessed with the [*Jesuit-inspired, anti-communist*] **'Red Menace'** since 1919 when he became head of the Bureau's **General Intelligence Division. Heinrich Himmler, Reinhard Heydrich, Arthur Nebe** and other fanatical Nazis were active in **Interpol**. . . . After the war **Interpol** ostensibly cleaned up its act, moved to Paris and installed the prestigious Hoover as vice president. Yet Interpol steadfastly refused to hunt for Nazi war criminals, contending it was independent of politics. The excuse appeared a bit lame when, in the 1970s, former SS officer **Paul Dickopf** became president. . . .

In *A Study of a Master Spy*, published in London in 1961, **Bob Edwards,** a member of Parliament, and **Kenneth Dunne,** presented documentary evidence that **Allen Dulles** of the CIA carried on secret conferences with representatives

of Hitler's SS Security Office in February and March, **1943.** They learned that 'Official Washington knew **Martin Bormann,** Deputy Fuehrer of Hitler's Germany, master-minded the international 'Die Spinne' (Spider) underground organization which is planning to revive Nazism as soon as West Germany is adequately rearmed by the United States. Official Washington seems disinterested.' With **John J. McCloy, Allen Dulles** and **J. Edgar Hoover** in control of the Kennedy assassination investigation, these Nazi connections were buried." {19} [Emphasis added]

Mae Brussell, 1984
American Conspiratorial Researcher
The Nazi Connection to the
John F. Kennedy Assassination

"[**Francis**] **Cardinal Spellman**—Religious leader in New York, he was a protégé of **Cardinal Pacelli, Pope Pius XII,** who is often accused of collaboration with the Nazis. Spellman is the U.S. spiritual leader of the **Knights of Malta. . . .**

Father [**Edmund A.**] **Walsh**—His Georgetown University Center for International Affairs and Strategic Studies became the first major CIA training center [*linking the Jesuits to the CIA*]. This Jesuit priest was the moving force behind **Joe McCarthy's** campaign against 'communism' in the 50s, and he is a long-time member of the **Knights of Malta . . .**

[**Father**] **Avery Dulles**—Son of [**Knight of Malta**] **John Foster Dulles** [*who had a direct phone line to the Kremlin*], the Secretary of State [*to President Eisenhower*], and a nephew to [**Knight of Malta**] **Allen Dulles,** then CIA director. Avery worked with **Martin Bormann** to help his escape to Argentina, and is now working as an advisor at [*Jesuit*] Georgetown University. He also is a member of the **Knights of Malta.**

Roy Cohn—The key lawyer in the prosecution of the Rosenberg case, the alleged 'Atom Spies' executed in the 1950s [*these Jewish patsies having been framed by* **J. Edgar Hoover** *and the Justice Department for giving atomic secrets to the USSR*], he worked with **Joe McCarthy** and **David Schine** to spread the 'Communist Menace' lies. He currently sits on the board of the anti-communist Western Goals Foundation, and his partner, **Tom Bolan,** is a member of **the Sovereign Military Order of Malta.**

Alexander Haig, Jr.—A long-time protégé of the Pentagon 'Iron Mentor,' [*ex-Nazi*] **Fritz Kraemer,** Haig extended favors and NATO links to the fascist cell in Italy known as **P-2** or Propaganda Due, whose [*CIA/KGB*] 'puppetmaster,' [**Knight of Malta**] **Licio Gelli,** worked with [*Jesuit Temporal Coadjutors*] **Franco** and **Mussolini** and shares dual citizenship in Italy and Argentina. . . . Haig has just been knighted into the secretive **Knights of Malta,** which includes his brother [**Jesuit Francis Haig**], and prestigious members like **William Colby** (CIA), **William F. Buckley, Jr.,** (CIA), **J. Peter Grace** [*CIA*], **John McCone** (CIA), **General Vernon Walters** (Reagan's 'roving ambassador'), **James Angleton** (CIA), and others [*the CIA being manned by dozens of Roman Catholic ex-Nazis*

controlled by the Jesuits of Georgetown University via the Pope's ancient crusaders, the Knights of Malta]." {20}[Emphasis added]

"John Judge," 1983
Anonymous American Patriot;
Conspiratorial Researcher
"Good Americans"

"For two and a half years, I was a federal prosecutor in the Office of Special Investigations of the Criminal Division of the Justice Department, which is also known as the Nazi war crimes unit. Our job was to search for and prosecute Nazi war criminals living in the United States. I was coordinator of a highly classified inquiry called **the Belarus Project** . . . I hope this book puts the blame were it belongs, with the State Department [*controlled by* **New York Archbishop Francis Cardinal Spellman**]. . . .

[**Knight Templar** *and CFR member*] **Frank G. Wisner** did not look like a spymaster. . . . his official title, Director of the Office of Policy Coordination, was innocuous. He had chosen it himself for that reason. Wisner was a veteran practitioner of the black art of covert operations, and the newly organized **OPC** was in the front line of the secret war against the Soviet Union [*the Cold War Hoax serving as cover for rescuing select Nazis and their collaborators from Allied justice*]. . . . Wisner was hired by the State Department as head of the Office of Policy Coordination. . . . Before leaving West Germany, Wisner went to **Pullach** [*where Ratline handler, Austrian* **Jesuit Karl Rahner** *was based (1945-1948)*], a pretty little village eight miles from [**Cardinal von Faulhaber's**] Munich, . . . the headquarters of **Reinhard Gehlen**, Germany's most celebrated spy. . . . Wisner and Gehlen were well acquainted with each other. . . . Cementing an alliance with Gehlen, Wisner sought his help in organizing guerrilla units behind the Iron Curtain, to build a clandestine arsenal and to assist and, if necessary, to instigate armed rebellion against the Soviets [*intended to betray true anti-communist nationalists into the hands of Stalin, Gehlen and Wisner secretly working with* the **Black Pope**'s *Soviet secret police*]. . . . From his archives, Gehlen produced the names of Eastern Europeans who had served the Nazi puppet governments and would provide the nucleus for Wisner's private army. Among them were the **Byelorussians** of the **Belarus Brigade**, hiding out in the refugee camps of Germany from war crimes investigators who knew next to nothing about their history. . . .

The SS established a special test for its Byelorussian collaborators: Only those who assisted the *Einsatzgruppen* (task forces) would be permitted to become part of the civilian administration to be established in the wake of the advancing **Wehrmacht** and **Waffen-SS** troops [the **Black Pope**'s **Waffen SS** *having burned Protestant Rotterdam*]. . . . the SS planned for the Byelorussian collaborators to help with the much larger task of eliminating the huge Jewish population concentrated in the **Pale of Settlement** . . . the densest concentration of Jews in the world. . . . [*and*] the traditional dumping ground for Europe's unwanted Jews. . . . In the fall of 1941 the SS selected the heavily

Jewish city of **Borissow** as a pilot project for the impending slaughter. . . . Stalin's censorship had effectively prevented Soviet Jews from learning about Nazi oppression [*since Hitler 's SS/SD and Stalin's NKVD worked together under Jesuit command*]. . . .

The SS professed to be shocked by the **Borissow massacre**—not at the slaughter of the Jews but the carnival aspects of it. Over the next three years, as the Byelorussian holocaust increased in intensity and dimension, the *Einsatzgruppen* supervised the actual shooting themselves. . . . hundreds of collaborators guarded the roads, chased fugitives, and forced the living down into the graves. Children were thrown into wells and hand grenades dropped down upon them, and Byelorussian policemen swung infants by the heels and smashed their heads against rocks [*pursuant to the bloody Jesuit Oath*]. More Jews perished in Poland and Germany, but the holocaust in Byelorussia was unique. **In no other nation under German occupation did the inhabitants so willingly and enthusiastically visit such a degree of inhumanity upon their neighbors**. . . . These [*Orthodox*] priests . . . actively supported the Nazi cause. In every church the *Einsatzgruppen* were depicted as waging a holy war against atheistic-Judeo communism. . . . blaming the **Jew-Bolshevik conspiracy** for all the problems of the nation, from crop failure to labor shortages . . . It is no small measure of the value the Nazis placed upon their Byelorussian allies that they sacrificed an entire train to transport them at a time when some wounded German soldiers could not be sent home. The SS made a list of those to be evacuated—**and nearly every person on it ended up in the United States**. . . . Without these few hundred men there could have been no guides for the *Einsatzgruppen,* no volunteers to help with the destruction of the Jews. . . .

And so, while other government agencies were actively engaged in pursuing Nazi war criminals, the State Department was importing their leaders to the safety of the United States. . . . Between 1948 and 1950, while the CIA was still being organized, the State Department systematically imported the leaders of nearly all the puppet regimes established by the Third Reich from the Baltic to the Black Sea. . . . If they [*the Byelorussians*] were ever prosecuted for fraudulently obtaining their citizenship, they would be in a position to threaten to expose high government officials in the **FBI**, **CIA/OPC** and **INS** [*Immigration and Naturalization Service*] who had made their fraud possible. . . . **Radislaw Ostrowsky . . .** the highest-ranking Nazi war criminal to enter this country lived on undisturbed until his death in 1979." {21} [Emphasis added]

John Loftus, 1982
American Roman Catholic Author
The Belarus Secret

"After I revealed on February 5, 1983, that **Klaus Barbie** was employed by the **Army Counter Intelligence Corps** (**CIC**) after World War II, I was inundated by inquiries from all over the world. One week later Barbie was returned to France and people in dozens of countries are now anxiously awaiting his new trial. They hope to learn exactly what Barbie did in France as a war criminal and why

the American Army used him, protected him, and then helped him and his family escape to Bolivia. . . .

On my recent visit to Germany I learned how some former German soldiers reacted to the Barbie revelations. One ex-soldier, who had lost his brother in Stalingrad and had barely made it home himself said, 'While we poor soldiers had to walk home from the Russian front—hungry, frightened, and abused on the road—you Americans were paying that damn **SS Barbie** thousands of dollars and putting him up in a warm house!' . . .

I was a member of the **U.S. Counter Intelligence Corps** (**CIC**) in 1948, stationed in Augsburg, Germany, where I first met **Klaus Barbie** and worked with him for nearly a year as the head of an information network that he had organized and offered to the American Intelligence community for a price. . . . Barbie was not a member of the Gestapo, but a member of the **SD** (*Sicherheitsdienst*—**Security Service or Counter Intelligence**) [*remembering that the Jesuits, personally or via "trusted third parties," ruled the pinnacle of power of every supreme counterintelligence service of every Allied and Axis nation thus producing a unity of action unintelligible to loyal and unsuspecting subordinates*]. His prime area of operation was between Lyons and Besancon. . . .

The memories that **Klaus Barbie** evokes are totally repugnant. He was a true Nazi sadist. He would fondle one woman on his knees as he ordered another alternately beaten and dunked in ice water. When he tired of his Swiss mistress, Heidi, he shot her. He was the prototype of the SS strong man, strutting about with his shirt sleeves rolled up, snapping his riding crop. He often carried a club, sometimes a simple two-by-four, with which to beat his prisoners. **He once snatched a Jewish baby from its mother's arms and tossed it on a train to Auschwitz. One of his most horrifying acts of reprisal was to lock 100 children in a schoolhouse, which he then burned and dynamited.** Barbie's record, a model of Hitler's savagery, earned him numerous decorations. As Germany's **SD intelligence Chief** in [*the Jesuit haven of*] Lyons from 1942 to 1944, he personally had a hand in 4,342 murders and saw to it that nearly 8,000 people were shipped to death camps. These are the numbers arrived at by the French courts that twice sentenced him to death—in 1952 and again in 1954 [*Barbie finally tried in 1987, sentenced to life, dying in 1991*]. . . .

[**Roman Catholic**] **Barbie** had, in fact, become a **CIC** agent and no one wanted to sever the relationship with him [*especially the CIC underlings of Army officer* **Jesuit Edmund A. Walsh** *having been present in Germany during the Nuremberg trials*]. . . . It was known that as an **SD**, Barbie was a fugitive. . . . As a member of the **SD**, Barbie had been directly responsible to Himmler's **Security Headquarters**, (**RSHA**), which in the last years of the war was the real center of Nazi power. He should have been arrested immediately after the war by the occupation forces, since all **SD** members were listed on the Automatic Arrest Category. . . . Barbie's organization, the **SD**, were the most brutal units of the SS. It was also, in many ways, the most important segment of the German government. During the last three years of the war the **SD** worked directly with

Hitler [*thus* **Bormann**] and **Himmler** to run the government. . . . To disregard this critical information about Barbie's past was certainly a direct cover up. Someone in my regional headquarters did not want it known that Barbie was wanted for war crimes because they wanted to use him [*"against the Soviets!!"*]. . . .

Barbie worked for **CIC** for four years [*1947-1951*], after which we helped him reach Bolivia. . . . In December, 1950, CIC headquarters decided to help **Barbie** and his family make their way to South America. In Austria, a sister organization known as the **430th CIC** volunteered to help the Barbie family escape. . . . Their system, which functioned like an underground railroad, was dubbed the **"Rat Line"** by Americans. **The Rat Line** took fugitives from Austria to Italy, where a Croatian priest, **Father Krunoslav Dragonovic**, handled the details providing visas for various South American countries. . . . Because of Dragonovic's very important role, by 1948 [*at the time of the CFR's Berlin Airlift*] this underground pipeline had already become known as the **Monastery Route**. . . .

Father Dragonovic was known to our **430th CIC** as a fascist and a war criminal. His connections with South American diplomats of similar backgrounds were generally met with [*open*] disapproval [*but in fact secret approval*] by **U.S. State Department** officials. CIC normally gave its 'travelers' Displaced Person status, and Father Dragonovic's link to the Catholic Church gave the **Rat Line** a respected front. It had even become known as the **Vatican Connection** after Father Dragonovic enlisted the services of the National Catholic Welfare Organization to help him secure the necessary travel permits for leaving Europe. **CIC** only had to bring the defectors to Genoa or Naples. Dragonovic took over from there." {22} [Emphasis added]

Erhard Dabringhaus, 1984
Barbie's U.S. Intelligence Control Officer
Klaus Barbie

"**Le Cercle** is a secret transnational intelligence and direct action group, that, according to all accounts, is funded by the CIA. . . . Before the 1990s, it was called **Cercle Violet**, or initially, **Cercle Pinay**, in both cases after its (French) chairman. In later times, chairmanship of Le Cercle went on to the British. **The Pinay Circle** used to fight the spread of communism worldwide, at all costs, even in our own backyard. . . . [**The**] **Cercle** was created in the 1950s . . . by **Antoine Pinay**, **Jean Violet** and **Otto von Habsburg** . . . with the German chancellor **Konrad Adenauer** . . . building up a united Europe [*in fulfillment of the* Word of God], allied with the United States. Pinay and at least representatives of Adenauer were visiting **Bilderberg** and Jean Violet was already working for Habsburg on projects [*involving a Jesuit-fascist*] . . . Pan-European society. They also shared another very interesting commonality: they were all faithful Catholics. And not just that; **Pinay**, **Habsburg**, and **Adenauer** were members of the **Sovereign Military Order of Malta** (SMOM). Pinay, Habsburg and the less prominent Jean Violet have also been accused of

involvement with **Opus Dei.** This is all the more interesting because **Joseph Rettinger,** who recruited [**Knight of Malta** *and former SS officer* **Prince**] **Bernhard** and others to set up **Bilderberg** [*the super-secret Bilderbergers*], was another Vatican agent; a **Jesuit** and likely a **Knight of Malta** [*and* **33rd Degree Freemason** *according to former MI6 officer* **John Coleman**].

At the end of WWII, the **Knights of Malta** have been involved with smuggling Nazis out of Germany with the help of the OSS (later CIA), an organization they themselves helped to establish. In turn, the CIA funded the covert anti-communist war in Europe, including Radio Free Europe, the Economist, the European Council of Princes, the Gehlen Organization, the Stay-Behind networks, the Pinay Circle, and the overall [*pro-fascist, anticommunist*] European movement [*while the Order was secretly building Soviet Russia and Communist China, both never intended to have been used for the purported invasion of Europe*]. A lot of this money was funneled through the American Committee on United Europe (ACUE), which was established at the direction of **Duncan Sandys, Joseph Rettinger, Allen Dulles,** and **William Donovan.** Dulles and Donovan were top CIA chiefs and **Knights of Malta,** Rettinger a Vatican agent, and Duncan Sandys a son-in-law of [*33rd Degree Freemason and Druid* **Winston**] **Churchill.** Besides the CIA's clandestine efforts, the **Ford Foundation** and the **Rockefeller Institute** were the prime sponsors of the ACUE [*the great CFR financiers of* the Society of Jesus]. . . .

A couple of examples of people that have (or had) a close relationship with **the Circle** [**Le Cercle**] are **George Ball, Stephen Bechtel,** [*SMOM*] **William Buckley,** [*SMOM*] **George H. W. Bush,** [*SMOM*] **Frank Carlucci,** [*SMOM*] **William Casey,** [*SMOM*] **Alexander Haig,** [*SMOM and ex-SS Nazi*] **Fritz Kraemer, Victor Krulak,** [*CFR member and JFK assassin*] **General Lansdale,** [*SMOM*] **Vernon Walters,** and **John Hay Whitney.** These are right-wing oriented people involved with known Circle members, the Institute for the Study of Conflict, different intelligence agencies, and/or the Knights of Malta." {23} [Emphasis added]

Joel van der Reijden, 2005
Dutch Conspiratorial Historian
"Project for the Exposure of Hidden Institutions: Le Cercle"

"Fifty years of trade with the **Soviet Union** by the **United States** and its European allies have, through the transfer of free enterprise technology [*pioneered in historically White Anglo-Saxon Protestant nations*], created a formidable economic and military power. . . . The record of the last fifty years provides the evidence that the United States has received back its own technology on the battlefield from both national socialists (**Nazis**) and international socialists (**Soviets**). . . . A naval base is under construction at **Cienfuegos, Cuba,** to support Soviet naval operations in the Caribbean [*in preparation for America's coming Sino-Soviet-Moslem invasion*]. . . .

The blunt truth is that trade with the Soviet Union from 1917 to the present has built the Free World an enemy of the first order. Moreover, the technological

component of this continuing trade enables the Soviet Union to pursue its programs of world conquest and, more to the point at the present state of history, to supply the North Vietnamese invasion of the South. It costs the American taxpayer **$80 billion** a year to counter this Soviet threat. . . . And 100,000 Americans have been killed in Korea and Vietnam—by our own technology. The only response from Washington and the Nixon Administration [*backed by* **Knight of Malta Elmer Bobst**] is the effort to hush up the scandal. These are things not to be talked about. And the professional smokescreen about peaceful trade continues. The plain fact—of you want it—is that irresponsible [**Jesuitical**] policies have built us an enemy and maintain that enemy in the business of totalitarian rule [*Jesuit absolutism*] and world conquest. And the tragedy is that intelligent people have bought the political double talk about world peace, a new world order and mellowing Soviets." {24} [Emphasis added]

Antony C. Sutton, 1973
American Academic and Author
National Suicide: Military Aid to the Soviet Union

"The Jesuits are one of the largest stockholders in the American steel company, Republic and National. They are also among the most important owners of the four greatest aircraft manufacturing companies in the U.S., Boeing, Lockheed, Douglas and Curtis-Wright." {25}

Avro Manhattan, 1983
"Protestant" Knight of Malta
English Papal Historian
The Vatican Billions

The Great and Terrible **Second Thirty Years' War** *was now over*. Western and Eastern Europe, Russia, North Africa, China and Japan were "a universal wreck" thanks to the Company of Jesus. Millions of "heretics and liberals" had been "extirpated" pursuant to the **Jesuit Oath** and the **Council of Trent**. Unlike the Treaty of Westphalia ending the First Thirty Years' War, the agents of the Jesuits controlled the negotiations at Yalta and Potsdam ending the **Second Thirty Years' War**. The **Protestant British Empire**, having founded modern missions, including the **China Inland Mission**, was fragmented and would be destroyed after World War II.

It was time to apply the Jesuits' Hegelian Dialectic worldwide. It would be known as "**the Cold War**." The *thesis and antithesis* would be "the Free World" in the West *versus* "the Communist Block" in the East. The American Empire would head the West and the Russian Empire would lead the East. Both sides would be financed by the Jesuits' International Banking Cartel centered in London and New York, the **Federal Reserve Bank** and **Chase Manhattan Bank** in particular. The

synthesis would be the destruction of the American Empire through the so-called "ending of the Cold War." The illusion of ending the Cold War would legally enable Rome's Corporate Monopolies, federated together in New York City under the leadership of the **Council on Foreign Relations**, to give Russia and China high technology and financial backing, *the Jesuits having sought to unite both nations since they negotiated the* **Sino-Russian Treaty of Nerchinsk** *in* **1689***!!!* The giving of these necessities would perfect the War Machines of both economically communist and politically fascist giants for the purpose of invading North America, it containing the majority of the world's Protestants, Baptists and Jews. (Remember dear truthseeker, the Jesuit General has used his American Empire throughout "**the American Century**" to restore the Pope's **Temporal Power** and to exterminate "heretics" and "liberals" around the world. That task being completed, the ending of the Cold War signaled the beginning of the destruction of **Fourteenth Amendment America** in dead earnest!) *It is for these reasons* that the financial might of Hong Kong was given to Red China along with American ports in Long Beach and Los Angeles, California. (In 1998 the China Ocean Shipping Company (COSCO) signed a backroom deal to take over the strategic Long Beach Naval Station in Southern California.) *It is for these reasons* that the Panama Canal, built with American blood, sweat, tears and Yellow Fever, was given away to Panama to be operated by a Chinese corporation, imperiling the American Navy. *It is for these reasons* that the Jesuits in control of Washington have established nationwide gun registration for the purpose of nationwide *gun confiscation* just as they did in Hitler's Germany. *It is for these reasons* that the Jesuits, with their fascist, international, cartel-capitalist corporations managed by the **Knights of Malta**, have financed and continue to build both the Russian and Chinese War Machines, while influencing American Presidents to close down scores of military installations across the country. These facts spell invasion—**massive invasion**—by millions of foreign soldiers with no God and no mercy. And if the Jesuits can manage to blow up the **Dome of the Rock** in Jerusalem and blame their American Empire for it, the Moslem World will declare "a jihad"—a holy war—against the "infidels" of "**the Great Satan**." (For, if the Jesuits used the *Moslem Turks* to massacre nearly two million Orthodox Armenian "heretics" in from 1894 to 1923; and if the Company used the *Moslem Arabs* to mass-murder the Protestant and Catholic Spanish "liberals" in the late 1930s; and if the Sons of Loyola used the *Moslem Albanians* to destroy the Orthodox Serbian "heretics" in the late 1990s; then would not those Sons of Satan hire a huge, agitated, invading Moslem host (possibly including the Turks) to pillage and destroy the Protestant and Baptist American South —the last great fortress of Protestantism in the world excepting Northern Ireland and South Korea? *Indeed they would!)* The private wealth of Americans using International Business Corporations with bank accounts in the Bahamas will be seized just as they were in **Castro's** Cuba. (The Knights have moved all their wealth into European banks denominated in the Pope's gold-

backed Euros, thereby escaping the coming American social catastrophe and economic collapse.)

Meanwhile as the Jesuits, with their American dictator's internal police—the **Federal Emergency Management Agency** (FEMA), now having been incorporated into the Pope's **Office of Homeland (Romeland) Security**—and foreign invaders, are "extirpating the execrable race" of American "heretics" and "liberals," the European nations will be driven to lay down their historic differences and unify. This unification will restore the Holy Roman Empire for which reason the Jesuits are rapidly rebuilding Berlin. When the smoke clears, China will control the East, Russia will control the North and a unified Roman Catholic Europe will control the West. Further, the Jesuit General's **International Intelligence Community**, overseeing the United Nations while controlling Israel's Masonic Jewish Labor Zionists through the CIA/Mossad, will see to it that Jerusalem is declared to be an international UN city with **Solomon's** rebuilt **Temple** in her midst. This **Third Temple** will be built by the International Brotherhood of 33rd Degree Freemasons—the modern-day Knights Templars—many of which having feigned themselves to be the descendants of the House of David through King Solomon or James, the half-brother of the Messiah (Messiah's name being "***salvation***" according to ***Isaiah 62:11***), despite Rome's destruction of all legitimate genealogical records within **Herod's Temple** in 70 AD.

The Lord Jesus Christ will secretly *appear* for His true, Bible-believing Church:

> ***"In a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, at the last trump:***
> ***for the trumpet shall sound . . . we shall all be changed . . ."***
> *– I Corinthians 15:51, 52*

> ***"For the Lord himself shall descend from heaven with a shout,***
> ***with the voice of the archangel, and with the trump of God:***
> ***and the dead in Christ shall rise first:***
> ***Then we which are alive and remain shall be caught up together***
> ***with them in the clouds, to meet the Lord in the air;***
> ***and so shall we ever be with the Lord."***
> *– I Thessalonians 4:16, 17*

After this *specific departure* of His Church (which includes both Jews and Gentiles, saved by the grace of God and baptized by the Holy Spirit into the Body of Christ) from the earth fulfilling the Feast of Trumpets (***Leviticus 23:32-25***), then shall

> ***". . . that man of sin be revealed, the son of perdition;***
> ***Who opposeth and exalteth himself above all that is called God,***
> ***or that is worshipped; so that he as God sitteth in the temple of God,***
> ***shewing himself that he is God."***
> *– II Thessalonians 2:3, 4*

World government will ensue and the Jesuits' "blessed despotism" of the Dark Ages—**the New World Order**—will be in force. **The risen Pope** will rule his "Empire of the World" as revealed in *The Jesuit Conspiracy: The Secret Plan of the Order (1848),* being "the King of Israel," "Patriarch of the World," "King despot over all the earth," and "Pope of the Universe," so vividly described in *The Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion (1905),* he being the "World Authority" of *The Documents of Vatican II (1965).* Meanwhile the Holy Spirit will restrain Satan's "***man of sin***"*— the Satan-possessed risen Pope*—from coming to power

". . . until he [the Holy Spirit] be taken out of the way.
. . . that he [the risen Pope] might be revealed in his time."
– II Thessalonians 2:7, 6

In order to achieve the international dictatorship of one man, the nations had to be rebuilt and aligned into "blocks" pitted against each other after World War II. This would be called "**the Cold War**." The rebuilding of Europe and Japan would be financed by the Jesuits' Wall Street bankers and their Federal Reserve Bank. The government of **Fourteenth Amendment America** would call this "foreign aid" justifying more taxation, further destroying the White Anglo-Saxon Protestant Middle Class. The historic Catholic and Protestant nations of Western Europe would be "united" into the "**North Atlantic Treaty Organization**" (NATO) against a common enemy. That enemy, deliberately created by the Jesuits at Potsdam, would be Josef Stalin's "**USSR**" and satellite nations called "**The Warsaw Pact**." With "**the Iron Curtain**" (the term first coined by the Jesuit-trained Nazi Minister of Propaganda, that *"demon of a dictatorship"* and *"the ultimate Machiavellian,"* **Joseph Goebbels**) and "**the Bamboo Curtain**" erected, these "blocks" would be in a ready state of war for forty-five years. Under the guise of preparing to go to war with the West—*the West that built their Military Industrial Complexes*—"the Cold War" was *in fact* conducted against "liberal" and "heretic" populations by fascist-communist, Jesuit-controlled dictators. By the end of 1989 the crimes of the Jesuits' **Holy Office of the Inquisition**, under the guise of "communism," would claim nearly one hundred million victims. We read from Europe's bestseller, *The Black Book of Communism*:

> "The following rough approximation, based on unofficial estimates, gives some sense of the scale and gravity of these crimes:
>
> USSR: 20 million deaths
> China: 65 million deaths
> Vietnam: 1 million deaths
> North Korea: 2 million deaths
> Cambodia: 2 million deaths
> Eastern Europe: 1 million deaths
> Latin America: 150,000 deaths
> Africa: 1.7 million deaths
> Afghanistan: 1.5 million deaths
> The total approaches 100 million people killed." {26}

Dear truth-seeker, all this had been planned *prior to* the beginning of World War II. This state of affairs called "**the Cold War**" was a *hoax*. For, how could the government of Soviet Russia be truly the enemy of the United States government and Western Europe if the **Knights of Malta**, controlling Wall Street in New York and the Government in Washington, financed the Bolshevik Revolution and the building of the Russian War Machine *before, during and after* "the Cold War"? The only sane conclusion is that the men who control the government in Washington *control the government in Moscow!* Both governments were kept in line by the Vatican's intelligence agencies, the **CIA** and the **KGB** (now the **SVR**), which prevented the phony "Cold War" from erupting into a shooting war. The Jesuits' government in Moscow, in control of the Russian Army, *is truly an enemy of the American people,* but not the enemy of the American government! Both governments are bosom buddies controlled by the **Knights of Malta** subordinate to the Jesuits in control of the Vatican, the Roman headquarters of Satan's Papal Caesar. With regard to post-war Germany, "the Cold War" would justify the merging of **Hitler's** intelligence group (**SD**)with **FDR's** intelligence group (**OSS**) known today as the American **CIA** and the German **BND**. This merger would create the **Vatican Ratlines** enabling at least *fifty thousand Nazis* to escape from Europe. **Stalin's** "stealing" of East Germany's industrial base and the "kidnapping" of her top physicists would further *the illusion* that "the Cold War" was indeed a reality while further building the **Black Pope**'s Red War Machine. Concerning the building of the Soviet military, in **Gary Allen's** *The Rockefeller File* (prefaced by the late Congressman **Larry McDonald** who, in the midst of calling for a Congressional investigation of the Jesuits' **Council on Foreign Relations**, was *murdered* (by New York **Archbishop John Cardinal O'Connor's Knights of Malta** directing the CIA via the CFR) while flying on the civilian jetliner, KAL-007,—*destroyed in flight by a pre-planted explosive charge* {27} —greatly benefiting the Jesuit Order while continuing its Cold War), we read:

> "It is not an exaggeration to say that the USSR was made in the USA. . . . The proofs—which are on the public record—that international banking elements, most notable **Morgan** and **Rockefeller** interests, financed the take-over by the Bolsheviks, are simply overwhelming. . . . By saddling Russia with an unproductive economic system dependent on the West for continuous infusions of capital and technology for survival, Russia could be both exploited and contained [*forcefully submitted to the Pope's Temporal Power*]. . . . Having created their colony in Russia, the Rockefellers and their allies have struggled mightily ever since to keep it alive. . . . In order to rescue the Bolsheviks, who were supposedly the arch enemy of profit-seeking businessmen, the **Chase Manhattan Bank** was instrumental in establishing the **American-Russian Chamber of Commerce** in 1922. . . .
>
> In 1964 **David Rockefeller** and **Nikita Khrushchev** were closeted in Moscow for two and a half hours [*reportedly in September*]. As a matter of fact, the meeting between Rockefeller and Khrushchev had been held two months

earlier, in July. . . . Within a month, Khrushchev was deposed. David Rockefeller was soon meeting on the Black Sea with his successor, and in October of 1966 **L.B.J. . . .** a man who had appointed a CFR member to virtually every strategic position in his administration . . . announced his new policy of 'building bridges' [*a pro-communist, foreign policy decreed by Rome's* **"Builder of Bridges"**] to Eastern Europe. This was at a time the Communists were escalating the Vietnam War, and virtually all of the war materiel to do so came from the munitions factories of Eastern Europe [*proving in fact that Masonic* **LBJ** *was pro-communist, backing not only the socialist-communist Civil Rights legislation, but the very Communist governments JFK was accused of supporting*]. . . .

As part of the massive effort to build the Communist economy by looting the United States, on *credit*, **Richard M. Nixon** appointed **William J. Casey** [*a* **Knight of Malta** *and Director of the CIA during the Reagan Administration*] as president of the Export-Import Bank. Casey, a member of the Rockefeller-controlled **CFR,** is the perfect man for the job that [*Masonic Jewish Labor Zionist* **Henry A.**] **Kissinger** and the **Rockefellers** have in mind. . . . The first of the giant projects we are inflating our currency to build on credit for our Bolshevik brothers is the **Kama River factory**, which is to be the largest producer of trucks in the world. . . .

The Kama River factory will produce 150,000 heavy trucks and 150,000 heavy engines per year. This output is greater than the *combined* production of such trucks by all factories in the United States. The complex is being built by a division of the Pullman Company at a cost of two billion dollars. The Soviets are going to put up ten percent of the cash for the project, while **David Rockefeller's Chase Manhattan Bank** [*headed by* **Knight of Malta Francis X. Stankard**] and the **Export-Import Bank** [*headed by* **Knight of Malta William J. Casey**] will each advance forty-five percent. . . .

This cannot be wholly the result of accident. For fifty years the **Federal Reserve-CFR-Rockefeller**-*Insider* crowd had advocated and carried out policies aimed at increasing the power of their satellite, **the Soviet Union.** Meanwhile, America spends **$90 billion** a year on defense to protect itself from the enemy the [*Jesuit-ruled, CFR*] *Insiders* are building up." {28} [Emphasis added]

Dear truth-seeker, *do you now understand* why the Jesuits would not allow Hitler's army in the East to capture Moscow, as a former **SS** man (who called himself "**Freddie**") told the author his army was only eighteen kilometers away and forbidden to fire a shot! *Do you now understand* why the Jesuits would not allow **Admiral Canaris** to prematurely surrender Germany to the Americans? *Do you now understand* why **General Patton**, who wanted to unite the surrendered German Army with his Third Army for the purpose of attacking the secret Jesuit Empire of Soviet Russia (just as the Jesuit **SS "Superior General" Heinrich Himmler** *supposedly sought to do* for which he was "stripped of his powers," ordered "to be shot" by Jesuit-controlled Hitler and later "poisoned" by the British SIS *thereby escaping the rage of Allied justice*), was murdered by the "Wild" Bill Donovan's

OSS which in turn was working with Dominican priest **Father Felix Morlion's** Vatican Intelligence **Pro Deo**? *Do you now understand* why **General Andrei Vlasov,** who sought to liberate Russia leading his hundreds of thousands of patriotic Russian soldiers, was first resisted by **Hitler** and then betrayed into the bloody hands of **Josef Stalin** by that *filthy pig and coward*, **General Dwight Eisenhower**? *Do you now understand* why every order **Hitler** gave from his bunker in Berlin served only to destroy the German people, whose grandfathers had expelled the Jesuits in 1872? *Do you now understand* why the American Empire throughout the entire Cold War has given food, technology and high finance to the "**USSR**?" **The Cold War** served tremendous purposes for the Jesuits overseeing and directing the Pope's Vatican Hierarchy, and it had to be maintained until those designs were completed by 1990. For forty-five years the Jesuit–ruled, Nazi-infested, White Anglo-Saxon Protestant Western nations and intelligence agencies would in fact **BUILD JESUIT COMMUNISM** under the guise of "**FIGHTING GODLESS JEWISH COMMUNISM**," while simultaneously destroying true nationalists of the very nations accused of "**GOING COMMUNIST**." The Jesuit General not only intended to build the massive Russian War Machine and its intelligence community, the **KGB** along with its opposite number, the **CIA**, but to use *staged opposition* between the two "superpowers" (via the Korean and Vietnam wars) in attempting to force nations into alignment with one or the other, creating a **United Nations** world police state in the hands of the **Black Pope**. We must not forget that by the end of the Cold War the Protestant British Empire—so hated by the Jesuit General's "*infallible*" White Pope—had been destroyed and sixty-five nations of the free world had been betrayed into the Jesuit-controlled Inquisitional dungeon of atheistic Communism. These merciless crimes created worldwide **anti-Americanism** —*another purpose of the Cold War*—as we were and continue to be hated for allowing Rome's **CFR-controlled**, **socialist-communist**, **Nazi-protecting** American government to spread and maintain the Jesuits' **Holy Office of the Inquisition** administered in accordance with the Order's evil Council of Trent.

What scare tactic could be used to force the peoples of the West into accepting *as fact* the great "**Communist Threat**" in the East thereby justifying "**the Cold War**"? It was the splitting of the atom creating a nuclear device that, when carefully detonated, unleashed mass-destruction. This device, this "weapon of mass destruction," *given to both sides*, would justify the establishment of that criminal organization called "**the United Nations**" in New York City. It would also coerce the peoples of the world (whose nationalists had been cleverly murdered during World War II) into sacrificing their national sovereignties into the hands of a World Authority—the Papal Caesar so declared in *The Documents of Vatican II*.

Near the end of World War II, in July of 1945, the Jesuits, with their Manhattan Project, *publicly and openly* detonated a nuclear device. Three weeks later, using the American Army Air Force as a patsy and clever distraction, they destroyed the

targets of **Nagasaki** and **Hiroshima**, Washington, D.C., having refused terms for a Japanese surrender. (It is most important to realize both cities were old Jesuit dominions. The future Jesuit General, **Pedro Arrupe**, was Rector and novice master of the thirty-five man Jesuit Novitiate at nearby Nagatsuka when Hiroshima was destroyed. Unscathed, *he must have known* the devastation was coming—*or must have participated in it*—being one of the first to enter Hiroshima and to observe the effects of the Company's newest terror weapon.) As we shall discover, the hoax of "*mutual airborne nuclear war*" had been successfully created, the Vatican possessing a full knowledge of the effect of a nuclear detonation *prior to 1943!!!* Of **Rolf Hochhuth's** "Sidelights on History" appended to his most brilliant and controversial 1963 play, *The Deputy*, depicting **Pope Pius XII** as a politically calculating, silent consenter to the Nazi SS/SD-led European and Soviet Jewish Holocaust, we read "The best informant of the Pope during the war is said to have been the Archbishop of New York, [*later*] **Cardinal Spellman**, who traveled all over the world as an American military chaplain and reportedly stopped off in Rome. In his book on the Vatican, **Herbert Tichy** wrote in 1949:

> 'Probably the Vatican [*and thus* the **Black Pope,** *he tirelessly serving as the White Pope's internationally informed intelligence mastermind*] was then— not only as a result of Spellman's efforts—amazingly well-informed about most of the secrets of the belligerent Powers. In February 1943, two and a half years before Hiroshima, the Pope made a reference to the atom bomb in an address to the Papal Academy. [*Wow! Now carefully read the following statement!*] "We know," he [**Pius XII**] said, "that a uranium atom disintegrates when it is bombarded with neutrons, releasing two or more neutrons, which in their turn can shatter more uranium atoms and so generate a wave of energy. A cubic meter of uranium oxide can raise a billion tons to a height of twenty-seven kilometers [*!!!*]. . . . It is important that the release of such inconceivable force be chemically controlled to prevent the destruction of our planet." ' " {29} [Emphasis added]

Dear truth-seeker, how did the Jesuits *know* this? It is herein maintained that the Sons of Loyola *must have* previously detonated a nuclear device **PRIOR TO 1943!!!** That successful and secret testing may have transpired deep in the obscure forests of Stalin's Siberia; or on an island within Hirohito's Far Eastern Imperial Empire; or on an Alaskan mountain within FDR's '**Holy Roman**" **Fourteenth Amendment American Empire**, *all three empires having been under the abject control of military dictators loyal to Rome*! **Dr. William R. Deagle, MD**, a noted scientist in several fields, had been made aware of pre-1945 atomic detonations while in residency at the Vancouver General Hospital, Vancouver, B.C., Canada, from 1977 through 1978. He declared in a personal email to the author:

> "**Mr. John Ragsdale** reported his father was a NASA launch verification electrical engineer for Mercury and Apollo projects. **Milton McArthur Ragsdale** was, prior to World War II, collaborating with [*Masonic Jewish Labor Zionist and CFR member*] **Edward Teller** on USA-sponsored, German-Nazi nuclear research.

He was personally present at some distance without proper protection from the detonation and suffered the rest of his life from serious radiation and isotopic exposure. They had purchased an aging Japanese cargo ship and blew up this crude nuke in **1939** at the Bikini Atoll in the South Pacific.

In 2005, a German scientist and author published proof that the Nazi German scientists exploded a Cobalt Nuclear air detonation at the Baltic Forrest [*the author seriously questioning the veracity of any reported incident detailing so-called airborne atomic detonations with the triggerdelicate weapon ungrounded and in motion*] and documented that V2 Missiles were quite capable of delivering this weapon to Britain from that date onward as well as any other target in Europe or Western Russia. The USA entered the war on the side of Britain and Canada plus allies after the manipulated massacre of American naval forces at Pearl Harbor, Hawaii. The fleet had been moved months before from San Diego to Hawaii and the decryption systems for both Japanese and German intelligence had been broken at least five weeks before by documented proofs.

Thus, the entire WWII and the breakdown with the realignment of the USA and Germany were total manipulations by the Jesuit-controlled Masonic Illuminati and all the arms of the octopus of geopolitical banking and the military-industrial control. The nuclear detonations at **Nagasaki** and **Hiroshima** were attacks against the Japanese common people and not the elite as their property was left untouched, just as Thyssen-Krupp munitions factories and Panzer Tank factories set up by Union Bank with **President George W. Bush's** grandfather [*Jesuit-trained* **Knight of Malta Prescott Bush, Sr.**] to arrange financing and General Motors to build these German factories. Munitions from Krupp factories were delivered by U-Boat escort with 'Do Not Shoot' orders to the British Navy, as these bullets were used to kill German forces. It is evident that on the global stage the nations and military forces are merely pawns in the dialectic of building a **Luciferian Globalist Matrix.**" {30}[Emphasis added]

Upon that successful secret testing, the Order then moved FDR to *give* all essential components in constructing a nuclear device to Stalin *in 1943!* Because neither the USSR nor Japan had declared war on each other (*How convenient!*), the Order could then safely move its atomic components from the USSR directly into Japan, with the full knowledge, aid and comfort of Tojo's Military High Command. (Did not the Japanese Army throw Protestant missionaries in concentration camps but give full freedom to the many Roman Catholic missionaries throughout the South Pacific?) While the atomic devices were being meticulously assembled in Hiroshima and Nagasaki, the Order would receive complete protection from Japanese military commanders, both cities being under abject martial law. Amazingly, *neither city would be bombed* by FDR's Army Air Force, while every major metropolis of Japan would be in flames due to relentless B-29 attacks. And no wonder, for the *triggers of atomic devices* are extremely sensitive and thus, if Hiroshima and Nagasaki had been shaken by conventional ground or airburst explosions due to mass-bombing caused by American B-29s on orders of **General**

Curtis LeMay, those precious nuclear devices, having been *covertly assembled on the ground* under the all-seeing, Argus eye of future Jesuit General **Pedro Arrupe**, *could never have detonated!*

On August 6, 1945 the foundation for the Pope's Cold War is ready to be laid. If all the anti-Communist enemies of the Pope's Communist, New York-financed USSR (which USSR had been patterned after the **Black Pope**'s socialist-communist Paraguayan Reductions) are to be *"extirpated from the face of the whole earth,"* which extirpation began with the wicked Yalta Agreement in 1945, the threat of *airborne nuclear war* must be deceptively created by the Devil's foremost Master of Deceit—the Company of Jesus. Nuclear devices have been successfully detonated—*secretly* before 1943 and *openly* by July 16, 1945. The USS Indianapolis is under way to Tinian Island with its secret cargo of Uranium-235, departing from San Francisco on *the very same day* of the successful atomic detonation north of Alamogordo—*as though it was known beforehand* that the *openly historic* atomic test would be a smashing success! Hiroshima and Nagasaki have been left untouched by Allied bombers though Hiroshima is a prominent military target, it being the headquarters for one of the four Imperial Armies *composing 90,000 Japanese soldiers!* The USSR is not threatening to attack Japan, including the Order's precious pre-Cold War atomic sites, as a **Pledge of Neutrality** exists between both powers, one Axis, the other Allied. The atomic devices have been successfully assembled with shielding in place so as to enable five Jesuits to take shelter underneath their monster pulse weapon upon its detonation. The Jesuits know they are to "flip the switch" upon hearing the airburst of a magnesium flash bomb—*laced with Uraniun-235*—to be dropped overhead. FDR had agreed to oversee the US Navy's ONI-backed Japanese attack at Pearl Harbor in order to create World War II for "heretic and liberal" America. Hirohito has now agreed to participate in the atomic detonations at Hiroshima and Nagasaki in order to create the inquisitional Cold War for America pitted against "infidel" Buddhist and 'heretic" Protestant Oriental peoples of the Far East—which Cold War would result in a huge commercial and naval buildup of Japan. The Jesuits are now in their places. The fireworks now begin as the 9000- pound bomb, "**Little Boy**," is dropped from the B-29, "**Enola Gay**," over Hiroshima. Arrupe, *cleverly out of range,* describes the airburst and ensuing atomic detonation:

> "A gigantic fire, like a magnesium flash, suddenly **leapt into the sky.** I was in my office with another Jesuit. The sight made me leap from my chair and run to the window. At that instance a sort of dull continuous roaring reached our ears. It sounded more like the roar of a waterfall than the sudden explosion of a bomb." {31} [Emphasis added]

The author, **Alain Woodrow**, quoting Aruppe above in his *The Jesuits: A Story of Power*, continues with his own narration:

> "The monster's hand had turned everything upside-down. And yet, in the house, the 35 Jesuits were unharmed. [*Of course not, they knew it was coming.*] At just a few miles from the epicenter no-one was even injured. Astounded to find no sign of a crater caused by the mysterious bomb, the priests climbed a nearby hill from where there was a good view of Hiroshima. But the town was no more. All that they could see was a burning plain. . . . A crowd of refugees, with burnt, disfigured and mutilated bodies, was already trying to make its way, sometimes on hands and knees, towards the Jesuits' home. Everyone told the same story: "I [*first*] saw a bright light, **then** [*secondly*] heard a terrible explosion . . .' . . .
>
> On that terrible day of 6 August, heavy rain, brought on by the bombing, started to fall on the smoldering town. Pedro Arrupe and a few companions decided to make their way to another Jesuit house **in the middle of Hiroshima.** The sights were beyond belief. Thousands of bodies cut to pieces, a child dying between white-hot beams, and from all around came the unbearable screams of the injured. Arrupe's little group took five hours to reach the five Jesuits who lived in the town. Amazingly, although they were all injured, not one was fatally so." [*The Order, with its typical hypocrisy, attributed this supposed "miracle" to the Virgin Mary! Dear truth-seeker, this is heartless, blindly obedient Jesuitism in all of its historic and savage glory in making the Pope the Universal Monarch of the World ruling from the Third Hebrew Temple in Jerusalem.*] {32} [Emphasis added]

Upon the destruction of Nagasaki and Hiroshima, *the new dogma* of airborne nuclear devastation was strongly promoted by **Archbishop Francis Cardinal Spellman's** media moguls, **Knight of Malta Henry R. Luce** and **Knight of Malta Frank Capra**. The mass-destruction "proved" the impending doom of an "airborne nuclear holocaust" justifying the creation of a new "peace-keeping" world authority—the treasonous **United Nations**—that will one day control Jerusalem**'s** Holy Mount while overseeing the rebuilding of a glorious new **Third Temple**—*for the Pope! But the facts regarding "airborne nuclear war" prove otherwise*. At the time the only nuclear devices ever detonated were stationary and on the ground! *None had ever been dropped by aircraft in testing!* We will grant that objects, represented to the world as being "atomic bombs," were dropped over Hiroshima and Nagasaki, and that atomic explosions followed, as attested to by one of the pilots of **Enola Gay** while sailing with the author's mother years later in the San Francisco Bay. But pilots and crews would have no way of knowing whether it was the objects dropped by them that exploded, or different objects already installed and in place at ground level. Further, according to the thesis of Australian engineer, author and pilot **Captain Bruce L. Cathie** in his suppressed *Harmonic 33*, a nuclear detonation can only occur at a specific time when *the trigger* is in a precise geometric position with *the sun*, his theory being in perfect agreement with *biblical gocentricity—**Psalm 19:4-6!*** After a long discussion he concludes:

> "Until I am informed officially otherwise, **I will maintain that the destruction of an atom depends on the** [*earthly*] **geometric position of the triggering device, and the geometric** [*seasonal*] **position of the** [*moving*] **Sun** [*called "a window of opportunity"*]. **Is it possible to fight an atomic war on this basis? The whole thing would be completely illogical** . . . the bomb has to be dropped on a pinpoint geometric position and during a certain instant of time, if it is to explode." [*Dear truth-seeker, were the "bombs" dropped on Japan merely "dirty" uranium and plutonium-laced magnesium flash devices coordinated with technical ground teams below, one of which was located at the Jesuit House in the middle of Hiroshima and from where the underground switch was thrown (after which all five Jesuits emerged having survived the blast), detonating the atomic device just as it was done at the proving grounds in the southwestern United States only a few weeks before? Dear truth-seeker, is* **Edwin Corley's** *fictional The Jesus Factor really true, that nuclear devices cannot detonate if they are in motion?*] {33} [Emphasis added]

Thus, in light of these assertions, an airborne thermonuclear war destroying mankind is a technological impossibility, and a pure fiction of Henry Luce's Cold War propaganda. It is also unbiblical, as the Devil, indwelling his "risen" Papal Caesar turned ***"antichrist,"*** could never rule the world from **Solomon's** rebuilt **Temple** and Jesus the Messiah could never fulfill the promises given to **Abraham**, **Isaac**, **Jacob** and **David**. The unconditional promises made to the fathers and confirmed by Christ are "***without repentance***" and therefore must come to pass (***Romans 11:29; 15:8***)!!!

Having perfected the fearful illusion of airborne thermonuclear war, the Jesuits had to create a false enemy for the unwitting slaves of the Pope's "**Holy Roman**" **Fourteenth Amendment, Corporate-Fascist, Socialist-Communist American Empire**. Americans, enjoying Protestant and Baptist liberties, must be enslaved to the fear of possible nuclear attacks, justifying more absolutist government. (This is why we American children during the 1960s were drilled to hide under our school desks due to simulated "Soviet nuclear attacks" when the dreaded, ear-shattering air-raid sirens would sound, instilling in our young hearts fear and terror for the "invincible" Soviet Union.) So the Jesuits, through their wicked **Council on Foreign Relations** in control of the American Military, *gave the nuclear device* to their crypto-Roman Catholic, Jesuit-trained, Grand Inquisitor—**Joseph Vissarionovich Stalin** whose real Georgian last name, **Djugashvili**, means *"Son of steel."* We read:

> **"Major George Racey Jordan,** an officer in the United States Army during the Second World War, was the officer in charge of the transfer of the **Lend Lease** supplies through the Great Falls, Montana, air base. It was here that the planes were loaded with the transferable goods prior to their being flown to Fairbanks, Alaska, where the planes were flown into Russia by Russian pilots.

> Major Jordan, curious by nature, opened various briefcases and cartons, and saw various words he was not familiar with on various papers: uranium, cyclotron, proton, neutron, cobalt, and plutonium. In addition, Jordan discovered various reports from **'Oak Ridge, Manhattan District'** (it was the 'Manhattan Project' in Oak Ridge, Tennessee, where the American scientists were developing the plans for the atomic bomb) containing phrases like 'energy produced by fission.' Jordan also discovered '. . . at least three consignments of uranium chemicals . . . nearly three quarters of a ton. Confirmed also was the shipment of one kilogram, or 2.2 pounds of uranium metal at a time when the total American stock was 4.5 pounds!' These findings meant little to Major Jordan until 1949, when Russia exploded their first atomic bomb. It was then that he realized that he had been witness to the transfer of the materials and plans for construction of Russia's atomic bomb. And this occurred in 1943. Major Jordan's charges were corroborated by a [*non-fictional*] novel written by **James Roosevelt**, the son of **Franklin Roosevelt**, in 1980. The dust cover of the book describes the contents of the novel, entitled *A Family Matter*. 'President Roosevelt . . . makes a bold secret decision—to share the results of the Manhattan Project with the Soviet Union. . . . The novel details how President Roosevelt gave Russia the plans for the atomic bomb in 1943 and 1944.' " [*Since the USSR was at peace with Japan, again, could it be that the Order brought these materials into Japan via its Soviet pilots and/or agents, assembled the bomb in Hiroshima's Jesuit House (Jesuit Priest* **Michael DeLisle Lyons** *having participated in the* **trigger development** *of the A-bomb at the Trinity site) and then waited for the American B-29s to drop their magnesium flash bombs loaded with uranium blocks, they having been delivered by the doomed USS Indianapolis?*] {34}

Further, of the Jesuit hand in not only transferring the nuclear device to Stalin, but concerning the development of the weapon's crucial **triggering device**, we read of **Jesuit Fathers Michael DeLisle Lyons** and **James Bernard Macelwane**:

> "In August of 1995, two significant events in world history celebrated an anniversary: the 50th anniversary of the dropping of the Bomb on Japan and 75th anniversary of WWJ (the first commercial radio station). While these events may appear to be unrelated, documents have recently surfaced which connect my great-uncle, [**Jesuit**] **Father Michael DeLisle Lyons,** to both events . . .
>
> In his final year at [the Company's] St. Louis University, Mike also studied Geology under **Father James Bernard Macelwane**, who established the Seismological Society of America. The Atomic Energy Program would later grant Father Macelwane **'Q-level'** security clearance in 1948. Q-level security clearance was developed by the government to limit the number of people with access to nuclear facilities. It is believed that Father Macelwane assisted in guiding the U.S. Government in locating strategic minerals, and quite possibly in choosing sites for below-ground weapons development [*creating America's secret underground bases*] and missile silos. **Mike had also acquired 'Q-level' security clearance. . . .**

> In 1941, Mike officially resigned from the **Society of Jesus**. . . . In March of 1942, church authorities reassigned Mike to **St. Xavier's Mission** of Robertsganj in Mirzapur, Upper Pradesh (just west of Patna.) From there Mike moved to Meerut, India, in 1943 and began increased contact with many American soldiers, who were stationed in India. It was through these acquaintances that Mike finally came into the service of the **Federal Economic Administration** (**FEA**) in 1944. . . . Meanwhile Mike was employed by the FEA to locate strategic minerals in India, especially beryllium, a key element required for the detonation of a nuclear bomb . . . Family members tell me that Father Mike was in the United States in 1945, to participate in the first A-bomb test at the Trinity site in Los Alamos, New Mexico. [*Wow!! Never have Americans been taught this history!*] Agents from the **Federal Bureau of Investigation** accompanied Mike on his visit to Detroit and New Mexico, and interviewed several neighbors in Detroit to ensure his security. However in 1947, Mike was officially brought back to the United States by our government. . . . Mike decided to return to life as a [**Jesuit**] priest when he returned to the United States in 1947. . . . [*and*] also planned to continue his work for India [*dismantling the apostate Protestant British Empire*] and his [*nuclear*] work with the U.S. government. . . .
>
> In 1946, **Bishop** [**Bernard J.**] **Sullivan** returned home to Denver, Colorado and [**Jesuit**] **St. Regis University**. Mike later followed to Arvada, Colorado, which was about 15 minutes from St. Regis University and Boulder. From a piece of property on a hill facing the mountains and Bounder to the west, Mike began . . . **The Beryl Ores Company**. . . . set up to supply the U.S. Government with beryllium for the triggering mechanisms of nuclear weapons. A few men worked grinding the beryl crystals into a powder, which was later heated and treated with chemicals to extract the beryllium. This beryllium was often delivered by walking it over to the **Rocky Flats Plant,** which made the triggers for the nuclear weapons. The Rocky Flats Plant is about 200 yards from the property and house where Mike lived and worked." {35} [Emphasis added]

The Jesuits, in building their Soviet military machine, used **FDR**, the pawn of **Archbishop Spellman** and Knight of Malta **Joe Kennedy**, to give **Stalin** the nuclear device. This created a false enemy for the American people justifying huge budgets for the building of the FBI, CIA and the Military Industrial Complex. It would further enable the Jesuits to use their 33rd Degree Freemason, "**Dirty Harry**" **Truman**, to suspend the **Constitution** putting the American Empire under a fascist, military dictatorship with the **Emergency War Powers Act of 1950**. (So dear reader, if you were worried about an attack by Russian missiles, you should know that the General Accounting Office reported that fifty-six percent of our Minuteman missiles were defective when they were installed in their silos. After decades of routine preventive maintenance it is possible that, in case of war, *none of them* would have left the ground, much less found their targets or exploded over them. If that is the American level of technique, how bad were the **Russian Strategic Rocket Forces**—that is *if the Russian missiles really existed.* The only evidence for many of these missiles was the fact that some holes were dug in

Siberia—a Russian province in which the Order may have detonated its first atomic device in 1908, the gigantic blast destroying the swamp forest of **Tunguska**—while our satellites allegedly kept watch.)

Meanwhile, the nation needed a scapegoat for the treason of giving nuclear secrets to Stalin. Blaming the Jews, the Jesuits repeated the **Dreyfus Affair** using their darling 33rd Degree and Shriner Freemason, **J. Edgar Hoover**. Hoover, the Jew-hater and friend of **Himmler** prior to the war via **INTERPOL**, fingered **the Rosenbergs** inciting anti-Jewish sentiment. This furthered the illusion of the worldwide "Jewish Anti-Christian Communist Conspiracy;" for, "it was the Jews that caused the Bolshevik Revolution and it was the Jews that gave Stalin the bomb." *To the disgrace of the American people*, none came to the aid of the innocents, as **the Rosenbergs** were tried by a Fordham University-trained Jewish judge, **Irving S. Kaufman**. Before the commencement of the trial, **Jesuit Coadjutor Kaufman** had already decided upon the guilt of the doomed couple, his *ex parte* meetings with the prosecution *before, during and after* the trial aiding and abetting the government thus bringing his murderous intentions to a final fruition. The Jewish scapegoats, maintaining their innocence to the end, were convicted and murdered by the American Judicial System controlled by the Society of Jesus through its criminal **Council on Foreign Relations**, its decrees brutally enforced by **Hoover's FBI**. With this war of attrition called "**the Cold War**," the Jesuits continued to murder millions of "heretics" and political "liberals" *without any declaration of war!* Their Roman Catholic, Jesuit-trained, Russian Grand Inquisitor, with his **KGB** and Russian Military Intelligence (**GRU**), continued the Company's secret arrests, torture and deportations to Siberia. *The Great Russian Patriot*, **Alexander Solzhenitsyn**, writes:

> "Like medieval torturers [*the Dominican Inquisitors of the Dark Ages*], our interrogators, prosecutors, and judges agreed to accept the confession of the accused as the chief proof of guilt . . . After all, for the first time in human Vatican history the calculated torture of millions was being undertaken . . . This whole operation was stretched out over many years because it was of primary importance that it be stealthy and unnoticed. It was essential to clean out, conscientiously, socialists of every other stripe from Moscow, Petrograd, the ports, the industrial centers, and later on, the outlying provinces as well. This was a grandiose silent game of solitaire, whose rules were totally incomprehensible to its contemporaries, and whose outlines we can appreciate only now. **Someone's far-seeing mind, someone's neat hands, planned it all, without letting one wasted minute go by . . . Patience, overwhelming patience, was the trait of the person playing out the solitaire.**" {36} [Emphasis added]

Dear truth-seeker, that person playing out the solitaire was none other than the General of the Jesuits, **Wladimir Ledochowski**, as two of his qualifications according to the Society's *Constitutions* were "*prudence*" and "*solicitude.*"

And who was **Stalin's** guiding light while he turned Orthodox Russia into a Dark Age, Inquisitional dungeon so vividly described by an American Jewish survivor, **Victor Herman**, in his *Coming Out of the Ice* and *The Gray People*? Who was his inspiration in addition to his private secretary in the Kremlin, the "vile and loathsome" **Alexander N. Poskrebyshev**, who even consented to the Stalin-ordered murder of his Jewish wife? It is a historical fact that **Stalin** was greatly influenced by a **Roman Catholic Cardinal**, they both having attended the same Jesuit-controlled Russian Orthodox seminary in Tiflis, Georgia. **Avro Manhattan** tells us:

> "**Msgr. Gregory Agagianian**, Patriarch of the Catholic Rite of the Armenian Church [*was elevated by the ex-Jesuit* **Pope Pius XI**] to the Patriarchate in 1937, a post which he held for 25 years thereafter . . . In 1946, anti-Communist Pope Pius XII made him a Cardinal . . . Cardinal Agagianian was expected to play a major role during the developing Cold War . . . The reason was that **Agagianian** was the top expert on the Soviet Union, Communism, and the Orthodox Church; . . . He was of Armenian origin, but a Georgian by birth. He had known Communism at first hand, having lived three difficult years as a young priest in Tiflis, Georgia, whilst the Bolshevist Revolution was raging. He spoke fluent Russian . . . **Agagianian** was also considered very special by **Stalin** himself [*as both* **Josef Stalin** *had been educated by, and* **Grigory Rasputin** *had been advised by the rector of the Order's "Orthodox" Tiflis Theological Seminary—Jesuit Spiritual Coadjutor and Orthodox Bishop* **Hermogen**], the Cardinal having had the dubious distinction of attending the same Jesuit seminary [*though "Russian Orthodox" in name*] in Georgia as Stalin had done. This was a small, but significant, fact, . . ." {37} [Emphasis added]

Indeed it was a significant fact! For in 1946 **Pope Pius XII** made **Gregory Agagianian** the **Cardinal** over the Russian Empire *the same year* he made **Francis Spellman** the **Cardinal** over the American Empire. What **Agagianian** was to **Stalin** with his **KGB**, **Spellman** was to **Truman** with his **CIA**. Both Cardinals were loyal to **Jesuit General Jean-Baptiste Janssens** as was **Pope Pius XII** who had appointed them on the advice of his Jesuit confessor and master of the Nazi SD, **Robert Leiber**. Leiber was later replaced by another Jesuit and master of Vatican II, that pro-Masonic Jewish Labor Zionist and pro-Nazi papal confessor, **Augustin Cardinal Bea**.

Stalin, who went on to restore the Russian patriarchate so desired by **Bishop Hermogen**, also established absolute military dictatorships within the satellite nations loyal to his Jesuit masters in **Moscow** (from which the Order would train its world communist revolutionaries, like **Yasser Arafat** and **Martin** (Lucifer) **King**). These dictators would suppress the free circulation of the Reformation Bible and popular liberty in accordance with the papal dogma of the Pope's Dark Ages. So the Jesuits' **Cold War Hoax** (as both the American government and Soviet government were never real enemies at the top) raged through the Fifties and

Sixties, overseen by **Agagianian** in the East and **Spellman** in the West, murdering millions of "heretics and liberals" pursuant to the **Jesuit Oath** and the evil **Council of Trent**.

It is the same story in China, as the Order had a score to settle for their expulsion in 1783. For over sixty years the Company would be utterly forbidden to set its cloven foot in that land until regretfully re-admitted in 1841. True to form, the Jesuits used the American Empire's Seventh Fleet to block **Chiang Kai-shek's** planned invasion of Mainland China thereby enthroning (*via* the ***Black Pope***'s *American CIA and British MI6*) "**Chairman Mao**," who then expelled eight thousand Protestant missionaries. This merciless dictator, whose favorite pastime according to his wife was raping young Chinese virgins, murdered at least *fifty million* "heretic" and "liberal" Buddhist Chinese, including those who read the Bible or advocated popular liberty. He, as the head of the Jesuit Inquisition in the Far East, would also be responsible for the murder of millions in Thibet, Korea, Vietnam, Thailand, Laos, and Cambodia *in conjunction with American B-52 bombers!* **Nixon** on one side and **Mao** on the other crushing the Buddhists of the Far East! It is for this reason the Chairman said to President Nixon during the latter's visit to Peking, *"You are as evil as I am."*

To ensure the success of this Jesuit Inquisition against the Buddhists, the Order used **Truman**, a creature of the Jesuits' evil **Tom Pendergast's** Democratic machine, to relieve **General Douglas MacArthur** of command during the Korean War. As a result, the American Empire would never seriously resist the Jesuits' mass-murder in the Far East ever again. The Empire's new policy would be *"no win wars"* during this age of *"violent peace,"* further indebting the American people to the Jesuits' **Federal Reserve Bank** while destroying all confidence in their so-called *"elected"* leaders. In creating and maintaining the false enemy of "Soviet and Chinese Communism" the Jesuits attained one of their ecumenical goals. It united Catholics and Protestants in the West, as it was perceived as a threat to them both. To give the appearance that Communism was a threat to Catholicism, the Roman Catholic nations of Poland and Hungary were put behind "the Iron Curtain." To give the appearance that Communism was a threat to Protestantism—*and it was and still is*—the Protestant nations of East Germany and the Baltic States were put under **Stalin's** boot, shipping thousands of Lutheran "heretics" to Siberia. This purposed deception did much to unite the Catholics and Protestants of **Fourteenth Amendment America**, polluted with Nazi ex-patriots within its developing intelligence community, and led by Rome's great Cold Warrior and Military Vicar, **Cardinal Spellman.** Hoodwinked, thousands of us young American men marched off to fight foreign wars for Rome, believing we were performing our patriotic duties in resisting "the Communist Threat." The author spent three years in a "nuclear weapons area" at Spangdahlem AFB, Germany, sincerely believing that without our American presence in NATO,

Western Europe would be overrun by "the Soviets." Little did we know that both the Russian and Chinese Communist Empires were being financed by the **Knights of Malta** in New York and London to be one day used against America, that a reuniting, Papal Europe was never in danger. **What a brazen deception having duped us all!**

In addition to **Cardinal Spellman**, the Jesuit General publicly fanned the anti-Communist fire in the West, cleverly deceiving American patriots never dreaming the Jesuit Superior General was the true power behind "**Communism**." We read:

> "In a UPI story dated December 27, 1965, **Father Pedro Arrupe,** head of the Jesuit Order of the Roman Catholic Church [*1965-1981*], made the following charges during his remarks to the Ecumenical Council: **'This . . . Godless society** operates in an extremely efficient manner at least in its higher levels of leadership. It makes use of every possible means at its disposal, be they scientific, technical, social or economic. **It follows a perfectly mapped out strategy: It holds almost complete sway in international organizations, in financial circles, in the field of mass communications; press, cinema, radio and television.**' " [*Dear truthseeker, is this not a perfect description of the in fact "godless" corporate-fascist, socialist-communist Jesuit Order itself?*] {38} [Emphasis added]

According to **Alberto Romero de Rivera, C.J.** (Company of Jesus—whose ex-Jesuit status has been validated by **Jonas Shepherd** of the Canadian Protestant League, and **Gerard Bouffard—Don Marie Bernard de Sienne, O.S.B.—**a former Roman Catholic Bishop of Guatemala (1976-1979) presently speaking nine languages and residing in Quebec (2007) and who personally showed the author his broken Bishop's ring, as is the custom when a Bishop resigns his office), this same Japanese murdering **Jesuit Superior General Pedro Arrupe** was a Freemason and a member of the communist party in **Franco's** Spain. We read:

> "The higher I went into the Jesuit Order, the more corruption I saw within the institution. I was invited to attend a secret black mass by high-ranking Jesuits in a monastery in the northern part of Spain. When I knelt to kiss the ring of a high official I saw a symbol on that ring that made my blood run cold. It was a Masonic symbol! A thing I hated and I had been told to fight against it. Everything was falling apart! I found out **the *Black Pope*** (the Jesuit General who actually runs the Vatican in Rome behind the scenes), was also **a Mason** and a member of the communist party in Spain. My head was spinning as I found out the Jesuit General was closely linked to the **Illuminati** in London. **Ignatius Loyola,** founder of the Society of Jesus (the Jesuits) was a member of the **'Alumbrados'** which means the enlightened or **'The Illuminati.'** " {39} [Emphasis added]

Since the Jesuits were the masters of **Soviet Communism** as well as the controllers of the **Federal Reserve Bank** *we now understand why* their bank in the West

financed the Jesuits' Inquisition in the East. Our fearless hero, Congressman **Louis T. McFadden**, once again alerted the American Congress in 1933:

> "The Soviet government has been given United States Treasury funds by the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve Banks acting through the [**Rockefeller**] Chase Bank and the [**Morgan**] Guaranty Trust Company [*both controlled by the* **Knights of Malta**] and other banks in New York City . . . Open up the books of Amtorg, the trading organization of the Soviet government in New York, and of Gostorg, the general office of the Soviet Trade Organization, and of the State Bank of the Union of Soviet Socialist Republics and you will be staggered to see how much American money has been taken from the United States' Treasury for the benefit of Russia. Find out what business has been transacted for the State Bank of Soviet Russia by its correspondent, the Chase Bank of New York . . . (Congressional Record, June 15, 1933)." {40} [Emphasis added]

Thus, the Jesuits, while raising a formal hue and cry against the communist "**USSR**" and satellite nations here in the apostate Protestant and Baptist West, *were secretly its masters* accomplishing their goals during their Cold War of attrition. Under their socialist-communist-feudal-fascist dictators there would be no room for the free circulation of the Protestant Bible or the rise of popular self-government. *This is why* the Hungarian Revolution instigated by **Knight of Malta Allen Dulles** and his CIA, was crushed in 1956, the Jesuits punishing freedom-loving Roman Catholics with their Russian Army. *This is why* the Jesuits used their CIA to first install **Jesuit Fidel Castro** and then betray freedom-loving Roman Catholic Cubans at the Bay of Pigs in 1961. The Dark Ages had been restored in the East as reflected in the doctrines of the Jesuits' **Council of Trent** and **Holy Alliance**. The Jesuits' fascist-socialistcommunist-military dictators around the world were enforcing these doctrines of condemning the circulation of the Protestant AV1611 Bible, and the free exercise of our beloved Protestant and Baptist, battlefield-won rights—freedom of speech, freedom of the press, freedom of conscience and *gun ownership*. At the same time the dictators secretly established the **Temporal Power** of Rome's Papal Caesar.

The Jesuits' Cold War of attrition, while suppressing the rise of popular governments worldwide, murdered millions of *"heretic"* Buddhists, Orthodox, Protestants, Baptists and Jews along with the freedom-loving, patriotic, *"liberal"* Roman Catholics. The murder of Roman Catholic priests of other Orders, as well as a few freedom-loving Catholic people, *was necessary to perpetuate the illusion* that **Stalin's** Soviet Communism was anti-Jesuit/Catholic (having "imprisoned" or rather *stationed a ruling American Inquisitor*, **Jesuit Walter Ciszek**, to manage **Siberia's Gulag Archipelago** for fifteen years overseen by **Cardinal Agagianian**, and later returned to the US via **John F. Kennedy**), while purging the priesthood of its anti-Vatican, *"liberal"* element. While totally deceived Protestants and Catholics in the West were being united against the "Jewish Anti-Christian

Communist Conspiracy" in the East, "**the Cold War**" justified the building of huge military industrial complexes and massive intelligence agencies on *"both sides!"* The military complexes would be subject to their intelligence communities and *"both sides"* would be financed by Vatican-controlled international banks, such as Chase Manhattan. (Is there not a Chase Manhattan Bank in New York and a Chase Manhattan Bank in Moscow as well as in Red China's Hong Kong?) Like the banks, the intelligence communities would be controlled by the Jesuits' **Knights of Malta** and high-level, occult Freemasonry working together. (Did not Knight of Malta **Lee Iacocca** and Freemasonic Knight of Malta **Gerald Ford** work together to "repair" the Statue of Liberty?) As always, the goal was to submit *every nation* to the **Temporal Power** of the Pope, as he would ultimately rule the world from **Solomon's** rebuilt **Temple in** Jerusalem.

But how could the **Temple of Solomon** be rebuilt in order for Satan's future and last Pope to place his throne there, after this final Jesuit Pontiff receives his mortal sword wound and is then restored to life thereby becoming Satan's Antichrist who in turn destroys the Vatican and becomes "***the abomination of desolation***" as spoken of by ***Daniel the Prophet*** and Jesus the Messiah? The **Dome of the Rock** has been built upon the **Temple** site and could never be removed as long as Jerusalem was in the hands of the children of Ishmael, so fanatically devoted to their false moon-god **Allah**, evidenced by the reigning poverty, filth and political oppression within Moslem nations. Who would take Jerusalem away from the Moslem, somehow destroy the **Dome of the Rock** and rebuild **Solomon's Temple**—the ancient dream of the Popes having launched the savage and disgraceful Crusades? There is only one Order that would attempt such an undertaking. It is the Society of Jesus commanded by its sovereign god—the ***Black Pope***—now in control of his Anglo-American Papal Crusade cunningly launched against the Moslem peoples and religious sites of Islam!

Therefore, the General and his staff plan their work and then work their plan. Realizing the Protestant British Empire was the most powerful military force in the world due to its invincible navy, he gained control of the monarchy in the person of **King George III** no later than 1800. Having absorbed the King, his Court and his Bank, the Order then harnessed the power of the world's most penetrating intelligence network—the **British Secret Intelligence Service**, otherwise known as MI6. By 1856, the Order completed its Crimean War having used Great Britain, France, Turkey (*Shriner Freemasons controlling Islam*) and Sardinia to defeat Russia and her Orthodox political power in the land of **Canaan**, called "Palestine" by Rome. By 1918, the Order, financed by its Federal Reserve Bank and Bank of England, will have completed the first phase of its Second Thirty Years' War—**World War I**, including the **Great Influenza Pandemic** of 1918 having globally killed from twenty to forty million people. During that time the Jesuit General will have used his British Intelligence Service and **Lawrence of Arabia** to unite the

Arabs of "Palestine" in driving out the Ottoman Turks. He will have also used Masonic **General Allenby** to cleverly remove the Turkish Moslems from Jerusalem—*a major accomplishment!*

And how would the Company maintain control of **Canaan** and Jerusalem won by its British sword? Enter the **House of Rothschild** with the Masonic Jewish Labor Zionists. In 1918, the Jesuits would cause their Masonic, Fabian Socialist, pro-Labor Zionists in England to issue the **Balfour Declaration** declaring "Palestine" as the new homeland for "The Wandering Jew." Could it be that after nineteen hundred years of Rome's crusades, inquisitions and pogroms the Jewish Race would now have a place to call its own? **Or was Labor Zionism, in league with Talmudic Judaism, a setup for the greatest betrayal and mass-murder the Jewish Race has ever known?**

Having secured "Palestine" for the Jews, how would the Jesuit General make them willing to return? Ah, he would raise up **Adolf Hitler** and, during the high point of his Second Thirty Years' War (1940-1945), would purge Europe of its *"perfidious Jews,"* so called by the Jesuits' *Secret Instructions of the Jesuits* as well as Rome's Baal-worshipping, Babylonian priests for centuries. In control of **Roosevelt's OSS**, **Churchill's SIS** and **Stalin's NKVD**, "the Father-General" would not allow the desperate, persecuted Israelites to enter the American, British or Russian Empires. The majority, like sheep without a shepherd, must be brutally murdered while a remnant must be driven back to **Canaan** into the arms of Satan's **Nazi SS Major,** the **Masonic Moslem Grand Mufti of** Jerusalem—**Haj Amin al-Husseini** (the late **Yasser Arafat's** uncle)—another Grand Inquisitor whose future successor would aid the Order in *destroying both Mosques of the city in the midst of a war against the US!*

World War II accomplished its purpose. Using the same Vatican Ratlines through which the Nazis were escaping from Allied authorities in Europe (illegally, many were brought into America through the complicity of Spellman's Irish Roman Catholic immigration czar, **Edward M. O'Connor**), the Jews began to flood into their ancient homeland. In 1945, the United Nations was formed in San Francisco— ruled by the Order for nearly a century. In 1948, Rome's Masonic Jewish Labor Zionists declared Israel to be a sovereign nation. This declaration was acknowledged by **President Harry Truman**, the Order's Shriner and 33rd Degree Freemason, *in eleven minutes!* And thanks to **Cardinal Spellman** rallying his South American dictators, Israel was admitted into the United Nations even though the Vatican would not formally recognize the nation of its creation until 1993! Of **Spellman's** tremendous power over CIA-controlled South American dictators we read:

> "Instead of taking a public stand, he [*Spellman*] would operate behind the scenes by 'personally calling on every South American country to cast their

votes for Israel' . . . There was little doubt that Spellman knew U.N. delegates . . . After a bitter struggle, Israel was admitted to the United Nations by a vote of thirty-seven to twelve. The Israelis had turned to a number of men of prominence, including [*pro-Armenian genocide*] **John Foster Dulles** [*whose son* **Avery Dulles** *is now a* **Knight of Malta** *and* **Jesuit Cardinal** *residing at Fordham University in New York City*], to promote their cause. But [*the Jewish*] **Charlie Silver** was convinced that Spellman had been the deciding factor, . . ." {41} [Emphasis added]

(Dear truth-seeker, why did the Vatican refuse to formally recognize the nation of Israel from 1948 to 1993 when one of its greatest Jesuit-trained tools, **Cardinal Spellman**, was responsible for its admittance into the United Nations? Our lesson is that **Rome**, *the two-headed Janus*, **always has two policies**. The first is her *open but false policy*, intended for public consumption. The second is her *secret but true policy*, intended to be pursued. In this light, what true policy was **Pope John Paul II** following—the man who worked for I. G. Farben near Auschwitz during World War II—that would cause him to formally recognize the Jewish State and ask its forgiveness for the **Crusades**, **Inquisitions** and **Third Reich**? The only answer is the Jesuit General's "*infallible*" White Pope will *say anything* and *do anything* to gain possession of Jerusalem! Ah, dear truth-seeker, "*the ends always justify the means*." This principle will surface again when dealing with the **Kennedy Assassination**.)

Now that Labor Zionist Israel was a member of Rome's United Nations, she needed a secret police to keep her politicians, like **Yitzak Rabin**, in line. So the Nazi who helped to set up the **CIA** was also used to train the **Mossad**. He was the Pope's **Knight of Malta**, **Reinhard Gehlen**. And if this Jesuit-Nazi-Labor Zionist relationship were ever to surface, the evidence would be "liquidated." Jewish Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor, attorney and JFK researcher **Mark Lane** truthfully tells us:

"**Malchiel Greenwald** was an impoverished European Jew who settled in Israel and spent his meager life's savings to publish self-penned articles of a decidedly dissenting political nature, using an antiquated mimeograph machine. In one article, now known forever in Israeli jurisprudence as '**Pamphlet No. 51,**' he stated that **Dr. Rudolf Kastner,** then one of Israel's most honored [*Labor Zionist*] leaders, was a traitor who had cooperated with the Nazi leaders of Germany, including [*apostate Protestant*] **Adolf Eichmann** [*who later declared,* **"***I will gladly jump into my grave in the knowledge that five million enemies of the Reich* [**Jews**] *have already died like animals."* {42}] to deport [*476,000*] Jews from Hungary. **Greenwald** was charged by the [*Pope's Labor Zionist*] state of Israel with the high crime of having published a criminal libel; in time he was indicted. Before official action could be taken against **Kastner,** who had embarrassed the state, the good doctor was shot to death in front of his home at 6 Emmanuel Street in Tel Aviv by **Zeev Eckstein,** who, until a few

months before the murder, had been a paid undercover agent of the **Mossad,** the Israeli intelligence service." {43}[Emphasis added]

Ah, dear truth-seeker, Labor Zionist Israel is a creation of the Jesuit Order!! (Did not **Golda Meir** publicly honor the ***Black Pope***'s **Pius XII** who had a Concordat with Hitler?) Its purpose is to secure Jerusalem for the Jesuits' "*infallible*" **Pope** that he may receive worldwide worship from **Solomon's** rebuilt **Temple**. If the Masonic, *racially* **Jewish**, Labor Zionists and the Masonic, *religiously* **Talmudic**, Orthodox Chief Rabbis betrayed their own Jewish Race into **Pius XII's** concentration camps overseen and manned by the Jesuit Order, would they not betray the nation of Israel by giving Jerusalem to the Pope in preparation for the rebuilding of **Solomon's Temple**? (Did not Israel's **Chief Rabbi Yonah Metzger** meet with **Pope John Paul II** in 2004?) *World War I* prepared the Land for the People. *World War II* prepared the People for the Land. Betrayed by the Labor Zionists and broken by foreign invaders due to worldwide anti-Jewish fury directed by Satan's ***Black Pope***, *Armageddon* will prepare the *racially* Chosen Hebrew/Jewish/Israelitic People for their Messiah. For in the words of the great racial and Messianic Jew, **David Baron**:

> "**Jesus of Nazareth** *is Israel's King*; and as sure and certain as there was once a cross raised for Him on Golgotha, so certain it is that '***the Lord God***' will yet '***give unto Him the throne of his father David,***' and that He will '***reign on Mount Zion and before His ancients gloriously.***' " {44}[Emphasis added]

Then shall come to pass the words of ***Isaiah the Prophet*** quoted by ***the Apostle Paul,***

> ***"And so all Israel shall be saved: as it is written,***
> ***There shall come out of Sion the Deliverer,***
> ***and shall turn away ungodliness from Jacob."***
>
> *– Romans 11:26*

One of the prime reasons for creating the Cold War was to justify the creation of a *huge* intelligence community in "the Free World," replacing Protestant liberties with Rome's insidious corporate fascism called "**National Security**." To do this, the preservation and transplanting of **Hitler's** Nazi intelligence apparatus (financed by the Jesuits' Federal Reserve Bank and overseen by the Roman Hierarchy) was essential. This Jesuit Inquisition would be merged into the American Empire's **CIA**. We read:

> "**General Reinhard Gehlen,** Hitler's chief intelligence officer against the Soviet Union, had struck a deal with the Americans (called OPERATION SUNRISE) . . . the principal negotiators were **Allen Dulles** and **William Casey** of the OSS, **Sir William Stephenson** for the British, and SS **General Karl Wolff** [*all four were devoted Knights of Malta*]. . . . Their negotiations enabled Gehlen to bring his entire apparatus 'unpurged and without interruption, into the service of the American superpower,' according to [**Heinz Höhne** *and* **Hermann Zolling**] the authors of '*The General Was A Spy*' . . ." {45}[Emphasis added]

Further,

> "**Allen Dulles** had been instrumental in arranging, with **Gehlen** [and with **SS General 'Gestapo' Heinrich Mueller** who, secretly working with the NKVD, met with Dulles in Switzerland; was ushered into the US and given citizenship; lived in Farmington, Virginia; worked for the CIA; retired with rank of "General" and died in 1973; undisturbed by any further governmental investigations] for this most unusual conversion of one of Hitler's most sinister generals into an officer in the U.S. Army, but the details of Gehlen's personal surrender and subsequent flight to the United States—in General Eisenhower's own VIP aircraft—were arranged by U.S. Army officers . . . It is important to note the active role of these U.S. Army officials in this unprecedented move of Hitler's own intelligence chief, Gehlen, directly into the U.S. Army as an officer by a special act of the Congress." {46} [Emphasis added]

To make the evacuation of Nazis possible, enabling their escape out of Europe, the Vatican established intricate escape routes—**the Vatican Ratlines**, also called "**the Monastery Route**." As the Jesuit priests helped **John H. Surratt** escape from the United States after the Lincoln assassination, so they helped hundreds of thousands of Nazis to escape from Europe after the ***Black Pope***'s fratricidal and merciless Second Thirty Years' War. This would only be possible through a unified, international intelligence community in control of the military machine of every "superpower." This all-pervading intelligence community, unparalleled in the history of man, was then and is today controlled by the Jesuits in Rome, as they have ruled "the Eternal City" since their restoration in 1814. Of the Ratlines we read:

> "*Unholy Trinity* is the story of the Vatican's underground Nazi-smuggling networks, code-named **'Operation Ratline'**. The first hints of the existence of the Vatican's Ratlines emerged in America. This was perhaps appropriate, as it was U.S. intelligence which gave this name to the Holy See's escape networks . . . The first half of the book traces the flight of Nazi war criminals to America after World War II. The evidence confirms that a small cabal of Vatican officials coordinated the mass-evacuation of Fascist fugitives to Argentina, Australia, Canada, and of course, the United States. Under the direction of **Pope Pius XII** [*whose bloody World War II reign would be whitewashed by Jesuits* **Pierre Blet**, **Angelo Martini**, **Burkhart Schneider** *and* **Robert Graham** *aided by Pius' former confessor, Bavarian Jesuit* **Robert Leiber**], Vatican officials such as [*Knight of Malta*] Monsignor Giovanni Montini (later Pope Paul VI) supervised one of the greatest obstructions of justice in modern history." {47} [Emphasis added]

(Dear truth-seeker, **Pope Paul VI**, the *secret* Cold Warrior but *open* Communist, would oversee **Cardinal Spellman's** assassination of **President Kennedy**.) And who were the key players in this, the most monstrous scandal of the century? Two of them were Knights of Malta, **William J. Casey** and **James Jesus Angleton**. A third, **Reinhard Gehlen**, received an award from the Knights of Malta. We read from the *National Catholic Reporter*:

> "Central Intelligence Agency Director **William Casey,** also a Knight of Malta . . . who declined to comment on his association with the order . . . In 1948, SMOM gave its highest award of honor, the Gran Croci [*Croce*] Al [*al*] Merito Conplacca [*con Placca*], to General **Reinhard Gehlen,** who ran Adolf Hitler's spy operation against the Soviet Union . . . SMOM gave another award, the Croci Al [*al*] Merito Seconda Classe, in 1946 to **James Jesus Angleton,** who ran counter-espionage operations in Rome for the Office of Strategic Services (OSS), the forerunner of the CIA. Angleton [*who advocated an American military Crusade against the Islamic Peoples of the Middle East during the 1970s*] later went on to head what has been described as the CIA's **'Vatican desk,'** but he declines to comment on this activity." {48} [Emphasis added]

The Pope's International Intelligence Community was in place and working. Jesuit-trained **William J. Casey,** (who later controlled **Oliver L. North** and **FEMA**, now part of the **O**ffice of **H**omeland **S**ecurity), **Angleton** and **Gehlen** (now working with the Agency's demon-possessed former head of the Gestapo, **Heinrich Mueller**) were key players in controlling western intelligence, *never dealing a true blow to Russian Communism*. In the East, the Jesuits also had a most notorious agent. He was **KGB** agent and **Josef Stalin's** superior, **Prince Anton Turkul**. This infamous **Prince Anton Turkul** was also **Reinhard Gehlen's** *old friend and subordinate!* Another Knight of Malta born of Russian nobility, **Turkul**, along with American **Myron C. Taylor** and German **Franz von Papen**, was loyal to the ***Black Pope*** overseeing the Papal Caesar in the Vatican: therefore Rome's **Prince Anton Turkul** *further entrenched* **Stalin** in power by eliminating "**Koba's**" enemies. We read:

> "Both the CIA and Gehlen belatedly agreed that Turkul was himself a Soviet agent . . . even [**Knight of Malta**] **Sir William Stephenson** agreed that Turkul 'was in fact a Soviet agent' . . . **No one reinvestigated Turkul's 'unimportant' years in Rome.** No one reexamined his role in the Ratline . . . No one remembered the mail intercepts showing that Turkul was coordinating the 'Yugoslav emigration' networks. **No one suspected a Soviet connection inside the Vatican.**" {49} [Emphasis added]

And why not? Because the Vatican's formal position was public denunciation of "Soviet Communism." But the facts of previous chapters are clear. The Bolshevik Revolution fulfilled Rome's ancient objectives against the Orthodox Church in Russia. The Company was re-admitted by **Lenin** in 1922 after having been formally expelled *forever* by **Alexander I** in 1820; the FBI and CIA gave the KGB high technology to maintain Stalin in power; the Jesuits' **Federal Reserve Bank** financed the Bolshevik Revolution and Wall Street built Russia's Military Industrial Complex; the Jesuits' Irish "Episcopalian," pro-Roman Catholic **Henry Ford** was used to build Gorki; **Stalin** was given tons of military hardware during Lend-Lease; **Stalin** was given the nuclear device (bomb) by the Jesuits' **CFR** wickedly ruling **FDR** and the American Military; and later, Knight of Malta **William J. Casey** was instrumental in using the **American Empire's Export-Import Bank** to finance the building of the **Kama River** truck factory thereby mechanizing the Soviet War

Machine. *Why then should we be surprised* to see **Prince Anton Turkul** fulfilling the desires of the Vatican while eliminating **Stalin's** enemies? (Turkul's ancestor—**Privy Councillor Turkul**—negotiated Russia's Concordat with **Pope Pius IX** in 1847!) Because **Jesuit Superior General Ledochowski** (1915-1942), **Vicar Generals Alcessio A. Magni** (1942-1944) and **Norbert de Boynes** (1944-1946), and **Superior General Janssens** (1946-1964), for whom Papal Knight **Turkul** worked, were the masters of both the **Vatican** (since the Order's restoration in 1814) and the **Kremlin** (since the Order's reentry in 1922)! **Loftus** gives us the facts; *the author gives the interpretation*:

> "**General Prince Anton Vasilevich Turkul** [*was*] the greatest communist agent of them all. In addition to penetrating the Holy See [*Turkul deceiving Jesuit Intelligence? How ridiculous!*], General Turkul was a communist double agent in German, Japanese, British, French and American intelligence. [*All the intelligence agencies worked together—including Russian Soviet intelligence.*] It was Turkul who splintered the Anti-Bolshevik 'emigre' groups after World War I [*He further entrenched the Jesuits' Bolsheviks (Lenin and Stalin) in power.*], sent Hitler false information that crushed the Nazis on the Eastern fronts [*Remember, Hitler did not permit the German Army to easily capture Moscow. The purpose of Operation Barbarossa was to pave the way for the four mobile gassing units "purging" western Russia of its "perfidious" Jews. This having been accomplished, the German Army was then to be betrayed by Hitler and crushed by Stalin with FDR's Lend-Lease provisions.*], helped turn the Vatican Ratlines into a vehicle for Soviet intelligence during the Cold War [*During World War II Vatican and Soviet intelligence worked together. Are we to believe that with the overnight decision to make Soviet Russia an international "bogey man" this key intelligence connection was absolutely severed, especially when we can see Turkul, Gehlen, 'Gestapo' Mueller, Bormann, Angleton, Menzies, Philby, Montini and others, periodically, having all worked together?*], and culminated his career by prematurely instigating the Hungarian revolution of 1956 [*The very patriots—Roman Catholic patriots—incited by Turkul to revolt, were betrayed into the hands of Cardinal Agagianian's KGB by Cardinal Spellman's CIA, directed by CFR kingpin and Knight of Malta Allen Dulles! Did this not fulfill the continuing policy of the Jesuits' Holy Alliance by crushing all movements towards popular liberty, national sovereignty and thus national prosperity while furthering* the Papal Caesar**'s** *universal* **Temporal Power** *in attempting to govern every nation on earth from* Jerusalem?]." {50}

An additional connection between Western and Eastern Intelligence Communities was another Knight, **Kim Philby**. Like **Turkul**, he was of noble blood. As an English royal, he was a British SIS agent, an American CIA agent and a Russian KGB agent *simultaneously!* When it became too evident in England, he "defected" to Russia in 1963 and then participated in the Kennedy Assassination via **Lee Harvey Oswald's** obvious link to Philby's KGB. Another connection to **Philby** was **Anthony Blunt** and his Cambridge spy-ring called "**The Magnificent Five**" of which Philby was also a member. Through sodomite Blunt, Russian Intelligence was linked to

the British Secret Service, the British Royal Family, the White House and American Intelligence. **Sir Anthony**, who died in 1988 was, like **Philby**, a British Knight, KGB kingpin and loyal to **Sir Stewart Menzies**, past head of the British SIS.

Both **Blunt** and **Philby** were obviously linked to Vatican Intelligence through **Prince Angelo de Mojana**—the Grand Master of the Sovereign Military Order of Malta. **Mojana**, holding the status of a Cardinal until his death in 1988, ". . . is also member of the Palazzo Giustiniani Freemasonic Lodge, which practices the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite of Great Britain. He was said to have been imposed as Grand Master by the British Secret Intelligence Services on behalf of Queen Elizabeth II . . ." {51}

These three men, **Blunt**, **Philby** and **Mojana** (not to mention **Guy Burgess**, **Donald Maclean**, and **John Cairncross**, the other three members of the Cambridge Spy Ring known as "the Magnificent Five"), were Papal Knights tied to the Knights of Malta and high-level, 33rd Degree Scottish-Rite Freemasonry. They were first and foremost loyal to **Jesuit Superior General Janssens** and his International Vatican Intelligence Network while *they all* participated in the **Kennedy Assassination**.

The Cold War of attrition against Protestant-won national sovereignties of the West was in full swing. This Inquisition controlled by the Jesuits in Rome, with their "blue-blood" Knights of Malta and their "commoner" Shriner Freemasons controlling the International Intelligence Community ruling over the Pope's Roman Catholic Sicilian Mafia's, International Crime Syndicate, returned the world to the Dark Ages. It destroyed "heretics" by the millions and crushed all movement towards popular liberty. On the ruins of many attempts at popular liberty it erected absolutist fascist military dictatorships loyal to the Papal Caesar in the Vatican. In establishing these dictatorships we read the words of **Colonel James "Bo" Gritz**:

> "The era of 'violent peace' actually got underway in earnest from the day John F. Kennedy was killed [*"the Age of Violent Peace" being in truth the destruction of national sovereignties worldwide*]. It has been waged against the electoral system in this country [*Votescam, Collier and Collier, (1992)*], and against the entire populations in Vietnam, Cambodia, Laos, the Congo, Greece, Chile, Guatemala, Angola, El Salvador, Nicaragua, Panama, the Dominican Republic, Grenada, Libya, the Persian Gulf, Korea, Lebanon and other emerging countries we helped overthrow in order to establish either military dictatorships or transparently-fascist 'democracies'. **John Stockwell**, one of the highest-ranking CIA case officers ever to go public in his denunciation of the Agency's covert operations, said recently that the Agency has conducted over 3,000 major campaigns since its official inception in 1947, and the death toll due directly to these operations has risen to over 10 million souls." {52}[Emphasis added]

In examining the purposes of the **Jesuits' Cold War** *which were many*, the most outstanding were:

1. To kill "*heretics and liberals*" worldwide pursuant to the **Jesuit Oath** and the **Council of Trent**;
2. To destroy their great enemy, the **Protestant British Empire** evidenced by the Order openly backing the "independence" of India from the Empire;
3. To destroy popular liberty and national sovereignties, erecting in their place fascist, anti-communist, military dictators openly loyal to Rome, pursuant to the policies of the Jesuits' **Holy Alliance** of 1814-1815;
4. To establish the **anti-Torah**, **Labor Zionist State of Israel** (killing-off **Vladimir Jabotinsky's** truly patriotic and nationalistic **Revisionist Zionists**) for the purpose of *using both racial and religious Jews* to secure Jerusalem for the future world-wide worship of the risen Pope, the ***"antichrist,"*** ordained and predestined to rule the world from **Solomon's** rebuilt **Temple;**
5. To build and perfect the Vatican's **International Intelligence Community** enabling the consummation of the murderous purposes of the ***Black Pope***'s **Holy Office of the Inquisition** so stated in Canon Law and Papal Bulls;
6. To weaken and divide the several peoples of the American Empire for their orchestrated self-destruction using the Roman Catholic Sicilian Mafia's **International Drug Trade** and "**Orthodox**" (allopathic) **Medicine**;
7. To destroy all nationalistic, anti-communist peoples in the name of "fighting communism," be they in the **West** or in the **East**, "by any means necessary;"
8. To build the **Russian** and **Chinese War Machines**, including their navies and merchant marines, for the purpose of commercial hegemony over and a subsequent invasion of the betrayed and defeated **American Empire** from the West and South, thereby destroying the last haven for the world's Protestants, Baptists, Jews and anti-communist, anti-fascist "liberal" citizens and refugees.
9. To build the commercial and military infrastructure of the **Moslem world**, building its oil refining infrastructure, thereby enabling the leading Masonic Moslem families, secretly ruled by the Papal Caesar of Rome, to amass a gargantuan capital fortune for the purpose of ultimately equipping a huge Moslem host to invade the historic and once White Anglo-Saxon Protestant North America, the Jesuits fulfilling their intended purpose of destroying the "accursed" and "liberal" Protestant Reformation of the risen Son of God.

In conclusion, the Jesuits, in creating the **Cold War** with their **Airborne Nuclear War Hoax**, enabled the entire Nazi SS/SD Intelligence apparatus, including "**the Sphinx**"—**SS General Heinrich "Gestapo" Mueller—**, to escape unpunished, while perfecting the inner workings of the Vatican's CIA/KGB/BND **International Intelligence Community**. The Order hastened the return of the "Blessed Despotism" of the Dark Ages when the Pope was the "King Despot of the World," ruling all nations from **Rome**—"*the Eternal City*"—in the **Vatican**. At the apex of the coming "**New Age**" or "**New World Order**" during the Great Tribulation, foretold by Jesus "that Prophet" and Messiah, the resurrected Jesuit Pontiff as "the man-beast" whose three-lettered name may well be "**PAN**" or "**SET**;" whose *mark* may indeed be "**IHS"** or a **Hexagram**; and whose *number* will absolutely be 666 (**one of the three to be displayed on every forehead or right hand of his universal worshippers**), shall rule all nations from Jerusalem, ***"the Holy City,"*** in **Solomon's** rebuilt **Temple**,

> ***"And his power shall be mighty, but not by his own power . . .***
> ***and shall destroy the mighty and the holy people . . .***
> ***he shall cause craft to prosper in his hand;***
> ***and he shall magnify himself in his heart,***
> ***and by peace shall destroy many:***
> ***he shall also stand up against the Prince of princes;***
> ***but he shall be broken without hand."***
>
> *– Daniel 8:24, 25*

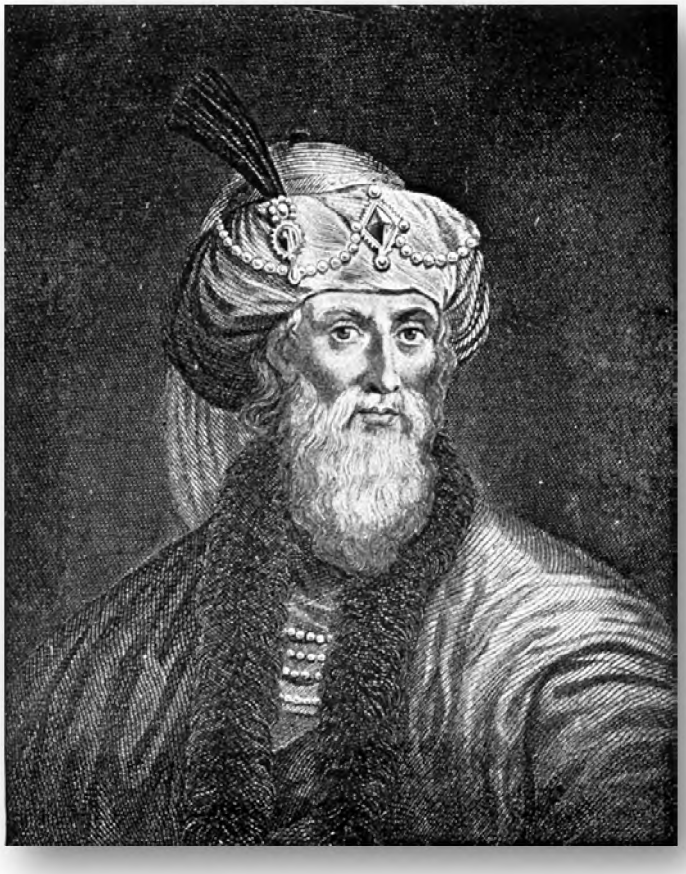
Dear truth-seeker, if you are not familiar with the ancient Jewish "***hope of Israel"*** concerning their Messiah coming to ***"destroy all the nations that come against*** Jerusalem ***. . . though all the people of the earth be gathered against it,"*** and rule this world from His spectacular Messianic Temple **in** Jerusalem described in detail by ***Ezekiel the Prophet***, He forever sitting on the ancient ***"throne of David"*** as the ***"Prince of Peace,"*** while the nations "***beat their swords into plowshares***" as foretold by ***Isaiah the Prophet***, it would be wise to read **George Peters'** rare, three-volume set, *The Theocratic Kingdom*, having been written in the mid-Nineteenth Century. **Alva J. McClain's** *The Greatness of the Kingdom*, written in the mid-Twentieth Century, is also superb, giving a transparent understanding of the synoptic gospels (***Matthew***, ***Mark*** and ***Luke***).

If you are not understanding the **Prophecy of the Seventy Weeks of Years** given to ***Daniel the prophet*** (***Daniel 9:24-27***), **Sir Robert Anderson's** *The Coming Prince*, also written in the late Nineteenth Century, is the greatest treatise on the subject being totally irrefutable. (As an aside, **Sir Robert Anderson** *was not a Freemason* but a true, Bible-believing man of God!) **Alva J. McClain**, founder of Grace Theological Seminary in Winona Lake, Indiana, has also written a concise summary of Anderson's work titled, *The Prophecy of the Seventy Weeks of Daniel*, providing a simple-to-understand timeline chart. **Clarence Larkin's** *Dispensational Truth; Or, God's Plan and Purpose in the Ages (1918)* is full of illustrated timelines and charts

rightly depicting the prophesied four Gentile world empires culminating in **the Great Tribulation**, the last forty-two months of Daniel's Seventieth Week.

For with the **Seventieth Week of Years** being yet future, ***"the prince that shall come,"*** called ***"the abomination of desolation"*** by Jesus the Messiah (***Matt. 24:15***), is also future, yet to appear in human history. He will kill at least *two-thirds* ***(Zechariah 13:8)*** of the Semitic Hebrew/Jewish/Israelitic Race, descended from Abraham through Isaac through Jacob through his twelve sons, in attempting their final *racial extinction* of "***the holy seed.***" ***"But he shall be broken without hand"*** by the One who is called ***"Faithful and True"—"the King of kings and Lord of lords:"***

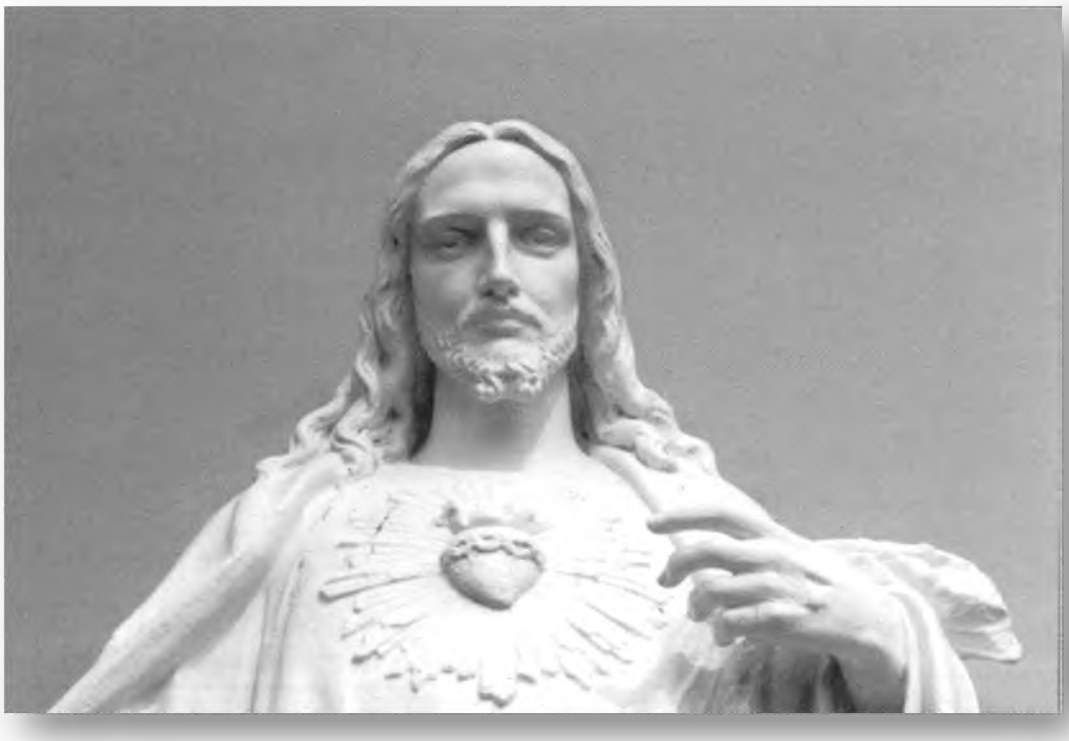
The Mighty God & Ancient of Days—Adonai Yeshua Ha'Mashiach



Joseph Ben-Matthias, alias "Flavius Josephus" (37 – 101), 80s #473

If any portrait of a First Century Hebrew Israelite can be likened to the physical appearance of Yeshua Ha'Mashiach it is this one. Of noble blood, a Pharisee, and member of one of the twenty-four courses of Levitical priests, "Flavius Josephus" is the only historian of that epic era whose works have survived. Pardoned by Vespasian for leading martial resistance against Rome after having foretold of his coming reign as Emperor, Josephus wrote of Jesus: "Now there was about this time Jesus, a wise man, if it be lawful to call him a man; for he was a doer of wonderful works, a teacher of such men as receive the truth with pleasure. He drew over to him both many of the Jews and many of the Gentiles. He was (the) Christ. And when Pilate, at the suggestion of the principal men amongst us, had condemned him to the cross, those that loved him at the first did not forsake him, for he appeared to them alive again the third day; as the divine prophets had foretold these and ten thousand other wonderful things concerning him. And the tribe of Christians, so named from him, are not extinct at this day."

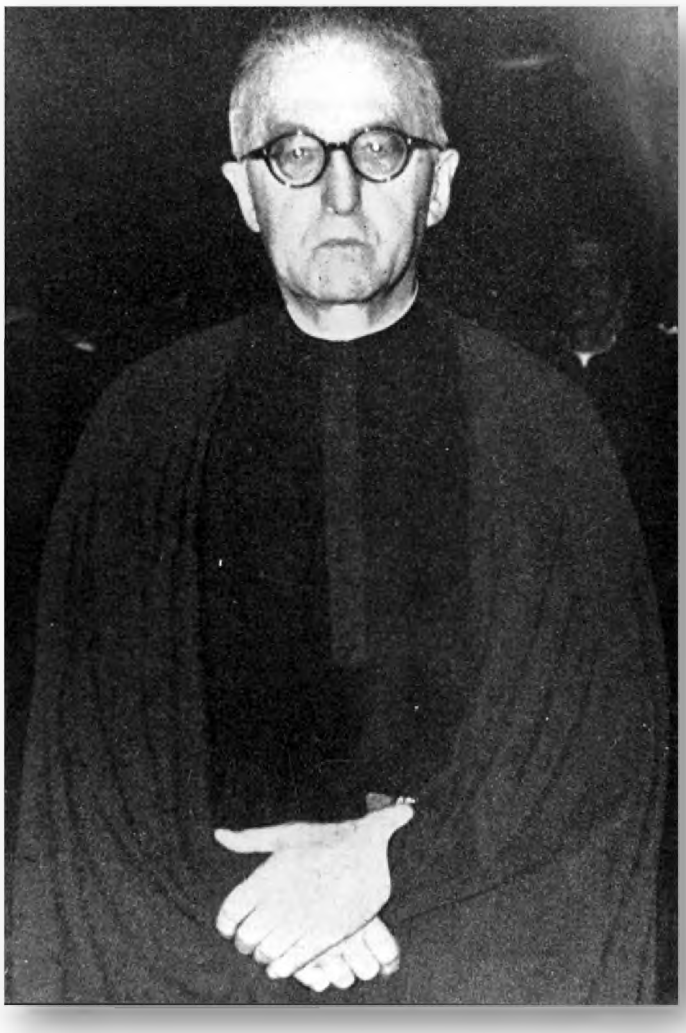
The Life and Works of Flavius Josephus, Flavius Josephus; William Whiston, translator, (Philadelphia: The John C. Winston Company, 1957; first published in 1737). p. 535.



"Jesus Christ," Jesuit Novitiate, Wernersville, Pennsylvania, 1930s #474

Rome's worship of the idol "Jesus" is typical of ancient Babylonian and Egyptian mystery religion worshipping Nimrod and Horus. The racial characteristics of this "Jesus" are not Hebrew but of the "fair-skinned" Horus, while long hair on a man is strictly pagan as it "*is a shame unto him*" *(I Corinthians 11:14)*. This "Jesus" is in fact the full grown Egyptian child, Horus, born to his deified virgin mother Isis, the "Queen of Heaven." Horus, set forth by Satan to cunningly replace the LORD's coming "Seed" of a woman *(Genesis 3:15)* was also: called "Adonis," the Lord; the "Lord of the covenant," offering himself as a sacrifice, shedding his blood for the "purification of souls;" the "Victim-Man," and thus "the Savior of the world;" "God the Son" and "King of kings and Lord of lords;" "the Lamented One" upon his death, and upon his resurrection to be worshipped as "the Mediator." Unlike the true Mary of the gospels, the mother of "Jesus" is deified as "the Queen of Heaven," for which reason the Jesuits have put forth the evil pagan doctrines of the "immaculate conception" of Mary; the "perpetual virginity" of Mary; the "bodily ascension" of Mary into heaven making her an object of worship for all Romanists. Thus, the son of Rome's "Mary" (rather Isis), is not "Jesus" but Horus under whose authority the Pope rules the world not as the "Vicar of Christ," but as the "Vicar of Horus." Thus, if the Pope claims to be the embodiment of "Christ" on earth he is in fact the embodiment of Horus. The coming universal worship of the risen Pope is the triumph of Satan's Horus, the very Horus of the **Black Pope**'s "IHS:" Egypt's Isis–Horus–Seb!

A House of Bread: The Jesuits Celebrate 70 Years in Wernersville, Pennsylvania, Kathy M. Scogna, (Wernersville, Pennsylvania: Kathy M. Scogna, 2000) p. 135.



Jean-Baptiste Janssens #475

Twenty-Seventh Superior General of the Society of Jesus, 1946 – 1964

This ***Black Pope***, during the Cold War waged against the world's "heretics and liberals" pursuant to the evil Council of Trent, controlled the CIA in the West, Britain's SIS, West Germany's BND, Italy's OVRA and the KGB in the East.

His Cold War factions fomented the Middle East's Masonic Jewish Labor Zionist/Masonic Moslem PLO agitation necessary for war and thus the ultimate Masonic rebuilding of Solomon's Temple. Therefore, he gave the order to execute President Kennedy for attempting to end the Papal Caesar's Cold War, including Francis Cardinal Spellman's war in Vietnam (the Cardinal having visited American soldiers during Romish Christmas of 1965), and for attempting to break the SD/CIA "into a thousand pieces" before the Papal Inquisition's International Intelligence Community had been fully financed, completed and perfected, including its many deep underground military bases (DUMBs). His Nazis in the CIA/FBI aided in the murder of JFK and subsequent cover-up.

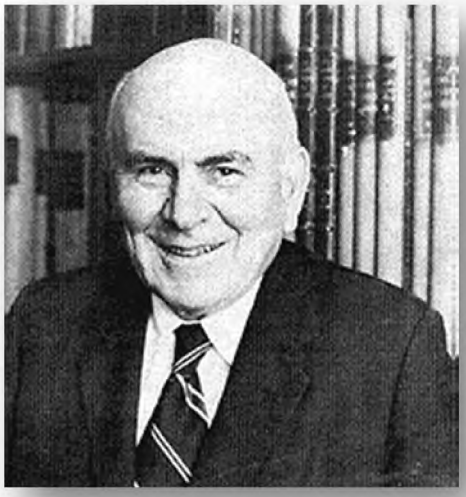
The Saturday Evening Post, *"The Pope's Commandos,"* Ernest O. Hauser, January 17, 1959.

#476 #477

Jesuit Priest Michael DeLisle Lyons (1901–1974), 1920s; 1940s

Born of noble blood, Lyons was the maternal grandson of Senator DeLisle of Delray, Michigan, and a direct descendant of Francois Bienvenu DeLisle, one of the first Frenchmen to develop Roman Catholic Detroit in the early 1700s. Lyons' father was Patrick Lyons whose ancestors were driven out of Ireland due to the Order's deliberately created famine of the 1840s, the Irish to be used to submit the Protestant United States of America to Jesuit political and financial rule. Brilliant and gifted, Lyons, one of the nation's radio pioneers, was the instructor at Detroit's Cass Technical College by the age of 16; was known as "the Ham Radio man" while editing *The Detroit Radio News* in 1919; ran the first commercial radio station in the world, WWJ, in 1920; invented the first two-way radios for police cars in 1921; BUT then entered St. Stanislaus Jesuit Seminary in Florissant, Missouri, in 1922; aided Detroit's "Father of Hate Radio," Charles Coughlin, in setting up the priest's radio station first heard in 1926, the same year he entered the Order's St. Louis University when, under Jesuit Father James Bernard Macelwane, he would study Geology. By 1948 these two Jesuits would have acquired the nation's highest security clearance (Q-level), choosing sites for below-ground nuclear weapons detonations and missile silos. Lyons departed for India in 1927 as a "missionary," when in fact his use was to back Mahatma Gandhi in fomenting a revolution, severing India from the "accursed" Protestant British Empire. To the embarrassment of the Order, Lyons fathered a daughter, Esther, to an Indian Nun whom he later married, fathering another daughter, Violet, after leaving the priesthood. But he abandoned his family in 1944; resumed his duties as a Jesuit; worked with Macelwane in building the llimportant beryllium trigger for the US atomic bomb detonation in 1945; and became the military's supplier of beryllium until his death in 1974, the Jesuit leaving nothing to his abandoned East Indian wife and disheartened daughters.

www.genealogy.com/users/m/c/q/Jeffry-A-Mcqueen-3/PHOTO/0019photo.html



#478 #479

Knight of Malta John J. McCloy (1895 – 1989), 1964; 1980

Words cannot express the sinister wickedness of this totally depraved reprobate, this abject slave of the Jesuit Brotherhood. Born in the papal city of Philadelphia, Irish Catholic McCloy furthered the agenda of the Company with nearly every public act. Surnamed "Chairman of the US Establishment" by CFR member John Kenneth Galbraith in 1962, McCloy advised every president from FDR to brother Knight Reagan. Acting Chairman of the Board for Cardinal Spellman's Council on Foreign Relations (1953-1970), he: shared a box with Hitler in the 1936 Olympics; was legal counselor to Hitler's I. G. Farben directed by German SMOMs; as FDR's Assistant Secretary of War (1941-1945), forged a pact with the Nazis' Vichy regime (and later protected SS/SD Captain Klaus Barbie); cruelly removed Japanese Americans to mid-west Concentration Camps; did not permit Jewish refugees to enter the US; was fully informed of the building of the Order's atomic bomb; and refused to bomb the Auschwitz Death Camp, as more Jews and patriots needed to be purged from Europe. After the war McCloy: backed the creation of the United Nations; was president of the World Bank (1947-1949) extending loans to the new Roman Catholic Europe, Chile, Mexico and Brazil at the expense of Protestant and Catholic American land and labor; supervised the construction of the Pentagon nicknamed "McCloy's Folly;" was Truman's US High Commissioner for Germany (1949-1952) releasing many convicted Nazi war criminals including SMOMs Fritz Thyssen, Alfried Krupp, and Frederick Flick; became Chairman of Rockefeller's Chase Manhattan Bank (1953-1960) manned by brother SMOM Francis X. Stankard; negotiated the Cuban Missile Crisis for JFK giving the island to Jesuit Fidel Castro; attended Masonic Clint Murchison's secret meeting in Dallas the night before the JFK's murder; and was appointed to the cover-up Warren Commission. This pro-Nazi SS/SD/OSS/CIA traitor prepared the US for the risen Pope's New World Order!

www.maebrussell.com/Mae%20Brussell%20Articles/Nazi%20Connection%20JFK%Assass.html
http://www.spartacus.schoolnet.co.uk/USAmccloyJ.htm

Steel Baron Alfried Krupp with Hitler, Berlin, 1939 #480

SMOM Alfried Krupp on Trial at Nuremberg, 1947 – 1948 #481
Sphinx-like Krupp (top left), with his Nazi aids (left) and legal staff (foreground), was convicted and given a mere twelve years in prison including time served.
The Arms of Krupp, 1587-1968, William Manchester, (Boston: Little, Brown and Co., 1968) pp. 386, 607.

Pope Pius XII's German Knights Behind Krupp and I. G. Farben:

SMOM Alfried Krupp von Bohlen und Halbach (1907 – 1967), 1960s #482

SMOM Hermann Josef Abs (1901 – 1994), 1960s #483

Gustav Krupp and son Alfried were the Vatican's Papal Knights who began to rebuild the German war machine immediately after the signing of the iniquitous Treaty of Versailles. Gustav, a collaborator of Jesuit Coadjutor General Erich Ludendorff, met with Hitler in 1930 and began to finance the Fuehrer in 1933, Alfried having joined the SS in 1931. Honored by Hitler in 1943 and using over 100,000 slave laborers at his Krupp steel armament works, Alfried was convicted as a war criminal, an active participant sending Jews to the Order's Auschwitz death camp, but released by Germany's post-war High Commissioner (American SMOM John J. McCloy) in 1951, serving a mere 30 months in prison. A friend of German Chancellor SMOM Konrad Adenauer, Alfried returned to rule the Krupp empire as sole proprietor, becoming the most powerful industrialist in Rome's Common Market. After Alfried's death in 1967 SMOM Hermann Abs became the chairman of the new Krupp corporation. Abs had been one of the chief financiers of the Third Reich and a member of I. G. Farben's supervisory board, yet was never tried at Nuremberg! Post-war, Adenauer appointed Abs to arrange the 3.5 billion DM payment to Israel (the Knights of Malta financing Rome's Kingdom of Jerusalem with German labor*) and Abs was Chairman of the Deutsche Bank (1957-1967) in the rebuilding West Germany—for the Pope! In the 1980s Pope JPII selected SMOM Abs to resolve the Vatican Bank Scandal.

The Arms of Krupp, 1587-1968, William Manchester, (Boston: Little, Brown and Co., 1968) pp. iv, 857.

http://www.spitfirelist.com/f504.html

* http://www.h-net.org/reviews/showrev.cgi?path=27981160422672

Gregory Peter XV Cardinal Agagianian, 1958 #484

Patriarch of the Roman Catholic Armenian Church, USSR

In 1946 Papal Caesar Pius XII, on the advice of his Jesuit confessor of ten years, Augustin Cardinal Bea, appointed Jesuit-trained Spellman, he controlling the SD/OSS/CIA, as the Cardinal for the "Holy Roman" Fourteenth Amendment American Empire, and Jesuit-trained Agagianian, overseeing the NKVD/KGB, as the Cardinal for the Soviet Empire. Agagianian and Stalin were fellow Georgians and both attended the Jesuit-controlled Orthodox Tiflis Seminary.

Thus, the ***Black Pope***'s "Cardinal of the Kremlin" was "Koba's" favorite. This man, a personal friend of Cardinal Spellman, ran the Gulag Archipelago, which then and now comprises hundreds of concentration camps throughout the USSR.

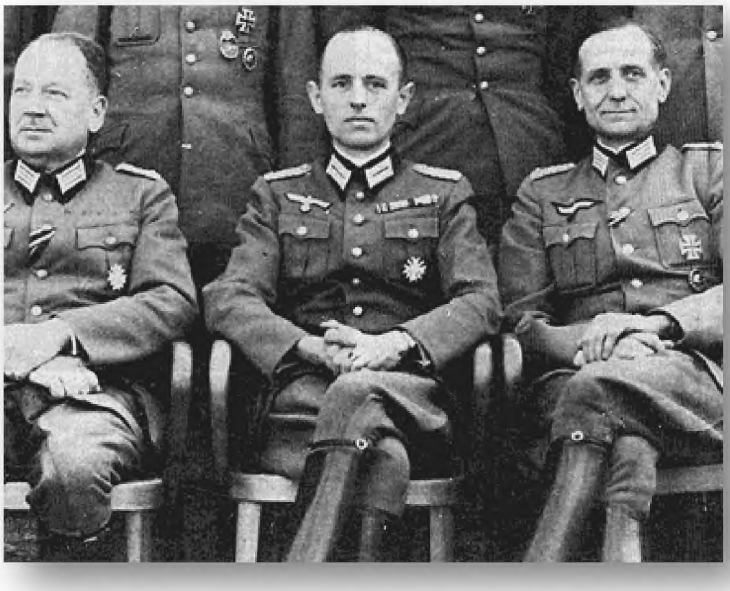
The Vatican Moscow Washington Alliance, Avro Manhattan, (Chino, California: Chick Pubs., 1986) p. 131.

GRU General Prince Anton Vasilevich Turkul, 1956 #485

Russian Prince, Knight of Malta and Secretary Poskrebyshev's most trusted GRU General, Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor Anton Turkul, whose distant relative was Privy Councillor Turkul having contributed to the signing of a concordat between Pope Pius IX and Tzar Nicholas I in 1847, was the **Black Pope**'s greatest defender of the Papal Caesar's Temporal Power in Communist Russia. As Stalin's foremost intelligence officer, advised by Jesuit priest George Romanov and using Jesuits like Pere Michel as couriers escorted by his GRU during World War II, he had broken up the anti-Bolshevik groups after World War I along with Jesuit Theodore Maly who later set up the Order's Cambridge Spy Ring; wrecked General Andrei Vlasov's anti-Stalinist army and secured Vlasov's torture and hanging in Moscow's Lubyanka; crushed the Nazis on the Eastern front aided by the Gehlen Org; used the Vatican Ratlines for Soviet intelligence during the Cold War; and, with the help of Allen Dulles' SD/CIA, incited and then murdered thousands of "liberals" during the Hungarian revolution of 1956 pursuant to the evil Council of Trent. This Maltese Knight of the Pope's Vatican Empire was one of Cardinal Agagianian's secret Inquisitors of the "USSR."

Unholy Trinity: The Vatican, The Nazis, and Soviet Intelligence, Mark Aarons and John Loftus, (New York: St. Martin's Press, 1991).

Nazi General Reinhard Gehlen, 1943 #486



Nazi Roman Catholic General Reinhard Gehlen, 1943 #487

Having provided false intelligence resulting in the defeat of starving, majority- Protestant/ Prussian German Armies in the East, he later surrendered to the Allies, becoming an American Army officer and a powerful force within the CIA.

The General Was a Spy, Heinz Höhne & Herman Zolling, (NY: Coward, McCann & Geoghegan, Inc., 1971).
www.maebrussell.com/Mae%20Brussell%20Articles/Nazi%20Connection%20JFK%Assass.html

Gehlen Reviews Vlasov's Liberation Army, February, 1945 #488

Doomed from the beginning, General Vlasov's "Russian Liberation Army" was kept out of the field by Coadjutors Bormann and Himmler until the war was practically lost. Thus the Company's secret but true purpose for arming Vlasov's soldiers against Stalin was to annihilate them all after the war. In accordance with the Yalta agreement, these men were turned over to Stalin and murdered by the **Black Pope**'s NKGB. Jesuit Coadjutor Gehlen, via false intelligence, would now betray Vlasov's two divisions just as he had betrayed Hitler's Armies East. At the time of this review, Gehlen knew Russia's greatest patriots would all die! For his blind obedience the spymaster was saved from Allied justice by Bavarian Jesuits to continue the Order's SS/SD as "the Gehlen Org" and later, the BND.

The Service: The Memoirs of General Reinhard Gehlen, Reinhard Gehlen, David Irving, translator, (New York: World Publishing, 1972).

#489 #490

SS/SD Lieutenant Heinz Felfe, 1940; MI6/BND/KGB, 1963

Felfe, the right-hand man of Gehlen, joined the Gehlen Org in 1951. Becoming the head of the "Soviet Union counterintelligence desk," he was the BND's liaison to the KGB until 1961. Tried in 1963, Felfe was sentenced to 14 years hard labor but later "spy-exchanged" into East Berlin in 1969. Gehlen refused to take responsibility for Felfe's treason, but had shielded the murderer for years. "The Cold War" provided the pretext for uniting all of Rome's intelligence agencies.

Major Zeev "Wolfgang" Lotz, Mossad/BND, Cairo, 1960s #491

Like the Papacy, the BND's open policy was pro-Arab/Egyptian; but its secret policy was pro-Israel ruled by Rome's Masonic Jewish Labor Zionists. Actively engaged in sabotage and bombings against Egypt, Lotz was arrested in 1965, interrogated by the Egyptian secret service and confessed to BND involvement with his assignments. He was amazingly released, ultimately returning to Israel.

The General was a Spy, Heinz Höhne & Hermann Zolling, (NY: Coward, McCann & Geoghegan, Inc., 1972).
The Service: The Memoirs of General Reinhard Gehlen, Reinhard Gehlen, David Irving, translator, (New York: World Publishing, 1972).

Nazi, CIA, and BND Knight of Malta Reinhard Gehlen, 1960s #492

For his obedience, Reinhard Gehlen, along with FDR's Ambassador to the Vatican, Myron C. Taylor, received the highest award that could be given by the openly anti-communist Knights of Malta, the Gran Croce al Merito con Placca. Thus the Knights maintained the open policy of fanatical anti-communism; but the prime movers of the "Bolshevik USSR," both commercially and politically, were British and American Knights. Gehlen: betrayed his own German armies in the east; while in Bavaria, protected by Munich Archbishop Michael Cardinal von Faulhaber, surrendered to the Order's OSS; was flown to the US and entered into the Secret Treaty of Fort Hunt bringing his entire Nazi Network under the aegis of Rome's CIA; and built Israel's Mossad and West Germany's BND secretly tied to the East German SSD and Moscow's KGB. Openly "fighting communism," the ex-Nazi SS/SD would build communism, covertly intended to justify Rome's final erection of an international fascist world order!

Gentleman Spy: The Life of Allen Dulles, Peter Grose, (New York: Houghton Mifflin Company, 1994).

German-Austrian Jesuit Karl Rahner (1904 – 1984), 1970s
#493

A student of the Jesuit-trained, anti-Jew, Lutheran-Nazi, occult Jesuit Coadjutor Martin Heidegger, Rahner was a key player in the ***Black Pope***'s Second Vatican Council which sought to unite Jews, Orthodox and Protestants of Eurasia having survived Pope Pius XII's Second Thirty Years' War. After aiding the Nazi SS in Vienna (1939-1944), Rahner was sent to Mariakirchen, Bavaria (1945). There, via the Order's Vatican Ratlines, he helped fleeing SS murderers escape capture.

Reassigned to Pullach under the guise of teaching theology (1945-48), Rahner oversaw Reinhard Gehlen's "Gehlen Org" later becoming the German BND.

Gehlen Org Pullach Compound, Pullach, Bavaria, 1946 **#494**

Jesuits: A Multibiography, Jean Lacouture, (Collegeville, Minnesota: The Liturgical Press, 1995).

The General Was a Spy, Heinz Höhne & Herman Zolling, (NY: Coward, McCann & Geoghegan, Inc., 1971).

Roman Catholic Knight of Malta Konrad Adenauer (1876 – 1967)

First Chancellor; Federal Republic of West Germany (1949 – 1963)

Backed by Secretary of State Hans Globke, 1950s
#495

Knight of Malta Adenauer had been a member of the Roman Catholic Center Party led by brother Knight, Franz von Papen, who brought Hitler to power. As West Germany's first post-WWII Chancellor and brother-in-law to pro-Nazi SMOM John J. McCloy (both marrying daughters of SMOM Fredrick Zinsser, a partner of JP Morgan) Adenauer was Gehlen's mentor who in turn utilized former SS/SD in his BND, secretly collaborating with their SS/SD counterparts within East Germany's "State Security Service," the SSD. Former Nazi Hans Globke was Gehlen's immediate superior who secretly worked with Herman Kastner, Deputy Prime Minister of East Germany, via Gehlen's BND. In 1961 with the erection of the Berlin Wall by the Soviets, no warning was ever given to the peoples of West Germany, the BND collaborating with the SSD, once again proving the Nazi fascists "fighting communism" were in fact its builders.

The General Was a Spy, Heinz Höhne & Herman Zolling, (NY: Coward, McCann & Geoghegan, Inc., 1971).

Jesuit Coadjutors Adolf Hitler and Martin Bormann, 1944 #496

In 1914 the Company ignited its Second Thirty Years' War (1914-1945) for a myriad of reasons. During its horrid "World War I" (1914-1918), Bismarck's Protestant Second German Reich was destroyed. With the betrayal of the German armies by General Erich Ludendorff (who later became a Nazi) and the signing of the wicked Treaty of Versailles by Matthias Erzberger (the deputy of the Order's right-wing Roman Catholic Center Party later to bring Hitler to power) the ***Black Pope*** effectively guaranteed war in twenty years against the "heretic" White Protestant German people. Nuncio Eugenio Pacelli orchestrated the rise of his Bavarian-led Roman Catholic Third Reich, his Munich palace being next to the future "Brown House"—the cradle of Nazism. Roman Catholic Adolf Hitler, the intimate friend of Vienna's "Brothers of Charity," and crypto-Catholic Martin Bormann—"the evil genius behind the Fuhrer's commands" and intimate friend of Pope Pius XII's confessor, Bavarian Jesuit Robert Leiber—decimated the Jews of Europe and justified the Allied mass-bombing and subsequent annihilation of the Protestant Lutheran culture and people of North and East Germany. With the Jesuits in control of both Allied and Axis intelligence, the deaths of Hitler and Bormann were faked by the Order's SS and both were secreted out of Berlin aided by the Order's Soviet NKVD. Escaping Allied justice, Satan's greatest Crusaders in the history of his Papacy spent the rest of their lives in the old Jesuit dominions of Roman Catholic South America. Meanwhile, the Order's CFR/RIIA agents at Nuremberg condemned Bormann's enemies; the double of Rudolf Hess,* Albert Speer and Herman Goering.

The Secretary Martin Bormann: The Man Who Manipulated Hitler, Jochen von Lang, (NY: Random House, 1979). ****The Murder of Rudolf Hess***, W. Hugh Thomas, (New York: Harper & Row, Publishers., 1979).

Martin Bormann's Son, Jesuit Priest Adolf Martin Bormann, 1950s #497

Martin Bormann, who began his career in politics as a convicted accomplice to a murder thus spending one year in prison, possessed undeniable ties to the Jesuit Order through Jesuit-trained Pope Pius XII and the pontiff's Jesuit confessor, Robert Leiber. While Archbishop Pacelli was Pius XI's Nuncio in Munich, Bormann developed close ties with both Pacelli and the pro-Nazi Archbishop of Munich, Michael Cardinal von Faulhaber. With the Archbishop's Cathedral not far from Nazi Party headquarters (called "the Brown House") and near the Jesuit Order's St. Michael's Church, Bormann further developed ties with the future Reichsfuehrer of the SS; for Himmler's cousin and SS officer, Dominican August Wilhelm Patin, was a Canon at the Cathedral and thus a servant of the Archbishop. Sponsored by another Roman Catholic Papal Knight, Reich Party Treasurer, the Order's SD financier and high-ranking SS officer Franz Xaver Schwartz, Hitler's "Brown Eminence" became the dictator's popish Secretary of State, second in command and "alter ego," advising him in every decisional matter, while personally guarding all access to the Fuehrer's popish presence. Bormann, code named "Werther," also served as the Jesuit General's "Brown Bolshevik," the link between the SS/SD and the Soviet GRU/NKVD. Hitler, through Bormann, communicated virtually every top secret decision of the Reich to the Order's "Red Orchestra" through Heinrich "Gestapo" Mueller within forty-eight hours, further proving that Hitler and Stalin worked together for the entire duration of the Pope's Crusade. After the fall of Berlin, the Order, via its SD/OSS/CIA, disguised Bormann as a black-robed Jesuit priest in his escape to South America from were he became a postwar financial kingpin in the rebuilding of Pius XII's Roman Catholic West Germany. Meanwhile, all of his children became Roman Catholics, and his eldest son, Adolf Martin Bormann, became a Jesuit priest! "Here, at his first divine service, he blessed his brothers and sisters. All of them achieved respected positions in postwar society." Wow!

The Secretary Martin Bormann: The Man Who Manipulated Hitler, Von Lang, (NY: Random House, 1979).

Herr Sillip; Hitler's Murdered Double, Berlin, May 2, 1945 #498

Upon planning his escape in March with Bavarian Jesuit Gestapo Chief SS General Heinrich Mueller, Hitler: departed Berlin at 8:30 P.M., April 22; was flown to Linz, Austria, via a twin-rotor helicopter (Fa 233); celebrated with Austrian Jesuits until his departure via aircraft (JU 290 A-3 piloted by Colonel Baumbach) for Barcelona on the 26th; was greeted by brother Jesuit Coadjutor and mass-murderer, General Franco; further rejoiced with Spanish Jesuits until his departure by sea for Buenos Aires, to be protected by another brother Jesuit Coadjutor, Knight of Malta Juan Peron. Shortly after Hitler's departure from the bunker, his "Double," born to the Austrian Sillip family and related to Hitler, arrived from hotel Kaiserhof with a similar shepherd dog. Although two inches shorter and much less alert, articulate and intelligent, for eight days this "sick weakling hardly able to stand or walk, manipulated by Goebbels," miserably played the Fuehrer. On April 30, the drugged Sillip was injected with poison by Dr. Stumpfegger, shot in the forehead by SS Lt. Gen. Johann Rattenhuber using the Double's own Walther 7.65 cal. pistol, then buried in the bunker garden. Given Berlin to Stalin by Jesuit Coadjutors FDR and Churchill, the Order's NKVD (working with Britain's SIS, America's OSS/CIC and Hitler's SS/SD) furthered the hoax of Hitler's suicide by unearthing the Double and displaying the corpse (above) as the dead Fuehrer! The Hitler suicide myth surfaced five months later and thanks to English Jesuit Coadjutor (MI5/RIIA) Major Hugh Trevor-Roper (later, a Regis Professor of History at Oxford and made a peer of the realm), this lie is now the gospel truth in Jesuit-ruled America and Britain!

Hitler's Escape, Ron T. Hansig, (London: Athena Press, 2005).

Heinrich Hitzinger; Himmler's Double, Lüneberg, May 23, 1945 #499

Hitler was Pope Pius XII's German Emperor who preached the Crusade of the Bavarian-led Third Reich. But the real men of power behind Hitler were Martin Bormann and Heinrich Himmler. Heinrich Mueller, the agent of both, had collaborated with Himmler and William Stephenson in the killing of Heydrich. Himmler, the "Ignatius of Loyola" of the ***Black Pope***'s SS (backed by Germany's most powerful Knights of Malta within his "Circle of Friends") had transferred the wealth of Germany out of the country into a labyrinth of foreign banking houses aided by British and American Knights including the Dulles brothers. Thus we are not surprised that Walter Schellenberg would serve as the liaison to British Intelligence (SIS) in securing Himmler's post-war exit of out of Germany. That departure would include: the suicide of a Double, Heinrich Hitzinger; his immediate and secret burial by a lowly Colour Sergeant-Major, Edwin Austin (who became an instant celebrity); a cover story set forth by MI5/RIIA Hugh Trevor-Roper; and the use of billions of SS funds by the governments having aided in the cover-up. Europe's Protestant Reformation now gone, Himmler intended to rebuild post-war Roman Catholic West Germany with Bormann preparing for Europe's Fourth Reich—a 10-king, European confederacy led by the risen Pope, the beast! The Order, via its British SIS, enabled Himmler to disappear. In his place was sent the condemned Heinrich Hitzinger. MI5/NKGB agent Kim Philby, via "Operation Globetrotter," attempted to dispel any and all doubts about the Reichsfuehrer's death, while all records concerning the strange arrest and suicide of "Heinrich Himmler" were sealed for 100 years, until 2045!

SS-1: The Unlikely Death of Heinrich Himmler, Hugh Thomas, (London: Fourth Estate, 2001).

Inquisitional Jesuit Temporal Coadjutors, 1943: #500
Reichsfuehrer SS General Heinrich Himmler (left)

"Jesuit General Ignatius Loyola" of the German Teutonic Order of the SS (Financed by German SMOMs Frederick "Fritz" Thyssen; Kurt von Schroeder; Frederick Flick; Gustav and Alfried Krupp; and Hermann Abs) SS General and Himmler's Chief of Staff, Karl Wolff (right) "Assistant to the Jesuit General;" Pope Pius XII's Inquisitor in Rome Conducting the Pope's Crusade against the anti-Pope Russian Orthodox peoples of the "USSR" via Operation Barbarossa fueled by the Lady of Fatima Hoax and the vituperative, anti-Masonic-Jewish-communist propaganda of Jesuit-trained Joseph Goebbels, both Coadjutors were protected by the Allies after WWII. ***Waffen-SS: Hitler's Elite Guard at War 1939-1945***, George H. Stein, (Bristol, U.K.: Cerberous Pubs. Ltd., 2002).

Jesuit Temporal Coadjutors, **1943:**
Reichsfuehrer SS General Heinrich Himmler;
SS General and Himmler's Chief of Staff, Karl Wolff

According to several sources, Hitler openly called Himmler his "Ignatius of Loyola"—the Jesuit Superior General of the German Teutonic Order of the SS. For the purposes of deception, Himmler's open policy was utter condemnation of the Society of Jesus; but his secret and true policy was extreme veneration, as it was his master. With an extensive knowledge of the inner workings of Loyola's Militia, while aided by his priestly "uncle who stood godfather to him"—the Archbishop of Bamberg—and his priestly cousin, August Wilhelm Patin (a Dominican Canon to the Archbishop of Munich), Himmler patterned his SS in exact accordance with the Company. Further, he governed his Brotherhood pursuant to Masonic protocol, Himmler himself acting as "Grand Master."

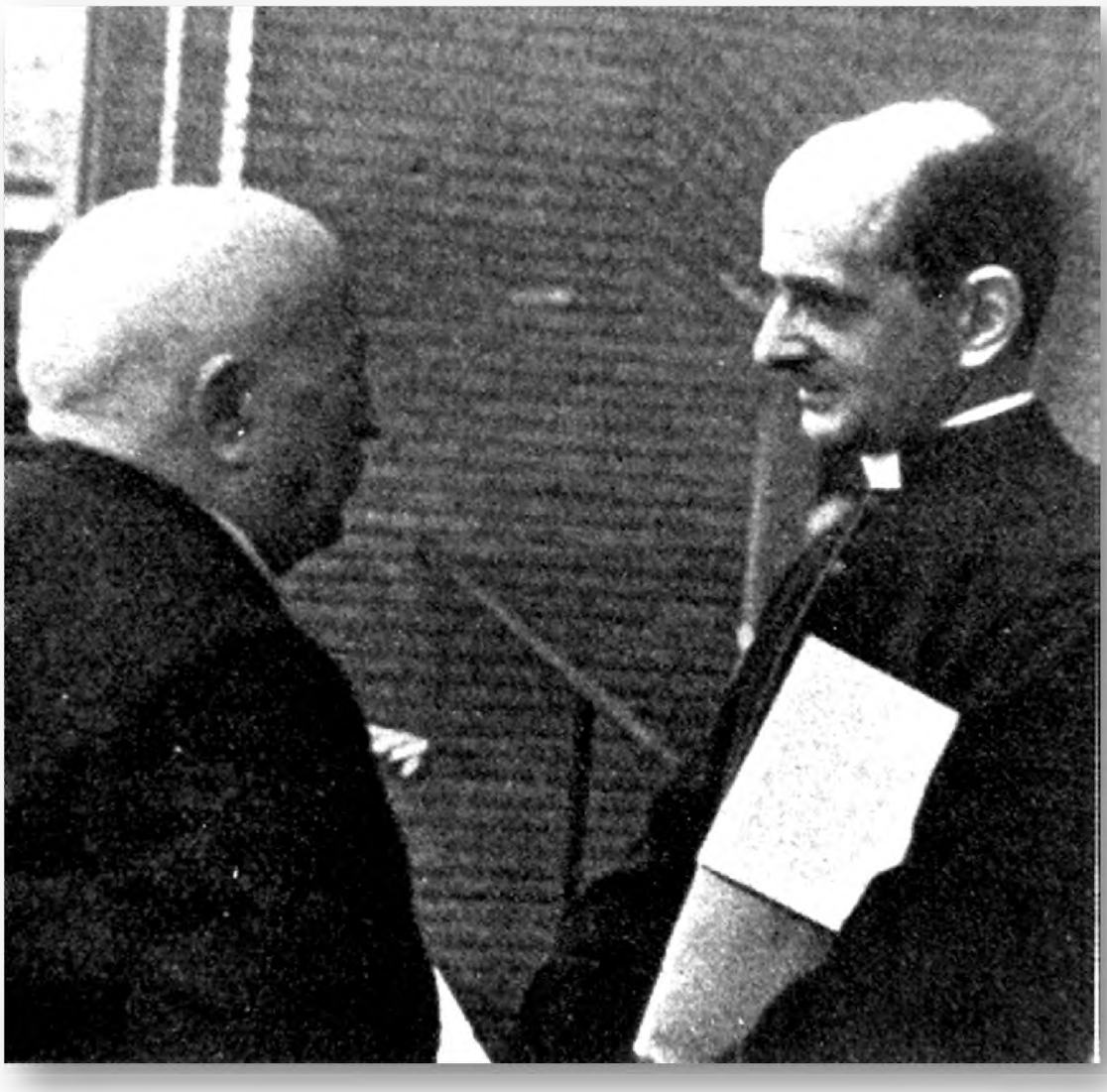
German Heinz Höhne, although obscuring all obvious ties to the Society of Jesus and thus functioning as another postwar censor for the Brotherhood in writing his *The Order of the Death's Head (1969),* stated that Himmler, as did Jesuit General Wladimir Ledochowski, had "four Assistants." One of Himmler's key Assistants was another Bavarian Roman Catholic, SS General Karl Wolff. "Little Wolff" was to the Reichsfuehrer-SS what Bormann was to the Fuehrer. Serving as Chief of Staff, Jesuit Wolff was the key advisor to every policy and resultant crime of the Order's SS, including his own responsibility in the shipping of "at least" 300,000 Jews to Treblinka and the deportation of Rome's historic Jewish ghetto to Auschwitz. After Eugen Dollmann had brought about Wolff's audience with Pope Pius XII in April of 1944, Italian Knight of Malta Baron Luigi Parilli put the General in contact with the Pope's OSS (surnamed "America's College of Cardinals") in the person of Archbishop Spellman's CFRcontrolled Allen Dulles, thereby beginning negotiations for the surrender of the German army in Italy. Upon returning to Berlin in confiding to Himmler, as both were arranging their escape from Germany's calculated doom, SS General Ernst Kaltenbrunner accused Wolff of treason in the presence of Hitler. Aware of Wolff's negotiations with both Dulles and Cardinal Schuster of Milan, Hitler, also in the process of planning his escape, sent Wolff back to Italy thereby saving his life. For this, Kaltenbrunner would be executed at Nuremberg due to the secret influence of Jesuit Edmund A. Walsh. Wolff went on to negotiate OPERATION SUNRISE bringing General Reinhard Gehlen's intelligence organization into the CIA, saving the lives of thousands of Nazis under the guise of the Pope's Cold War Hoax.

Years later, in 1972, Wolff, in conspiring with Jesuit Paul Molinari, concocted the lie that in 1943 Hitler had planned to kidnap the very man who had brought him to power—Pius XII—and bring him to Germany. Supposedly, Wolff persuaded Hitler to abandon his plot thus saving the Pope—the Jesuits, through this ruse, justifying their attempted beatification of Pope Pacelli, while protecting their Temporal Coadjutor, SS General Wolff.

SS Generals (L-R): Franz Josef Huber; Arthur Nebe; Heinrich Himmler; Reinhard Heydrich; Heinrich Mueller; Gestapo HQ, Munich, 1939 #501

In 1939 these five Roman Catholics were a few of the most powerful men administering the **Black Pope**'s Third Reich. Bavarian Huber became head of the SD/Gestapo Vienna office, deporting 48,000 Jews to the East. In command of the largest Gestapo force of the Reich, he was protected by the American CIC and never prosecuted! Nebe was Head of the Criminal Police (Kripo) and went on to voluntarily command the brutal Einsatzgruppe (Action Group) B. Nebe's Group was covertly manned with Jesuit Coadjutors, murdering an estimated 43,000 Russian Jews in the wake of Pius XII's Fatima Nazi Crusade against the Orthodox peoples of the Soviet Union. Arrested by the Gestapo in 1944, Nebe was hung for his supposed complicity in the attempted assassination of Hitler. In 1945 Heinrich Himmler escaped Europe with the help of Sir Stewart Menzies' British SIS, which faked the death of the Order's Bavarian Inquisitor using a double, and then sealed Himmler's secret file for one hundred years! Reinhard Heydrich, Himmler's anti-Vatican, racial Jew in charge of the Main Office of Reich Security (RSHA), was ambushed by the British SIS and then medically murdered by Himmler's surgeon, as Heydrich was not an insider refusing to submit to "papal powers" with Bormann and Himmler. Bavarian "Gestapo" Mueller, was not only the monster in charge of the murderous, Jesuit-manned Gestapo, but was complicit in the assassination of Heydrich and a key NKVD agent acting as the liaison between Hitler and Stalin in communicating the Fuehrer's messages from NKVD agent Martin Bormann to the Jesuit Order's "Red Orchestra." Mueller's death was also faked; he escaped Europe via the Order's Vatican Ratlines along with 50,000 other Nazis and was then brought into the **Black Pope**'s CIA, consulting for "the Company" until his death in 1973.

Waffen-SS: Hitler's Elite Guard at War 1939-1945, George H. Stein, (Bristol, UK: Cerberous Pubs., 2002).



Pius XII's Under Secretary of State Monsignor Montini (R), 1945 #502

Jesuit-trained Pope Pius XII, advised by Bavarian German Jesuit Robert Leiber, ruled the Order's Vatican Ratlines. He appointed his close personal friend, Austrian Bishop Luigi "Alois" Hudal (1885-1963), a former consultant for the Holy Office of the Inquisition and protégé of the "Heil Hitler Cardinal," Vienna Archbishop Theodor Cardinal Innitzer, to control the Vatican's escape routes over the Brenner Pass into Italy. Hudal, intimate with Knight of Malta Franz von Papen and Nazi officials, used Jesuits guiding SS Lt. Col. Walter Rauff to help other top Nazis out of Europe including Heinrich Meuller, Adolf Eichmann, Franz Stangl (commandant of Treblinka), Martin Bormann and Josef Mengele. Once out of Europe the Nazi Jesuit Coadjutors were then protected by Pius XII's Sovereign Military Order of Malta through employment within its international business consortiums—under the guise of the Cold War! Stangl and Eichmann were employed by SMOM Frederick Schultz-Wenk; Bormann was protected by SMOMs Juan Peron and nobleman Baron de Zichy; and Mueller and Mengele were protected by SMOMs J. Peter Grace, Jr., & OSS chief, William J. Donovan. Monsignor Montini was the master of Bishop Hudal, responsible for the Pope's international affairs. This included his direct supervision of the Ratline's Caritas Internationalis, which issued passports to fleeing Nazis. The director of Caritas in Vienna, and later in Rome, was one of the Pope's Monsignors—Jesuit Karl Bayer! The Company shuttled over 50,000 Nazis to foreign ports and then used Jesuit Robert Graham to downplay Hudal's abject obedience to the Pope. The Nazi Monsignor would later become Pope Paul VI—and JFK's master assassin!

Unholy Trinity: The Vatican, the Nazis, and Soviet Intelligence, Mark Aarons and John Loftus, (New York: St. Martin's Press, 1991).

Bishop of Aela, SMOM Luigi "Alois" Hudal (1885 – 1963), 1936 #503

The duplicitous infamy of this notorious war criminal is beyond imagination, it reflecting the diabolical international Jesuit war machine of the **Black Pope** in complete control of the Pope's Roman Hierarchy. Austrian-born, educated by Jesuits, father-confessor for Rome's German-speaking people while rector of the German College, a consultant for the Holy Office of the Inquisition as of 1930, a hater of Jews and lover of Nazis, Hudal published his pro-Nazi *The Foundations of National Socialism* in 1936 enthusiastically endorsing the Order's Third Reich.

Holding a Golden Nazi Party membership badge and an informer for the SD (as was Benedictine Prior Hermann Keller*), Hudal was the intimate servant of Hitler's secret mentor, the Archbishop of Munich (1917-1952), Michael Cardinal von Faulhaber, and the Archbishop of Vienna (1932-1955), Theodor Cardinal Innitzer—the "Heil Hitler Cardinal" who welcomed Hitler's "Pan-German" theft of Roman Catholic, Jesuit-ruled Austria (via "the Anschluss") in 1938. A notorious anti-communist knowing full well the Company ruled Stalin's USSR, Hudal, on orders of his master, Pope Pius XII, aided Nazi fugitives in their escape from Allied justice using ex-SS/SD German intelligence officer Walter Rauff, former adviser to Reinhard Heydrich. The most notable Nazis aided by Hudal in their successful escape were Heinrich Mueller, SS Chief of the Gestapo; Adolf Eichmann, a key figure in "the Final Solution;" Martin Bormann, Hitler's Secretary; Walter Rauff, originator of the gassing vans; and Franz Stangl, the commanding officer of death camps Sobibor and Treblinka. Hudal was also in charge of the huge SS treasure used to finance the Order's Vatican Ratlines.

http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Alois_Hudal

**Aftermath: Martin Bormann and the Fourth Reich*, Ladislas Farago, (NY: Simon and Schuster, 1974) p. 185.

Cardinal in 1953 for a job well done!

www.thepopeinred.com/index.html#khoat

Giuseppe Cardinal Siri (1906 – 1989), 1958 #504

Archbishop of Genoa, Italy, 1946 – 1987

With the ***Black Pope*** overseeing his "Monastery Routes" out of Europe, he would use Pope Pius XII's entire Roman Hierarchy in unison to save his beloved Nazi SS/SD Inquisitors. Bishop Hudal, the avid defender of Hitlerism, had already met with Nazi SS/SD Lieutenant Colonel and Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor Walter Rauff in 1943, organizing the Order's Vatican Ratlines, as Hitler's German High Command was directed to lose the war. Rauff, with select Jesuits, would escort fleeing Nazis across the Brenner Pass into Rome where they could be hidden until their papers were forged. Croat Priest Draganovic would organize the Ratline for the Ustashis also fleeing to the "Eternal City" until their papers were also "in order." When ready, both fugitive Nazis and Ustashis were escorted to the Genoa waterfront to board designated steamers bound for foreign ports, especially in the US and Canada. The King of Genoa was Archbishop Siri who oversaw all departures thus becoming a

Croatian Priest Krunoslav Draganovic, 1940s

"Fuehrer" Hitler's Ustashi Dictator, "Poglavnik" Ante Pavelic, 1940s

#505 #506

On March 25, 1941, Yugoslavia entered into a pact with Nazi Germany: two days later Serbian General Bora Mirkovic caused an anti-Nazi coup d'etat, breaking the pact thus delighting Orthodox Serbs and English Protestants. Ten days later Roman Catholic Hitler invaded, creating the Roman Catholic Independent State of Croatia thus ending the "ecumenical" Kingdom of Yugoslavia. Hitler then appointed Roman Catholic "Poglavnik" Pavelic to be the Pope's fascist crusader of Croatia subject to Archbishop Stepinac. Led by Franciscans and Jesuits, Pavelic's Ustashi murdered over 700,000 Orthodox Serbs and over 30,000 Jews. After the war, Draganovic aided Paveilc's escape to South America as well as Andrija Artukovic (Pavelic's "Himmler of the Balkans") and his escape to the US aided by Cardinal Spellman. Artukovic lived peaceably for over 40 years in the US, protected by the State Department, FBI and CIA controlled by Cardinal Spellman and his successors, Cardinals Cooke and O'Connor via the CFR. Extradited in 1986, Franciscian-trained Knight of Columbus Artukovic was tried in Belgrade, condemned and executed. Pavelic escaped to Rome disguised as a monk, then to Argentina advising Knight of Malta Juan Peron, where he was later shot in 1957 by an assassin. Pavelic then received refuge in Generalissimo Francisco Franco's fascist Spain where he died of his wounds in 1959. Croat Draganovic had collaborated with Bishop Alois Hudal, who managed the escape of thousands of German and Austrian Nazis, and was fully supported by Pope Pius XII's Archbishop of Genoa, Giuseppe Cardinal Siri. Draganovic was used by the US during the Pope's Cold War, his name appearing in Pentagon payrolls until the early 1960s. Granted immunity in Yugoslavia, he died in 1983 at 79. ***Unholy Trinity: The Vatican, the Nazis, and Soviet Intelligence***, Mark Aarons and John Loftus, (New York: St. Martin's Press, 1991).

Priests and Bishop of Institute of San Girolamo, Rome, 1950s #507

The demon-possessed Draganovic (2nd row, 6th from the left) was considered a war criminal by the American CIC as he coordinated the escape of thousands of Nazis and Ustashis via Rome's Vatican Ratlines under cover of "the Cold War."

Vatican Ratline Ending at the Port of Genoa, Italy, 1946 #508

Draganovic's Monsignor Karlo Petranovic, who participated in the massacres of Orthodox Serbs in Croatia, stands with his fascist Ustashis on the waterfront. Thousands of fugitives went to North and South America and Australia while the priest spent the rest of his life in Niagara Falls, Canada, protected by the Order.

Unholy Trinity: The Vatican, the Nazis, and Soviet Intelligence, Mark Aarons and John Loftus, (New York: St. Martin's Press, 1991).

Waffen-SS Senior Colonel Dr. Oskar Dirlewanger, 1943 #509

Commanding 4000 men of the Dirlewanger Brigade, many of whom were convicted criminals and poachers serving time in SS prisons and concentration camps, this Roman Catholic Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor is responsible for some of the most shocking criminal atrocities of the war. Protected by his close friend, SS General Gottlob Berger, this convicted pedophile had fought for Jesuit-ruled Generalissimo Franco during the Spanish Civil War, was a Freikorps veteran, a violent Jew-hater, and a member of the NSDAP since 1923. In a word, the good doctor was the perfect inquisitor; heartless, ruthless and above the law. He maintained arbitrary discipline among his criminal band not hesitating to shoot any displeasing subordinate. In 1944 his vandals were unleashed upon the Jews of the Warsaw ghetto uprising for which he was awarded the "Ritterkruz," Nazi Germany's most coveted military decoration; yet his experiments upon Polish girls included sadism and necrophilia. Wounded in 1945 and arrested a few days after the war, Jesuit Dirlewanger bribed his way out of the Allied net, most likely aided by SMOM Bill Donovan's OSS, sent down SS Bishop Hudal's Vatican Ratlines and was living in Egypt up to 1963 building the ***Black Pope***'s Masonic Islamic International Terrorist Network. Many more ex-Nazis were used for this purpose including SS Jesuit Coadjutors Walter Rauff and Dr. Johann von Leers.

Waffen-SS: Hitler's Elite Guard at War 1939-1945, George H. Stein, (Bristol, UK: Cerberous Pubs., 2002).

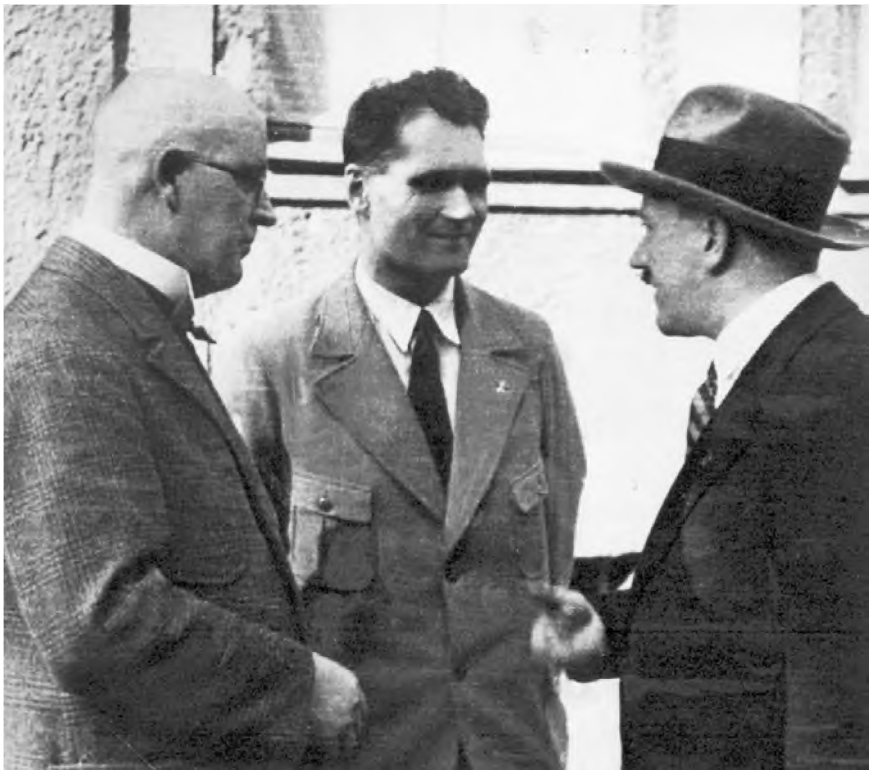
#510 #511

SS Dr. Josef Mengele, Auschwitz, 1943; Buenos Aires, 1959

This Bavarian Roman Catholic is the classic, sinister Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor. Mengele identified himself as a Catholic on all official forms and was addressed as "Father Mengele" while studying at the Frankfurt University Institute of Hereditary Biology and Racial Hygiene under his mentor, Otmar von Verschuer. Sent to Auschwitz Death Camp in Poland's Upper Silesia (a Jesuit stronghold since the days of its Protector, Masonic Frederick II "the Great") in 1943, the first shipload of "accursed" Jews and Protestants had arrived from Hitler's "Republic of Slovakia" in 1941 care of its dictator-priest, Monsignor Josef Tiso—the agent of Pius XII! Utilized by I. G. Farben's adjacent facility controlled by Knights of Malta, Auschwitz was the perfect laboratory in which the Company could utilize its "Genetic Physician" "for the greater glory of God." A lover of Wagner's symphonies, the poetry of Dante, and always donning a fresh uniform exuding the savor of cologne, Mengele would whistle while directing thousands of daily arrivals on the ramp into the camp or to the gas chambers. According to surviving inmates, "Mengele was the one who was present at all the transports. Usually he alone, himself, stood on the ramp and he made the selections. . . . [*he*] was far and away the chief provider for the gas chamber and the crematory ovens." The Jesuit delighted in fulfilling the Council of Trent and participating in his master's "Final Solution to the Jewish Question" so agitated by the Order's *La Civlita Cattolica* for the last half-century. As the Order's NKGBcontrolled Soviet Army was approaching, Mengele made his calculated escape down Bishop Hudal's Vatican Ratlines into South America where he and other Nazis participated in the **Black Pope**'s CIA/Mafia International. Drug Trade.

. . . and GOD CRIED: The Holocaust Remembered, Charles Lawliss, (New York: JG Press, 1994) p. 138.
Aftermath: Martin Bormann and the Fourth Reich, Ladislas Farago, (New York: Simon and Schuster, 1974).

SS General Martin Bormann, 1941 **Bormann in Exile, Italy, 1946**
#512 #513



SMOM/SS Franz Xaver Schwarz; Rudolf Hess; Adolf Hitler; 1930 #514

Coadjutor Schwarz was the Pope's Reich Party Treasurer and later Secretary Bormann's sponsor after Hess sought to escape Hitler, flying to England in 1941. Bormann and Gestapo Mueller, backed by Schwarz, were the ***Black Pope***'s ties to the Order's Red Orchestra subject to Stalin's Jesuit Secretary, NKGB Alexander N. Poskrebyshev. Bormann was secreted out of Europe via the Jesuit Ratlines.

...And GOD CRIED: The Holocaust Remembered, Charles Lawliss, (New York: JG Press, 1994) p. 155.
Aftermath: Martin Bormann and the Fourth Reich, Ladislas Farago, (New York: Simon and Schuster, 1974).
The Secretary: Martin Bormann: The Man Who Manipulated Hitler, Von Lang. (NY: Random House, 1979).

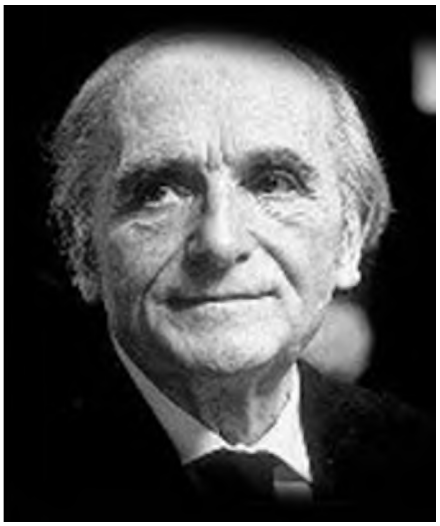
SS Lt. Cols. Adolf Eichmann & Kurt Becher; Zionist Rudolph Kastner Collaborators in the Deportation of Hungarian Jews, 1944 #515; #516; #517

Adolf Eichmann (1906-1962), has been unjustly blamed for the **Black Pope**'s Eurasian Jewish Holocaust. Could Eichmann have deported 6,000 French Jews in 1941 without the signature of SS Brigadier General and Knight of Malta Baron Ernst von Weizsaecker (1882-1951), the real master orchestrating Von Ribbentrop's German Foreign Office (1938-1943) and Hitler's Ambassador to the Vatican (1943-1945) who survived the Order's Nuremberg Trials later to write his *Memoirs*? In 1944 Eichmann made a deal with Kastner to save 20,000 young Jews for future Israel in exchange for securing the orderly deportation of 400,000 Jews to Auschwitz. Becher implemented the details for a price. In the end only 1718 Jews were sent to Switzerland at the cost of nearly $2,000 each.

Eichmann fled Europe via Bishop Hudal's Vatican Ratines and Becher escaped a Nuremberg death sentence with the aid of Kastner's testimony. In 1952 Israeli Michael Greenwald, via his "Pamphlet 51," exposed the past of Ben-Gurion's Minister of Trade and Industry. Charges of libel were brought against Greenwald in 1953 who in 1955 was found innocent by Judge Benjamin Halevi declaring Kastner had "sold his soul to the German Satan." On appeal, in 1958 the Supreme Court reversed Halevi's decision exonerating Kastner who had been shot to death on his doorstep in 1957 by a "former" Mossad agent. Ben-Gurion's government was now in serious trouble: he must be made to look the hero if his Jews were to continue to build the Pope's Kingdom of Jerusalem.

Eichmann was chosen to be sacrificed. And why? Because he was a "heretic," having attended an Austrian Protestant seminary before entering the SS in 1934. Rome's Argentine President Dr. Arturo Frondizi (1958-62) enabled the Mossad to capture Eichmann in 1960. Tried in Jerusalem, Eichmann was condemned and Pope John XXIII's Ben-Gurion-led, Labor Zionist government was saved!

Nazi Millionaires: The Allied Search For Hidden SS Gold, Kenneth D. Alford & Theodore P Savas, (Havertown, Pennsylvania: CASEMATE, 2002).



#518 #519

Nazi SS/SD Lt. Nikolaus "Klaus" Barbie (1913 – 1991), 1930s; 1987

Another beloved son of the Pope, Roman Catholic Klaus Barbie was a fanatical Nazi and savage beast of a man, surnamed by the French "the Butcher of Lyons." Born out of wedlock, this half-breed French-German bastard would ply his torturous trade against France, the Order's greatest national adversary in Europe. Expelling the Order for the ninth time (1901), Henri Pétain re-admitted the Society in 1942, his Vichy Government in close alliance with occupying Nazis. Now it was the Company's turn to take vengeance; its vessel would be Barbie. Hating the French for his father's death in 1933 from a bullet wound received at Verdun, the Butcher's heart was now ready but his mind needed training. He joined the Hitler Youth and German Resistance against the French Army occupying the Catholic Rhineland, its Black troops having raped White German women for years.

Joining the Nazi party in 1937, fluent in French, German and Spanish, Barbie was enrolled at the SD's exclusive leadership school in Berlin. There he learned the black arts of interrogation and torture from Jesuit bosses under Extreme Oath ultimately subject to the ***Black Pope***, the invisible master of Nazi SS/SD Counter Intelligence. Barbie rooted out all the Jews in Amsterdam, sending them to Auschwitz along with thousands more from France. He worked with Jesuit traitor René Hardy within the French Resistance resulting in the capture and bludgeoning murder of Jean Moulin, the highest-ranking member of the Resistance and rival of that darling of the Order, Jesuit-trained Temporal Coadjutor Charles de Gaulle. After the war Barbie was recruited by the British and later the US Counter Intelligence Corps (CIC) under the guise of "fighting Communism." In 1951 the Butcher was sent down the Vatican Ratline to Genoa from where the Order spirited him to Bolivia until he was finally deported back to France in 1983 to be tried and condemned in 1987, dying in prison in 1991.

http://members.aol.com/voyl/Barbie/kbbio.htm

#520 #521

Nazi SS Captain Franz Paul Stangl (1908 – 1971), 1940s; 1970

Born a Roman Catholic in Roman Catholic Austria ruled by the Order from Vienna, Stangl joined the Austrian police in 1931 having been a member of the illegal Nazi party for two years. With the Anschluss in 1938, Hitler's SS/SD took over the Austrian police and Stangl was promoted after openly disassociating from the Roman Catholic Institution while secretly controlled by the Order. In 1940 via a direct order from Coadjutor Himmler, Stangl became the overseer of the Reich's T-4 Euthanasia Program murdering the helplessly handicapped. It was here that evil Stangl met Roman Catholic Christian Wirth, another Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor and future commandant of Belzec and Chelmo death camps within Jesuit-ruled Poland. Commandant of Sobibor from March-September, 1942, and Treblinka from September, 1942, to August, 1943, Inquisitor Stangl killed 900,000 people, mostly "perfidious" Jews. Usually dressed in white riding clothes, he earned the title of "Best Camp Commandant in Poland" after which he was promoted to captain. Our Inquisitor, pursuant to Canon Law, stole a treasure from the "accursed heretics and liberals," including 145 kilograms of gold from rings and 4,000 carats of diamonds, all deposited in SS bank accounts. At the end of the war Stangl was imprisoned in Linz, Austria, but then released by the American CIC in 1947. Via Bishop Hudal's Ratlines, he went to Syria for three years and then to Brazil where he worked for a huge Volkswagon plant in São Paulo, owned by Knight of Malta Frederick Wilhelm Schultz-Wenk. Stangl was pursued by one of the Order's controlled Nazi hunters, Simon Wiesenthal—whose 2006 obituary photo displayed a cross of the Knights of Malta around his neck! Finally arrested in 1967 (the only Nazi ever to be extradited by Brazil), Stangl was tried in Germany and imprisoned in 1970, the callous and cold Jesuit Coadjutor dying in 1971 "with a clear conscience" and without the least regret!

Aftermath: Martin Bormann and the Fourth Reich, Ladislas Farago, (New York: Simon and Schuster, 1974).

Monument to Belarus SS Division, South River, New Jersey, 1974 #522

The Byelorussians were the most fanatical collaborators with Hitler's invading Nazis against all Jews, more so than any other nation. Radislaw Ostrowsky, the leader of the "Waffen Sturmbrigade Belarus," chose its symbol—"an ancient religious sign, a cross with two bars equal in length and parallel to each other" seen atop of this despicable SS monument above. Ostrowsky and his men were resettled in America via Cardinal Spellman's State Department and CIC/CIA.

The symbol of the horse and rider is nearly identical with that of Rome's CFR!

The Belarus Secret, John Loftus, (New York: Alfred A. Knopf, 1982) p. 41.

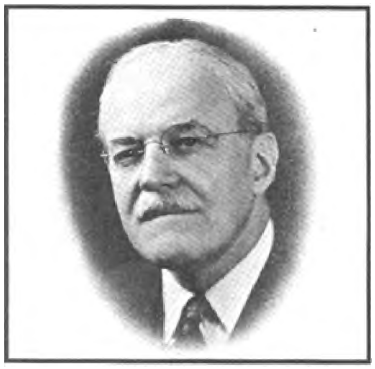
Army Captain John M. Birch; General Claire Lee Chennault, 1945 #523

Born in 1918 to Presbyterian parents, John Birch was taught the AV1611 Bible throughout his formative years. He was so brilliant that he skipped grades 5 and 6, and upon graduating *magna cum laude* from Mercer University, he was selected as a nominee for a Rhodes Scholarship. Falling under the preaching of Baptist Pastor J. Frank Norris, John was convicted to go to the mission field.

Upon graduating from Fundamentalist Baptist Bible Institute, Fort Worth, Texas, John departed for China in 1940 at the young age of 22. Within six weeks he could speak conversational mandarin. After Jimmy Doolittle's raid over Tokyo, it was this Baptist missionary who led the General and four of his men through Japanese lines to safety. Impressed, Doolittle recommended Birch to General Claire Lee Chennault, another Bible-reading Baptist and founder of the Flying Tigers. Performing intelligence work for the General while preaching the gospel and establishing missions, John took up the sword against the Japanese army; for it was murdering Protestant and Baptist ministers and burning their missions on orders from Jesuit bosses in Tokyo. Receiving the Legion of Merit (above), John's name was now famous throughout China and he, like all Bible-believing men of God, hated murderous Communism. Thus Birch had to go!

Shortly after the war in 1945, John was "on loan" to OSS director SMOM Bill Donovan. As the Pope's Irishman had arranged the death of General Patton, he would now murder the righteous John Birch. Sent to arrange terms for the surrendered Imperial Japanese High Command, John was brutally murdered in cold blood by Mao Zedong and his OSS-backed banditti. To add insult to blood, John's funeral was performed by a Jesuit priest! In 1958 the Order founded the John Birch Society through its pro-Rome, 32nd Degree Mason, Robert Welch!

Understanding the Times, Volume One: How Satan Turned America Against God, William P. Grady, (Knoxville, Tennessee: Grady Publications, Inc., 2005) pp. 473-503.



— IN MEMORIAM —

Allen Welsh Dulles

1893—1969

The ***Black Pope***'s Assassins Of President John F. Kennedy, 1969: Knight of Malta Allen W. Dulles, Knight of Malta James J. Angleton, Masonic Jewish Labor Zionist David Ben-Gurion #524

Angleton stated: "Allen Dulles, Richard Helms, Carmel Offie and Frank Wisner were the grand masters [*of the CIA*]. If you were in a room with them you were in a room full of people that you had to believe would deservedly end up in hell. I guess I will see them there soon."*

Gentleman Spy: The Life of Allen Dulles, Peter Grose, (New York: Houghton Mifflin Company, 1994).
A Farewell To Justice: Jim Garrison, JFK's Assassination, and the Case That Should Have Changed History, Joan Mellen, (Washington, D.C.: Potomac Books, Inc., 2005) p. 370.

The **Black Pope**'s Assassins Of President John F. Kennedy, 1969: Knight of Malta Allen W. Dulles, Knight of Malta James J. Angleton, Masonic Jewish Labor Zionist David Ben-Gurion

According to Loftus in his *The Secret War Against the Jews*, Reinhard Gehlen trained Israeli Intelligence—the Mossad. With James Jesus Angleton, CIA Chief of Counterintelligence manning both "the Israeli desk" and "the Vatican desk" within the CIA, the **Black Pope** was now in complete control of his post-war International Intelligence Community, which included the British SIS, the German BND, the Soviet KGB and the Chinese CSIS. According to Ben Hecht in his *Perfidy*, Ben-Gurion, through Rudolf Kastner—his Labor Zionist agent leading Hungary's "Jewish Rescue Committee"—had collaborated with the Nazis during the war by refusing to warn Europe's Jews of their impending doom. SS Lt. Col. Adolf Eichmann collaborated with Ben-Gurion, each through their agents, SS Colonel Kurt Becher and Rudolf Kastner.

Meanwhile, Angleton was not only working in conjunction with the Jesuits in control of Vatican Intelligence, but with two other American Knights of Malta, OSS Director "Wild" Bill Donovan and FDR's unofficial Ambassador to Pope Pius XII, CFR member Myron C. Taylor. In 1961, as a result of the Kastner Affair, which included the revelation that both Chaim Weizmann and Ben-Gurion betrayed their honest Jewish emissary, Joel Brand, into the hands of the British thus ensuring the Nazi murder of over 400,000 Hungarian Jews, the **Black Pope**—in order to bolster his Ben-Gurion-led, Masonic Labor Zionist government—sacrificed escapee Adolf Eichmann by handing him over to the Israeli people. It was at this time the Vatican sought to further secure its "Kingdom of Jerusalem" by giving nuclear weapons to its Labor Zionist Government ruling Israel.

With over 300,000,000 Moslems bent on throwing the Jews into the sea thereby endangering the Pope's millennial quest to rebuild Solomon's Temple, this precaution was decided upon. But President Kennedy would not consent to the transfer of our nuclear weapons technology to the Middle East. After the Order murdered JFK, President Johnson reversed Kennedy's policies and thus Israel was given nuclear weapons. Soon thereafter, the 1967 "Six Day War" took Jerusalem from Jordan laying the groundwork for the Order's Third World War to be orchestrated by the Pope's CIA overseeing both Israeli and Islamic intelligence services.

Hence, the master-servant relationship established between the Papacy's SD/CIA and the Mossad is in full force today serving the ends of the Jesuit Superior General—the taking of the Temple Mount from the Moslems; the deeding of the Temple Mount to the Papacy; the destruction of the Mosques on that Temple Mount; and the building of the Third Hebrew Temple. In that Temple will sit the risen Seventh Roman King/Caesar/Pope *(Rev. 17:10-11);* the final Pope *"whose deadly wound was healed" (Rev. 13:12); "the abomination of desolation" (Matt. 24:15),* during the final future Jewish Holocaust—the time of *"Jacob's trouble" (Jer. 30:7)* while under the "*covenant with death*" *(Isa. 28:15).*

Masonic False Messiah Shabtai Tzvi (1626 –1676), 1666 #525

Since the death, burial and resurrection of Yeshua the Messiah in 32 AD, Jewish leaders have had "*no king but Caesar*" *(John 19:15)*. With the throne of the Roman Caesar continuing as "the Chair of St. Peter," the Israelites have been ruled by the Papacy during their international Diaspora, called by Messiah "*the times of the Gentiles*" *(Luke 21:24)*. As the Gentile nations are now "*the head*" and "*very high,*" the Hebrew nation "*the tail*" and "*very low*" *(Deut.28:43-44)*; as Rome, "*that great city, which reigneth over the kings of the earth*" *(Rev.17:18)*, hosts "the Sovereign State of Vatican City" from which the Pope rules his Vatican Empire; and as the Papal Caesar styles himself "the Emperor of the World," nearly every Jewish leader exercising political or financial power has been directly or indirectly a mere "court Jew" for Rome. So it was for false messiah Shabtai Tzvi (leading his "Shabbataians") and his successor, Jacob Frank (leading his "Frankists"). Frank, a Polish Jew and darling of the Jesuits, submitted his cult to Romish baptism! The **Black Pope** then used these Masonic, papalized Jews to enforce his Canon Law, including the Islamic anti-Armenian genocide (Talaat Pasha), the Communist anti-Orthodox genocide (Lenin) and the Nazi anti-Jew genocide (Hitler). The Sabbatian Frankists are now the CFRruled, Masonic Jewish Labor Zionists ruling the Pope's Kingdom of Jerusalem.

The Pope's Jews, Sam Waagenaar, (La Salle, Illinois: Open Court Publishers, 1974).

Knight of Malta Canon Edward N. West, New York City, 1978 #526

Knowing that the Pope's "Sovereign Military and Hospitaller Order of St. John of Jerusalem" (Knights of Malta, both Catholic and Protestant branches) and the "Grand Council of the Princes of Jerusalem of the Mother Supreme Council of the Knights Commander of the House of the Temple of Solomon of the Thirty-third Degree of the Ancient and Accepted Order of the Scottish Rite of Freemasonry" ("Illuminized" Freemasonry established in Charleston, South Carolina, 1801), both work together, Canon West of the Episcopal Cathedral of St. John the Divine is a co-worker with the Order's Masonic Jews governing the Anti-Defamation League (ADL).

The Jesuits, ruling the British Empire via Freemasonry since the reign of King George III, established Jewish Freemasonry through which their Frankists would act on their behalf. Thus, Masonic B'nai B'rith was founded in America (1843) later creating the ADL (1913), which in turn is tied to the Order's CFR, Fabian Socialists, British Labor Party, Lenin's Bolsheviks and the neo-fascist Heritage Foundation formerly headed by SMOM Frank Shakespeare, with Opus Dei members now on the staff. Rome's ADL also works with the FBI and spies for the Pope's CIA/Mossad Intelligence services.

The Ugly Truth About the Anti-Defamation League, Assorted Editors, (Washington, D.C., Executive Intelligence Review, 1992).

Russian Lt. General Andrei A. Vlasov (1900 – 1946), 1945 #527

"Vlasov!" His very name should cause every American and Brit to blush! For our treacherous leaders, FDR and Churchill, betrayed this heroic man of honor into the hands of the ***Black Pope***'s Soviet Grand Inquisitor—Josef Stalin, the premier mass-murderer in the history of the world! Prevented from finishing his studies at Novgorod Orthodox Seminary, he was drafted into the Red Army in 1919. Distinguishing himself, in 1940 he became a Major General. Fighting his way out of the German encirclement in 1941, he defended Moscow unaware that Hitler secretly never intended to conquer the city: Hitler and Stalin worked together! In 1942 Vlasov brilliantly fought his way 46 miles deep inside German lines, but received no supplies of food or ammunition—with specific orders not to retreat! Clearly, Stalin sought to destroy Vlasov's patriots! Encircled with no hope, Vlasov's Second Shock Army perished and he taken captive by the Nazis.

Hating Bolshevik Communism, Vlasov became the leader of 700,000 men, known as the "Russian Liberation Army," and sought to fight with the Germans against Stalin. But Hitler refused to use his Russians in battle until early 1945, when all was lost! Fleeing to Austria, he surrendered his army, and appealed to the Pope, only to be betrayed by FDR and Churchill, and sent back to Soviet Russia to be murdered in the gulag destroying Russian anti-communists. Vlasov was hung in the ***Black Pope***'s Lubyanka by its General, Jesuit Poskrebyshev! Yes, Hitler, Stalin, FDR ,Churchill—and Pope Pius XII worked together to murder Vlasov!

Vlasov, Sven Steenberg, (New York: Alfred A. Knopf, 1970).

German Field Marshal Erwin J. E. Rommel (1891 – 1944), 1942 #528
Commander-in-Chief, Deutsches Afrika Korps, 1941 #529

Nicknamed "the Desert Fox" by the British, Rommel was Germany's greatest battlefield commander of WWII. A Lutheran Protestant (who stated, "This business with the Jews has got to stop."), Rommel was utterly fearless, always up front in the heat of battle and the military favorite of his German people. Like Patton and Vlasov, Rommel was hated by the ***Black Pope*** for his refusal to obey defeatist orders. With the Order in control of Axis and Allied High Commands, our hero was hated by Bavarian Roman Catholic Jesuit Coadjutors, Masonic Field Marshal Albert Kesselring (who played the game with General Mark Clark at Anzio) and Frederick Paulus (who sacrificed his predominantly-Protestant, 6th Army at Stalingrad), both surviving the war! Achieving fame in North Africa while treating his prisoners with chivalry, Rommel was deprived of necessary supplies and men, losing the second battle of Al Alamein (Oct., 1942). Further, Bormann had divulged his battle plan to brother Jesuits at Bletchley Park via "Ultra intercepts:" the Suez Canal must remain in British hands. Returning to Germany, Rommel was appointed Commander of Army Group B (Nov., 1943) for the defense of Normandy. Dismayed by what he found, Rommel hurriedly reinforced the Atlantic coast to repulse the Pope's impending Allied invasion. To ensure Allied success, Coadjutor Hitler ordered the re-enforcement of Calais; Rommel insisted on Normandy! Coadjutor Field Marshall Gerd von Rundstedt, the traitor who permitted British troops to escape annihilation at Dunkirk, again enforced Hitler's orders! Rommel had to go! Falsely accused of plotting Hitler's assassination, he was arrested and consented to "the poison cup" thereby saving his family. With Rommel gone, Protestant Prussia could now be destroyed!

http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Erwin_Rommel

Polish General Wladyslaw Sikorski (1881 – 1943), 1940
#530

Prime Minister, Polish Government in Exile, London, 1939 – 1943

Regarded by his own Roman Catholic people as a staunch patriot and national hero having played a decisive role in defeating the Soviets during the 1921 Battle of Warsaw (for which he was given the nation's highest military decoration), Sikorski refused to betray Poland; thus he and his daughter with 14 others were murdered by the Company's International Intelligence Community. An author of several books and a pioneer of Blitzkrieg ("lightening war"), upon the 1939 Nazi invasion he was refused a military command by a tool of the Order and escaped to France, he commanding 86,000 Poles against Hitler's invaders. Upon resisting Jesuit Coadjutor Marshall Pétain's capitulation, he escaped to England where he commanded the second largest Allied army after the UK. Under the influence of Papal Knight Anthony Eden, Sikorski agreed to unite with Coadjutor Stalin's "fight" against Coadjutor Hitler. But upon learning of the NKVD's Katyn Massacre, Sikorski insisted upon its investigation threatening the Allied alliance between Jesuit-ruled Britain and its creation, the USSR. Sikorski had to go!

Churchill, advised by King George VI, ordered the assassination, then executed by Menzies' counterintelligence officer, SIS/NKVD Kim Philby. Upon takeoff from British Gibraltar, Sikorski's B-24 Liberator crashed into the sea, all souls lost saving the SIS Czech-born pilot. All SIS Sikorski files were then sealed for 100 years! To finish off Polish nationalism, in 1944 the Poles and Nazis fought the Battle of Warsaw lasting 63 days costing 200,000 Polish lives. Operating nearby, the Red Army refused to help its "Allies." The Company's Communist "liberators" gang-raped the women (15 men to 1) and submitted their nationalist enemy to 45 years of martial law until Rome would end its Cold War in 1989!

http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/W%C5%82adys%C5%82aw_Sikorski

American General George S. Patton, Jr., (1885 – 1945), 1945 #531

Clearly the greatest combat general of modern times, Patton commanded respect from both friends and enemies. Unaware of the Order's rule over his superiors (Generals Marshall, Eisenhower and Bradley) via the CFR, Patton sought to win the war as quickly as possible and unite with Germany against the Soviets. But after witnessing notable treasons committed by superiors who: refused to allow him to close the Falaise Pocket in France thus enabling the German army to escape; publicized "the slapping incident" for which he was cleverly relieved of command and thus prevented from interfering with the "botched" Anzio invasion; refused to allow him to accept the willful surrender of Protestant Berlin, witnessing the murder and gang-rape of tens of thousands of innocent civilians; ordered "Operation Keelhaul," forcing 700,000 patriotic, Russian anti-communist soldiers to be sent back to Russia to face certain death; and illegally ordered the starvation of German prisoners of war, Patton intended to tell his story to Congress while preparing to invade Soviet Russia. But the **Black Pope** would never permit this!

OSS chief SMOM Donovan gave the order for Patton's execution. Hospitalized after a planned auto accident, our hero was given a lethal injection while recovering, becoming another victim of "the poison cup." The Jesuit murder of Stonewall Jackson was repeated with General Patton!

Patton: The Man Behind the Legend, 1885-1945, Martin Blumenson, (New York: William Morrow and Co., Inc., 1985) p. 309.

Japanese Admiral Isoroku Yamamoto (1884 – 1943), 1941 #532

Japanese Admiral Isoroku Yamamoto (1884 – 1943), 1939 #533

Commander-in-Chief, Combined Fleet, 1941 – 1943

(The following caption is for the author's first boyhood friend and neighbor, John Takagaki.)

http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Isoroku_Yamamoto

At Dawn We Slept: The Untold Story of Pearl Harbor; Gordon W. Prange, (New York: Penguin Books, 1981).

Japanese Admiral Isoroku Yamamoto (1884 – 1943), 1943

Japan's greatest military strategist and loyal patriot was, in the end, betrayed by Coadjutor Hirohito and murdered by the **Black Pope**'s International Intelligence Network—which included the Emperor's Naval General Staff! A graduate of the US Naval War College and Harvard University (1919-1921), the Order was preparing its Naval "Shogun" to destroy the Protestant British Empire in the Far East with its "heretic" Protestant and Baptist-Calvinist missionary churches. Yamamoto, quite ignorant of his intended purpose, opposed: the invasion of Manchuria; the subsequent land war against China; and the Tripartite Pact with Nazi Germany and Fascist Italy thus becoming a target for assassination! He warned Prime Minister Fumimaro Konoe to avoid war with the US, but if necessary to wage an offensive war at the outset, beginning with a surprise first strike, and subsequently ending with a decisive naval battle. His first strike was the incomplete victory at Pearl Harbor, Jesuit Coadjutor Vice Admiral Chuichi Nagumo's refusal to send the Third attack wave (intended to destroy dry dock repair and fuel storage facilities thus conquering the base) being a tremendous disappointment to Yamamoto. The Battle of Midway was to be the Admiral's "Decisive Battle in the East" but was opposed until the Doolittle Raid. Ensuring his defeat at Midway, Hirohito's Naval Chief of Staff Admiral Osami Nagano sent Yamamoto's battle plan to American Admiral Nimitz via US cryptologists.

What would have been a smashing victory was turned into defeat, Yamamoto honorably accepting the blame. Yet the Admiral still labored to win the war for his Japanese people—therefore he had to go! The **Black Pope**'s International Military Intelligence Community would now demonstrate its invisible power as it had done at Pearl Harbor! Upon orders from his Jesuit masters, Masonic Hirohito dispatched his aide-de-camp, Vice Admiral Samejima Tomoshige to the command of our bold Fleet Commander. Now functioning as Yamamoto's local air commander, Coadjutor Samejima ordered Navy signalmen to broadcast five days in advance—in the common, low-security code known as "JN 25"—the Admiral's entire Pacific Rim itinerary for his inspection of the front lines in the Northern Solomon Islands on April 18, the anniversary of the Doolittle raid!

Rear Admiral Joshima Takaji flew into Rabaul to personally plead with his best friend to cancel the trip, declaring "This is madness. It is an open invitation to the enemy." But Shogun Yamamoto was well aware of the Emperor's sentence of death and would not budge. Though betrayed by his master, the Admiral would die the death of an obedient warrior. US monitors on Oahu and Dutch Harbor in the Aleutians "decoded" the message. The Order's American ONI insisted upon the assassination; Coadjutor FDR consented and Coadjutor Nimitz ordered the attack. Admiral Yamamoto was then ambushed and shot down by American P-38s—another victim of Japan's ancient enemy, the Society of Jesus!

Japan's Imperial Conspiracy: How Emperor Hirohito Led Japan Into War Against the West, David Bergamini, (New York: William Morrow and Company, Inc., 1971), Vol. 2, pp. 1248-1260.

French Admiral Jean Francois Darlan (1881 – 1942), 1940 #534
Admiral of the Fleet, 1939 – 1942

The ***Black Pope*** hated the "anti-clerical" Third Republic of France, which had expelled the Order in 1880 and again in 1901. Surviving WWI despite 6 in 10 men between the ages of 18 and 28 being killed or permanently maimed, the Third Republic ended in 1940 with Jesuit Coadjutor Marshall Pétain's surrender to Coadjutor Hitler. Betrayed from within, France was saddled with the Vichy dictatorship of Pétain who re-admitted the Jesuits in 1942! Thus, to resist Pétain met certain retaliation by the Company's International Intelligence Community then being perfected.

Having rebuilt the French navy, Darlan was promoted to Admiral of the Fleet (1939), a rank created only for him, and assumed command of the entire navy. Backing Pétain, he was named Minister of the Navy (1940) and ordered all sailors to remain loyal to the Vichy government. In January, 1942, Darlan became the *de facto* head of the government, promoting political alliance with Hitler. In April, he gave most of his powers back to Coadjutor Pierre Laval, remaining Commander of the French Armed Forces. On Nov. 8, Darlan was arrested in Algeria by the French Resistance and agreed to unite with US forces abiding France's High Commissioner for W. and N. Africa. On the 10th he ordered French commanders to cease fighting; on the 27th he scuttled the remaining fleet, leaving the French seacoast open for an Allied invasion. For this Coadjutor Pétain dismissed Darlan from the Order's Vichy government and southern France was invaded by the Nazis preventing a US/UK attack. On Dec. 24th Darlan was given the Company's "leaden bullet" via "Wild" Bill Donovan's OSS in conjunction with Coadjutor Charles de Gaulle's French Resistance. Darlan's replacement was General Henri Giraud who then backed Nazi Pétain!

Rome needed more time to sweep Europe of its "heretics, liberals and Jews!"

http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Darlan

Funeral of Masonic Jesuit Coadjutor Josef Stalin, Moscow, 1953 #535

Thanks to the **Black Pope**'s control of the Western Press via his British RIIA and American CFR, Stalin has remained an enigma for over 50 years. But the truth of this Georgian, anti-Russian Inquisitor of Tiflis is the same for the Austrian, anti-German Inquisitor of Vienna—and they both worked together killing: "perfidious" Jews; "heretic" Orthodox and Protestant anti-papal Christians; and "liberal" anti-communist, nationalist patriots throughout Eurasia in accordance with the Council of Trent. During the war Stalin's NKVD/NKGB was united at the top with Hitler's SS/Gestapo; during the subsequent Cold War the KGB was united at the top with Gehlen's BND. All was going well for the Order, Stalin continuing its anti-Orthodox mass-murder quietly backed by the apostate Protestant West ruled by the Company. But in 1952 Stalin became disobedient: he sought to throw off his Jesuit masters and murder all Soviet Jews via "the Doctors' Plot." On December 15th he arrested his supreme bodyguard, KGB General Nicolai S. Vlasik; in February, 1953, personal secretary and Lubyanka General Alexander N. Poskrebyshev was arrested; on March 5, the order to deport every Jew to Siberia was in place . But the risen Son of God turned Stalin over to Satan for the destruction of his flesh: the Order poisoned its disobedient tyrant, saved its key KGB Generals, and preserved the lives of the hated Russian Jews intended to be used to build the Pope's Masonic Labor Zionist Israel.

Svetlana: The Story of Stalin's Daughter, Martin Ebon, (New York: The New American Library, 1967).

Knight of Malta Field Marshall Sir Harold Alexander, 1945 #536

Upon the ending of the **Black Pope**'s Second Thirty Years' War in Europe, the Society of Jesus would continue its extirpation of all "liberals and heretics" via murderous policies of its victorious Allied Powers as decreed at Yalta. Churchill was advised by Coadjutor Anthony Eden; FDR was advised by Coadjutors Harry Hopkins and Averell Harriman; and Stalin was advised by Coadjutor Vyacheslav Molotov. Together they would determine the fate of patriotic, anticommunist survivors of Eastern Europe (most of which had persecuted the Jews) regardless of religious affiliation. Stalin's inquisitional machine, built by popish-RIIA Britain and popish-CFR America, would consume these targeted peoples for the next 45 years. Alexander had already proved himself a worthy slave of the Order, both he and SMOM American General Mark Clark capturing Rome in 1944 thereby enabling the bulk of General Kesselring's German forces to escape northward after the unnecessary battle of Anzio, enabling Himmler's roundup of Jews to persist until April, 1945. Alexander carried out the order of "repatriating" anti-Communist Cossacks and Russians into the arms of their Soviet executioners. In 1946 he was made a Knight of the Garter, the Order being the inner sanctum of the Queen's Most Venerable Order of St. John of Jerusalem, the Protestant arm of the Pope's Sovereign Military Order of Malta!

Winston Churchill: The Struggle for Survival, 1940-1963, Lord Moran, (London: Constable and Co., 1966).

CFR/Freemason George C. Marshall; SMOM Frank Capra, 1945 #537

A Sicilian Roman Catholic immigrant and the foremost movie director during the conflagration of WWII, Archbishop Spellman's CFR-controlled, 33rd Degree Freemason General Marshall recruited Capra to "fight the war of Hollywood."

Working with communist Jews subject to SMOM Joe Kennedy, Capra directed 8 war propaganda films, *Why We Fight*, intended: to bring Protestant America out of isolation into WWII; to desegregate the military; and to ally with and build Soviet Russia having previously proclaimed its intent to destroy America. All efforts were a smashing success. Capra's Jesuit-directed propaganda led to: the US entering WWII in 1941 (after Masonic FDR's destruction of Pearl Harbor); the complete pro-Black integration of the US military after Masonic Harry Truman's executive order of 1948 (leading ultimately to daily Black-on-White, hatefully racist acts while intimidated officers remained silent); to desegregation of public schools (1954) and of the culture (1963-66)); and the military buildup of the Order's Soviet Union during and after the Pope's Second Thirty Years' War.

Above, General Marshall, a most notorious post-WWII pro-communist himself, is awarding pro-fascist Knight Capra with the Distinguished Service Medal!

Frank Capra: The Catastrophe of Success, Joseph McBride, (New York: St. Martin's Griffin Edition, 2000).

Archbishop Spellman, Military Vicar, US Forces, Europe, 1940s #538

Cardinal Spellman, Seoul, South Korea, 1952 #539

The absolute Jesuit power of Spellman over US Forces during WWII extended to Military Intelligence and the OSS/CIA. His CFR ignited the Korean debacle, one of its purposes being to use our 7th Fleet to block Nationalist Chinese forces from invading newly-Communist China. Above, we see this hypocrite "comforting" a wounded American soldier during his "war on communism" never intended to be won, while financed by his Federal Reserve Bank ruled by CFR-Coadjutors.

The Cardinal Spellman Story, Robert I. Gannon, S.J., (Garden City, New York: Doubleday & Co., Inc., 1962).

Cardinal Spellman and President Truman, New York City, 1948 #540

Chatting at the Friendly Sons of St. Patrick Dinner on March 17, 1948, these two arch-conspirators against White Anglo-Saxon Protestant Americans had much to review. Spellman, the secret director of Washington's Supreme Council of the 33rd Degree, was the master of 33rd Degree Freemason "Dirty Harry" Truman who, during his "Grand Inspector General" initiation was dressed in black trousers and a hooded, long black robe with a black cabletow around his neck. Upon swearing allegiance to the Supreme Council of the 33rd Degree, Truman drank wine from an upside down human skull sealing his final oath. A key actor in: the Order's two atomic ground detonations in Japan; the creation of the United Nations in Jesuit-ruled San Francisco near the Order's Bohemian Grove; and the birth of our fascist CIA/National Security state; Truman would sign Executive Order 9981 integrating the military purposing to mongrelize and Africanize once White Protestant culture (the race-mixed Empires of Egypt and Rome having been finally conquered by White Japhetic Greeks and Visigoths), and recognized the Order's Masonic Labor Zionist nation of Israel—Pius XII's reborn Kingdom of Jerusalem! For years of obedience to Spellman's CFRdirected domestic and foreign policies while guarded by the Order's SSA James J. Rowley, Truman was awarded "The Sword of Ignatius Loyola" in 1966. ***The Cardinal Spellman Story***, Robert I. Gannon, S.J., (Garden City, New York: Doubleday & Co., Inc., 1962).

Cardinal Spellman and General Chiang Kai-shek, Formosa, 1952 #541

The Company had attempted the mastery of China since the entrance of Jesuit Matteo Ricci in 1583. Expelled in 1623 and 1783, the Order waged its Opium Wars through its Masonically-controlled British Empire (aided by American Skull and Bonesmen), weakening patriotic resistance of the Chinese people. Readmitted in 1841, the Jesuits both incited and led the Boxer Rebellion (1899-1901). Creating international outrage, the Order then used its Emperor Meiji, Tzar Nicholas II and Queen Victoria to militarily intervene. With the fall of the Manchu Dynasty (1911), the Fascist Republic of China was founded (1912) by Freemason Sun Yat-sen, finally secured in 1919. But in 1921 Jesuit Coadjutors founded the imperialistic, Marxist-Leninist Communist party. After Sun's death (1925) Freemason Chiang Kai-shek assumed dictatorial power from 1928-1975.

In 1949 Mainland China was betrayed into the hands of Mao Zedong by none other than Cardinal Spellman! His CFR-ruled State Department embargoed Chiang so that he could not buy weapons anywhere in the world. Meanwhile, Stalin aided Mao, giving munitions provided by FDR's Lend-Lease giveaway!

When Chiang finally received a US shipment of arms, too little too late, there were no bolts in the rifles! Mao assumed absolute power and with a clever ruse of war OPENLY EXPELLED the Jesuits in 1949-50, fueling the Company's anti-communist crusade in the West as its Grand Inquisitor "extirpated" all Chinese "heretics and liberals." Spellman knew however, that his secret Jesuit masters were the rulers of both the Soviets and Red Chinese—even as they are today!

The Cardinal Spellman Story, Robert I. Gannon, S.J., (Garden City, New York: Doubleday & Co., Inc., 1962).

Cardinal Spellman and General MacArthur, New York City, 1951 #542

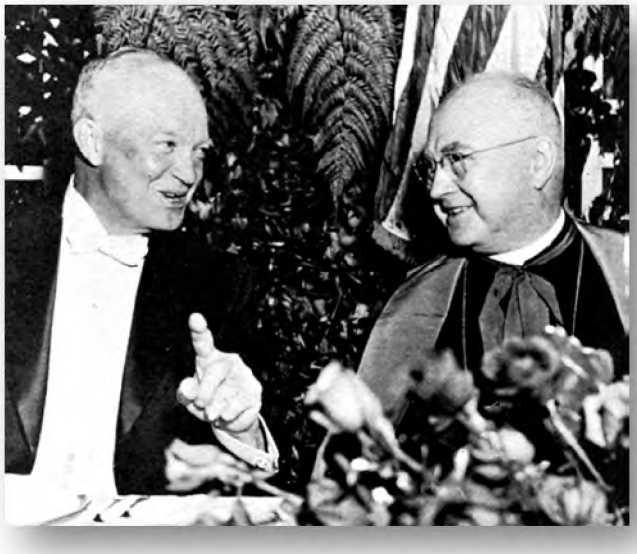
Indeed, this picture is worth a thousand words! After being relived of command by Masonic brother Truman, we see "the American Pope" with his vassal—"the American Caesar" of the Far East—General Douglas MacArthur, on the steps of St. Patrick's Cathedral following a parade given in his honor. Having won the hearts of the conquered Japanese people by his benevolent policies after they were firebombed by General LeMay's B-29s, MacArthur claimed to be a Bible-believing Protestant opening his commissaries to American missionaries. But Spellman knew the real MacArthur, the Pope's slave who had: been trained by Jesuits in his youth; been prepared to wage the Papal Crusades of the Order's "Holy Roman" 14th Amendment American Empire; violently put down the bonus protest of WWI veterans, burning "Hooverville" to the ground, thus discrediting Hoover and guaranteeing Masonic FDR's first election (1932); abandoned 7,000 Americans in the Philippines (unarmed civilians and missionaries) who could have been evacuated, leaving them to the savage Japanese army to be tortured or murdered pursuant to the Council of Trent; been deceitfully hailed as "the Hero of the Pacific" by Knight of Malta Henry R. Luce; been the servant of American Jesuit/Knight of Malta Edmund A. Walsh during the Japanese war crimes trials (1946-48), refusing to prosecute his secret Freemasonic brother and foremost Japanese plotter of the Pacific war, Emperor Hirohito; postwar, disarmed Japan while the Company's CFR-ruled, secretly pro-Nazi, openly pro-communist, State Department was arming China for Chairman Mao's coming dictatorship (1949) and Korean War (1950). Bataan's "Dugout Doug" and was now back in the US to lead Rome's "war on communism" in collusion with Spellman's director of the FBI, 33º Masonic brother and future JFK assassin, pro-Nazi J. Edgar Hoover!

The Cardinal Spellman Story, Robert I. Gannon, S.J., (Garden City, New York: Doubleday & Co., Inc., 1962).

Dulles, Bohlen and Eisenhower, Geneva Conference, 1954 #543

CFR member and Protestant Knight of Malta John Foster Dulles was of royal blood whose grandfather, John W. Foster, and uncle, Robert Lansing, had both served as US Secretary of State. Speaking with CFR member and brother Knight of Malta Charles E. "Chip" Bohlen at the Geneva Summit Conference, Dulles: was a co-founder of the CFR; a kingpin behind Hitler's rise to power; a promoter of Protestant apostasy via Rome's National Council of Churches; helped to draft the preamble to the Pope's United Nations Charter, later serving as a UN delegate; was Eisenhower's penholder and speechwriter as Secretary of State while his brother, CFR-Knight of Malta Allen W. Dulles, headed the pro-Nazi CIA with an annual budget of $500 million. In 1955 Knight of Malta John J. McCloy was Director and Chairman of the Board of the CFR while associate Knight Bohlen was Ambassador to the USSR (1953-57). Also of royal blood, Bohlen was a cousin to German Knight of Malta Alfried Krupp von Bohlen und Halsbach (1904-1974), pardoned by McCloy for war crimes in 1951! "Chip," a diplomat from 1929 to 1969 and "Soviet expert," was a builder of the Order's USSR, having advised FDR at Tehran and Yalta, and Truman at Potsdam. Via his diplomacy, Eastern Europe would be further subjugated under the bloody Jesuit tyranny ruling Moscow financed and fed by Cardinal Spellman's foreign policies decreed by his CFR and implemented by his White Gentile "princes of the blood" serving as Sec. of State, CIA Director and Ambassador to Moscow.

Dulles: A Biography of Eleanor, Allen, and John Foster Dulles and Their Family Network, Leonard Mosley, (New York: The Dial Press/James Wade, 1978).



President Eisenhower and Cardinal Spellman, New York City, 1954 #544

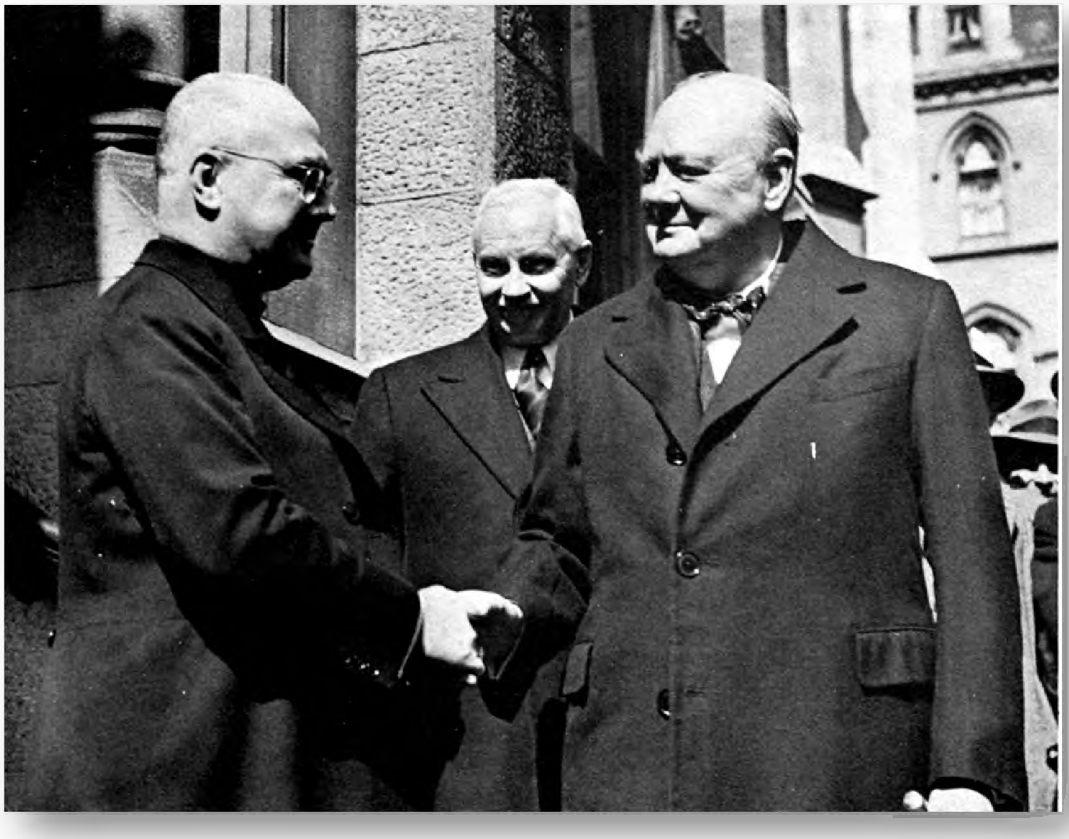
Conversing at the annual Knight of Columbus Alfred E. Smith Dinner on Oct. 21st, our Bohemian Grover/CFR President Eisenhower and KOC Spellman must be laughing at the stupidity of the American people. Pursuing the **Black Pope**'s OPENLY anti-communist, pro-fascist, Cold War policy saving Nazi henchmen via Rome's Vatican Ratlines, both murderers SECRETLY continued to build Red China and Soviet Russia for America's coming Sino-Soviet-Moslem Invasion!

Cardinal Spellman, President Eisenhower and Cardinals, NYC, 1960 #545

As the guest of honor at the 50th Anniversary Dinner of the National Conference of Catholic Charities, Eisenhower is flanked (L-R) by: James Cardinal McIntyre, Spellman, Aloysius Cardinal Muench of the Pope's Curia, and Richard Cardinal Cushing, all of whom were accomplices in the assassination of John F. Kennedy.

The Cardinal Spellman Story, Robert I. Gannon, S.J., (Garden City, New York: Doubleday & Co., Inc., 1962).

Cardinal Spellman and President Roosevelt, NYC, 1940 #546



Cardinal Spellman and Ex-PM Winston Churchill, NYC, 1946 #547

Francis Cardinal Spellman, "Archbishop of the Capital of the World," was the master of his crusading 33rd Degree Masonic Knights Templars, CFR Presidents Roosevelt and Truman, during the Pope's Second Thirty Years' War. Spellman also advised 33º Freemason and Knight of the Garter, RIIA Winston Churchill, coordinating Rome's plunder and murder on both sides, Allied and Axis.

The Cardinal Spellman Story, Robert I. Gannon, S.J., (Garden City, New York: Doubleday & Co., Inc., 1962).

Pope Pius XII Greeting Cardinal Spellman at the Vatican, 1953 #548

Cardinal Spellman became Pope Pius XII's right-hand man in ruling Rome's American Empire. Both men were mere creatures of the Jesuit Order fulfilling its will during World War II and the Cold War Hoax. For being a key player in the murder of millions of Jews, Protestant Anglo-Saxons and Orthodox Slavs, as well as comptroller of the Vatican Ratlines into the US, Pius promoted Spellman with a Cardinal's hat in 1946. Adorning the rear of St. Patrick's Cathedral with a life-size, wax figure of Pope Pius XII later moved to Spellman's residence, the Archbishop ruled America's political machine, military industrial complex, Wall Street and all intelligence agencies via his Gentile and Jewish Masonic Knights Templars and Roman Catholic Knights of Malta controlling his trusted third party, the Council on Foreign Relations. Pius XII, advised by Bavarian Jesuits Robert Leiber and Augustin Bea within the Vatican, became the greatest mass murderer in the history of the **Black Pope**'s Counter-Reformation. Spellman's control of American Generals Marshall, Eisenhower and Bradley provided one of the arms of the Vatican's "unity of action" with Churchill, Hitler, Mussolini and Stalin in orchestrating the predetermined purposes of WWII and the Cold War. Both openly, fanatical anti-communists, the secret purpose hidden to the "non-adept" was to build Communism with the resources of the anti-communist West, at the last working both sides into a fascist, anti-Jew, New World Order.

Woe, Woe, Woe be to the man who would dare defy the Cardinal's POWER!

The American Pope, John Cooney, (New York: Times Books, 1984).

Chapter 39

The Jesuits — **1945 – 1975**

Vietnam: Another Thirty Years' War:
Papal Crusade Against the Buddhists
Fascist Pro-Jesuit Ngo Dinh Diem: Open Roman Catholic Dictator
Loyal to the Protestant West's Cardinal Spellman and His CIA
Communist Ho Chi Minh: Secret Roman Catholic Dictator
Loyal to the Orthodox East's Cardinal Agagianian and His KGB
Expanding Rome's Drug Trade via the Pope's International Intelligence Community Ruling His International Sicilian Mafia—"the Octopus"

"Nor will it contribute a little to our advantage, if, with caution and secrecy, we foment and heighten the animosities that arise among princes and great men, even to such a degree that they may weaken each other. But if there appear any likelihood of reconciliation, then as soon as possible let us endeavor to be the mediators, lest others prevent us." {1}[Emphasis added]

Ignatius Loyola, 1540
Founder, 1st Jesuit General, 1540-1556
Secret Instructions of the Jesuits

"But the Jesuit would have his end, even if he needed to wade in the blood of his own people to attain it . . . that many Catholics might suffer as well as the heretics whom they must destroy . . ." {2}[Emphasis added]

M. F. Cusack, 1896
Converted Nun of Kenmare Convent
The ***Black Pope***

". . . a true son of Erin is repelled by the hard core of Atheism, of dialectical communism, that unifies the theory and practice of the Kremlin." [*Though Coadjutor Chairman Mao expelled the Jesuit Order from China in 1949, its "atheistic" KGB works with the CIA and MI6 as well as China's SIS and the Society's IRA having formerly worked with Hitler's Nazi SS/SD!*] {3}

Robert Ignatius Gannon, 1950
American New York Jesuit
Cardinal Spellman's Jesuit Master
President, Fordham University

"Starting in 1957, a small band of criminals presumed to be operating within the confines of a small Mediterranean island grew into a multinational **heroin**

cartel operating around the planet. Today, they are the brokers for much of the world's **cocaine** as well. Indeed, **the Sicilian Mafia** is the only organized crime syndicate capable of moving both **heroin** and **cocaine** across oceans and continents in massive quantities.

No authority anywhere had an inkling of this until the early 1980s. By then, **Sicily's Men of Honor** held strategic outposts from Bangkok, London, Munich, and Marseilles to Montreal, Caracas, Sao Paulo, and some twenty-five key cities in the United States. There was scarcely a country in Europe, Asia, Africa, or the Western Hemisphere that they had not penetrated or corrupted in passing. . . .

(**The Sicilian Mafia** and a wing of the **Italian Masons** were on much more intimate terms than anyone realized at the time [1979]. As an authoritative Mafia defector disclosed later, **Stefano Bontate** was already in 'advanced negotiations' by 1977 to create a secret covered lodge specially for topflight Mafia bosses. . . . A covered lodge reveals nothing about its activities or members to any other lodge.)

No single country could contain the **Mafia**, nor could it be hacked away piece by piece. The head and limbs would all have to be chopped at once. This would take an act of iron will such as the international community has rarely displayed." {4}[Emphasis added]

Claire Sterling, 1990
American Reporter and Author
Octopus: The Long Reach of the International Sicilian Mafia

" **'We're set here in the United States.** So, it's time to move on to greener pastures. Spreadin' the **Outfit's** power and makin' a fortune in deals overseas are two of the best reasons I can think of to leave the country.' . . . Just days later, Mooney [**Sam Giancana**] was in Mexico . . . With his interpreter [*CIA asset and sixth-floor TSBD shooter*] **Richard Cain** at his side, Mooney whisked from country to country in a whirlwind effort to develop the necessary political alliances. According to **Outfit** guys Chuck talked with, at the same time Mooney and Cain were setting up gambling junkets in Latin American coastal countries, they were pursuing highly lucrative narcotics and munitions smuggling and money-laundering schemes. As a by-product of Mooney's **'Black Hand'** deals, the **CIA 'White Hand'** gained a firmer economic foothold for its corporate [*fascist ex-Nazi*] sponsors. Oil empires, in particular, oozed into Latin America with ease, the heels of commerce greased by the **CIA.** The **CIA** profited as well, discovering through Mooney's bribe-friendly contacts new avenues for diverting their own **'dirty money,'** funds garnered from illicit **CIA** activities [the ***Black Pope***'s *Sicilian Mafia and CIA working together*]. To courier the millions of dollars that would soon pour across U.S.–Mexican borders, Mooney called on the **Roman Catholic Church.**

In 1958, [**Samuel**] **Cardinal Stritch** [*Chicago Archbishop, 1940-1958*] left Chicago to accept a position in the Vatican. Stritch's successor in Chicago [*after Spellman's Kennedy assassin* **Albert Cardinal Meyer**, *1958-1965*], **Cardinal** [**John P.**] **Cody** [*1965-1982*], proved in Mooney's estimation to be a stellar replacement. Mooney said Cody was a corrupt man who enjoyed the trappings of wealth and, therefore, welcomed a close relationship with him. **Father Cash, the Chicago priest Mooney utilized as a courier**, had traveled under Mooney's orders across the nation and to Europe for close to **two decades**. With Mooney's move into the southern hemisphere, Cash was told to add Latin America to his itinerary. During Mooney's tenure outside the United States, Chuck heard talk among **Outfit** men that millions of dollars flowed to **Continental Illinois** [*the Vatican's Chicago connection to the US stock market, Jesuit priest* **Raymond C. Baumhart** *being a member of the board* {5}], a bank then heavily invested in Finibank, a Swiss bank owned in part by the Vatican and controlled by financier [**P2 Freemason**] **Michele Sindona**, Mooney's Gambino connection. Some was couriered by Mooney's trusted lieutenants to Washington, D.C., where it was converted to bonds and then forwarded to Finibank or another Sindona-controlled European shell, generally in Rome, London, or Athens. But still more was carried out of Chicago to Mexico, under the safety of the priest's robes, to be placed in banks scattered throughout South and Central America, but most often in Panama [*Rome's banking haven of the Western Hemisphere*]. Often these funds were then diverted to Milan and on to the Vatican Bank in Rome, where they were easily transferred to Finibank in Switzerland—and straight into the hands of **Michele Sindona** and an up-and-coming Chicago priest residing in the Vatican, **Paul Marcinkus**. . . . Mooney . . . spent long hours in discussion with **Meyer Lansky** in Rio and Acapulco, [*and*] traveled to Rome for a private audience with [*JFK assassin*] **Pope Paul** [**VI**]." {6}[Emphasis added]

Sam and Chuck Giancana, 1992
Godson and Brother of Sam Giancana
Double Cross

"The success of the joint policies of the **Vatican** and the **USA** [*both nations controlled by the Jesuit Order*], directed at the concealment and escape of thousands of war criminals, was due also to the fact that secretive gates had been created across the frontiers, with that specific purpose. Frontier officials had been briefed with the task of 'detecting and protecting' individuals holding 'specific' documents; that is false papers, visas and sundry documents, beginning with phony passports. . . . One of the major agencies connected with the operation was the **Mafia**. The **Mafia** had been revitalized by the **USA**, even before the invasion of Sicily. The **USA** in fact 'recruited' the **Mafia** altogether into the **US Army**. It became part and parcel of the USA command. Mafiosi became the principal strategists of the [*supposedly*] inexpert Americans. The Mafiosi exploited the Americans with the cunning of Sicilian foxes and the alertness of keen businessmen, ready for any opportunity to make money. They 'advised' American officers who knew nothing about local or Italian

> politics, making them commit blunders of the greatest magnitude. The 'Mafiosi' never let a golden opportunity to make money pass. Once they heard of the passport and visa factories, they entered into the field with a vengeance. Their expertise in the subtle art of falsification was second to none. They worked for the Vatican and even for the USA itself.
>
> Thanks to the protection of the USA and their historical cunning, the Mafia eventually prospered to such an extent [*via the drug trade*] that in the process it built itself into the mighty Mafia Empire of the future, which spanned the Atlantic for decades to come. . . .
>
> Indeed, the **Mafia,** on more than one occasion, acted as a fairy godmother for the **Vatican.** The most striking case was when it helped the **Vatican** transfer **tons of pure silver** from Naples to Rome to avoid the Germans melting it down, to pay for expenses of the German occupation. The present author . . . went to Naples in 1975 and visited the cathedral. There he was struck by an altar, seemingly made of what appeared to be pure solid silver. The **tons of silver . . .** had been saved from the Germans then occupying Naples, thanks to the **Mafia.** . . . the silver of the altar was transported in **Mafia** lorries to the very entrance of the **Vatican** where it was safely deposited. . . . the **Mafia,** true to its reputation, had worked for **all three employers,** the [*Nazi SS/SD*] Germans, the Vatican and the USA, simultaneously. A masterpiece of **'international cooperation.' "** {7} [Emphasis added]
>
> **Avro Manhattan, 1986**
> "Protestant" Knight of Malta
> English Papal Historian
> *The Vatican's Holocaust*

After the Second Thirty Years' War in Europe ending in 1945, the Jesuits, with their mouthpiece **Pius XII**, began "**the Cold War**." The Vatican's official position during "the Cold War" was "anti-Communism." This further cemented the formal alliance of the Jesuits' American Empire and her Military Industrial Complex with the Vatican. Being both a Roman Catholic and a fanatical anti-Communist, **James V. Forrestal** became the Empire's first Secretary of Defense or more correctly, "Secretary of Offense." Housed in the **Pentagon**—that "Shrine of War" (designed after a *pentagram* employed in the symbol of "**Baphomet**" and in the worship of Satan, he being the Egyptian **SET**) whose construction was overseen by Archbishop Francis Spellman's **General Leslie Groves** (the controller of the Order's **Manhattan Project**), and which was subsequently dedicated to the restoration of the Pope's **Temporal Power**—the Secretary would oversee the Crusades of his masters in accordance with the Jesuit General's wicked and evil **Council of Trent**. In 1949 an Arch-Catholic and oath-bound **Knight of Columbus of the Fourth Degree**, became the Secretary of the American Navy. Of this sinister character we read:

> "**Mr. Francis Matthews** was nominated Secretary of the American Navy. On the morning he took the oath of office (in June, 1949), Mr. Matthews, his wife

> and all their six children contritely heard Mass and received Holy Communion in the chapel of the Naval station in Washington, D.C. The new Catholic Secretary of the U.S. Navy . . . soon afterwards began unusually active contacts with other prominent American Catholics. Among these, **Father Walsh,** Jesuit Vice-President of Georgetown University [*the Jesuit who led a "relief mission" into Bolshevik Russia in 1922*]; **Cardinal Spellman,** the head of the American Legion [*"the American Pope" ruling from "the Little Vatican" in New York*]; and the leaders of the Catholic War Veterans and with **Senator McCarthy,** the arch-criminal senator [*trained by Jesuits at Marquette University and the darling of their* **John Birch Society** *headed by Shriner* **Robert Welch** *(who, on his deathbed was baptized into the Roman Catholic Church), Senator McCarthy, unfairly claiming immunity for his inquisitional-style hearings directed against those who were indeed traitors and communists (secretly backed by the Archbishop's* **Council on Foreign Relations**), *was used to unite Protestants and Catholics against the Order's "Jewish Communist Conspiracy" purposely identified with the Order's Bolshevik Revolution in Russia. Apparently he went too far and was assassinated on order of the Jesuit General.*] . . . Arch-Catholic **Matthews** was not only a frequent ring-kisser of the members of the Catholic hierarchy in America; he was one of the most active promoters of Catholicism in action in the U.S. In addition to which, this Catholic Secretary of the American Navy was the chairman of the National Catholic Community Service and, more sinister still, the **Supreme Knight of the Knights of Columbus,** the shock troops of Catholic power in the US . . ." {8} [Emphasis added]

This powerful man—*the Supreme Knight of the Knights of Columbus*— pursuing "Jesuitical politics" in the words of one of our fearless, Bible-believing men of faith, ex-priest **Jeremiah Crowley**, worked with the Empire's most powerful 33rd Degree Freemason, **President Harry Solomon Truman**. He was aligned with Georgetown's most trusted agent and favorite of the Jesuit General, Jesuit priest of the Fourth Vow and Knight of Malta **Edmund Walsh**; and he was a bosom friend with the Jesuit-trained American Pope, **Francis Cardinal Spellman**.

And what did these three agents of the Pope—*a foreign king*—advocate? **An attack** on the non-communist Orthodox population of **Stalin's** "Communist Russia" with a "preventive atomic war." This was a formal call for an American-led Crusade,

> ". . . as the *London Times* somberly described 'what almost amounts to a crusade of Christendom' and what the *Manchester Guardian* bluntly called 'the Pope's blessing for a preventive war.' " {9}

Knowing that an aerial nuclear attack by the Empire's Air Force *was impossible*, knowing that the only winner of World War II was **Stalin's** Russia, why the call to war? Knowing that the Jesuits used **Hitler** to prevent the Prussian German Army on the Eastern Front from capturing Moscow (though aided by Catholic enlistments from Italy, France, Ireland, Belgium, Holland, Latin America, the

United States, Portugal and Spain's Blue Division during "Operation Barbarossa"), could Americans expect "**The Cold War of Liberation**" to succeed in eliminating Russian Communism while the Knights of Malta on Wall Street and the Federal Reserve Bank were financing it? Clearly, the Cold War, led by the American Empire's most powerful Roman Catholic Cold Warriors had another purpose in view.

That purpose for Vietnam was fulfilled. During the Crusade called "**the Vietnam War**," 3.4 million Vietnamese, mostly "heretic Buddhists," were murdered and the nation was destroyed. The American Air Force dropped more bombs than during World War II. On the country's ruins was erected a unified Vietnam led by a "former" OSS agent and Soviet-trained, fascist-communist dictator loyal to that Antichrist Pope of Rome—**Ho Chi Minh**. Saigon was renamed "Ho Chi Minh City."

Of **Ho Chi Minh's** alliance with the Papal Caesar, Avro Manhattan writes:

> "**Ho Chi Minh** began before World War II to maneuver for a communist Vietnam. He received help from the U.S. [*like* **Castro**, *like* **Mao**] against the Japanese but used that aid to consolidate his hold on the highlands of Tonkin. In August 1945 he marched into Hanoi and set up the provisional government of the Democratic Republic of Vietnam . . . he cooperated in the transplanting of nearly a million Catholic North Vietnamese into the South [*pursuant to the policy of* **Cardinal Spellman** *via his most powerful* **Knight of Columbus** *and Secretary of the Navy*, **Francis Matthews**] . . . After the election of **Pope John XXIII**, and the turn of the Vatican away from the Cold War toward cooperation with Marxism, **Ho Chi Minh**, [*having*] kept diverse Catholic advisors by his side, including a **Catholic Bishop** [*Bishop of Hanoi* **Trin Nhu Khue** *who later was made a Cardinal in 1976*], made a secret deal with **Pope John** which eventually led to full control of the country by the North." {10} [Emphasis added]

Like the American War Between the States, the Jesuits controlled Vietnam's dictators in both the North and the South. Using the American Navy under the command of a **Knight of Columbus**, and using **Ho Chi Minh** *advised by* a **Catholic Bishop** (unnamed by Avro Manhattan), the Jesuits moved thousands of Catholics in the North to resettle in the South. **Colonel L. Fletcher Prouty** writes:

> "[*The Saigon Military Mission did*] all they could to promote the movement of hundreds of thousands of "Catholic" Vietnamese from the north with promises of safety, food, land, and freedom in the south and with threats that they would be massacred by the Communists of North Vietnam and China if they stayed in the north. This movement of Catholics . . . from the northern provinces of Vietnam to the south, under the provisions of [*CFR John Foster Dulles'*] the Geneva Agreement, became the most important activity of the Saigon Military Mission [*1954-55, led by Air Force* **Col. Edward G. Lansdale**] and one of the root causes of the Vietnam War . . .

When one thinks about this enormous man-made problem for a while, he or she begins to realize that much of the Vietnamese "problem" had been ignited by our own people shortly after the [*1954*] Geneva Agreements were concluded. Nothing that occurred during these thirty years of warfare, 1945-75, was more pernicious than this movement of these 1,100,000 "Catholics" from the north to the south at a time when the government of the south scarcely existed . . . They were penniless, homeless, foodless, and unwanted. Inevitably they became bandits, insurgents, and fodder for the war that came later." {11} [Emphasis added]

(Ah, dear truth-seeker, the ***Black Pope*** with his General Staff of Assistants, and Provincials garrisoned worldwide, along with the Papal Caesar and his Hierarchy, *care nothing* for the Roman Catholic people of any nation! Strangers to the true gospel of the Lord Jesus Christ as revealed through the Word of God—The AV1611 English Bible of the Protestant Reformation—and kept in fear of losing their "free will salvation" if not obedient to their priests for the whole of their lives, devoted and sincere Catholics will blindly obey their Bishops, Archbishops, Cardinals and the Pope without question. Thus, they are *unknowingly used* to increase the **Temporal Power** of "the Vicar of Christ" around the globe giving impetus to Satan's "***mystery of iniquity.***" As in the case of these terrified and manipulated North Vietnamese Catholics, *they will obey*, even if it means their certain and calculated deaths! Indeed, we wonder how many American Catholics the Jesuit General will kill using his coming fascist American military dictator having entered into a Concordat with the Pope of Rome. Like Roman Catholic Hitler, the ***Black Pope***'s absolutist American dictator will kill millions of Catholics with **a two-front war** *that we will be unable to win* thanks to the Panama Canal giveaway to the Red Chinese and the present "downsizing" policies of **President George W. Bush**. That two-front war could possibly be in the Middle East against Soviet and/or Moslem forces, and possibly in the Pacific Far East against the Chinese, Japanese, Vietnamese and Koreans in attempting to defend South Korea, Taiwan, Australia or even Hawaii. We wonder how many American Catholics the ***Black Pope*** will kill when his CFR-controlled Military Intelligence betrays hundreds of thousands of American soldiers into the hands of the enemy—**just like Pearl Harbor!** We wonder how many Roman Catholic women and children the ***Black Pope*** will rape, sodomize and murder with our foreign and savage, atheistic and pagan, Soviet, Far-Eastern and Moslem invaders, hating the American "**NATO Nazi**" and "**Great Satan**" Empire, while they fanatically proclaim with **Masonic-Islamic** scimitars unsheathed, *dripping with our American blood*, "**GOD HAS NO SON!**" Oh yes, it would be according to **Abate Leone's** *The Jesuit Conspiracy: The Secret Plan of the Order* and to the delight of the Jesuit General, in fulfilling the evil **Council of Trent**, to annihilate nearly the entire North American population, including the "heretic and liberal" Roman Catholic *people and priests*—**just like those he killed in Europe during World War II!**)

Additionally, Vietnam's noble-born Roman Catholic President **Diem**—who invited the Jesuits to Vietnam in 1957 according to **Jesuit Father Vincent Dinh Trung Nghia**—ignited the war with his bloody persecutions of "infidel" Buddhists who in the past had been beheaded by the Jesuits. We read:

> "**President Ngo Dunh** [*Dinh*] **Diem** of South Vietnam was a practicing Catholic who ruled South Vietnam with an iron fist. He was a genuine believer in the evil of communism and the uniqueness of the Catholic Church. He had originally been 'planted' into the presidency by **Cardinal Spellman** and **Pope Pius XII.** He transformed the presidency into a virtual Catholic dictatorship, ruthlessly crushing his religious and political opponents. Buddhist monks committed suicide by fire, burning themselves alive in protest against his religious persecutions. His discriminatory persecution of non-Catholics, particularly Buddhists, caused the disruption of the government and mass desertions in the army. This eventually led to U.S. military intervention in South Vietnam.
>
> In this terrorization he [*President Ngo Dinh Diem*] was aided by his two Catholic Brothers, the **Chief of the Secret Police** [*Ngo Dinh Nhu*] and the **Archbishop of Hue** [*Ngo Dinh Thuc*]." {12} [Emphasis added]

Diem pursued three objectives. He sought the annihilation of a political enemy — *Communism;* he sought to destroy a religious enemy—*the Buddhists;* and he installed Jesuit absolutism in the country—*Roman Catholic Fascism*. And who was the chief promoter of the Vietnam War? It was the great Cold Warrior, **Francis Cardinal Spellman**, as he controlled the American press through Knight of Malta **Henry R. Luce** and later the American military through **President Lyndon Johnson**.

Of Spellman's allegiance to the Vatican and his participation in the war we read:

> "He was active in persuading the U.S. to select Diem and support him as president of South Vietnam. He was made Vicar General of the U.S. Armed Forces and called the GIs the **'Soldiers of Christ'** [*of the Pope*] in his frequent visits to the Vietnam war front." {13} [Emphasis added]

But **Kennedy**, the new American Commander-in-Chief, posed a problem. He followed the anti-Cold War policy of **Pope John XXIII** (who, along with **Pope Paul VI** and **Pope John Paul II,** was a high-level Freemason and Rosicrucian according to **William Schnoebelen**—a former 33º Freemason and author of *Lucifer Dethroned (1993)* and offered by Chick Publications—who, like **Alberto Rivera**, had been a Bishop of the Old Roman Catholic Church based in Utrecht, Holland) and not the secret policy of **Jesuit General Janssens** who promoted the Cold War. **Kennedy** *withdrew the CIA advisor from Saigon* and abandoned **Diem**. Fleeing to the Jesuits' Church of **St. Francis Xavier** (the infamous Jesuit "missionary" to the Far East) in Saigon for protection, **Diem** and his murderous brother **Nhu** were turned over to Buddhist Generals and promptly executed. Ah, dear truth-seeker, we must never

forget the law of the Church written by the Spanish Jesuit, **Luis de Molina**, in 1600:

> **"Priests may kill the laity to preserve their goods."** {14}

This must have infuriated **Spellman**! His Inquisitor was dead, the CIA was expelled and his Crusade was in serious trouble. This meant that **Spellman** looked bad and was in big trouble with his pro-Nazi Master in Rome! So, "the Lion" in New York City's "little Vatican" marshaled his forces and eliminated his opposition—**President Kennedy**—so fanatically despised by his secret master, the ***Black Pope***!

The Vatican would now receive an informal "ambassador" from "heretic and liberal" America and Spellman would be re-admitted into the secret councils of McCone's CIA and Hoover's FBI as he had been during the Roosevelt, Truman and Eisenhower Administrations. Vietnam went on to be called "**Spelly's War**." And what was the cost of that Crusade? For the American Empire—*shame* and *defeat*, including 58,000 dead and 120,000 post-war suicides, many of whom were Roman Catholics! Rome's continued dialectic so successfully used in World War II—Catholic (Jesuit) Fascism versus Atheistic (Jesuit) Communism—produced the desired 'Skull and Bones" results. Millions of Buddhist "heretics" were "extirpated" and the consolidated Vietnamese government was absorbed into **THE POWER** of the Jesuit General.

In a nutshell, the Vietnam War weakened the nations by murdering patriotic nationalists and strengthened the **Temporal Power** of the Pope as "**Master and Ruler of the World**," as "**King of kings and Lord of lords**." The Order had followed their plan in submitting the Buddhist peoples of the Far East before its next victim—the White Anglo-Saxon Protestant and Jewish peoples of the West.

Another goal the Company had accomplished was the explosion of its international drug trade. As the Order—in control of the **British Empire**—had conducted the Opium Wars against the Chinese during the Nineteenth Century, even so its General—now in control of the **American Empire**—would conduct its Heroin and Cocaine Wars against the North Americans during the Twentieth Century. Using the Knights of Malta ruling the CIA and the Masonic P2 Sicilian Mafia, the Jesuits would make trillions, further weakening the nations and increasing the Order's financial power so as to bring the world closer to the universal rule of the Pope—from Jerusalem. Of the Society's criminal drug trade and its beginnings, we read:

> "In 1715, the British East India Company opened up its first Far East office in the Chinese port city of Canton and began trading in opium. Between that time and the First Opium War against China in 1840 . . . the dope trade took over Britain. The vehicle was the 1783 near coup d'etat by **Lord Shelburne** (the British prime minister who concluded peace negotiations with the American

> colonies after Yorktown) . . . known as **"the Jesuit of Berkeley Square." Shelburne's** ruling combination centered on the East India Company, a group of Scottish merchants, and an alliance on the continent with the chivalric order of the Knights of St. John of Jerusalem and the Society of Jesus . . . Since the original Jesuit mission had established itself in Beijing in 1601, the Society of Jesus had held the key to the Far East Trade—including the dope trade." {15} [Emphasis added]

After centuries of progress, along with the ravaging deaths of millions, we see:

> **"Alfred McCoy** had written *The Politics of Heroin in Southeast Asia* (published in 1972) as part of his Ph.D. thesis requirement. It provided documentation, undisputed even by the CIA, of how drugs—**opium and heroin**—were allowed by officials in our government and several others, to do what Congress had officially forbidden—to expand the war into Laos and Cambodia [*at the urging of the Jesuit, "Father Hawk" Dan Lyons*] . . .
>
> The thesis that McCoy advanced, which has since become widely accepted as fact [*now read this carefully dear truth-seeker*], was that CIA operations against China in the early years of Mao's advance and against the communist movements in Indochina a decade later, were responsible for creating the largest single source of heroin for the growing U.S. market . . . Legend has it that the CIA's proprietary airline, Civil Air Transport (later Air America), moved so quickly into the secret Laotian airbase at Long Tien, that there was not a single break in the long-running schedule of flights carrying the opium out of the Golden Triangle . . . the U.S. government—through the Central Intelligence Agency and its wartime predecessor, the OSS—created a situation that made it possible for the Sicilian-American Mafia and the Corsican underworld to revive the international narcotics traffic [*the Pope's CIA and Sicilian-American Mafia working together as in the JFK assassination*]." {16} [Emphasis added]

(Dear truth-seeker, the Jesuits' anti-communist Crusade in **Fourteenth Amendment America** was *an intended public diversion*, while the Order created their monopolistic international drug trade—to be protected in the future by the Drug Enforcement Agency! This is why **J. Edgar Hoover**, the fanatical anti-communist, protected the Mafia for years, refusing to publicly acknowledge its existence! For the Mafia and the CIA had worked together since the late forties with their suppliers in the Far East building **Jesuit General Janssen's** drug trade. **President Kennedy**, if permitted to fulfill the policies he pursued, would have ended the General's sinful business, intended to secretly finance his *International Intelligence Community* with its secret underground *Military Industrial Complexes*—**the Holy Office of the Inquisition**.

How do we know this? **President Kennedy** began to prosecute powerful Mafia Dons; he sought to break the CIA "into a thousand pieces;" and he began to end **Cardinal Spellman's Crusade** in the Far East—**the Vietnam War**. Clearly the

"usurper" and "tyrant" **Kennedy**, although a son of the Catholic Church, had to go!)

And which banks were used to launder the billions from this terrible drug trade?

> "Among the big league financial houses cited in the commission's report for washing hot money were **Chemical Bank** [**J. Peter Grace, Jr.'s** *favorite*] . . . **Chase Manhattan Bank . . .**" {17} [Emphasis added]

Dear truth-seeker, these banks are owned and controlled by **Francis Cardinal Spellman's** American Branch of the **Sovereign Military Order of Malta**!

> "The SMOM's U.S. section has approximately 1,000 members – including 300 'dames' – who hail from society's upper crust. Divided into three associations (eastern, southern and western), its roster includes many of the corporate establishment's movers and shakers: **Francis X. Stankard** of [*David Rockefeller's*] **Chase Manhattan Bank** [*a CFR member who dispatched his banking associate and CFR member, Knight of Malta* **John J. McCloy**, *to be a member of the Warren Commission. Formally appointed by Jesuit-trained Lyndon Johnson, McCloy greatly contributed in shielding the true culprit and mastermind behind the Kennedy Assassination*—**Francis Cardinal Spellman**. *McCloy had obediently served his Jesuit masters in the past; for as FDR's Assistant Secretary of War (1941-1945) in carrying out the order of the President, he refused to bomb Auschwitz—Hitler's largest Death Camp in Roman Catholic Poland.*] and **William E. Simon** . . . currently a director of Citicorp [*and a former Secretary of the Treasury*].
>
> **Martin F. Shea,** an executive vice-president of **Morgan Bank,** is SMOM secretary in the U.S. At Morgan Bank's New York headquarters is a telex which links SMOM/U.S. to SMOM headquarters in Rome [*the Knights now ruling the merged* **JP Morgan Chase** *of New York City*]." {18} [Emphasis added]

Further, CFR member **J. Peter Grace, Jr.**, the past head of the American Branch of the Knights of Malta and Chairman of **W. R. Grace & Company**, conducted his multimillion-dollar business conglomerate through **Chemical Bank**.

And thus, the primarily Irish-American, Roman Catholic **Sovereign Military Order of Malta**, working in conjunction with their primarily Italian-American, Roman Catholic **Mafia Commission**, would conduct an **International Drug Trade** through their **CIA** war in **Vietnam**, the profits from which would finance the Order's clandestine operations around the world to be overseen by the formal "Military Vicar" of the American Armed Forces, **Knight of Columbus Francis Cardinal Spellman**. Some of those cloak-and-dagger operations include the building of deep underground military bases, one of them being the **Dulce Base** in New Mexico, housing a host of secret weapons based on highly developed yet suppressed technologies. According to **Oliver L. North's** public testimony, Knight

of Malta and CIA Director **William J. Casey** "dreamed of a worldwide intelligence agency not beholden to Congress for its funding." Well Ollie, we've got it. It is the ***Black Pope***'s **International Intelligence Community** (in full control of the ***Black Pope***'s **International Islamic Terrorist Network**) having been manned by men like your friend, the Papal Caesar's **Knight of Malta** and traitor to his country, the Jesuit-trained Irish Roman Catholic, and a former darling of the Jesuits at Fordham University, **William J. Casey**. Thus, the Order's control of the CIA and KGB/SVR with their domestic Mafias is absolute!

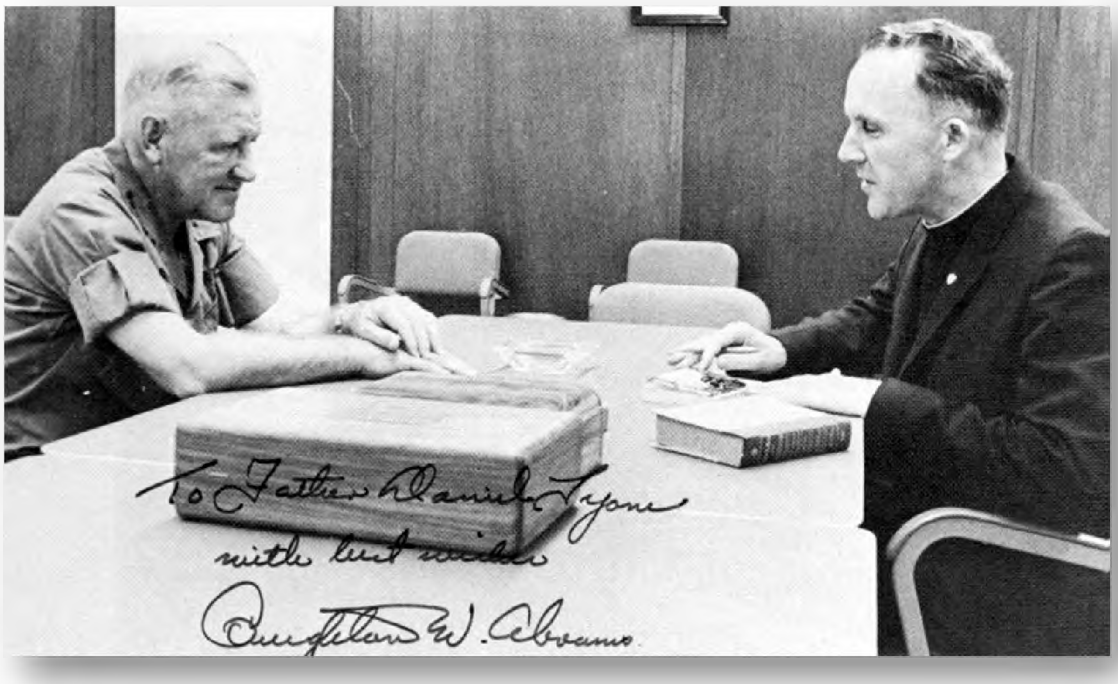
Dear truth-seeker, by this time we can see that the **Vatican's Jesuits** and **Cardinal Spellman**, in command of the **Knights of Malta** which, in turn, were in control of the Council on Foreign Relations, the CIA, the FBI and the Mafia, *all had a vested interest in the Vietnam War.* For in expanding the drug trade and flooding the American Empire, composed of *"heretics and liberals,"* with suffering and death pursuant to the **Jesuit Oath** and the evil **Council of Trent**, the Sons of Loyola made tremendous progress in finally destroying the greatest cultural blessing in the history of the family of Gentile Nations—t**he Great and Mighty** Protestant Reformation**!**

Woe, Woe, Woe, be to the man who would try to stop **the Pope's Cold War** or "**Spelly's War**" in Vietnam. It would be better for him that he had not been born!

Cardinal Spellman, Vietnamese President Ngo Dinh Diem, Knight of Malta and Press Lord Henry R. Luce, 1960 #549

President Diem, a descendant of Catholic royalty and backed by the controlled, CFR Press of Henry R. Luce, was Spellman's Crusader during the Vietnam War, while his brother, Ngo Dinh Nhu (whose wife was the murderous Madam Nhu who retired to Rome in 1964), was the Cardinal's Grand Inquisitor, the Chief of the Secret Police. Diem, trained at Maryknoll Seminary in Ossining, New York, was a popish fascist and greatly persecuted the "accursed" Buddhists for which he was ultimately murdered. Spellman sought to continue the Order's crusade in the Far East pursuant to Canon Law; Kennedy attempted to end it. Three weeks after Diem's death, President Kennedy was assassinated and the Vietnam War raged for over ten years. Spellman, calling American troops "the soldiers of Christ" (the Pope), killed over three million "infidels." Further, the Jesuits' Federal Reserve Bank extended $600 billion in credit (created out of "thin air") to the US war-Congress; the Papal Caesar's CIA/KGB Intelligence Community was perfected; and the Italian Roman Catholic Sicilian Mafia Dons were given their massive Drug Trade, further destroying our White Protestant civilization and government. In this picture alone we see the POWER of and the motive behind the Order's "Father General" in using Cardinal Spellman, a Jesuit-trained, Fourth Degree Knight of Columbus and Rome's most powerful American prelate, to kill his brother Knight of Columbus, President Kennedy.

Luce and His Empire, W. A. Swanberg, (New York: Charles Scribner's Sons, 1972).



General Creighton W. Abrams with Jesuit Dan Lyons #550
Commander of American Forces in Vietnam, 1968 – 1972

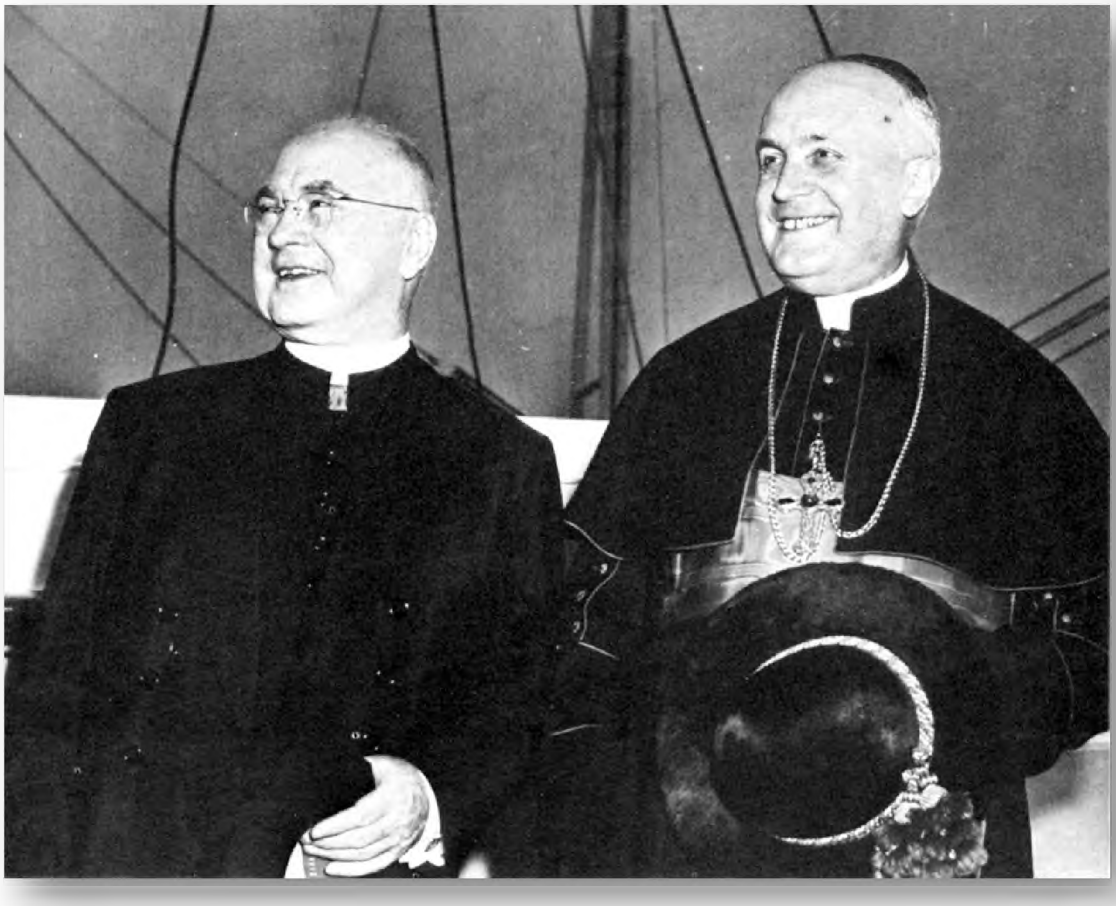
Here, "Father Hawk" Lyons, Professed of the Fourth Vow, is advising General Abrams regarding the military policy of the **Black Pope**'s Vietnam War, having previously advised the Roman Catholic and CFR member, General William C. Westmoreland. Lyons was (a) A Fourth Degree Knight of Columbus; (b) a Cold Warrior "freedom fighter" on staff of the inquisitional American Security Council; (c) a familiar face at the Pentagon; (d) a "brother" to Jesuits Raymond J. de Jaegher (advisor to Cardinal Spellman's President Diem) and occult Jesuit Fr. James Groppi—a leader of the **Black Pope**'s communist Negro Civil Rights agitation; (e) a close friend of three of Cardinal Cooke's foremost Knights of Malta—CIA officer William F. Buckley, Jr.; CIA officer and former New York Senator, James L. Buckley; and Lyons' multimillionaire business associate Patrick J. Frawley of the Schick and Eversharp corporations having employed Fred Schlafly, the husband of Dame of Malta, Phyllis Schlafly. Being "an expert on Asiatic affairs," Lyons advised David Rockefeller's CFR member President Richard M. Nixon (aided by Knight of Malta Peter M. Flanigan) to mine Haiphong harbor, bomb Hanoi and Cambodia, greatly furthering the Company's drug trade managed by its Roman Catholic Irish and Sicilian drug lords controlling the American Mafia under the aegis of Rome's CIA. This resulted in the killing of millions of Buddhists and tens of thousands of American "heretics and liberals" pursuant to the Papal Caesar's evil Council of Trent. In 1972 Lyons went behind "the Iron Curtain" with Jesuit Cletus Healy visiting the Order's communist block nations, properly called "Reductions," composing Jesuit General Pedro Arrupe's Soviet Empire managed and monitored, pursuant to the maxim "the Prince is the Law," by the Devil's Luciferian Society of Jesus.

The Story of Dan Lyons, S.J., John D. McCallum, (New York: Guild Books, 1973).

"Spelly's War" in Vietnam, 1965 #551

Francis Cardinal Spellman Visiting American Troops Around the World During Peacetime and Wartime, 1960s #552

Spellman, in obedience to his Jesuit masters at Fordham, continued to "beat" his anti-communist "drum" knowing all the while that "the Cold War" was a hoax. Rome's Papal Caesar ruled both sides while the ***Black Pope***, in control of both the CIA and the KGB, continued to mass-murder "heretics" and true nationalists. ***The American Pope***, John Cooney, (New York: Times Books, 1984).



Cardinal Spellman with Cardinal Ruffini, NYC, 1956 #553

Sicily's Archbishop of Palermo Ernesto Cardinal Ruffini was the master of the Vatican's covert rule over Organized Crime. According to "Sister Pascalina," Pius XII's Bavarian "housekeeper" for 40 years, Mafia bosses bowed to Ruffini who was known as "the king of the two Sicilies—the religious and the political." Spellman had had extensive dealings with America's Sicilian Mafia by this time. "Even the Mafia bent to kiss Spellman's ring. New York mobster Frank Costello, who along with Lucky Luciano dictated the US underworld's illicit drug and prostitution operations, was particularly taken by Spellman's Church authority and charm. Through Spellman's connection with Costello the magnificent bronze doors of New York's Saint Patrick's Cathedral were presented as a gift to the Church." Further, it was Spellman who had been the mediator between President Roosevelt and Luciano (then incarcerated at Great Meadows Prison) when a working relationship was established between the Mob and the US Navy's Office of Naval Intelligence ultimately securing East Coast docks from Axis sabotage and aiding in the successful landing of US troops at Gela Beach, Sicily, July 10, 1943. This ruse of war against American liberty fused the ONI and Mafia Commission via the Archbishop of New York, while providing a clever pretext for Luciano's release—a monstrous crime against us Americans. Spellman would perfect his perfidy with the assassination of JFK, Mafia Dons and the ONI once again working "for the greater glory of God." The tragedy of it all would be Spellman's great Jesuit Cover-up, redirecting honest investigators away from that ROMAN POWER behind Kennedy's killers and murdering hundreds of players, including Naval officers and Mafia Dons.

La Popessa, Paul I. Murphy with René Arlington, (New York: Warner Books, 1983) p. 184.

PAUSE V

The Jesuits — **1945 – 2007 and Beyond**

Rome's Cold War Hoax: Spreading Jesuit "Communism" in the East
Justifying Jesuit NATO Fascism in North America and Europe

Assassination of President John F. Kennedy:
Seeks to Prematurely End the Cold War Thwarting Rome's Endgame:
Fascism in Fourteenth Amendment America and Reunited Europe;
Build and Arm Islamic Nations, Russia and China
Secretly Intended to Attack, Defeat and Partition
Apostate Protestant "Heretic and Liberal" North America
After the Empire's Global Crusade Against Islam;
Rome's Rebuilding of Commercial Babylon ***on the Euphrates River***
Build and Arm Labor Zionist Israel for the Defense of Rome's
Kingdom of Jerusalem ***to Host a Third Hebrew Temple***

"After the destruction of the **Romish church** by the **ten European powers** [***Revelation 17:12-18***], an angel with great power comes down from heaven lighting the world with his glory, and crying with a mighty voice:

'Babylon the great is fallen, is fallen, and is become the habitation of devils, and the hold of every foul spirit, and a cage of every unclean and hateful bird.' [Revelation 18:2]

To meet the requirements of this prophecy, **Babylon must be lifted from its present condition of desolation. . . .** We must insist, however, that the city, and not the woman, is before us in the eighteenth [*chapter of* ***Revelation***]. **Moreover, the city, with which the woman is identified, is not Babylon, but Rome.** Rome has neither answered, nor could she do so, to the terms employed in this prophecy. . . . **'For Rome never has been, and from its very position never could be, a great commercial city. . . .'**

. . . It is, as all admit, a prophecy of the *future*, . . .

'. . . it shall be no more inhabited for ever; neither shall it be dwelt in from generation to generation. . . . so shall no man abide there, neither shall any son of man dwell therein' (Jeremiah 50:39-40). 'Babylon, the glory of kingdoms, the beauty of the Chaldees' excellency, shall be as when God overthrew Sodom and Gomorrah. It shall never be inhabited, neither shall it be dwelt in from generation to generation: neither shall the Arabian pitch tent there; neither shall the shepherds make their fold there.' (Isaiah 13:19-20).
. . .

In full view of these prophecies **Stanley** says: **'No such desolation in the literal sense followed on the Persian conquest.** For two centuries more Babylon remained to be a flourishing city, the third in the Empire; shorn, indeed, of its splendor, its walls reduced in height, its gates removed, but still the wonder of the world, when it was seen by Grecian travelers in the next century, or when, yet later, it was on the verge of reinstatement in its metropolitan grandeur by **Alexander** [**the Great**, *Grand Master of the ancient mysteries as championed by high-level Freemasonry of today*].

Then came the fatal blow struck by the erection of the Greek city Seleucia on the Tigris; and from that time the ancient capital withered away, till, in the first century of the Christian era, it was but partially inhabited, though still retaining within its precincts a remnant of the Jewish settlers. . . . It is true even Babylon has *never ceased* to be inhabited.' . . .

The stroke that annihilates the [*Pope's*] **apostate church**, . . . is one that involves the overthrow of literal **Rome.** She and the papal system are at the last, for the purpose of judgment, one. **Babylon**, the great metropolitan city resurrected for the doom that awaits her, will naturally be an asylum for the refugees from **Rome.** . . . The destruction of the city means also the destruction of the world's commerce, and the utter disorganization of the [**Antichrist's**] whole social system. . . . Nothing that has fully exhausted prophecy has yet overtaken **Babylon**, and it is perfect folly to attempt to convince people of the verbal accuracy of Scripture, and, at the same time, expect them to believe that the prophecies have been literally fulfilled. The return of the Jews to the holy land, and their establishment there in renewed expectation of the **Messiah**, and opposition to this centered in a literal **Babylon on the Euphrates**, is a conception alone worthy of the Scripture statement. . . . **There is another Babylon looming in the future . . .**" {1}[Emphasis added]

Ford C. Ottman, 1914
American Protestant Minister
The Unfolding of the Ages

"In the Department of War of France, at Paris, there is to be seen the records of valuable surveys and maps made by order of **Napoleon I**, in Babylonia, and among them is a plan for a **New City of Babylon**, thus showing that the vast schemes of Napoleon [*the Order's Great Masonic Avenger and first Labor Zionist declaring Palestine was for the Jews*] comprehended the **Rebuilding of the Ancient City of Babylon**, and that making it his Capital, as his ambition was to conquer the whole of Europe and Asia, and he recognized to that end that strategic position of ancient Babylon as a governmental and commercial centre. . . .

What is needed in that part of the world is a **'Trans-European-Asiatic-Indian Air Line'** that will connect Europe with India, and China. Such a line has been the dream of **Emperor William of Germany** [*controlled by the Jesuits, re-admitting*

the expelled Order into Germany in 1917]. It was that desire that made him and [**Sultan**] **Abdul Hamid II,** of Turkey, the closest of political friends, and he secured from Abdul Hamid a concession to build a railway from the Asiatic side of the Bosphorus, by way of Aleppo, to the Tigris river, and from there to Baghdad, and from **Baghdad** via **Babylon** (via Babylon, mark that) to Kuwait [*then part of Iraq*] on the Persian Gulf, and most of the road has been built to Baghdad.

With these facts in mind it can readily be seen that it is the purpose of **European capitalists** [*ruled by Rome*] to revive the country of Babylonia and rebuild its cities, and when once the time comes the city of **Babylon** will be rebuilt almost in a night and on a scale of magnificence such as the world had never seen [*this being the foremost reason for the present war in Iraq waged by American and British Knights of Malta*]. . . . **Babylon the Great** will be an immense city, the greatest in every respect the world has ever seen. It will be a typical city, the London, the Paris, the Berlin, the Petrograd, the New York, the Chicago of its day. **It will be the greatest commercial city of the world.**" {2} [Emphasis added]

Clarence Larkin, 1918
American Protestant Minister
Dispensational Truth: Or, God's Plan and Purpose in the Ages

"If you desire to know the last and final form of iniquity, behold the two women of **Zechariah 5** bearing an ephah [the utensil used for measuring grain and similar articles since it is classed with balances and weights **(Lev. 19:36; Amos 8:5)** in the injunctions regarding just dealings and trade], covered with a talent of lead. The woman, called **Wickedness**, sits in the ephah [the woman being **Rome, "that great city, which reigneth over the kings of the earth" (Rev 17:18)**, including world commerce, Rome controlling all fiat currencies symbolized by a worthless metal—lead].

'Whither do these bear the ephah?' asks the prophet, and the angel answers: 'To build her a house in the land of Shinar: and when it is prepared, she shall be set there in her own place [the Jesuit "Knights of the Virgin Mary" to build their planned commercial headquarters in Babylon before the "ten kings" destroy Rome on orders of the last and final Pope, "the beast," who was slain, risen from the dead and indwelt by Satan].' Now Babylon is in that land of Shinar (Genesis 10:10). . . .

Notice in ***Revelation 18:3, 11, 15, 23, 'the merchants of the earth,'*** also ***'merchandise,'*** (Greek 'cargo'—showing these things will be carried by ships, as see verse 17). Rome has no market and the Tiber has no harbor, to speak of. . . . Now of course **Roman Catholic dignitaries** are seen thus decking themselves (at great cost to the poor and even to kings). But only the **'clergy'** and their retinues do this. The people suffer *poverty.*

Over three years before the **Babylon** described in ***Revelation 18***, the Beast and his ten kings have destroyed the harlot, the city on seven hills.

For over three years more, the **Beast** and the **Man of Sin** who denies all that is called God and is worshipped, will have full power on earth.

Rome's motto is 'semper idem [*"always the same"*].' She cannot deny the Father and Son [*Rome's unbiblical "Father and Son" being based in the Egyptian mysteries*], as **Antichrist** does, and *exist*.

Therefore, it appears necessary to believe that the **Babylon** of chapter 18 is not **Rome**, but the great commercial center, Satan's world capital, which has always been **Babylon on the Euphrates**." {3}[Emphasis added]

William R. Newell, 1935
American Protestant Evangelist
The Book of the Revelation

"It is that wicked head [*the risen Pope*] of **the Roman empire** in its last revived form of whom we read in different parts in prophecy [***Daniel 9:24-27***]. **The Roman power** had come upon the land and destroyed **Jerusalem** and burned the [*second*] temple. . . . **the Roman power** destroyed the city and from that power **a prince** is to emanate in the future. Up to now this prince has not yet appeared; when he comes he will be the leader of the confederacy of the nations [*led by ten (Knight of Malta) European kings of royal blood*], who inhabit the territory of **the Roman empire**, a mighty man who is under the control and inspiration of **Satan**. . . .

Now when this prince, **the head of the revived Roman empire**, appears, he will make a covenant with the Jews. His covenant will be for one week, that is for seven years. . . . it will be undoubtedly of a political nature and connected with the resettlement of the Jews in Palestine, **the rebuilding of the** [*third*] **temple** and the institution of their worship by sacrifices. [*Jesuitled, Fabian Socialist, British Labor-backed,* **Labor**] **Zionism**, the great restoration movement of the Jews in unbelief [*begun by* **Pope Pius X's Theodor Herzl** *and aided by the Masonic/Illuminati English* **House of Rothschild** *as a result of the Order's anti-Jew* **Dreyfus Affair** *in France*], sheds a flood of light on these coming events. If [**Labor**] **Zionists** were ready to herald the sultan [**Grand Orient Freemason Abdul Hamid II**] as their deliverer, should he allow them the practical carrying out of their programme [*for which apparent reason the Order's* **Sabbatian Frankist Masonic Jewish Labor Zionists** *later aided this Jesuit-controlled Sultan of the Ottoman Empire and his Masonic Islamic "Young Turks" in his brutal genocide of Turkey's anti-papal, Orthodox Christian Armenians*], how much more will they will be willing to accept an agreement with **that mighty prince**, who is to come." {4}[Emphasis added]

Arno C. Gaebelein, 1910
Hebrew Protestant Christian
Our Hope Magazine
The Gospel of Matthew

"According to the prophecy of Christ, there will be a clear-cut event referred to as the **abomination of desolation** similar to the language of [***Daniel***] ***9:27***, which will occur in the period just preceding the second advent. Christ said, '***When ye therefore shall see the abomination of desolation, spoken of by Daniel the prophet, stand in the holy place, (whoso readeth, let him understand:) then let them which be in Judea flee into the mountains: . . . For then shall be great tribulation, such as was not since the beginning of the world to this time, no, nor ever shall be' (Matt. 24:15, 16, 21).*** The fulfillment of this prophecy necessarily involves the reactivation of the **Mosaic sacrificial system in a temple** in Judea. The present occupation of Jerusalem by Israel may be a preparatory step to the re-establishment of the Mosaic system of sacrifices. Obviously, **sacrifices** cannot be stopped and **a temple** cannot be desecrated unless both are in operation." {5} [Emphasis added]

John F. Walvoord, 1971
American Protestant Dispensationalist
President; Dallas Theological Seminary
Daniel: The Key to
Prophetic Revelation

"Yet to the Jews, this low hill in **Jerusalem**, this **Temple Mount**, is the most sacred place on earth. The **Temple of Solomon** predates Christianity by a thousand years and Islam by many more. And to the Christian, too, the place where Christ debated and taught, and drove out the moneychangers, is sacred ground. The Catholic church has suggested that Jerusalem become an international city [*as intended by* **Francis Cardinal Spellman**], a concept which may have merit, but which does not solve the problem. It is not the city itself but the few sacred acres of **Mount Moriah** that sit at the center of the controversy. Can the followers of three great [*works salvation*] religions, three great ways to worship God [*all three hating* the risen Son of God *of the Protestant New Testament*], find a way to come together in peace and brotherhood in this tiny space? This is the place where, more than anywhere else, the central religious attitude of **Freemasonry** could be applied with the most beneficial effect to the rest of the world, where men who avow their beliefs in a **Supreme Being** could meet in brotherhood and bear full respect for the other man's mode of worship [*the idea of religious toleration being a maxim of Islam, Orthodox Judaism or Roman Catholicism being absolutely out of the question as per the Koran, the Talmud and the Pope's Canon Law/Council of Trent*]. . . .

What I am suggesting is that about **5 million Freemasons** in the world, who do accept brotherhood with men of all faiths, in that spirit might take the lead in solving the problem of the **Temple Mount** by combining their religious attitudes with their veneration of the **Temple of Solomon**, to the benefit of the whole world. It would be a long and expensive journey from west to east [*moving the political and commercial capitals (New York City and London) from the conquered, post-Reformation West to the Oriental East (Babylon)*], but it

would give new meaning to each man shaping himself [*works salvation*] into **the perfect ashlar** [*every Freemason being an "ashlar," a living stone composing the spiritual temple of the Masonic brotherhood*] ready to take its place in the **Temple of God.**

It would be a wonderful way to complete the unfinished **Temple of Solomon** and to complete a full-circle circumambulation [*making a religious march returning back to where the Knights Templars began, destroying the Grand and Glorious Protestant* **Modern Era** *by reverting back to the Pope's* Dark Ages, *Papal Crusaders ruling* the **Black Pope**'s "Kingdom of Jerusalem"] back to the very first purpose of their predecessor **Knights of the Temple,** the safe passage of all pilgrims to that holy place [*in* Jerusalem *to worship* "***that man of sin . . . the son of perdition; Who opposeth and exalteth himself above all that is called God, or that is worshipped; so that he as God, shewing himself that he is God." (II Thess. 2:3, 4)***]." {6}[Emphasis added]

John J. Robinson, 1989
American Medieval Historian
Pro-Masonic Apologist
Born In Blood:
The Lost Secrets of Freemasonry

Dear truth-seeker, with the utmost humility before Almighty God and His risen Son, the Lord Jesus Christ seated as His right hand, we have meticulously charted the course of the Devil's ***"mystery of iniquity"*** for the last five centuries. We have found at the apex of power, among **Satan's** human second causes effecting his Grand Design, the Jesuit Superior General. His purpose is to first thwart the preaching of the true **Gospel of the Grace of God**, while attempting to murder all those who would name the name of Christ and ***"depart from iniquity."*** Knowing the unconditional, unilateral, racial promises given to **Abraham**, **Isaac**, **Jacob** and their *physical* descendants, the Luciferian/Satanic Jesuit Order continually seeks to annihilate this Hebrew/Jewish/Israelite race "by any means necessary." We have observed how the Order used their twin pincers of **Hitler** and **Stalin**—the "Hammer" and "Sickle"—to cleverly coordinate their secret police agencies and military commanders to murder the Jews of Eurasia. The brutal reigns of **Tzars Alexander III** and **Nicholas II** (directed by Jesuit Coadjutors within the Russian Branch of the Knights of Malta) set the stage, confining nearly one half of the world's sons of Jacob to what is called "**The Pale of the Settlements**" (Ukraine, Belarus, Moldova, Lithuania and Poland).

Corralled in Western Russia, the pogroms succeeded in their long-term, calculated purpose by infusing an undying hatred for the Romanov Dynasty, protector of the Knights of Malta, and the historically anti-Papal Orthodox Church (dominated by the Jesuits since the days of their admittance into Russia by **Catherine II** "**the Great**").

This righteous indignation, born out of oppression, rape and murder, longing to be vented upon these most hated Russian institutions, the ***Black Pope*** now had his Jewish dupes to carry out Rome's centennial plan of removing the Romanov dynasty and absorbing the Russian Orthodox Church into the expectant arms of the Pope!

To accomplish their devious design, the Order called upon its Jewish cohorts in crime since the days of false Messiah **Shabtai Tzvi** and his successor, **Jacob Frank**, who, along with all of his Jewish Frankists, converted to Romanism and were publicly baptized, Poland's **King Augustus III** acting as Frank's "godfather." Thus, we understand these **Sabbatian Frankists** to be racial Jews with their first political loyalties to the **Pope of Rome**, the earthly master of all mammon and international commerce directed by his merchants, "***the great men of the earth***." Therefore, we are not surprised to behold Gentile Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor Adam Weishaupt's secret collusion with Frankists in orchestrating the work of the **Bavarian Iluminati** with the **House of Rothschild**: the French Revolution would be led by the Order's Jacobins and financed by the Rothschilds later to become, after the Order's formal revival, "the Keepers of the Vatican Treasury." (The Masonic rite of which every Romish "Court Jew" must partake tells the story of the Order's death and formal revival: **Hiram Abiff** is the Jesuit Order, killed by three ruffians, the kings of Portugal, France and Spain, each having expelled the Society from their Empires. The raising of Hiram from the dead is none other than the Grand Master of the Lodge himself—**the Pope** —extending his "**Lion's grip**;" for he is Satan's "**Lion of the Tribe of Judah**."

We are now ready to begin our **Fifth** and final **Block** of Jesuit history. Since 1814, the Militia of the Company of Jesus has been at war with all nations of the world—via high-level occult Freemasonry—to subjugate their national leaders and then the peoples they rule (through the arm of unlimited government) to first the **Spiritual** and then the **Temporal Power** of the Pope. Aiding the Order in its quest are these "Court Jews" who ***"have no king but Caesar"***—the Papal Caesar in Rome!

For this reason we discover influential Jews involved in Francis Cardinal Spellman's assassination of President Kennedy and subsequent Great Jesuit Cover-up. Jews, the likes of **Jack Ruby**, **Abraham Zapruder**, **Arlen Specter**, **Henry Kissinger**, **David Biegun**, **Mark Lane** and **Meyer Lansky**, in addition to a host of other Hebrews within the New York Archbishop's **Council on Foreign Relations**, were either overt or covert operatives. We discover the same pattern in the government ruling over the re-gathered Jews living in re-established Israel, ***"brought forth out of the nations" (Ezekiel 38:8)***. Every founder of Israel had been a loyal slave of Rome, including Freemasons **Chaim Weizmann** and **David Ben-Gurion**. And though appearing to represent a sovereign people, we know these **Sabbatian-Frankist**

Masonic Jewish Labor Zionists, mass-murderers of their own people for the last two hundred years, then and now have their "audiences" with Rome's "King of kings," groveling at his feet. The few Jews who refuse are either replaced or—relocated out of this world!

The Society of Jesus, being the overlord of the Devil's ***"mystery of iniquity,"*** and thus the immediate master of the Pope's secret world government, magnifies the *apparent* world rule of the Jews, calling it the "**International Jewish Conspiracy**." With the consent of their Jewish slaves, the Company uses its international press to excite targeted nations to attack, expel or murder the working, honest, common Jews who are ignorant of their betrayal. In exchange for this treachery, the Court Jews always receive a reward, furthering their service to the Pope. For example, when the Frankists aided the Turkish Sultan in committing the Armenian Genocide, Jerusalem was abandoned to the arriving British Army without firing a shot! For openly leading the Order's Bolshevik Revolution, Stalin recognized the Frankist government of Israel upon its Declaration of Independence. For being openly used by "the American Pope," **James Cardinal Gibbons**, in seducing President Wilson to declare war on Germany (thereby providing the necessary manpower to destroy the anti-Jesuit Protestant Second Reich), the Order issued the **Balfour Declaration**, setting aside a portion of Abraham's land promise for unsuspecting Jewish settlers to manage and defend Rome's revived "Kingdom of Jerusalem." For aiding in the Order's Eurasian Jewish Holocaust as well as the Orthodox and Lutheran Holocausts, Israel would be given a paramount intelligence apparatus and billions of dollars extorted from historic White-Anglo-Saxon Protestant nations, further eliminating the Reformed White peoples of the world. The same holds true for the Frankists backing Rome's "**War on Terror**." Rome's Kingdom of Jerusalem will benefit, overseen by her Labor Zionists, until Jesus Christ returns, when ***"the times of the Gentiles be fulfilled."***

Rome's Kingdom of Jerusalem **(Bottom Center), 1099** #554

Though the Pope never enjoyed ruling Jerusalem during the Dark Ages as he had hoped, the First Crusade took *"the holy city"* from the Moslems in 1099. Proclaimed the "Kingdom of Jerusalem" and governed by Duke Godfrey of Bouillon as "First Baron and Defender of the Holy Sepulcher," Jerusalem was governed not for the Pope, but for the benefit of the residents, be they Catholics, Christians, Jews and Moslems. Jerusalem was an international city protected by both the Knights Templars and Knights Hospitallers. Israel is today, in the eyes of Rome, the revived "Kingdom of Jerusalem" governed by the Knights of Malta through their Masonic Jewish Labor Zionists, the borders being nearly identical. ***Ridpath's Universal History***, John Clark Ridpath, (New York: Merrill & Baker, 1901) Vol. XII, p. 665.

The Dome of the Rock, Jerusalem, 1990s #555

Model; Third Hebrew Temple Yet Future, Jerusalem #556

Having now inaugurated the Crusade against Islam as earnestly desired by the Knights of Malta for centuries, it is apparent that the Jerusalem mosques will be destroyed. In their place with be erected a new Temple of Solomon for the Pope.

Vatican Assassins:

“Wounded In The House Of My Friends”

Volume IV

BLOCK V — 1945 – 2007
(And Beyond)

The Jesuits,

In Seeking to Destroy the Protestant Reformation *and Restore the Dark Ages with "The White Pope" Exercising His Temporal Power as the Universal Monarch of the World,*

Established a "**Secret Holy Alliance**" of **Absolute Intelligence Communities**, in Command of Huge, Military Industrial Complexes, East and West, both Visible and Underground, Furthering the Purposes of the Original "**Holy Alliance**" continued as the "**League of Nations**" and now the "**United Nations**," in Promoting Absolutist, Corporate-Fascist, Socialist-Communist Military Despotisms, through which the Vatican's **Secret Holy Alliance** of **Absolute Intelligence Communities** Orchestrated by the Knights of Malta and Select 33rd Degree and P2 Freemasonry (their members composed of European and Middle-Eastern Royal Bloodlines, including the Islamic Noble Families and Committee of 300), *Suppressed* the Rise of Popular (Liberal) Government and National Wealth While Plotting to Rebuild **Solomon's Temple in** Jerusalem as well as the Ancient Political and Commercial **City of Babylon**, and *Ignited* Great Wars, Revolutions and Anti-Jewish Fury such as:

The Cold War — 1945 – 1989; The "War on Terror" — 2001 – Present
During Which All Nationalistic Lovers of Liberty Continued to be Crushed and the World's Reformation Bible-Believers **Suppressed, Including**:

- **The Chinese Revolution 1949**
- **The Korean War 1950 – 1953**
- **The Cuban Revolution 1959**
- **The Vietnam War 1959 – 1975**
- **The Arab/Israeli Six-Day War 1967**
- **The Iran-Iraq War 1980 – 1988**
- **The West's Crusade Against Islam 1991 – Present**

While Oppressing and Weakening the Peoples of the Nations and the Hebrew/Jewish Race with the **"Holy Office of the Inquisition,"** it being the *International Medical Inquisition* in the **West** and the *International Socialist-Communist Inquisition* in the **East**, aided by *Select* Knights of Malta and *Select* 33rd Degree Freemasons controlled by the Papal Caesar within his **Roman Palace**, from 1945 to the Present (2007).

Chapter 40
The Jesuits — **1945 – 1962**

The Jesuit General's International Intelligence Community
Roman Catholic Fidel Castro:
Jesuit-trained Freemason, Communist-Fascist Military Dictator
Loyal to Rome, Cardinal Spellman and the Knights of Malta
Bay of Pigs Invasion—Jesuit Betrayal of:
Anti-Communist Knight of Columbus President John F. Kennedy
Anti-Communist Roman Catholic Cuban Patriots
Anti-Communist Low-level CIA Agents via
Cardinal Spellman's "Bonesman" McGeorge Bundy, CIA Knights
Of Malta and Masonic Council on Foreign Relations

"If I break wind in Munich, the Pope will surely smell it in Rome." {1}

Martin Luther, 1545
German Protestant Reformer

". . . the Jesuits made use of Confession in order to gain information as to the capacity, disposition, and mode of life of the penitents, and the chief affairs of the towns in which they live; and that they have such an exact acquaintance with all these details that they know the strength, means, and circumstances of every state and every family." {2}

Monsignor De Canaye, 1606
French Ambassador to Venice
Agent of Pro-Reformation Henry IV
Anti-Jesuit King of France

"No political event or circumstance can be evaluated without the knowledge of the Vatican's part in it. And no significant world situation exists [*including* the **Black Pope**'s *present War on American Constitutional Liberty under the guise of his "War on Islamic Terrorism"*] in which the Vatican does not play an important explicit or implicit role." {3}[Emphasis added]

Avro Manhattan, 1960
"Protestant" Knight of Malta
English Papal Historian
The Vatican and World Politics

The Order began its Cold War at Potsdam in July, 1945. **Truman's American Empire** and **Stalin's Soviet Empire**, once allies, were now, *"abracadabra,"* mortal enemies. The OSS and NKVD that had worked together were now, *"hocus pocus,"*

bent on each other's destruction. The Vatican Ratlines had redistributed key Nazi Intelligence men. Some went West into **Gehlen's** network within the CIA; others went East into **Turkul's** network within the KGB. The Nazis who went into Soviet Russia were known in the West as "Freedom Fighters," supposedly working for Western Intelligence. They, in fact, were "Communist agents" working for Stalin's KGB and GRU. Both Intelligence networks, one loyal to the American Empire, the other loyal to the Russian Empire, were tied together *at the top* by Vatican "Knights."

Some of these "Knights" were **Sir Stewart Menzies**, chief of the British Secret Service; **Kim Philby**, a subordinate of Menzies; **"Wild" Bill Donovan**, Chief of the American OSS whose brother **Vincent** was a Dominican priest; **James Angleton**, an OSS officer in Rome and later, chief of the CIA's Counterintelligence Division manning *both* the Vatican and Israeli desks; **William J. Casey**, an OSS officer in Rome and later Director of the CIA; **Allen W. Dulles,** another OSS officer in Rome having worked with **Cardinal Montini's** Vatican Ratlines, whose nephew, **Avery Dulles**, became a powerful Jesuit Cardinal; **Prince Anton Turkul** (whose distant relative, according to the Catholic priest James Zatko in his *Descent Into Darkness*, was **Privy Councillor Turkul**, the state secretary of Polish affairs during the reign of **Tzar Nicholas I** and a strong promoter of the **Concordat** between **Pope Pius IX** and Russia, signed in Rome in 1847 by the Russian **Cardinal Lambruschini**—a supposed ex-Jesuit!), Russia's greatest intelligence officer who spent time in Rome, *used Jesuits for couriers* and worked with **Himmler** and **Schellenberg** of the SS/SD; **Reinhard Gehlen**, head of Nazi Intelligence on the Eastern front, who, after the war, was made a General in the American Army by an act of Congress; **Walter Schellenberg**, Chief of SS Foreign Intelligence—*the feared* **SD**—who was given sanctuary in Britain after the war by British Intelligence Chief, **Sir Stewart Menzies**; **Heinrich Himmler**, head of the Gestapo and SS (a personal friend of **J. Edgar Hoover** before the war) whose death was brilliantly faked by Menzies' SIS thereby enabling the anti-Jew, **Windsor British Monarchy** to secretly protect him after the war; **J. Edgar Hoover**, Director of the FBI, who recruited his agents from American Jesuit Universities, hated Jews and helped with the immigration of **Nazi SS** war criminals into the United States overseen by **Cardinal Spellman**; and **Alexander M. Haig, Jr.**, Commander of NATO forces in Europe and White House Chief of Staff, whose younger brother, **Francis R. Haig**, is a Jesuit. (The General saved the Vatican's Labor Zionist State of Israel during the Yom Kippur War in 1973. Intending "only to bleed the Jews," the Vatican's **Knight of Malta Henry A. Kissinger** nearly destroyed the nation. After waiting for nearly one thousand years to take Jerusalem and possession of the **Temple Mount** for the rebuilding of **Solomon's Temple**, the Jesuits' "*infallible*" Papal Caesar was not about to lose it now! So he saved the nation with Knight of Malta, **General Alexander M. Haig, Jr.,** and high-tech American weapons.)

Dear truth-seeker, the ties between the intelligence communities are simple once you reject *the illusion* of the Cold War. These ties are not "ironies" as Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor **John Loftus** calls them, but rather they are *cold hard facts* leading to the Vatican's Jesuits as masters of this monstrous **Holy Office of the Inquisition**. British and Nazi intelligence *merge* with **Menzies**, **Philby** and **Schellenberg**. We read from **Loftus** and **Aarons**' *The Secret War Against the Jews*:

> "It was **Menzies** who ordered British troops to help the Vatican truck the Nazi treasure into hiding . . . It was Menzies who gave Nazi intelligence chief, **Walter Schellenberg** [*who died Turin, Italy, in 1952*] and the other Nazi negotiators sanctuary in Britain after the war. Menzies also authorized **Kim Philby** to recruit ex-Nazis as agents and smuggle them through the Vatican to South America . . ." {4}[Emphasis added]

American and Nazi intelligence merge with **Dulles** and **Gehlen**:

> "General Reinhard Gehlen, Hitler's chief intelligence officer against the Soviet Union, had struck a deal with the Americans (called **OPERATION SUNRISE**) . . . The principal negotiators were **Allen Dulles** and **William Casey** of the OSS, **Sir William Stephenson** for the British, and SS General **Karl Wolff** [*all four were devoted Knights of Malta*], head of the Gestapo in Italy and former chief of **Heinrich Himmler's** personal staff . . .Their negotiations enabled Gehlen to bring his entire apparatus 'unpurged and without interruption, into the service of the American superpower,' . . ." {5}[Emphasis added]

British and Russian intelligence merge with **Menzies**, **Philby** and **Turkul**:

> "One of the great ironies of twentieth-century espionage history is that the right-wing head of the British secret service, **Sir Stewart Menzies,** handed the Communists the key to Britain's secrets on a royal platter [*the British SIS having overseen the Soviet Secret Police since the Bolshevik Revolution in 1917*]." {6} [Emphasis added]

Philby not only worked for the **Menzies'** SIS but also with **Beria's** NKVD/NKGB, for which reason he protected **Turkul** of the GRU, Soviet Military Intelligence:
"While American and British intelligence were restructured after World War II, Soviet intelligence executed a plan of smooth integration to protect and promote all their agents in the West. For example, when MI6 discovered German documents proving that Turkul's friend Ellis was a Nazi agent, Philby ordered that the investigation be closed . . . If Ellis had been exposed in 1945, it would have jeopardized Turkul, who was far more valuable than Philby. Because of Philby's cover-up, [*Russian GRU*] Turkul and [*British MI6*] Ellis were safe for several more years." {7}

Years later in 1963, **Philby** "defected" to the Soviet Union to maintain the illusion of "the Cold War" among patriotic, lower-level, British and Soviet intelligence officers.

KGB officer and SMOM **Anatoli M. Golitsin** would also "defect" to the US, not for sanctuary, but to bring supremacy to the KGB over the CIA as he was aided by the high treason of CIA officers, SMOMs **James J. Angleton** and **John A. McCone**. American, Russian and Israeli intelligence merge with the pairs **Gehlen** and **Turkul**; and **Angleton** and **Philby**. We read:

> "**Dulles** had **Gehlen** set up in a secret compound in [*Bavarian*] **Pullach,** West Germany, with orders to revive the Max network. . . . Gehlen intended to make **Turkul's Max network** the centerpiece of his new West German intelligence agency. . . . Foisting the Max network on Allen Dulles and General Gehlen turned out to be the key to Soviet supremacy in the first half of the Cold War. . . . To this day, the CIA still refuses to declassify its files for **'Prince' Turkul's** network. It is just too embarrassing to admit that the Eastern European Fascist groups [*ex-Nazis*], whom Dulles had hired, turned out to be working for the other side." {8} [Emphasis added] ". . . there is no doubt **Angleton** fell under **Philby's** spell. . . . As with Philby, so with James Jesus: his record was riddled with ambiguity and inexplicable actions that resulted in the question asked by a high authority at the CIA: **'Was Angleton the American Philby**?' . . . It was Philby who taught Angleton the structure of the Secret Service." {9} [Emphasis added]

And **Philby** had been recruited into what became the KGB by a Jesuit who had been a member of the Bolsheviks' Inquisition called "**the Cheka**." We read:

> "One of the first Soviet agents to penetrate British intelligence was a Catholic Priest. Between 1932 and 1937 the top NKVD 'illegal' in England was **Father Theodore Maly** [*a Jesuit*] . . .
>
> Many of Father Maly's best recruits were young men from upper class backgrounds . . . The most famous KGB agent was **Harold Adrian Russell Philby** [*whose royal bloodline father,* **Sir John Philby**, *was SIS*]. As with all of Father Maly's agents, 'Kim' Philby's upper class British background was impeccable. . . . **Philby was no longer a peripheral observer, but a principal player with the Vatican.** In 1944 he was promoted to head the new anti-Soviet section of [*the British*] SIS.
>
> Behind his unassuming stutter and false Nazi sympathies [*Philby was, in fact, pro-Nazi, having aided in Menzies' SIS cover-up death of Rome's Nazi Grand Inquisitor,* **Heinrich Himmler**], Philby was working for the Soviets when he headed Britain's anti-Soviet programme." {10} [Emphasis added]

The **Dulles-Gehlen Network** *trained Israel's Mossad*, while the Vatican's CIA agent and head of the Israeli desk, **James Jesus Angleton** *(who openly advocated a Pentagon-directed, American military Crusade against Israel's surrounding Islamic nations, now in progress)*, helped the Pope's Israeli government. We observe:

> "One of our sources, the late **John McIntyre,** served with American intelligence inside the Gehlen organization [*at Pullach in Catholic Bavaria, Germany, overseen by* **Jesuit Karl Rahner**] from 1948 until 1951. To his amazement, **Gehlen's Nazis were training the Mossad** [*also controlled by fascist Jewish Jesuits*], Israel's infant foreign intelligence service. . . .
>
> Angleton's mission was to keep the CIA secure from penetration by foreign governments particularly the Soviet Union. . . . Angleton spied only for Israel, never the Soviet Union [*as he, in fact, spied for the Soviets, Catholic* **Loftus** *bearing his hand as a cover-up artist for the Jesuit Order*]. . . he was flatly accused of being a 'god_ _ _ _ Israeli mole' by a number of his fellow CIA officers. . . . Angleton alone handled the CIA's collection of intelligence from and against the Jewish state, almost from its inception as a nation . . . He was unofficially helping Israel [*the Vatican's secret but true policy towards its governing Masonic Jewish Labor Zionists*], which was strictly against the president's policy." {11} [Emphasis added]

Menzies, **Schellenberg**, **Donovan**, **Dulles**, **Gehlen**, **Wolff**, **Casey**, **Angleton**, **Philby** and **Turkul** all had strong connections with the Vatican's Jesuits. The British SIS and Soviet KGB/GRU were united in **Philby**. The CIA, Mossad and KGB were united in **Angleton**. This *gallery of traitors*, all of them being Papal Knights, unified the International Intelligence Community merging at **5, Borgo Santo Spirito,** the command post of **Jesuit General Janssens**, just outside Vatican walls in Rome. With this interlock of men loyal to the General of the Jesuits, the Cold War would be waged *but kept under control,* that is, from becoming a full-scale war between East and West. The deceived patriots on both sides would be kept in check or eliminated if attempting to truly "win" the Cold War or expose the truth about the intelligence men at the top. The obvious murder of the staunch Roman Catholic, Opus Dei member and CIA Director, **William Colby**, is a classic example of their policy. His doom was sealed after forcing **Angleton** into retirement—one of the Order's key Roman Catholic Knights of Malta at the CIA's apex of power! *The Society of Jesus will terminate its own disobedient tools as revealed in The Protocols!*

In 1959 **Fidel Castro**, a Roman Catholic Communist (who, in the words of Allen Dulles, was called "**the Abraham Lincoln of Cuba**") was put in power with the help of the ***Black Pope***'s pro-Nazi SS/CIA and would subsequently expel **eleven thousand Jews** from Cuba! Educated in youth and advised when becoming Cuba's

bloody dictator, we read of the Jesuits shaping his mind and controlling his actions:

> "Fidel and Raul were sent to **Santiago de Cuba** [*St. Ignatius of Cuba*] to study under the Jesuits at the **Colegio Lasalle**, and then to the **Colegio Dolores**, also Jesuit. . . . In 1942, Fidel was sent to Havana where he carried on with his secondary education at the **Jesuit College of Belen** (Bethlehem)." {12}

> "Fidel was significantly influenced by [*Jesuit*] Fathers **Amondo Llorente** and **Alberto de Castro**. . . . De Castro admired [*Roman Catholic fascist*] Franco . . . Fidel was very active in a Jesuit organization similar to the Boy Scouts, the 'Explorers.' . . . 'Fidel was trained by the Jesuits to become their representative,' says **Carlos Rafael Rodriguez**. 'The revolution does less propaganda [*promoting*] for Fidel than the propaganda by the Jesuits.'. . . Fidel spent eleven years in Catholic Boarding schools, seven of them in Jesuit institutions . . . '**Fidel is a Jesuit first**, a revolutionary second, and a Marxist third.' . . . He promoted the [*Jesuit-controlled*] Soviet system as a model . . . **In a way he was turning Cuba into a giant Jesuit school in which he was the principal. . . . It is still the Jesuit school in which he is the principal**. . . . Fidel has not forgotten that the military invariably holds the ultimate power. It is perhaps significant that Fidel's first [*absolutist*] title is '**commander-in-chief**.' " {13}[Emphasis added]

> "[*Wherever*] a totalitarian movement erupts, whether Communist or Nazi [*fascist*], a Jesuit can be found in the role of 'adviser' or leader; in Cuba [*it was*] Castro's **Father Armando** [*Amondo*] **Llorente** . . ." {14}[Emphasis added]

The Jesuits, in order to bring their illegitimate son of a Nazi and "grease ball" student dictator to power (as he was called by his classmates), used their American CFR-press, money, entertainment industry, CIA and Soviet Russia. We read:

> " 'After the Matthews articles which followed an exclusive interview by the *Times* [*belonging to Jesuit-ruled CFR interests*] editorial writer in Castro's mountain hideout and which likened him to **Abraham Lincoln**, he was able to get followers and funds in Cuba and in the United States. From that time on arms, money and soldiers of fortune abounded. Much of the American press began to picture Castro as a political Robin Hood. Also because Batista was the dictator who unlawfully seized power, American people assumed Castro must, on the other hand, represent liberty and democracy. The crusader role which the [*CFR*] press and radio bestowed on the bearded rebel blinded the people to the left-wing political philosophy with which even at that time he was already on record.' . . .

'Fidel's secret weapon was money—incredible millions of dollars, with which he bought "victories." He bought entire regiments from Batista's officers and, on one occasion purchased for $650,000 cash an entire armored train, with tanks, guns, ammunition, jeeps and 500 men.' . . . The basic reason for defeat of Batista's armies, he asserted, was that covert United States intervention [*CIA*] shattered their morale. . . . Many share the bloodguilt for the needless death of these people, who were the best [*patriotic, anti-tyranny*] element in Cuba. Among the guilty are American correspondents [*Cardinal Spellman's Knight of Malta* **Henry R. Luce** *and his Time magazine*] who . . . wrote falsehoods about the Castro movement so other people would fight and die for it. . . . [*In 1958 with*] the combined pressure of Soviet arms and gold and American propaganda, the Batista regime was beginning to crumble. . . . [*CFR*] **Edward R. Murrow** of CBS staged a laudatory TV network program on the Castro movement. The normally hardheaded [*Roman Catholic*] **Ed Sullivan** went into the Sierra Maestra for a television interview with his hairy, armed prophet. Sullivan's technique was to ask leading questions such as 'You are not a Communist, are you Fidel? You are a devout Catholic, aren't you?'—leaving Castro practically no time to answer. The effect was comic in terms of theater; tragic in terms of politics." {15} [Emphasis added]

Under the guidance of his Jesuit advisor, **Fidel Castro's** command post was Havana's Hilton Hotel. Knights of Malta **Conrad N. Hilton** and son, **William Barron Hilton**, owned the chain of hotels around the world. We read:

"The SMOM's U.S. Section has approximately 1,000 members . . . its roster includes many of the corporate [*fascist*] establishment's movers and shakers . . . **Barron Hilton** of the hotel chain; . . ." {16} [Emphasis added]

Freemason Castro (according to a Cuban Freemason who personally saw 33rd Degree Freemason Castro in a lodge in Havana) was further entrenched in power by the CIA. It was **Allen Dulles**, the high commander of the CIA (i.e., "**the Company**"), who organized the totally tactically insane Bay of Pigs invasion in 1961. The purposed "failure" of the attempt to overthrow Jesuit Castro resulted in the decimation of thousands of Cuban Roman Catholic patriots—a typical Cold War tactic of the CIA! During the invasion **Dulles** was conveniently out of town and away from his duty station, as if he knew it would go sour. Two Knights of Malta were involved in the set-up and failure of the invasion. One of them was **Roberto Alejos Arzu**. Alejos became the Honduran Knights co-chairman in 1985, of whom we read:

"Alejos – a sugar and coffee grower who let the CIA use his plantations as training grounds for the 1960 [*1961*] Bay of Pigs invasion of Cuba [*its secretly*

purposed failure having been intended by the CFR's Director of the CIA to further entrench the power of the Order's **Fidel Castro**]." {17}

Further,

> "During and after the period of the Bay of Pigs, Alejos Arzu reported that he worked with Irangate principal, [*CIA officer*] **Theodore Shackley**, then running **"Operation Mongoose"** to assassinate Fidel Castro from the JM/WAVE station in Miami, Florida [*which assassination plot was a ruse of war, never intended to be fulfilled*] . . ." {18}[Emphasis added]

The other CFR/Knight of Malta was **Gustavo Cisneros** of whom we read in 1987:

> "Vice-president of the Venezuelan Association of the SMOM. The **Cisneroses** are the overlords for the Ibero-American cocaine connection in Venezuela, whose special role emphasizes 'washing' part of the billions in annual narcotics proceeds that go through that country. . . . The **Cisneros** got their start in business in Venezuela through sponsorship of the **Royal Bank of Canada**, one of the world's largest offshore banks involved in multi billion-dollar drug money 'washing.' They are partners in a Florida Finance Corporation with documented ties to Moscow's Narodny Bank, which is central to KGB-backed terrorism and drug trafficking. Curiously, through the World Finance Corporation the Cisneros are linked to the Bay of Pigs invasion team, which quickly turned to drug trafficking to finance operations and get rich quick. But Oswaldo Cisneros' wife Ella Fontanals de Cisneros, is a Cuban whose brother, **Jose' Fontanals Perez**, currently sits on the board of directors of the **Banco Nacional de Cuba** in Havana, where he is an economic adviser to Fidel Castro." {19}[Emphasis added]

Dear truth-seeker, the failure of the Bay of Pigs invasion was *pure* betrayal! This is what **Napoleon** did to his Grand Army in Tzarist Russia, what **Hitler** did to his German Army in Soviet Russia, and what the CIA did to the Roman Catholic patriots of Hungary in 1956. The betrayal resulted in the elimination of all resistance to **Castro** within Cuba, securing the island as a staging base for future use by our invaders. This could never have happened had not the Jesuits controlled *both sides*.

Now, the Jesuits had to suppress the American and Cuban enemies of their mouthy, little puppet **Castro** who were *outside* of Cuba. So their CIA "confirmed" the existence of Soviet "nuclear missiles" in Cuba creating the paranoia of a possible "nuclear first strike attack." **Kennedy** demanded their removal and prepared for a joint American and Cuban-exile invasion from Florida. (We strongly believe from our arguments of previous chapters that *airborne nuclear war* has never been a real threat to the nations, the Jesuits controlling both

"superpowers." We know that the Jesuits' **CFR** in control of **FDR** gave **Stalin** the nuclear device in 1943. We also know that the Knights of Malta, in control of the Atomic Energy Commission (one of its former Directors having been Knight of Malta **John A. McCone**) as well as the American and Russian Intelligence Communities, own Chase Manhattan Bank in New York (now JP Morgan/Chase) with a branch at 1 Red Square in Moscow!) The Jesuits in control of **Khrushchev** (who declared that the **CIA** and the **KGB** ought to be combined *"because we use the same people")* dispatched a Russian fleet (built with American technology and financed by the Jesuits' Federal Reserve Bank) towards Cuba. This resulted in "**the Cuban Missile Crisis**" of 1962 creating more paranoia justifying more corporate fascism in America. **Kennedy** and **Khrushchev** struck a secret deal resulting in *no invasion*, the Russian fleet returning home. Like the Hungarian uprising in 1956, this stage-play and betrayal inflamed the fury of all involved. Low-level CIA agents not "in the know" with **Angleton** were enraged **against Kennedy**; they thought he had deliberately betrayed them. Lower-level Mafia soldiers not "in the know" with Cardinal Spellman's Mafia "Commission" were enraged **against Kennedy**, as they had lost their casinos in Havana. The patriotic Cubans were enraged **against Kennedy** perceiving him as *again* refusing to end Jesuit-trained **Fidel Castro's** merciless, absolutist, Jesuit-controlled dictatorship.

The Jesuits, *perfectly creating the agitation*, were now ready to eliminate their disobedient son and brother Knight, **President Kennedy**. *Betrayed* by Skull and Bones member **McGeorge Bundy** at the Bay of Pigs and *deceived* by his Secretary of State—the Cardinal's **Dean Rusk**—during the Cuban Missile Crisis, **Kennedy** *the victim* now had enough serious enemies among the infuriated CIA, FBI, Military Intelligence and Mafia foot soldiers to be boldly assassinated in broad daylight. The Intelligence Community began its "black operation" called "**Operation Mongoose**."

Its purpose was to further *exhaust* and *eliminate* **Castro's** foreign and domestic enemies, precisely as Knight of Malta **Oliver L. North** and Knight of Malta **William J. Casey**, with their "aid to the Contras," eliminated all resistance to the Communist government in Nicaragua, **John Cardinal O'Connor** having warmly embraced **Daniel Ortega**. The CIA secretly attacked Cuba with regular raids, crop burning and counterfeiting its currency justifying Castro's devaluation and creation of a new currency, further impoverishing the Cuban people—*as planned!* But "Operation Mongoose" was ultimately suppressed by President Kennedy, which resulted in two things. First, it sealed Kennedy's fate. The assassins within the Cardinal's Network were now eager to eliminate him. Secondly, Castro's Jesuit despotism was sealed and for the last forty-eight years he has been the perfect puppet of Rome. He has viciously suppressed the free circulation of the Bible as well as any popular movement towards "liberal" self-government—where the

people can be more than slaves—pursuant to the Jesuits' wicked and evil **Council of Trent** and their "**Holy Alliance**."

One final question: Why would the Jesuits go to such extremes to enthrone and maintain **Castro** in power, thereby closing Cuba to a free press and American tourism? What possible benefit would the island of Cuba—that poverty-stricken hellhole *which could be extremely prosperous*—give to the long-term plans of the imperialistic **Sons of Loyola**? Dear truth-seeker, the *only* answer can be that it has been commercially sacrificed and secured by a Jesuit military dictator—advised by the Pope's Knights of Malta—to be the *staging base for a future Sino/Moslem invasion* of **Fourteenth Amendment America**. Is not the American Navy holding Afghan "prisoners of war" from **Bin Laden's Al Qaeda Islamic Terrorist Network** in Cuba—*only ninety miles away from Miami*—at this very moment in 2007?

And if this be true, *what real* purpose has Guantanamo Naval Base been serving for the last fifty years, knowing full well that *the Navy always starts our wars?* If the Soviets were so powerful in 1962 why did they not demand that us Americans abandon the Base to **Castro**? Could it be that the Cardinal's **Council on Foreign Relations**, in control of the Navy's top Admirals, are using it as a secret supply line, amassing weapons and equipment *underground* for the future invasion of the American South, filled with Protestant and Baptist communities providing the majority of the world's gospel-preaching missionaries? As Protestant East Prussia was destroyed by the Jesuits' Soviet Grand Inquisitor and his Red Army, so will be the Protestant South—*filled with the Jesuit General's Illuminized Freemasonry*—unless we repent and return to serve the risen Son of God, the Lord Jesus Christ! And if this is true, when the Jesuit-trained, Roman Catholic Communist, Corporate-Fascist, bastard son of a Nazi and absolute military dictator, **Fidel Castro**, dies, *Cuba will never be free* unless we invade it with a Bible-reading Protestant and Baptist army free of Jesuit commanders and intrigue. Would it not be wonderful to give back Cuba to the Cuban people (as JFK sought to do) having suffered exile, imprisonment and death at the hands of **Castro** and his advisors—*those damnable Sons of Loyola!* Dear truth-seeker, a US invasion and temporary occupation of Cuba would enable exiled Cubans of Miami to return to their native land and aid in our defense in preventing a successful Sino-Soviet-Moslem invasion of the American Protestant South. The Pope's Chinese Armada embarking from Africa's West Coast and landing in Cuba—the shortest distance across the Atlantic Ocean—could be prevented by an armed Cuba! Now who betrayed those brave men, Cubans and CIA agents, attempting to overthrow tyranny in Cuba with the Bay of Pigs invasion?

According to **Col. Prouty** it was *not* **President Kennedy**: it was CFR member and **Fidel Castro's** old friend from previous years, **McGeorge Bundy**. We read:

> **"Why wasn't that crucial air strike flown, after the President had specifically directed it to be done**? . . . A most unusual article, '*The Brigade's My Fault*', appeared on the op-ed page of the *New York Times* on October 23, 1979. It contained an elaborate and confusing confession. Its author was [*CFR member and Skull and Bones*] **McGeorge Bundy**. . . . He recalled all those major programs the CIA had under full steam when the Kennedy administration came to Washington in 1961, then wrote: **'So I have to consider that there was a staff failure—which means mostly me.'** He leaves no question about it as he writes that after eighteen years of contemplation, **'The Brigade's My Fault.' "** {20} [Emphasis added]

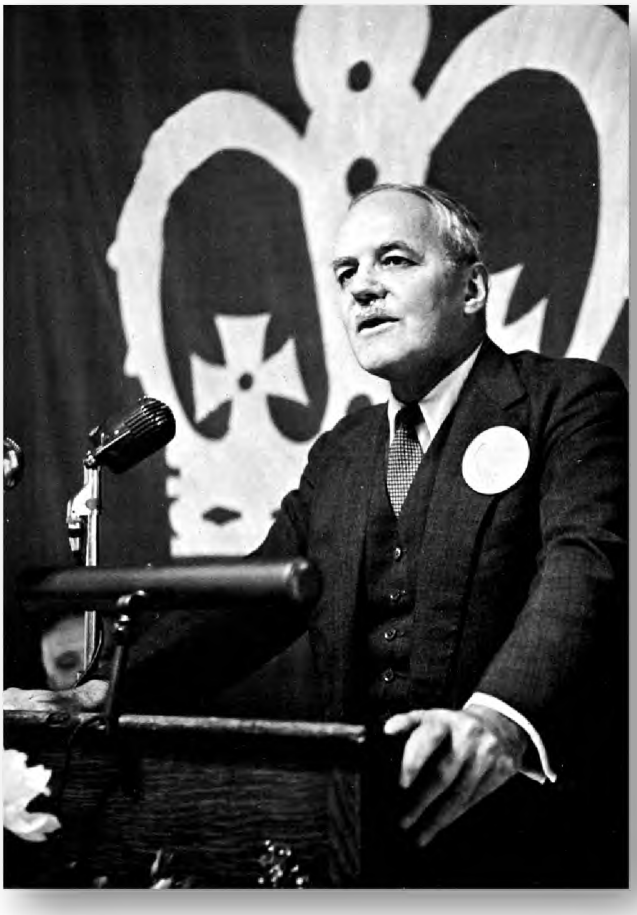
This betrayal was a masterstroke of Jesuit genius! It enthroned **Castro** in power by eliminating his most dangerous enemies. Plus, it infuriated the lower levels of the CIA, the FBI, the Mafia and Military Intelligence, as they believed **Kennedy** to be the culprit behind the betrayal. Only the few at the top really knew what happened. And *why* did this happen? Because prior to "the sacrifice of the mass" at the Bay of Pigs, the Jesuits knew that **Kennedy** was not going to escalate their "Crusade" in Vietnam intended to ignite the present Mafia/CIA multi-billion dollar drug trade.

Enraging the rank and file of the American Empire's Intelligence Community and having angered every Mafia family, the Jesuits used the leaders of those communities, *commanding hundreds of foot soldiers*, to murder the President. So the Order's Cardinal of international intrigue within "the Powerhouse" of New York City, **Francis Spellman**, oversaw the assassination and cover-up. The leaders **Spellman** used were Knights of Malta and high Freemasons including Mafia Dons.

Dear truth-seeker, this is *why* the Vatican's Jesuits, with the blessing of their "*infallible*" Cold Warrior and Roman Caesar, **Pope Paul VI**, used their foot soldiers under the command of that Roman Senator, **Francis Cardinal Spellman**, to assassinate the Empire's only Roman Catholic President and "brother" Knight of Columbus, **John F. Kennedy**. For he was mortally wounded in the house of his friends—shot in the back *from behind* by Secret Service Agent **George Hickey** in the follow-up vehicle, and shot in the head *from the front* (within three feet of the twice shot, bleeding Texas Governor) by the left-handed Secret Service Agent driving the limousine, ex-Navy Seal **William Greer**. According to **Robert Groden's** most excellent video, *JFK: The Case For Conspiracy* released in 1993, the gunshot entered *above the right eye*. While traveling through the President's head, the bullet blew *out and away* the flap of flesh and bone *from the right temple area* and exited the lower right rear of the head. Thus, *the path of the trajectory leads directly to the driver*, the shot from "the Grassy Knoll" serving as a deliberate distraction for the crowd.

Fearing for her life and terrified, with her *flight survival instinct* in full control of her will, *this is why* **Jackie Kennedy** sought *to get out of* the limousine by moving away from the murderous driver. (Orders had been given not to harm Jackie, as she was intensely loved by the Company's Secret Service. She had also attended Georgetown University for a time and her sister Lee's husband was the Polish **Prince Stanislaus Radziwill**—*another powerful Knight of Malta!)* Crawling onto the trunk of the convertible she then retrieved a blown away portion of the President's brain and later handed it to one of the doctors at Parkland Hospital. (Remember, four American Presidents—**Lincoln**, **Garfield**, **McKinley** and **Kennedy—**having been murdered by Jesuit-controlled assassins, received their killing shots from a point-blank range!)

Both Secret Service agents, **Hickey** and **Greer**, were under orders from their boss, **James J. Rowley,** as he was the Director of the Secret Service in 1963, a former FBI agent and personal friend of Francis Cardinal Spellman's **J. Edgar Hoover**, a Papal Knight and a darling of the **Jesuit Daniel J. Power** at Georgetown University!



Knight of Malta Allen W. Dulles (1893 – 1969), 1963
#557

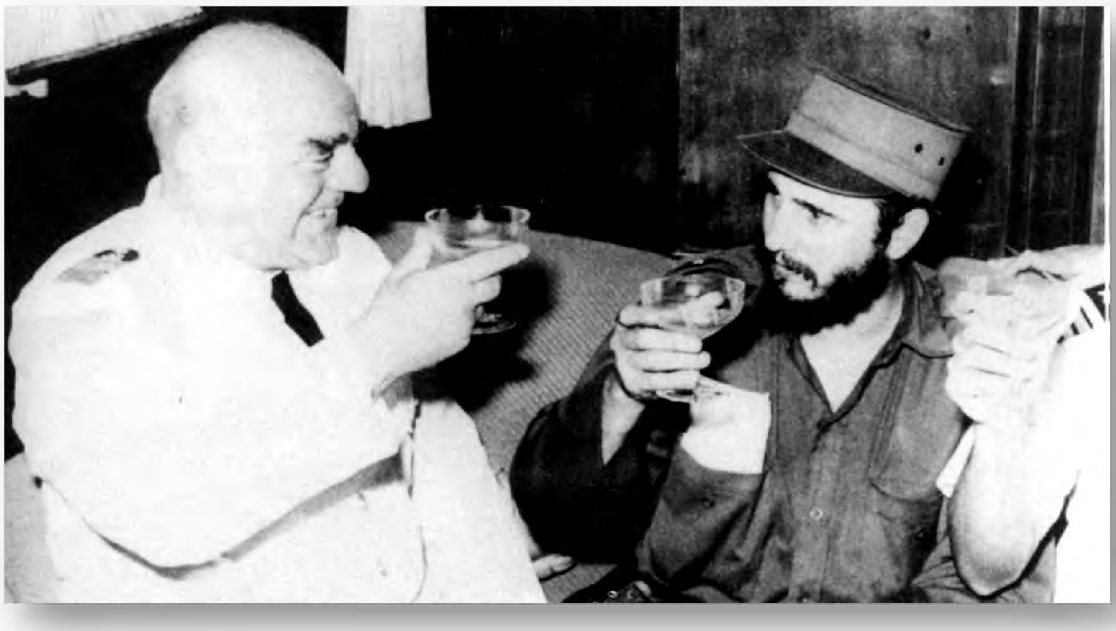
CFR/Sec., 1933 – 44; CFR/V. Pres., 1944 – 46; CFR/Pres., 1946 - 50

Director, Central Intelligence Agency, 1953 - 1961

A powerful OSS officer during the Papal Caesar's Second Thirty Years' War, Dulles was also an active member of Cardinal Spellman's Council on Foreign Relations based in New York, the ***Black Pope***'s "trusted third party," through which the Order controls the American Empire.

Following the example of Knight of Malta William Donovan, this apostate Protestant Presbyterian and Knight of Malta worked hand-in-hand with the KGB through another Knight of Malta, James Jesus Angleton. In 1956 Dulles, aided by the Archbishop of Budapest, Cardinal Mindszenty, betrayed the Hungarians into the hands of the Soviets, and in 1961 he sabotaged the Bay of Pigs Invasion, betraying the "liberal" Cubans into the hands of that Jesuit-trained, Roman Catholic Communist Freemason, Fidel Castro. Dulles went on to participate in the assassination of President Kennedy and Jesuit Cover-up when appointed by President Johnson to the Warren Commission. This prostitute Protestant Presbyterian, Allen W. Dulles, is one of President Kennedy's most notorious assassins along with every ensuing Director of the CIA and every subsequent Archbishop of New York; for "silence is consent." Crippled by a Jesuit-ruled Justice Department and "the Order of the FBI," we patriotic American people have no recourse whatsoever to redress "the crime of the Twentieth Century."

The General Was a Spy, Heinz Höhne & Herman Zolling, (NY: Coward, McCann & Geoghegan, Inc., 1971).



Captain Heinrich F. Lorenz and Castro, Havana Harbor, 1959 #558

Captain Lorenz's German Luxury Liner, M.S. Berlin, 1950s #559

After Castro's successful CFR-backed, CIA-financed revolution in January 1959, Vatican Ratline runner and Ex-Nazi/CIA operative Heinrich F. Lorenz (possibly related to Waffen-SS Lt. General Werner Lorenz) docked his liner in Havana Harbor in February for a lively celebration. Lorenz's wife, Alice, worked for the NSA and his son, Joe, would work for the UN. His daughter, Marita, had been promised in marriage to a German son of I. G. Farben but would become a lifelong asset of the CIA, intimately involved with Jesuit Coadjutor Fidel Castro. ***Marita: One Woman's Extraordinary Tale of Love and Espionage from Castro to Kennedy***, Marita Lorenz with Ted Schwarz, (New York: Thunder's Mouth Press, 1993).

Marita Lorenz with Jesuit Coadjutor Fidel Castro, Havana, 1960 #560

Castro had been educated by Jesuits to be the new Roman Catholic dictator of Roman Catholic, mongrelized Cuba. The **Black Pope**, controlling both Castro and Cuba's bloody dictator, Fulgencio Batista, coordinated the outcome of the revolution, enabling Batista to flee to Coadjutor Franco's Spain, while Castro moved his headquarters into Knight of Malta Barron Hilton's Havana Hilton Hotel!

President Eisenhower, the creature of Cardinal Spellman, had called Castro "the Abraham Lincoln of Cuba" while the Dulles Brothers, ruling the State Department and CIA, would further the Order's plan of securing Cuba for the Jesuit. This was accomplished with Dulles' failed Bay of Pigs Invasion (1961) and the Order's bogus Cuban Missile Crisis (1962) with Kennedy's subsequent agreement not to invade Cuba. Meanwhile, Lorenz was recruited into the CIA by Jesuit Coadjutor Italian-American Roman Catholic Frank Fiorini (Sturgis), a secret friend of Castro. OPENLY sent to murder her former lover and father of her child by Jesuit Coadjutor FBI/CIA agent Alexander I. Rorke (who attended Loyola Seminary in New Orleans to become a Jesuit priest!*), the Agency's SECRET plan was to NEVER murder its new dictator, but secure the island for America's future Sino-Soviet-Moslem invasion. Lorenz, raped at the age of 7 by an American soldier in occupied Germany, became a CIA assassin and victim of mind control. She knew many of the players in the JFK assassination including "FBI informant since 1959" Jack Ruby, "Ozzie" Oswald, Frank Sturgis (who disguised himself "so he could look like a priest"), and E. "Eduardo" Howard Hunt. She also knew that Castro had no part in the assassination, for he "liked Kennedy." CIA assassin Lorenz was an unconscious servant of the **Black Pope**!

Marita: One Woman's Extraordinary Tale of Love and Espionage from Castro to Kennedy, Marita Lorenz with Ted Schwarz, (New York: Thunder's Mouth Press, 1993) p. *46.

The CFR's Brothers Bundy, McGeorge and William P., 1963 #561

Skull and Bonesman/ Presidential advisor McGeorge Bundy was the culprit who cancelled the air cover for the Bay of Pigs Invasion for which JFK was blamed.

Assistant Secretary of State William worked with Rusk to cover up the betrayal.

CIA Agent E. Howard Hunt and Cuban Manuel Artime, 1970s #562

Watergate burglar Hunt with Cuban exile Artime recall the botched Bay of Pigs invasion in 1961. In 1985 CIA Hunt would be proven to have been in Dallas on November 22, 1963, which led to Hunt being sacrificed by the CIA via its Jesuit Temporal Coadjutors William F. Buckley, Jr., Victor Marchetti and Mark Lane. ***High Treason 2: The Great Cover-up: The Assassination of President John F. Kennedy***, Harrison Edward Livingstone, (New York: Carroll & Graf Publishers, Inc., 1992).

Fidel Castro with SMOM Grand Master Andrew Bertie, 1980s #563

Coadjutor Castro knows his real Vatican masters. Grand Master of the Knights of Malta Andrew Bertie could order the execution of this wicked tyrant with a nod of his head. As long as he is obedient, Castro will remain untouchable.

Photo was forwarded to the author by an Internet researcher.

The Condemned CF-105 Avro Arrow, Ontario, Canada, 1958 #564

The Arrow is a classic example of what a historic White Anglo-Saxon Protestant nation (excluding Quebec) hosting an intellectually superior Jewish population can accomplish exercising its freedom of conscience in engineering technology.

Ahead of its time by forty years, the Arrow's top speed was mach 2.5+; its ceiling altitude was 80,000 ft.+; and its static engine thrust was 26,000 lb.+ (30,000 lb.+ in afterburner)!

In addition to many other features, the CF-105 was the first: to fly on electronic signals from the stick and pedals; to run all operational systems via a computerized digital brain; high-wing jet fighter to make the entire upper surface a lifting body (as would be the F-15, F-22, MiG-25, MiG-29, etc.); to use titanium for significant portions of the aircraft structure and engine; to use a drooped leading edge and aerodynamic "twist" on the wing later to be utilized in stealth capability; and to use an engine with only 10 compressor sections in a two-shaft design (all others using 17)! Further, the employees held stock in the company and therefore had a vested interest in its commercial success. The finest engineers in the world were swarming into A.V. Roe (Avro) and Protestant Canada was poised to be the most advanced nation in the world!

Ready for production in 1958, the **Black Pope** could never allow this imbalance of power to arise between his "East and West." Enter Freemasonic PM John Diefenbaker!

www.globalaircraft.org/planes/cf-105_avro_arrow.pl

33rd Degree Freemason John Diefenbaker (1895 – 1979), 1960
#565

Potentate of Tunis Temple, Ottawa, Canada

13th Prime Minister of Canada, 1957 – 1963

Destroyer of the CF-105 Avro Arrow Jet Fighter, 1959

This Masonic White Gentile would prove to be just the man to kill the Avro Arrow CF-105. Married to a Jewess and supporter of the ***Black Pope***'s Masonic Jewish Labor Zionists ruling Israel, "Dief the Chief" was in fact a hater of the Hebrew people, as his policies would show. A champion of the Jesuit hue and cry for "social justice," Dief was a "Progressive (socialist) Conservative," who in 1952 became ambassador to the Pope's United Nations. With the Arrow to be ready for final testing and production in 1958, the Order ruling Ottawa used its plenary power over Roman Catholic French Quebec's Union Nationale political machine to give this 33rd Degree Freemason the largest majority government in Canadian history. Elected Prime Minister in 1957 but hampered with a minority government, this brilliant political move by the Order in 1958 enabled Dief, aided by Minister of Defense and brother Freemason, Major General George R. Pearkes, to cancel the final development and manufacture of the Avro Arrow in February, 1959. In the name of National Security, every fighter was destroyed except one, and the majority of Avro's technicians left Canada for employment with the CFR-controlled American Military Industrial Complex (McDonnell-Douglas, Boeing, NASA and Lockheed). Influenced by President Eisenhower's DCI, Allen W. Dulles, Dief purchased the worthless Bomarc anti-aircraft missile system and 64 used "Voodoo" jet fighters barely capable of mach 1. "The Cold War" must continue to build the Pope's USSR for its future attack on the US.

http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/John_Diefenbaker
www.freemasonicinformation.com/famous/famous.htm

Chapter 41

The Jesuits — **1962 – 1965**

Vatican II; Cover-up for Rome's Cold War Against "Heretics and Liberals"
Masonic Pope John XXIII Seeks to Prematurely End Rome's Cold War
Assassination of Pope John XXIII; Replaced by Cold Warrior Pope Paul VI
Masonic Master of Pope Pius XII's "Vatican Ratlines;" Assassin of JFK

> "If two opposed blocs [*the Jesuit General's socialist "Communist" East financed by his socialist "Cartel-Capitalistic" West*] should finally succeed in settling their differences . . . what would become of the Vatican? . . . Thus the Vatican threw off its mask and openly recommended the continuance of the Cold War—pending the hot one." {1}[Emphasis added]
>
> **Edmond Paris, 1964**
> French Lawyer and Historian
> *The Vatican Against Europe*

Vatican II began in October of 1962 and lasted until December of 1965. There were many surface changes to the Roman Catholic Institution. The Mass would no longer be performed in Latin, Protestants were no longer called *"heretics"* but rather *"separated brethren"* and the priests' formal *"prayers"* for *"the perfidious Jews"* ceased. After the **Black Pope**'s anti-Jew, anti-Protestant, anti-Orthodox **Second Thirty Years' War**, the Vatican's Jesuit/Masonic masters sought to deceive the world into believing the Pope was now pro-Jew, for peace and religious liberty. But *in doctrinal substance* nothing had changed. The Pope was to continue to uphold the Jesuits' bloody **Council of Trent**. We read from the *Documents of Vatican II*:

> "The salient point of this Council is not, therefore, a discussion of one article or another of the fundamental doctrine of the church which has repeatedly been taught by the Fathers and by ancient and modern theologians, and which is presumed to be well known and familiar to all.
>
> **For this a Council was not necessary.** But from renewed, serene, and tranquil adherence to all the teaching of the Church in its entirety and preciseness, as it still shines forth in the **Acts of the Council of Trent** and **First Vatican Council** [*i.e., we must still kill the "accursed heretics" and the Pope is still "infallible"*] . . . The substance of the ancient doctrine of the deposit of faith is one thing, and the way in which it is presented is another [*i.e., we must carry out the ancient goals of killing "heretics and liberals," accursed and condemned over one hundred times by the Order's "sacred Council," but in another deceptive way*]." {2}[Emphasis added]

In pursuing the Jesuit-ruled Papacy's quest to establish an international World Government under the Pope of Jesuit making, the Council advocated an end to the Cold War by calling for the end of all national sovereignties by means of universal disarmament, *including the abolition of private gun ownership*, and the end of war in general. This ruse of war against sovereign, White Protestant nations of the West is comprehendible in light of the past but preposterous on its face. Again, we read:

> **"THE TOTAL BANNING OF WAR, AND INTERNATIONAL ACTION FOR AVOIDING WAR:**
>
> It is our clear duty, then, to strain every muscle as we work for the time when all war can be completely outlawed by international consent. This goal undoubtedly requires the establishment of some **universal public authority** acknowledged by all, and endowed with effective power to safeguard, on the behalf of all, **security**, regard for justice, and respect for rights. . . . Hence everyone must labor to put an end at last to the arms race, and to make a true beginning of disarmament . . ." {3}[Emphasis added]

Pope John XXIII followed the Jesuit General's *open and future policy* laid down in the Council, which is identical to that of Rome's United Nations. We read:

> **"Pope John XXIII** (1958-63) reversed the anti-Communist policies of his predecessor, **Pope Pius XII.** He commenced dialogue with the communists of Europe and signaled Soviet Russia that the Vatican would be ready to cooperate with her. He fathered the Vatican II Council and ecumenism [*thus beginning Rome's OPEN alliance with our coming invaders*]." {4}

But while pursuing the policy of ending the Cold War, **Pope John XXIII** suddenly "died" of a rapidly progressing cancer (according to **Gordon Thomas**, an Irish journalist, as revealed in his masterpiece on Israel's Mossad, *Gideon's Spies*) in July of 1963. And who replaced him? It was the secret Cold Warrior and Vatican Ratline handler, **Cardinal Montini**, who became **Pope Paul VI**. Under **Pope Paul VI** the Cold War would continue but **President Kennedy** persisted in following the anti-Cold War leading of **Pope John XXIII**. Therefore, like the Pope, **President Kennedy** also "died" and was replaced with another Eisenhower-Nixon-style Cold Warrior, a Jesuit-advised Freemason and servant of **Cardinal Spellman**, **President Lyndon Johnson**. As the **Cardinal of Lorraine**, in league with the Jesuits, used the military of **Queen Catherine de Medici** of France to make war on the French Protestants in 1572, so would **Cardinal Spellman**, in league with the Jesuits, use the military and Commander-in-Chief of the "Holy Roman" American Empire to make war on the Vietnamese Buddhists in 1964. The lying **Gulf of Tonkin Affair** justified the bombing of Hanoi; **Spelly's War** was now on! *The ends* of Vatican politics never change, only *the means*. Thus "for the greater glory of God"—

Satan's *"infallible"* god-man who sits in St. Peter's Chair—"**the ends justify the means.**"

Obviously, the Society of Jesus had planned on ending the Pope's Cold War in favor of some "universal public authority acknowledged by all." So in 1989 the Cold War "officially ended"—at least in **Fourteenth Amendment America**. But *why* were both **Pope John XXIII** and **President Kennedy** removed from their offices for following the Jesuit policy of disarmament as outlined in the **Second Vatican Council**? Because both sought to end the Cold War *prematurely!* The International Intelligence Community, the Drug Trade and the Russian War Machine were not yet fully developed. The **Hoax of the Moon Landing** (**www.moonmovie.com**) led by occult Freemason **Neil Armstrong**, had not yet been perpetrated on the peoples of the world, as the true purpose of the Space Program was to put spy satellites into orbit enabling Rome's united Intelligence Communities to monitor the actions of all the inhabitants of the earth, while enforcing its evil **Council of Trent**. The Order's old enemy, the White, Celtic-Anglo-Saxon Calvinistic Protestant and Baptist Middle Class people of the North American Empire, had not yet been *amalgamated and communized* or broken in their will, morale, health and finances. Thirty years of *"relentless war, secretly or openly, against all heretics, Protestants and Liberals, . . . to extirpate and exterminate them from the face of the whole earth"* had not yet taken its deadly toll. For many other reasons it clearly was not time to end the **Pope's Cold War**.

Thus, the Vatican's *open but false policy* was to end the Cold War while its *secret but true policy* was to continue that most successful of Inquisitions in making "the risen Vicar of Christ" the **Theocratic Universal Monarch of the World**—enthroned in Jerusalem**'s** rebuilt **Temple** as ***"that man of sin!"*** **Francis Parkman**,one of America's greatest Nineteenth Century historians, sustains our conclusion:

> **"The Jesuits, then as now, were the most forcible exponents of ultramontane principles. The church to rule the world; the Pope to rule the church; the Jesuits to rule the Pope: such was and is the simple programme of the Order of Jesus, and to it they have held fast, except on a few rare occasions of misunderstanding with the Viceregent of Christ."** {5}[Emphasis added]

Indeed, the brave and virtuous **M. F. Cusack**, an ex-Nun of Ireland's Kenmare Convent (who had been seduced into Romanism by the Order's wicked Oxford Movement in England, but who later became a Bible-believing Protestant) and author of *The* ***Black Pope***, which is the rarest of histories in describing this most sinister *world religion* to be foisted upon us by the Jesuit Order, so ably concluded:

> "The Jesuits offer the world at large a system of theology by which **every law, Divine and human, may be broken with impunity,** and by which the very bulls

of popes may be defied. **It is a ghastly religion; it is a religion to be abhorred of all honest and honourable men.**" {6}[Emphasis added]

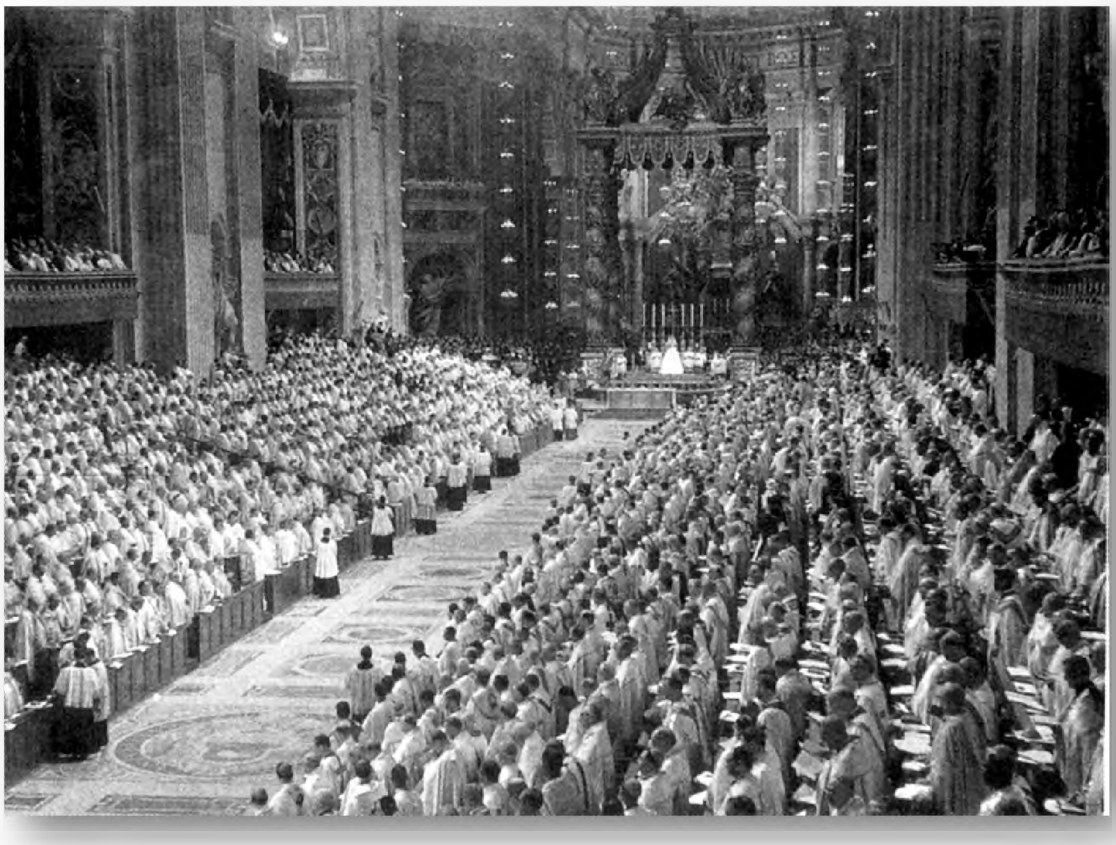
Therefore, in November of 1963, four months after the death of Pope John XXIII, President Kennedy also died—at the hands of Vatican Assassins.

Pope John XXIII Receiving Cardinal Spellman, Rome, 1958 #566

Paying homage to the new Pope at the Obeisance Ceremony in the Sistine Chapel on October 30, 1958, Spellman OPENLY submitted to his master but SECRETLY opposed him—as did the **Black Pope**. Despite the Pope's attempt to OPENLY converse with Soviet Russia (having expelled the Russian Branch of the Knights of Malta in 1917) and the Chinese (who expelled the Jesuits in 1949), the Order's Cold War was to continue. Thus, John XXIII would be the victim of "the poison cup," dying of an induced cancer, and Spellman would have his war in Vietnam! ***The Cardinal Spellman Story***, Robert I. Gannon, S.J., (Garden City, New York: Doubleday & Co., Inc., 1962).

Freemasonic Pope Paul VI's Coronation, 1963 #567

The Triple Crown symbolizes his power as "Lord of Heaven, Earth and Hell."



Second Vatican Council, Rome (1962 – 1965), 1963 #568

Despite the OPEN changes brought about by the Order, the SECRET maxims of the ***Black Pope***'s "traditionalist" Council of Trent were continued in full force.

The Making of the Popes 1978: The Politics of Intrigue in the Vatican, Andrew M. Greeley, (Kansas City: Universal Press Syndicate Co., 1979). ***Jesuits: A Multibiography***, Jean Lacouture, (Collegeville, Minnesota: The Liturgical Press, 1995).

North Vietnamese Roman Catholics Going South, 1955 #569

Rome's Crusade against the majority Buddhist population of Vietnam was set in motion by Cardinal Spellman's terroristic Saigon Military Mission (SMM).

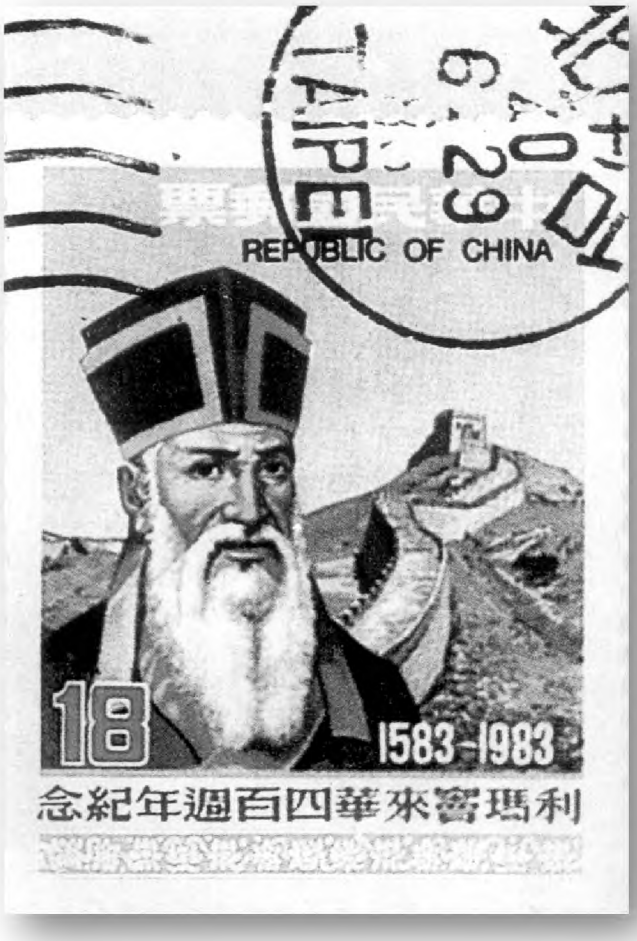
Created in January 1954, it was headed by CIA "superagent" and minion of SMOM Allen W. Dulles, USAF Colonel Edward G. Lansdale. Returning from exile in a Benedictine monastery in Belgium, Diem was brought to absolute power via Lansdale and a CIA-managed election in October 1955. Engineering a Civil War, Spellman used Eisenhower's Sec. of the Navy Charles S. Thomas (who subsequently directed aircraft giant, Lockheed Corp.) to transport 660,000 Roman Catholics on Navy ships from the North to the South, from Haiphong to Saigon harbors. The priests' lies put forth to relocate these Northern Catholics were they "would be murdered by communists," and that "the Virgin Mary had gone south." According to Sec. of State John Foster Dulles, a total of 1,100,000 were moved south by the SMM. "The scheme had been conceived not in Vietnam but simultaneously at Washington and the Vatican. It was the brain child of Cardinal Spellman, of Pius XII, the two Dulles brothers, Diem and certain American military elements . . ."* With the Catholics now in the South, the bombing of the Buddhist North began when Vatican II terminated in 1965.

JFK: The CIA, Vietnam and the Plot to Assassinate John F. Kennedy, Col. L. Fletcher Prouty, (New York: Carol Publishing Group, 1992). ****Vietnam: Why Did We Go?***, Avro Manhattan, (Chino, California: Chick Publications, 1984) p. 60.

Masonic President Lyndon Johnson serving Masonic Pope Paul VI, "The Governor of the World," 1965 #570

President Lyndon Johnson at the Funeral of his American Master, Knight of Columbus Francis Cardinal Spellman, 1967 #571

LBJ was a high Mason, CFR member and a former student of Jesuit Georgetown Law School. While visiting his Texas ranch, he at times attended the Pope's St. Francis Xavier Church in Stonewall, Texas; its pastor, "Father" Wunibald W. Schneider, was his "best friend." Having considered becoming a Romanist for several years as foretold by CFR–controlled columnist Drew Pearson, before his death Spellman's traitor was secretly baptized into the Pope's Roman Catholic Church: his daughter Luci had previously been an open convert to Romanism. ***In God's Name***, David A. Yallop, (New York: Bantam Books, 1984).***The American Pope***, John Cooney, (New York: Times Books, 1984).



Jesuit Matteo Ricci, Father of Communist China, 1583/1983 #572

The Order's 16th Century's conspiracy was to first conquer Japan and then China. Failing for over 200 years, the Order finally conquered Japan in 1868, Emperor Meiji to build an empire serving as "the Sword of the Church" during WWII. Using its American "Sword of the Church," Japan was submitted to the rule of the **Black Pope** in 1945, as was China in 1949. Though Chairman Mao OPENLY expelled the Order in 1949, the Jesuits SECRETLY were Communist China's masters, using their American Empire to both erect and support the Order's Inquisition in the Far East. Since the "end of the Cold War," the US has given high technology to Red China preparing her for America's Sino invasion. The "Senior Honorary Advisor" for China's COSCO, is SMOM Alexander Haig.

Jesuits: A Multibiography, Jean Lacouture, (Collegeville, Minnesota: The Liturgical Press, 1995).

Chapter 42
The Jesuits — **1963**

Network of Assassins*:*
Occult Jesuit Francis Cardinal Spellman and His American Hierarchy
The Knights of Malta; "Skull and Bones;" Pro-Nazi Freemasons
The Sicilian-American Mafia, FBI, and CFR Enforcer—the CIA
Masonic Murchison's Secret Meeting in Dallas, November 21, 1963
"Spelly's Jew;" 33rd Degree Freemason Arlen Specter

"The Jesuits are a naked sword,

whose hilt is at Rome but its blade is everywhere,

invisible until its stroke is felt." {1}

Andre' Dupin, 1848
French Statesman and Patriot
Cabinet Member of King Louis Philippe
King Expelled the Jesuit Order, 1831
Overthrown and Exiled, 1848

"All persons whatsoever were commanded to refrain from hindering, harassing, or disturbing his Society, under penalty of excommunication, and the Jesuits were empowered to call in the aid of the secular power to support them in opposing and silencing such of their Roman Catholic brethren as might interfere with their plans [*even as Roman Catholic Knight of Columbus President* **John F. Kennedy** *was silenced for interfering with their plans of the Cold War and Crusade against the Buddhists in Vietnam*].

The placing of such authority in the hand of any body of men was tantamount to giving them all power both in heaven and on earth. They could close the gates of heaven with a word by excommunicating those who opposed them [*as they did with* **Henry Ford II**], no matter whether justly or unjustly, and they could use the power of the earthly sword to exterminate, and compel obedience to their commands [*as they did with* **Hitler, Mussolini, Franco, Stalin, FDR, Churchill, Chairman Mao, Ben-Gurion,** *the* **Grand Mufti of Jerusalem** *and now* **George W. Bush** *and* **Tony Blair** *waging* the ***Black Pope***'s *"War On Terrorism"*]." {2}[Emphasis added]

M. F. Cusack, 1896
Converted Nun of Kenmare Convent
*The **Black Pope***

"Woe to all who found themselves opposed to . . . [*the Jesuit Order*]. **Sooner or later, directly or indirectly, they felt themselves cruelly stabbed, generally irremediably**—some in their dearest connections, others in their credit; some in their honor; others in their official functions; **and all by secret action, noiseless, continuous, and latent, in time becoming a terrible and mysterious dissolvent**, which invisibly undermined reputations, fortunes, positions the most solidly established, **until the moment when all sunk forever into the abyss, amid the surprise and terror of the beholders** [*like Freemason* **Alexandre Dumas'** *secret, calculated actions of his vengeful, Jesuit-General-type, leading character in The Count of Monte Cristo*]." {3} [Emphasis added]

Eugene Sue, 1844
French Historian and Physician
The Wandering Jew

"New York was blustery on Wednesday evening, **October 19, 1960.** Leaves swirled on Park Avenue and the wind whipped the flags outside the **Waldorf-Astoria** as hundreds of men and women in evening dress scurried in from the night chill. . . . Here were the rich, the powerful, and the famous, gathering for an extraordinary affair.

The occasion was the fifteenth **Alfred E. Smith** [*a Knight of Columbus and four-term Governor of New York*] Memorial Foundation Dinner. Always hosted by [*Jesuit-trained*] **Francis Cardinal Spellman,** the archbishop of New York, the annual dinner had become perhaps the most significant political banquet in the nation. . . . the affair functioned as a glittering showcase for the Cardinal's ties with businessmen, politicians and military leaders. . . . [*as*] **Spellman** [*was*] the most influential religious leader outside the Vatican. As usual, the dinner was attended by wealthy Republicans and Pentagon officers . . . Among them were the incredibly rich: the press lord [*SMOM*] **Henry** [**R.**] **Luce**, the industrialist **J. Peter Grace** [*head of the American branch of the Knights of Malta*], and the financier **Bernard Baruch** [*the most powerful Jew in the history of the American Jewish Establishment, one of Spellman's Masonic Jewish Labor Zionists and personal friend of the late Georgetown Jesuit,* **Edmund A. Walsh**] all sat at the head table, within touching distance of **Spellman.** The Cardinal had always had a high regard for military men [*as they were the teeth of the Order's Council of Trent enforced by the Cardinal's Council on Foreign Relations*], and generals and admirals in dress uniforms were scattered among twenty-five hundred guests. They had known **Spellman** on the battlefields of Europe and Asia or at the Pentagon, where the Cardinal was a familiar figure and even attended military intelligence briefings. They included . . . [*Roman Catholic, CFR member and first Commander of US forces in Vietnam advised by a Jesuit of international renown,* **Dan Lyons**] **Major General William C. Westmoreland;** . . .

The Cardinal was the friend of many influential conservatives, including [*Dame of Malta*] **Clare Boothe Luce,** [*33° Freemason*] **General Douglas MacArthur,** and Speaker of the House **John McCormack. . . . J. Edgar Hoover** [*awarded the Scottish Rite's highest recognition, the Grand Cross of Honor in 1965*] and [*SMOM*] **John Foster Dulles** [*whose son* **Avery Cardinal Dulles** *is a Jesuit and Knight of Malta*] were close to the Cardinal. . . . His network encompassed officials of the Central Intelligence Agency and the Federal Bureau of Investigation, as well as many presidents, congressmen, governors, and mayors. His contacts circled the globe and included [*33° Freemason*] **Winston Churchill,** [*Jesuit-trained*] **Charles de Gaulle,** and [*Masonic Jesuit Coadjutor*] **Francisco Franco.**

Spellman's role was . . . that [*of a "policymaker himself"*]—a pivotal figure in . . . clandestine political and military operations that helped shape the history of his nation and others. . . . He wholeheartedly supported the witch-hunts of **Joe McCarthy** [*the Jesuit-trained, American fascist US Senator who indeed attacked notorious communist traitors like* **Alger Hiss**, *the author of the Masonic United Nations Charter, with a Jesuitical, inquisitional type of procedure*], helped the C.I.A. attack leftist movements around the world, and assisted the F.B.I. at home. . . . To both his admirers and his detractors, **Spellman** was a man of such enormous influence that he was nicknamed **"the American Pope."** {4} [Emphasis added]

John Cooney, 1984
American Journalist
The American Pope

"The phenomenon of the prelate who is a fabulous success story in the ecclesiastical as well as in the financial fields tends to be the rule rather than the exception. One of the most celebrated cases was certainly **Cardinal Spellman,** the unofficial Primate of the U.S. Church under **Pope Pius XII, Pope John XXIII** and **Pope Paul VI.**

Spellman exerted a preponderant influence, not only in U.S. political and military circles, but also inside the [*Jesuit-controlled*] Vatican itself. . . . Besides acting as chief diplomatic adviser to the Vatican on endless diplomatic missions, he was equally valuable to Rome in the financial field. Thanks to his personal contacts with the top finance corporations and high government officials, **Cardinal Spellman** could give highly confidential tips to the Vatican and to the U.S. Church concerning impending financial, industrial and other similar operations in the offing, and since these came along before the general public knew anything about them, the Church in the U.S. and the Vatican benefited to the tune of countless millions of dollars. While it was true that this state of affairs was attributed mostly to the close personal friendship between

[*pro-Nazi fascist*] **Pius XII** and [*pro-Nazi fascist, American Vatican Ratline lord*] **Spellman** [*a close friend of the pro-Nazi Archbishop of Munich and Vatican Ratline lord,* **Michael Cardinal von Faulhaber**] it was nevertheless a significant pointer to the paramountcy which the American prelate had in Vatican eyes.

A telling episode, as related by an American friend of the author, already mentioned, **Nino Lo Bello**, European correspondent of the *New York Herald-Tribune* and a specialist in economic affairs, is enlightening. Referring to the little known fact that [the ***Black Pope***'s *Jesuit-manned*] Vatican Radio broadcasts daily messages *in code* to priests, nuncios and cardinals, he quoted the experience of an NBC correspondent [*NBC being controlled by the Cardinal's Council on Foreign Relations*] who, after visiting the Vatican Radio Station [*managed in 1959 by P2 Lodge-member,* **Monsignor Virgillio Levi**], and being told of this daily transmission to the United States, asked in jest: 'Is that when Cardinal Spellman gets his orders from the Vatican?' The staff member who was acting as his guide replied with a grin, 'No, Sir, it's just the other way round.' . . .

Up to 1964, Spellman had built 130 new Catholic schools, thirty-seven churches and five big hospitals [*in furthering the Order's quest of "Making America Catholic"*]. He spent **$90 million** a year on construction. In 1960, a survey of the financial magazine *Fortune* estimated that his Catholic charities were worth **$50 million** a year, and his schools another **$22 million** [*which schools Knight of Columbus* **John F. Kennedy** *refused to subsidize in accordance with the Cardinal's voucher plan, later approved by "Skull and Bones"* **George W. Bush**]. Spellman used to bring the Pope **$1 million** in Peter's Pence annually. This was collected, usually in all New York churches, in January of each year. Again according to the authoritative *Fortune,* in 1960 the revenues and collections of Spellman's archdiocese totaled to about **$150 million** a year. No wonder that in the Vatican itself, Spellman had been nicknamed **Cardinal Moneybag** [*then ruling his Masonic Rockefeller Empire including the Texas Oil Industry, one of its moguls being Masonic JFK assassin,* **Clint Murchison, Sr.**]." {5} [Emphasis added]

Avro Manhattan, 1983
"Protestant" Knight of Malta
English Papal Historian
The Vatican Billions

" 'So long as my heart beats and breath lingers in my body, I [**Cardinal Spellman**] shall never cease to pray and labor to protect [*Fourteenth Amendment*] America and [*openly*] warn and work against Communism [*fathered by English Roman Catholic traitor* **Sir Thomas More** *and perfected by the Jesuits on their South American Reductions*] and all the evils growing from

out of its rotted roots [*planted in Moscow by Jesuit* **Edmund A. Walsh** *in 1922-24 under the guise of a Papal Relief Mission*], for I believe that 'Rebellion to tyrants [*like "tyrant"* **JFK** *as defined by* **Jesuit Francisco Suarez**, *"tyrants" being those who refuse to uphold the*

Pope's Temporal Power] is obedience to God [**the Pope**].' '. . . Such was the message he repeated in many forms to many audiences in the years that followed—to mourners at Arlington National Cemetery on Decoration Day [*feigning American patriotism in spite of his Cardinal's Oath of Allegiance to the Pope*], to the FBI in Washington at their commencement [*with "Brother" homosexual 33° Freemason* **J. Edgar Hoover**], . . . and again in Milwaukee when he received the second **Bernard Baruch Distinguished Service Award** [*ADL Baruch being one of Spellman's Frankist "Court Jews" and Masonic Labor Zionists*] . . .

Among the developments that were being given close attention was an inspired article [*Most definitely! as our Jesuit author* **Robert I. Gannon** *fully understood who ruled the USSR*] in the communist organ *Rude Pravo* [*secretly written by Soviet Jesuits*] for August 3, [*1949*] which charged that the heads of an 'organization X' including [*Knight of Malta*] **Allen Dulles** and [*Knight of Malta*] **Francis Cardinal Spellman**, had decided to make a martyr out of [*Prague*] **Archbishop** [**Josef**] **Beran** [*who was "imprisoned" for sixteen years by "Communists," furthering the illusion that Jesuit Romanism was the enemy of Jesuit Communism*] because they were displeased over the relaxing of East-West tension. The members of the organization [*the Pope's CIA and Nazi-SS Gehlen Organization*], who were linked in some mysterious way with the [*secretly Masonic and Communist*] **Very Reverend John Baptist Janssens**, General of the Society of Jesus, and [*Masonic*] **Monsignor** [**Giovanni**] **Montini** of the Vatican Secretariat of State [*these Soviet Jesuits declaring who truly ruled the CIA*], were directing espionage, sabotage, and various other disturbances in countries that refused to submit to [*cartel*] capitalism [*as in the case of Cuba, which "communist" peoples were being secretly oppressed by Jesuits ruling the Kremlin under orders from Jesuit General Janssens in Rome*]." {6} [Emphasis added]

Jesuit Robert I. Gannon, 1962
President, Fordham University
The Cardinal Spellman Story

"[**"Cardinal Moneybag"**] **Spellman** named as his financial adviser his longtime friend **John A. Coleman**, one of Wall Street's ablest and most influential brokers. From then on the Holy See in America was into big business in a big way. In their successful drive to turn the heavily debtridden New York

archdiocese into the richest in the world, the ambitious pair began by playing upon Spellman's 'amazing capacity for getting things done by the give-and-take of favors through powerful people.' Day after day they staged luncheons and dinners with bankers [*CFR/Illuminist* **John D. Rockefeller, Jr.**], industrialists [*33° Freemason* **Thomas J. Watson, Sr.**], Wall Street traders, corporate executives, labor leaders [*CFR/Jesuit Temporal Coadjutors* **Walter P.** *and* **Victor G. Reuther**], real estate brokers, financial editors—anyone of influence in any field.

Titles in the **Knights of Malta**, the Holy See's most prestigious organization of laymen, were offered as bait to the wealthy and powerful who sought personal gilding in exchange for funds and favors. The title of knight became so eagerly sought after by Catholic laymen that it was not uncommon for an aspiring applicant to give Spellman from $50,000 to $100,000 for the honor. Some Catholics were known to have paid the New York archbishop as much as **$200,000** to be named a knight. Spellman became so greatly indebted to Coleman and trusted him so implicitly that he eventually appointed the financier to the top post of the Knights of Malta. From then on **Coleman** was known as '**The Pope of Wall Street**.'

The archbishop took **Knights of Malta** funds and sums from another of the Church's secretive male organizations, the **Knights of Columbus**, to use as seed money for investments. The New York archdiocese also established its own bank, the Archdiocesan Reciprocal Loan Fund, to borrow and lend money. Soon the high-pressure team of **Spellman** and **Coleman** began making deal after deal—principally with the Catholic establishment's elite in big business, industry and commerce [*including the CFR-controlled director of the Pope's Federal Reserve Bank in New York*]. In one deal alone during Spellman's reign $30 million was invested through Coleman in the purchase of stock in National Steel, Lockheed, Boeing Aircraft, Curtiss-Wright, and Douglas Aircraft [*in building the Pope's CFR-ruled American Military Industrial Complex, it to be awarded billions in military contracts (for* the **Black Pope**'s *up-and-coming Crusade of WWII) by the Pope's CFR-ruled American Government, financed by the Pope's CFRruled Federal Reserve Bank, it exercising the exclusive right of being the American government's financier, creating credit out of thin air, the land of the nation and labor of its people serving as collateral*]. Large Church investments also were made in other leading U.S. corporations including Goodyear, Firestone, General Foods, Procter & Gamble, [*Rockefeller's*] Standard Oil, Westinghouse and Colgate Palmolive [*all of which are on the corporate roster of the Archbishop's Council on Foreign Relations*]. A considerable [*stock*] interest in the [**Warner**] **Lambert Pharmaceutical Company**, manufacturer of Listerine Antiseptic, was bequeathed to Spellman

by the firm's founder [**Knight of Malta Elmer H. Bobst** *(CEO 1945-1978), godfather to the Nixon presidency which administration included JFK assassins* **John Connally, George H. W. Bush** *and* **E. Howard Hunt**] and later sold by the archbishop for $25 million. . . . Even the Mafia bent a kiss to Spellman's ring. New York mobster **Frank Costello,** who along with **Lucky Luciano** dictated the U.S. underworld's illicit drug and prostitution operations, was particularly taken by Spellman's Church authority and charm. Through Spellman's connection with Costello the magnificent bronze doors of New York's Saint Patrick's Cathedral were presented as a gift to the Church. [*Unbelievable!!!*]

Though Spellman was by far the greatest business head the Church has ever had in America, he was not the first U.S. churchman to connect the Holy See with commercial ventures. Perhaps the biggest undertaking in earlier years was its important role in the establishment of the [*Jesuit Order's CFR-ruled*] **Bank of America.** Though this was long before Spellman's time, it remained for the coming of the Spellman era for the Holy See to reap the profits of its early investment, a mere $150,000 for which the Church received 51 percent of the bank's stock. During the Spellman years the bank built its assets to over **$25 billion**. . . . The additional advantage to the Church remained in its unique nonprofit designation, which enabled the Holy See to earn its fortunes without payment of taxes [*no IRS audits*]. . . .

During Spellman's extensive [*WWII*] military travels to nations around the world, the New York archbishop transported a variety of wealth—bank notes, stocks, bonds, gold, and silver—that was said to be in the many millions of dollars. Safely ensconced in his important clerical garb and withal the credentials necessary from **FDR,** the so-called **American Pope,** with his cherubic smile, hadn't the slightest concern of being searched. He never was. . . . The papacy showed its gratitude to Spellman, particularly for his covert smuggling operations, by awarding the New York archbishop its high blessing—a red hat. At Pius's first consistory, held in February 1946, Spellman was made a cardinal and automatically elevated to the Sacred College." {7} [Emphasis added]

Paul I. Murphy, 1983
American Historian
Detailing the Life of Sister Pascalina
Consort of Pope Pius XII
La Popessa

"The Knights of Malta comprise what is perhaps the most exclusive club on earth. They are more than the Catholic aristocracy; they are the nobility, royalty. Of the more than six hundred million Roman Catholics in the world, only eight thousand are Knights of Malta, or, to use the full title, the Sovereign and Military Order of the Knights Hospitaller of St. John of

Jerusalem of Rhodes and Malta. Their list stands next in importance only to the Calendar of Saints. While the Knights of Columbus are associated with lodge meetings and bingo, **the Knights of Malta can pick up a telephone and chat with the Pope**." {8} [Emphasis added]

Stephen Birmingham, 1973
American Roman Catholic Historian
Real Lace: America's Irish Rich

"The crusading nature of the Knights led them both to virtually launch both the Cold War, the McCarthy 'witch-hunt,' and the last great crusade known as the Vietnam War. . . . It was the SMOM-Georgetown axis which also launched [*Jesuit-trained*] **Joe McCarthy's** career.

McCarthy was directly briefed by men like [*Jesuit*] Father [**Edmund A.**] **Walsh** of Georgetown University who, with the help of the [**Hoover's**] FBI, fed McCarthy his stories of 'Communists' in the State Department [*when they were in fact CFR members controlled by Spellman*]. . . . Today [*SMOM*] **Cardinal Cooke** is filling Cardinal Spellman's role as 'Grand Protector and Spiritual Advisor' to the American wing of SMOM. The role of Cardinal Spellman in American politics cannot be skipped over. There is so much dirt on Spellman one does not quite know where to start. Suffice it to say if there was any one figure in America who played the key role in getting the United States into Vietnam it was Cardinal Spellman. Diem's death and the apparent possible complicity of President John F. Kennedy in the downfall of Diem to this day still upsets one member of the order, **Cyril Toumanoff**, a White Russian based in Rome who is the official historian of the Order. As Toumanoff explained to one of this author's sources, Kennedy felt very uncomfortable with his Catholic connections and was indeed a little ashamed by them. So Kennedy sometimes went out of his way to show his independence from his Catholic roots. Such an attitude by Kennedy (in Toumanoff's view) was 'a mistake.' (It is worth noting that although **Joseph P. Kennedy** was a leading member of SMOM, neither John, Bobby, nor Teddy are members.)" {9} [Emphasis added]

Kevin Koogan, 1982
American Roman Catholic Journalist
"The Men Behind the
New Counter-Reformation"

"The **Order of Saint John** originated with a hospital dedicated to Saint John in Jerusalem and established around 1070, some thirty years before the **First Crusade**, by Italian merchants to minister to pilgrims. It seems to have constituted itself officially as an order around 1100, just after the **First Crusade** [Jerusalem *having been taken from the Moslems*], when it took its first Grand Master. . . . Like the Templars, they became extremely wealthy. Their Order

developed into a vast military, ecclesiastic and administrative edifice with hundreds of knights, a standing army, numerous ancillary services, a network of castles and fortresses and enormous holdings of land not only in Palestine, but across the Christian [*Roman Catholic*] world. . . .

In the mid sixteenth century, they were still one of the supreme military and naval powers of the Christian [*Roman Catholic*] world, with strength and financial resources comparable to most kingdoms. Already, however, the seeds of decline had been planted. In Germany, Switzerland, Holland, Scotland and England, the [*White*] **Protestant Reformation** had begun to fracture the unity of [*White*] Catholic Europe [**Praise God!**]; . . .

At last, in 1834, the Knights were able to establish a new base for themselves in Rome [*governed by the Jesuits, now ruling the Knights*]. Despite the loss of their island home, they adopted the title of **Order of Malta** to differentiate themselves form the Protestant Orders of Saint John then being formed in Britain and Germany. . . . **In the immediate aftermath of the Second World War, before the creation of the state of Israel, there was actually some talk of entrusting the Knights of Malta with sovereignty over Jerusalem** [*for which reason the Pope's Knights of Malta control the political parties and intelligence services of Israel via the American CFR and CIA*]. . . . **The Grand Master** [*now* **Fra Andrew Bertie**] is recognized as a head of state, with a secular rank equivalent to a prince and an ecclesiastical rank equivalent to a cardinal. . . .

The twentieth-century **Order of Malta** is, needless to say, ideally placed for intelligence work. Its network of membership is international and at the same time well organized. . . . Its membership extends from medical staff and ambulance drivers to important figures in politics, business and finance who have access to spheres that ordinary priests would not. In consequence, the **Knights of Malta** became closely associated with the Vatican's own intelligence department [**Pro Deo**, *administered by Jesuits*].

The Order seems not to have been hostile to such an association. On the contrary, it seems to have welcomed the opportunity to resume, on a clandestine level, the role it had first begun to perform during the twelfth century—that of spearheading a crusade [*like the Second Thirty Years' War (1914-1945); the East-West Cold War (1945-1989); and now the Americanled "Crusade" against Islam ignited by American Knights via 911*].

Today, the **Order of Malta** is believed to be one of the primary channels of communication between the **Vatican** and the **CIA.** There is ample evidence for such an assertion. . . . The Order's work in intelligence would naturally have

been facilitated by the number of highly placed American officials in its ranks [**Allen Dulles, William Casey, John McCone**, *etc.*].

As the **'Cold War'** gained momentum, the American contingent of the Order increased substantially. The most influential figure in this contingent was, again, **Cardinal Francis Spellman** of New York—who had worked for the CIA in Guatemala and whose network of personal associates led directly to **P2. Spellman** became 'Protector and Spiritual Adviser' of the American Knights. **He also became their effective head.** In this capacity, he raised immense sums of money, each of the many Knights created annually having to pay tens of thousands of dollars as an enrolment fee. It has been alleged that only a portion of this revenue ever found its way to the Order in Rome, the bulk of it being deployed for other purposes. **Spellman** was also in league with a cardinal who, during the 1950s, made an attempt to hijack the Order and use it for his own political ends.

It is not uncommon for CIA directors to be Knights of Malta. **John McCone**, for example, was a Knight. . . . The Order's membership at present includes **William Wilson** (United States Ambassador to the Vatican) . . . **George** [**Raymond**] **Rocca** (former deputy chief of CIA counter-intelligence [*and key assistant of SMOM* **James J. Angleton**]), and **Alexander Haig**. . . . there is a persuasive body of evidence attesting to its involvement in intelligence activity. . . . Thus, for example, a cardinal, say, and a high-ranking intelligence officer, both of whom happen to be Knights, may come together at one or another of the Order's social functions. Each may introduce the other to an influential banker, or a prominent politician. **In this way, a project may be implemented and coordinated at the highest level without official directives, written instructions or formal procedures that might ultimately demand accountability. There would be no tell-tale paperwork to be discovered afterwards—paperwork which can often be compromising and is notoriously difficult to dispose of without trace.** Like the Lodge in Freemasonry, the **Order of Malta**, by its very nature, conduces to such procedures. It functions, in effect, as an ideal conduit. And its freedom of manoeuvre is facilitated by its diplomatic prestige, its relatively low profile, its international network and the respect accorded its humanitarian endeavours." {10} [Emphasis added]

Baigent, Leigh & Lincoln, 1987
British Masonic Authors
The Messianic Legacy

"Many a moment I am convinced that we are all doomed to the rule of something similar to **the Bolsheviki** on the one hand, or a very strong [*fascist*] military autocracy on the other." {11} [Emphasis added]

Warren G. Harding, 1921
Baptist Shriner Freemason
29th President of the United States
The Available Man:
Warren Gamaliel Harding

"In the relations between the State and the Church, my Government intends to maintain strictly the separation of the temporal and the spiritual; to honour the clergy, but to keep it within the limits of the sanctuary; to bring to religion and to liberty of conscience the most unlimited respect, but to preserve inflexibly intact the prerogatives of the civil power, and the rights of the national sovereignty." [*Although correct in his statement above, this weak Roman Catholic "liberal," and Masonic king, whose monarchy the Order abhorred due to its taking away of the Pope's Temporal Power in 1870 during the First Vatican Council, was evidently a tool of the Jesuits, he knowing full well that occult agents of* the **Black Pope** *had murdered both his grandfather (via the poison cup) and father (via the leaden bullet).*

He therefore appointed the Order's fascist, secretly Masonic, **Benito Mussolini** (a devoted student of Masonic **Vladimir Lenin** while in Geneva and financial backer of Munich's secretly Masonic **Adolf Hitler**) as Prime Minister and refused to suppress Il Duce's "March on Rome" in 1922—delighting the Company. He permitted the Jesuit General's dictator to restore the Pope's Temporal Power in 1929 via the Order's Lateran Treaty, robbing the kingdom of 1.75 billion lire in "reparations," while creating a new political sovereignty within Rome—the Sovereign State of Vatican City. After a series of military disasters killing tens of thousands of "liberal" Roman Catholic Italians (so "accursed" by the Council of Trent), the controlled King arrested Mussolini in 1943 for which reason Rome could then be "occupied" by her pretended enemy—the Nazis. The SS then deported Rome's Jews to Auschwitz creating the illusion that Pius XII was a powerless bystander to the mass-murder. King Victor and his son were ultimately driven into exile in 1946, the males of the House of Savoy legally forbidden to return, while the Jesuits had "purged" Rome of its "perfidious Jews" and now rule Italy's socialist democracy.] {12}

Victor Emmanuel III, 1902
Masonic King of Italy
A Speech From the Throne
Priests and People In Ireland

"[**Freemason**] **Clint Murchison** [**Sr.**] had a meeting at his mansion on his 6.34-acre estate in North Dallas the evening of **November 21, 1963**. It was scheduled to start at 8:00 P.M., and ended after 10:00 P.M. **Wheaton M. Coward** reported that:

> **'It was called a victory party in celebration of the coming murder of President Kennedy**. Word of the party was first revealed by [**William**] **Penn Jones, Jr.**, author of the *Forgive My Grief* [*four-volume*] series. (Midlothian Mirror) This is from Penn Jones:
>
> "We have always felt that before the President was killed, a staff conference was held somewhere . . . For a time we thought the conference was held in Sikes, Louisiana. There were some planning meetings held in Sikes for some of the lower level operatives, but not the big meetings just before the 'hit.' . . . So a conference was necessary and a conference was held. Since **Richard M. Nixon** and **J Edgar Hoover** were in the Murchison home that night, we feel we should report that the conference was held there in the home."

And after the speech, he (**Nixon**) was driven to the home of the Murchison's for a party and another conference attended by, in addition to the host, **H. L. Hunt**, **Vice President Lyndon Johnson**, **J. Edgar Hoover**, **John J. McCloy** and officers of some war-equipment corporations.' . . .

In several private meetings with this author, **Madeleine Duncan Brown** [*LBJ's Roman Catholic mistress and author of Texas In The Morning*], plus the revelations of **Wheaton M. Coward**, the following was revealed:

> On the evening of November 21, 1963, there was supposed to be a social event honoring **J. Edgar Hoover,** but it really was a private meeting of the insiders. The insider attendees of this private gathering were:
>
> 1. **Clint Murchison, Sr.:** [banker, WWI veteran; multi-millionaire; oil and gas developer; financier; apostate Presbyterian Freemason; tied to **Sid Richardson, H. L. Hunt, Lyndon Johnson,** the CIA, the FBI, the Mafia (Genovese Crime family), and Mafia-controlled organized labor];
>
> 2. **Haroldson L. Hunt:** [oil producer; one of the wealthiest men in the world; financed the Dallas flier against JFK, "Wanted For Treason;" began plotting the assassination of JFK shortly after the Democratic convention in 1960 about the time JFK declared to the Houston Ministerial Association that his policies would not be dictated by the Papacy; the key backer of the American Council of Christian Churches, an anti-communist group of Presbyterian churches led by pro-Cardinal Spellman, pro- J. Edgar Hoover, Cold Warrior, high-level Freemason **Carl McIntyre;** taken to New York City at 12:30 P.M. on the day of the assassination by Division Five of the FBI controlled by FBI Assistant Director **Knight of Malta Cartha DeLoach,** Hunt most assuredly celebrating with his papal master and Archbishop of New York, **Francis Cardinal Spellman;** declared to M. D. Brown that **'Jack** [**Ruby**] is really

'in' with 'the great white fathers' of Dallas (Texas In The Morning, p. 168); son **Nelson Bunker Hunt** is a Knight of Malta backing evangelicals **Pat Robertson** and **Tim LaHaye**];

3. **Vice President Lyndon Baines Johnson:** [Freemason; Jesuit-trained at Georgetown University for one year; became a US Senator due to voter fraud called "the Box 13 Scandal;" owner of KTBC-TV in Austin, Texas; close to Knights of Malta **Cartha D. DeLoach** (FBI), **Allen W. Dulles** (ex-CIA Director/Warren Commission member) and Washington attorney/insider **Edward Bennett Williams;** spoke to his mistress of the Invisible Government ruling Washington]; **Madeleine Brown** writes in her book [erroneously cited by **Robert Gaylon Ross, Sr.**, presently quoted, though he interviewed M. D. Brown several times at his Texas ranch]:

4. 'Lyndon arrived in Dallas on Airforce II on Tuesday, November 19, 1963. He was supposed to have been in Houston the evening of November 21st, but midway during the evening, he opened the door leading to the party (at Clint Murchison's home), and said, '**Come on men, we need to have a meeting.**' He, and the main actors, went into the dining room, closed the door, and went over the details of the event that was to happen the next day.'

5. **George R. Brown**: [*co-owner with his brother,* **Herman**, *of the Brown & Root Company of Houston, which company was later given oil rights to drill off the coast of Vietnam thus stealing the oil from the wartorn Vietnamese people; received many lucrative government contracts through LBJ on a no-bid, cost-plus basis ensuring a profit and kick-back for LBJ; contributed millions of dollars to LBJ, mostly in cash*];

6. **John J. McCloy**: [*Knight of Malta who considered the Constitution to be a mere 'piece of paper;' Chairman of* **Francis Cardinal Spellman's** *Rockefeller-controlled Chase Manhattan Bank and Council on Foreign Relations; co-founder of Knight of Malta* **William J. Donovan** *and Knight Templar* **Frank Wisner, Sr.'s** *Central Intelligence Agency in 1947; High Commissioner for Germany after WWII who released scores of convicted Nazis resettled in the West; a player in saving* **Nazi General Reinhard Gehlen** *and his intelligence apparatus via The Secret Treaty of Fort Hunt; a player in* **Operation Paperclip** *bringing Nazi scientists into the US, the CIA program*

intended to build NASA's rocket program putting satellites in orbit perfecting the Order's **International Intelligence Community,** *all of which was backed by America's head* SMOM, **J. Peter Grace, Jr.**];

7. **Richard Milhaus Nixon:** [*backed by* **Knight of Malta Elmer H. Bobst,** *Chairman of pharmaceutical giant Warner Lambert; Eisenhower's Vice President and Cold Warrior; hated JFK for defeating him in the 1960 presidential election; driven to Murchison's mansion on Thursday evening by* **Peter O'Donald;** *departed Dallas for New York before Kennedy's assassination (as did* **H. L. Hunt,** *after the assassination) quite possibly to convene with his temporal master,* **Francis Cardinal Spellman**];

   J. Edgar Hoover: [apostate Protestant 33rd Degree Freemason; FBI Director (1924-1972); protected the **Black Pope**'s American Mafia denying its existence until 1957, regularly meeting with New York crime boss and Papal Knight **Frank Costello** who publicly donated the ornate entry doors to **Archbishop Spellman's** political "Powerhouse"—St. Patrick's Cathedral; involved in Operation Paperclip, hiring top Nazis into the FBI; hated JFK who sought to remove him after Kennedy's potentially successful 1964 presidential election; picked up at Love Field and brought to the secret meeting by Murchison aide **George W. Owens.**] . . . **Kai Bird** tells the following:

   '. . . after [FBI informer] Oswald was shot on November 24, **J. Edgar Hoover** phoned the White House and left a message for Johnson: **"The thing I am most concerned about . . . is having something issued so we can convince the public that Oswald is the real assassin."** Hoover ordered his men to concentrate exclusively on making the case against Oswald as the lone assassin [thus cameras were confiscated, bullet slugs pocketed, and witnesses intimidated]. Without wasting any time, on December 9 [only seventeen days after the murder], Hoover handed the commissioners the FBI's Summary Report on the assassination. It concluded that Oswald had acted alone in firing three shots at the presidential party, two of which hit **Kennedy** and one of which hit **Governor John Connally.**'

8. **Clyde A. Tolson:** [Hoover's second-in-command and homosexual partner for forty years; received Hoover's estate upon the death of his sodomite master in 1972];

9. **Robert. L. Thorton:** [banker, civic leader and former Mayor of Dallas; Chairman of the board of Mercantile Bank of Dallas; Freemason];

10. **Earle Cabell:** [brother of **General Charles Cabell,** deputy director of the CIA fired by JFK in 1961 after the failed Bay of Pigs invasion; Mayor of Dallas (1961-1964); changed the route of the presidential motorcade to include Dealey Plaza and thus Houston and Elm Streets; controlled the Dallas Police through Masonic **Chief Jesse Curry**];

11. **Amon G. Carter, Jr.:** [a millionaire and press lord controlling the Fort Worth Star Telegram];

12. **Buford R. Sheffield, Sr.:** [a prosperous military contractor building Air Bases; after Murchison bought his military construction business he became a residential construction contractor, his Austin office just across the hall from **John Connally's** office; a close friend of **Lyndon Johnson, Clint Murchison, Sr., Sid Richardson, John Connally,** and **H. L. Hunt;** hated JFK over proposed defense cuts closing down military bases];

13. **John W. Currington:** [attorney and **H. L. Hunt's** top advisor for twelve years; reportedly held the cancelled checks that H. L. Hunt used to pay off the killers of **Martin Luther King, Jr., JFK** and **RFK**];

14. **John B. Connally:** [Governor of Texas (1963-1969); Secretary of the Treasury during the Presidential Administration of co-conspirator **Richard Nixon;** managed five of LBJ's political campaigns including Johnson's presidential election of 1964; named a member of Nixon's foreign-intelligence advisory board in 1969; with the collapse of the oil industry in 1983, declared bankruptcy; Johnson fought with JFK to have Connally moved to another vehicle within the presidential motorcade, but JFK refused resulting in the near death of LBJ's co-conspirator];

15. **Joe C. Yarbrough:** [president of a home building company; later rewarded by LBJ after the assassination: named a council member of the Small Business Association and given a gold medallion bearing Johnson's picture along with an autographed picture of LBJ];

16. **W. O. Bankston:** [a jovial Oldsmobile dealer in Dallas who provided a new, fire-engine-red Oldsmobile every year to co-conspirator **Sheriff Bill Decker;** provided new vehicles to whomever LBJ directed including LBJ's Roman Catholic mistress, **Madeleine Duncan Brown**];

17. **Malcolm (Mac) E. Wallace:** [an accomplished marksman and "hit man" performing numerous murders for LBJ; convicted of first-degree murder of pro-golfer **John Douglas Kinser** who was committing adultery with LBJ's younger married sister, **Josefa,** and given a five-year SUSPENDED sentence; "suicided" in 1971 when his car ran off the road in Camp County, Texas, the CIA eliminating key witnesses to the JFK assassination and LBJ's CFR/CIA-directed cover-up];

18. **Clifton C. Carter:** [LBJ's man-in-control in Texas; planned at least a dozen murders; directed LBJ's "hit man" **Malcolm Wallace** in a number of murders including the killing of **Madeleine Duncan Brown's** Black housekeeper, **Dale Turner,** for witnessing Brown and LBJ embrace];

19. **Carlos Marcello:** [Mafia Don of New Orleans; hated JFK and RFK for his humiliating deportation to Guatemala in 1961; put out a contract for murder on JFK upon his immediate return to the US];

20. **Joseph Civello:** [Mafia Don of Dallas; subject to **Carlos Marcello;** superior of Jewish Mafioso **Jack Ruby** of the Dallas Mafia];

21. **Jacob Rubenstein:** [legally changed his name to **Jack Leon Ruby** in 1947; FBI informant; CIA operative associated with CIA agents **Frank Sturgis, David Ferrie,** and **Lee Oswald;** worked with both the Italian Roman Catholic Mafia and the Knight of Malta-led CIA in providing guns to Jesuit-trained and advised **Fidel Castro** before Castro became dictator of Roman Catholic Cuba; had previous ties to the Chicago Mafia when ruled by **Al Capone** and was Chicago Mafia Don **Sam Giancana's** representative in Dallas; owner of the Carousel Club; friends with nearly one half of the Dallas Police Department; a homosexual "bagman" for the Dallas mob with a history of pimping, illegal gambling, assault, weapons smuggling, narcotics and pornographic literature trafficking; ordered to murder Oswald by Giancana to prevent a trial that would have exposed CIA/FBI complicity in the assassination of JFK working in conjunction with **Cardinal Spellman's** national Organized Crime Syndicate; prevented from having a retrial via the ***Black Pope***'s **"poison cup"** (a CIA-induced viral injection), dying of artificially induced cancer in 1967];

22. **Larry Campbell:** [a Black business agent of the Detroit Teamsters; represented **Jimmy Hoffa** at the Murchison meeting; convicted of jury tampering for the benefit of Hoffa];

23. **James "Bill" Decker:** [Dallas County Sheriff and most powerful law enforcement officer in the county; tied to oilmen **H. L. Hunt** and **Clint Murchison** who kept him in office from 1948-1970; worked with Mafiosi killers **Carlos Marcello, Joseph Civello** and **Jack Ruby;** instructed his men to have nothing to do with the security of the presidential motorcade; attempted to silence his honest and vocal **Deputy Sheriff Roger D. Craig** who was later murdered by the CIA (quite possibly by **Roscoe White**)];

24. **Clint Peoples:** [previously a famous Texas Ranger; US Marshall of Dallas at the time of the meeting; later repented of his co-conspirator activity by obtaining a Grand Jury verdict in 1984 stating that **Lyndon Johnson** ordered **Malcolm Wallace** to murder **Henry Marshall** (shot five times in the chest), overturning the previous jury verdict of "suicide;" sought to prove that Wallace was one of the riflemen behind the Grassy Knoll in Dealey Plaza at the time of the assassination: of his brave attempt **Madeleine Duncan Brown** wrote in her Texas In The Morning:

    - "Many years later, I met with **U.S. Marshall Clint Peoples** to discuss **Malcolm Wallace** because I had witnessed Mac practicing at the Dallas Gun Club. Clint had investigated Wallace's death for years [conveniently murdered by a CIA assassin]. **He was planning to break the case open with proof that Wallace was one of the shooters behind the picket fence overlooking Dealey Plaza. Unfortunately, Clint's untimely death under mysterious circumstances prevented this announcement from ever being made** [another CIA murder of a government official]. It is a fact, however, that a Wallace Plumbing truck was at the scene of the assassination in Dealey Plaza.

    - Clint's car was run off the road shortly before he was to meet with me and some associates. His car was hit by a truck [as was **General George Patton's** vehicle in Germany after WWII due to an OSS murder contract issued by **Archbishop Spellman's** OSS Cold Warrior, **Knight of Malta "Wild" Bill Donovan**] and he was killed [on June 23, 1992]. It is said that his wrists showed marks from handcuffs." {13} [Emphasis added]];

25. **Don Smith:** [General Manager of the Del Mar racetrack for over 25 years in La Jolla, California, owned by **Clint Murchison, Sr. J. Edgar Hoover** and his sodomite companion, **Clyde Tolson,** spent time at the track on

Murchison's tab, Hoover having been advised by Mafia agents as to which horses were going to win, Hoover's "winnings" serving as indirect payoffs from his underworld partners in crime]; . . . Madeleine continued:

The purpose of the meeting was to make sure that all bases had been covered, that everyone knew their part in the cover-up, and that everyone was in accord with the killing of JFK, that was to take place the next day. **Cliff Carter** ran the meeting, and did most of the talking. [Freemasons] **Murchison, Hoover,** and **Hunt** added comments to Cliff Carter's instructions, but most of the other attendees had little to say. However, Hoover did say,

'Any information that gets out will have to come through me, and I have it 'wired,' from the Dallas Police Force to the CIA [indicating that Hoover was never a true enemy of the CIA, **Francis Cardinal Spellman** being the absolute master of both the CIA and the FBI]**, and everybody from the public ware to the President.' "** {14}[Emphasis added]

Robert Gaylon Ross, Sr., 2001
American Engineer and Historical
Conspiracy Researcher
The Elite Serial Killers of
Lincoln, JFK, RFK & MLK

"By 1963, Kennedy was telling confidants what some of his actions would be following his re-election. **One of his memorable statements was that he planned to splinter the CIA into a thousand pieces and scatter it to the winds. Another was that he would end American military participation in the conflict in Indochina. . . .**

On November 22, 1963, less than a year before his probable re-election to four more years as President, **John F. Kennedy** was struck down. From all indications, he was killed by a team of gunmen hired as part of a detailed plot to terminate the Kennedy political initiatives—which had the appearance of establishing a political dynasty—and to direct the powers of the presidency back into Cold War activities and into the hands of more amenable 'leaders' [*like Masonic co-conspirator,* **LBJ**]. There can be no doubts: The Kennedy murder was the result of a coup d'état brought about by a professional team equally skilled in the field of 'cover story' and deception activities as it was in murder. We may recall that **Lyndon Johnson** said, in 1973, **'We had been operating a damned Murder Inc, in the Caribbean'** (or, as they call them in the CIA, 'Mechanics'). . . .

The final, fatal and shattering shot—as clearly and starkly revealed by the **Zapruder film**—came from ground level and from a position in the direction of the grassy knoll that gave the gunman a close-in, clear shot at Kennedy's head. The fact that brain matter was splattered backward, over the trunk of the car, onto the motorcycle policeman riding to the left and rear of the car, and even as far as onto the grass to the left and rear of the car [*where a bloody .45 caliber slug was found and then dispensed with by an FBI agent*], fortifies the conclusion that the shot came from the right, from in front of the car, and from ground level [*for which reason CIA contract agent and 32nd Degree Jewish Freemason* **Abraham Zapruder** *deliberately filmed the assassination so as to not include bystanders on the right side of the President's limousine in obedience to his CIA masters*]. . . .

THE ASSASSINATION of President **John F. Kennedy** was one of the truly cataclysmic events of this century. The murder of a President was traumatic enough; but the course of events that followed and that have affected the welfare of this country and the world since that time has, in many ways, been tragic. **That assassination has demonstrated that most of the major events of world significance are masterfully planned and orchestrated by an elite coterie of enormously powerful people who are not of one nation, one ethnic grouping, or one overriding important business group. They are a power unto themselves** [*the Jesuits ruling the Vatican city-state*] **for whom these others work. Neither is this power elite of recent origin. Its roots go deep into the past.**

Kennedy's assassination has been used as an example of their methodology. Most thinking people of this country, and of the world believe that he was not killed by a lone gunman. Despite that view, the cover story created and thrust upon us by the spokesmen of this **High Cabal** has existed for three decades. It has come from the lips of every subsequent President and from the top [*Vatican/CFR-controlled*] media representatives and their spokesmen. They are experienced, intelligent people who are aware of the facts. Consider the pressure it must take to require all of them, without exception, to quote the words of that contrived cover story over and over again for nearly three decades. . . . The game plan of the **High Cabal** never fails, because they are at the top. Even if it should fail, **no one would ever be able to prosecute them or their allies.**" {15} [Emphasis added]

L. Fletcher Prouty, 1992
Colonel, U.S. Air Force
JFK: The CIA, Vietnam and the Plot to Assassinate John F. Kennedy

"It is important to show how Rome will, in all probability, obtain dominion, and especially political dominion, in this country. It will also be necessary to show

that the chief and most relentless enemy of Great Britain is **Ultramontane** [*fascist right-wing*] **Rome,** as represented by the Vatican and the Jesuits, who now entirely control and direct Vatican policy. . . .

Thus, in a preface by an English Catholic to the Jesuit Catachism, in 1602 A.D., the Author says: **'To receive Jesuits into a kingdom is to receive a vermin which at length will eat out the heart of the State, both spiritual and temporal. They work, underhand, the ruin of the countries where they dwell, and the murder of whatsoever kings and princes it pleaseth them.' . . .**

Since the reconstitution of the Society at the beginning of last century, they have resumed their sinister activity, with the result that they and the Orders affiliated to them have again been banished form Continental countries on account of the constant sedition and rebellion they excited. . . . At the Council of Chieri, near Turin, in 1825, the assembled Jesuit Fathers laid down a *Secret Plan* by which they hoped to obtain **universal dominion. 'You will know,'** said the President of the Council [**General Fortis**], **'that what we aim at is the empire of the world.' "** {16}[Emphasis added]

"Watchman," 1916
Anonymous English Calvinist & Patriot
Rome and the War: And
Coming Events In Britain

As we begin to approach understanding the Kennedy Assassination we shall conduct a brief review of what we have discovered in previous chapters as well as cast some additional light upon our subject. **The Jesuit General** has been the most powerful man in the world since **Pius VII** restored the Order or "Company" in 1814. Because of the Order's suppression by **Pope Clement XIV** in 1773, the Jesuits began the Bavarian Illuminati with one of their soldiers, **Adam Weishaupt**. (In 832 the 2nd Illuminati would appear in Yale's "322—Skull and Bones.") The Illuminati absorbed the Jewish **House of Rothschild** (aligned with the Pope-serving Sabbatian Frankists) creating a colossus of wealth around the world, subject to the Jesuit General. With this financial arm in place the Jesuits then made war on the Vatican including the Pope, the Roman Catholic Monarchs of Europe and the Order of the Dominicans. This Inquisition and Crusade was called "the French Revolution and Napoleonic Wars." For twenty-five years, the Jesuit General's Masonic agents, particularly in the person of **Napoleon Bonaparte I**, waged plotted war. Bonaparte also punished the Knights of Malta, driving them from their island home to the Tzar's Court in Russia.

Shortly before Napoleon's deliberate loss of the **Battle of Waterloo**, the Jesuit Order was revived and emerged supreme among secret societies. It controlled the Papacy, the Knights of Malta, Islamic Shriner Freemasonry, Opus Dei and later, in **Fourteenth Amendment America**, the Knights of Columbus and the Mafia. It is

this **Network** that controls every nation, more or less, restoring and maintaining the Pope's **Temporal Power** worldwide. In the **American Empire** it controls **Wall Street**, the major corporate monopolies, the **Federal Reserve Bank** and **IRS**, the **Council on Foreign Relations**—it commanding the President and every department subject to him—and thus, the country's **Military Industrial Complex**. The Network or "**Fraternity**," also called "**the Octopus**," controls all shipping ports and overland trucking with the Sicilian Mafia's Jewish-advised **Longshoremen and Teamsters**. In control of organized crime, including white slavery and the drug trade, it amasses billions annually, the **CIA** and **Mafia** *working together.* The Jesuits (being the great agitators of States) control the Press, the White Knights of the Ku Klux Klan, the anti-communist John Birch Society, and the Black Muslims composing the procommunist, fascist Nation of Islam—all through the **Egyptian Mystery Religion of Isis and Osiris** culminating in high-level, occult Freemasonry composed of ninety degrees according to a former 38th degree Freemason, **Michael J. McArthur.**

With **Francis Cardinal Spellman** in command of this economic, political and religious colossus, we no longer wonder why he was called "**the American Pope**." **Cardinal Spellman** became the most powerful churchman in the history of the nation, as *none had ever been his equal*. Through his travels during World War II as **President Roosevelt's** personal agent abroad, he established worldwide connections with those who ran the Pope's **International Intelligence Community**. What **Cardinal Richelieu** was to France during the *First Thirty Years' War*, **Cardinal Spellman** was to the American Empire during the *Second Thirty Years' War*.

As the **Military Vicar** and protector of all the Military Orders in **Fourteenth Amendment America**, his power reached through every Knight of Malta and Knight of Columbus under his Command. In 1963 some of those **Knights of Malta** were:

1. **J. Peter Grace, Jr.:** Head of the American branch, SMOM, with international business interlocks *everywhere* through W. R. Grace & Co.; employed ex-Nazi war criminal **Otto Ambros** for thirty years, I. G. Farben's top chemist who developed "Zyklon B" pellets for use in Hitler's gas chambers; helped to transplant the entire Nazi SS apparatus into the US in preparation for the Order's declaration of martial law and opening of US concentration camps;

   "**J. Peter Grace** however is right at the center of **SMOM/CIA.** A director of both [*Freemasonic/Mormon-owned*] **Kennicott Copper** [*with the largest copper mine in the world*] and one of the heads of Radio

Liberty/Radio Free Europe [*promoting* the **Black Pope**'s *Cold War*] and the AIFLD [*American Institute for Free Labor Development*], J. Peter Grace is at the heart of rightwing CIA input into both Poland and El Salvador. J. Peter Grace, according to top Nazi hunter **Charles Allen,** has used his firm to place ex-Nazi technocrats who were brought to the United States via '**Operation Paperclip**.'

In financial circles W. R. Grace maintains close ties with [**Knight of Malta David Rockefeller's**] Citibank and J. Peter Grace is one of Citicorp's directors. Three other Citicorp directors are also on the board of W. R. Grace, including [**SMOM**] **Roger Milliken,** from South Carolina. Milliken, a financial angel for [*33rd Degree Freemason and US Senator*] **Strom Thurmond,** is now on the board of **Larry McDonald's** Western Goals Foundation [*of the Jesuit-ruled, Masonic John Birch Society*], which is his own private intelligence organization.

Most sinister of all however, is W. R. Grace's close relationship with the notorious Flick steel group in Germany. The Flick connection dates back at least to the early 1950s. According to the August 20, 1981 *International Herald Tribune,* **the Flick Group** (which is still controlled by the family) has paid $365 million dollars for 31% in W. R. Grace. Flick was one of the leading cartels in Nazi Germany. The head of the firm got a short sentence during the Nuremberg trials and promptly went back into business with the family still in control of the firm! In the 50s **Freddy Flick** [*who recently died in October, 2006, at 79*] was sent to W. R. Grace in New York to 'study business.' Today the Flicks are back in business funding Nazis. . . . J. Peter also has a very big group concerned with intelligence. Heading this group is [**SMOM**] **Antonio Navarro**, a vice-president of Grace and a Cuban exile. Navarro (who went to the same Jesuit school as Castro and later worked with him against Batista) has a book describing his efforts called *Tocayo*. *Tocayo* is published by the [**SMOM William F.**] **Buckley** controlled Arlington House. Another Grace executive involved in intelligence dirty work is the group's representative in Washington, [*JFK assassin*, **SMOM**] **Francis D. Flanagan**. Flanagan was one of the members of the ITT-organized 'Ad Hoc Committee on Chile' during the **Allende** period [*Allende having been assassinated by the SMOM/CIA and replaced with pro-Nazi, Vatican Knight* **Augusto Pinochet**].

One of the most sinister roles that **W. R. Grace** has been involved with is the W. R. Grace Foundation's funding of the American Council for the International Promotion of Democracy Under God. This organization is

directly tied to [*Dominican*] **Father Felix Morlion's** Vatican-based **'Pro Deo'** movement [*aided by FDR's OSS General and SMOM "Wild" Bill Donovan (whose brother,* **Vincent Donovan**, *was also a Dominican priest), and backed by* **Cardinal Spellman**]. When one knowledgeable Italian journalist was asked about the **'Pro Deo'** movement, he replied 'If you want to know where the Vatican meets up with the mafia, that's it.' . . . Allegations of W. R. Grace ties to Vatican intelligence are almost as old as the firm itself. In an 1888 article by **Peter Hevner** (entitled '*A One-Sided History of William R. Grace, the Pirate of Peru*') author Hevner writes:

'I rather unterrorized the courts, and the government (of Peru) had a chance to breathe a little. They saw that the Jesuits had been routed.'

'Jesuits?'

'Oh, bless your soul, yes. Didn't you know that **Bill Grace** is a high bishop in the Jesuit Order? Why, you people in the U.S. don't know anything about **Bill Grace**. Why, he worked the Jesuit racket all over the whole country. . . . The old firm was Bryce Brothers; then it became Bryce Brothers and Company. Now it is Grace Brothers [*now W. R. Grace and Co.*] . . . (on the Jesuits) Mind you, I say nothing against the Order in itself, or against the Roman Catholic Church – my warmest friends are in that Church. I simply say that the devil sometimes assumes a perplexing guise.' Hevner's allegations are not documented. However, it is curious that **William Russell Grace** could return from his guano mine in Peru (on which the entire Grace fortune was based!) and run for Mayor of New York and win twice [*once in 1880 and again in 1884, as the city's first Roman Catholic mayor accepting the Statute of Liberty from France in 1885*]. Only with the go-ahead of the Catholic political machine [*centered in Tammany Hall*] could this happen. **W. R. Grace** in fact turned down a run for governor offered him because he felt the governor's office wasn't important enough. . . . The firm that Grace 'took over,' Bryce Brothers, has a long intelligence history. [**SMOM**] **Ivar Bryce, Ian Fleming's** closest friend, is directly from this family. Bryce . . . was the only British citizen to be an official member of the OSS [*via the formal approval of SMOM "Wild" Bill Donovan*]. . . . Bryce married an American heiress, got involved with Texas oil [*including JFK assassins* **H. L. Hunt** *and* **Clint Murchison**, *further linking SMOM to multi-millionaire Texas oilmen*] and took over NANA wire. . . . On the Grace ties abroad one must start by looking at the marriage of the Earl of Donoughmore's son to the daughter of **Michael Grace** in 1901. The current Earl of Donoughmore is the head of Irish freemasonry. . . . J. Peter's dad [*Wall Street Bolshevik Revolution financier* **Joseph P. Grace**] was also **SMOM.**" {17} [Emphasis added]

2. Henry R. Luce: the second infamous American Press lord succeeding Freemason **William Randolph Hearst;** Controller of the American Press, called "Lucepress," from Rockefeller Center adjacent to **Francis Cardinal Spellman's** St. Patrick's Cathedral in New York City; purchaser of the Zapruder Film, which key film frames were then altered to be in agreement with the Order's conspiratorial Warren Commission cover-up conclusion;

3. Myron C. Taylor: FDR's personal and, in fact, illegal ambassador to the Vatican during World War II who aided Allied leaders *in preventing* a Jewish exodus from Europe thereby participating in the Order's "Burnt Offering" of Eurasian Jews; coordinator of the OSS via SMOM **William J. Donovan;**

4. William F. Buckley, Jr.: Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor, CFR kingpin, CIA operative formerly stationed in Mexico City; editor of the CIA-controlled *National Review;* host of *Firing Line*; and now the inspiration of fascist, profree trade, right-wing talk show host **Rush Limbaugh;**

5. John A. McCone: a WWII shipbuilder and director of the Atomic Energy Commission (evidencing that the Jesuit Order is in total control of nuclear power and weapons); Director of the CIA who later joined the board of IT&T; aided in the overthrow of Chile's **Salvador Allende** and enthronement of fascist dictator **Augusto Pinochet** to whom Masonic Jewish Labor Zionist **Henry Kissinger** sent **Walter Rauff** of the US State Department (a former SS Lieutenant Colonel and mass-murderer having worked the postwar Vatican Ratlines under the guidance of select Italian and Austrian Jesuit priests);

6. Thomas K. Gorman: Bishop of Dallas immediately subject to Cardinal Spellman, the superior of **Oscar Huber,** the priest from Holy Trinity Catholic Church who gave President Kennedy "Last Rites;" the personal friend of **Earle Cabell,** Mayor of Dallas and brother of **General Charles Cabell,** the Deputy Director of the CIA in charge of Clandestine Operations who was fired by President Kennedy due to the deliberate failure of the Bay of Pigs invasion, further entrenching Jesuit-trained **Fidel Castro** in power; the personal friend of Dallas Police Chief, **Jesse Curry,** who suppressed evidence of more than one assassin and arranged the public execution of the Protestant Lutheran "patsy," **Lee Harvey Oswald,** in the basement of the Dallas Police Department;

7. Cartha D. DeLoach: FBI Assistant Director to 33rd Degree Freemason, P2 Lodge affiliate and Vatican Nazi Ratline handler **J. Edgar Hoover;** overseer of the FBI in the assassination of **Martin Luther King, Jr.,** as detailed in **William F. Pepper's** 1995 masterpiece, *Orders To Kill: The Truth Behind the Murder of Martin Luther King, Jr.*; presently a builder of the Order's fascist "New Right" Republican party having advised CFR member **Newt Gingrich;**

8. Francis D. Flanagan: VIP for International Telephone and Telegraph (IT&T); aided the CIA in its 1973 overthrow and assassination of **Salvador Allende** who was replaced with pro-Nazi fascist, Opus Dei-advised **Augusto Pinochet;**

9. Herman E. Kimsey: CIA officer; the boss of CIA contract agent, Chief of Detectives for Los Angeles County and Security chief for **Barry Goldwater's** 1964 presidential bid, author of *Appointment In Dallas: The Final Solution to the Assassination of JFK (1975),* **Hugh C. McDonald;** admitted to McDonald that the JFK assassination involved three teams of professional shooters using triangulation of fire from three separate buildings; at his funeral were some of the nation's most powerful men, some of whom were Knights of Malta;

10. Clare Boothe Luce: Dame of Malta and wife of Henry R. Luce; Ambassador to Italy for Francis Cardinal Spellman's Bohemian Grover, WWII Crusader, President Dwight D. Eisenhower; later a board member of the Association of Retired Intelligence Officers and CIA asset; director of the Nicaragua Freedom Fund set up by *The Washington Times* which in turn is owned by the wicked Unification Church led by Papal Knight **"Rev." Sun Myung Moon;**

11. James Jesus Angleton: Chief of the CIA's super-secret Counterintelligence Division, manning the agency's "Vatican Desk" and "Israeli Desk;" key player in coordinating **Pope Pius XII's** Vatican Ratline aiding thousands of ex-Nazis fleeing postwar Europe; liaison to the cover-up Masonic Warren Commission;

12. Joseph P. Kennedy: Pilgrim; Father of President Kennedy and one of the Empire's key Knights having helped FDR into the presidency; profited from Nazi stocks during World War II; and, at the last, lost three sons to Cardinal Spellman's American-led Crusades of WWII and the Cold War;

13. William J. Casey: an Irish Roman Catholic and a darling of the Jesuits at his *alma mater*—New York City's Fordham University; Commissioner of the Securities & Exchange Commission protecting the financial interests of the Order's Sovereign State of Vatican City on Wall Street; OSS/CIA officer and kingpin; participated in **Pope Pius XII's** Vatican Ratlines; aided in coordinating CIA assets with Mafia soldiers conducting the **Black Pope**'s postwar, Southeast Asian, International Drug Trade; future Director of the CIA and liaison to the KGB; future centerpiece of the Order's Iran-Contra Scandal, the Order arming Iran for its present "War on Terror" Papal Crusade;

14. Elmer H. Bobst: Pilgrim; Director of pharmaceutical giant Warner-Lambert; close associate of ex-Nazi SS officer **Otto Albrecht von Bolschwing** who, as SS Lt. Col. **Adolf Eichmann's** superior in Europe, directed the movements of the dreaded SS killers, the Einsatzgruppen; godfather of **Richard Nixon;**

15. Prescott S. Bush, Jr.: According to **Francoise Hervet,** Prescott Bush, Jr. is a pro-Nazi Knight of Malta, as was his father Prescott Bush, Sr.. He was a member Yale's Skull and Bones Society and helped to finance **Pope Pius XII's** Nazi Third Reich. This explains the tie with Knight of Malta **Thomas P. Melady**. According to **Mark Lane** in his *Plausible Denial,* Prescott's brother, **George H. W. Bush,** was a CIA agent at the time of the Kennedy Assassination; and, according to ex-British agent **John Coleman,** George H. W. Bush is a member of the British Committee of 300; both brothers are members of the Knights of Malta who, in 1991, received and entertained the Sovereign Grand Master of the Order, **Andrew Bertie,** at the White House;

16. John Farrell: Past President of J. P. Morgan-owned U. S. Steel;

17. Gerald Coughlin: Key FBI agent involved in the Mexican Connection; married into the wealthy **SMOM Quinones family** and is the Order's Director for El Salvador; administers SMOM from the CFR-controlled International Harvester building in San Salvador;

18. Thomas P. Melady: Of whom we read in the *National Catholic Reporter:*

"Melady is a personal friend of the Bush family: When he was a student at the Catholic University of America, [**SMOM**] **Prescott S. Bush,** [**Sr.,** *one of the founders of the Council on Foreign Relations and pro-Nazi banker*], Senator from Connecticut and George's father, provided him with important documents for his dissertation." {18};

19. Gustavo Cisneros: Of whom we read in *Project Democracy:*

"Vice-President of the Venezuelan Association of the SMOM . . . The Cisneros got their start in business in Venezuela through sponsorship of the Royal Bank of Canada, one of the world's largest offshore banks involved in multi billion-dollar drug money "washing." They are partners in a Florida finance corporation with documented ties to Moscow's Narodny Bank, which is central to KGB-backed terrorism and drug trafficking [*with its counterpart, the Russian Mafia*]. Curiously, through the World Finance Corporation the Cisneros are linked to the Bay of Pigs invasion team," {19};

(The ties between **J. Peter Grace, Jr.,** (an Irish American nobleman from the House of Stuart), **Gustavo Cisneros** (a Spanish nobleman), **Kim Philby** (an English nobleman) and **Queen Elizabeth II** are sufficient to prove the Sovereign Military Order of Malta to be the head of the British SIS/MI6, the American OSS/CIA and Russian KGB/FSB—**the Jesuit General's International Intelligence Community.**)

20. Roberto Alejos Arzu: Honduran Knights co-chairman; was a sugar and coffee grower who let the CIA use his plantations in San Sebastian, Retalhuleu, as a training ground for the 1961 Bay of Pigs invasion of Cuba—destined to fail for the purpose of eliminating Jesuit Coadjutor Castro's enemies;

21. George W. Anderson: Military Intelligence during the Kennedy assassination; former chairman of the Office of the Joint Chiefs of Staff and a member of the president's Intelligence Board during the **Nixon** and **Ford** administrations; another Nixon advisor was SMOM **Peter M. Flanigan;**

22. Frank Shakespeare: President of CBS Television Services, 1950-1969 (controlling **CFR** member *Walter Cronkite*); Ambassador to the Vatican under President Reagan; former director of the US Information Agency; Chairman of the Board of Trustees of "New Right" leader **Paul Weyrich's** Opus Deimanned Heritage Foundation (bringing fascism to the American Empire);

23. Clay L. Shaw: a right-wing, clandestine Knight of Malta openly tied to most notorious Knight of Malta **Louis M. Bloomfield;** CIA operative; Director of the Trade Mart in New Orleans; sought to restore fascism to Italy; PERMINDEX associate of clandestine Knight of Malta **Ferenc Nagy** of Division Five of the FBI; the boss of Guy Banister, David Ferrie, Jack Ruby and Lee Oswald; tried by Jim Garrison in 1969; found not guilty;

24. Edward "Ted" M. Kennedy: a left-wing, clandestine Knight of Malta as a reward for his many years of obedience to Rome; lifetime U.S. Senator, trustee at the Jesuits' Boston College and brother to John and Robert Kennedy—both brothers as well as his nephew, **John Kennedy, Jr.**, having been murdered by the Pope's International Intelligence Community and International Crime Syndicate controlled by Jesuit Generals **Janssens**, **Arrupe** and **Kolvenbach;**

25. George DeMohrenschildt: a right-wing clandestine Knight of Malta whose brother, **Dimitri von Mohrenschildt**, was also a Knight of Malta; a Byelorussian of noble birth; openly "lost" his family oil fortune to the Order's Jewish-led, "anti-Knight of Malta" Bolshevik Revolution; "fled" to Germany and worked with the Nazis in WWII; brought into the CIA after the war; a personal friend of Knights **J. Peter Grace, Jr.**, and **William F. Buckley, Jr.**; CIA "babysitter" and best friend to **Lee Harvey Oswald;** introduced the Oswalds to CIA assets **Michael** and **Ruth Paine** whose green station wagon was used in the Kennedy assassination; a personal friend of another brother Knight, **George H. W. Bush;** had openly stated in 1976 that certain Texas Oil men including **H. L. Hunt** were responsible for the assassination of JFK; then underwent nine shock treatments at the behest of CIA Director **George H. W. Bush;** "committed suicide" in 1977 (his head nearly blown off with a shotgun), before he was to

testify at the 1976-79 House Select Committee on Assassinations before Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor **G. Robert Blakey;**

26. Louis M. Bloomfield: Canadian SMOM, intimate associate of **Clay Shaw;**

27. Francis X. Stankard: Chairman, Chase National Bank, boss of **J. J. McCloy;**

28. David Rockefeller: CFR/CIA officer; confident of Director **Allen W. Dulles;**

29. Henry A. Kissinger: pro-Nazi; involved in JFK assassination cover-up;

30. John J. McCloy: CFR Chairman of the Board (1953-1970);

31. Allen W. Dulles: pro-Nazi; involved in JFK assassination cover-up;

32. Joseph Francis Carroll: Jesuit-trained; Director, Defense Intel. Agency;

33. Charles E. Bohlen: Advisor at Yalta; Eisenhower's ambassador to Moscow;

34. Alexander M. Haig, Jr.: involved in the JFK assassination cover-up;

35. James J. Rowley: Director, Secret Service; brother Francis was a Jesuit;

36. Edward Bennett Williams: Washington D.C.'s most powerful attorney;

37. Robert A. Maheu: CIA agent and liaison between the CIA and Mafia;

38. Frederick Karl Flick : associate of J. Peter Grace, Jr., in W. R. Grace & Co.;

39. Alfried Krupp: multi-billionaire; officer of Gehlen's BND/CIA;

40. Winston Churchill: intimate of Francis Cardinal Spellman;

41. Sir William Stephenson: intimate of Spellman, Churchill and Bloomfield;

42. Francis Cardinal Spellman: Advisor and true director of American SMOM;

43. Fra Angelo de Mojana di Cologna: SMOM Grand Master and Cardinal;

44. Pope Paul VI: Master of Spellman and American Branch, SMOM;

45. George Hebert Walker Bush: with grandfather **George Herbert Walker** Jesuit-trained at **Stonyhurst College,** George is a member of Yale University's Skull and Bones; a high-level Freemason and Knight of Malta. "Poppy" Bush was a CIA officer in coordinating Allen Dulles' Bay of Pigs invasion in 1961; oversaw the JFK assassination in 1963 commanding the team of E. Howard Hunt; went on to be CIA Director in 1974 during the Nixon Administration; a personal friend of Knights of Malta **William J. Casey** and **Alexander M. Haig, Jr.;** true president during the administration of honorary Knight of Malta

Ronald Reagan; invited the Grand Master of the Sovereign Military Order of Malta, **Andrew Willoughby Ninian Bertie,** to the White House in 1991 to be entertained by both himself and his brother, Knight of Malta **Prescott Bush, Jr.;** ended the Cold War at the Island of Malta in the presence of the Knights of Malta in December, 1989; backed Masonic Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor **Bill Clinton's** policies all of which were controlled by the Jesuits of Georgetown University via the Council on Foreign Relations; oversaw the 911 demolition and now directs his son, Skull and Bones "war President" **George W. Bush** in waging the Pope's Crusade against Middle Eastern Moslems. "Poppy" Bush is one of the most powerful Knights of Malta in the world and is **THEE LYNCHPIN** between **Francis Cardinal Spellman's** assassination of JFK and **Edward Cardinal Egan's** demolition of the World Trade Center.

These are but a few of the many pro-Nazi, fascist, White "Papal Knights" honeycombed throughout the government of the **American Empire**. (**John Judge's** extensive, 24-page, 1983 article, "*Good Americans*," is full of substantiating details, Judge's address being P.O. Box 7147, Washington, D.C., 20044. **Mae Brussell's** excellent, 32-page, article, *"The Nazi Connection to the John F. Kennedy Assassination"* printed in *The Rebel* is another blockbuster!) *Remember, dear truthseeker, the American Empire belongs to the Jesuits!* They created it with the **Fourteenth Amendment**, they built it with their **Federal Reserve Bank** and they use it financially and militarily to restore the **Temporal Power** of the Pope. If you are a **Fourteenth Amendment citizen**—*White, Black, Oriental or Hispanic*—they created you in the law, they granted you the privilege to live in their empire and you will perform pursuant to their wishes as made known by their Congress and enforced by their Commander-in-Chief through their Federal and State War Courts. Everything you own was purchased with their worthless fiat money or their exclusive credit created out of thin air with no collateral backing. You live under a benevolent military dictatorship as created by the **Emergency War Powers Act of 1950**. The **Constitution** is a dead letter and has no standing in any State or Federal Court, as there are no Constitutional arguments entertained when it comes to common-law rights of **American freemen**, originally secured by the **Bill of Rights** and the **U.S. Constitution**. The law of the flag *trimmed in gold fringe* is the law of the land, it being the military flag of the Empire's Commander-in-Chief, the former **President William J. Clinton**, and now **President George W. Bush**.

As "**the American Pope**" operating out of "**the Little Vatican**" in New York —*the wealthiest Diocese in the world*—Cardinal Spellman's power extended to the Mafia's "**Commission**" first revealed by **Joe Valachi** in open testimony. Two of those Roman Catholic Commission members were **Frank Costello** (the friend of **Joe Kennedy** and **J. Edgar Hoover**) and **Charles "Lucky" Luciano**, the foremost crime boss on the East Coast. Of Spellman's negotiations with the mobster during

"**the Luciano Project**" involving the corrupt **Office of Naval Intelligence** (evidenced by its collusion with the Japanese in the attack on Pearl Harbor), **Martin Lee** writes:

> "In the early 1940's, Spellman served as an intermediary in secret negotiations between the Roosevelt White House and high-level organized crime figures in what came to be known as "**Operation Underworld.**"
>
> **FDR** promised to release mob chief **Lucky Luciano** from prison if the Mafia could guarantee the protection of American ships based on the eastern seaboard that were vulnerable to German attack. Spellman turned to his mob contacts in New York to arrange the deal after seeking permission from **Pope Pius XII** [*the Jesuits controlling the Mob, which in turn controlled the Longshoremen*]. He went on to serve as Pope Pius' right arm and was a staunch supporter of U.S. military involvement in Vietnam [*for the same reasons* **Edward Cardinal Egan** *supports the USled War on Islamic Terror secretly controlled by the CIA with its opposite number, the CIA/Saudi-financed Al Qaeda Terrorist Network*]." {20}

As an aside, it should be noted that a few conspiratorial authors would like to blame the Jews as being at the pinnacle of world power both lawful and criminal. Some would have us believe that in 1963 **Meyer Lansky** controlled the international crime syndicate. *Nothing could be further from the truth!* Biblically, it is "***the times of the Gentiles***" to be ended or "***fulfilled***" ONLY with the bodily return of the risen Lord Jesus Christ (***Luke 21:24-27***), when He shall rule Jerusalem from the **Throne of David** submitting his born-again, surviving world Gentiles having "***endured unto the end***" of the **Great Tribulation** to enjoy His universal earthly rule. ONLY then will He will establish the international supremacy of his born-again nation of Israel—the racial Hebrew/Jewish/Israelitic people (***Isaiah 60-66***). Historical fact confirms the truth of Scripture: racial Jew **Meyer Lansky** was the mere subordinate of a Gentile Roman Catholic Mafioso, **Charles "Lucky" Luciano** and subsequently another Gentile Roman Catholic Mafioso, **Vito Genovese**. In the words of **David E. Scheim**:

> "Yet in any region, a sharp distinction is always drawn between associates of the Mafia, however valuable, and the core group of members. For example, the late [*Jewish*] Syndicate financier **Meyer Lansky** could take no action without the approval of [*Gentile*] Mafia superiors, who, during one period, kept him under the constant escort of **Vincent Alo** ('Jimmy Blue Eyes'), a Genovese Family caporegime." {21} [Emphasis added]

The Cardinal's power also extended to the Empire's most influential Freemasons. They included Presidents **Roosevelt, Truman** and **Johnson.** It also included SMOM **Allen Dulles**, the Freemason and Director of the CIA who (like his brother,

Secretary of State SMOM **John Foster Dulles**) had a direct line to the KGB in the Kremlin, and was also a member of the Council on Foreign Relations. Dulles' nephew, SMOM **Avery Dulles**, became a powerful Jesuit at Fordham University and was recently, at the age of eighty-two, created a "Cardinal" by the late Auschwitz Pope, **John Paul II**. Others were **J. Edgar Hoover**, who made it a practice to recruit FBI agents from Jesuit (and Mormon) Universities, many of whom became Knights of Columbus. Others under the Cardinal's spell were 33º Freemasons **Gerald Ford** and Chief Justice **Earl Warren** of the Warren Commission, as Warren was responsible for the illegal imprisoning of thousands of Japanese Americans in mid-West concentration camps during World War II. Of the Masonic influence involved in **Cardinal Spellman's** oversight of the Kennedy Assassination we read:

> "Mason **Lyndon Johnson** appointed Mason **Earl Warren** [*and Mason* **Richard B. Russell**] to investigate the death of Catholic [*Knight of Columbus*] Kennedy. Mason and member of the 33rd Degree, [SMOM] **Gerald R. Ford,** was instrumental in suppressing what little evidence of a conspiratorial nature reached the commission. Responsible for supplying information to the Commission was Mason and member of the 33rd Degree, **J. Edgar Hoover**. Former CIA director and Mason, **Allen Dulles** [*whose mistress was the friend of* **Ruth Paine**, *the landlord of* **Marina Oswald**, *further connecting the former CIA director to the Order's sacrificial lamb*] was responsible for most of his agency's data to the panel." {22}[Emphasis added]

Lastly, the Cardinal had a few powerful and devoted *Jews* at his service. They were **Robert Moses**, the Freemason **Bernard M. Baruch** (bosom friend of SMOM Georgetown **Jesuit Edmund A. Walsh** and 33º Freemason **John D. Rockefeller Jr**.), **Abraham Beame** and **Charlie Silver** called "Spelly's Jew" by **John Cooney** in his historical masterpiece, *The American Pope*. Of Charlie Silver we read:

> "And then there was . . . 'Spelly's Jew', who raised funds and provided political and economic contacts in the Jewish community [*Jesuits and Masonic Talmudic Rabbis working together for the destruction of White Anglo-Saxon Protestant nations*] and also became a deputy mayor." {23}

After the assassination, during the Warren Commission's cover-up, **Spellman** would be served by another Jew who, for his good behavior, would be rewarded with a lifetime in the U.S. Senate. **Arlen Specter**, Pennsylvania's pseudo-conservative, gun-grabbing, Islamic Shriner and 33rd Degree Freemason was **"Spelly's evil Jew."** He has recently led the confirmation of Opus Dei **Samuel Alito** to the Supreme Court and will continue to back the Order's fascist agenda in destroying America.

This was "**the Network**" Cardinal Spellman oversaw, "**the Powerhouse**" which he commanded. Aided by the Jesuits, the Cardinal's Knights in high finance and intelligence kept him informed as to any movement afoot that would pose a threat to Rome's power in her "**Holy Roman**" **Fourteenth Amendment, Corporate-Fascist American Empire**, further enabling him to uphold his Oath as a Cardinal!

Dear truth-seeker, based on the foregoing conclusion, if there was a threat to the life of our Roman Catholic **Knight of Columbus**, **President John Kennedy**, who would have fulfilled the Vatican's bidding, whose father, **Joseph P. Kennedy**, was a prominent **Knight of Malta** having aided "Jesuitical Politics" by causing the Great Depression, by putting **FDR** in office and by endorsing the Jesuits' **Adolf Hitler** (whose War Machine was built by the Jew-hating, Irish "Episcopalian," pro-Roman Catholic, **Henry Ford**, and financed with gold from the Jesuits' **Federal Reserve Bank**), *would not the Cardinal have been ordered to use all his power to prevent it?* During the last forty-seven years of fascist tyranny in Cuba, has the Jesuit-trained, Roman Catholic Communist **Castro**, with ambassadors to the Pope's Sovereign State of Vatican City and to the headquarters of the Sovereign Military Order of Malta, *ever been overthrown by any faction including the CIA?* (An old schoolmate and friend of the author was told by **John Hickey**, a deceased CIA assassin, that, upon having **Castro** in his sniper rifle sights and ready to delightfully pull the trigger, he was given the order to abort!!!) The Jesuits, in command of Cuban and American intelligence, would never permit it! So would it have been with **Kennedy** had he, like **Castro**, obeyed his Jesuit masters. Clearly, it was no less than a **Cardinal Spellman** who could oversee the Kennedy assassination *while possessing the power to cover it up*. That power was wielded through his **Knights of Malta** for the benefit of his master, **Pope Paul VI**, whose confessor was the pro-Zionist **Jesuit Paolo Dezza** (who had "converted" Talmudic **Chief Rabbi of Rome**, **Israel (Eugenio) Zolli**, to Catholicism, taking his "Christian" name from **Pope Pius XII**!) and whose master in turn was the General of the Jesuits, **Jean-Baptiste Janssens**, whose master in truth was Satan.

And why did Satan, who "***was a murderer from the beginning***," use his vast array of brainwashed slaves to commit this crime of the century? Dear truth-seeker, Satan**'s** great dream is to "***be like the Most High***"—the Lord Jesus Christ. With an insatiable desire he craves to be worshipped by all nations in Jerusalem, as he sits on his throne inside **Solomon's** rebuilt **Temple**. Jealously ruling *his office* of the Papacy for the last seventeen hundred years, he intends to indwell a resurrected Pope "***whose mortal wound was healed,***" then to become the Eighth Roman King called "the beast." Using the Militia of the Jesuit General in control of the Pope and his Hierarchy, it is to this evil end that *he actively works every political event* under his immediate control, including the assassination of **President Kennedy**.

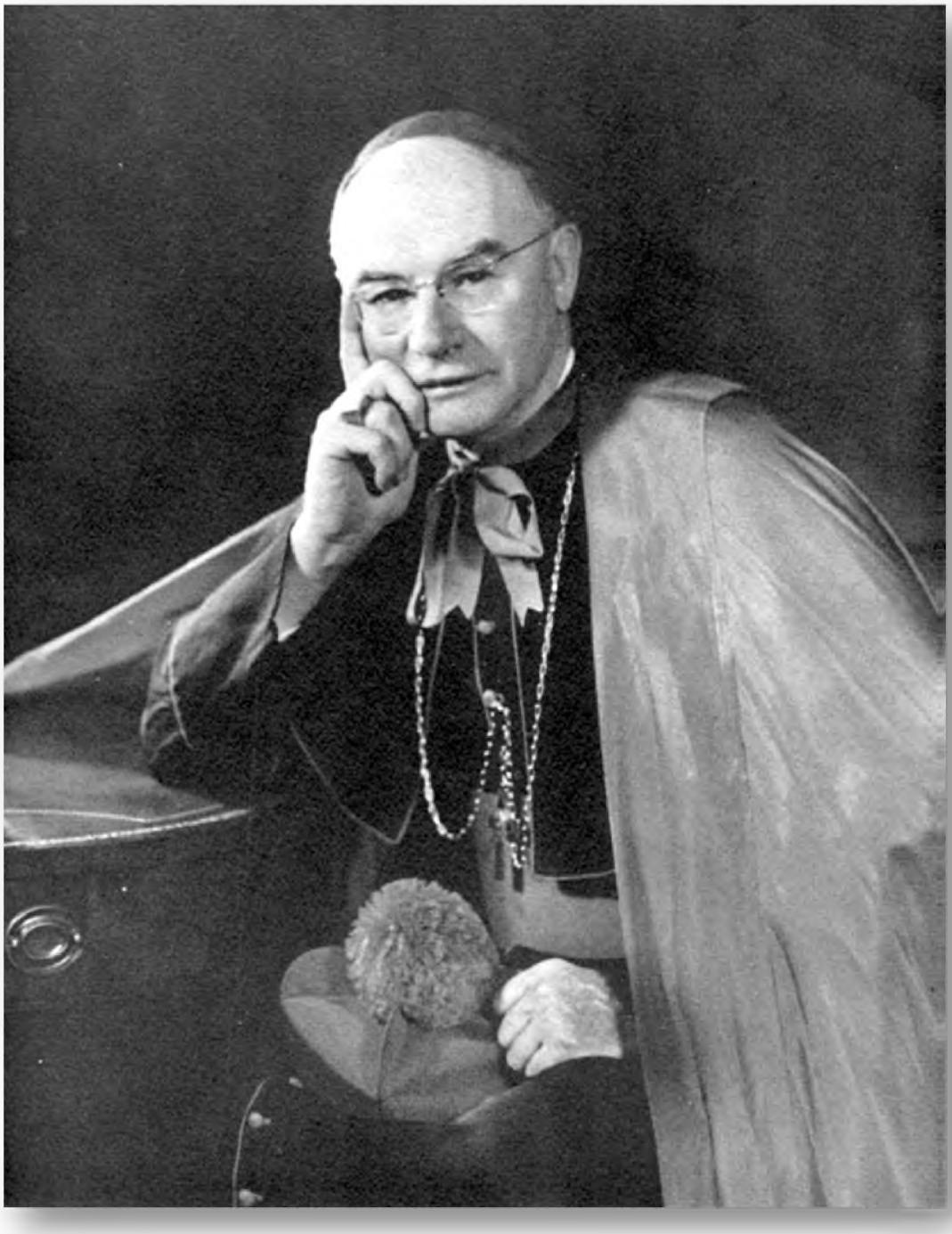
"**The Force**," fulfilling Satan's age-long dream, is the obedient, educated and unrelenting,

Society of Jesus.

Inauguration of President Kennedy, Washington, D.C., 1961 #573

Condemned before he had won the Democratic nomination, JFK is surrounded by his murderers: (L-R) Sec. of State Dean Rusk, SC Chief Justice Earl Warren, VP Lyndon Johnson, Richard Cardinal Cushing and ex-VP Richard Nixon.

***Official Program: Inaugural Ceremonies of John F. Kennedy and Lyndon B. Johnson**, A Pictorial Review 1961 Inauguration*, Alice M. Fearen, (Washington, D.C., Merkle Press Inc., 1961) p. 12.



Knight of Malta Thomas Kiely Gorman (1892 – 1980), 1950s #574
Bishop of Dallas-Fort Worth, Texas, 1954 – 1969

Directly accountable to Cardinal Spellman, the "Military Vicar" of the American Empire, Bishop Gorman was the secret POWER behind the assassination of President Kennedy in Dallas on November 22, 1963. In command of the local Knights of Malta and Shriners, he was in control of Mayor Earle Cabell, the brother of Charles Cabell who was the Assistant Director of the CIA having been fired by President Kennedy. The Bishop's control extended to Jesse Curry, the Dallas Police Chief, and to Vincentian Oscar Huber (whose Order was started by "ex-Jesuits" during their Suppression and is governed by a General exactly like the Company), the priest who saw Kennedy's wounds of entry during "last rites." There must have been a jubilant celebration at the death of disobedient JFK! Traitor Thomas Kiely Gorman passed away into a Christless eternity in 1980.

Souvenir of the Golden Jubilee of Holy Trinity Parish, Dallas, Texas, Nov. 3, 1957.

Roman Priest Oscar L. Huber, Parkland Hospital, Dallas, 1963 #575

Without a tear being shed and unscathed by the blatant murder of America's first Roman Catholic President, Huber knows his duty. He will give Kennedy "last rites" and get a good long look at the wounds. He would confirm the death of the "usurper" to his master, Bishop Gorman, who in turn would report to his NY master, Cardinal Spellman. Neither Huber nor Gorman would ever raise an objection to the Masonic Warren Commission Report as both were in on the hit.

Spellman, via his CFR, would be restored to power over the capital and his CIA.

There Was a President, NBC, Inc., Multiple Contributors, (New York: Random House, Inc., 1966) p. 17.

Masonic Papal Knight Haroldson L. Hunt (1889 – 1974), 1960s #576

Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor H. L. Hunt, Dallas, Texas, 1960s #577

Posing on the grounds of his Mt. Vernon estate in Dallas, Hunt was a key player in the assassination of JFK according to LBJ. With ties to the Knights of Malta (CIA/Allen Dulles), 33rd Degree Freemasons (FBI/J. Edgar Hoover), Masonic Mafia Dons (Marcello and Genovese), and Rockefeller's Oil Syndicate, Hunt was a noted friend of New York's "American Pope," Francis Cardinal Spellman.

Texas In The Morning: The Love Story of Madeleine Brown and President Lyndon Baines Johnson, Madeleine Duncan Brown, (Baltimore: The Conservatory Press, 1997).

Texas Oil Tycoons: Freemasons Clint Murchison, Sr. (1895 – 1969); (Clint's Gun Bearer); Sid W. Richardson (1891 – 1959), 1950s #578

Living above the law and untouchable, Murchison, Sr., and Richardson were two of the "great white fathers" of Texas (according to LBJ's mistress, Mrs. Brown) together holding $3B in assets gained from real estate, construction, railroad, gas and oil investments. With the full knowledge of his son, Clint Jr., and reported by both Val Imm (society editor of the *Dallas Times Herald)* and Penn Jones (owner of *The Midlothian Mirror)*, Murchison hosted the Nov. 21, 1963 meeting at his mansion, which coordinated and finalized assassination details for the next day. Murchison was a pro-Nazi fascist, backing Jesuit-trained Senator Joseph McCarthy's anti-communist crusade inspired by Georgetown Jesuit and SMOM Edmund A. Walsh—long-time friend of Masonic General Douglas MacArthur.

Murchison also hated Jesus Christ's racially Hebrew/Jewish/Israelitic people by supporting the pro-Pope John Birch Society and the American Nazi Party with its leader, Lincoln Rockwell. Clint Sr.: was a close friend of his protector and oil investor, Masonic FBI Director J. Edgar Hoover; had close business ties with the Pope's Genovese and Marcello crime families; and was co-trustee and director of Valley Forge Freedoms Foundation along with Roman priests Theodore M. Hesburgh (CFR member and President of Notre Dame Univ.) and Msgr. John S. Middleton (Pastor, St. Peter's Church, New York City). JFK's intended removal of big oil's tax loopholes would have taxed the **Black Pope**'s global oil cartel!

Texas In The Morning: The Love Story of Madeleine Brown and President Lyndon Baines Johnson, Madeleine Duncan Brown, (Baltimore: The Conservatory Press, 1997).

LBJ's Roman Catholic Mistress, Madeleine Duncan Brown, 1998 #579

Consenting to one of her last interviews before she died in 2003, the widow Mrs. Brown was President Lyndon Johnson's mistress for 21 years giving birth to his son, Steven Mark, in 1950. Having previously published her story, *Texas In The Morning: The Love Story of Madeleine Brown and President Lyndon Baines Johnson (1997)*, Brown recalls the secret meeting at Clint Murchison's mansion in Dallas on November 21, 1963, the night before the assassination of JFK, which meeting was confirmed by former CIA agent Robert D. Morrow in his *First Hand Knowledge: How I Participated in the CIA Murder of President Kennedy (1994)*. In attendance were Spellman's Cold Warriors of extreme power, all of whom would act in concert to both commit and cover-up the murder. These conspirators in addition to Murchison were: FBI Director 33rd Degree Freemason J. Edgar Hoover with his sodomite partner, FBI Deputy Director Clyde Tolson; 33rd Degree Masonic oil billionaire Haroldson L. Hunt; Freemasonic Vice President Lyndon B. Johnson; Brown & Root oil magnates George and Herman Brown; Texas Governor John Connally; CFR kingpin, CIA henchman of Allen Dulles, Nazi protector and director of Chase Manhattan Bank John J. McCloy; future president and SMOM-backed Richard M. Nixon; Dallas County Sheriff William Decker; Dallas Mayor Earle Cabell (controlling Dallas Police Chief Jesse Curry and Dallas District Attorney Henry Wade), brother to CIA Deputy Director Charles P. Cabell who, along with CIA Director Allen Dulles, had been fired by JFK over the deliberate failure of the Bay of Pigs invasion; LBJ's assassin Malcolm E. Wallace; U.S. Marshall and Texas Ranger Clint Peoples; New Orleans Mafia Don Carlos Marcello; Dallas Mafia Don Joseph Civello with his Jewish Mafioso/FBI informant Jack Ruby accompanied by one of his whores, "Shirley." Overseen by a Knight of Malta—the Bishop of Dallas-Fort Worth—, the assassination was a success; Cardinal Spellman's Cold War would continue.

Clint Murchison Meeting, Robert Gaylon Ross, Sr., and Madeleine Duncan Brown, (Spicewood, Texas: RIE Video Productions, 1998).

Masonic Jesuit Temporal Coadjutors Johnson and Hoover, 1964 #580

Commander-in-Chief Lyndon Baines Johnson, with his FBI Director J. Edgar Hoover, ruled the Order's 14th Amendment American Empire just as the Pope, with his Grand Inquisitor, rules the Order's Vatican Empire. Both murderous co-conspirators would have been removed from office had JFK been re-elected.

Masonic Jesuit Temporal Coadjutors: Gerald R. Ford; Earl Warren; Lyndon B. Johnson; Washington, D.C., 1964 #581

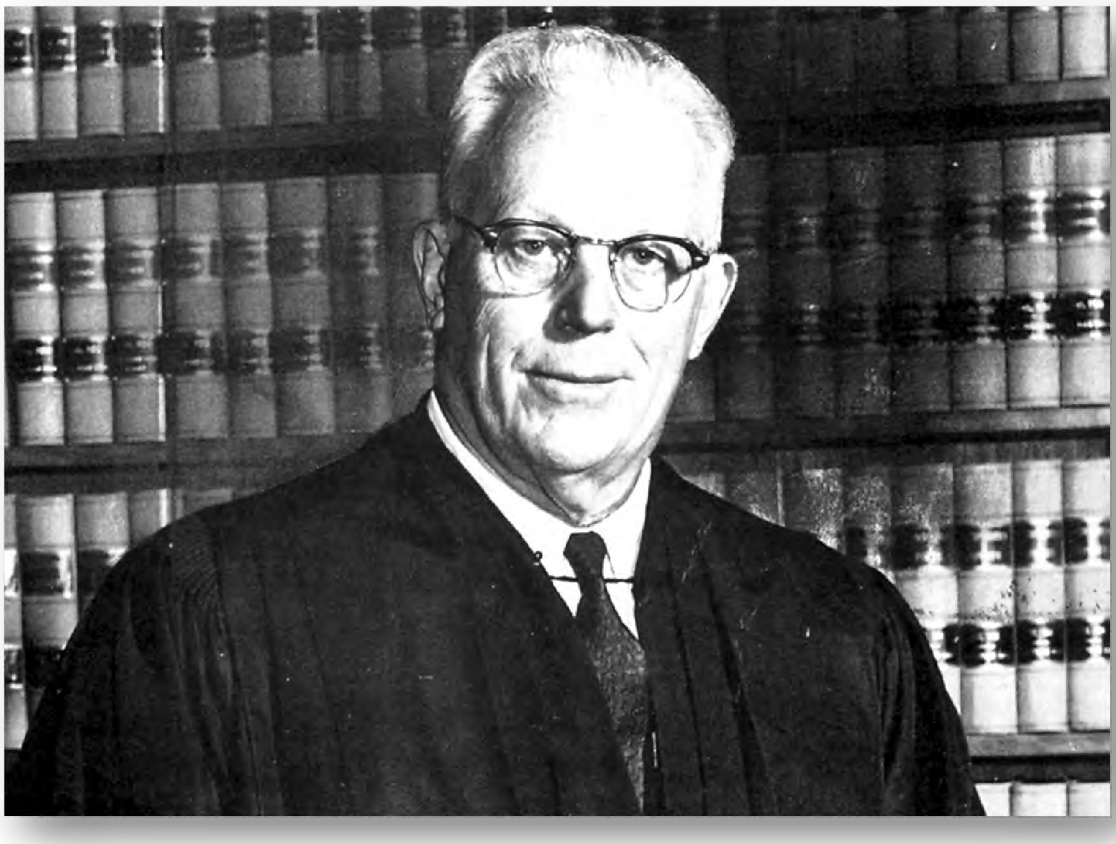
Presenting a copy of the CFR's cover-up Warren Report, Johnson would now continue with Rome's CFR/Jesuit-directed US domestic and foreign policies.

Texas In The Morning: The Love Story of Madeleine Brown and President Lyndon Baines Johnson, Madeleine Duncan Brown, (Baltimore: The Conservatory Press, 1997). ***Justice For All: Earl Warren and the Nation He Made***, Jim Newton, (New York: Penguin Group, 2006).

Masonic Seal of Earl Warren, 1960s #582

Earl Warren (Center); Grand Master, California Masons, 1935 #583
As Supreme Court Justice, a Pawn of Georgetown University Jesuits

http://www.trumanlibrary.org/photographs/displayimage.php?pointer=13769&people=&listid=1
Justice For All: Earl Warren and the Nation He Made, Jim Newton, (New York: Riverhead Books, 2006).



Apostate Protestant Earl Warren (1891 – 1974), 1960s #584
Attorney General of California, 1939 – 1943
Governor of California, 1943 – 1953
United States Supreme Court Chief Justice, 1953 – 1969

Author Jim Newton has rightly concluded, "Today's America is in many ways the America that Earl Warren made." This choice servant of Satan, Masonry's "Great Architect of the Universe," has a record of infamy which few can match. As Attorney General, he avidly promoted the removal and imprisonment of California's industrious Japanese-American population to mid-west internment camps during WWII, many of whom were robbed of their farms by Rome's anti-Jap agitators while its men fought heroically in the European theater. Serving the Company while governor of California, he was OPENLY an anti-communist, but was SECRETLY a socialist-communist of the deepest conviction. Appointed to the high court in 1953, Warren would force the socialist Masonic doctrine of the "universal equality" of all races upon America's apostate White Protestant culture in accordance with the race-mixing Egyptian myth of the Black Osiris marrying the White Isis. The Order, knowing that race-mixing had ended the advanced White Gentile Empires of Egypt and Rome, used Warren to not only integrate the public schools (1954), but to take away prayer (1962) and Biblereading (1963), the foremost reasons for which our Protestant-Calvinist Common Schools were first established. Further demoralizing our nation, this reprobate overthrew State laws prohibiting sexually obscene books (1966) as well as all State laws prohibiting interracial marriage between Whites and Blacks (1967) and interracial neighborhoods (1967). Warren's forced paganization and forced integration of America's once segregated White Protestant and Baptist-Calvinist, AV1611 King James Bible-based culture was further wrecked by his oversight of the Warren Commission—the Order's legitimized cover-up of JFK's murder!

Justice For All: Earl Warren and the Nation He Made, Jim Newton, (New York: Riverhead Books, 2006).

Mafia Dons Carlos Marcello and Santo Trafficante, Jr., 1960s #585

Both were CIA assets and Sicilian mob bosses running the Pope's Drug Trade.
#586 #587

Dallas Mafia Don Joseph Civello; FBI/Mafioso Jack Ruby, 1963

Marcello, Civello and Ruby were at the Murchison mansion the night before the assassination in the presence of LBJ as he reviewed final plans for the murder.

Ultimate Sacrifice: John and Robert Kennedy, the Plan for a Coup in Cuba, and the Murder of JFK, Lamar Waldron and Thom Hartmann, (New York: Carroll & Graf Publishers, 2006).

Contract On America: The Mafia Murder of President John F. Kennedy, David E. Scheim, (New York: Shapolsky Publishers, Inc., 1988).

The JFK Assassination: The Facts and the Theories, Carl Oglesby, (New York: Penguin Books, 1992).

#588 #589

Knight of Malta J. Peter Grace, Jr. (1913 – 1995), 1940s; 1970s

At the time of the Kennedy Assassination, Grace was the head of the American Branch of the Sovereign Military Order of Malta and President of W. R. Grace & Co. Of royal blood dating back to Scotland's House of Stuart, grandfather SMOM William R. Grace, as mayor of New York City, received the Statue of Liberty from France, and father SMOM Joseph P. Grace was one of several Wall Street's powerbrokers who financed the Order's Bolshevik Revolution. A faithful servant of the ***Black Pope***, Grace helped Cardinal Spellman relocate many hundreds of ex-Nazis into the US after WWII under the guise of "Project Paperclip." A mutual business partner in financing Hitler was Knight of Malta Frederick Flick, former leader of the Flick Group convicted at Nuremberg for "slave labor, plunder and spoliation." Son Frederick Karl Flick (SMOM German billionaire who just died in Austria, October 2006) came to the US to study business with J. Peter Grace, Jr., later purchasing 31% of the Company.

Meanwhile, the Order's Cold War was in full swing! With FDR's Lend-Lease program beginning Rome's massive military buildup of her Soviet Red Army, that policy was to be continued by American SMOMs preparing the Soviets for our coming Sino-Soviet-Moslem invasion. CIA/MI6 Knights would continue to build the KGB, while justifying more absolutist fascism in the US. But JFK got in the way by seeking to end the Cold War and invade Cuba thereby removing Jesuit Castro from power. Thus, J. Peter Grace, in command of his thousands of American Knights, orchestrated the murder of the President in obedience to the order of Francis Cardinal Spellman who in turn was advised by Georgetown and Fordham University Jesuits. Following the "extirpation" of JFK, that "tyrant and usurper," W. R. Grace & Co. exploded, entering international markets, diversifying and enjoying massive profits, all "for the greater glory of God!" **http://www.grace.com/about/history.html**

Knight of Malta Robert A. Maheu (1918 – Present), 1968 #590

Born in Maine, Roman Catholic Robert A. Maheu would spend his life as a most obedient Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor moving among cartel-capitalists, Mafia bosses, and the real men of power in Washington. Trained by Jesuits at their College of the Holy Cross in Worcester, Massachusetts, he was recruited into Hoover's FBI in 1940, the director always preferring anti-communist, Jesuit-trained Roman Catholics to man the Bureau. Establishing his own investigative company in 1947, the Jesuit became a contract agent for the CIA the same year Truman created the Agency. Maheu also became "the alter ego" of Howard Hughes who later fired him for "conspiring with the Mafia to rob him blind,"

Hughes Aircraft today being a part of Rome's American Military Industrial Complex. A close friend of SMOMs William J. Casey and Edward B. Williams, Spellman used Maheu to organize a conspiracy between the Archbishop's CIA and Mafia Dons Santo Trafficante (Miami) and Sam Giancana (Chicago)—both bosses on the FBI's ten-most-wanted list! The OPEN but FALSE reason for perfecting the criminal CIA/Mafia network in 1960—financed by American "taxpayers"—was to kill Jesuit Fidel Castro; the SECRET but TRUE reason was to kill the "tyrant and usurper," JFK, who refused to be ruled by the Pope of Rome! Tied to the top of the CIA via SMOM John McCone, the FBI via SMOM Cartha D. "Deke" DeLoach, and the new Defense Intelligence Agency (DIA) via Jesuit-trained SMOM General Joseph Carroll, Maheu would serve as one of the major players in the Kennedy assassination and subsequent cover-up. He would then live to see the CIA/FBI/Mob murder of Sam Giancana (1975) and his talkative Lieutenant, Johnny Roselli (1976). Jesuit Knight Maheu served the Pope, was a dirty tricks CIA contract agent and a foremost assassin of JFK.

http://www.1st100.com/part3/hughes.html

Knight of Malta Edward Bennett Williams (1920 – 1988), 1960s #591

This man is truly one of the most powerful Papal Knights of the 20th Century. Educated by Jesuits at their College of the Holy Cross, Williams' debating team partner was Robert A. Maheu, the Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor who, with Juan Trippe, nearly absorbed Hughes Aircraft into Pan-American Airlines then in partnership with Grace Shipping, a subsidiary of W. R. Grace and Co.! Upon receiving his law degree at the Order's Georgetown University Law Center, his firm would represent many notorious clients including: Mafioso Frank Sinatra; financier and drug lord Robert Vesco; KGB spy Igor Y. Melekh; fascist Jesuit Coadjutor Senator Joseph McCarthy; socialist-communist Carl Foreman; former OSS agent Aldo Icardi who, though most likely guilty of murder and theft of $100 million in gold, was found innocent; Spellman's New York mob boss Frank Costello; Chicago Teamsters Union boss Jimmy Hoffa; Nixon's Secretary of the Treasury John Connally; Adam Clayton Powell, Jr.; Masonic Jewish Labor Zionist and builder of the Pope's Soviet Empire, CFR/Armand Hammer; CFR/Senator Thomas Dodd; Vice President Johnson's close aid, Bobby Baker; CFR/SMOM Gerald Ford; SMOM Lee Iacocca and CIA Director/JFK assassin Richard Helms. He backed the Order's plot to remove Nixon by encouraging CFR/Katharine Graham's *Washington Post* to expose the Watergate Scandal.

Williams owned the Baltimore Orioles and Washington Redskins (with brother SMOM Barron Hilton owning the San Diego Chargers), was asked to be the mayor of Washington by LBJ and was on the Foreign Intelligence Board under President Ford. Williams' greatest work was covering up the JFK assassination!

Thus, the Jesuits of Georgetown University named their new Law Library after their 1984 head of the American Knights of Malta—Edward Bennett Williams.

http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Edward_Bennett_Williams

#592 #593

SMOM Elmer Holmes Bobst, 1970s; SMOM Richard Vincent Allen, 1980s

Bobst, chairman of pharmaceutical giant Warner-Lambert and protector of SS officer Otto Albrecht von Bolschwing, financially backed and advised Nixon; Jesuit-trained Allen was a member of Nixon's National Security Council.

Gov. Reagan; V. Pres. Nixon; Bohemian Grove, California, 1967 #594

Cold Warriors Reagan and Nixon would use several Knights of Malta in their administrations. At Owl's Nest Camp, Bohemian Grove, north of the Order's University of San Francisco, CFR/Dr. Glenn T. Seaborg, discoverer of plutonium and 1964 receiver of the Order's "Sword of Ignatius Loyola," is on Nixon's left.
http://72.14.205.104/search?q=cache:jwSflw79T9EJ:www.new4y.com/modules.php%3Fname%3DContent%26pa%3Dshowpage%26pid%3D21+edwin+pauley+len+horowitz&hl=en&gl=ca&ct=clnk&cd=1

#595 #596

Jewish 33rd Degree Freemason Arlen Specter (1930 – Present), 1964; 1980s Cover-up Assistant U.S. Attorney, Warren Commission, 1964

This most obedient Masonic Court Jew of Pope Paul VI and betrayer of his own race, the risen Son of God's beloved Hebrew/Jewish/Israelitic people, would be called upon to participate in the ***Black Pope***'s Masonically-dominated Warren Commission Cover-up. Philadelphia's Assistant District Attorney was appointed a junior counsel under Chief Counsel J. Lee Rankin and would mastermind the Commission's infamous and insulting "single-bullet theory." His conspiratorial, cover-up theory, sustained by his manipulative interviews (especially Jean Hill's at Parkland Hospital) was the foundation of sand for the Warren Report which concluded there was no conspiracy to kill JFK, that Oswald had acted alone. Among his lies were: JFK was standing when he was hit; a slug entered the back of JFK's neck; the alleged round hit nothing solid; Bethesda Naval Hospital's Xrays support his theory; there was no evidence of a conspiracy (later disproved by the House Select Committee on Assassinations); it was "new news" that Dr. Hume burned his notes, the "new news" being that Hume burned the first-draft of his autopsy report; and that a person cannot prove a negative—all of these claims being patently false. Overseen by the real powers directing the LBJappointed Cover-up Commission (Warren, Dulles and McCloy), Specter proved to be an invaluable asset for which obedience he was given five 6-year terms as one of Pennsylvania's US Senators (1980, 1986, 1992, 1998, 2004). Specter also aided in the confirmation of five Roman Catholics to the Supreme Court, four of whom are members of Opus Dei; Justices Scalia, Thomas, Alito and Roberts.

The Last Investigation, Gaeton Fonzi, (New York: Thunder's Mouth Press, 1993).

www.montcogop.org/gopteam_specter.htm

Chapter 43
The Jesuits **— 1960 – 1963**

President Kennedy Resists His Masters, the Jesuits
Seeks to End the Vietnam War and the Pope's Pro-Communist Cold War
Plans to Invade Cuba , Removing Jesuit Fidel Castro From Power
Attempts to Destroy the CIA—Intelligence Arm of the Vatican
Jesuit John LaFarge: Civil Rights Leader and Advisor to Cardinal Spellman

"**. . .** the defeat of Hitler **. . .** was not to put an end to the Vatican's insidious work in free America. Does it not still have 30 million who are blindly devoted to the Holy See? It is more than the Jesuits require to develop a large-scale operation [*as they used the minority Bavarian Roman Catholics of Germany to conquer all of Protestant Germany via the Bavarian Nazi Party and Bavarian Himmler's German and Austrian Roman Catholic-led SS and Gestapo*], of the kind needed to ensure **that occult domination over the State** [*via the CFR*] **which is the overriding purpose of their society. . . .** 'It is a fact that the policy of the State Department is under the influence of **Cardinal Spellman** [*the very State Department that brought Chairman Mao to power in Communist China*]. At least 50% of State Department personnel represent the point of view taught by the University of Georgetown, the Jesuit diplomatic school. This school is directed by the famous **Jesuit Father** [**Edmund A.**] **Walsh**, a geopolitician of **General** [**Karl**] **Haushoffer** [*Haushofer*], the former Hitlerist theorist [*released by Jesuit/Army officer Walsh after WWII*]. . . ' " {1} [Emphasis added]

Edmond Paris, 1964
French Lawyer and Historian
"Catholic Action"
The Vatican Against Europe

"As the shock forces of the Counter-Reformation, Jesuits marshaled science and humanistic knowledge to combat Protestantism and secularism. Confident that they had discovered an exquisite synthesis of knowledge and virtue, these 'astutely trained men' came to dominate Catholic education. Their enemies, however, charged that the crafty sons of Ignatius originated nothing of value but only manipulated the findings of others [**Nikola Tesla, James Clerk Maxwell**, *etc.*] toward sinister parochial ends. In the words of [*Roman Catholic Jansenist*] **Blaise Pascal**, the seventeenth-century French philosopher and mathematician, 'The Jesuits have tried to combine God and the world, and have only earned the contempt of God and the world.' In his 1973 memoirs **Michael Harrington**, a former Catholic who was subjected to Jesuit schooling, marveled, like **Leon Trotsky** [*later murdered by the Order in Mexico City*], at the

closed and comprehensive system of thought dispensed by the 'priestly Machiavellians'—a system he compared to Marxism in its absolutism. . . . Their priests became confessors and counselors to popes as well as to powerful monarchs and nobles. Their political intrigue and influence caused both Catholics and non-Catholics to implicate the religious order in the murders of kings, queens, and popes.

Not surprisingly, the largest and most powerful religious order excited envy, suspicion, and distrust, especially from older religious orders such as the **Dominicans** and **Franciscans**. . . . By the mid-eighteenth century several European countries had banned the Society of Jesus. In 1773 **Pope Clement XIV** suppressed the order and put its general in the papal fortress of Castel Sant'Angelo, where he died a few years later. In the **papal bull** that suppressed the Jesuits, Clement charged that the society had **enslaved the papacy** and had gained inordinate privileges and monopolies [*as over the gold and petroleum markets of today*]. The papal ban was lifted in 1814, but the order was suppressed in several countries in the late nineteenth century, including Spain [*1868*], France [*1880*], Germany [*1872*], and Italy [*1847*]. **Gesu**, Jesuit headquarters in Rome, was vacant from 1870 [*1872*] to 1893, but the order recovered and regained prominence, if not complete trust in the Catholic world of the twentieth century [*after* the ***Black Pope***'s **Second Thirty Years' War**]. . . .

Without a doubt, however, LaFarge believed that the greatest evil of the twentieth century was **communism**. He branded it the greatest calamity since the Reformation. To LaFarge, this all-consuming dread seemed to be, more or less, a lurid extension of Protestantism, secularism and liberalism [*in accordance with* **Pope Pius IX's** *Jesuit-authored Syllabus of Errors (1864)*], stretched out to the most distant point on the spectrum of modern evil. At the height of the Cold War, LaFarge referred to communism as the 'new Calvinism [*the Order hating Calvinism since its inception*].' . . .

Noted clergymen such as **John** [**K.**] **Ryan, Francis J. Haas,** and most especially the radio priest [*and Jesuit Coadjutor*] **Charles E. Coughlin** (before he deserted Roosevelt in 1935) rendered conspicuous support for the New Deal; the powerful **Cardinal George Mundelein** of Chicago also became an important enthusiast for Roosevelt's [*CFR-determined*] economic policies. The Great Depression [*created by Knights of Malta on Wall Street*] and the [*socialist commu-fascist*] New Deal thus provided a shot in the arm for the social *magisterium*. . . . The Jesuit therefore heartily endorsed Roosevelt's National Recovery Act (NRA) in 1933 because of its pro-labor and [*pro-corporate-fascist*] minimum wage clauses. He explained that the NRA adhered faithfully to the

guidelines laid down by **Pope Pius XI's** [*Jesuit-authored encyclical*] *Quadragesimo Anno*. . . .

In 1939 the exclusive Century Club of New York City inducted the Jesuit into its organization of celebrities and power brokers [*many of whom were in the Archbishop's Council on Foreign Relations*]. . . . LaFarge strongly supported the activities of [*Masonic Black Civil Rights "Chief" and Social Democrat*] **A. Philip Randolph**. . . . LaFarge, however, had confidence in Randolph because he considered him the greatest anticommunist force among American blacks. . . . LaFarge managed to become a kind of race relations adviser and ghostwriter for Spellman. . . . LaFarge enhanced Spellman's reputation among blacks more than the cardinal realized:

Spellman was once rendered perplexed and speechless when he was loudly applauded at an NAACP meeting he chanced to attend. . . . During the decade [*1950s*] LaFarge garnered many prestigious honors and awards. . . . He won the Social Justice Award in 1957 from the Religion and Labor Foundation—an award he shared with [*CFR Jewish Labor Zionist*] Senator **Herbert H. Lehman** and **Martin Luther King, Jr.** In 1959 LaFarge received the American Liberties Medallion given by the [*Labor Zionist and pro-Jesuit*] American Jewish Committee. . . . He was selected to serve on the prestigious panel financed by the Rockefeller Brothers Fund to establish national goals, joining such luminaries as [*these CFR members also being* **Cardinal Spellman's** *co-conspirators in the JFK assassination*] . . . **Dean Rusk**, [*SMOM Jewish Labor Zionist*] **Henry Kissinger**, [*Knight of Malta*] **Henry Luce** . . ." {2} [Emphasis added]

David W. Southern, 1996
American Roman Catholic Historian
John LaFarge and the Limits of Catholic Interracialism, 1911-1963

"So it is apparently necessary for me to state once again, not what kind of church I believe in—for that should be important only to me—but what kind of America I believe in. **I believe in an America: where the separation of church and state is absolute; where no Catholic prelate would tell the President, should he be Catholic, how to act**; and no Protestant minister would tell his parishioners for whom to vote; **where no church or church school is granted any public funds or political preference**; and where no man is denied public office merely because his religion differs from the president who might appoint him, or the people who might elect him.

I believe in an America that is officially neither Catholic, Protestant nor Jewish; where no public official either requests or accepts instructions on public policy from **the Pope**, the National Council of Churches [*also controlled by Rome via*

high-level Freemasonry] or any other ecclesiastical source; where **no religious body** [*especially* the Society of Jesus *of which JFK possessed personal knowledge imparted from his father, as well as from private experiences with the Order at Georgetown University*] **seeks to impose its will, directly or indirectly** [*via the Council on Foreign Relations*], **upon the general populace or the public acts of its officials;** and where religious liberty is so indivisible that an act against one church is treated as an act against all [*this speech adjudged to be obstinate heresy of an "accursed liberal" Roman Catholic in accordance with the Council of Trent for which primary reason CIA agent* **Lee Harvey Oswald**, *under the guise of a defector, was dispatched to the USSR by CIA Director and Knight of Malta* **Allen Dulles** *preparing "the patsy" for* the **Black Pope**'s *impending assassination of JFK after his rigged election to the presidency.*]

For while this year it may be a Catholic, against whom the finger of suspicion is pointed, another year, as it has been and may someday be again, a Jew, or a Quaker [*i.e., his Republican opponent,* **Richard M. Nixon**], or a Unitarian, or a Baptist. It was Virginia's harassment of Baptist preachers, for example, that led to Jefferson's statute for religious freedom. Today I may be the victim, but tomorrow it may be you [*Southern Protestants and Baptists*], until the whole fabric of our harmonious society is ripped apart at a time of great national peril [*which ripping apart is now in motion under the guise of an international "War on Terror" by an apostate, neo-fascist, Protestant "Christian"—the servant of New York Archbishop* **Edward Cardinal Egan**, *the grandson of a Nazi-banker and the son of a JFK assassin,* **George W. Bush**]." {3}[Emphasis added]

John F. Kennedy, 1960
American Roman Catholic Senator
Democratic Candidate for the Presidency
Before a Protestant and Baptist
Audience in Houston, Texas
Denying the Pope's Temporal Power
Enemy of the **Black Pope**'s SMOM-ruled:
Federal Reserve Bank; Cold War;
CIA; Organized Crime Syndicate;
Masonic Labor Zionist Israeli Quest
For a Nuclear Weapon;
Enemy of Spellman's Vietnam War
Enemy of Jesuit-trained Fidel Castro

"Our surveillance of King began in 1962, when Hoover sent a letter to Attorney General **Robert Kennedy** to inform him that one of King's closest advisors was [*New York City businessman, attorney-advisor, socialist-communist Jewish Freemason*] **Stanley D.** [**David**] **Levison** [*1912-1979—whose secret 1960 testimony before the Senate Subcommittee on Internal Security is still considered "Classified"*], an alleged member of the Communist party, USA [*having worked with* **Isidore G. Needleman**, *representative of the Soviet trading corporation* **AMTORG,*** *it being in secret alliance with the Order's* **Federal Reserve Bank**

according to **Congressman Louis T. McFadden**]. Reliable sources had confirmed that Levison had written a speech King had delivered to the AFL-CIO convention in Miami a month earlier. We also had evidence that Levison had advised King on such matters as organization, administrative procedures, political strategy, tax matters, and speeches. Levison had prepared press statements for King to give to the news media concerning such controversial issues as race riots and the Vietnam War. He even helped King raise money by arranging musical concerts for the benefit of the SCLC [*Southern Christian Leadership Conference founded by King*].

We learned about Levison's influence on King from very reliable informants—two brothers who were key figures in the National Committee of the Communist party. These brothers, **Morris** and **Jack Childs**, were ostensibly communists who had joined the American Communist party and moved up the ladder of its hierarchy, rung by rung, over a twenty-eight year period. In fact, the Childs brothers, both trained in Russia by the Soviets, were double agents working for the United States government [*CIA/KGB*]. In the eyes of the Soviets they were so trustworthy that they became the conduit for secret funds (more than a million dollars annually) funneled to the American branch of the party form its big brother in Moscow [*ruled by Jesuit Coadjutors in the Kremlin*]. Every year a Childs brother would travel abroad, pick up the cash, and smuggle it back into the United States. Needless to say, neither one was ever caught by U.S. customs, so their credibility with the Soviets increased as the years rolled by. We nevertheless used the information they passed along with great discretion. We knew about virtually every high-level initiative the communists launched, but we made certain that our words and actions never revealed the true measure of that knowledge, since, as a rule, it was more important to have reliable informants in the top echelons of the party than to take action on the specific intelligence we received.

The case of **Stanley Levison** was an exception to that rule. Jack Childs knew Levison as a member of the Communist party just prior to the time that King launched his civil rights campaign with the Montgomery bus boycott. We knew that Levison had become friendly with King and that he probably did so on direct orders form the party [*remembering that King had been groomed by White communists in Tennessee and was introduced toLevison by Black Communist* **Bayard Rustin** *in New York City, 1956**]. We were convinced that he wanted to exploit King and his organization in order to create civil disorder and political chaos [*as intended by the Jesuits in order to justify a White fascist, anti-Jew, political backlash similar to what had transpired in Bavaria (1919-20)*]. We were even concerned that the Communist party might ultimately capture the movement.

This concern was grounded in more than a paranoid delusion that there were communists behind every social upheaval. We knew better than that. But we also knew from the Childs brothers that Levison had hired one [*Irish Roman Catholic Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor*] **Jack O'Dell,** a man with a long record of Communist party ties, to work in the high-profile New York office of the **Southern Christian Leadership Conference** [*overseen by Cardinal Spellman from his political "Powerhouse"—St. Patrick's Cathedral—guided by Fordham University Jesuits*], **where he remained for two crucial years, playing a key role in the policy decisions and public statements of the organization.**

Anyone who wonders why the FBI tapped Martin Luther King's telephone need look no further than the presence of [*Jesuit Temporal Coadjutors*] **Stanley Levison** and **Jack O'Dell** among King's inner circle. We wanted to know if two men with communist ties were running the operation or if King himself was still in charge. Why, we asked ourselves, would King allow **Levison** to dictate strategy and write virtually all major policy statements? And why would he assign a man of **O'Dell's** shady character to a key position on his staff when he was in contact with black people of greater skill and stature who were eager to help?

The Justice Department repeatedly warned King that he was dealing with known communists, and on **June 22, 1963** [*just five months before JFK's assassination*], **President Kennedy personally took King into the Rose Garden and advised him to break off the relationships, but King stubbornly refused to do so** [*JFK outraging the Order having sought to remove its communist control of its Martin Luther King-led Civil Rights Movement secretly guided by* **Jesuit John LaFarge**, *Cardinal Spellman's advisor, King retaining Masonic Jew* **Stanley Levison** *as his communist advisor until the day of his assassination*]." {4} [Emphasis added]

Cartha "Deke" DeLoach, 1995
SMOM; Ex-Assistant Director, FBI
Hoover's FBI
*http://www.martinlutherking.org/helms.html

". . . [**Knight of Columbus**] **John F. Kennedy** had a secret plan for [**Jesuit Fidel Castro's**] Cuba in the fall of 1963—nearing a critical juncture on November 22—that would play a key role in his death, and be a major reason so much would be covered up for so long. . . . **Thom Hartmann** and I [**Lamar Waldron**] . . . exposed for the first time **JFK's top-secret plan to overthrow Castro and invade Cuba on December 1, 1963.** 'The Plan for a Coup in Cuba' (as it was titled in a memo for the [*CFR-controlled*] Joint Chiefs of Staff) would include a 'palace coup' to eliminate Castro, . . . The coup would be supported by a '**full-scale invasion**' of Cuba by the US military, if necessary. . . . The 'Plan for a Coup in

Cuba' was fully authorized by JFK and personally run by **Robert Kennedy**. Only about a dozen people in the US government knew the full scope of the plan, **all of whom worked for the military or the CIA**, or reported directly to Robert. The Kennedys' plan was prepared primarily by the US military, with the CIA playing a major supporting role. . . .

The CIA's code name for their part of the coup plan has never surfaced in any book, article, or government report. Officially declassified in 1999, **AMWORLD** is the cryptonym the CIA used for the plan in their top-secret, internal documents. Like the rest of the Kennedy coup plan, **AMWORLD** was withheld from Congress—including at least five Congressional investigations—for decades. . . . The Kennedys coup plan/**AMWORLD** was undoubtedly one of the most secret covert operations in United States history. In its secrecy, however, lay tragedy. Even though the Kennedys' coup plan never came to fruition, three powerful Mafia dons—**Carlos Marcello**, **Santo Trafficante**, and **Johnny Rosselli** [**Roselli**]—learned of **AMWORLD** through their work for the CIA in other anti-Castro plots [*which CIA plots were meant to deceive low-level CIA agents, and to never truly remove the Order's obedient dictator*]. . . . Each of the three Mafia chiefs . . . **whom the CIA also admits were CIA assets** . . . later confessed their roles in JFK's death to close associates, as did several of their men . . .

Though it is widely believed that JFK agreed not to invade Cuba in order to end the Cuban Missile Crisis in the fall of 1962, [**Cardinal Spellman's** *confident and CFR member*] Secretary of State [**Dean**] **Rusk** told us that **the 'no-invasion' pledge was conditional upon Castro's agreement to onsite UN inspections for nuclear weapons of mass destruction** (a term that JFK first used). Historians in the National Security Archive confirmed that because Castro refused such inspections [*and still does today*], **JFK and his advisors didn't consider the pledge against invasion binding.** Consequently, in the spring of 1963, John and Robert Kennedy started laying the groundwork for a [*real*] coup against Fidel Castro [*unlike the Bay of Pigs*] that would eventually be set for **December 1, 1963.**

Robert Kennedy put the invasion under the control of the US military because of the CIA's handling of 1961's Bay of Pigs disaster. The **'Plan for a Coup in Cuba** [*renamed "***C-Day***" by the authors*],' as written by JFK's Secretary of the Army [*CFR member*] **Cyrus Vance** with the help of the State Department [*ruled by CFR member* **Dean Rusk**] and the CIA [*ruled by* **SMOM John McCone**], called for the coup leader to **'neutralize'** Cuban leader **'Fidel Castro and . . . [his brother] Raul'** in a **'palace coup.'** Then, the coup leader would **'declare martial law'** and **'proclaim a Provisional Government'** that would include previously **'selected**

Cuban exile leaders' who would enter from their bases in Latin America. Then, at the invitation of the new government, after **'publicly announcing US intent to support the Provisional Government, the US would initiate overt logistical and air support to the insurgents'** including destroying **'those air defenses which might endanger the air movement of US troops into the area.'** After the **'initial air attacks'** would come **'the rapid, incremental introduction of balanced forces, to include full-scale invasion'** if necessary. The first US military forces into Cuba would be a multiracial group of **'US military-trained free Cubans,'** all veterans of the Bay of Pigs. Upon presidential authorization, the US would **'recognize [the] Provisional Government . . . warn [the] Soviets not to intervene'** and **'assist the Provisional Government in preparing for . . . free elections.' . . .**

Secretary of the Army **Cyrus Vance** was one of the few military leaders who knew the full scope of **C-Day** while the plan was active. The others were generals the Kennedys especially trusted, such as Chairman of the Joint Chiefs of Staff [*CFR member*] **Maxwell Taylor** and [*Jesuit-trained*] **General Joseph Carroll,** head of the Defense Intelligence Agency (DIA). High CIA officials involved in **C-Day** included CIA Director **John McCone,** Deputy Director for Plans **Richard Helms** [*who later admitted under oath that Oswald-handler* **Clay Shaw** *had been a contract agent for the CIA*] . . . The **C-Day** coup plan approved by Joint Chiefs Chairman **General Maxwell Taylor** was understandably classified TOP SECRET when it was created in 1963. But twenty-six years later [*in 1989 at the end of the Pope's Cold War!*], the Joint Chiefs reviewed the coup plan documents and decided that they should still remain **TOP SECRET."** {5} [Emphasis added]

[*Dear truth-seeker, JFK's 1963-planned invasion of Cuba was to be the real thing! He fully intended to take back the island the CIA had given to Jesuit Castro in preparation for America's Sino-Soviet-Moslem invasion. Thus, JFK had to go!*]

Waldron & Hartmann, 2006
American Historians
Ultimate Sacrifice

"There were two or three **Mafia men** with me in the Miami airport that day early in 1960. With them were leaders in Miami's exiled Cuban community, **Alex Rorke** and other officials from the **CIA** and the **FBI,** and **Frank Fiorini,** a.k.a. **Sturgis,** a man who worked all sides. They were anxious, happy, congratulating themselves for the assassination I was about to accomplish [*the killing of Fidel Castro*]. . . .

I was only vaguely aware of the dark side of Cuba—the prostitution, the lottery and gambling, the gangsters and graft, the rich against the poor. I didn't know then about organized crime figure **Meyer Lansky** and his friends **Charles 'Lucky' Luciano** and **Benjamin 'Bugsy' Siegel**, who dominated the Havana casinos, of his brother **Jake**, who handled the day-to-day management, or about syndicate members such as **Carlos Marcello** of New Orleans or **Santo Trafficante, Jr.**, who let underlings, including a nightclub owner named **Jack Ruby**, run guns to whomever wanted them. I didn't know that [**Cardinal Spellman's SMOM**] **Joseph Kennedy** would be rumored to have helped finance **Castro** . . . I didn't know . . . that **Santo Trafficante**, **Jack Ruby**, and **Frank Fiorini/Sturgis** were among the gun runners providing Fidel with weapons during his fight against **Batista**, or that all these men and others, like **Sam Giancana** of Chicago, just wanted the Havana nightclub scene to be business as usual after the revolution. . . .

When I arrived in New York from Havana in 1959, I was anemic, suffering from septicemia, and in need of a D and C to stop my bleeding. . . . At the hospital, several **FBI** agents, supplemented by detectives from the **New York Police Department**, acted as guards and interrogators. **Alexander I. Rorke** put a large cross at the head of my bed. . . . There were two FBI agents named Frank—Frank O and Frank L, both kind and decent individuals. They were close associates of **Alexander Rorke**, a gentle, loving eloquent man who worked for the **FBI** and was involved with covert operations sponsored by the **CIA**. I became very fond of Alex. . . . Alex was a deeply religious Catholic. As a young man, he had gone to seminary at **Loyola University** to become a **Jesuit priest**. For him, the fight against Castro and any other Communist who threatened the moral and political fabric of our nation was a holy war. '**Communism**,' he repeatedly explained to me, '**is an ungodly evil**'. . . . Killing Fidel was right with God [*reflecting Jesuit regicide doctrine*]. 'Don't make God mad,' he said. . . .

The **CIA**, including the contract agents, has almost unlimited money from which to draw. Anything an operative wants for a job is available, including solo time to think things out. . . . There **the end justifies the means**, and the ends had whatever value we said they had. We were our own religion, our own gods. It was a world of no return. . . . I chose not to consider morals or ethics. The law didn't matter. We were good at being boat thieves. We were never caught. Yet I always knew that if we got into trouble, a telephone call to the right person in Washington would eventually result in our release from any state or local jail. I was '**Jane Bond**,' licensed to steal and do anything else I pleased. I was above the law, as were we all, and though we talked about **the greater good** we were doing for our country [*"for the greater glory of God" as per the Jesuit maxim*] **we were destroying the essence of the Constitution**. . . .

The **'Company'** could do whatever it desired in the '60s, as long as we didn't get caught by locals, if it came under national security. . . . I committed enough crimes for the CIA that, if I had been a civilian, they'd toss me in jail and let me rot. . . .

On **April 17, 1961**, the Miami Cubans and Brigade 2506 sent 1,400 men to Zapata Swamp, expecting full air cover, extra ammunition, and complete Navy support. The full story has been written elsewhere many times. What is relevant is that the United States allowed the Bay of Pigs fiasco to take place, falling to provide the military force needed for success. There were many villains in the story, but in South Florida intelligence and paramilitary circles, **John Kennedy** became the focal point of blame for the failure. . . . When the Bay of Pigs mission failed, they did not see their own foolishness. Instead, they blamed **Jack Kennedy** [*for canceling the air cover when it was Skull and Bonesman* **McGeorge Bundy** *who had in fact cancelled that protection double-crossing JFK*]. . . . In November, 1962, Kennedy made a stop in Miami in order to return the flag of the 2506th Brigade. He made an appearance in the stadium, commiserating with the Cubans because he had fully expected the flag to fly over a 'free Havana' when the Bay of Pigs succeeded. Just prior to his arrival date, **Sturgis**, **Bosch**, and their friends talked half seriously of shooting up the stadium in protest. They did not make the effort, though Kennedy was soundly booed by the Cubans in exile, a fact that was downplayed in the news. . . .

There was no mistaking him. He had been the lowlife I thought; it had earned him the right to manage night clubs in Dallas. As an assassin, his record as a hit man for organized crime dated back to 1939. He had been an FBI informant in Dallas since 1959. His name was **Jack Ruby**, the shooter who would soon kill the man I knew as **Ozzie—Lee Harvey Oswald**. . . . Ozzie was the scapegoat for everyone's sins." {6}[Emphasis added]

Marita Lorenz, 1993
Roman Catholic CIA Assassin
Mistress of Fidel Castro
Marita

"JESUITISM THE ENEMY OF NATIONALITIES"

"IN order to [*gain*] clearness of thought in dealing with this subject, it is well to note the distinction between **Roman Catholicism** and **the Papacy**. The former has to do mainly with religion. It rests upon the theological doctrines which Protestants believe to be erroneous. **There are Roman Catholics who take their religion but not their politics from the Pope**. Had the Roman Catholic Church remained a purely religious organization like any other sect, the world

would have been spared centuries of evil. But in the course of its development the Romish Church, through its Popes, entered the civil sphere and aspired to **universal monarchy.**

In the fatal year 800, when **Charlemagne** was crowned Emperor of the Romans by **Leo III** [*Hitler having symbolically visited the tomb of this Frankish/German "Emperor of the Romans" in Aachen, Germany*], there was set upon Western Europe the Papacy, a colossal system whose object is the despotic rule of man and society in all spheres, sacred and secular. The Papacy claimed not only to possess the **Keys of Heaven** but also to rule the earth. The Pope came to be regarded as the sole representative of **Deity on earth,** and from him must the empire be held. To such an extent did the Papal pretensions go that **Boniface VIII** [*promulgator of the Papal Bull Unam Sanctam*] showed himself to a crowd of pilgrims at the Jubilee [*of*] 1300, seated on the throne of Constantine, arrayed with sword and crown and scepter, shouting aloud, **'I am Caesar—I am Emperor.'**

In its egotistical blindness, and intoxicated with the fumes of sacerdotal conceit, the Papacy set itself in opposition to the spirit of nationality, which in the **Middle Ages** was beginning to create order out of the disorders caused by the fall of the Roman Empire. Foiled in its endeavours to reign unchecked over rising nationalities, **the Papacy attempted to rule through monarchs devoted to the Church.** Thus it came about that the Papacy was confronted with two foes at the same time—the outraged religious feelings of the people and the outraged national feelings of their rulers. It seemed clear to the founders of the **Order of Jesuits** that it was necessary not only to combat the **Reformed religion** but also to oppose the rising **spirit of nationality**—a spirit which, if allowed to work unchecked, would bring to naught the **Imperial pretensions of the Papacy.** The ideal of the Papacy at the Reformation was, as it is now, **universal dominion,** which was seriously threatened by the rise of separate nationalities.

To restore the [*inter*] **national dominion of the Papacy by making war against the national spirit was the consistent and persistent policy of the Jesuits.** The ideal of the founder of the Order was, in the words of Goethe, to **'fuse all nations'** [*as is being done in North America at this moment*]. The Jesuits, we are told, were forbidden to talk of individual nations [*as the Jesuit General's world government is composed of ten regions governed by "Assistants," each in turn governing their "Provinces" which are ruled by "Provincials" regularly reporting to their designated "Assistant"*]. . . . A German writer, **Georg Mertz,** has studied the educational methods with scientific impartiality, and, according to the brilliant author of *The Foundations of the Nineteenth Century*, he who reads the works of Mertz can come to no other conclusion than **every nation which opens its churches to the Jesuits commits suicide. . . .**

The damaging blow given to Romanism on the religious side at the **Reformation** is known to every Protestant, but it is well to bear in mind the strenuous opposition given to the Papacy by Roman [*Catholic*] nations who were bent upon shaping their future independence of Papal interference. The struggle between **the Papacy and nationalities** began before the Reformation. France, Germany, and England had offered resistance to Papal pretensions. In the words of [**Leopold von**] **Ranke,** 'We thus see nation after nation [*i.e., a people with a common race, language and religion-based culture residing within distinct geographical boundaries*] acquiring the sense of its own unity and independence. The civil power could no longer endure the presence of any higher authority. The Popes no more found allies among the middle classes, while princes and legislative bodies were resolutely bent on withstanding their influence.

Naturally, the **Reformation** gave a great impetus to the spirit of nationality, and at this crisis in the history of the Papacy arose the Jesuits. To the demand of nations for independence and self-government the Jesuits declared in all its logical ruthlessness for the Papal demand for unlimited supremacy of the Church over the State [*so opposed by JFK*]. . . . The universal dislike of the Jesuits was shown in the fact that the **Bull of Clement XIV,** in 1773, suppressing the Order was officially published in [*the Roman Catholic nations of*] Portugal, France, Spain, Naples, and generally throughout Italy and Austria. . . . The disease cannot be eradicated so long as Rome places **Canon Law** above **Civil Law,** Papal decrees above national legislation [*opposed by JFK*]. So long as the Pope in the role of imperial dictator, **World Sovereign,** claims supremacy over the nations, so long are the Jesuits justified on Papal principles in waging war against the **spirit of Nationality.**" {7}[Emphasis added]

Hector Macpherson, 1914
English Protestant Historian
The Jesuits in History

"To prove his independence from Rome, he [**President Kennedy**] declined to send an [*unofficial*] Ambassador to the Vatican [*unlike* **FDR, Truman** *and* **Eisenhower**] and didn't even celebrate the customary mass in the White House. **Cardinal Spellman** lost all the influence he had had during Eisenhower's presidency, when he had a listening ear in [**Knight of Malta**] **John Foster Dulles'** [*whose son today is also a* **Knight of Malta** *and powerful Fordham University Jesuit,* **Avery Cardinal Dulles**].

'Catholic Kennedy' even favored birth control, an act that was considered a crime even by most non-Catholic Christians. **The Jesuits'** leadership, always known for its conservative, even extreme rightist standpoints [*i.e., fascism*],

even feared Kennedy would install a Pope or 'brainwash' the ailing **Pope John XXIII**, trying to make him see things from his point of view, which was that of birth control and detente between East and West [*seeking to prematurely end* the **Black Pope**'s *Cold War Hoax*]. **Pope John XXIII** was in fact willing to revolutionize everything: he set out to strip the Church of its worldly power and wealth [*Temporal Power*]; he had already established a birth control commission [*thwarting the Order's quest of gaining Roman Catholic numerical superiority in historically White Protestant nations*]. Even though he died in his eighties and was in failing health, there have been consistent rumors that his death was 'hastened,' not by God but by human hands, afraid as some men, particularly [*Jesuit*] priests, were that he might be able to accomplish what he had started [*the Order murdering* **Pope John XXIII** *as it did* **JFK**]. . . .

At the end of World War II, [**Knights of Malta**] **Dulles** and **Angleton**, both with the OSS, had helped numerous Nazi war criminals escape from Europe via the famed Ratlines. The Nazis had always [*openly*] opposed the communists . . . **Dulles** and **Angleton** believed that the Soviet Union posed and would pose a much bigger threat to America than Germany and they felt they, knights in shining armor, had to protect and arm America from and against that 'evil' [*thereby modifying* the **Black Pope**'s *"Holy Roman" Fourteenth Amendment American Empire into another Reich, this being one of the chief purposes for* the Company's *Cold War Hoax, the CIA and KGB secretly working together ruled at the top by Knights of Malta*].

A large number of these war criminals came to America, where they were helped by extreme rightist organizations, among them some oil companies. Unknown to **Angleton** and **Dulles**, [**Knight of Malta**] **Prince Anton Vasilevich Turkul**, the 'director of the [*Vatican*] Ratlines,' the network by which these criminals emigrated from Europe, was a Soviet spy, a reality that might have dawned on them when he defected [*SMOMs Angleton and Dulles knowing full well that SMOM Turkul was an agent of Pius XII*]. . . .

Dulles and **Angleton**, hoping to destroy the Soviet Union by helping anti-Communist Nazis, whatever crimes these had done in World War II [*in fulfilling the Council of Trent*], into America where they could and would co-operate with the CIA, had not only brought Nazis to America but also, if not primarily, Soviet spies who had infiltrated the program with the help of the program's supervisor, **Turkul**, himself a Soviet spy [*as intended*].

[*Dear truth-seeker, this typical Cold War propaganda of saving the Nazis to destroy the Soviet Union concealed the facts that Rome's "Knights" were: building the Jesuit-ruled Soviet Union securing GRU/KGB hegemony over the CIA in preparation for America's Sino-Soviet-Moslem invasion; saving* the **Black Pope**'s

Nazi-SS apparatus via Pope Pius XII's "Vatican Ratlines" and CIA for the purpose of preventing truly nationalist governments from arising in the West; securing Cuba under the rule of Jesuit-trained Fidel Castro, the island intended to be the staging-base for America's future Sino-Soviet-Moslem invasion; and converting the Order's socialist-godless government of Fourteenth Amendment America into a Nazi-fascist Fourth Reich—Kennedy resisting all of these grand goals of the Vatican by seeking to: end the Cold War; break the CIA and its partner in crime, the Vatican's International Crime Syndicate, into a thousand pieces; invade Cuba on December 1, 1963, to remove Castro from power; prevent Israel, the Pope's Kingdom of Jerusalem*, from acquiring nuclear weapons, while Angleton called for a Crusade against Islam*]. . . .

> When **Dulles** was fired, a large amount of these files were destroyed. Should **Angleton** have to leave, **something that under Kennedy's presidency was certainly within the realm of reality,** the Nazi secret was due to come out soon, even though Dulles' ghost was still very much inside Langley's [*CIA*] corridors after he left. . . .
>
> It seems this 'cabal,' who brought the Nazis to America, united in the **'Sovereign and Military Order of Malta,'** though they aren't the true Order of Malta which has always denied any links to this American organization [*both Orders, one exclusively Roman Catholic and the other religiously ecumenical, being secretly united at the top and later formally united in 1963 after both orders, subject to* **Francis Cardinal Spellman**, *successfully executed the JFK assassination*]. This Order [*both Orders*] provided the Nazis with money and passports, much like the Vatican did. Their membership list includes men such as [*Nazis*] **Reinhard Gehlen, Joseph P. Kennedy, James J. Angleton** and **Allen Dulles.**" {8} [Emphasis added]
>
> **Philip Coppens, 2004**
> Belgian Researcher
> *This Is Not America: The Assassination of President John F. Kennedy*
>
> "I have always been a person with a strong sense of patriotism. So much so, that I unwittingly placed myself, in the eyes of some, in the position of committing treason. Whether I can be indicted for it so many years later is a matter of conjecture. But I am willing to take that chance. . . .
>
> I devoted several years of my life to the nation's clandestine intelligence operations, and even committed two major felonious acts because I believed them to be essential to the preservation of a free society here at home and elsewhere in the world. My view and my values have remained unchanged. Today, I cannot undo what I have done, nor can I continue to rationalize the reasons I was given so long ago as to why the President had to be killed. I

wanted to speak out when the Warren Commission was in session in 1964, but my connection at the CIA told me—using the following words which I will never forget—:

'You have signed a secrecy agreement with your government. It is your government that is responsible for what has transpired. [*Wow!*] **You are part of that government, and you have a solemn commitment to it and its national security. I agree, the act of murder can never be justified . . . unless it's done for the good of the country** [*illustrating Jesuit Francisco Suarez's immoral "theological" doctrine that it is lawful to assassinate a "tyrant," i.e., one who opposes the Pope's Temporal Power*]. **This was one of those instances.'**

Marshall Diggs, a prominent Washington attorney, told me this. It was the same rationale used by the people responsible for the murder of the President. Diggs may not have believed his own words, but I clearly understood his meaning to be for me to keep my mouth shut, or I could end up dead too. . . .

More than half the characters about to come to life on these pages have already been put to death, tortured, exiled or silenced in strange and terrible ways. They knew too much about the corruption, deception and Mafia connections that led to the assassination of **President John F. Kennedy.** I was one of the first people to obtain first hand evidence of Soviet missiles in Cuba (evidence that was presented to President Kennedy in 1961 and ignored for political reasons). I made the counterfeit money for the Cuban underground resistance which was trying to put an end to Castro's communist regime in Cuba. I bought the three Mannlicher rifles that would be used to shoot Kennedy. I supplied Kennedy's three hit squads with communications devices more sophisticated than any previously designed. I new that the Mob, the leaders of our nation, and our government's intelligence agencies [*CIA, FBI, DIA and Secret Service*] conspired to assassinate very important people, including the President.

I was there, and now you will be, too, as the deadly truth is uncovered here. You may initially not believe what you are reading, but by the end of this book the overwhelming facts leave no room for doubt. I realize how impossible and illogical it sounds to assert that the CIA would orchestrate the assassination of the president of the United States [*unless the CIA is a continuation of the Pope's SS/SD*]. After all, the CIA is supposed to protect our nation and its leaders from their enemies. To comprehend why the CIA found it necessary to commit the seemingly treasonous act of murdering the country's Commander-in-Chief, one must understand the political climate of that age. **The circumstances that led up to the assassination were set in motion prior to Kennedy's election.**" {9} [Emphasis added]

Robert D. Morrow, 1994
American CIA Agent
First Hand Knowledge: How I Participated In the CIA-Mafia Murder of President Kennedy

"Here, in essence, is the basis of the theory presented and documented—sometimes in excruciating detail—in the pages that follow.

- That during his presidency, **John F. Kennedy** alienated three major [*Vatican-controlled*] international power blocks: the American CIA, Organized Crime, and Israel [*the Pope's Masonic Jewish Labor Zionistled* "Kingdom of Jerusalem"] and its American lobby [*ruled by* **Francis Cardinal Spellman's** *Council on Foreign Relations*].
- That in each case, Kennedy's continued tenure in the White House was perceived by each of these power groups as a threat to its very existence.
- That each of these major international [*Vatican-controlled*] power blocs was closely intertwined with the others [*through the Sovereign Military Order of Malta and high-level Freemasonry*], often on several levels.
- That when Kennedy's presence in the White house became so intolerable that these forces came together in a wide-ranging conspiracy [*overseen by* **Cardinal Spellman**] that resulted in JFK's murder.
- That the power of these forces, together, over the [*CFR-controlled*] American media [*including CFR members and Knights of Malta* **Henry R. Luce** *and* **William F. Buckley, Jr.**] played a vital role in the assassination conspiracy cover-up. . . .

JFK's Secret War with Israel

The history books have told us of **John F. Kennedy's** epic struggles with [*Jesuit-educated minion*] **Fidel Castro** and the Soviets in the Bay of Pigs debacle and the Cuban Missile Crisis.

Yet, only in recent years have we begun to learn of Kennedy's secret war with Israel [*i.e., the Pope's Masonic Jewish Labor Zionists ruled by the Knights of Malta*]. Much of the conflict stemmed from Israel's determination to build a nuclear bomb [*to intimidate Arab Moslems from ever overrunning Israel*]. This is a hidden history that helps explain, in part, the dynamic forces at work resulting in Kennedy's assassination.

By mid-1963 Israeli Prime Minister **David Ben-Gurion** [who had been complicit in the Pope's SS-led Eurasian Jewish Holocaust] hated Kennedy with a passion [as did **Cardinal Spellman** whose power over South American dictators had brought Israel into the United Nations]. In fact, he considered JFK a threat to the very survival of the Jewish State. . . .

What's more, Israel's chief contact at the CIA in Washington, [*Knight of Malta*] **James Jesus Angleton** [*counterintelligence chief manning both the Israeli and Vatican CIA desks*], ultimately played a pivotal role in the JFK assassination conspiracy cover-up [*blaming Castro and the Soviets as did Knight of Malta*

Alexander M. Haig, Jr.]. . . . The Mossad [*and Vatican*] loyalist, **James J. Angleton**, was the central player in the intrigue between the **CIA** and the **Mossad** [*created by the CIA*] in the JFK assassination. . . . I believe that the Mossad's involvement was institutional in nature [*Indeed!*]. **Likewise, I would add, with the CIA.**" {10}[Emphasis added]

Michael Collins Piper, 1998
Protestant American Researcher
Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor
Final Judgment

"Another problem is the reluctance of audiences to grasp the connection between super rich and revolutionaries. . . . When [*racially Black*] **Stokley Carmichael** was head of the militant revolutionary group known as SNCC [*Student Nonviolent Coordinating Committee*], he was invited to speak at the [*Rockefeller-financed*] University of Chicago. [*Also racially Black*] **Jerry Kirk**, then still a Black Panther, was among those who attended, and here is how he described Carmichael's appearance:

'**Mr. Carmichael** [*now living in Africa*] was obviously in the middle of something rather important, which made him more nervous and more tense than in the past. . . . He started speaking of things that he said he could not have said before because his research was not finished. . . . He spoke of the false consciousness of many blacks [*including the hatefully racist Black Nation of Islam*] who believed the Jews were the instruments of oppression of blacks, and . . . he made note of the fact that, even though many Jewish people, for example in New York, owned quite a bit of land, one must understand that the overwhelming percentages of mortgages in Harlem were owned, not by Jewish people, but by **Morgan Guarantee Trust** (the Morgan family) and **Chase Manhattan Bank** (the Rockefellers) [*both White Gentile institutions controlled by* **Cardinal Spellman's** *New York Knights of Malta via his Council on Foreign Relations*]. . . .

He kept hitting on the theme that a very large monopoly capitalist money group, bankers to be exact, was instrumental in fomenting this idea that Jews are the ones actually behind the oppression of blacks [*i.e., Jesuit-ruled cartel-capitalists inciting anti-Jewish fury among Blacks while Harlem was immersed in drugs and liquor via the Pope's Sicilian Mafia*]. What he was getting at was that . . . the Jews were simply one strata of society who are themselves being oppressed by people [*Pope-serving, White Gentiles*] who were much richer and much more powerful. In the agencies of this power, he cited banks, the chief among which were **Morgan Guarantee Trust** and **Chase Manhattan**. And the foundations [*Carnegie, Ford, Rockefeller, Luce, etc.*] connected with these monoliths [*via the Pope's CFR*].' It was not long after this that Stokley

Carmichael mysteriously was ousted from both SNCC and the Black Panthers [*indicating Jesuit control of both socialist-communist, anti-Bible, anti-White Anglo-Saxon Protestant, anti-Hebrew factions*]. Apparently he [*like* **Malcolm X**] had learned too much [*necessitating Carmichael's move to Africa*]." {11} [Emphasis added]

Marvin S. Antelman, 2002
American Orthodox Rabbi
Invented the Cure for AIDS
To Eliminate the Opiate

"LIKE MOST PEOPLE, I accepted the official story about how **Dr. Martin Luther King, Jr.**, was murdered. . . . In the following years, I heard about inconsistencies in the state's case and rumors of a conspiracy in which **James Earl Ray** was framed for Dr. King's murder. Then, in 1977-1978, at the **Rev. Ralph Abernathy's** request, I prepared for and then conducted a five-hour interview of **James Earl Ray**. Since that time, the mystery of Dr. King's assassination has dominated much of my life. In no small measure I suppose this is because of the responsibility I feel for having initially prompted him to oppose the Vietnam War ["*Spelly's War*"]—for that stand was a major factor contributing to his death. . . .

Those in charge of the United States intelligence, military, and law enforcement machinery understood King's true significance. They perceived his active opposition to the war and his organizing of the poor as grave disruptions to the stability of a society already rife with unrest, and took the position that he was under communist control. . . . By **July 1967**, the number of riots and other serious disruptions against public order had reached ninety-three in nineteen states. In **August** there were an additional thirty-three riots which occurred in thirty-two cities in twenty-two states. Dr. King was at the center of it all. . . . This story has taken twenty-seven years to unfold. This is largely the result of the creation and perpetration of a cover-up by government authorities at local, state, and national levels. . . .

I TURNED WITH NEW INTEREST TO THE ACTIVITY OF THE **HSCA** [*House Select Committee on Assassinations*]. . . . **Richard Sprague**, a tough, honest professional, had been summarily replaced [*in early 1977*] by . . . **G. Robert Blakey** . . . A PURPORTED EXPERT ON ORGANIZED CRIME who had taught at both **Notre Dame** and Cornell law schools. . . . Blakey, as an expert witness, contended that **Moe Dalitz** had no connection with organized crime. This was extraordinary because it was then a well-established fact that Dalitz was a long-time major syndicate operator. . . . I was also very uneasy with the new chief counsel's apparently cozy relationship with the **CIA** and the **FBI**, which moved him to give the intelligence agencies influence over his staff's requests

> for files, documents, and records. . . . I was thus led to conclude early on that the reconstituted committee leadership had no intention of conducting an independent investigation [**Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor Blakey** *protecting the same CIA/FBI/Mafia Network that killed JFK*]." {12} [Emphasis added]
>
> **William F. Pepper, 1995**
> Attorney for James Earl Ray
> *Orders To Kill*

All was going well for the Vatican's Jesuits. With their International Intelligence Community constructed during World War II, they created the Cold War, igniting their anti-Communist, fascist Crusade in the Far East. Their tools, CFR members **Truman** and **Eisenhower**, had begun the Vietnam War and it would prove to be a great harvest of "heretics" pursuant to the Jesuits' evil **Council of Trent**. The Cold War had been heated up with the sabotage of **Francis Gary Powers'** U-2 spy plane. Because of a lack of fuel it was forced down in Russia, which ended the planned meetings for "peace" between the United States and Russia. **Nixon**, openly backed by **Spellman** (who was secretly for Kennedy—to later put him to death), would have continued **Eisenhower's** foreign policy of "fighting communism." But "Surprise, Surprise!" **John Kennedy** won the 1960 election by a mere 114,000 votes.

As usual, the Society of Jesus with their powerful Knights of Malta had engineered the election. **Kennedy**, loyal to his masters, continued Eisenhower's Jesuit-inspired, *Communist Negro agitation* (called the **Civil Rights Movement**, begun by **Jesuit John LaFarge** and carried on by **Jesuit Richard McSorley**), forcibly integrating the Armed Services, further destroying the morale of our once invincible American Military. He also, according to **Dr. Peter Beter**, continued Eisenhower's policy first begun in 1957 of emptying Fort Knox of **Fourteenth Amendment America's** gold, moving it to the **Federal Reserve Bank** in New York. But after the deliberate failure of the Bay of Pigs invasion **President Kennedy** *changed*. Due to his betrayal by the Jesuits' **Council on Foreign Relations** in the person of **McGeorge Bundy**, he sought to "break the CIA into a thousand pieces." Why? Because the CIA, in fact being the continuation of the Order's **Nazi SS/SD**, was *the teeth* of the Council on Foreign Relations, the enforcer of the Empire's secret government. Of this relationship former CIA officer **Victor Marchetti** tells us:

> "It was in such an atmosphere of restiveness and doubt, on a January meeting in 1968, that a small group of former intelligence professionals and several other members of the [*religious*] cult of intelligence met to discuss the role of the CIA in U.S. foreign policy, not at CIA headquarters in Langley, Virginia but at the **Harold Pratt House on Park Avenue**—the home of the **Council on Foreign Relations.**" {13} [Emphasis added]

And no wonder, for **Allen Dulles**, the Director of the CIA in 1961 had been a **CFR** member for years *just like Bundy*, who was Dulles' tool to wreck the Cuban

invasion that **Kennedy** had approved. So, Kennedy *secretly* fired Dulles—*the darling* of the Vatican's Jesuits—while *openly* he accepted his "resignation." Kennedy then appointed **John A. McCone** to replace him. **McCone** was one of **Spellman's** Knights and would prove to be one of the President's assassins, resigning in 1965. Meanwhile, **President Kennedy** seriously resisted the power of the Vatican's **Jesuit General Janssens**. First, according to *The Washington Post*, he determined to destroy the CIA—that agency which **Truman** honestly described after the Kennedy Assassination as *"a symbol of sinister and mysterious foreign intrigue."* We read:

> "Kennedy did fail in his attempt to gain full control of the CIA and its major partners in the Defense Department. It was the most crucial failure of his abbreviated presidency. He recognized his adversary during his first term, and as he related confidentially to intimate acquaintances, 'When I am re-elected, I am going to break that agency into a thousand pieces.' He meant to do it too, but the struggle cost him his life." {14} [Emphasis added]

Secondly, in addition to his plan to invade Cuba on December 1, 1963, **President Kennedy** sought to end the Vietnam War. The way in which he sought to end it was described in a report, entitled, *Memorandum for the President, Subject: Report of* [CFR members] *McNamara-Taylor Mission to South Vietnam*.

> "With this report in hand, President Kennedy had what he wanted. It contained the essence of decisions he had to make. He had to get re-elected to finish programs set in motion during his first term; he had to get Americans out of Vietnam [*by the end of 1965*]." {15}

President Kennedy began to implement these policies along with limiting the power of the CIA. But those policies were reversed.

> "On November 22, 1963, the government of the United States was taken over by the superpower group [*the Order merely using its American Intelligence Community to remove one of its Presidential creations*] that wanted an escalation of the warfare in Indochina and a continuing military buildup for generations to come [*in preparation for the Pope's Anglo-American-led Crusade against Islam during the Twenty-first Century*]." {16}

And who was responsible for the reversal of President Kennedy's policies after his brutal and bloody assassination in broad daylight? It was the Jesuit Order's murderous **Nazi Gestapo** and **SS/SD** brought into North America via high-level Freemasons **J. Edgar Hoover** and **Allen Dulles**, now the **CIA** ("Catholic Intelligence Agency"), controlled by one of **Cardinal Spellman's** Knights of Malta, **John A. McCone**. We read from the book *First Hand Knowledge* written by CIA agent and confessed accomplice in the Kennedy assassination, **Robert D. Morrow**:

> "At 8:30 AM, on Saturday, the 24th of November, 1963, the limousine carrying CIA Director **John McCone** pulled into the White House grounds. McCone was there to brief the President [**LBJ**] and the slain President's former aide, **McGeorge Bundy** [*the Skull and Bonesman responsible for the failure of the Bay of Pigs invasion*] . . . He was also there to transact one piece of business prior to becoming involved in all the details entailed in a presidential transition—the signing of **National Security Memorandum 278** [*in fact* **273**], a classified document which immediately reversed John Kennedy's decision to de-escalate the war in Vietnam. The effect of Memorandum 278 would give the Central Intelligence Agency carte blanche to proceed with a full-scale war in the Far East, a war that would eventually involve over half a million Americans in a life and death struggle without the [*Constitutional*] necessity of Congressional approval.
>
> In effect, as of November 23, 1963, the Far East would replace Cuba as the thorn in America's side [*because the Jesuits had given Cuba to* **Fidel Castro!**]. It would also create a whole new source of narcotics for the Mafia's worldwide markets. (As mentioned earlier, **Victor Marchetti**, the former Deputy Director to **Richard Helms**, claimed in his book, *The CIA and the Cult of Intelligence*, that Air America, the CIA's proprietary airline, was used as a carrier for opium.)" {17} [Emphasis added]

Dear truth-seeker, *there you have it!* The Vatican's Jesuits with their tool, **Cardinal Spellman**, using one of his Knights of Malta, **John A. McCone**, escalated the Pope's War in Vietnam and gave the CIA unlimited power to carry out the Jesuit General's policy of mass-murder while developing the Mafia's drug trade. Every segment of Rome's "**Fraternity**" benefited. The Vatican's Federal Reserve Bank made trillions financing the Military Industrial Complexes of both the USSR and US; the International Intelligence Community grew to unbelievable proportions united at its apex in the Vatican; the pharmaceutical industry made billions; the Mafia and CIA made billions with their drug trade; Rome's oil companies and Arab nations made billions; **LBJ** and his Texas oil men made billions as the tankers of Rome's shipping tycoons unloaded their crude in both Saigon and Hanoi; and millions of "heretic" Buddhists were murdered throughout Southeast Asia. The blindly patriotic people of **Fourteenth Amendment America** were further reduced to economic and political slavery with its White Protestant Middle Class further destroyed along with *120,000 vets committing suicide*, many of whom having suffered untold tortures.

Thirdly, President Kennedy also resisted the Jesuits' **Federal Reserve Bank** and its *monopoly fiat money*, properly called "indulgences." **Colonel Gritz** writes:

> "When Kennedy . . . called for a return of America's currency to the gold standard, and the dismantling of the Federal Reserve System—he actually minted non-debt money that does not bear the mark of the Federal Reserve [*i.e., United States Notes*]; when he dared to actually exercise the leadership authority granted to him by the U.S. Constitution . . . Kennedy prepared his own death warrant. It was time for him to go." {18}[Emphasis added]

Indeed it was, time for him to go. Like **Lincoln** resisting the policies of the Radical Red Republicans leading to the adoption of the **Fourteenth Amendment**, so **Kennedy** resisted the policies of the Council on Foreign Relations leading to the war in **Vietnam**. Neither could be allowed to serve a second term. **John F. Kennedy**, unlike any President since **Lincoln**, truly resisted "the superpower group"—**Colonel L. Fletcher Prouty's** *The Secret Team* (so described by Papal Knight of Malta **Daniel Sheehan**, chief legal counsel to the Jesuits' **Christic Institute**, and also surnamed "**The Octopus**" by murdered freelance writer **Danny Casolaro**)—known in history as the Society of Jesus. May we Americans never forget the courage that **President John F. Kennedy** showed in *refusing to bow* to **Francis Cardinal Spellman**, knowing full well that his countrymen would never appreciate the pain and national tragedy he sought to prevent. Indeed, his several acts in resisting Jesuit tyranny were true *Profiles In Courage*, yet he was forever wounded in the house of his friends who continue their destruction of the last bastion of freedom in the world—an America founded on *Protestant and Baptist-Calvinist liberties!* Congress's continual example of *sinning by silence*, allowing our enemies to triumph over us, makes cowards of our men, whores of our women, undisciplined idiots of our children and slaves of us all.

Knight of Columbus John F. Kennedy; 33rd Degree Freemason Allen W. Dulles; Knight of Malta John A. McCone, 1962 #597

Because of Allen Dulles' deliberate sabotage of the Bay of Pigs Invasion in 1961, President Kennedy dismissed him and appointed John McCone in his place. But McCone was loyal to his popish master at "the Little Vatican" in New York City, Archbishop and Knight of Columbus Francis Cardinal Spellman. As a former head of the Atomic Energy Commission and deeply tied to Vatican corporations composing the Company's "Holy Roman" Fourteenth Amendment American Empire's Military Industrial Complex, he used certain CIA soldiers, such as Clay L. Shaw, George DeMohrenschildt, David Ferrie, E. Howard Hunt and the patsy, Lee Harvey Oswald, to murder the President. With the ***Black Pope*** pulling the strings through Spellman's continual advisor, Jesuit John LaFarge, Shriner Freemason and Knight of Malta Allen Dulles oversaw the entire assassination through his brother Knight of Malta, John A. McCone, and was then appointed to the cover-up Warren Commission by co-conspirator and CFR member, LBJ.

The Kennedy Tapes, Ernest R. May and Philip D. Zelikow, (Cambridge, MA: Harvard University Press, 1998).

USAF Major General Edward G. Lansdale (1908 – 1987), 1963 #598

Upon the defeat of the French at Dien Bien Phu (1954), the Geneva Accords ensued. Overseen by Rome's Knights of Malta, Vietnam was divided setting the stage for civil war, Diem's CIA-led Roman Catholic fascists in the South warring against the Minh's KGB-led Buddhist communists of the North. As in the case of Nazi Germany, the fascist South would eventually lose—as planned in Rome!

Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor Lansdale was of paramount importance in: creating the terrorizing, CIA-led Saigon Military Mission (1954); bringing Vietnam's Jesuit-trained Roman Catholic President Ngo Dinh Diem to power (1955); Diem's assassination for refusing to be a puppet of Cardinal Spellman's CIA, the Archbishop breaking with Diem just prior to Diem's murder (Nov. 2, 1963); and the assassination of JFK (Nov. 22, 1963) for his refusal to give nuclear weapons to Rome's "Kingdom of Jerusalem." Further, JFK consented to the removal of Diem, but was shocked at Diem's CIA-directed assassination providing yet another reason to break the power of the **Black Pope**'s "Company." By 1963, CIA Lansdale worked for the Department of Defense at the Pentagon and was well acquainted with brother Jesuit Coadjutor USAF Lt. General Joseph Francis Carroll, a Jesuit-trained Roman Catholic and head of the Defense Intelligence Agency (DIA). During the 1960s Lansdale ran "Operation Mongoose," which OPEN but FALSE policy was to overthrow Castro while the SECRET but TRUE policy was to create sympathy for and further entrench Rome's Cuban dictator. Lansdale and his CIA-master, SMOM Allen W. Dulles, sought to abandon Cuba to Castro and to begin a full-scale war in Vietnam: President Kennedy opposed both policies planning to invade Cuba on Dec. 1, 1963 and fully remove all US troops from Southeast Asia by the end of 1965. Therefore, Coadjutor Lansdale was Spellman's master planner for the assassination of the "usurper," JFK!

http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Edward_Lansdale

Lt. General Joseph Francis Carroll (1910 – 1991), 1960s
#599

Knight of Malta; Roman Catholic Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor

Chief of Staff, United States Air Forces in Europe (USAFE), 1959 – 1960

Inspector General, U.S. Air Force, Pentagon, 1960 – 1961

Director, Defense Intelligence Agency (DIA), Pentagon, 1961 – 1969

Plotting the continued downgrade and ultimate elimination of the CIA, Kennedy created the DIA in August, 1961. Little did he know this new agency would aide in his assassination. Its new director, General Carroll, was an Irish Roman Catholic born in Jesuit-ruled Chicago and educated by priests at St. Mary of the Lake Seminary. He earned his J.D. at Chicago's Jesuit-ruled Loyola University after which he joined the FBI (1940); following WWII he became Hoover's close administrative assistant (1947). Organizing the Air Force's new Office of Special Investigations (OSS) along the lines of Rome's FBI (1947), Carroll became its first director (1948-1950) leaving the OSS as a Major General. After a few more key posts, Carroll was named Chief of Staff, USAFE, Germany (1959), where he worked with his close seminary friend who enjoyed direct access to the Pope, "Monsignor" and Air Force Chief of Chaplains, Major General Edwin R. Chess.

Appointed by CFR McNamara as the first DIA director, Jesuit Carroll was now in control of all intelligence within the Department of Defense! This means: the flight plan of Air Force One entering and leaving Dallas on November 22, 1963, was subject to his approval; USAF Major General Lansdale was his intelligence subordinate whose presence in Dallas was known to Carroll; he was in collusion with his old boss, FBI Director J. Edgar Hoover, in the subsequent assassination cover-up overseen by unknown soldiers of Francis Cardinal Spellman! One of those soldiers was this Jesuit Coadjutor, Lt. General Joseph Francis Carroll!

http://www.af.mil/bios/bio.asp?bioID=4935

Lt. General Vernon A. Walters (1917 – 2002), 1970s #600

Knight of Malta; Roman Catholic Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor
Deputy Director, Central Intelligence Agency, 1972 – 1976
Aide to 7 Presidents; Reagan's Ambassador-at-Large, 1981 – 1985
President Reagan's Ambassador to the United Nations, 1985 – 1988
President George H. W. Bush's Ambassador to Germany, 1988 – 1991

Knowing where all the bodies were buried from Truman to Bush, a lifetime bachelor, and the American "James Bond" moving in the dark world of political secrets, Walters is a most conspicuous co-conspirator in the assassination of "the usurper," JFK. Born in Jesuit-ruled New York City, Walters moved to Europe at the age of six where he learned French, Spanish, Italian and German, later mastering Dutch, Portuguese, Chinese and Russian. Growing up in Paris, the Jesuit stronghold of France and haven for the Russian Branch of the Knights of Malta, Walters was educated at Stonyhurst College (the seat of England's Jesuit Provincial) by the most brilliant Jesuits in Britain. A longtime friend of SMOM Alexander M. Haig, Jr., and SMOM George J. Tenet, Walters became: a postwar aide to SMOM General Mark Clark in Austria; a member of CFR-ruled General George C. Marshall's staff; CFR/SMOM W. Averell Harriman's aide, Truman's ambassador to Moscow who aided in unifying the CIA and KGB; a witness (and advisor) to Truman's firing of the insubordinate General Douglas MacArthur who sought to win Cardinal Spellman's "no-win" Korean War; a White House advisor to Truman and Eisenhower; a pilot for CFR President Winston Lord and Nixon's National Security Advisor, CFR Henry Kissinger, during peace talks with the Vietnamese in Paris; and a member of the NATO Standing Group. SMOM Walters served his Jesuit masters well, especially in the murder of JFK!

http://www.arlingtoncemetery.net/vawalters.htm

JFK with Anti-Castro Cuban Brigade, Miami, December 29, 1962 #601

After CIA Director/CFR member Allen Dulles and Presidential advisor/CFR member McGeorge Bundy foiled the Bay of Pigs invasion in 1961, President Kennedy took punitive action. SMOM Allen Dulles was replaced with SMOM John McCone, an old friend of the Kennedy family whom JFK trusted. He later devised a plan for a second invasion of Cuba scheduled for December 1, 1963. The removal of Jesuit Castro would have secured another term of office for JFK during which he would have: ended the intelligence reign of the ***Black Pope***'s CIA; withdrawn from Vietnam; refused to give the Pope's Kingdom of Jerusalem nuclear weapons; brought billions of tax dollars into the Treasury by removing the oil depletion allowance enjoyed by the Vatican's oil monopolies; and ended tax loopholes enjoyed by the Pope's JP Morgan-owned US steel industry. Above, JFK is meeting in Miami with forgiving survivors of the Cuban Brigade five days after they had been released from the inquisitional prisons of Jesuit Castro in exchange for $63 million in food and medical supplies. Upon receiving the flag that had flown for a few hours in the Bay of Pigs, Kennedy promised: "I can assure you that this flag will be returned to this Brigade in a free Havana."*

After the "the Cuban Missile Crisis" in 1962, John and Robert Kennedy planned to invade Cuba once again, since Castro refused onsite inspections. Therefore, ten days before the scheduled invasion, JFK was assassinated and Cuba—to be a staging base for our future invasion—was lost to Rome's Vatican Assassins!

******The Two Kennedys*, Gianni Bisrach, (Alfredo Bini Production, Italy, 1976) Video.

Israeli Monument to Knight of Malta/CIA James J. Angleton, 1998 #602

The Pope's Hitlerian/Stalinist Jewish Holocaust, aided by Weizmann and Ben-Gurion, was vital to the birth of Rome's Labor Zionist Israel. The Knights of Malta involved in creating and securing the ***Black Pope***'s "Kingdom of Jerusalem" included Louis M. Bloomfield and James J. Angleton, he rescuing Italy's "Black Prince," SMOM Valerio Borghese. CIA Angleton enabled the Mossad to secure nuclear weapons for Israel. He also advocated a war with Islam—to destroy the Dome of the Rock and to finally build the Third Hebrew Temple of *Rev.11:1-2!*

Final Judgment: The Missing Link in the JFK Assassination Conspiracy, Michael Collins Piper, (Washington, D.C., The Center for Historical Review, 1998).

President Kennedy Seeking to End the Pope's Cold War, 1962 #603

The Vatican's purposes for the Cold War were many, thus its continuance was of paramount importance. The Soviet Union, its military having been built by the Jesuits and their Papal Knights ruling the US and Great Britain, was magnified (via the ***Black Pope***'s CFR/RIIA Press) into an invincible enemy when, in fact, the empire was in ruins thanks to Rome's anti-Orthodox Operation Barbarossa. On December 16, 1950 (9 days before "Baalmas") "Dirty Harry" Truman declared a state of National Emergency converting the federal courts into tribunals of the Commander-in-Chief evidenced by displayed US flags bordered with gold fringe. The Act gave teeth to Truman's 1947 National Security Act, which created the CIA/NSA "necessary to fight the Cold War." The truth was the USSR and its CIA/MI6/BND-backed KGB were being built to oppress the "heretic" Orthodox Russian people while the "liberal" Middle Class peoples of the US were being driven into ballooning cartel-corporate fascism through successive no-win wars dictated by Rome and led by her American Knights of Malta. JFK, who in fact hated communism (as he had planned to invade Cuba in 1963), offered to call off the moon race (1963), further hindering the building of Rome's International Intelligence Community—including NASA! Thus, without the Company's Cold War Hoax, Rome's Kingdom of Jerusalem could never have been built militarily!

JFK: The CIA, Vietnam and the Plot to Assassinate John F. Kennedy, Col. L. Fletcher Prouty, (New York: Carol Publishing Group, 1992).

White House Report

U.S. TROOPS SEEN OUT OF VIET BY '65

PACIFIC STARS AND STRIPES

FIVE-STAR EDITION

10c DAILY 15c WITH SUPPLEMENTS

Vol. 19, No. 276 Friday, Oct. 4, 1963

Koufax, L.A. Top N.Y. 5-2

U.S. Troops to be Out of Vietnam by End of 1965, Oct. 4, 1963 #604

General Taylor, Sec. of Defense McNamara, JFK, Oct. 2, 1963 #605

Although JFK intended to withdraw 1,000 military personnel by the end of 1963 and the bulk of US troops by the end of 1965, CFR members Maxwell Taylor and Robert McNamara remained loyal to their master in St. Patrick's Cathedral who would, with their collusion, murder Kennedy. Replaced by Johnson who began bombing Hanoi in 1965, Spellman's CIA/FBI and Sicilian Mafia built Rome's International Drug Trade. Its gargantuan profits were then laundered through Rome's International Banking System, which "black budget" blood monies were then used to finance the perfecting of Rome's International Intelligence Network.

JFK: The CIA, Vietnam and the Plot to Assassinate John F. Kennedy, Col. L. Fletcher Prouty, (New York: Carol Publishing Group, 1992).

Jesuit Priest John LaFarge (1880 – 1963), 1938 #606
Father of the Black American Socialist Civil Rights Movement

In accordance with Metternich's Holy Alliance and the **Black Pope**'s Council of Trent, the Society of Jesus has been committed to the destruction of our Protestant Republic and our *AV1611* Bible-reading, "heretic and liberal" American people—both White and Black. Therefore it began "the Negro/Black Agitation" in the early 1930s with Jesuit John LaFarge hypocritically accusing Protestants of instigating slavery and inventing racism when the Jesuits were the largest slaveholders in Maryland from 1650 to 1838. This calculated agitation, coordinated through obedient Masonic leaders within every racial and political faction, culminated in the violent "Civil Rights Movement" of the 1960s. Led by Jesuit-controlled socialist Martin Luther King, the Order's purpose expressed by Emanuel Josephson was to "use the Negro to destroy our Republic by inciting them to savagery to effect a complete breakdown of law and order that will serve as a perfect pretext for establishing a [*White neo-Nazi fascist*] dictatorship under themselves that will be welcomed by a terrified nation." Remembering Malcolm X had boldly declared "the Ku Klux Klan and the Nation of Islam have the same paymasters," Jesuit New Dealers Robert Hartnett and Georgetown University's Richard McSorley continued America's Second Reconstruction culminating in the 1965 Voting Rights Act and forced integration of our hated Public Schools leading to amalgamation, which always results in moral corruption and violence (*Genesis 6*), making America a weakened nation of color like Castro's Cuba.

Men Astutely Trained, Peter McDonough, (New York: The Free Press, 1992).

Cardinal Spellman with Advisor, Jesuit John LaFarge, 1960 #607

The ***Black Pope***'s socialist-communist American Civil Rights Movement was a masterpiece of Jesuit duplicity as it secured full legal integration not only among Whites and Blacks, but also among Protestants and Roman Catholics. Now, no priest-ruled Roman Catholic can be refused any position in government or industry even though his first allegiance is to a foreign sovereign—the Pope—whose Temporal Power every Roman Catholic must uphold: Blacks were merely used to further Papal Supremacy! Apostate Methodist Masonic Randolph knew this was the Order's secret agenda, therefore he opposed all Black separatism—and by inference, Biblical Protestant separatism—which movement would never have spawned the integrationist and ecumenical Civil Rights Acts of the 1960s. Above we have (L-R): Henry Seeger, Sr.; Francis Cardinal Spellman; Lester Granger, director of the Archbishop's Urban League financed by the Order's Ford Foundation; and Jesuit John LaFarge. As the Cardinal's advisor, "Uncle John" LaFarge (whose brother Oliver was an executive at General Motors and a personal friend of GM's Knight of Malta John J. Raskob) received his seminary training in Innsbruck, Austria, through the influence of President Theodore Roosevelt. There, he became acquainted with Jesuit fascists who later brought Hitler to power and Nazism into Austria; he also supported fascists Franco and Mussolini. Calling communism "the new Calvinism," he worked with openly anti-communist Georgetown Jesuit Edmund Walsh and backed FDR's New Deal. After WWII, he aided Spellman's FBI director in bringing thousands of Nazis into America through the Pope's "Vatican Ratlines" via "Operation Paperclip." The guiding hand in Spellman's assassination of President Kennedy, LaFarge died two days later in a theatrical grief over the death of JFK, "the usurper."

John LaFarge and the Limits of Catholic Interracialism, 1919–1963, David W. Southern, (Baton Rouge, Louisiana: Louisiana State Press, 1996).

Freemason A. Philip Randolph with Jesuit Priest John LaFarge, 1960 #608

Prince Hall Rite Black Freemason A. Philip Randolph was LaFarge's favorite Civil Rights leader. Since American Blacks had fought valiantly in the Pope's Second Thirty Years' War (1914-1945), this deliberately misguided "patriotism" was used as a justification to amalgamate the races via a series of legal events. With the backing of the Jesuit Order and Cardinal Spellman of New York City, Randolph was the secret guiding counsel of all Black and mulatto leaders in the CFR/limelight of the ***Black Pope***'s Rockefeller and Ford-financed, Black socialist-communist revolution from the twenties through the sixties. He opposed all movements towards Black separatism, from the historic positions of mulatto Booker T. Washington, to Jamaican Black Freemason Marcus Garvey, to the irrefutable separatist logic of the Masonic Black Nation of Islam's non-Masonic mulatto, Minister Malcolm X. Randolph openly "threatened" to march on Washington in 1941 at which time he and Masonic FDR, both overseen by the Jesuits, agreed to integrating the defense industries, Roosevelt issuing executive order 8802. He orchestrated the huge Civil Rights March on Washington, D.C., in August of 1963 (backed by the Order's pro-communist, Rockefeller-financed, apostate Protestant, anti-Reformation, anti-*AV1611 Bible*, pro-Masonic, National Council of Churches) at which Martin Luther King, Jr., gave his immortalized integrative speech, "I Have A Dream." Lafarge (seated second from right) is next to Randolph pictured with the Catholic Interracial Council of New York.

John LaFarge and the Limits of Catholic Interracialism, 1919–1963, David W. Southern, (Baton Rouge, Louisiana: Louisiana State Press, 1996).

Randolph with President Kennedy At the White House, 1963 #609

Again we see Masonic Randolph acting as the chief Civil-Rights-leader-in-charge with Knight of Columbus President Kennedy at the White House. Next to JFK is the sinister Walter P. Reuther, President of the United Automobile Workers, Vice-President of the AFL-CIO, and a member of the ***Black Pope***'s United World Federalists along with CFR member, Civil Rights Commission-member and President of Notre Dame University, Priest Theodore Hesburgh. To Randolph's right is Rabbi Joachim Prinz, a personal acquaintance of SS/SD Adolf Eichmann while in Vienna and chairman of the American Jewish Congress which, under Reformed Rabbi Stephen S. Wise, betrayed European Jews by refusing to aid in their escape from Nazi-occupied Europe. On the extreme left is Martin Luther King, Jr., holding a plagiarized doctorate in systematic theology from Boston University's School of Theology heavily influenced by Jesuits at nearby Boston College. In 1964 the Order would use its powerful papists in Congress, including Speaker of the House John McCormick and Senate Minority Leader Everett Dirksen, to force passage of the interracial Civil Rights Act. In 1965 the Voting Rights Act would be passed after King's Selma-to-Montgomery marchers were given aid and comfort by Monsignor Paul J. Mullaney's City of St. Jude. Yet, both King and JFK would be executed by Cardinal Spellman's Army Intel and CIA/Mafia for opposing "Spelly's War" and its lucrative drug trade in Vietnam. Like the Bolshevik Revolution, notorious influence of Masonic Jews in the Civil Rights Movement would result in Jesuit-incited, anti-Jewish fury at a later date.

Mr. Black Labor: The Story of A. Philip Randolph, Father of the Civil Rights Movement, Daniel S. Davis, (New York: E. P. Dutton & Co., 1972).

A. Philip Randolph and President Johnson at the White House, 1965 #610

Masonic Black Randolph with his Masonic White master, President Lyndon B. Johnson, discussing their tactics of amalgamating the races inspired by the late Jesuit John LaFarge. This secret collusion further communized the nation, the Civil Rights Movement furthering the quest of the ***Black Pope*** and his Knights of Malta promoting Black crime, "White Flight" and a White neo-fascist backlash.

A. Philip Randolph (2R) Leading Black Civil Rights Leaders, 1964 #611

A. Philip Randolph: A Biographical Portrait, Jervis Anderson, (NY: Harcourt Brace Jovanovich, Inc., 1973).
Mr. Black Labor: The Story of A. Philip Randolph, Father of the Civil Rights Movement, Daniel S. Davis, (New York: E. P. Dutton & Co., 1972).

A. Philip Randolph Leading Black Civil Rights Leaders, 1964

Here sit the greatest traitors to American Black People who ever disgraced the sad, tragic history of this generally servile and downtrodden race. With no true Black men loyal to their race allowed to advocate a "Back to Africa" movement or the establishment of a new Black nation in North America—to the exclusion of all White people—, these Jesuit-ruled, Masonic "Uncle Toms" of the **Black Pope** championed an integrationist agitation that has only antagonized the relationship between American Whites and Blacks for the last sixty years—while further centralizing executive power in Washington! Massive unconstitutional socialism, such as President Johnson's "War on [*Black*] Poverty" igniting a sky-rocketing national debt, has given rise to huge, easily-agitated, welfare-dependent, savage, inner-city, Black populations whose bent to illegitimacy, vice and Black-on-White crime has been continually stoked by the Company's CIA/Mafia gunrunners, illicit drug trade, Jesuit/Knight of Malta-controlled Hollywood theater movies and now "gangster rap." From the Order's NAACP headquarters in New York City we see (L-R): Bayard Rustin, co-founder of the Rockefeller funded University of Chicago's Congress of Racial Equality (CORE); Jewish Jack Greenberg, NAACP New York lawyer; Masonic Whitney M. Young, Jr., National Urban League executive director; James Farmer, cofounder and national CORE director; Roy Wilkins, executive secretary of the NAACP later awarded St. Louis University's "Sword of Ignatius Loyola" in 1976; Martin Luther King, Jr. (groomed for the movement while a student at the all-Blackmale Morehouse College by its Masonic president, Benjamin Elijah Mays) president of the Southern Christian Leadership Conference; John Lewis, radical chairman of the Student Non-violent Coordinating Committee; Masonic A. Philip Randolph, "the Chief;" and Courtney Young of Lewis' student group.

http://news.bbc.co.uk/2/hi/europe/4737372.stm

Socialist Martin King with his White Master, Pope Paul VI, 1964 #612

Archbishop Paul Marcinkus gazes at King after an "audience" with the Pope.

SMOM Henry R. Luce's *Time* magazine named King "Man of the Year" in 1964
on orders from Cardinal Spellman, furthering Rome's Civil Rights agitation.

Randolph With Pro-Nazi President Johnson, White House, 1966 #613

Viewing the above Civil Rights leaders and their betrayal of American Blacks who genuinely sought to be delivered from the hateful racism of White Roman Catholic-ruled cities of the North, as well as White, apostate Protestant and Baptist, Masonically-ruled cities of the South, the words of our socialist Masonic Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor, W. E. B. Du Bois (though said by him to be "an old and specious argument"), truly declare the intended plan of the Order: "Don't segregate yourselves! Let's all get together, whites and blacks—and let the wise whites lead you!" This indeed has been the outcome of the **Black Pope**'s Civil Rights Movement peaking with the Voting Rights Act of 1965. Without question, Masons Randolph and Johnson both knew that Jesuit-advised, New York City Archbishop Francis Cardinal Spellman, via his Council on Foreign Relations in command of the CIA, the Mafia, the FBI and Military Intelligence, executed President Kennedy in 1963 and Malcolm X in 1965. JFK opposed his masters in the CFR; Malcolm opposed his masters in the NOI. Both men did not promote "Spelly's War" in Vietnam: JFK intended to pull out all troops by the end of 1965 and Malcolm rightly called the Cardinal's Crusade a "White man's war." Seated below: (clockwise from bottom left) Clarence Mitchell, Jr., lobbyist and director of the NAACP Washington Bureau; AFL-CIO official Andrew Biemiller; Dorothy Height; Masonic Randolph; Roy Wilkins; Joseph L. Rauh; Floyd McKissick; John Lewis; CFR member and Masonic V. President Hubert Humphrey; Jewish CFR member and Attorney General Nicholas Katzenbach who publicly opposed Masonic Alabama Governor George Wallace's refusal to integrate (for which Wallace's assassination was attempted in 1968); Masonic President Lyndon B. Johnson; and apostate Baptist Martin "Lucifer" King, Jr.

A Philip Randolph: A Biographical Portrait, Jervis Anderson, (NY: Harcourt Brace Jovanovich, Inc., 1973).

Randolph with Masonic NY Governor, Nelson A. Rockefeller, 1969 #614

Indeed, this picture speaks a thousand words! Celebrating Randolph's 80th birthday dinner at New York City's luxurious Waldorf Astoria Hotel, we see (LR): the illegitimate Bayard Rustin, a former pro-Bolshevik communist turned pro-papacy, anti-communist Democratic Socialist, a notorious sodomite and later "gay rights" activist, and organizer of Masonic Randolph's 250,000-man, 1963 Civil Rights March attended by the Archbishop of Washington, D.C., Patrick A. O'Boyle with Randolph's aged Jesuit LaFarge; Irish Roman Catholic George Meany, president of the ***Black Pope***'s socialist labor monopoly—the American Federation of Labor and Congress of Industrial Organizations (AFL-CIO)—with ties to the CIA and SMOM J. Peter Grace, Jr., Meany later advocating the Jesuit-led impeachment of President Nixon; Coretta King, the obedient, CFR Press-friendly, mulatto Negress who refused to expose the Jesuit-ruled Masonic murderers of her husband; Randolph, former vice president of the AFL-CIO, Democratic Socialist (conforming with the Order's anti-communist Crusade) and co-conspirator in the King assassination; and New York Governor Nelson A. Rockefeller, a supra-national, cartel-capitalist and co-financier of the Order's socialist Civil Rights Movement illustrating the collusion between the Company's monopoly on labor (Unions) and its monopoly on capital (New York Banks), the Order having leveled America into one race-mixed, socialist, Jesuit Reduction.

Mr. Black Labor: The Story of A. Philip Randolph, Father of the Civil Rights Movement, Daniel S. Davis, (New York: E. P. Dutton & Co., 1972).

Chapter 44
The Jesuits — **1963**

Assassination of President John F. Kennedy
Francis Cardinal Spellman's Oversight of:
The American Branch of Rome's International Intelligence Community
The American Branch of the Knights of Malta
American 33rd Degree and Shriner Freemasonry
New Haven's Prostitute Protestant, Yale-based "Skull and Bones"
New Haven's Roman Catholic American Knights of Columbus
The Masonic Roman Catholic Sicilian-American Mafia

"Stand back, thou manifest conspirator,
Thou that contrivedst to murder our dead lord;
Thou that giv'st whores indulgences to sin:...
Under my feet I stamp thy cardinal's hat:
In spite of pope or dignities of church,
Here by the cheeks I'll drag thee up and down...
Now beat them hence; why do you let them stay?
Thee I'll chase hence, thou wolf in sheep's array.
Out, tawny coats! out, scarlet hypocrite!" {1}

Edward de Vere, 1590
17th Earl of Oxford
Alias "William Shakespeare"
I King Henry VI, Act I, Scene III

"Finally,—Let all with such artfulness gain the ascendant over princes, noblemen, and the magistrates of every place [*accomplished through the "trusted third party" of the* **CFR** *controlling the* **SD/OSS/CIA**], that they may be ready at our beck, even to sacrifice their nearest relations and most intimate friends, when we say it is for our interest and advantage [*as did the obedient Roman Catholic Papal Knight* **Senator Edward Kennedy** *when he sacrificed his own nephew,* **John F. Kennedy, Jr.**, *for the interest and advantage of the* Society of Jesus]." {2}[Emphasis added]

Ignatius Loyola, 1540
Founder, 1st Jesuit General, 1540-1556
Secret Instructions of the Jesuits

"It is of faith that the Pope has the right of deposing heretical and rebel kings. Monarchs so deposed by the Pope are converted into notorious tyrants, and

may be killed by the first who can reach them. If the public cause cannot meet with its defense in the death of a tyrant, it is lawful for the first who arrives, to assassinate him." {3} [Emphasis added]

Francisco Suarez, 1613
Spanish Jesuit
Defensio Fidei Catholicae

"That it is absolutely allowable to kill a man whenever the general welfare or proper security demands it." {4}

Antonio Escobar, 1659
Spanish Jesuit
Moral Theology

"Following so notorious a Society, its tracks are imperishable—a trench filled with the corpses of kings." {5}

Edwin A. Sherman, 1883
American 33rd Degree Freemason
Friend of our hero, American Ex-Priest
and Freemason, Charles Chiniquy
The Engineer Corps of Hell

"The right of deposing kings is inherent in the supreme sovereignty which the Popes, as vice-regents of Christ, exercise over all Christian nations." {6}

Henry Cardinal Manning, 1892
Archbishop of Westminster

"Every Shriner, kneeling before the Koran, takes this oath . . . with terrible bloody consequences if we revealed any of the 'secrets'. . . (to have our 'eyeballs pierced to the center with a sharp, three-edged blade') . . . in the name of Allah, and acknowledges this pagan god of vengeance as his own ("the God of our fathers"). And, in the ritual, he acknowledges Islam, the declared blood-enemy of [*Biblical*] Christianity, as the one true path." {7}

James D. Shaw, 1988
Ex-33rd Degree Freemason
Anti-Pope, Bible-Believing Christian
The Deadly Deception

"The lawfulness of killing excommunicated, that is Protestant kings [*and disobedient Roman Catholic kings and presidents*], the Jesuit writers have been at great pains to maintain, and by a great variety of arguments to defend and enforce. . . .

We have only to look around, and on every hand the melancholy monuments of these doctrines meet our afflicted sight. To what country of Europe shall we turn where we are not able to track the Jesuit by his bloody foot-prints? What

page of modern history shall we open and not read fresh proofs that the Papal doctrine of killing excommunicated kings was not meant to slumber in forgotten tomes, but to be acted out in the living world? We see **Henry III** falling by their dagger. **Henry IV** perishes by the same consecrated weapon. The **King of Portugal** dies by their order. The great **Prince of Orange** is dispatched by their agent, shot down at the door of his own dining-room. How many assassins they sent to England to murder **Elizabeth**, history attests. That she escaped their machinations is one of the marvels of history.

Nor is it only the palaces of monarchs into which they have crept with their doctrines of murder and assassination; the very sanctuary of their own Popes they have defiled with blood. We behold **Clement XIV** signing the order for the banishment of the Jesuits, and soon thereafter he is overtaken by their vengeance, and dies by poison. In the **Gunpowder Plot** we see them deliberately planning to destroy at one blow the nobility and gentry of England [*which irrefutable historical fact is being denied by the Order's most recent Hollywood release, V for Vendetta*]. To them we owe those civil wars which for so many years drenched with blood the fair provinces of France. They laid the train of that crowning horror, the **St. Bartholomew Massacre. Philip II** and the Jesuits share between them the guilt of the **'Invincible Armada,'** which, instead of inflicting the measureless ruin and havoc which its authors intended, by a most merciful Providence became the means of exhausting the treasures and overthrowing the prestige of Spain [*even as* **Cardinal Spellman's** *Korean and Vietnam Wars further exhausted the blood, treasure and prestige of America*].

What a harvest of plots, tumults, seditions, revolutions, torturings, poisonings, assassinations, regicides, and massacres has Christendom reaped from the seed sown by the Jesuits! Nor can we be sure that we have yet seen the last and greatest of their crimes." {8} [Emphasis added]

James A. Wylie, 1878
Scottish Protestant Historian
The History of Protestantism: The Jesuits

"A conspiracy is rarely, if ever, proved by positive testimony. When a crime of high magnitude is about to be perpetrated by a combination of individuals, they do not act openly, but covertly and secretly. The purpose formed is known only to those who enter into it. Unless one of the original conspirators betray his companions and give evidence against them, their guilt can be proved only by circumstantial evidence . . . and circumstances can not lie." {9}

John A. Bingham, 1865
Special Judge Advocate
The Trial of the Conspirators

"Freed remembers what apparently passes for polite conversation when men such as [*Papal Knight* **William**] **Colby** [*CIA Director*] and **Cline** get together. 'It was quite bizarre,' Freed said, 'for the subject they chose was, **"When is it acceptable to assassinate a head of state**?" ' Colby presented what he said was a theological and philosophically sound approach. The Catholic church, he said, had long since wrestled with this question and had, to Colby's mind, emerged with a sound concept. **'It is acceptable**,' he said, **'to assassinate a tyrant**.' " {10} [Emphasis added]

Mark Lane, 1991
Jewish American Lawyer & Author
Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor
Plausible Denial

"Did [**Secret Service Agent George**] **Hickey** do it? . . . He knew Hickey was seen with an **AR-15** the instant the final shot hit home. . . . Finally, he knew the bullet's trajectory led straight to Hickey and his gun. . . . The bullet that hit Kennedy in the head [*the mid-back*] came from the left rear. From the follow-up car. **From the AR-15.**" [*Though some doubt Hickey's involvement, he never answered Donahue's charges and remained silent until the day he died. Both the Secret Service and the FBI conspired to suppress evidence while Rowley and DeLoach met with the Jesuit* **Daniel J. Power** *at Georgetown shortly after the murder. This is the same FBI under the control of* **Opus Dei** *that is has worked with* the ***Black Pope***'s **International Islamic Terrorist Network** *in training Palestinian* **Hamas** *terrorists in Kansas City and in the Black Muslim Nation of Islam's home base of Chicago, according to FBI Special Agent* **Robert Wright.**] {11} [Emphasis added]

Howard Donahue, 1991
American Balistics Expert
Mortal Error

"When [**Knight of Malta**] **Clay Shaw** was arrested by **Jim Garrison** the news was of particular interest to the Italian newspaper *Paesa Sera*. It followed up with a story that Shaw belonged to a cover organization in Rome named **Centro Mondiale Commerciale** (CMC). Its location was frequently moved, its presidents rotated; its *modus operandi* altered. CMC included Italian fascists, elements of the European paramilitary right, the **CIA**, and the U.S. Defense Department. There were major shareholders with banks located in Switzerland, Miami, Basel and other major cities. CMC had been formed in 1961, one year after Kennedy was elected. Its principals had worked with fascist networks established after World War II. The board of directors numbered [*Roman Catholic Papal Knight*] **Ferenc Nagy**, a former Hungarian premier who led that country's Anti-Communist Countrymen's Party in exile. **J. Edgar**

Hoover brought Nagy to the United States [*and into the FBI*], where there were numerous Gehlen-supported émigré organizations [*full of ex-Nazi fascists*]. . . .

CMC was actually a subsidiary of Swiss-based **Permindex,** whose president was [**Knight of Malta**] **Prince Gutierez de Spadafora,** Italian industrialist and large landowner. Spadafora's daughter-in-law was related to [**33rd Degree Freemason** *and Hitler's banker*] **Hjalmar Schacht. Clay Shaw,** who managed the New Orleans International Trade Mart, was a director. Another was **Giorgio Mantello,** aka **George Mandel,** who would later move to New Orleans. Once convicted of 'criminal activities' in Switzerland, Mantello worked closely with his fellow Hungarian, Nagy. One of the goals of the CMC was that **'Rome will recover once again her position as center of the civilized world** [*i.e., restoring the Pope's Dark Ages pursuant to quest of the Jesuit Order*].' [**Knight of Malta**] **Major L. M. Bloomfield,** a veteran of the OSS who resided in [*French Roman Catholic*] Montreal [*who, with his brother* **Bernard Bloomfield,** *were trusted financiers of* the Company's **St. Francis Xavier University** *in Nova Scotia*], was a suspect Garrison wanted to question. In Canada he reportedly controlled Credit Suisse, Heineken's Breweries, Israel Continental Company, Grimaldo Siosa Lines and other international firms. Shaw's name was found among eleven directors of a company in Montreal that actually was based in Rome. . . .

Paesa Sera reported on March 4, 1967 that **CMC** [intending to restore Rome's Dark Ages] was a creature of the **CIA** [enforcing the Pope's Temporal Power by assassinating political leaders opposing that power, including JFK] serving as a money conduit [as would **BCCI,** its original partner having been the Order's **Bank of America**], and that **Shaw** and **Bloomfield** conducted illegal political espionage under its cover. In New Orleans, Shaw was the respected citizen who had helped restore the French Quarter. In Rome he was a vital member of the boards of twin companies dealing with fascists accused of European assassinations. Shaw's address book contained the private number of [**Dame of Malta**] **Principessa Marcelle Borghese,** now Duchessa de Bomartao, who is related to [**Knight of Malta**] **Prince Valerio Borghese.** Called the 'Black Prince' and 'The New Duce,' Borghese was leader of the **Movimento Sociale Italiano,** a new-fascist syndicate [furthering the rise of fascism in Europe and the US according to Roman Catholic Martin A. Lee's The Beast Reawakens:

Fascism's Resurgence From Hitler's Spymasters to Today's Neo-Nazi Groups and Right-Wing Extremists (1999)]. **The Black Prince,** who was a decorated submarine captain in the First World War, was convicted of cooperating with the Nazis in WWII and given 12 years in prison. The Black Prince is the same Borghese rescued by the CIA's [**Knight of Malta**] **James J. Angleton.** No wonder Angleton was awarded the Sovereign Military Order of Malta by the

Pope after the war. It might explain what Angleton was hinting at when questioned about the murder of **JFK**: 'A mansion has many rooms; there were many things during the period; I'm not privy to who struck John [*this bold-faced liar openly admitting that President Kennedy was not murdered by the "lone nut" Oswald*].'

Clay Shaw's affiliation with **Permindex** would plug in later to Argentina, Spain, **Rome**, New Orleans and Dallas. The international range of hit teams, using CIA money diverted overseas to cover companies set up by the Gehlen Organization, started coming together after Shaw's arrest." {12} [Emphasis added]

Mae Brussell, 1984
American Investigative Journalist
"The Nazi Connection to the JFK Assassination"

"But the priesthood, **especially the Jesuit part of them**, . . . are educated, instructed, drilled, and set apart for the special work in which they are engaged, with no other thoughts to occupy their minds and no other earthly objects to accomplish. They are **the servants of the papacy**, in the same sense in which a slave is the servant of his master, and are **indebted to the pope** for all the **enormous power they employ**. . . . all devoted to the object of exterminating Protestantism, **civil** and **religious**, and **extending the sceptre of the papacy over the world**." {13} [Emphasis added]

Judge Richard W. Thompson, 1876
Protestant 33rd Degree Freemason
Ex-Secretary, American Navy, 1877-1881
The Papacy and the Civil Power

"On April 25th, 1963, **Oswald** arrived in New Orleans . . . From the bus depot, Oswald telephoned **Lillian Murret**, an aunt whom he hadn't seen since he had joined the Marines. She was surprised to hear from her nephew—the last news she had had of him was when he had defected to the Soviet Union in 1959. She had liked him as a child, and without asking him any embarrassing questions about why he had gone to Russia, or returned, . . . For the next three weeks Oswald lived in the Murrets' home on French Street. His uncle, [*Mafioso*] **Charles 'Ditz' Murret**, who had been a fairly well-known prizefighter manager, offered to lend him $200 until he got settled, but he declined the offer. . . .

Oswald got on particularly well with his [*CIA*] cousin **Marilyn Dorothea Murret**, a tall attractive woman with long black hair. . . . In telling her how he was able to arrange for his wife to accompany him out of Russia [*something virtually impossible for the common man in those days*], he explained that her father was a 'Russian officer' [*in fact, a* **KGB** *officer, implicating the* **KGB** *cooperating with*

the **CIA** *in setting up "the patsy" for the Kennedy assassination*] who used his influence to assist them. . . .

In the last weekend in July Oswald gave a one-hour talk on his experiences in Russia to a group of Jesuit scholars at Spring Hill College in Mobile, Alabama. The positions he took on the Soviets' betrayal of Marxism closely paralleled those he had written out during his ocean crossing thirteen months earlier. The engagement had been arranged for him by his cousin, **Eugene Murret**, who was studying for the [*Jesuit*] priesthood there. Afterward, Oswald met informally with a number of the Jesuits." {14} [Emphasis added]

Edward Jay Epstein, 1978
American Historian; CIA Asset
Legend: The Secret World of Lee Harvey Oswald

"On the day that I learned that the Office of Naval Intelligence had participated in the assassination of President **John F. Kennedy** [*as Jesuit-controlled* **FDR** *and his* **ONI** *had participated in the Japanese attack on Pearl Harbor revealed by* **Robert B. Stinnett** *in his Day of Deceit (2000)*] and that it was the Secret Service agent driving the limo [**William Greer**] that had shot Kennedy in the head, I went AWOL with no intention of ever returning [*to the Navy*]. . . . His assassination was ordered by the Policy Committee [*controlled by* the ***Black Pope*** *through the CFR*] and the order was carried out by agents in Dallas [*Dallas hosting at least ten resident Knights of Malta*]. President John F. Kennedy was murdered by the Secret Service agent who drove his car in the motorcade and the act is plainly visible in the Zapruder film. **WATCH THE DRIVER AND NOT KENNEDY WHEN YOU VIEW THE FILM.** All of the witnesses who were close enough to the car to see **William Greer** shoot Kennedy were themselves all murdered within two years of the event [*except two*]. The Warren Commission was a farce, and [**Cardinal Spellman's**] Council on Foreign Relations members made up the majority of its panel. They succeeded in snowing the American people." {15} [Emphasis added]

William Cooper, 1991
American Patriot; Ex-Navy ONI
"Behold a Pale Horse"

"1231:07 P.M. — **William Greer** — The limousine driver, brakes the car, turns and sees he still has a live passenger, and then takes the already drawn .45 Cal. Colt pistol in his left hand and rests it on his right shoulder firing the single shot that causes Kennedy's fatal head wound. . . . What best makes the case for the limo driver shooting JFK is not the Zapruder film, but the witnesses. People saw what happened. In all, [**Fred**] **Newcomb** lists six eyewitnesses, some of which were actually in the Warren Commission report. **Mary Moorman**, the

school-teacher standing next to **Jean Hill** [*in a red raincoat*] saw Greer shooting but thought he was shooting back at the assassin. . . . Jean Hill saw what happened too. Every time she tried to bring up the subject of Greer firing a gun, **Senator Arlen Specter**, a 33rd degree mason, would change the subject or say, 'It's time for a cup of coffee.' It would appear that he had an established agenda.

When a handgun is fired at close range, powder burns are left on anything in the vicinity. As one can see from this diagram, when Greer fired, **Governor Connally's** suit coat was close to the muzzle blast. This would explain why one of the first orders of **President Johnson** was to have **Congressman Henry Gonzales** (now deceased) take Gov. Connally's clothing out of the hospital in a sack. Gonzales then took them back to Washington, D.C., where they hung in his closet for at least a week . . .

Austin P. Miller of the Texas Louisiana Freight Bureau, was standing on the railway overpass overlooking Elm Street and was asked by **Senator Arlen Specter** 'where the shots came from?' His reply: 'From right there in the car.' Specter just went on to the next question, never asking Miller any specifics." {16}[Emphasis added]

Larry Jamison, 2004
American Researcher
Dallas Revisited

"**William Kemp Clark,** chief of neurosurgery, said the President was near death on arrival. A tracheotomy was performed, and the President was given blood transfusions, oxygen and, after his heart failed, external massage. The President died at 1:00 pm Dallas time—about twenty minutes after arrival at Parkland Hospital. He was wounded in the back of the head [*the gaping exit wound from the frontal head shot*] and on the right side of the head [*received from the storm sewer shooter*]; there was a loss of blood and brain tissue. **A bullet struck him in front as he faced the assailant** [*the limousine driver,* **William Greer**]. He never regained consciousness. . . . **Lyndon Johnson** is remaining in Dallas." {17}[Emphasis added]

Robert MacNeil, November 22, 1963
Dallas Reporter
National Broadcasting Company
There Was a President

"But here too [*in addition to interfering with Cuba*], **Jack Kennedy** was getting in the way. Before he was killed he had already initiated a sequence of events which were to reverse an increasing Vietnamese involvement and extract us from the Indochina combat scene relatively quickly. All this meant that **Jack Kennedy** would have to go. . . . But he was beginning to see the light about

what was really going on even stating in a broadcast that: **'Castro was a tool of an international conspiracy.'** . . . President John F. Kennedy thus became a marked man. Agents of the CIA . . . arranged a series of possible assassination setups in 1963. As it happened, the one which was actually carried out was the one in Dallas. . . .

That single bullet did not kill President Kennedy, nor did any other sniper's bullet. In fact, technical analysis of the famous Zapruder and associated films, done secretly for me, reveals that the President was murdered by means that were far more reliable than even the best sharpshooters. . . .

Fact: At the instant of the fatal shot, the Zapruder film shows what appears to be a rush of something, a blast of some sort, into Kennedy's face from downward and in front of him—from a position within the car. . . . Here now is my conclusion. . . . The conspirators left nothing to chance on the vagaries of marksmanship. President Kennedy was killed by a device mounted inside the limousine and fired at him from point blank range." {18} [Emphasis added]

Peter David Beter, 1976
Roman Catholic Attorney
Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor
Audio Letter #3

"Kennedy . . . was murdered at Dallas on November 22, 1963. . . . The killing shot came from the driver of the President's Limousine, a CIA [*Secret Service*] agent who shot Kennedy in the head with a special weapon developed by the CIA. If you look at the original [*Zapruder*] film of the assassination in slow motion and watch the driver, then you can clearly see that he turns around with a gun in his hand, shoots, and the back of Kennedy's head bursts. The films shown in most Western countries [*JFK, Director's Cut*] have the driver cut out. . . . The bullet, too, was a CIA special that only exploded after entering the body, and thus annihilated Kennedy's brain [*as no Chief Executive has been killed with a rifle in over two hundred years, the maxim of all Jesuit-authored assassinations when using a firearm is the killing shot must be at a point-blank range as with Presidents Lincoln, Garfield and McKinley as well as Franz Ferdinand at Sarajevo*]. . . . All the witnesses of the conspiracy were either killed or died of fast-growing cancer [*viral cell mutations created by the Jesuit General's CIA*] that they had injected—the deadly marksman in the car three weeks after the deed, for example [*rather,* **William Greer** *died on February 23, 1985*]." {19}

Jan van Helsing, 1995
Swiss Historian
Secret Societies and Their Power
In the 20th Century

"Between seven and ten shots were fired by four different assassins . . . but **Lee Harvey Oswald** never fired a single round. Two of the shooters were CIA contract agents. Two were actually picked up by the cops and released, and another one flew out of Dallas untouched. Of the four, I was personally acquainted with three of them . . . **Charles Harrelson** . . . and he was capable of killing anybody; . . . **Frank Sturgis**; . . . and **Charles Rogers** (alias **Carlos Montoya**)." {20} [Emphasis added]

Hugh Huggins (alias, Hugh Howell), 1993
Joe Kennedy's CIA "Chameleon" Assassin
JFK: Breaking the Silence

"As **St. Peter** was given the power of punishing with temporal punishments and *even with death* for the correction and example of others . . . even so **the Pope** can depose the [*Holy Roman*] emperor and give his empire to another, if he does not defend the [*Pope's*] Church." {21} [Emphasis added]

Antonio Santarelli, 1626
Italian Jesuit

"I . . . have always believed the fatal shot came from the storm sewer on Elm Street to the right front of the motorcade. This was not from speculation or photo angling. . . . I used to crawl down in the sewer with [William] Penn Jones [*owner of the daily "The Midlothian Mirror"*] in the 1960s and it is quite different today. For one thing, the bottom has been filled in . . . and the opening that used to come up to my armpits now only reaches my waist. [*Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor*] Oliver Stone repaved the street for his film and considerably reduced the size of the opening onto the street. It was more than ample and wide for the headshot. And Penn Jones, Jim Garrison and other critics placed the shot there from reports by witnesses and the physical evidence. It was [*Jewish Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor*] Mark Lane in the late 1960s who tried to move everyone up to the Grassy Knoll [*as* Oliver Stone's *JFK, Director's Cut, focuses all attention on the Grassy Knoll and cuts out the driver when reviewing the* Zapruder Film *as does Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor* Robert Groden].

1. Ear-witnesses heard a completely different sound from the last shot fired, one saying it echoed as if in a sewer.

2. [**Governor John**] **Connally** and others in the motorcade smelled gunpowder during the events. Smoke rose upwards from the fence area atop the Grassy Knoll [*indicating that shot was intended to be a distraction for the crowd while the real kill shots came from two other locations*], and would not have reached them. However, the passing of the first car in the motorcade would suck air and smoke out of the sewer hole and along the route of the motorcade.

3. A shot from the **Grassy Knoll** would have reached JFK's head at a downward angle, exiting from the [*left*] base of his skull [*as opposed to the right base of the skull according to the testimony of Parkland Hospital's attending physicians*], and driving him down into the seat as it sent him backwards. A close examination of his reaction in both **Zapruder** and **Nix** films shows that he rises up from the seat [*sewer shot*] as he is thrown back at over 100 mph [*driver's shot*]. The fatal shot blew out the upper portion of his skull. **Both are consistent with a shot from below.**

4. Brain matter and skull fragments explode upwards and travel back and to the left with great velocity at the moment of impact. **Jackie** [**Kennedy**] later revealed that she picked up a portion of skull on the left rear of the car behind her seat, before being pushed back in by [**SSA**] **Clint Hill.** A portion of skull [*with blood and brain matter*] was found near the curb [*in the grass*] on the south side of Elm, nearly thirty feet behind the position of the car at the point of the fatal shot and across the street [*along with a .45 slug according to the testimony of* **Deputy Sheriff Roger D. Craig** *who, after several attempts, was finally "suicided" with a rifle*].

5. Officer **Billy Hargis** was riding his motorcycle to the left rear of JFK's limousine and witnessed the headshot. He was quoted in the Warren Commission testimony saying that he was hit so hard with a skull fragment through his leather jacket that he thought he had been hit by a bullet. He looked down to see he was covered with blood, stopped and got off his motorcycle, and said, 'Am I hit?' He later parked the motorcycle over the opening of the sewer [*as ordered so to do by* **Dallas Police Chief Jesse Curry** *so as to protect the storm sewer shooter and divert attention to the Grassy Knoll*] and ran up the Grassy Knoll with other witnesses. Quoted in the *Dallas Morning News* on the 30th anniversary of the assassination, **Hargis** recalled the event and said the brain and blood matter **arced up** and **came down** on him. Again, all this is more consistent with a shot from below and to the front.

6. The storm sewer is a good hidden location, one that a military sniper would choose. **Penn Jones** crawled through the pipes and discovered that going west along Elm leads to the vertical pipe that opens behind the Grassy Knoll fence near the overpass, and going across Elm and to the east **leads to a grate in the basement of the Dallas jail** [*indicating the storm sewer shooter did not have to surface amidst the witnesses having gathered atop the Grassy Knoll behind the picket fence in order to escape the crime scene. He kept underground, headed east and surfaced in the basement of the Dallas jail protected by officers under orders from* **Chief Curry** *who was subject to* **Mayor Earle Cabell**, *who in turn had attended oil magnate* **Clint Murchison's** *secret "executive action" meeting the*

night before the assassination]. He yelled out when he got there, but no one responded.

7. The sewer shot was rarely mentioned by researchers or the public after [**Mark**] **Lane** focused on the Grassy Knoll, but a few of us kept seeking the evidence. Subsequent 'tell all' books by alleged participants usually repeat the standard locations, the TSBD [*Texas School Book Depository*] window or the Grassy Knoll, for verisimilitude [*having the mere appearance of truth, but not the real truth*]. A book published in the 1990s, long after it would have been fashionable to lie about the sewer location, titled *Treason: My Daily Bread*, by **Mikhail Ledbedev** [*a Russian*], reveals his role in a plot involving Nazi intelligence agent **Reinhard Gehlen** [*Intelligence Chief of West Germany's BND and possibly portrayed in* **Oliver Stone's** *JFK, Director's Cut (who is either Heinrich "Gestapo" Mueller or Gehlen) during a White House meeting with President Johnson and the Joint Chiefs of Staff*] to kill Kennedy in Dallas, and mentions that he was sent to shoot from the storm sewer. He may be covering for the real assassin in this, but by picking the sewer location he adds credibility to his account in my view. There are many other indications that Gehlen and his Cold War spy network that formed our CIA were part of the JFK assassination conspiracy. In the end, though, it does not matter exactly where the shots came from or who fired them, even. None of that leads us back to the plotters, but the patsy, Oswald, does. Focusing endlessly on Dealey Plaza will never solve the crime. The bullets came from the Pentagon, no matter what direction they took." [*This conclusion as to one of the headshots coming from the storm sewer has been affirmed by Canadian investigative researcher "***Lenny Bloom**,*" host of* **www.cloakanddagger.de**, *who was also personally escorted by* **William Penn Jones, Jr.,** *through the storm sewer and who also aired a copy of the Zapruder Film in Canada after personally obtaining the film from New Orleans* **District Attorney Jim Garrison**]. {22}[Emphasis added]

"John Judge," 2001
American Investigative Researcher
"Sewer Shot In JFK Assassination"

" 'If they are going to get me, they will get me even in church.' " {23}[Emphasis added]

John F. Kennedy, 1963
Quoted by Author Evelyn Lincoln
My Twelve Years With
John F. Kennedy

"On Thursday night, Nov. 21, 1963, the last evening prior to Camelot's demise, I attended a social at **Clint Murchison's** home. It was my understanding that the event was scheduled as a tribute honoring his long time friend, **J. Edgar**

Hoover, whom Murchison had first met decades earlier through [*33rd Degree Freemason*] **President William Howard Taft**, and Hoover's [*homosexual*] companion and assistant, **Clyde Tolson**. The impressive guest list included **John McCloy, Richard Nixon, George Brown, R. L. Thornton, H. L. Hunt**, and a host of others from the 8F group [*the super-rich, "Great White Fathers" of Dallas*]. The jovial party was just breaking up when **Lyndon** [**Johnson**] made an unscheduled visit. I was most surprised by his appearance, since Jesse had not mentioned anything about Lyndon's coming to Clint's. With Lyndon's hectic schedule, I never dreamed he could attend the big party. After all, he had arrived in Dallas on Tuesday to attend the Pepsi-Cola convention [*Pepsi- Cola's CEO being CFR member* **Donald M. Kendall**].

Tension filled the room upon his arrival. The group immediately went behind closed doors. A short time later Lyndon, anxious and red-faced, reappeared. I knew how secretly Lyndon operated. Therefore, I said nothing . . . not even that I was happy to see him. Squeezing my hand so hard it felt crushed from the pressure, he spoke with a grating whisper—a quiet growl into my ear not a love message, but one I'll always remember:

'After tomorrow those god_____ Kennedys will never embarrass me again—and that's no threat—that's a promise.' . . .

I woke up on **November 22, 1963**, excited about the big day crammed full of activities. . . . As I was packing my automobile, Lyndon surprised me again with a phone call from the lobby of the Texas Hotel. . . . I had barely eked out the words, 'About last night. . . ' when his rage virtually went ballistic. His snarling voice jolted me as never before—

'That . . . Irish mafia bastard, Kennedy, will never embarrass me again.' " {24} [Emphasis added]

Madeleine Duncan Brown, 1997
Adviser: Edgar Tatro, JFK Researcher
LBJ's Roman Catholic Mistress
Texas In The Morning

"In fact as we shall see later, [*33rd Degree Freemason*] **Hoover** became a key member of the assassination cover-up immediately following the death of **John F. Kennedy**. [12] I had watched this maelstrom gather its dark clouds of conspiracy and death. It had touched the **CIA, FBI, Mafia** and the **Cuban underground**. It would now touch me. I would be called upon to do that which, at the time, I thought to be my duty. I would be called to commit treason.

12. It was from his good friend **Hoover** that **Richard Nixon** learned of the pending assassination. Interestingly, on the eve of the assassination, **Hoover**

and **Nixon** attended a meeting together at the Dallas home of [*Masonic*] oil-baron **Clint Murchison** [**Sr.**]. Among the subjects discussed at this meeting were the political futures of **Hoover** and **Nixon** in the event **President Kennedy** was assassinated." {25}[Emphasis added]

Robert D. Morrow, 1994
American CIA Assassin
First Hand Knowledge: How I Participated in the CIA-Mafia Murder Of President Kennedy

" 'You want to hear a thought that just occurred to me? I don't think our **Mr. Patterson** is part of a Jewish conspiracy or part of a White Power conspiracy. **The Brothers of the Bell,** I am certain in my mind at this moment, is in fact a secret Catholic organization formed by the underground **College of Cardinals in Rome;** formed to seize political, economic and religious control of America. About the Bell, alright? We refer to the Bell as **the great Bell of St. Peter's in Rome.** Therefore, we are not dealing with a Jewish plot but a Catholic plot. . . . Our friend, the professor is an idiot like all of you idiots who . . . proclaim conspiracy everywhere you look [*a TV broadcaster attacking Mr. Patterson*].' . . .

You either got to be at war with them or you're in their service. They won't allow anything else." {26}[Emphasis added]

"Mr. Patterson," 1970
Glen Ford; Quebec-Born
American Roman Catholic Actor
The Brotherhood of the Bell

" **'. . . the Americans have a dictator,' he answered promptly. 'The president is almost omnipotent, his power being guaranteed by the Constitution. . . . No, he actually is all-powerful.'** " {27}[Emphasis added]

Benito Mussolini, 1932
Italian Roman Catholic Dictator
Talks With Mussolini

"He [**Lyndon Johnson**] was still painfully trying to accept being 'number two' as Vice President. However, Lyndon's real power of access was being head of the strong **Invisible Government**, unknown to most Americans. Lyndon told me, 'Congress didn't know how the Agency (the CIA) spent their $4,000,000,000 budget. The CIA, FBI, and military are intertwined.'

I asked, 'What do our representatives and senators think about this?

What is the Invisible Government?'
Lyndon said, **'The Agency** [*CIA*] **controls private companies, radio stations, a steamship company, and a publishing house. It is dangerous,**

and has overthrown some foreign powers. Some of the operations played a crucial role in the Kennedy-Nixon campaign. And the average person doesn't know a damn thing about it.' I was stunned, because my own advertising agency handled the account of one of the world's largest steamship companies.

Lyndon explained, '**Harry S. Truman** established the CIA after World War II and [*Knight of Malta*] **Allen Dulles, John Foster Dulles'** brother, was the Medusa head of the organization.' He then scornfully added, 'Haven't I told you repeatedly, *you don't hear, see, or repeat anything*?'

[Johnson was indeed a tool of the Order as he invited **Knight of Malta Edward Bennett Williams** (educated by the Jesuits at **College of the Holy Cross** and **Georgetown University**; a famous trial lawyer and Washington insider whose high profile clients ranged from mobsters James "Jimmy" R. Hoffa, Frank Costello and Frank Sinatra, to Jesuit-backed Senator Joseph McCarthy, Sun Myung Moon and John Connally; the president of the Washington Redskins football team and later the owner of the Baltimore Orioles baseball team; lifelong friend of Holy Cross debating partner and brother Knight, **Robert Maheu**) to be the mayor of Washington, D.C.] Turmoil on a world-wide scale was caused by the [**Kennedy**] assassination and the activities of the CIA. Former **President Harry Truman** made a formal statement on December 21, 1963, stating:

'For some time I have been disturbed by the way the CIA has been diverted from its original assignment. It has become an operational and at times a policy-making arm of government . . . I never had any thought that when I set up the CIA it would be injected into peacetime cloak-and-dagger operations. Some of the complications and embarrassment that I think we have experienced are in part attributable to the fact that this quiet intelligence arm of the President's has been so removed from its intended role that it is being interpreted as **a symbol of sinister and mysterious foreign intrigue**—and a subject for cold-war enemy propaganda.' " {28}[Emphasis added]

Madeleine Duncan Brown, 1997
Adviser: Edgar Tatro, JFK Researcher
LBJ's Roman Catholic Mistress
Texas In The Morning

"The full triumph of Jesuitism would leave nothing spiritual, nothing moral, nothing intellectual, nothing strictly and properly human existing upon the earth. Man would change into the animal, impelled by nothing but appetites and passions, and these more fierce and cruel than those of the tiger. Society would become simply a herd of wolves, lawless, ravenous, greedy of each other's blood, and perpetually in quest of prey." {29}[Emphasis added]

James A. Wylie, 1878
Scottish Protestant Historian
The History of Protestantism: The Jesuits

"If somebody actually shot **John Kennedy** in the head from the sewer alongside the car, it was from where **Sam Pate** of KBOX in Dallas said it came. Pate saw what appeared to him to be gun smoke, and the shooter would have used a pistol because of the close range. The bullet [*a .45 caliber slug*] would be different from Oswald's alleged rifle. . . .

I asked **Doris Nelson** if she had seen a bullet entry wound in the back of the head or in the back. 'No, not at all,' she said. . . . 'The back of his head was blown away and his brains had fallen out on the stretcher. . . . It was right *there,* in **the right rear**. In **the *right rear!*** . . . The whole scalp in **the right rear** was blown out. . . . There was no wound in the front of his head. There was no wound in the front of his head at all. He was shot from the side [*the shot from the storm sewer shooter*] and it blew the back of his head off [*the shot from the driver,* **William Greer**].' . . .

Dr. Charles Crenshaw was a junior resident at the time, and so was not very experienced compared to the staff available and working to save the President. . . . He again repeated the evidence for a gunshot wound from in front in the head. **'I think the bullet came in from the front,** because what I observed was that the scalp was torn by the hole in his head, and the brain was scooped and the cerebellum was hanging there in the parietaloccipital. . . . **I think the bullet came in from the front and came out the parietal-occipital.**' . . .

Secret Service Agent Clint Hill is next on the stand before the Warren Commission. . . . 'I jumped from the car, realizing that something was wrong, ran to the Presidential limousine. Just about as I reached it, there was another sound, which was different than the first sound. I think I described it (a later shot) in my statement as though someone was shooting a revolver into a hard object—it seemed to have some type of echo.' . . . **It sounded like a revolver. There are those who always have believed that a man was standing inside the sewer alongside the car and shot Kennedy in the head at short range with a handgun**. . . .

'**Mrs. Kennedy** had jumped up from the seat and was, it appeared to me, reaching for something coming off **the right rear bumper** of the car, **the right rear tail** [*which statement evidences the trajectory originated from the handgun of the driver,* **William Greer**, *and not from the storm sewer shooter,* **Johnny Roselli**], when she noticed that I was trying to climb on the car. . . . I thought I saw something come off the back, too, but I cannot say that there was. I do

know that the next day we found the portion of the President's head. . . . **It was found in the street.**' . . . (This is the '**Harper' Fragment,** which a medical student named **Billy Harper** found on the street. He took it to his professors, who identified it as occipital bone.) . . .

'At the time of the shooting, when I got into the rear of the car, she [**Mrs. Kennedy**] said 'My God, they [**"THEY"**] have just shot his head off.' Between there and the hospital she just said, 'Jack, Jack, what have they [**"THEY"**] done to you, and sobbed [*indicating at that moment* **Jackie Kennedy** *blamed a plurality of shooters, not just one shooter, for JFK's murder*]. . . . The **right rear portion** of his head was missing. It was lying in the rear seat of the car. His brain was exposed. There was blood and bits of brain all over the entire rear portion of the car. Mrs. Kennedy was completely covered with blood. There was so much blood you could not tell if there had been any other wound or not, except for the one large gaping wound in **the right rear portion** of the head.'. . .

My first major interview with **Paul Kelly O'Connor** was on April 20, 1990, followed by an interview on May 9. The following comments are from those interviews. . . . 'I'll tell you what we had to do that night [*at Bethesda Naval Hospital*]. His head was so badly fractured all over. **Comminuted fractures.** Comminution means like you dropped an egg on the floor. You got comminuted fractures of the shell . . . We had to fill his head with plaster of Paris. Just to maintain the form of the skull. . . . **Looked like somebody planted a small bomb in his head and it blew off.** I looked at the whole head, I was at the head all the time. . . . **I thought he had his brains blown out.** If you had seen the size of the hole. **That's the reason I know he's been shot twice in the head.** It took me a long time to finally realize that, he, this guy's got hit by somebody else because **one bullet just can't do this.**" {30}[Emphasis added]

Harrison Edward Livingstone, 1992
JFK Assassination Researcher
High Treason 2: The Great Cover-Up:
The Assassination of President
John F. Kennedy

"On January 29, 1992, I succeeded in getting a letter to the editor published in the *San Luis Obispo Telegram-Tribune* with the headline *'Zapruder Film Shows the Ugly Truth About Dallas.'* The same letter was published in our local weekly paper, *The New Times*, under the headline, *'The Limo Driver Did It.'* I wrote these letters to the editor based upon my initial viewing of the research video, *Dallas Revisited*, done for some local researchers by **South Bay Video Productions**, right here in San Luis Obispo, CA, where I live. Shortly after these letters were published, a writer for the *Globe*, **Paul Bannister**, contacted me and

interviewed me. I showed him my copy of *Dallas Revisited* and some stills I made of frames **312** and **313** of the Zapruder film from a high quality broadcast video. Paul combined my information with work from fellow reporter **Bob Boyd** who accessed some Dallas Police Department files and the article was written. Before publication the *Globe* called me from Florida to make sure **William Greer** was dead. I checked with my local sources and was able to assure the *Globe* publishers that Greer had died of stomach cancer. After the *Globe* appeared on every newsstand in America, I got phone calls from all over the country from people that agreed with me! The most important call came from Maine from one **Tyler Newcomb**, a musician, who gave me the phone number of his father, **Fred Newcomb**, who, with fellow researcher **Perry Adams** of Santa Barbara, wrote the still unpublished book *Murder From Within*, which has a 1975 copyright. I interviewed Fred for over three hours on March 12, 1992, and taped the interview. This was simultaneous with the March 7, 1992, *Globe* article. Fred commented to me that publishers would not publish the book 'because they are scared.' I saw the actual self-published edition and it bristles with documentation. Fred had such a compelling book because he went to Dallas in 1968 when witness memories were still fresh. . . . **Mr. Newcomb** felt his book made the case for **the limousine driver shooting JFK** so well that he sent copies of the book to the 1975 Congress and Senate because he felt he would be guilty of 'obstruction of justice' if he did not do so. These are the witnesses whose statements to **Mr. Newcomb** and sometimes to the **Warren Commission** included the words **'in the car**.'

Mary Moorman: school teacher standing next to **Jean Hill;** She said she saw Greer shooting back but thought he was shooting back at the assassin. [*In a more recent interview . . . Moorman stated that the FBI led her to say Greer shot "back at the assassin."*] SOURCE: WC and Fred Newcomb;

Jean Hill: Jean Hill [*in a red raincoat*] saw what happened too, but when she tried to bring up the subject of a gun being fired in the car, **Senator Arlen Specter** ([*later*] a 33rd Degree [*Jewish*] Freemason and Pennsylvania Senator) would change the subject or say 'its time for a cup of coffee.'

Austin P. Miller: Texas-Louisiana Freight Bureau, who stood on the railway overpass overlooking Elm Street was asked by **Arlen Specter** where the shots came from: His reply was 'From right there in the car.' Senator Specter just went on to the next question, never asking Miller any specifics. SOURCE: **Warren Report,** *New York Times* edition, p. 82. . . .

Hugh Betzner: Had a picture published in [**SMOM Henry R. Luce's**] *Life* magazine and was standing right next to the driver's side of the motorcade. He saw a gun in the hand of one of the Secret Service agents and heard a sound

like 'firecrackers going off in the car.' Link to Betzner's official statement: **http://www.jfk-online.com/betzner.html** [*which declares . . . 'I was running trying to keep the President's car in my view and was winding my film as I ran. I was looking down at my camera to see the number of the film as I ran. I took another picture as the President's car was going down the hill on Elm Street. I started to wind my film again and I heard a loud noise. I thought that this noise was either a firecracker or a car had backfired. I looked up and it seemed like there was another loud noise in a matter of a few seconds. I looked down the street and I could see the President's car and another one and they looked like the cars were stopped. Then I saw a flash of pink like someone standing up and then sitting back down in the car* [**SSA George Hickey sitting on the rear left of the follow-up vehicle stood up and then sat down**]. *Then I ran around so I could look over the back of a monument and I either saw the following then or when I was sitting back down on the corner of Elm Street. I cannot remember exactly where I was when I saw the following: I heard at least two shots fired and I saw what looked like a firecracker going off in the President's car. My assumption for this was because I saw fragments going up in the air. I also saw a man in either the President's car or the car behind his and someone down in one of those cars pull out what looked like a rifle* [**SSA George Hickey with an AR-15 rifle in the "Queen Mary" (the follow-up vehicle)**]. *I also remember seeing what looked like a nickel revolver in someone's hand in the President's car* [**SSA William Greer holding his .45 handgun**] *or somewhere immediately around his car. Then the President's car sped on under the underpass. . . .*] It is reasonable to assume that if a gun was fired in the limousine, then there would be the smell of gun smoke. There was [*the smell of gun smoke*] and **Mr. Newcomb** located 6 nose witnesses: **Senator Ralph Yarborough; Patrolman Joe W. Smith; Congressman Ray Roberts; Thomas C. Clifford; Elizabeth Cabell,** wife of Dallas Mayor [**Earle Cabell**]; **Robert W. Jackson. . . .**

12:31:07—[*Occult CIA Agent*] **William Greer**—the limousine driver, brakes the car, turns and sees he still has a live passenger, and then takes the already drawn .45 Cal. Colt pistol in his left hand and rests it on his right shoulder firing the single shot that causes Kennedy's fatal head wound. At least six people see him as noted above, and five more people smell gun smoke in the car. **Fred Newcomb** maintains that the gun was etched with bleach into a highlight and aligned with the top of the head of the passenger, Secret Service Agent **Roy Kellerman,** to make you think that this was just a highlight on Kellerman's head." {31} [Emphasis added]

Larry Jamison, 2003
JFK Assassination Researcher
Did the Limo Driver Shoot JFK?

"When Kennedy proposed a general tax cut* (*. . . intended to give the largest reductions to the poorest third of the population and to small businesses) in 1963, he also focused on **'large oil and gas producers'** who were manipulating a 1954 law to avoid taxes and gain an advantage over smaller producers. He also proposed changes in foreign tax credits which allowed U.S.-based oil, gas, and mineral companies to avoid paying U.S. taxes [*proving that JFK was against cartel-corporate fascism*]. . . . **He was also willing to withdraw all provisions that discourages investment in the U.S., give special privileges to certain companies, or simply allowed big companies to escape tax payment. . . . Changes were intended to benefit the United States as a whole**, as well as small business, underdeveloped countries, and the poor. **The special rights and privileges of large corporations, investors, and others were to be curtailed. . . .**

At the time of Kennedy's election, [**Knight of Malta**] **Henry Luce's** media empire, then made up primarily of *Time, Life,* and *Fortune* magazines, was one of the nation's most influential opinion shapers. Henry Luce had started *Time* magazine in the early 1920s with help from the families of two partners in **J.P. Morgan & Co.**, a relative of a **Rockefeller** partner, and a number of individuals who had been, with Luce, members of Yale University's elitist **Skull and Bones** society. . . . Morgan was the leading institutional owner of stock in [the ***Black Pope***'s *Jesuit-created*] **Bank of America** and [**Rockefeller's SMOM**] **Citicorp**. . . . Luce's conservatism was more aristocratic. He admired royalty, at times showed open disdain for the Constitution and democracy, and expressed in the 1920s and 1930s an approval of **Mussolini's** [*Jesuit cartel-corporate*] **fascism** and at least an ambiguous attitude toward [*Nazi-fascist*] **Hitler**. Luce traveled in the highest social circles in both the United States and Europe. His friends and acquaintances included [**Knights of Malta**] **Prince Bernhard** of the Netherlands **. . . Winston Churchill . . . John Foster Dulles . . .**

A number of those who knew Kennedy and others who were involved with or have studied the Kennedy government believe that, shortly before his assassination, he had decided to pull out of Vietnam. *Life* magazine had noted and criticized Kennedy's decision to begin withdrawing U.S. troops from Vietnam. He had resisted pressures to escalate U.S. involvement, and at the time of his death about **16,000 U.S. troops** were in Vietnam; under Johnson it would become **543,000.**" {32} [Emphasis added]

Donald Gibson, 1994
American Professor and Author
Battling Wall Street:
The Kennedy Presidency

"The next morning [*Saturday, November 23*], **Rose** [**Kennedy**] went, as she did daily, to the seven o'clock Mass at [*the Order's*] **St. Francis Xavier's**, the small, white clapboard church in Hyannis Port. Later, as she and her husband ate breakfast together, he became more suspicious: his *New York Times* was not beside his plate. . . . **Teddy and Eunice** also attended Mass at **St Francis Xavier's** [*further evidencing Jesuit-rule over* **Senator Ted Kennedy**] and returned at about nine-thirty. By now their father had changed clothes and was in his room. Together they climbed the stairs and joined him. His room was furnished simply—three lounge chairs, a bureau, a chest of drawers, and a hospital-size, electrically operated bed. On the bureau were photographs of the family. Three large windows looked out on the lawn and the Sound . . .

After **Teddy** and **Eunice** came into the room, Kennedy motioned to his son to turn on the television set. Teddy hesitated, and said the set did not work. His father pointed to the unplugged power cord. Reluctantly Teddy inserted the plug, but as the set began to flicker on, he pulled the plug from the socket. It was then that he told his father that Jack was dead. . . . Just before ten o'clock, hours later than usual, the flag on the lawn before his house was raised to the top, then lowered to half mast.

Those who saw [*stroke-stricken* **Joseph**] **Kennedy** in the days that followed found him **bearing his grief with stoic calm. He understood what had happened; of that there was no question** [*most importantly knowing WHO was the power behind the assassination and WHY it was executed*]. 'Joe Kennedy always understands,' said a departing visitor. The newspapers were brought to him, and he did not break down, even when a Secret Service man sitting with him wept. Kennedy, according to his friend, **Richard Cardinal Cushing** [*one of Spellman's loyal assassins*], took the news with 'extraordinary resignation and confidence in God' [*the god sitting in St. Peter's Chair,* **Pope Paul VI**] . . . Later, he and an old friend, the **Reverend John Cavanaugh**, president emeritus of the University of Notre Dame, watched the funeral procession on television.

The muffled drums beat the grave, majestic pace of the march and the shrill bagpipes skirled dirges as the President's body was borne across the Potomac and laid to rest in Arlington. In the house at Hyannis Port, the television set was turned off and Father Cavanaugh went downstairs. Joe Kennedy sat alone in his silent room, gazing out the window." {33} [Emphasis added]

Richard J. Whalen, 1964
CFR-Serving American Journalist
The Founding Father: The Story of Joseph P. Kennedy

This chapter will examine the forest—*and a few trees*. The hundreds of works covering the Kennedy assassination can be reduced to a few simple facts. These facts viewed in the context of previous chapters lead us to the "**Lion**" in his "**Den of Iniquity**" having the power to execute the murder and successfully cover it up. That Lion was the Cardinal of New York and his Den of Iniquity was St. Patrick's Cathedral, "the little Vatican," and home base of the American Branch of the Knights of Malta. From the death of **Cardinal Spellman** in 1967 until now (2007), the succeeding "Lions," having kept the assassination covered up, were **Cardinal Cooke** (himself a Knight of Malta), **Cardinal O'Connor**, a Knight of Malta and former Chaplain during Spellman's Vietnam War, and later, a *Navy Admiral*. (**O'Connor** must have known **Admiral Edward C. Kenney**, the Surgeon General of the Navy, as well as every detail of the President's deliberately botched and covered-up autopsy overseen by JFK's physician, **Admiral George G. Burkley**, at the Bethesda Naval Hospital in Maryland—the Empire's Holy Office of Inquisitional torture, murder and intrigue!) **Edward Cardinal Egan** is presently the Archbishop of New York City and will continue the Great Jesuit Cover-up. Of **Cardinal Spellman's** power in 1963 controlling the American Empire's intelligence and military structure we read:

> "Spellman . . . the Military Vicar of the American armed forces . . . was also the unofficial link between the Pope and John Foster Dulles, the U.S. Secretary of State [*and Eisenhower's speechwriter*] and, therefore, the Secretary's brother Allen, head of the CIA . . . **The Catholic Church in the USA** [*controlled by the Jesuit Order*] **is a force in the Pentagon, a secret agent in the FBI and the . . . prime mover of . . . the Central Intelligence Agency.**" {34} [Emphasis added]

Knowing that **President Kennedy** was not going to enforce Rome's Temporal Power, the Intelligence Community began to prepare for his assassination. Raised a Lutheran, **Lee Oswald** was chosen to be a patsy. As a CIA agent, he had been sent to Soviet Russia by **Allen Dulles** in 1959, supposedly as a defector. Knowing that the **CIA** (OSS) and the **KGB** (NKVD) had worked together during World War II, **Oswald** apparently took a vacation for nearly two years. During that time he married a Russian woman, **Marina**, whose uncle was a KGB Colonel, **Vasili Khritinin**.

When he returned to the American Empire in 1962, *without being formally debriefed*, he associated with CIA agents **Howard Hunt**, **Frank Sturgis**, **David Ferrie** (a former Catholic Priest), **Guy Banister**, **Count George DeMohrenschildt** (a personal friend of Jackie Kennedy's father) and SMOM **Clay L. Shaw**. **Oswald** was a FBI/CIA operative and was related to a Jesuit. **Emanuel Josephson** tells us:

> "An interesting angle is presented by the **Lee Oswald** involvement. His cousin [**Eugene Murret**] is reported to be a Jesuit priest. And it is a matter of record that Lee Oswald was invited to address the Jesuit College in Springhill,

> Alabama, on the subject of his activities, two weeks before the Kennedy Assassination. **The Jesuit involvement closely parallels that in the Lincoln Assassination.**" {35}[Emphasis added]

Jim Garrison clearly proved the **CIA** was involved in the assassination through **Clay L. Shaw**, then a close friend of ex-Nazi **Hjalmar Schacht**. He writes:

> ". . . we discovered Shaw's extensive international role as an employee of the CIA. Shaw's secret life as an **Agency man in Rome** trying to bring Fascism back to Italy was exposed in articles in the Italian press . . . To me among the most significant revelations were . . . the confirmation by both **Victor Marchetti** and **Richard Helms** that **Clay Shaw** had been an agent of the **Central Intelligence Agency.**" {36}[Emphasis added]

And who was the Director of the CIA in 1963? It was **Knight of Malta John A. McCone**. Prior to that, McCone had been a defense contractor having also headed the Order's Atomic Energy Commission. In 1970, after rendering abject obedience in the JFK "extirpation," he was a board member of International Telephone & Telegraph Company (IT&T) while remaining a CIA consultant. **Marchetti** tells us:

> "(ITT board member who later admitted to a Senate investigative committee that he had played the key role in bringing together CIA and ITT officials was John McCone, director of the CIA during the Kennedy administration and in 1970, a CIA consultant.)" {37}

Cardinal Spellman's soldier and Director of the CIA, **John A. McCone**, participated in the Kennedy Assassination in obedience to the command of **Pope Paul VI**. **Jim Garrison** and others have proved that the **FBI** was also involved in the assassination evidenced by Oswald's submission to SA **James Hosty**. He writes:

> "I already had concluded that parts of the local Dallas law enforcement establishment [*controlled by Cardinal Spellman's Dallas Bishop* **Thomas K. Gorman**] were probably implicated in the assassination or its cover-up. But now I saw that the highly respected FBI was implicated as well." {38} **Cardinal Spellman** had two key agents in the FBI. The first was the 33rd Degree Freemason and brother Cold Warrior, **J. Edgar Hoover**. According to Jesuit-trained (Boston College), pro-Labor Zionist, Roman Catholic **John Loftus**, **Hoover** had cooperated with the Vatican Ratlines resettling Nazi war criminals in the predominantly Roman Catholic Northeast United States. Why should he not cooperate with **Spellman** now? Why would he refuse? More importantly, **Spellman's** key man in the FBI was Knight of Malta, **Cartha "Deke" DeLoach**. As an Assistant Director and third in command, **DeLoach** was in a position to supervise the assassination and suppress evidence. District Attorney **Jim Garrison** proved **DeLoach** did in fact suppress evidence.

After the assassination we see a telling relationship between **President Lyndon Johnson** and **Cartha DeLoach**. **DeLoach** was known as **Johnson's** man in the FBI and the President would call him any time of day. **Curt Gentry** writes:

> "Lyndon Johnson couldn't sleep. Late at night he had his aid Marvin Watson telephone the DeLoach bedroom. The president had suddenly become convinced that the murder of his predecessor had been a conspiracy and wanted more information from the FBI." [*What an act!*] {39}

This is the **Cartha DeLoach** who had signed a five-year contract with **Lee Iacocca's** Ford Mercury in connection with the television series, *"The FBI."* Both **DeLoach** and **Iacocca** were Knights of Malta subject to **Cardinal Spellman** during the Kennedy assassination. Later, **DeLoach** went on to be a director of **PepsiCo**, and according to **Colonel Prouty**, that company also participated in Kennedy's murder. We read with wonder, as it seems this web of assassins appears to be endless:

> "**Nixon** was in Dallas with a top executive of the Pepsi-Cola Company, **Mr. Harvey Russell,** the general counsel. Nixon was a legal counsel to that corporation. That top executive's son has told of Nixon's presence in Dallas at the time of the assassination, and Russell has confirmed the accuracy of his son's account. Later, sometime after [*before*] the shooting, Nixon was driven to the Dallas airport by a **Mr. DeLuca,** also an official of the Pepsi-Cola Company. In addition, the son of another Pepsi-Cola executive was in Dallas at that time and had dinner with [*FBI informer*] **Jack Ruby,** Oswald's killer, the night before JFK was murdered." {40}

(Is it any wonder why **President Nixon**, a CFR member and co-conspirator in the assassination, was paranoid over the release of the Watergate tapes full of references to "the Bay of Pigs thing," a code for the Kennedy Assassination?) **DeLoach**, **Iacocca** and the **Knights of Pepsi**, now PepsiCo, *all worked together*.
At the time of the assassination **Oscar Huber**, Catholic priest and pastor of Holy Trinity Catholic Church, escorted by fellow priest **James Thompson**, hurried to administer "last rites" for the President. Knowing that **Kennedy's** head wounds were *frontal and side wounds of entry*, Huber reported all to his superior, the Bishop of Dallas, then "**The Most Reverend Thomas Kiely Gorman**, DD." According to **Martin Lee's** article entitled "*Who Are the Knights of Malta?*" appearing on October 14, 1983 in the *National Catholic Reporter*, **Thomas K. Gorman** was a Knight of Malta! Being a brother Knight, he must have reported directly to **Cardinal Spellman** and kept him apprised of what was happening in Dallas after the "executive action."

At the time of the assassination in Dallas, roughly 12:30 pm (in the afternoon), all the telephones went dead in Washington, D.C. for about *one hour.* How could this have happened? Someone at IT&T had to be responsible as it serviced the

Washington area. In 1963 one of the VIP's of IT&T was **Francis D. Flanagan**. *You guessed it*. Again, according to **Martin Lee's** "*Who Are the Knights of Malta?*", **Flanagan** was a Knight. Later **McCone**, with his brother Knights, coordinated a deal between the CIA and IT&T to better work together, murderers that they were! The author knows there were several **Knights of Columbus** involved in the Kennedy assassination. They were working for the FBI in particular. But the only individual openly connected with the Knights of Columbus involved in the plot was Senator **Edward Kennedy**. *Through his obedient silence he has consented to his brother's murder*. Maybe this is what has driven the perpetual Senator from Massachusetts to his ruined, alcoholic life. Let us take a few moments to pray for the Senator that he might have a change of heart, that he would tell all and that we might protect him. For he, too, was subject to the occult, supernatural power of the Devil's **Pope Paul VI** via **Francis Cardinal Spellman**. He too was indeed "Spellmanized!"

Lastly, we know that the **Mafia** was involved in the Kennedy Assassination. The Mafia, SD/OSS/CIA, FBI and Office of Naval Intelligence had been working together throughout World War II. **Madeline Duncan Brown**, Lyndon Johnson's Roman Catholic mistress of twenty-one years, declared that **Jack Ruby** was an FBI informer and also a Mafioso. And **David E. Scheim** makes it perfectly clear in his *Contract on America* that the Mob had at least two motives; the Kennedy brothers' assault on Organized Crime and the loss of the Mob's gambling paradise in Cuba. *But those were not the real reasons*. Spellman's Mafia Dons, working with his CIA, must have been promised they would make more money than Havana could ever produce, through the explosion of the International Drug Trade facilitated by the Vietnam War. If they helped eliminate **Kennedy**, **Johnson** would escalate the war and thereby, the drug trade against the Protestant West full of "heretics" and Jews.

The CIA would bring the drugs in from the **Golden Triangle**, distribute them to the Mafia families (**Sam Giancana** and **Santo Trafficante, Jr.** families) and both would profit. Mob bosses not wanting to participate would be deposed or eliminated. More importantly, the **Mafia's Commission** *had a favor to repay*. **Cardinal Spellman**, through Masonic **FDR**, had arranged the release of **Charles "Lucky" Luciano** because of "**Operation Underworld**" mentioned in a previous chapter. Now the Cardinal required obedience *"for the greater glory of God."* If refused, **Spellman** could use the entire **International Intelligence Community**, which he had built via the CIA, to eliminate any Mob boss. (Later, this would indeed be the case with Chicago mob boss **Sam Giancana** according to his brother, **Chuck**.) If agreed to, new gambling centers would open up, Atlantic City being one of them. Clearly, if the President was removed, Rome's Organized Crime Syndicate would acquire more power and wealth, her Intelligence Community would become more

absolute and the Cardinal would be even more respected by his master in Rome. *The rest is history.*

Later, in 1964, for the first time in the nation's history as a Republic (1787-1868) or an Empire (1868-2007), the Pope of Rome set foot in **Fourteenth Amendment America**. **Cardinal Spellman** had performed well and was rewarded by a visit from his Master, fellow Freemason, Cold Warrior and Vatican Ratline handler, SMOM **Cardinal Montini**, who was now the Papal Caesar, **Pope Paul VI**.

There is yet another reason for the removal of **President Kennedy**. He refused to provide nuclear weapons to **Pope Paul VI's** Masonic Labor Zionists ruling Israel. **Michael Collins Piper**, though evidently a Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor since he continually blames "the Zionists" for the deeds of the Jesuit Order, rightly concludes:

> "If protection of its national security interests and its very survival can be considered a motive—and surely it can be—then Israel [the ***Black Pope***'s "Kingdom of Jerusalem" *ruled by Rome's* **MI6/CIA/Mossad/BND**] . . . obviously had a major interest—and motivation—in helping orchestrate the assassination of President Kennedy. Indeed, the very survival of Israel has been a cornerstone of its foreign policy from that nation's earliest beginnings. Thus, elimination of a perceived enemy to Israel's survival—that is, **John F. Kennedy**—would only be a logical course of action. . . . Interestingly enough, Israel's initial primary benefit from the death of JFK was, in fact, the removal from the White House of a president who vehemently opposed Israel's nuclear weapons development. According to historian **Stephen Green:**
>
> 'Perhaps the most significant development of 1963 for the Israeli nuclear weapons program, however, occurred on November 22 on a plane flying from Dallas to Washington, D.C.: **Lyndon Baines Johnson** was sworn in as the 36th President of the United States [*taking his oath of office on a Roman Catholic prayer book and not a Protestant Bible according to his mistress,* **Madeleine Duncan Brown**], following the assassination of **John F. Kennedy**. In the early years of the Johnson administration the Israeli nuclear weapons program was referred to in Washington as 'the delicate topic.' Lyndon Johnson's White House saw no Dimona, heard no Dimona, and spoke no Dimona when the reactor went critical in early 1964.'

Thus it was that the critical point of dispute between John F. Kennedy and the Mossad-dominated government of Israel was no longer an issue. The new American president—so long a partisan of Israel [*i.e.,* **Pope Paul VI's** *Masonic Labor Zionists ruling Israel as opposed to the* risen Son of God's *beloved Hebrew/Jewish/Israelitic people living in their land of promise without any true*

protection from their hireling rulers]—allowed the nuclear development to continue. . . . Green notes further that under Lyndon Johnson, United States military aid to Israel also saw a drastic increase:

> '. . . The $92 million in military assistance provided in FY [*Fiscal Year*] 1966 was greater than the total of all official military aid provided to Israel cumulatively, in all the years going back to the foundation of that nation in 1948. . . . Seventy percent of all U.S. official assistance to Israel has been military. America has given Israel over $17 billion in military aid since 1946 [*under cover of the Pope's Cold War Hoax*], virtually all of which—over 99 percent—has been provided since 1965.' It was clearly Lyndon B. Johnson who set the precedent for unlimited aid to Israel [*and the acquisition of nuclear weapons*]." {41} [Emphasis added]

And why did the Vatican's Jesuits want their Kingdom of Jerusalem to acquire nuclear weapons and an immense amount of conventional arms for their Israeli Defense Forces at this time? Why did our CFR-controlled President, **Lyndon Johnson**, *openly* turn his back on the nation he had reinforced with superior weapons systems while the Egyptian army moved up through the Sinai desert to prepare its assault on Israel in 1967? Because the attack upon Israel *had to be provoked* by deceiving the Arab Moslem people—*whose leaders were also Masonic agents of the Jesuit General*—into believing the annihilation of Israel was in their grasp! The Jesuits' International Intelligence Community (including ex-Nazi SS operatives within the Order's Moslem Intelligence agencies)—through deceiving the Egyptian people into perceiving the purported weakness of the Israeli army coupled with the *open* abandonment of Israel by the **American Empire**—provoked that attack. *Indeed, perceived weakness breeds contempt and invites attack from the Jesuit Papacy!*

The Six-Day war, engineered by the Knights of Malta, specifically **James Jesus Angleton**, and facilitated by the Freemasonic Knights Templars, specifically **Lyndon Baines Johnson**, *had one primary purpose*—the taking of Jerusalem from Islamic Jordan (secretly abetted by **Freemasonic King Hussein**) along with the **Temple Mount**. The apparent lack of military hardware on the part of Israel provoked the planned attack by Egypt. Therefore, Israel launched a preemptive strike and in six days the holy city was in the hands of Rome's CFR-controlled Masonic Labor Zionist government! And yet, to the outrage of Jerusalem's Jews, victorious **General Moshe Dayan** gave the **Temple Mount** over to Moslem control within *twenty-four hours!* (When the **Dome of the Rock** comes down, it must be under Moslem and not Israeli control)! With no provoked war there would have been no Israeli surprise attack. With no Israeli attack the Labor Zionist-led Army—controlled by the Order's **CIA/Mossad**—would never have taken Jerusalem. With Jerusalem inside the border of Jordan and thus in Arab hands, the high, CFR-ruled Masonic Jewish Labor Zionists advised by Jewish CFR/Illuminatus, Bilderberger,

Trilateralist, CIA/BND/Mossad/KGB operative and **Knight of Malta Henry A. Kissinger**, could never realize the ancient Templar dream of rebuilding **Solomon's Temple**.

Unbeknown to the risen Son of God's *beloved Hebrew/Jewish/Israelitic people living throughout the nation* a key Scriptural foundation was then laid for the Company's "*infallible*" Papal Caesar who, *when risen from the dead*, will be

> ***". . . a king of fierce countenance, and understanding dark sentences . . .***
> ***And he shall speak great words against the most High . . .***
> ***and he shall exalt himself, and magnify himself above every god,***
> ***and shall speak marvelous things against the God of gods,***
> ***and shall prosper till the indignation be accomplished: . . .***
> ***Neither shall he regard the God of his fathers, nor the desire of women,***
> ***nor regard any god: for he shall magnify himself above all."***
>
> *– Daniel 8:23; 7:25; 11:36, 37*

> ***"Who opposeth and exalteth himself above all that is called God,***
> ***or that is worshipped; so that he as God sitteth in the temple of God***
> ***[Solomon's rebuilt Temple], shewing himself that he is God."***
>
> *– II Thessalonians 2:4*

For he

> ***". . . [shall] stand in the holy*** *place [Solomon's rebuilt Temple] . . ."*
>
> *– Matthew 24:15*

> ***"But the court which is without the temple . . . of God***
> ***[Solomon's rebuilt Temple] . . . is given unto the Gentiles:***
> ***and the holy city [Jerusalem]***
> ***shall they tread under foot forty and two months."***
>
> *– Revelation 11:1, 2*

But the motive of the Pope's present-day crusading **Knights Templars**, commercially ***"the great men of the earth" (Rev.18:23)***, does not end merely with the assassination of JFK over the issue of Israeli nuclear weaponry. Israel must have the "**Samson Option**," but for what *real and secret reason* was she given these weapons?

It must be *perceived* that an attempt to "push the Jews into the sea" will result in aerial nuclear attacks throughout Middle Eastern Moslem nations and therefore will act as a deterrent—at least an *apparent* deterrent. But since *we know there is no such thing* as "**Airborne Nuclear War**" (i.e., the dropping of air-bursting nuclear bombs) of which the occult Jesuit masters within the CIA/Mossad are fully aware, then *why* construct nuclear devices in Dimona? What is the *secret but true policy* of Rome concerning the intended reason for their use, apart from a show of intimidation? As in the US, pre-placed nukes have been planted within Moslem

nations, but to what end? Could it be that a series of pre-positioned nukes in Iraq, Iran and Saudi Arabia are to be detonated on predetermined dates in accordance with a secret Jesuit agenda?

That answer lies in the Vatican's secret quest to rebuild the ancient city of **Babylon** on the **Euphrates River**. This was the true reason behind the Jesuits using their British and American Empires: to begin Nineteenth-Century archeological excavations in the Mesopotamian Valley; to dismember the Islamic Ottoman Empire via World War I; to erect Islamic Freemasons commissioned to rule Iraq, including **Saddam Hussein**; and to extend the ***Black Pope***'s "War on Terror" into Iraq and Iran.

The consummation of this American-led, new **Third Thirty Years' War** will be the destruction of hundreds of mosques, the genocide of millions of Moslems hating Israel—the restored "Kingdom of Jerusalem," the Devil's secret centerpiece of his Vatican Empire. In the construction of what will be the Twenty-first Century's *grand emporium*, the Pope's Masonic Jewish Labor Zionists will play no insignificant part.

David Baron, the brilliant and learned Hebrew believer on Yeshua the Messiah writes in his **1918** epic work, *The Visions and Prophecies of Zechariah*:

> "Without any spirit of dogmatism, and without entering at this place into the question of the identity and significance of the Babylon in the Revelation [***Revelation 18***]—whether mystical or actual—we would express our conviction that there are Scriptures which cannot, according to our judgment, be satisfactorily explained except on the supposition of a revival and yet future judgment of literal Babylon, which for a time will be the centre and embodiment of all the elements of our godless Western 'civilization,' and which especially will become the chief *entrepôt* [*a center where goods are received for distribution*] of commerce in the world . . .
>
> To this conviction we are led chiefly by the fact that there are prophecies in the Old Testament concerning the literal Babylon which have never in the past been exhaustively [*and literally*] fulfilled, and that Scripture usually connects the final overthrow of Babylon with the yet future restoration and blessing of Israel. . . . Whatever may be the outcome of the negotiations which have been carried on recently with the Turkish Government by the **Jewish Territorialists** 'for the establishment of a Jewish autonomous State' in this very region, in which many Zionists and other Jews were ready to join, there is so much truth in the words of another writer that when once a considerable number of such a commercial people as the Jews are re-established in Palestine, **'the Euphrates would be to them as necessary as the Thames to London or the Rhine to**

Germany. It would be Israel's great channel of communication with the Indian seas, not to speak of the commerce which would flow towards the Tigris and Euphrates from the central and northern districts of Asia! It would be strange, therefore, if no city should arise on its banks of which it might be said that her merchants were the great men of the earth.'

'Noteworthy in this connection,' observes another writer, 'is the watchful eye of the **German Imperial Government** upon the railway in course of construction from Konia (the biblical Iconium) to Baghdad. [*Apparently* **Kaiser Wilhelm II**, *the restorer of the Jesuits into Rome (1893) and later Germany (1917); the silent participant in the Order's Masonic "Young Turk," Moslem-led, Armenian Genocide (1915); and the destroyer of Bismarck's Protestant Second Reich (1919) was a tool of the Order in beginning its quest for the rebuilding of Babylon.*] Some six hundred miles of the Anatolian, or Euphratean, line have already been opened to traffic.'

In short, there is a general impression that this region, the highway between Asia and Europe, and contiguous to Africa, is about to become a great '**commercial centre of gravity**.' The new Turkish Government (in contrast to the old regime) is very keen on the development of the resources (as of 1910) of that ancient and naturally fertile region, and alive to the very important aid which Jewish capital and energy could render in that direction [*a reference to the* **Rothschilds**]. Very recently, therefore, they engaged the services of a distinguished English hydraulic engineer, **Sir William Willcocks**, D.C.M.G., to survey the district and report on the establishment and development of irrigation works. He returned full of enthusiasm, declaring that his 'future hopes, ambitions, and work are bound up with the re-creation of **Chaldea**.' " {42}[Emphasis added]

It is safe to say that the Jesuit General, using *"infallible"* **Pope Paul VI** with his most powerful Cardinal in the American Empire, assassinated **President John F. Kennedy** in 1963. For it was **Cardinal Spellman**, "the American Pope" so despised by Jack Kennedy, in command of his soldiers—**the Knights of Malta** and select, high-level **33rd Degree Freemasons**—who oversaw the assassination.
And it was certain Knights of Malta, domestic and foreign, working through the Order's **Central Intelligence Agency**, that coordinated the actual assassination of the President. Those Knights (including **J. Peter Grace, Jr.**, **William J. Casey**, **Louis M. Bloomfield**, **Edward Bennett Williams**, **Herman E. Kimsey**, **Reinhard Gehlen**, **Allen W. Dulles**, **Kim Philby, Licio Gelli** and others) were CIA Director, **John A. McCone**, and CIA officers, **William F. Buckley**, **Jr.,** and **Henry R. Luce**.

In 1963, both William F. Buckley, Jr., and Henry Luce were personal friends of CIA agent **E. Howard Hunt**. We read from Mark Lane's *Plausible Denial* on page 270

concerning *Time* and *Life* magazines of which Henry Luce was the owner; " 'I [**Howard Hunt**] had them [*fabricated official cables*], typed up on a typewriter and they were Xeroxed, and the Xeroxes were eventually shown to a person of **Mr.** [**Charles**] **Colson's** confidence, and in [*Knight of Malta* **Henry R. Luce's**] *Time* and *Life*.' . . . Hunt, after swearing that he had never been involved in a disinformation effort to embarrass Kennedy, had now testified that he had merely sought to doctor and create evidence to prove that Kennedy was a murderer." {43}

Again we read of **Hunt's** connection with the pompous Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor, Knight of Malta and CFR member, **William F. Buckley, Jr**., whose brother, **James Buckley**, was also a Knight of Malta and CIA officer as well as the personal friend of Cardinal Spellman's key Jesuit in Vietnam, "**Father Hawk**" **Dan Lyons**:

> "[*Fordham University graduate and Jesuit-trained Papal Knight* **G. Gordon**] **Liddy** completed his testimony perfectly, stating that while he no longer associated with Hunt, he did see him last, he recalled, when both men demonstrated their support for another former CIA officer, **William F. Buckley, Jr.**, as Buckley celebrated the anniversary of his television show at the New York Yacht Club." {44}[Emphasis added]

Dear truth-seeker, **Hunt** was close to both powerhouses, **Buckley** and **Luce**. **Hunt** was also working with two of his fellow criminals in the future Watergate scandal, **G. Gordon Liddy** (Jesuit-trained) and **Chuck Colson** (pro-Jesuit, New "Dark" Age Protestant). And in 1985, it was Jewish Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor **Mark Lane**, in creating a CIA "limited hangout," who proved in Miami's federal court that **Hunt** was in Dallas the day **President Kennedy** was murdered. Therefore, the conclusion was obvious: the CIA with its agent, **E. Howard Hunt**, had killed the President. In the words of the jury's forewoman, **Leslie Armstrong**, we read:

> " 'Mr. Lane was asking us to do something very difficult. He was asking us to believe that John Kennedy had been killed by our own government. When we examined the evidence (for 65 minutes) we were compelled to conclude that the CIA had indeed killed President Kennedy.' . . . Hunt had been part of it, and that evidence, so painstakingly presented, should now be examined by the relevant institutions of the United States Government so that those responsible for the assassination might be brought to justice [*which investigation will not be allowed to proceed as the Department of Justice and FBI is in the hands of the Order*]." {45}[Emphasis added]

". . . and it came to pass, . . . that Cain rose up against Abel his brother, and slew him. And the LORD said unto Cain . . . What hast thou done? the voice of thy brother's blood crieth unto me from the ground."

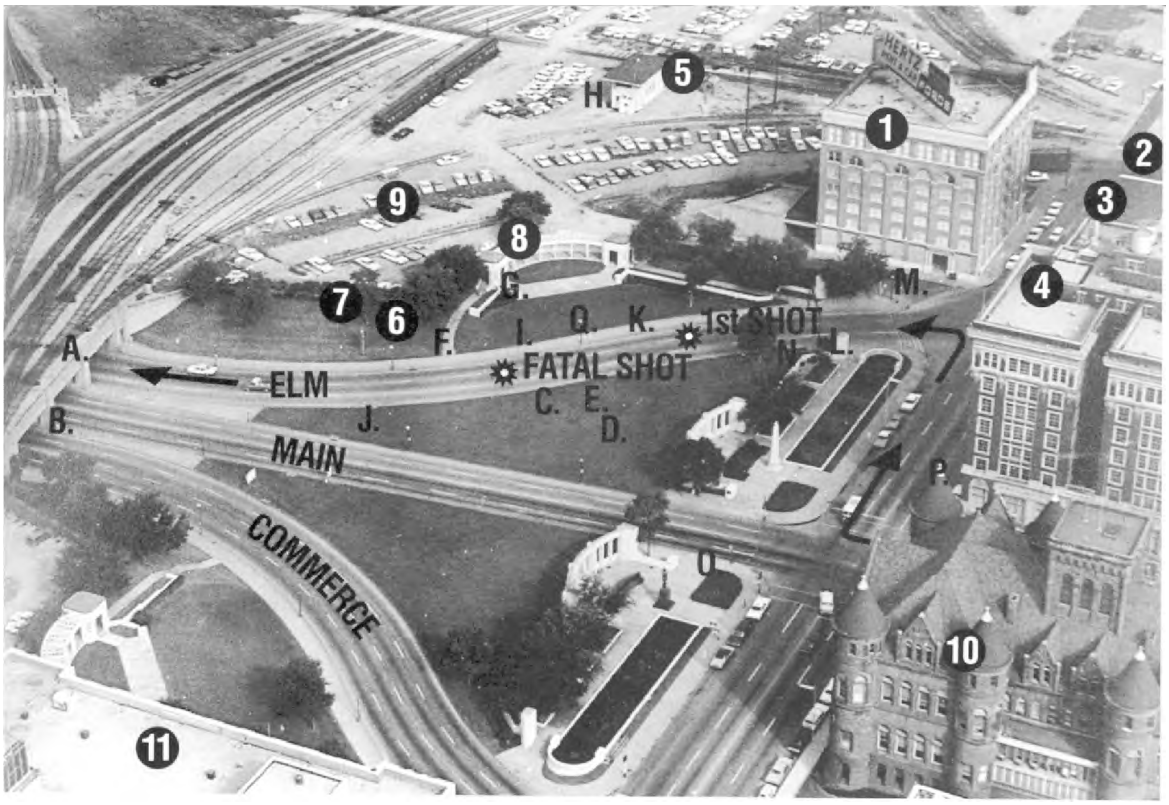
– Genesis 4:8-10

"Whoso sheddeth man's blood, by man shall his blood be shed: for in the image of God made he man."

– Genesis 9:6

Dear truth-seeker, if the government of the United States, presently overseen and managed by the **Black Pope**'s **Council on Foreign Relations** through the strong arm of its **Central Intelligence Agency**, its **Federal Bureau of Investigation** and now the Order's **Department of Homeland "Romeland" Security** (having absorbed scores of federal agencies, including the **Coast Guard**, and previously directed by the a Roman Catholic Knight of Columbus, **Tom Ridge**), continues its refusal to punish the murderers of **President John F. Kennedy**, these murderers having now *sacrificed* many thousands of people in the **Twin Towers** of New York's World Trade Center, (as both Towers were aerially attacked and then internally imploded by **New York Archbishop Edward Cardinal Egan's NSA/CIA/FBI/DIA**), we, like the Calvinists of old, must calmly and resolutely withdraw our allegiance. Indeed, we must formally and legally declare our independence to the world, and then "throw off such government." If we fail in our obedience to lawfully separate from Rome's Jesuit tyranny now ruling the CFR-controlled government of Fourteenth Amendment America, we will be consumed by the righteous judgment of the risen Son of God for disobeying His Holy Word—the Authorized King James Version of 1611. We would do well to remember the words of **John Knox**, Scotland's greatest preacher and reformer, in his patriotic opposition to Romish idolatry and tyranny enforced by the Jesuitess, **Mary, Queen of Scots**. Of Knox's devoted loyalty to the Word of God, hatred of Papal idolatry and immovable opposition to Popish political absolutism for which he was later tried for treason and acquitted, we read and marvel:

> "One Mass is more fearful to me than if ten thousand armed enemies were landed in any part of the Realm of purpose to suppress the whole [*Bible-based, Reformed*] Religion. In our God there is strength to resist and confound multitudes if we unfeignedly depend upon Him, whereof heretofore we have had experience. But when we join hands with [*Romish*] idolatry, both God's amicable presence and comfortable defence leaveth us, and what shall then become of us? . . .
>
> If their princes exceed their bounds, Madam, no doubt they may be resisted, even by power. For there is neither greater honour, nor greater obedience, to be given to kings or princes, than God hath commanded to be given unto father and mother. . . . Their blind zeal [*to murder*] is nothing but a very mad frenzy, and therefore, to take the sword from them, to bind their hands, and to cast them into prison . . . is no disobedience against princes, but just obedience, because it agreeth with the will of God. . . . Madam, I am not master of myself, but must obey Him who commands me to speak plain, and to flatter no flesh upon the face of the earth. . . . I was a watchman, both over the Realm and over the Kirk of God gathered within the same; by reason whereof I was bound in conscience to blow the trumpet publicly, so oft as ever I saw any appearing danger, either to the one or to the other." {46}[Emphasis added]



DEALEY PLAZA, DALLAS, TEXAS

1. Texas School Book Depository (now the Dallas County Annex)
2. The Dal-Tex Building (Now 801 Elm Building)
3. The Dallas County Records Building
4. The County Criminal Courts Building (which houses the County Jail and the Sheriff's Office)
5. The Union Terminal North Tower
6. The Grassy Knoll
7. Wooden, picket fence
8. Concrete pergola
9. Parking area
10. Old Court House
11. Union Terminal Building

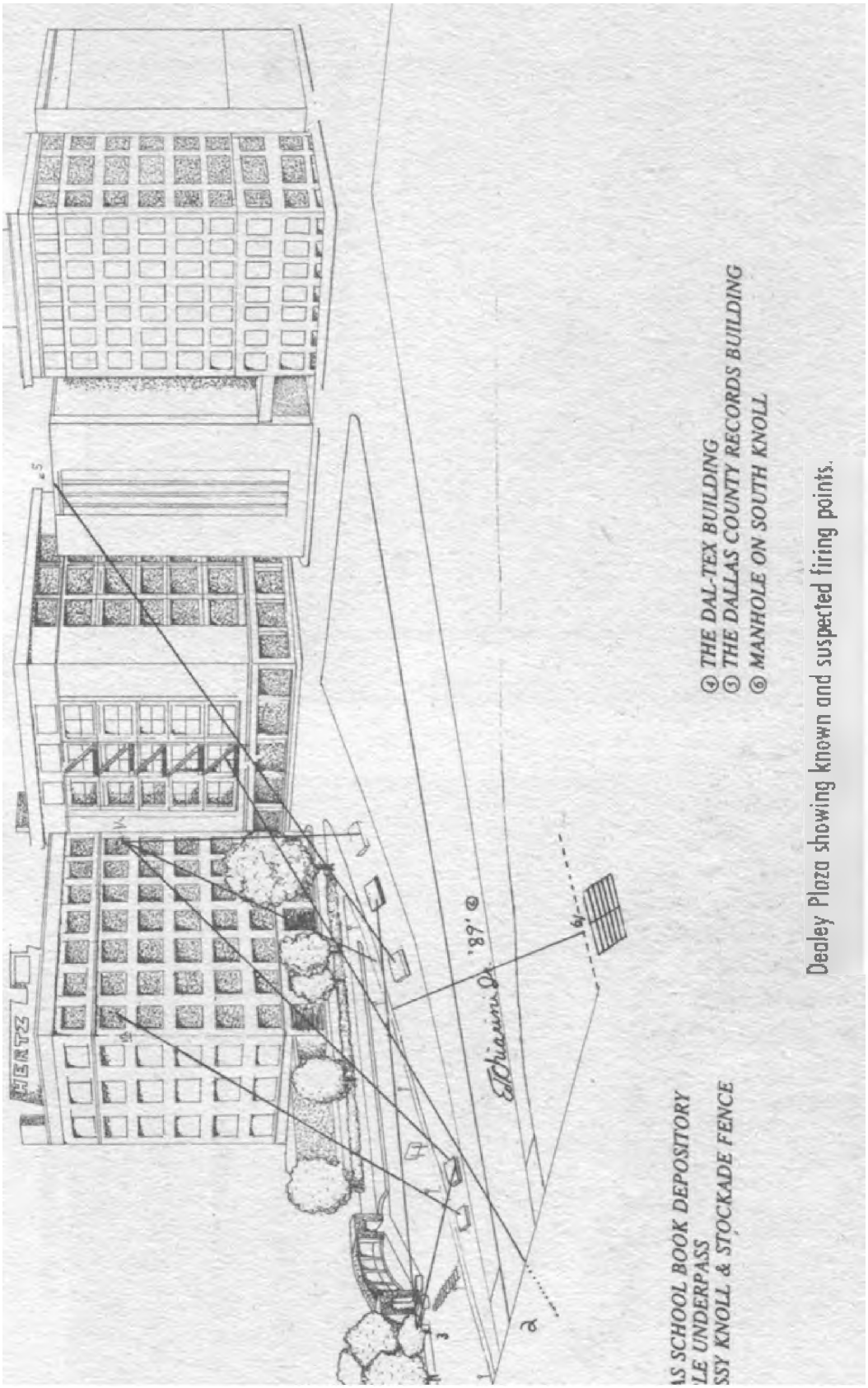
LOCATIONS OF SELECTED WITNESSES

a. Policeman J.W. Foster, Sam Holland and other railroad workers.
b. James Tague
c. Jean Hill and Mary Moorman
d. Beverly Oliver (the "Babushka Lady")
e. Charles Brehm and son
f. Emmett Hudson
g. Abraham Zapruder
h. Railroad Supervisor Lee Bowers
i. The Bill Newman family
j. James Altgens
k. The John Chisms
l. The Phillip Willis family
m. Roy Truly, Billy Lovelady and other Depository employees
n. Howard Brennan
o. Charles Bronson
p. Roger Craig and other deputy sheriffs
q. The "Umbrella Man"

Dealey Plaza, Dallas, 1963 **#615**

Notice the storm sewer, right of the streetlight (with #6 above) on the sidewalk.

Crossfire: The Plot That Killed Kennedy, Jim Marrs, (New York: Carrol & Graf Pubs., Inc., 1989).



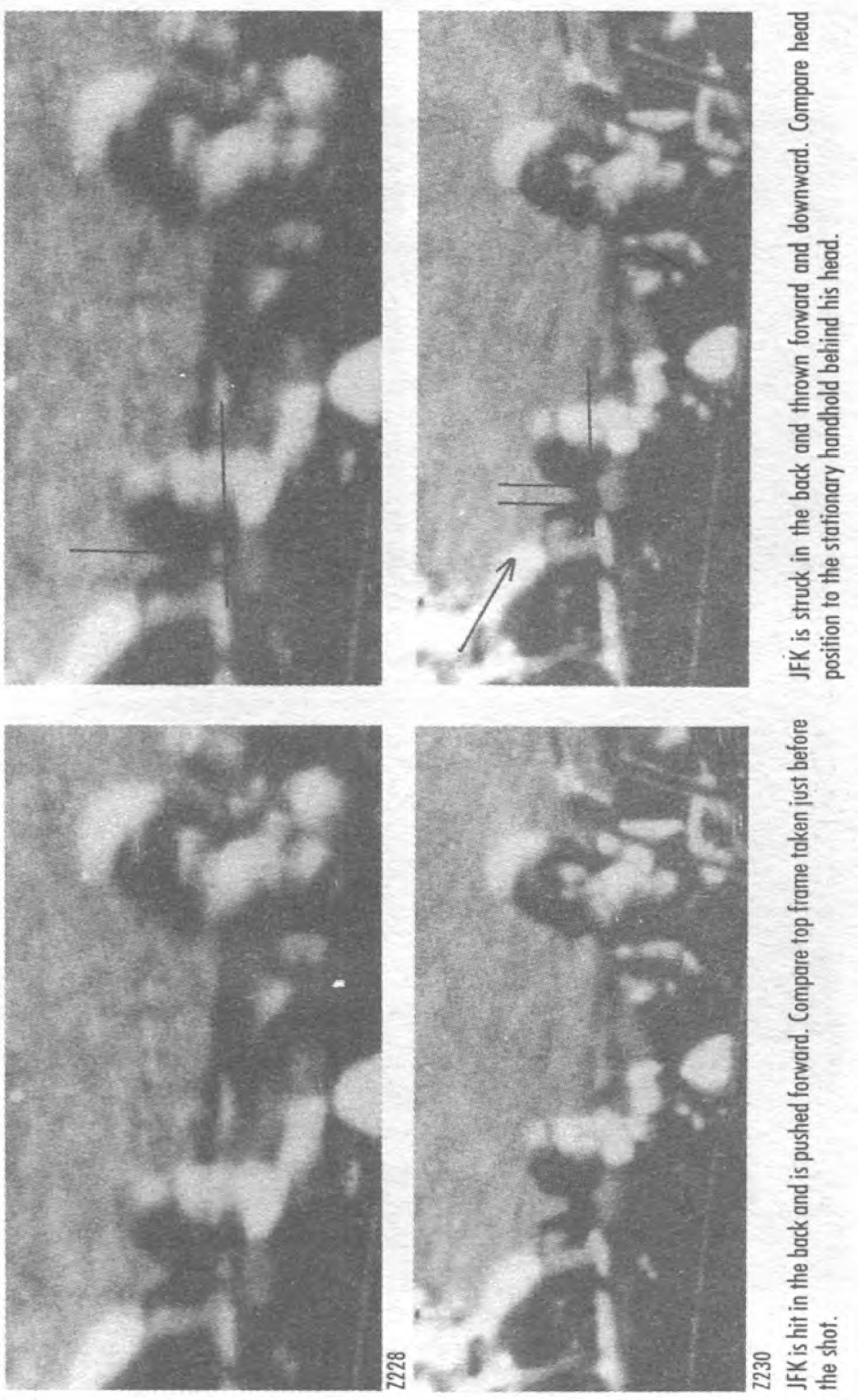
Dealey Plaza Buildings: Multiple Snipers' Nests, Dallas, 1963 #616

Evidence points to multiple snipers from several positions on top and within the buildings of Dealey Plaza as well as on the Grassy Knoll. All these long distance rifle shots were never intended to kill; only the close handgun shots were fatal.
High Treason: The Assassination of President John F. Kennedy and the New Evidence of Conspiracy,
Robert J. Groden and Harrison Edward Livingstone, (New York: Berkley Books, 1989).

32nd Degree Jewish Freemason Abraham Zapruder, 1963 #617; #618

"Consider: Abraham Zapruder-White Russian affiliation, 32nd degree Mason, active MEMBER of two CIA Proprietary Organizations: 'The Dallas Council On World Affairs' and 'The Crusade For A Free Europe' [*associated with* SMOM J. Peter Grace, Jr.'s *Radio Free Europe*]. These two organizations were CIA (backed) Domestic Operations in Dallas whose membership included: Abraham Zapruder, [*high Freemason*] Clint Murchison (owner of the Dallas Cowboys at that time), Mr. Byrd (owner of the Texas School Book Depository), Sarah T. Hughes, who swore in LBJ as the 36th President while Air Force One was still on the ground in Dallas, Baron George DeMohrenschildt (contract agent AND best friend of Lee Harvey Oswald), [*SMOM*] George H. W. Bush (also a close friend of George DeMohrenschildt), Neil Mallon (after whom Bush named his son, Neil), [*Freemason*] Harrelson L. Hunt and [*SMOM*] Demitri von Mohrenschildt (George D's brother)." This traitor obviously recorded the final and fatal headshots filming high so as to avoid photographing Chicago Mafioso Johnny Roselli, the lower storm sewer shooter, front-right of the limousine. He also refused to continue moving his camera to the right thereby protecting the identity of the obvious grassy knoll shooters. Unlike others, his film was never confiscated by the FBI, but rather sold to *Time-Life* then owned by Knight of Malta Henry R. Luce. After Zapruder's sale of the film, copies were altered by the CIA at CFR Luce's Rockefeller Center (across the street from Spellman's St. Patrick's Cathedral), so as to give the appearance that JFK was fatally shot from the rear when in fact the film records the opposite. This is another example of the Pope's Masonic Jewish Labor Zionists serving his Military Order of Malta.

www.john-f-kennedy.net/amazingwebofabrahamzapruder.htm; Forwarded by an Internet researcher.



Z228

JFK is struck in the back and thrown forward and downward. Compare head position to the stationary handhold behind his head.

Z230

JFK is hit in the back and is pushed forward. Compare top frame taken just before the shot.

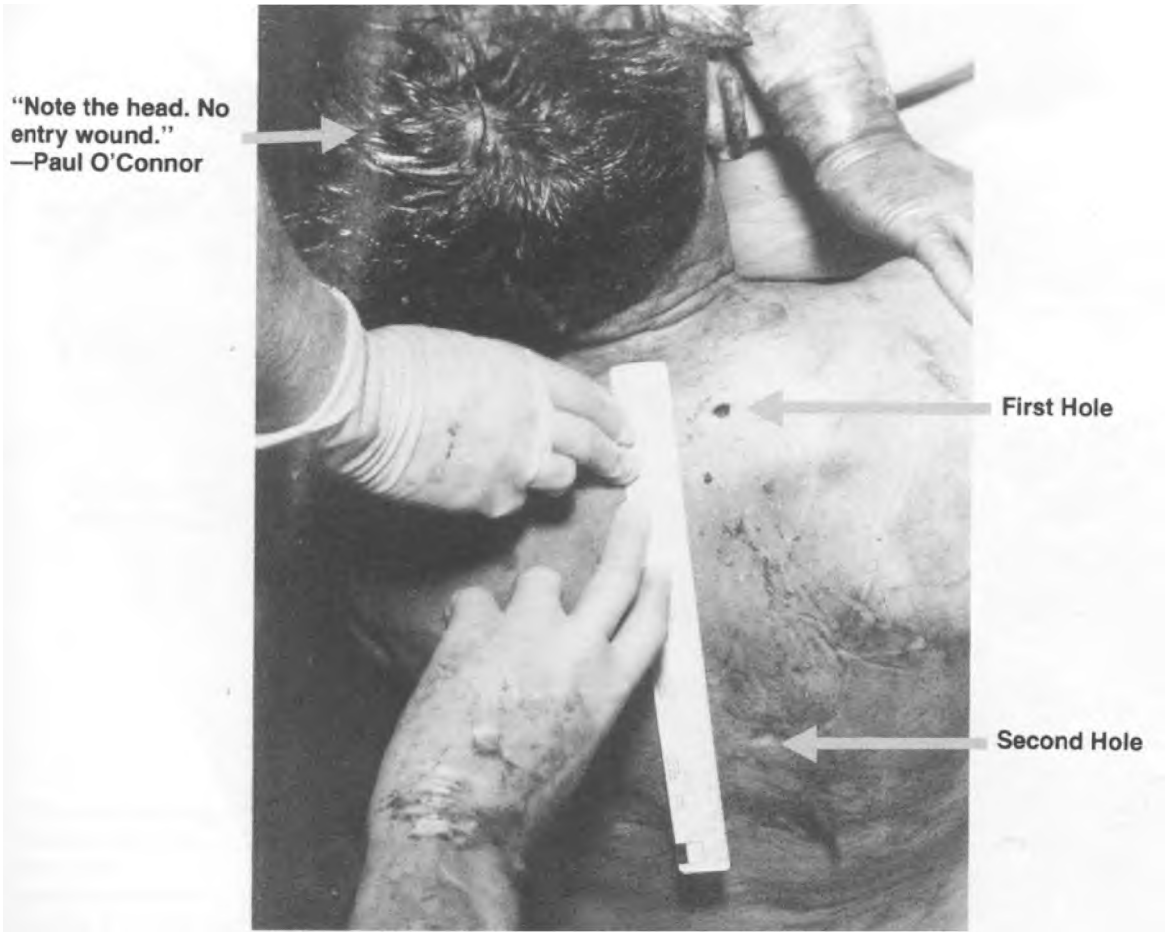
JFK Throat and Back Shots Received in Limousine #619

As seen in the above frames 228-229 from the Zapruder Film, JFK first responds to a round in his throat entering from the front. He then lurches forward from two rounds in his back entering from the rear. These facts are indisputable.

High Treason: The Assassination of President John F. Kennedy and the New Evidence of Conspiracy, Robert J. Groden and Harrison Edward Livingstone, (New York: Berkley Books, 1989).

JFK: Stare of Death photograph (F1), Bethesda Naval Hospital #620

JFK's first wound was a wound of entry from a round fired from the front. It was later enlarged after the body had been taken from Parkland Hospital.



JFK: The Back photograph (F5), Bethesda Naval Hospital #621

JFK's 2nd and 3rd wounds were wounds of entry from two rounds fired from the rear, quite possibly from the AR-15 of SSA George Hickey who stood up in the follow-up vehicle. JFK's 4th and 5th wounds are the subsequent fatal headshots.***High Treason 2: The Great Cover-up: The Assassination of President John F. Kennedy***, Harrison Edward Livingstone, (New York: Carroll & Graf Publishers, Inc., 1992).

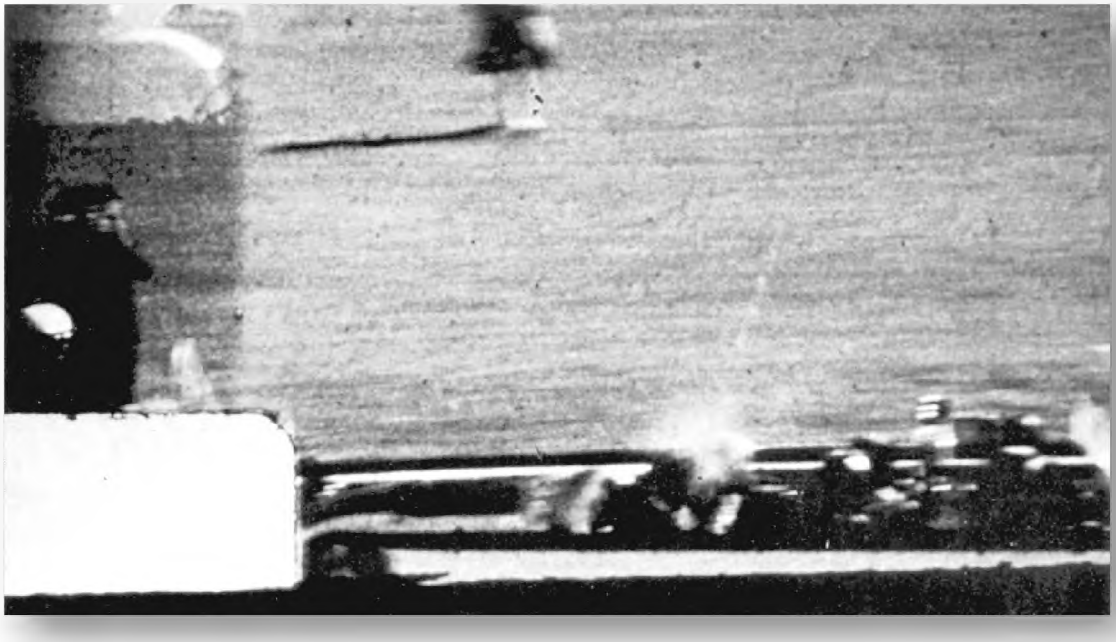
Zapruder Frame 312: Driver Aiming at JFK, Dallas, 1963 #622

Frame 313: Impact, Two Simultaneous Head Shots, Dallas, 1963 #623

The shot from the driver explodes on impact, leaving 40 bullet fragments, and blows out the right rear portion of the head. The .45 round from the storm sewer shooter impacts JFK's head at high right blowing skull and brain 30 feet, back and left, hitting motorcycle officer Billy Hargis, the slug finally resting in the grass beyond the curb amidst blood and tissue. JFK's head-wounds described by Parkland Hospital doctors are in agreement with this scenario. The conclusions given in William Cooper's *Behold A Pale Horse* and Penn Jones' *Forgive My Grief* explain both shots and their trajectory wounds: Groden and Livingstone's *High Treason* explain JFK's exploding head to be the result of two simultaneous shots.

High Treason: The Assassination of President John F. Kennedy and the New Evidence of Conspiracy, Robert J. Groden and Harrison Edward Livingstone, (New York: Berkley Books, 1989).

Zapruder Full Frame 312: Mary Moorman (Far Left), Dallas, 1963 #624



Zapruder Full Frame 313: Mary Moorman (Far Left), Dallas, 1963 #625

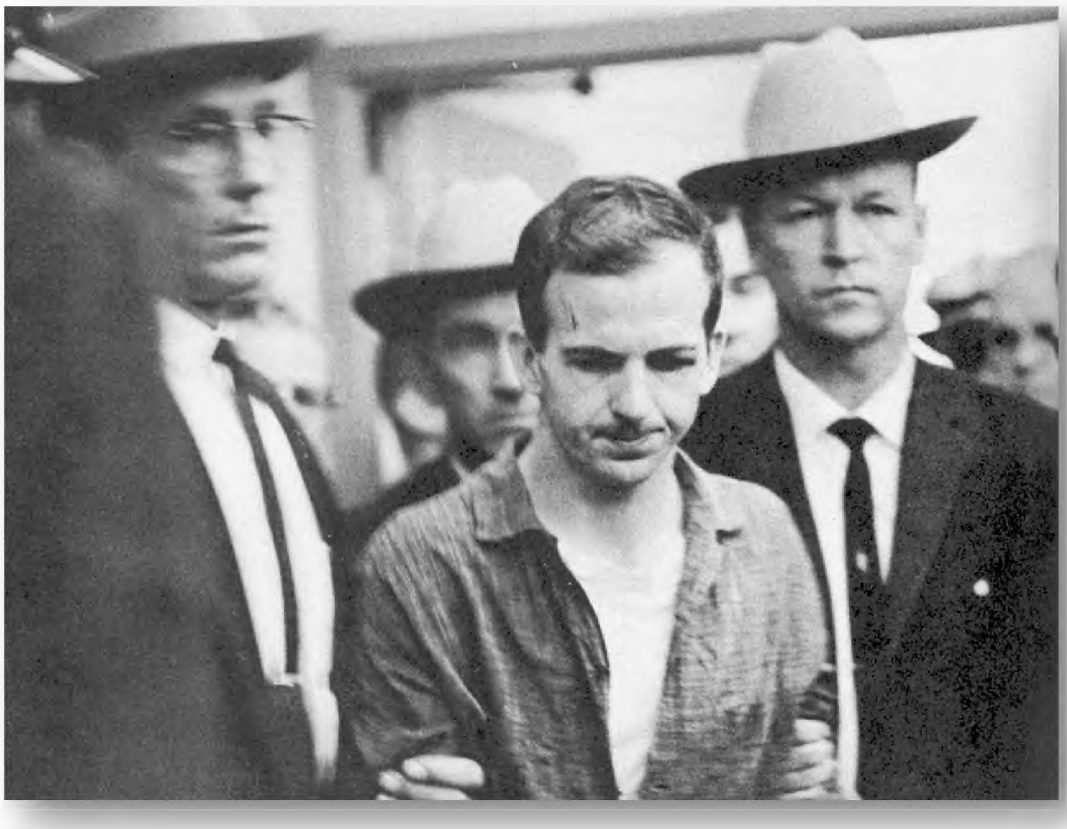
Both Mary Moorman and Jean Hill testified they saw Greer shoot a handgun thinking he was "shooting back at the assassin." Shortly after the murder, Hill was brutally arrested, taken to the sheriff's office and questioned by a SS agent:

"Did you see a bullet hit at your feet?"*

He knew of the storm sewer shooter!

Mortal Error: The Shot That Killed JFK, Bonar Menninger, (New York: St. Martin's Press, 1992).
****Crossfire: The Plot That Killed Kennedy***, Jim Marrs, (New York: Carroll & Graf Pubs., Inc., 1989) p. 323.

Oswald In Doorway at Texas School Book Depository, Dallas, 1963 #626
With Secret Service Agents looking towards the shot, Oswald is clearly visible. An FBI informant and CIA agent, Oswald was "the patsy" framed by the Order.



FBI/CIA Lee Harvey Oswald Under Arrest, Dallas, 1963 #627
Clearly, this is the same man in the above photo taken by J. W. Altgens of the Associated Press. CIA Oswald, though a party to the murder, never fired a shot.

The Official Warren Commission Report On the Assassination of President John F. Kennedy, Commentator Louis Nizer, (Garden City, New York: Doubleday & Co., 1964).

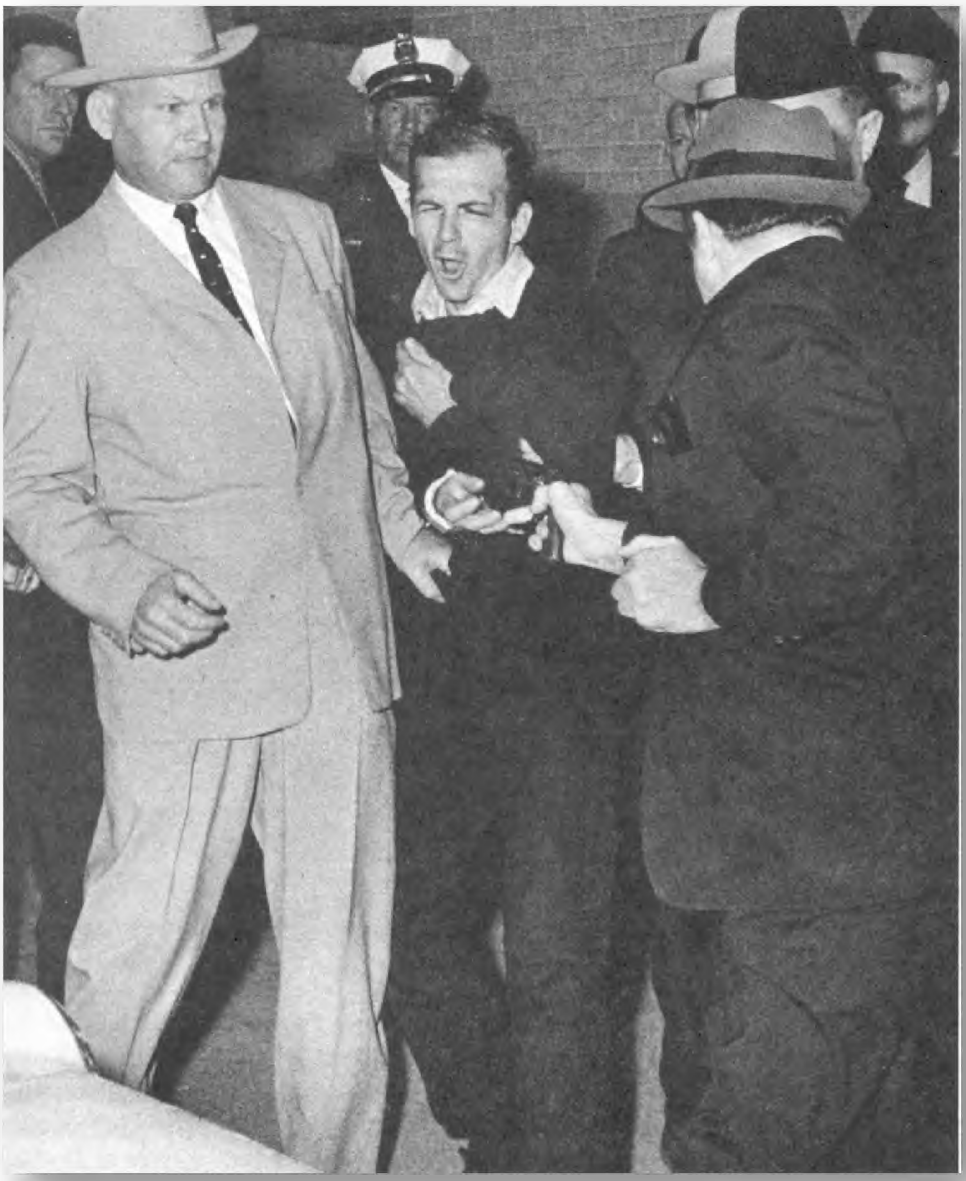
General Lansdale Passing "Three Tramps," Dallas, Nov. 22, 1963 #628

General Lansdale Passing "Three Tramps," Dallas, Nov. 22, 1963 #629

CIA "Superagent," personal friend of Knight of Malta Henry Luce and servant of Cardinal Spellman, Lansdale was identified by Col. L. Fletcher Prouty (1917-2001) and his boss Lt. General Victor H. Krulak (1913-2004?)* by arrow above.

http://www.prouty.org/

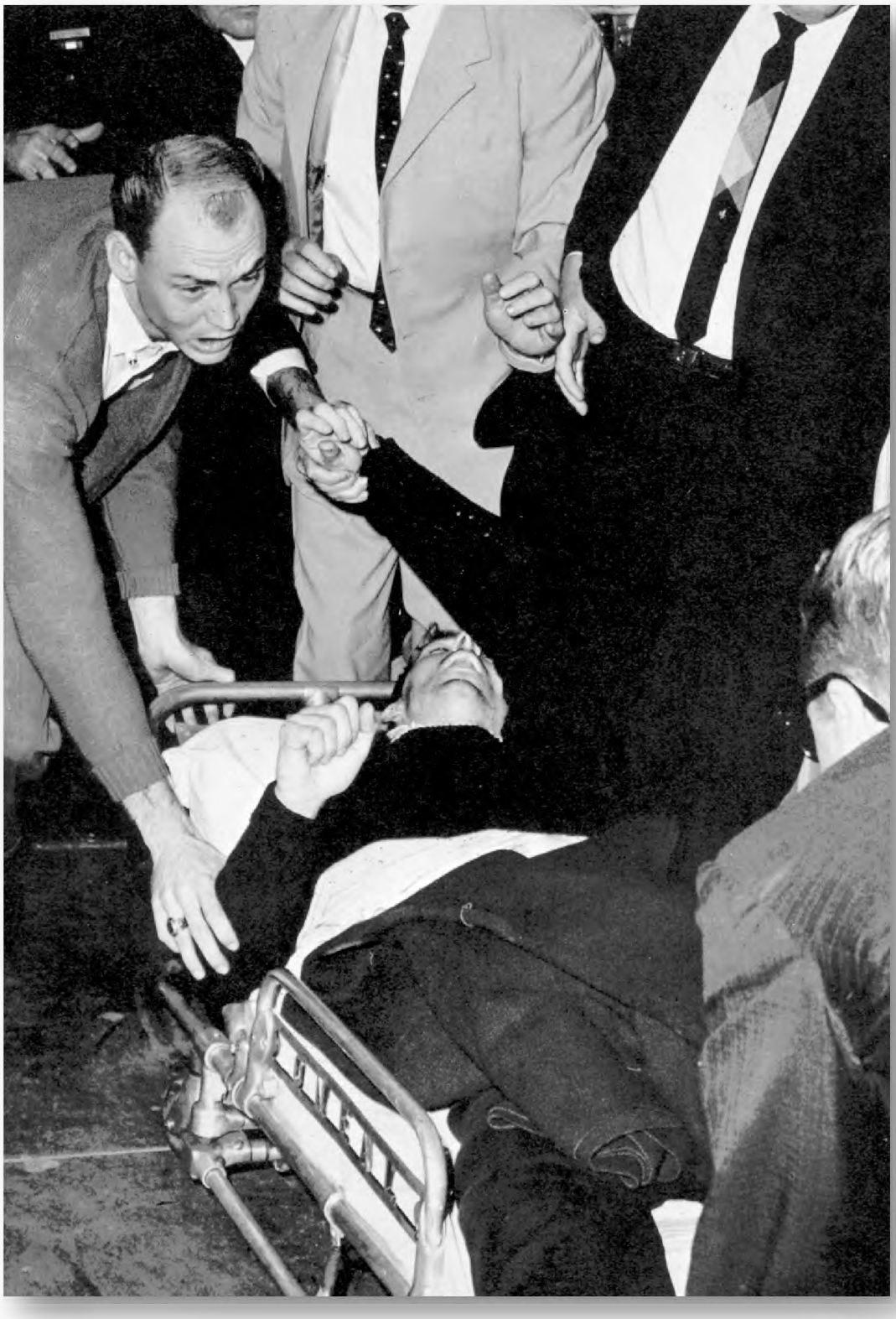
* http://www.ratical.org/ratville/JFK/USO/appD.html



Jack Ruby "Shooting" Lee Harvey Oswald, Dallas, 1963 #630

According to *Dallas Times* reporter Bob Jackson (the one who took this photo), after the shooting Oswald had no trace of blood on his clothing nor was any blood seen on the floor or on any of the officers. According to Dr. Charles Baxter's private conversation with Brian David Anderson (www.trivortex.com), Oswald arrived at the hospital with blood all over him and the wound was inflicted from below, the trajectory having traveled upward damaging vital organs. This can only mean Oswald worked with Ruby to simulate the murder, as Oswald yelled and fell to the floor immediately after the blank shot. This act eliminated any danger to nearby Dallas policemen involved in the plot! Upon loading "unconscious" Oswald into the ambulance, no blood was seen on his sweater according our eyewitness. Once on the way to the hospital, Oswald was shot inside the ambulance by the CIA's "Dallas policeman" thus inflicting the upward wound! To ensure massive internal bleeding of Spellman's CIA-patsy, Oswald must have been vigorously "pumped" by his murderer. Meanwhile back in the basement of the Dallas PD, this second crime scene was never cordoned off (nor was Elm Street)—preventing any future, credible, forensic investigation!

Contract On America: The Mafia Murder of President John F. Kennedy, David E. Scheim, (New York: Shapolsky Publishers, Inc., 1988).

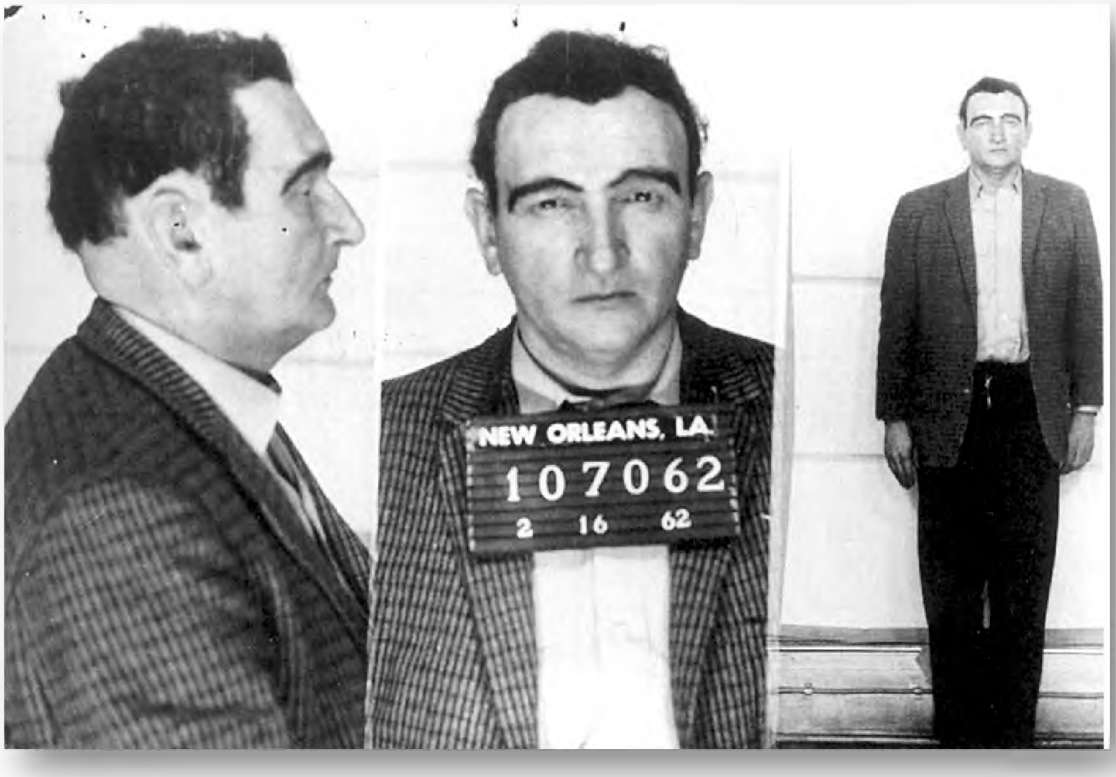


CIA/FBI Oswald After Being "Shot" by Mob/FBI Ruby, Dallas, 1963 #631

As per the statement of eyewitness reporter Bob Jackson, there was no blood visible on Oswald. Years later, police chief Jesse Curry stated: "We don't have any proof that Oswald fired the rifle, and never did. Nobody's yet been able to put him in that building with a gun in his hand."* Indeed, Oswald was a patsy!

There Was a President, NBC, Inc., Multiple Contributors, (New York: Random House, Inc., 1966) p. 98.

*****Crossfire: The Plot That Killed Kennedy***, Jim Marrs, (New York: Carroll & Graf Pubs., Inc., 1989) p. 47.



David Ferrie; CIA/FBI Asset, Mafioso (1918 – 1967), 1962 #632

Portrayed in Oliver Stone's *JFK, Director's Cut,* ex-priest and sodomite David Ferrie is a lynchpin in connecting the CIA, FBI, Mafia and Military Intelligence to the assassination of JFK. Connected with New Orleans' Loyola University Jesuits Fr. Francis A. DiBenedetto, Fr. Mullaby and President/Fr. Bernard Knoth, Ferrie was the pilot for New Orleans Mafia Don Carlos Marcello; an investigator for former FBI agent Guy Bannister with ties to Jesuit-trained CIA/Mafia coordinator Knight of Malta Robert Maheu whose legal protector was brother Knight of Malta Edward Bennett Williams; a long-time friend of FBI informer and CIA operative Lee Harvey Oswald; and the right-hand man of New Orleans industrialist and sodomite, Knight of Malta Clay L. Shaw. Shaw, an OSS officer and resultant deep cover CIA contract agent, was flown by Ferrie to Montreal in early 1962 to close an arms deal with PERMINDEX founder and former OSS Major, Canadian Knight of Malta Louis M. Bloomfield,* the bosom friend of the **Black Pope**'s Masonic Jewish Labor Zionist David Ben-Gurion—another enemy of JFK! Nearly killed in the failed Bay of Pigs invasion, Ferrie hated JFK for the loss of the President's promised air support, secretly cancelled by CFR/Skull and Bonesman McGeorge Bundy for which betrayal JFK was openly blamed by Luce's CFR press. In full collusion with Dallas Mafioso and FBI informer Jack Ruby, ex-priest Ferrie aided in selecting Oswald to be the patsy and the planning of the assassination in Dallas. Undeniably tied to Oswald from past Civil Air Patrol and present CIA/FBI associations, Ferrie's arrest and questioning by New Orleans District Attorney Jim Garrison led to the CIA murder of Ferrie and trial of Shaw, the servant of CIA/Cardinal Spellman!

A Farwell To Justice: Jim Garrison, JFK's Assassination, and the Case That Should Have Changed History, Joan Mellen, (Washington, D.C., Potomac Books, Inc., 2005).

First Hand Knowledge, Robert D. Morrow, (New York: Shapolsky Publishers, Inc., 1994) p. 120.

David Ferrie and Lee Harvey Oswald, Civil Air Patrol (CAP), 1955 #633

First published by anti-Jew/anti-Israel/anti-Labor Zionist Ned Touchstone in his May 1967 issue of *The Councilor,* undeniable proof linking Ferrie to Oswald was now in the public domain.* The photo, belonging to John Ciravolo standing to Oswald's right, was taken at a CAP cookout just as ex-CIA agent Jack Martin, associate of Guy Bannister, had told Garrison during the DA's inquiry. For some reason most disturbing to the author, Garrison never submitted the photo into evidence during the trial of deep cover CIA agent Clay L. Shaw who most assuredly would have been convicted. According to Garrison having questioned Oswald's mother, Marguerite, Ferrie was responsible for encouraging Oswald to join the Marine Corps due to their relationship in the CAP; helped Oswald get selected for "the covert operations division of the Office of Naval Intelligence" in secret league with Cardinal Spellman's Sicilian/American-led Roman Catholic American Mafia; and worked with Oswald during the late 1950s who, when in the USSR, "was an agent for the government working with the CIA." The Jesuit-CIA connection to Ferrie and to the Murrets links Oswald to the Company.

A Farwell To Justice: Jim Garrison, JFK's Assassination, and the Case That Should Have Changed History, Joan Mellen, (Washington, D.C., Potomac Books, Inc., 2005).
Final Judgment: The Missing Link in the JFK Assassination Conspiracy, Michael Collins Piper, (Washington, D.C., The Center for Historical Review, 1998) p. 329.

#634 #635

Mafioso Filippo Sacco, alias Johnny Roselli, 1960s; 1970s

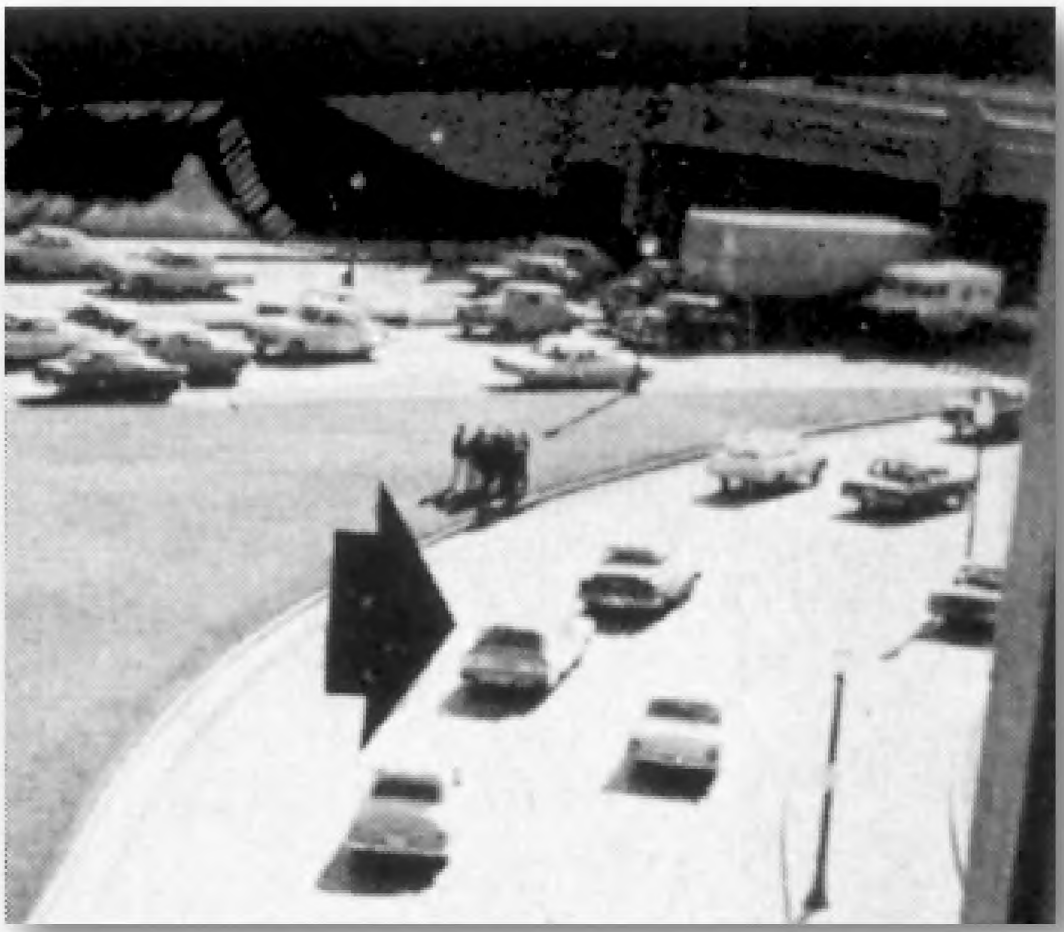
Throughout WWII the Vatican-ruled Office of Strategic Services and Sicilian Mafia had covertly worked together. Colossal profits had been made by legal corporate monopolies and illegal organized crime each benefiting the other. The Pope's Cold War was to then serve as the catalyst in completing the Company's International Intelligence Community overseeing its unified International Crime Syndicate, both visibly ruled by the Order's trusted third party, the Sovereign Military Order of Malta supported by high-level Freemasonry. But JFK, via his Attorney General, RFK, sought to break the power of the Mob even deporting New Orleans Mafia Don Carlos Marcello to Guatemala. With the Mafia/CIA collaborating in the botched assassination of Jesuit-trained Fidel Castro and its rage over losing Cuba via Allen Dulles' purposely failed Bay of Pigs invasion for which JFK was falsely blamed, Chicago Mafia boss Sam Giancana dispatched his lieutenant-assassin, Johnny Roselli, to Dallas subject to the CIA. In position as the limousine approached the kill zone, Roselli rose from the storm sewer and fired the front-right fatal head shot (simultaneously with the driver, SSA William R. Greer), the mobster stating: "I saw his head snap back."* Roselli's .45 slug was found in the grass and Greer's CIA-designed, mercury round exploded upon impact amidst the confusion of the Grassy Knoll shooting. Admitting his part in the assassination to Mafia Don Bill Bonanno while both were in prison, Roselli was brutally murdered in 1976 after testifying before a secret Senate Intelligence Committee, his dismembered body found in an oil drum in Miami's Biscayne Bay. The **Black Pope**'s Mafia/CIA/FBI eliminated every incriminating witness!

Double-Cross, Sam and Chuck Giancana, (New York: Warner Books, Inc., 1993).
Contract On America: The Mafia Murder of President John F. Kennedy, David E. Scheim, (New York: Shapolsky Publishers, Inc., 1988).
***www.erbzine.com/mag15/1548.html**

Storm Sewer, Elm Street, Dallas, Texas, 1963 #636
Officer Hargis parks his motorcycle partially on the sidewalk covering for the storm sewer shooter; he then runs up the grassy knoll diverting attention thereto.

Storm Sewer, Elm Street, Dallas, Texas, 1990s #637
The lamppost near the manhole (1963) was relocated into the grass. Coadjutors Jim Marrs, Oliver Stone, Mark Lane and Robert Groden all divert attention away from this manhole to the Grassy Knoll, furthering the Order's Cover-up.

The Two Kennedys, Video; Gianni Bisrach; Alfredo Bini Production, Italy, 1976.
Photo was forwarded to the author by an Internet researcher.

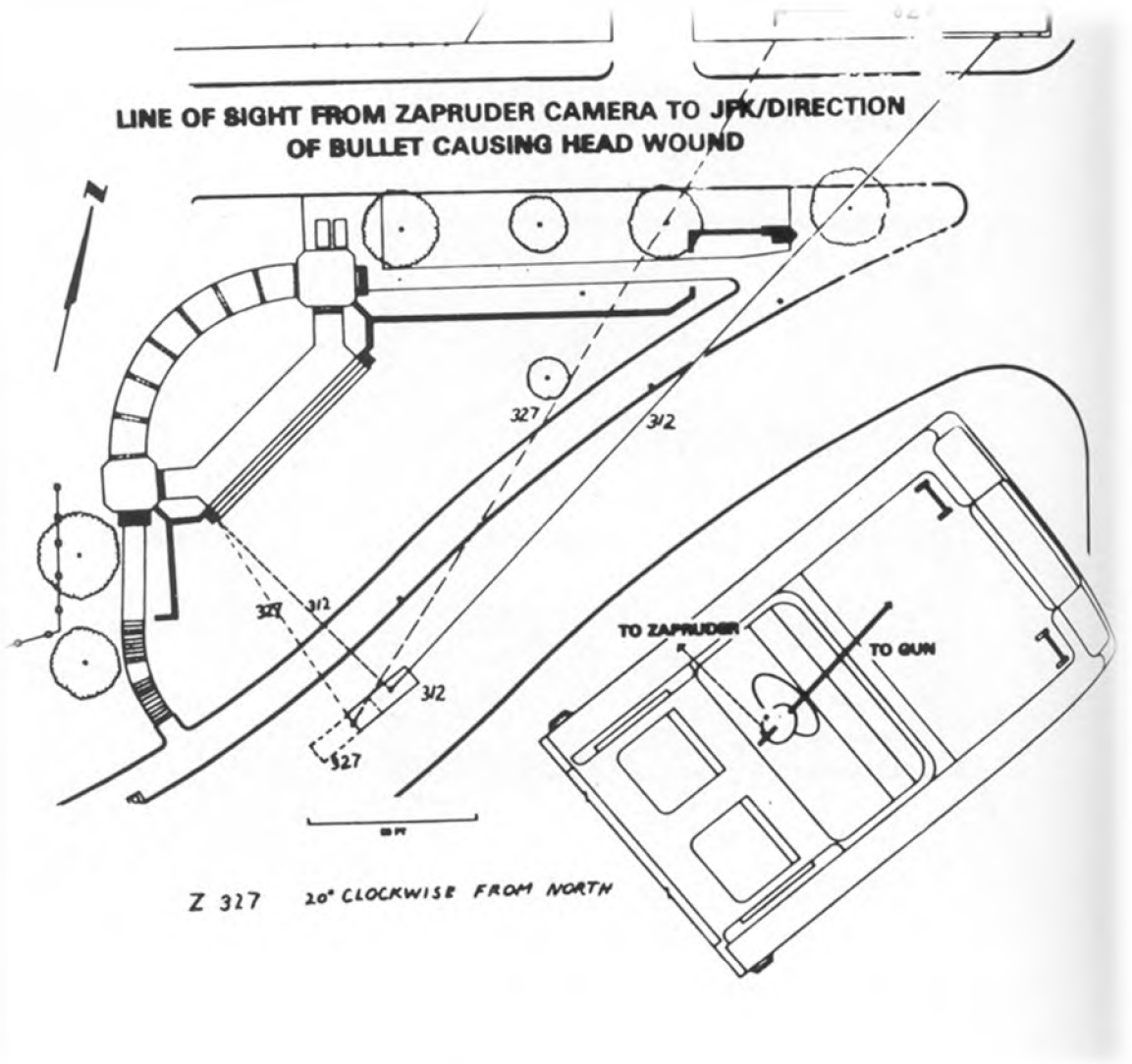


View From the "Sniper's Nest," Sixth Floor, TSBD, Dallas, 1964 #638

Taken only a few months after the assassination, the Order's CFR-controlled Associated Press working in conjunction with American Heritage Magazine put forth this photo illustrating the position of the presidential limousine as seen from "Oswald the lone assassin" perched in his "sniper's nest" on the 6th floor of the Texas School Book Depository. Accepting the position of the arrowed auto at the time of the fatal headshots, it is in the middle lane, beyond the first sidewalk streetlight (lower right) but before the second sidewalk streetlight (above right).

Notice also that the car parked on the sidewalk just before the second streetlight is covering the manhole-opening in the sidewalk! It is from this position "the final, and shattering shot" could only have originated as it was (according to Col. Prouty)—"from the right, from in front of the car, and from ground level"—not from the Grassy Knoll. With the limousine driver braking to a near stop as he readied for his killing shot, the storm sewer shooter was given a perfect 20-25 ft. killing shot, his .45 slug landing in the grass on the south side of Elm Street, just beyond the curb on the left near eyewitnesses Charles Brehm and son!

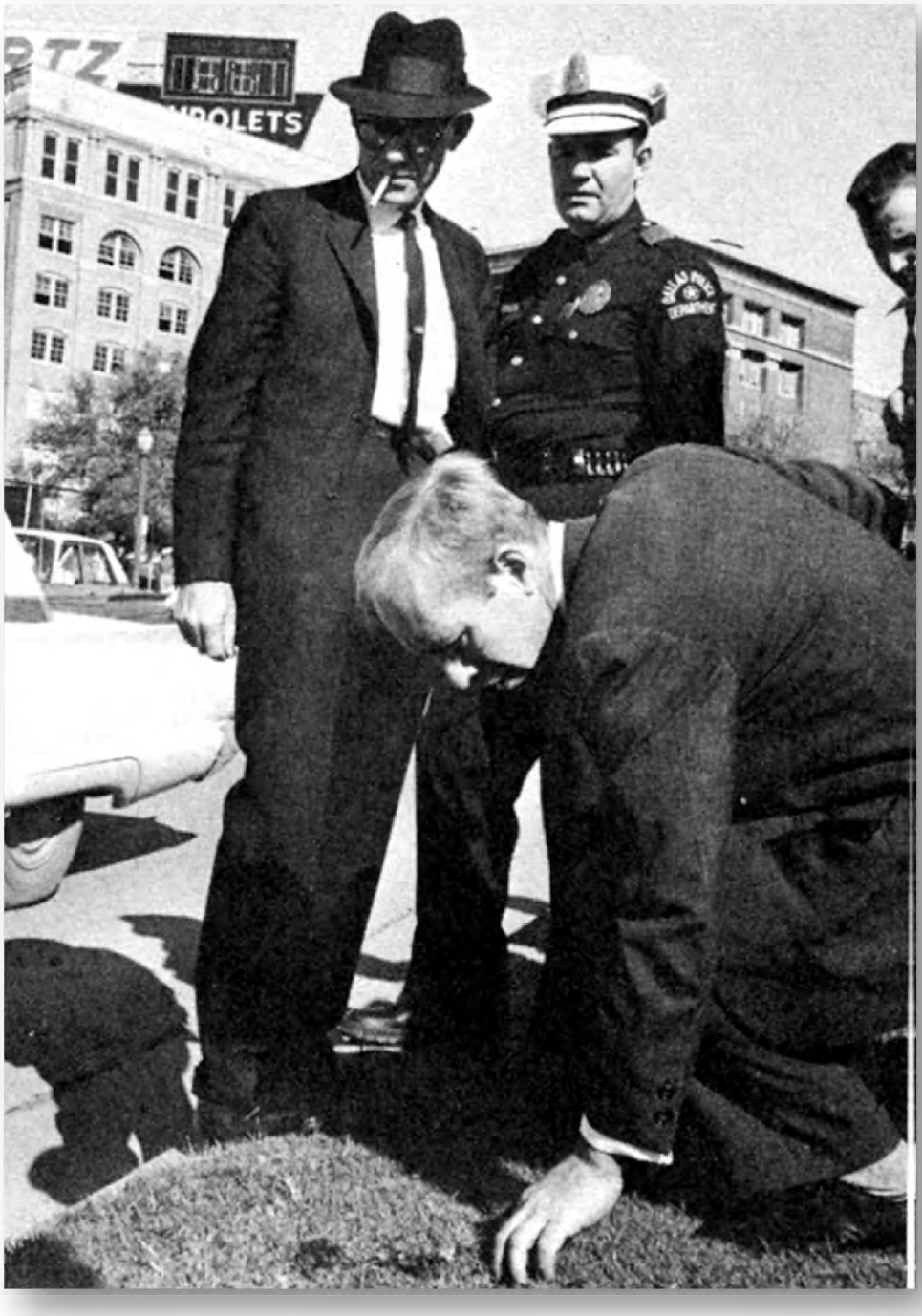
Four Days: The Historical Record of the Death of President Kennedy, United Press International and American Heritage Magazine, (New York: American Heritage Publishing Co., Inc., 1964) p. 14.



House Select Committee on Assassinations Drawing, Dallas, 1979 #639

Ignore all details regarding 6th floor Texas School Book Depository trajectories as they were not the fatal headshots. The significance of Jesuit Coadjutor G. Robert Blakey's HSCA drawing is the relationship between CIA photographer Abraham Zapruder and the limousine, and its relationship to the storm sewer with the clearly illustrated manhole cover in the sidewalk. From this manhole above the storm sewer Mafia assassin Johnny Roselli arose on cue and shot the slow moving JFK at the distance of about 20-25 feet—an easy shot for a trained marksman. This shot fits the description of Col. L. Fletcher Prouty when he wrote: ". . . the shot came from the right, from in front of the car, and from ground level." Dallas police drew attention away from the manhole which underground tunnel led to a higher opening behind the picket fence and to an opening in the basement floor of the Dallas County Jail. Both Jim Garrison and Penn Jones, Jr., believed the fatal shot was fired from the this manhole.

Mortal Error: The Shot That Killed JFK, Bonar Menninger, (New York: St. Martin's Press, 1992).



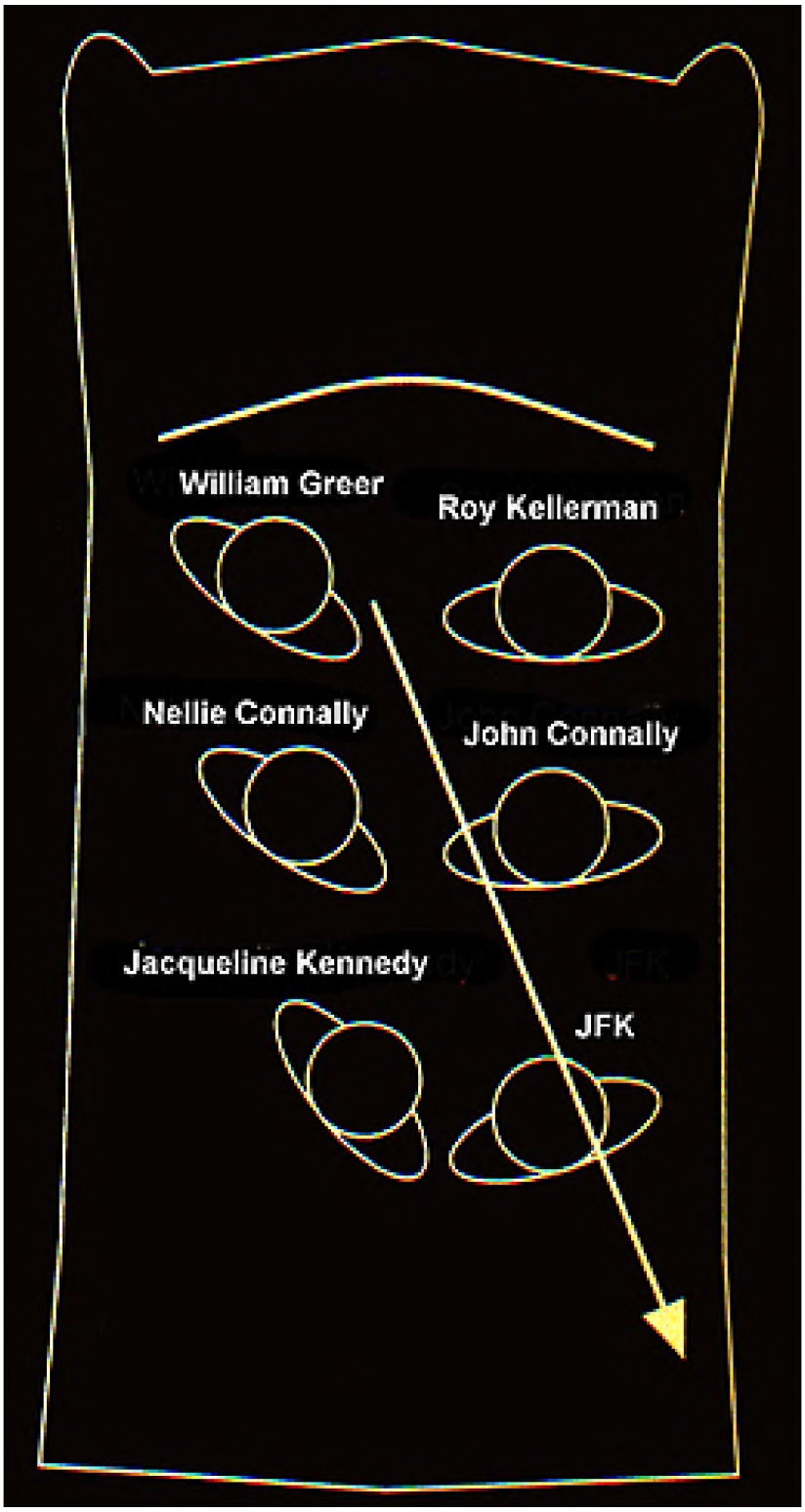
Discovery of a Bloody .45 Slug, Dealey Plaza, Dallas, 1963 #640

"Deputy Sheriff Buddy Walthers [*L*] found a .45 caliber slug there [*in the grass*]. A man came up and identified himself as being from the FBI [*R*], and in the presence of Walthers and a policeman [*J. W. Foster*], as well as a photographer who took several pictures of the event, picked up the bullet and put it in his pocket. This bullet landed on the left side of the limousine, in the grass just off the curb."* The slug had been shot "from the right, from in front of the car, and from ground level" according to Col. Prouty.** The only position from which this round could have been fired was the storm sewer as reported by Penn Jones. ***Two Men In Dallas***, Video, Mark Lane, 1991.
****JFK: The CIA, Vietnam and the Plot to Assassinate John F. Kennedy***, Col. L. Fletcher Prouty, (New York: Carol Publishing Group, 1992) p. 300. ***The Official Warren Commission Report On the Assassination of President John F. Kennedy***, Commentator Louis Nizer, (Garden City, New York: Doubleday & Co., 1964).

Dallas Deputy Sheriff Roger D. Craig, 1974 #641

During a 1974 interview, this honest and decent Deputy Sheriff revealed several facts deliberately hidden by the Warren Commission. On the day of the murder Sheriff Bill Decker ordered his men to in no way take part in the security of the motorcade though there was a lack of participating Dallas police officers. When hearing "a report" (gunshot) he noticed two men in the window of the 6th floor TSBD, one White, one Black. Moving down Elm Street, he saw Oswald run down the embankment near the overpass and enter a green station wagon that belonged to CIA operative Ruth Paine. Immediately searching the 6th floor of the TSBD, a 7.65 Mauser rifle was found—not a 6.5 Mannlicher-Carcano—by Deputy Constable Seymour Weitzmann, later confirmed by the CIA. Craig also stated that both Oswald and Ruby were FBI informers, and a .45 caliber slug was found amidst blood and brain matter in the grass beyond the curb on the driver's side (pictured above) near Charles Brehm and son (see map above); witness Eddy Walthers was later shot to death. Upon answering questions of visitors, Craig was told by Sheriff Decker (having attended the secret Murchison meeting the night before) that he did not see or hear anything. After being fired, Craig did some investigating for New Orleans District Attorney Jim Garrison that resulted in an order for Craig's elimination. Betrayed by a friend, a bullet flew over his left ear upon stepping off a curb in Dallas; his car blew up when he turned on the ignition; he was run off the road breaking his back in two places resulting in four major back surgeries leaving him permanently disabled and unemployed; and was finally murdered on May 15, 1975, shot in the chest with his own rifle subsequently ruled a suicide—"for the greater glory of God."

Two Men In Dallas, Video, Mark Lane, 1991.



Assassin William Greer Shooting Kennedy, Dallas, 1963 #642

Although the above illustration seats JFK overmuch to the right, the special CIA round fired from Greer's .45 semi-automatic handgun blew out the right rear portion of the president's head. Skull and brain matter was splattered on the right rear section of the trunk, a piece of skull falling onto the street known today as the "Harper fragment." This piece of evidence sustains the fact that JFK was shot from the front, by the driver; the storm sewer shooter would inflict the scalp wounds via a .45 cal. slug found in the grass to the rear and left of the limousine.

http://community-2.webtv.net/Larry762/frontcolor3300FF/page4.html

Driver Blotted Out; The Marie Muchmore Film, Dallas, 1963 #643

According to (Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor) and narrator Robert J. Groden, photographic specialist to the secret House Select Committee on Assassinations (1976-1979—controlled by Jesuit Coadjutors G. Robert Blakey and Connecticut Congressman Christopher Dodd whose father is rumored to be Joseph Stalin) and technical advisor to (pro-Castro Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor) Oliver Stone's *JFK, Director's Cut,* when United Press International (UPI) was in possession of the Muchmore film, it was cut at the very frame recording the final headshots.

Knowing that one of the killing shots was fired by the driver, William Greer (as proven by the late anti-Jesuit William Cooper who accused Groden of being "an active secret government agent whose job is to confuse the public and perpetuate the cover-up"*), we are not surprised that the space within the frame above has the driver completely cut out! Mary Moorman and Jean Hill standing in front of Muchmore said themselves they saw the driver shoot a handgun thinking he was returning fire, not knowing he was the real assassin at the moment. Obviously, every effort has been made to conceal the driver of the limousine and the storm sewer shooter firing the final, simultaneous headshots killing JFK. UPI is merely another arm of the Vatican in continuing the Company's Great Jesuit Cover-up!

JFK Assassination Films: The Case For Conspiracy, Robert J. Groden, (Los Angeles: California: Delta Entertainment Corp., 2003).

**"Behold A Pale Horse"*, Milton William Cooper, (Sedona, Arizona: Light Technology Pub., 1991) pp. 217-18.

Frontal Headshot Trajectory Through JFK, Dallas, 1963 #644

Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor Robert Groden's accurate reproduction of President Kennedy's head wounds reveals evidence of two bullet trajectories fired at the same time by two separate shooters from two distinct locations. According to Paul O'Connor who was present at JFK's head during the "autopsy" conducted at Bethesda Naval Hospital, JFK was shot twice in the head;* according to Jim Marrs, JFK was hit in the head by two shots "almost simultaneously."** The shot illustrated above leads to the driver, William Greer, who fired his explosive round blowing out the right flap along with brain and skull from the right rear area of the head—a virtual impossibility coming from the alleged Grassy Knoll or storm sewer. It is a fact admitted by all parties that Greer was facing JFK at the moment of the fatal headshot(s) and that the limousine was nearly stopped.

On the top of the head notice the missing portions of skull and scalp: this wound was the result of the shot coming from Johnny Roselli, the storm sewer shooter who fired at ground level from the right-front, blowing skull and tissue back and to the left into the grass, just beyond the curb on the south side of Elm street, to the left of the limousine. Clearly both fatal headshots were fired at close range.

JFK: A Case for Conspiracy, Video, Robert Groden, 1993.

* ***High Treason 2: The Great Cover-up: The Assassination of President John F. Kennedy***, Harrison Edward Livingstone, (New York: Carroll & Graf Publishers, Inc., 1992) p. 259.

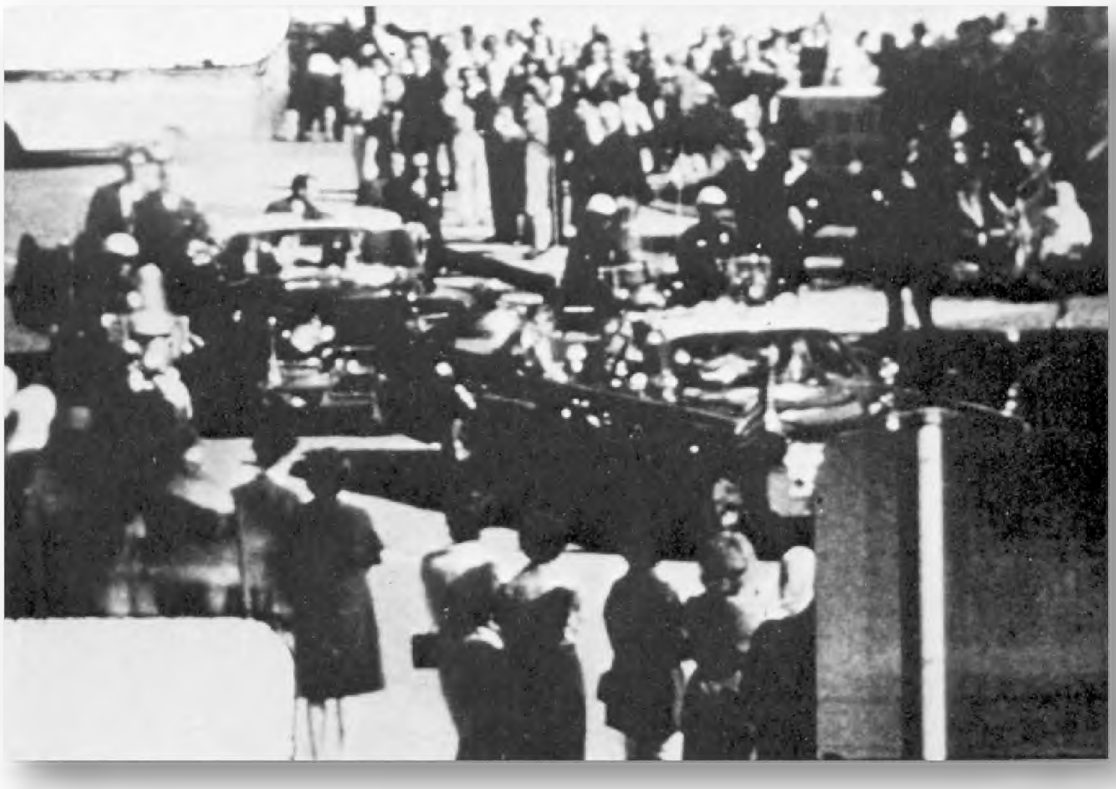
** ***Crossfire: The Plot That Killed Kennedy***, Jim Marrs, (New York: Carroll & Graf Pubs., Inc., 1989) p. 570.

Occupants; Presidential Limousine and Follow-up, Dallas, 1963 #645

4. The location of everyone in the presidential limousine (right) and the Secret Service follow-up car (left).

Notice the position of SSA George Hickey in the follow-up vehicle. His AR-15's special, 2 low-velocity .223 missiles hitting JFK in the middle-back never exited.

Mortal Error: The Shot That Killed JFK, Bonar Menninger, (New York: St. Martin's Press, 1992) p. 103.



SSA George Hickey; Rear Right, Follow-up Vehicle, Dallas, 1963 #646

Although ballistics expert Howard Donahue wrongly attributes JFK's mortal head wound to a shot from the rear based on the deceptive Warren Report, forged autopsy photos and x-rays, and HSCA conclusions, Donahue asserts that Hickey *accidentally* shot the president in the head, and that Oswald was blamed for the "*mortal error*." Recording that a Secret Service agent, while "very drunk" at a party (attended by the brother of one of Donohue's gun customers), "blandly asserted that Kennedy was shot by one of his bodyguards;"* that SSA Lawson declared at the outset of the shooting, "I heard the first loud report and in more rapid succession two more sounds like gunfire. . . . I noticed Agent Hickey standing up in the follow-up car with the automatic weapon and first thought he had fired at someone;"* and that SSA Powers claimed that Hickey stood up *before* the head shot,* the author concludes that Hickey did in fact shoot at JFK *before* the fatal shots. Bringing his discovery to Hickey's attention, the honest Donahue was rebuffed, Hickey refusing to discuss the matter while angrily promising to sue if the gunsmith and expert witness went to press.

Attempting to bring his theory and findings before Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor G. Robert Blakey ruling the House Select Committee on Assassinations, Donahue again was refused an objective hearing, rejected for reasons "so groundless as to be irresponsible."* Silenced by evil government agents serving the **Black Pope**, Donahue left his work for posterity concluding, "I have done all that I can."*

Mortal Error: The Shot That Killed JFK, Bonar Menninger, (New York: St. Martin's Press, 1992) pp. *121, *253, *252, *254, *236.

Colt AR-15: Weapon Used by SSA George Hickey, 1963 #647

SSA George W. Hickey, Jr., with AR-15; Follow-up Vehicle, 1963 #648

Racing off to Parkland Hospital, SSA George Hickey is clearly seen with an AR-15 in the follow-up, 1956 Cadillac sitting 13 inches higher than JFK's limousine giving Hickey an elevated position from which to shoot. After JFK was first hit in the throat from a frontal rifleman, a "flurry of shells came into the car" (according to SSA Kellerman*) which included shots from Hickey. For the rest of his life Hickey refused to talk about the events in Dallas to any reporter. He was most obedient to his master, Secret Service Director James J. Rowley (who denied that any of his agents had discharged a weapon), who in turn was subject to his master, the Archbishop of Washington, D.C., Patrick Cardinal O'Boyle (1947-1973), whose master in turn was pro-Nazi Francis Cardinal Spellman!

Mortal Error: The Shot That Killed JFK, Bonar Menninger, (New York: St. Martin's Press, 1992).

*__Crossfire: The Plot That Killed Kennedy__, Jim Marrs, (New York: Carroll & Graf Pubs., Inc., 1989) p. 12.

Presidential Candidates Kennedy and Nixon, Cardinal Spellman, 1960 #649
Both Candidates were members of the Cardinal's Council on Foreign Relations.

The Murderers of President Kennedy at the Waldorf-Astoria, 1963 #650
Being members of the Cardinal's Council on Foreign Relations, they are: The Empire's CFR Press Lord, Knight of Malta Henry R. Luce, President Kennedy's Secretary of State Dean Rusk, Head of the American Branch of the Knights of Malta, J. Peter Grace, Jr., Apostate Baptist, Roman Catholic Dame of Malta Clare Boothe Luce, New York Archbishop and Military Vicar of the American Empire, Knight of Columbus/Knight of Malta Francis Cardinal Spellman.

The American Pope, John Cooney, (New York: Times Books, 1984).
Luce and His Empire, W. A. Swanberg, (New York: Charles Scribner's Sons, 1972).

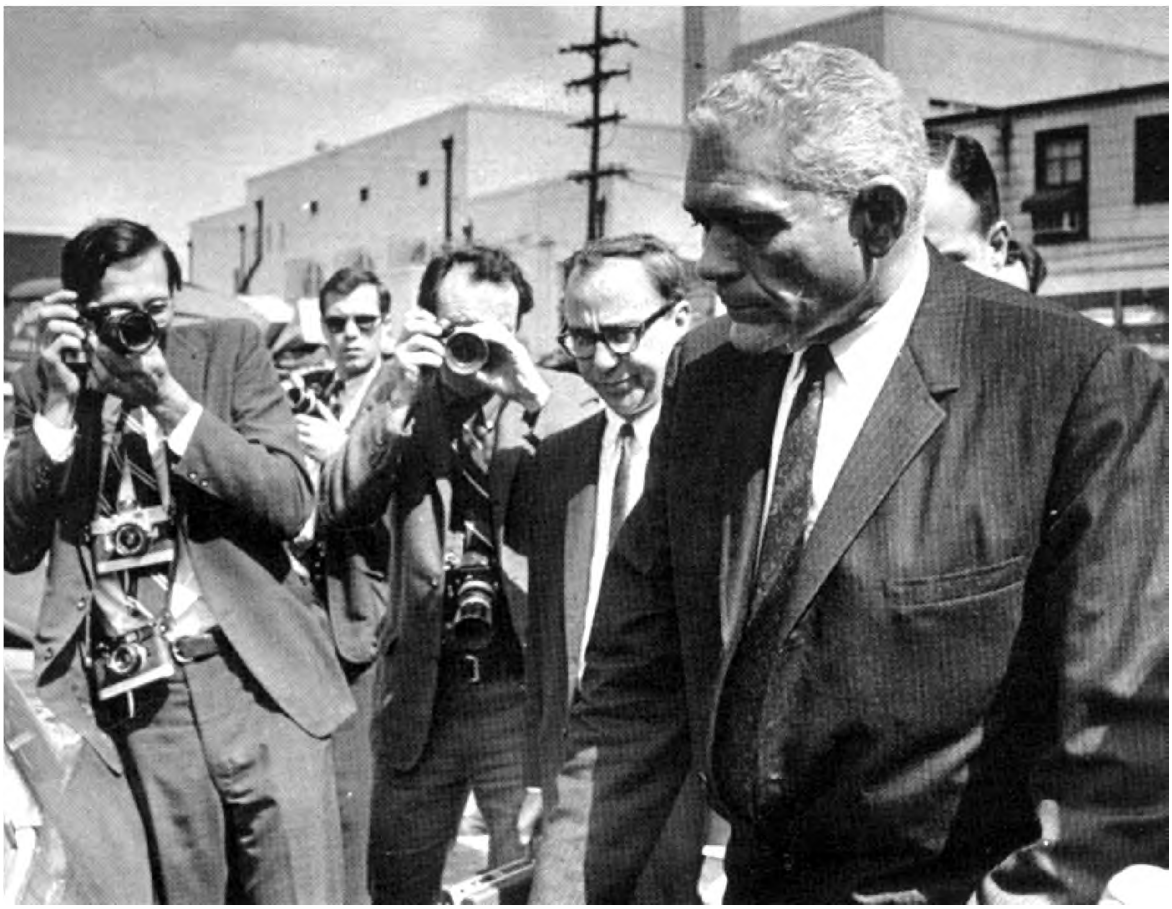
US Army Major; Knight of Malta Clay L. Shaw (1913 – 1974), 1967 #651

CIA Agent; Managing Director, New Orleans International Trade Mart

Knight of Malta Clay L. Shaw Arrested in New Orleans, 1967 #652

Clay Shaw, intimately associated with ex-Nazis including Hitler's financier, Hjalmar Schacht, and SS Major Otto Skorzeny, is booked in the Jesuit stronghold of New Orleans for conspiracy to kill President Kennedy.

Aided by the CIA's Italian Roman Catholic lawyer, Salvatore Panzeca, he was acquitted, although Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor Oliver Stone was told years later by presiding Judge Edward Haggerty,



an Irish Roman Catholic and Papal Knight, who in keeping the Order's trial on track refused to admit Shaw's alias into the record, that he "did not believe a word of Shaw's testimony." Years later Richard Helms, one of "Wild Bill" Donovan's OSS case officers who became President Richard M. Nixon's Director of the CIA, admitted that Shaw had been a contract agent for the CIA called "the Company"—just like the Jesuit Order! ***On the Trail of the Assassins***, Jim Garrison, (New York: Warner Books, 1988). ***Plausible Denial***, Mark Lane, (New York: Thunder's Mouth Press, 1991).

CIA Industrialist Clay Shaw; CIA Ex-Priest David Ferrie, 1962-63 #653 #654

Unknown; Ferrie; Shaw; Unknown; New Orleans, 1962-1963 #655

Taken at a sodomite party in the mansion of SMOM Clay Shaw, a deep cover CIA operative holding the Agency's highest clearance, we have irrefutable proof that Shaw knew Ferrie who in turn knew Oswald, all of whom were useful tools (and fools) of the Jesuit Order in full control of the ***Black Pope***'s SS/CIA. With this evidence a new trial should be commenced against the CIA to the end that it would be found guilty of murdering JFK leading to its long-awaited abolition.

High Treason: The Assassination of President John F. Kennedy and the New Evidence of Conspiracy, Robert J. Groden and Harrison Edward Livingstone, (New York: Berkley Books, 1989).

Knights of Malta James R. Phelan and Clay L. Shaw, 1963 #656

DCI Richard Helms' assistant, Thomas Karamessines, told the CIA's Roman Catholic Victor Marchetti that Shaw was a CIA operative holding its top security clearance, the highest of six. Managing Director of the city's International Trade Mart and a multi-millionaire consorting with European royalty, Shaw escorted England's Duke and Duchess of Windsor upon their visit to New Orleans. Using the alias "Clem" (from "Pope Clement V" who suppressed the Knights Templars in 1312), Shaw lived only a block away from Knight of Malta Ross Buckley (brother of JFK assassin and CIA asset William F. Buckley, Jr.) and was tied not only to Hoover's FBI but to the Imperial Dragon of the KKK, Jack M. Helm. During his trial FBI/CIA asset and SMOM James R. Phelan (subject to DCI Helms) did all that he could to discredit Garrison, thwart the investigation and frustrate the proceedings aided by FBI/CIA operative, SMOM Robert Maheu and FBI Assistant Director, SMOM Cartha DeLoach! Phelan, the popish traitor, was related to one of America's 13 founding Knights of Malta, James J. Phelan. ***A Farwell To Justice: Jim Garrison, JFK's Assassination, and the Case That Should Have Changed History***, Joan Mellen, (Washington, D.C., Potomac Books, Inc., 2005).

#657 #658

Knight of Malta Louis M. Bloomfield (1910 – 1984), 1950s; 1980s

According to William Torbitt's *Nomenclature of an Assassination Cabal (1970),* Hoover's FBI Division Five supervised the Bureau's evidence-suppressing role in the murder of JFK. Bloomfield, a director of PERMIDNEX ruled from Rome, was a top coordinator for "The Secret Team" planning the assassination. No doubt, Bloomfield was advised by the Jesuits ruling Montreal and/or those of St. Francis Xavier University in Nova Scotia where he was a trusted financier. Since Bloomfield was an avid supporter of the Pope's Kingdom of Jerusalem and, through PERMINDEX subsidiary Centro Mondiale Commerciale (CMC), sworn to the Order's quest that "Rome will recover once again her position as center of the civilized world,"* it was in the interest of the **Black Pope** and his new colony Israel that President Kennedy should be eliminated. With avowed Cold Warrior Lyndon Johnson at the helm, Israel was given nuclear weapons by 1964 serving as a deterrent to a potential Arab invasion following the Six-Day War (1967) which took Jerusalem from the Moslem Jordanians (Israel secretly aided by Masonic King Hussein) in preparation for building the Third Hebrew Temple.

http://www.spartacus.schoolnet.co.uk/JFKbloomfield.htm

Dope, Inc.: Britain's Opium War Against the U.S., U.S. Labor Party Investigating Team, (New York: The New Benjamin Franklin House Publishing Company, Inc., 1978).

*http://www.maebrussell.com/Mae%20Brussell%20Articles/Nazi%20Connection%20to%20JFK%20Assass.html p. 12 of 29.

Knight of Malta Louis M. Bloomfield; Knight of Malta Bernard Bloomfield; 33rd Degree Freemason David Ben-Gurion, 1949 #659

Above is one of the most telling photos illustrating the **Black Pope**'s rule over the Pope's Masonic Jewish Labor Zionists ruling Israel, the Kingdom of Jerusalem!

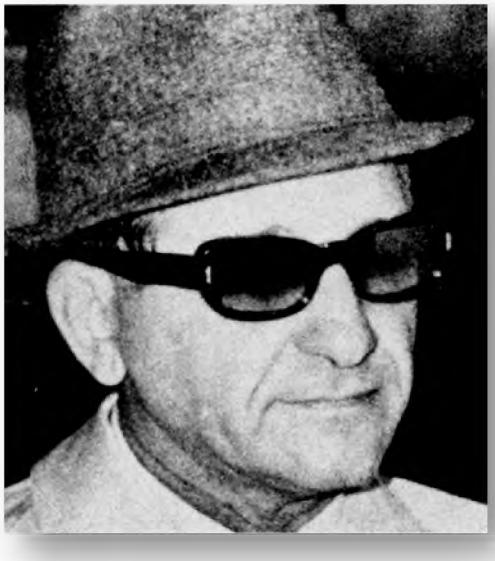
As related in *The Messianic Legacy*,* after Rome's Second Thirty Years' War (1914-1945) and before the creation of Israel (1948) there was talk of entrusting the sovereignty of Jerusalem to the Knights of Malta. This has been covertly accomplished via the CIA, the heart and centerpiece of the Order's International Intelligence Community. Thus, the domestic and foreign policies of Rome's Labor Zionists governing Israel via the CIA-controlled Mossad are decreed by the Vatican and enforced by the Knights of Malta. Louis M. Bloomfield, a racial Jew, CIA operative, and on the board of directors for the assassination cabal known as PERMINDEX was a co-conspirator in the JFK assassination. Further, both he and his brother financed the Bloomfield Centre at the Jesuit Order's Saint Francis Xavier University in Nova Scotia, Canada. Bloomfield was a dear friend of the Chancellor and Board of Governors, Most Reverend W. E. Power (possibly related to Georgetown University Jesuit Fr. Daniel J. Power), and Reverend Malcolm McDonnell, S.J., President of the University. Knight Bernard was a governor of this Jesuit fortress having received an honorary degree in 1964 while also a governor of Hebrew University of Jerusalem! Knight Louis was the president of the International Law Association, a member of the Board of Governors of the Weizmann Institute of Science in Rehovoth, Israel, and also received an honorary degree from St. Francis Xavier University in 1969. http://www.jfkmontreal.com/bloomfield.htm

**The Messianic Legacy*, Michael Baigent, Richard Leigh & Henry Lincoln, (London: Transworld Publishers, Ltd., 1987) p. 357.

Knight of Malta George DeMohrenschildt (1911 – 1977), 1964 #660

Like Clay Shaw, DeMohrenschildt was a Papal Knight, a high-level CIA agent tied to the **Black Pope**'s International Intelligence Community, a jet-settter on a first-name basis with European royalty, fluent in several languages and a key player in Rome's supranational corporate business monopolies. His father, SMOM Baron Sergius Von Mohrenschildt, had been a courtier of the Tzar and Vice President of Nobel Oil Co., later purchased by John D. Rockefeller, Jr., the American Knights to control world oil supplies. Driven from Russia by Lenin in 1917 (when the Russian branch of the Knights of Malta was formally expelled), George spied for the "anti-communist" Nazis working for Admiral Canaris' Abwehr and Himmler's Jesuit-ruled SD, later joining SMOM Bill Donovan's OSS, and then the Order's CIA. A noted gentleman within the White Russian community of Dallas, he worked as an oil geologist with personal friendships including SMOMs William F. Buckley, Jr., Allen W. Dulles, Prescott Bush, Sr., George H. W. Bush, and Dimitri von Mohrenschildt as well as Pope Paul VI's Chicago Mob boss Sam Giancana. On a first name basis with high-Freemasons Clint Murchison and H. L. Hunt, George met with Vice President Johnson in May, 1963, while acting as the "babysitter/best friend" for ONI/CIA-KGB/FBI agent and "patsy," Lee Harvey Oswald. Responsible for landing Oswald's job at the Texas School Book Depository, George was in Haiti on the day of the assassination; played his part in the cover-up Warren Commission; and was about to be questioned by the House Select Committee on Assassinations when found dead from a shotgun blast in the mouth one hour after a visit from CIA agent and author Edward Jay Epstein of *Reader's Digest*. The Company plays for keeps and will sacrifice any of its Papal Knights—"for the greater glory of God!"

The Last Investigation, Gaeton Fonzi, (New York: Thunder's Mouth Press, 1993).



#661 #662

Boss of Bosses, Mafioso Sam Giancana; John Cardinal Cody, 1970s

The secret collusion between Cardinal Spellman's Sicilian-led American Mafia and his American Roman hierarchy is at first unbelievable but then, after factual examination, is outrageously true. Reigning supreme in the nation's underworld, Chicago Mafia Don Sam "Mooney" Giancana made over $1 billion annually.

Mooney's man in Las Vegas was Roman Catholic Johnny Roselli who, through FBI/CIA agent, Jesuit-trained Roman Catholic Robert Maheu, put together the plot to assassinate Roman Catholic Jesuit Coadjutor Fidel Castro after the Mob and CIA had put Castro in power. But, as purposed by the Order, the plot was to be used against Kennedy, OPENLY for his "double-crossing" the Mafia, but SECRETLY for refusing to uphold the Temporal Power of the Pope. With ties to USAF General and CIA operative Edward G. Lansdale, ex-FBI/CIA agent Roman Catholic Guy Bannister, CIA/FBI informer Lee Harvey Oswald, brutal Roman Catholic Mafioso/CIA contract agents (ex-priest David Ferrie and Frank "Sturgis" Fiorini), and Dallas mobster/FBI informant Jack Ruby, Mooney explained to his brother Chuck the "Outfit" and the CIA had worked together to assassinate Kennedy. After the death of Chicago Archbishop Albert Cardinal Meyer (1965), the infamous John Cardinal Cody (1965-1982) became Spellman's "Prince of Chicago," described by Mooney as "a corrupt man who enjoyed the trappings of wealth." To courier Syndicate millions across national boundaries, Mooney used Cody's most trusted priest, "Father Cash," for nearly 20 years.

Given an audience with Paul VI in 1968, Giancana, via the Pope's Roman Hierarchy, built Rome's international drug trade, intelligence community and terrorist network. In 1975 the CIA and FBI, using a Mafia killer, ended the life of their Mafia Don partner in JFK's murder via six "leaden bullets" to the head!

Contract On America: The Mafia Murder of President John F. Kennedy, David E. Scheim, (New York: Shapolsky Publishers, Inc., 1988) p. 170.
In God's Name, David A. Yallop, (New York: Bantam Books, 1984).
Double-Cross, Sam and Chuck Giancana, (New York: Warner Books, Inc., 1993) pp. 372-495.

CFR/CIA Knight of Malta William F. Buckley, Jr., 1967

#663

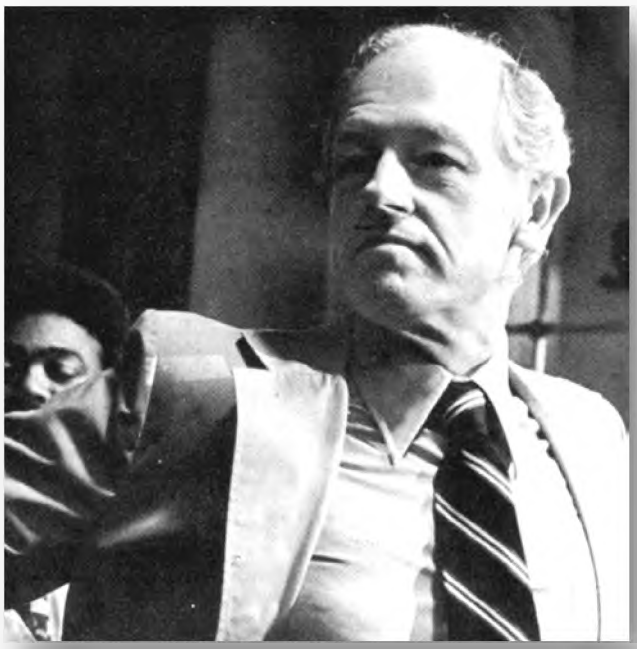
In 1963 Buckley was a member of Yale's "Skull and Bones" Society, the Council on Foreign Relations, an officer in the Central Intelligence Agency (with his brother, former New York Senator James Buckley) and later, one of New York City Archbishop Francis Cardinal Spellman's Knights of Malta. Buckley was also a pro-Israeli CIA/Mossad oil business affiliate with Rome's PERMINDEX director, Canadian SMOM Louis M. Bloomfield. After President Kennedy's assassination, this traitor played a paramount role in the Great Jesuit Cover-up, constantly affirming that patsy Lee Harvey Oswald (a CIA operative and FBI agent) was the lone assassin thus protecting his friend E. Howard Hunt from being exposed. Later, Buckley would be named "godfather" of one of Hunt's children. A close friend of fellow "Bonesman" and Knight of Malta Henry R. Luce who controlled the national media from Rockefeller Center across the street from Cardinal Spellman's St. Patrick's Cathedral, Buckley reached fifteen states through his popular T.V. program, *Firing Line*, and his highly circulated, erudite periodical, *National Review,* had a worldwide readership. This Irish Roman Catholic was a close personal friend of the head of the American Branch of the Knights of Malta, J. Peter Grace, Jr., who in turn oversaw post-WWII American/Nazi/Vatican "Project Paperclip" (aided by Spellman's National Catholic Welfare Conference) and was later the ambitious director of President Ronald Reagan's Grace Commission. As of this date (2007) Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor William F. Buckley, Jr., still lives and continues to maintain the Great Jesuit Cover-up on behalf of the wicked Archbishop Edward Cardinal Egan of New York, the **Black Pope**'s Society of Jesus, and the Papal Caesar in Rome.

Look Magazine, "*Pat Buckley: Oasis for a caustic Conservative,*" March 7, 1967, p. 109.

SMOM William F. Buckley, Jr., and Family, Sharon, Conn., 1960s #664

At the "Great Elm" estate we see Mrs. William F. Buckley, Sr., (front center) with her children and a few grandchildren. Working with the Knights of Malta on Wall Street, her husband made $110 million. William, called "a pro crypto-Nazi, anti-Semitic, anti-Black and a warmonger" by Gore Vidal, sits (left center) among sisters and brothers. Two brothers also involved in the JFK assassination were CIA assets James L. Buckley and Ross Buckley (positions not known). Ross lived in New Orleans, one block away from SMOM/CIA asset, Clay L. Shaw.*

Real Lace: America's Irish Rich, Stephen Birmingham, (New York: Harper & Row Publishers, 1973).
A Farewell To Justice: Jim Garrison, JFK's Assassination, and the Case That Should Have Changed History, Joan Mellen, (Washington, D.C.: Potomac Books, Inc., 2005) p. 285.



#665 #666

E. Howard Hunt, Jr. (1918 – 2006), 1972
CIA Officer, Consultant to the Nixon White House
Charles W. Colson (1931 – Present), 1972
Special Counsel to President Richard M. Nixon

Both of these men were close friends of the ***Black Pope***'s Knight of Malta, William F. Buckley, Jr., and were co-conspirators in the Kennedy Assassination. Both were also players in the Watergate Scandal (the break-in purposely botched by covert CIA agent James McCord) that ultimately forced Nixon to resign in disgrace (1975). Hunt had been a faithful Cold Warrior since his admission into the CIA in 1947. A former OSS agent, Hunt knew all the Pope's men of power including Papal Knights of Malta William J. Donovan, James J. Angleton and William J. Casey who would later rule the Order's continuation of Pope Pius XII's SS/SD—the Central Intelligence Agency. Moreover, Hunt knew the power of Cardinal Spellman over America's intelligence agencies thus believing he was ultimately untouchable. As the CIA station chief in Mexico City, he knew the top FBI WWII agent therein, SMOM Gerald Coughlin. Implicated in the JFK assassination through several key witnesses, the Agency decided to accept a "limited hangout" involving the sacrifice of Hunt after the Watergate scandal.

In 1978 Victor Marchetti, Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor and staff officer of the CIA's Office of the Director (1966-1969), accused Hunt of being involved in the assassination. The vehicle for this accusation was *The Spotlight,* a Washington-based, anti-Israel periodical owned by Knight of Malta Willis A. Carto, a dear friend of America's most powerful SMOM, J. Peter Grace, Jr. Hunt sued Liberty Lobby but ultimately lost due to the Order's Mark Lane who proved Hunt was in Dallas the day JFK was murdered. Thus, Hunt was sacrificed while the CIA's ruling Knights of Malta escaped prosecution. Today, Chuck Colson, outspokenly pro-Roman Papacy, now speaks for an apostate Protestant ministry owned by a White Roman Catholic controlled by the Papal Caesar in Rome.

All the President's Men, Carl Bernstein, (New York: Simon and Schuster, 1974).
An American Life, Jeb Stuart Magruder, (New York: Atheneum, 1974).

"Grovers" Governor Ronald Reagan and Edwin W. Pauley, 1967 #667

Known as "Red Ronnie" while president of Hollywood's Screen Actors Guild, "Bohemian Grover" Reagan was the Governor of California from 1967 to 1975. Feigning to be a conservative, he proved to be a rank liberal-socialist governor promoting abortion and gun-confiscation while refusing to cooperate with Jim Garrison's prosecution of SMOM Clay L. Shaw. Receiving orders from one of his masters, Edwin W. Pauley (1903-1981) was a Knight of Malta controlled by Rome's "Archbishop of the Capital of the World," Francis Cardinal Spellman. Pauley, a multimillionaire and big oil mogul, was FDR's petroleum coordinator supplying fuel for Skull and Bones/SMOM Averell Harriman's military build-up of Stalin's Jesuit-ruled Soviet Union under the guise of "Lend-Lease." After the war, Pauley purchased Coconut Island in Hawaii for his own private retreat. A personal friend of brother SMOM Prescott Bush, Sr., Pauley was the owner of Pan-American Petroleum in contract with Bush's Zapata Oil and Pemargo in the 1960s. He founded Pauley Petroleum in 1958 with Howard Hughes whose key advisor was Jesuit-trained SMOM Robert Maheu. A backer of "Spelly's War" in Vietnam and thus Richard Nixon, Pauley was a contract agent for the CIA, enjoying close ties with SMOM Allen Dulles and a long-time personal friendship with the DCI at the time of the Kennedy murder, SMOM John McCone, as well as with FBI Director J. Edgar Hoover and Assistant Director SMOM Cartha D. DeLoach. Pauley and his friends opposing Kennedy's attack on the oil depletion allowance and the scheduled invasion of Cuba were the real assassins of JFK.

http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Edwin_Pauley
* http://www.lasttrumpetministries.org/2004/July2004.html

CIA Alexander M. Haig, Jr. and KGB Henry A. Kissinger, 1972 #668

This picture personifies the POWER of the **Black Pope** exercised through his agents over the Order's masonically controlled "Holy Roman" Fourteenth Amendment Corporate-Fascist American Empire. Former NATO Commander and Knight of Malta Alexander M. Haig, Jr. (who according to G. Gordon Liddy was "Deep Throat" during the Watergate Scandal and whose brother, Francis R. Haig, is a powerful Jesuit), speaking to Knight of Malta Labor Zionist and KGB operative Henry A. Kissinger, saved the Pope's Labor Zionist Israel from being overrun by the Egyptians during the Yom Kippur War in 1973. Being powerful members of the New York Archbishop's Council on Foreign Relations, both have a complete knowledge of the JFK Assassination and both were used to remove President Nixon from office. Knights of Malta Haig and Casey, working with KGB/Masonic Jewish Labor Zionists Kissinger and Hammer, brought the world even closer to worshipping the risen Papal Caesar ruling from Solomon's rebuilt Temple in Jerusalem as "the beast," exalted by his Jewish False Prophet.

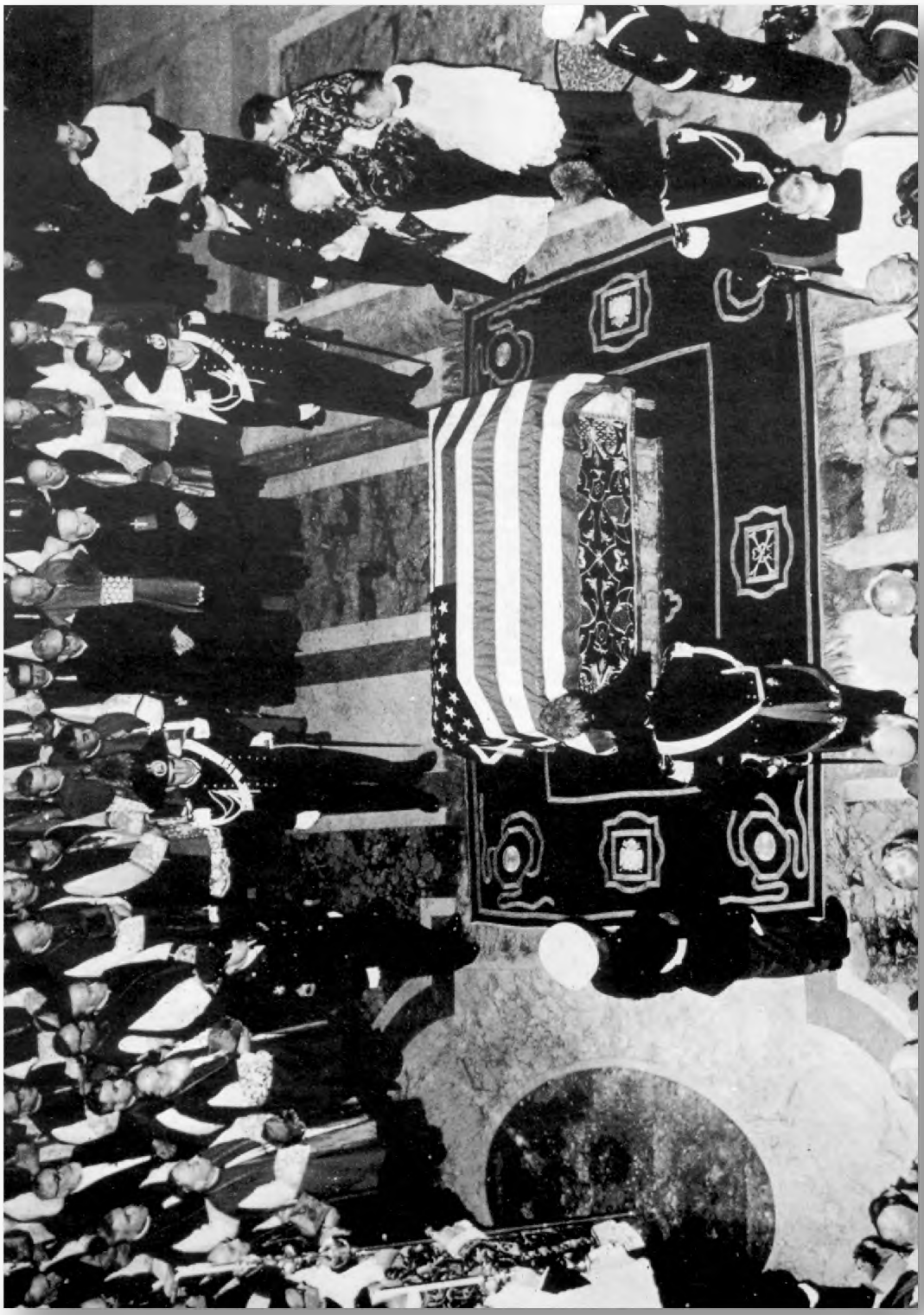
The White House Years: Triumph and Tragedy, Ollie Atkins, (Chicago: Playboy Press, 1977) p. 158.

English Knight of Malta Kim Philby (1912 – 1988), 1963
#669
British Secret Intelligence Service, American CIA, Russian KGB Recruited into British SIS/MI5/MI6 by Jesuit Theodore Maly Idol of America's deadliest spy, Opus Dei/FBI/CIA Robert Philip Hanssen

Knight of Malta James Jesus Angleton (1918 – 1987), 1975
#670

Chief of Counterintelligence, CIA, MI6, KGB, SDECE, Mossad

Papal Knights Kim Philby and James Angleton worked together for years and were friends until death. This explains how CIA agent Lee Harvey Oswald easily entered and exited the Order's absolutist police state, the USSR, accompanied by his wife Marina, the niece of a KGB officer, Colonel Vasili Khritinin.
Treason In the Blood, Anthony Cave Brown, (Boston: Houghton Mifflin Co., 1994).



Francis Cardinal Spellman Officiating in Rome, 1963 #671

Assassin Spellman officiated the funeral for JFK, the man he had murdered.

There Was a President, NBC, Inc., Multiple Contributors, (New York: Random House, Inc., 1966) p. 87.

Francis Cardinal Spellman in Rome, November, 1963
#672

The cowardly conspirator, Francis Cardinal Spellman, performs a Solemn High Requiem Mass in the Vatican before a symbolic coffin draped with an American Flag. The services, which coincided with those in Washington, were in fact celebrating the successful assassination of President John F. Kennedy, carried out by the **Black Pope**'s Inquisitional International Intelligence Community maintaining and enforcing the oppressive, worldwide, Satanic Temporal Power of the Papal Caesar in Rome. For President Kennedy refusing to uphold that power, the "Moral Theology" of the Company had deemed him a "usurper" and thus a "tyrant" pursuant to the *Opusculum Theologicum* of Jesuit Martin Becan.

Four Dark Days in History: November 22, 23, 24, 25, 1963, Jim Matthews, (Los Angeles, California: Special Publications Inc., 1963).

Chapter 45
The Jesuits — **1963**

The FBI, the Secret Service and the Jesuit

> "Let proper methods be used to get knowledge of the animosities that arise among great men, that we may have a finger in reconciling their differences; for by this means we shall gradually become acquainted with their friends and secret affairs, and of necessity engage one of the parties in our interests." {1}
>
> **Ignatius Loyola, 1540**
> Founder, 1st Jesuit General, 1540-1556
> *Secret Instructions of the Jesuits*

> "Whoever wishes in this Society, which we desire should be distinguished by the name of Jesus [*formerly known as the Knights of the (Black) Virgin Mary*] to fight as a soldier of God under the banner of the Cross, and to serve only the Lord and His bride, the Church, under the **Roman Pope**, the earthly **Vicar of Christ**, after taking the solemn vow of eternal chastity, poverty, and obedience . . . must also render service in reconciling quarrels [*in all likelihood, that we have caused*]." {2} [Emphasis added]
>
> **Ignatius Loyola, 1540**
> Founder, 1st Jesuit General, 1540-1556
> *Formula Instituti*

The Society of Jesus, functioning as the Devil's army in reducing all nations to the will of the Pope, is the undisputed master of coordinated assassination around the globe for the last four hundred and sixty-three years (1534-2007). In command of its Masonic "Invisible Empire," none can escape its designs unless they are providentially protected by the Risen Son of God sitting at His Father's right hand. With the assassination of **President Kennedy**, as in all well laid plans of mice and men, there were a few "glitches" or difficulties that arose. One such difficulty was a hostility having arisen between the less informed agents of the FBI and Secret Service. Each blamed the other as being responsible for the President's death.

Hoover and **DeLoach** of the FBI, and **Rowley**, **Greer**, **Kellerman**, **Hill** and **Hickey** of the Secret Service *knew quite well* who killed the President. But the lower ranks not in the know were quarreling. To resolve this dilemma, as per the maxims of the Jesuit Order, Spellman would use best friends **Cartha D. DeLoach** and **James J. Rowley**, both of whom were Roman Catholics and powerful Knights of Malta.

Cardinal Spellman's agent and Knight of Malta, **Cartha DeLoach**, gives us a most fascinating narration of how the quarrel was resolved. Assistant Director and third in command of the FBI, **Knight of Malta "Deke" DeLoach** tells us in his "cover-up" work, *Hoover's FBI (1997)*, of the absolute power the Jesuit Order wields over the American Empire's most renowned police agencies. He writes:

> "It was a bad time to quarrel. The nation needed to believe that the president of the United States was safe while driving down the streets of America. As the quarrel worsened, **Father Daniel J. Power, S.J.** [*Society of Jesus*], head of development at [*Jesuit*] Georgetown University called me and said, '**Deke,** why don't you and **Jim Rowley** [*Roman Catholic Papal Knight whose brother was a powerful Jesuit priest*] have a quiet lunch with me at my office at the university?' Rowley, chief of the Secret Service, was a former FBI agent whom I knew and liked; we both accepted.
>
> It was the first of a number of such luncheons. Following each, I wrote a memorandum to **J. Edgar Hoover** with the increasing conviction that Rowley wished to cooperate rather than, as Hoover suspected, make the FBI a scapegoat for his own agency's shortcomings.
>
> Eventually we worked out a number of administrative procedures that strengthened the relationship between the **Secret Service** and the **FBI** and ensured greater protection for the president and his family. Today, it is far less likely that a [*CIA agent*] **Lee Harvey Oswald** could slip through our net [*when there was no protection in Dallas the day JFK was murdered*].
>
> This reconciliation was all the more essential because the new president, **Lyndon Johnson,** issued an executive order allowing the president to use the **FBI** for protection as well as the **Secret Service** [*furthering a national police state*]. Had Rowley and I not worked out our difficulties, such efforts would have been difficult at best." {3}[Emphasis added]

(Dear truth-seeker, this well-hidden incident deliberately shrouded in secrecy for decades is a prime example of the Jesuit "unseen hand" in Washington. To be able to calm the storm between the Empire's two most powerful police agencies reveals who truly maintains order—who rules—in **Fourteenth Amendment America**.)

The result of these meetings between Knight of Malta **Cartha DeLoach** and Knight of Malta **Jim Rowley** at the feet of their master **Daniel Power**—*the Jesuit*—was the further centralization of Presidential power in Washington. **Hoover's** "bureaucratic bastard"—**The Holy Office of the Inquisition in America**—moved another step closer to becoming the Empire's Nazi-Fascist Gestapo. **President Johnson**, the Freemason, gave **Cardinal Spellman** his "extirpation of heretics" in

Vietnam (over 3 million Buddhists), and CIA Director **John A. McCone**, the Knight of Malta, gave the **Jesuit General's Secret Team** its International Drug Trade. That massive Drug Trade would greatly accelerate the weakening and destruction of the White Celtic-Anglo-Saxon peoples (coupled with forced integration, amalgamation, miscegenation, unreported Black-on-White crime, the mass-marketing of corrupted, pro-Latin Vulgate "Bibles" and gun confiscation), *they having founded the great and mighty Protestant nations of Western Civilization*, while being the risen Son of God's most devoted Bible-believing preachers and missionaries in the history of the true, blood-bought, Church of the Lord Jesus Christ. Is this not in fact a righteous judgment of the Lord against the predominantly atheistic and immoral, Bible-rejecting White Race of both the British and American Empires for harboring, protecting and financing that calculating, cold-blooded viper—the Company of Jesus—as it pursues its hell-bent quest in destroying the Protestant Reformation? The unrestrained and unpunished Drug Trade, coupled with the loss of Hong Kong, will provide the economic base for building that military Goliath in the Far East—*our future invader and destroyer*—the relentless, mass-murdering **Red Chinese Army**. And the purposed destruction of the Moslem mosques in **Mecca**, **Medina** and Jerusalem, to be secretly carried out by the ***Black Pope***'s International Intelligence Community overseeing the Masonic leadership of all **Islamic Nations** and the Masonic leadership of **Labor Zionist Israel**, will fire the hearts of yet another one of our future invaders—**the Moslem World** having survived Rome's present US Crusade against Islam. The Papal Caesar will then make Jerusalem an international city under the protection of his revived, "**Holy Roman**" **Pan-European Empire**. The courageous ex-Jesuit **Alberto Rivera**, who gained a secret knowledge of Vatican Intelligence through the instruction of one of the ***Black Pope***'s most powerful Jesuits and confessor to Pope Pius XII, **Augustin Cardinal Bea**, correctly declared:

> "Jerusalem will fall into the hands of the pope and the Muslim nations [*via Shriner Freemasonry*] will assist him. The last pope will be **the "*Antichrist*"** who knows he must flee to Jerusalem to escape from the Vatican just before it is destroyed ***(Revelation 17:16)*.**" {4}[Emphasis added]

That **Secret Team**, in command of the coming Red Chinese invasion of the Empire's West Coast and a united Moslem invasion of the Empire's Southeast Coast, is "**the Borg"** of *Star Trek*, the Militia of the ***Black Pope*** directing **the Papal Caesar**, the Company of Ignatius Loyola. Respectively known as the Society of Jesus, or as the French Reformer **John Calvin** surnamed these brainwashed, mind-controlled, religious fanatics and forever warring mass-murderers of both the risen Son of God's *Bible-believing Church* and His *Semitic Hebrew/Jewish Nation of Israel* yet to repent and inherit her national blessing under Messiah's **Abrahamic Covenant**, they are:

The Jesuits.

Secret Service Agents Clint Hill, Roy Kellerman and William Greer; Cardinal Spellman's SSA Assassins of President Kennedy, 1964 #673

Rendered untouchable by Cardinal Spellman's: LBJ-appointed, secret Warren Commission directed by 33º Freemasons Allen W. Dulles, John J. McCloy, Earl Warren and Gerald R. Ford; national press ruled by CFR member, Skull and Bones/Knight of Malta Henry R. Luce; CIA directed by Knight of Malta John A. McCone; FBI directed by 33º Freemason J. Edgar Hoover and his assistant, Knight of Malta Cartha D. DeLoach; Secret Service directed by Knight of Malta James J. Rowley whose brother, Francis Rowley, was a Jesuit priest, Secret Service Agents Clint Hill, Roy Kellerman and William Greer spent the rest of their unrepentant, wicked lives in silence as to what really happened in Dallas on November 22, 1963. Greer was one of the oldest members of the Secret Service's White House detail (located in the West Wing), he having served as a limousine driver for past presidents Truman and Eisenhower. And since Knight Rowley had been Agent-in-Charge of the White House detail since 1946, he must have chosen his old friend Greer, the apostate Protestant and hater of JFK, to shoot the president with a special CIA-created, exploding round to the head. Rowley officially stated several times that no Secret Service Agent fired his weapon on the day of JFK's murder, which claim could have been verified had not he ordered his agents to immediately seize and send Governor Connally's clothes to the cleaners thus removing all traces of powder emitted from Greer's handgun.

Kellerman had coached Greer as to when to shoot; Hill, anticipating the final shots from the follow-up vehicle, mounted the presidential limousine and kept Jackie in check. All three never knew they had murdered for the **Black Pope**!

The Official Warren Commission Report on the Assassination of President Kennedy, Nizer and Catton, (Garden City, New York: Doubleday & Company, Inc., 1964).

#674 #675

Knight of Malta Cartha D. DeLoach (1920 – Present), 1960s; 1995

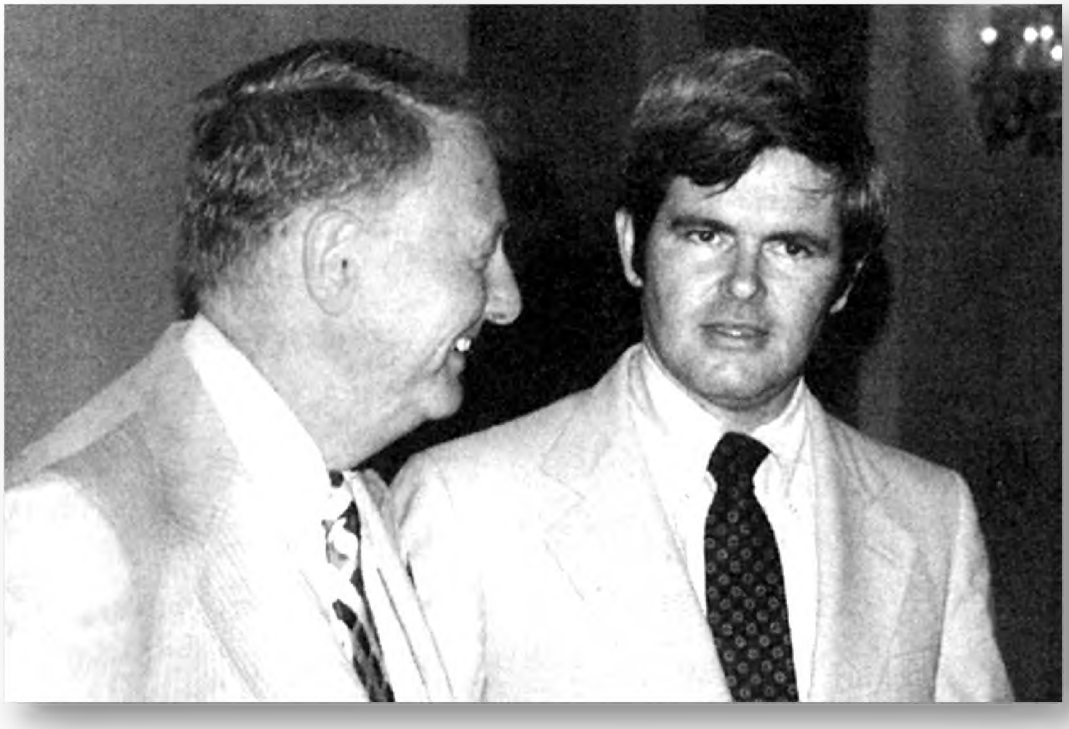
Conspirators: Masonic President Lyndon Johnson and FBI Assistant Director Knight of Malta Cartha D. DeLoach, White House, 1964 #676

DeLoach was the liaison between Hoover's FBI, the CIA and the White House; both he and Hoover opposed the establishment of the Warren Commission. De Loach was also the liaison between the FBI and the Warren Commission via 33º Freemason Gerald R. Ford, suppressing facts evidencing a CIA/FBI conspiracy.

Hoover's FBI: The Inside Story of Hoover's Trusted Lieutenant, Cartha "Deke" DeLoach, (Washington, D.C.: Regnery Publishing, Inc., 1997).

FBI Asst. Dir. Cartha DeLoach; Atty. Gen. Ramsey Clark, 1970s #677

Clark attempted to protect CIA assets David Ferrie and Clay Shaw from Jim Garrison's investigation. DeLoach participated in providing that protection.



SMOM Cartha DeLoach; Congressman Newt Gingrich, 1980s #678

With DeLoach backing SMOM's Republican "New Right," Neo-Fascist, pro-Vatican movement launched by Presidents Reagan and CFR/Bush (1981-1993), "Bohemian Grover" Gingrich continued the "conservative" movement via his "Contract With America" during CFR/Clinton's pro-Red Chinese years (1993-2001) resulting in the "election" of President Bush and his "War on Terror."

Hoover's FBI: The Inside Story of Hoover's Trusted Lieutenant, Cartha "Deke" DeLoach, (Washington, D.C.: Regnery Publishing, Inc., 1997).

#679 #680

Knight of Malta James Joseph Rowley (1908 – 1992), 1950s
Agent; Federal Bureau of Investigation, 1936 – 1938
Agent; Secret Service, 1938 – 1961; Director, 1961 – 1973;
Roman Catholic Secret Service Director, James J. Rowley, 1964

Born in the Bronx, New York, to Irish Roman Catholic immigrants, James grew up on Fordham Road, near the Company's Fordham University. Educated by Dominicans at Our Savior School, James graduated from a public high school, working for the State Banking Department until he entered the FBI. His brother Francis went to work for the Federal Reserve Bank and later became a powerful Jesuit priest serving as a liaison between Rowley's Secret Service and the Jesuits at Fordham and Georgetown Universities. Entering the Secret Service in 1938, Rowley was assigned to the White House (1939), his office in "the West Wing."

Involved in the advance security work of FDR's every conference beginning with Casablanca, Rowley was given "charge of the White House detail" in 1946, the protection of the president now completely in the hands of the ***Black Pope***. Our Jesuit Coadjutor prospered during the Truman and Eisenhower eras (William Greer serving as Rowley's presidential limousine driver), overseeing all advance security details wherever the president would visit—working with local police and sheriff departments! On the day of JFK's murder, Rowley used Forrest Sorrels, SS chief in Dallas, to plot with local police; change the parade route onto Elm Street; shoot JFK via SSA Greer coached by SSA Kellerman; kidnap the president's body, refusing a Texas autopsy in violation of State law; and ensure the limousine was "sanitized," removing all evidence of multiple gunshots.

http://www.trumanlibrary.org/oralhist/rowley_j.htm (*"Oral Interview with James J. Rowley,"* 1988).
Life Magazine, *"Piecing Together the Evidence,"* Gerald Ford, October 2, 1964, p. 50B.

(Photo Unavailable)

Jesuit Francis J. Rowley #681

Jesuit Priest Francis Rowley was the younger brother of James J. Rowley, the head of the **Black Pope**'s American Secret Service, which oversaw the security of President Kennedy. As in the case of many families foreign and domestic, there has been a Knight of Malta occupying a paramount office of power within the Federal Government whose brother was, by mere coincidence, a Jesuit priest!

One such current example is CFR member and Knight of Malta Alexander M. Haig, Jr., whose brother, Francis Haig, is a highly influential Jesuit priest. Though there be many more identical examples, these "dynamic duos" are carefully hidden from public view lest we awake to the peril of the Pope's ever-increasing political/temporal power over the affairs of all nations.

(Photo Unavailable)

Jesuit Daniel J. Power #682

Jesuit Daniel J. Power was the head of development at Jesuit Georgetown University—the real capital in Washington overseeing the White House, the Congress and the Supreme Court via its Council on Foreign Relations. Keys to the Order's absolute power are the various alphabet federal police agencies and their mutual cooperation at the top. Fully secure in 1963, the assassination was used by the Order to extend the inquisitional power of its FBI to include presidential protection in conjunction with the Secret Service. No president would ever again be allowed to wield the constitutionally limited power of a genuine, US President. This was realized through a series of meetings between Hoover's FBI Assistant Director, Spellman's Roman Catholic Knight of Malta Cartha D. DeLoach, and the Director of the Secret Service, Spellman's Roman Catholic Knight of Malta James J. Rowley, whose brother was a Jesuit priest.

Hosting the meeting was Jesuit Daniel J. Power who was beholden to his master, Georgetown University President Jesuit Edward B. Bunn (1952-1964). Upon completion of the meetings, the new arrangements agreed to were imposed upon the American people without our knowledge or consent. Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor, Georgetown University-trained, Texas Freemason and co-conspirator in the Kennedy assassination, President Lyndon B. Johnson issued an executive order giving the FBI and Secret Service more absolute power in their quest of mutually protecting or eliminating every president of Jesuit/CFR making.

Chapter 46

The Jesuits **— 1964 – 2007**

The Great Jesuit Cover-up:
Knight of Malta Francis Cardinal Spellman, Archbishop of New York
Knight of Malta J. Peter Grace, Jr., and his American Knights of Malta
Knight of Malta/Skull and Bones Henry R. Luce, and his "Lucepress"
Jesuit of the Fourth Vow John Courtney Murray and Henry R. Luce
33rd Degree Freemason Earl Warren and his Warren Commission
33rd Degree Freemason/Knight of Malta Allen W. Dulles and his CIA
33rd Degree Freemason/Knight of Malta David Rockefeller and his Council on Foreign Relations
Knight of Malta/Skull and Bones/Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor/CFRMember William F. Buckley, Jr., and his "National Review"
33rd Degree and Shriner Freemason J. Edgar Hoover and his Federal Bureau of Investigation
Papal Knights Thomas "Tip" O'Neill and G. Robert Blakey's "Cover-up"
The House Select Committee on Assassinations
Millionaire Socialite Dame of Malta Clare Boothe Luce
Murder of Witnesses by "the Company"—the **Black Pope**'s ***SD/OSS/CIA***
Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor Oliver Stone and JFK, Director's Cut

> "Immediately upon the death of any person of post, let them take timely care to get some friend of our Society preferred in his room [*Freemason and President Lyndon Johnson*]; but this must be cloaked with such cunning [*the suppression of evidence by* **J. Edgar Hoover's** *FBI,* **John McCone's** *CIA and* **James Rowley's** *Secret Service*] and management [**Earl Warren's** *Warren Commission and* **G. Robert Blakey's** *Assassinations Committee*] as to avoid giving the least suspicion of our intending to usurp the prince's authority . . ." {1} [Emphasis added]
>
> **Ignatius Loyola, 1540**
> Founder, 1st Jesuit General, 1540-1556
> *Secret Instructions of the Jesuits*

> **"It is for this that the Society of the Jesuits has the power to hide the sun, and make men blind and deaf to its caprice."** {2} [Emphasis added]
>
> **Montlarc, 1700?**
> *Manual*

> **"Who are they [the Jesuits]? The agents of espionage, intrigue, and accusations; the prime movers of the leagues, civil wars and dragonnades,**

schisms, murderers; that is what they are! Incarnate enemies of legitimate liberty, partners of despotism; that is what they are!

Disturbers of the peace of all states and of all families, seducers and conspirators; instructors of the assassins of kings; authors of slavery and the stolidity of peoples; vassals and oppressors in the name of God to popes, kings, peoples and to the most holy and illustrious men; THAT IS YOUR HISTORY!" {3}[Emphasis added]

Edwin A. Sherman, 1883
American 33rd Degree Freemason
Friend of our hero, American Ex-Priest
and Freemason, Charles Chiniquy
The Engineer Corps of Hell

"There was one group, one organization, whose historical background was characterized by the planning and execution of such deeds; that had a lasting consistent motive, before, during and after the crime; that had the necessary international connections; that had the money; that could elicit suicidal self-sacrifice in its members; and that continued to exist through all phases of the assassination conspiracy. This is the Roman Catholic Church [*controlled by the Society of Jesus since its legal restoration in 1814*]." {4}[Emphasis added]

Emmett McLoughlin, 1963
Irish American Ex-Priest
An Inquiry Into the Assassination
of Abraham Lincoln

"**The Society of Jesus** [*a separate and distinct Brotherhood from the Roman Hierarchy*], though often called the 'Grenadier Guards of the Pope,' **is no more an essential part of the Catholic Church than are the Horse Guards an essential part of the British Empire**. . . . And who can fairly identify criticism of the Jesuits with disloyalty to Catholicism [*which historical Roman Catholicism the Order is seeking to discredit, destroy and replace with its Luciferian New Age Movement*]? . . . the Jesuit enigma appears in the form of astute and cunning diplomacy . . . that strategy must be used . . . and that victory is to be won . . . by craft and guile." {5}[Emphasis added]

E. Boyd Barrett, 1927
Irish American Ex-Jesuit
The Jesuit Enigma

"Do you believe government experts who state that a man reputed to be a bad shot could take a bolt-action rifle that wholesaled for three dollars and twice hit a man in a moving car at more than **two hundred yards** with **three shots** in less than **six seconds**? Do you believe a commission handpicked by Kennedy's successor, which concluded that Kennedy was killed by a **lone assassin** firing

from a building behind him and who was, in turn, killed by yet another **lone assassin**? . . .

Mrs. Earle Cabell, wife of the Dallas mayor, was riding in an open convertible six cars back from the motorcade's lead car. At the opening shots, the car in which she was riding was passing the Depository building. She told the Warren Commission . . . 'I jerked my head up and I saw something in that window and I turned around to say to Earle, "Earle, it's a shot," and before I got the words out . . . the second two shots rang out. . . . I was acutely aware of the **odor of gunpowder.** I was aware that the motorcade stopped dead still. There was no question about that.' . . .

In a 1977 article, [**Thomas**] **Atkins** [*an official photographer for the Kennedy White House*] said the car he was in had just turned onto Houston Street and was facing the Texas School Book Depository, and . . . 'Although I did not look up at the building, I could hear everything quite clearly. . . . The shots came **from below** and **off to the right side** from where I was. . . . **I never thought the shots came from above. They did not sound like shots coming from anything higher than street level** [*thus agreeing with Col. L. Fletcher Prouty*].' . . . After the assassination, **Governor Connally's** clothing—also vital evidence—was taken from the office of **Congressman Henry Gonzalez** [*of HSCA fame*] by Secret Service agents sent by Johnson aid **Cliff Carter.** Connally's clothing was cleaned and pressed by the time it was handed over to the Warren Commission and, hence, was useless for study as evidence [**all gunpowder residue** *originating from Greer's fatal head shot to JFK having been removed*]. . . . Another overlooked aspect of Kennedy's attempt to reform American society involves money. Kennedy apparently reasoned that by returning to the **Constitution,** which states that only Congress shall coin and regulate money, the soaring national debt could be reduced by not paying interest [*via the Order's IRS/ABA scam of forcing wage-earners to pay income tax*] to the bankers of the **Federal Reserve System,** who print paper money then loan it to the government at interest. He moved in this area on **June 4, 1963,** by signing Executive Order 11,110 which called for the issuance of **$4,292,893,815** in **United States Notes** through the U.S. Treasury rather than the traditional Federal Reserve System. That same day, Kennedy signed a bill changing the backing of one- and two-dollar bills from silver to gold, adding strength to the weakened U.S. currency. . . .

One of the most sacred of provisions in the eyes of oilmen was the **oil depletion allowance,** which permitted oil producers to treat up to **27.5** percent of their income as tax exempt. In theory this was to compensate for the depletion of fixed oil reserves but, in effect, it gave the oil industry a lower tax

rate. Under this allowance, an oilman with a good deal of venture capital could become rich with virtually no risk. . . . It was estimated at the time that oilmen might lose nearly **$300 million** a year if the **depletion allowance** was diminished. . . . Included in Kennedy's tax package were provisions for closing a number of corporate tax loopholes, including the depletion allowance. . . .

There is now abundant evidence that Hoover's [**Holy Office of the**] **FBI** destroyed critical evidence in this case, suppressed other evidence, and intimidated witnesses. The FBI solely directed the verdict that Oswald acted alone. . . . Who done it?—A consensus of powerful men in the leadership of U.S. military, banking, government, intelligence, and organized-crime circles [*controlled directly by* **Francis Cardinal Spellman** *or indirectly via his* **Council on Foreign Relations**] ordered their faithful agents to manipulate Mafia-Cuban-Agency pawns to kill the chief. . . .

Because of his family's great wealth, **John F. Kennedy** was incorruptible by bribes. . . . Kennedy had a rich sense of history and a global outlook. He apparently had an idealistic vision of making the world more peaceful [*in seeking to prematurely end* the ***Black Pope***'s *Cold War*] and less corrupt [*by ending the reign of* **Allen Dulles' CIA** *and* **J. Edgar Hoover's FBI**]. In other words, he really believed he was president [*just as the murdered* **Pope John Paul I** *really believed he was Pope*] and he set out to shake up the status quo of Big Banking, Big Oil, Big Military-Industrial-Complex with its powerful Intelligence Community, and Big Organized Crime, which had gained inroads into American life since Prohibition. . . .

So the decision was made at the highest level of the American business-banking-politics-military-crime power structure [*the "Powerhouse" of New York—St. Patrick's Cathedral*]—should anything happen to Kennedy, it would be viewed as a blessing for the nation. . . . **Therefore the decision was made to eliminate John F. Kennedy by means of a public execution for the same reason criminals are publicly executed—to serve as a deterrent to anyone considering following in his footsteps.**" {6} [Emphasis added]

Jim Marrs, 1989
JFK Assassination Researcher
Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor
Crossfire: The Plot That Killed Kennedy

". . . I ran into **Johnny Roselli** in the yard at Terminal Island . . . He was associated with **Al Capone . . . Paul Ricca, Tony Accardo,** and **Sam Giancana** [*murdered via FBI complicity*] . . . He became closely associated with studio moguls, union chiefs, and stars . . . [**SMOM**] **Frank Sinatra** and **Dean Martin**

sponsored him for membership in exclusive clubs like Friar's Club. . . . Roselli [*his CIA handler being "Knight"* **David Atlee Phillips**, *a friend of "Dame"* **Clare Boothe Luce**] had long been rumored to have been involved in the plot against Kennedy. Being linked to Sam made that seem almost logical. And knowing his background—that he was an accomplished marksman, one of the suspected gunmen at the **St. Valentine's Day Massacre**—made the long-standing rumor that he was involved in Dealey Plaza also seem plausible. . . . Roselli's linking [**Jack**] **Ruby** to Sam shocked me . . . Roselli was also loose-lipped around the handful of Cubans who were doing time. Some of these people had been involved in the Bay of Pigs, were up to their eyeballs in exile politics, and had been engaged in illegal anti-Castro activities for years. They knew that Roselli, on hire to the CIA [*through the intermediacy of Jesuit-trained CIA agent* **Robert Maheu**], had been involved in several attempts on Castro's life. They also seemed to know that Roselli had been a triggerman in the assassination—and they regarded him as a hero because of that [*and because of these admissions, his dismembered body was later found in 1976, in an oil drum floating in Miami's Biscayne Bay*]. . . . There were all kinds of questions I obviously was curious about but did not ask him— about the parade route [*altered at the last minute by the Secret Service*], for example. Why were the windows in the Texas School Book Depository all opened at the time of the assassination? Why wasn't **that storm drain** on Elm Street sealed? He couldn't have taken up his position [*in the storm drain*] without knowing something about the involvement of the Secret Service, which was responsible for the routine securing of the area, such as the sealing of the windows and **storm drains.** I already had far too much knowledge, and I had no desire for more." {7} [Emphasis added]

Bill Bonanno, 1999
Italian American Roman Catholic
Ex-Mafioso
Bound by Honor

"I don't doubt the involvement [*of the Mob*] but at a lower level. Could the Mob change the parade route . . . or eliminate the protection for the President? Could the Mob send Oswald to Russia and get him back? Could the Mob get the FBI, the CIA and the Dallas Police to make a mess of the investigation? Could the Mob get the Warren Commission appointed to cover it up? Could the Mob wreck the autopsy? Could the Mob influence the national media to go to sleep? And since when has the Mob used anything but thirty-eights for hits up close? [*This is an innuendo that Kennedy was shot up close with a handgun that was something other than a .38 caliber revolver. The scriptwriter knew, as evidenced by the Zapruder Film and the recovered .45 caliber slug, the President was shot by the storm sewer shooter with a .45 caliber semi-automatic handgun, the cause of death, according to Parkland Hospital's* **Dr. Robert N. McClelland**, *being a*

massive head wound of the right temple! Mobster **James E. Files** *or CIA agent* **Frank Sturgis** *possibly fired the smoky, attention-getting shot from the Grassy Knoll successfully drawing attention away from both the limousine driver and storm sewer shooter*]. The Mob wouldn't have the guts or the power for something of this magnitude." {8}[Emphasis added]

"Jim Garrison"
Jesuit Coadjutor Oliver Stone, 1992
American Playwright
JFK, Director's Cut, Video

" 'Lyndon, you know that a lot of people believe you had something to do with President Kennedy's assassination.'

He shot up out of the bed and began pacing and waving his arms screaming like a madman. I was scared.

'That's bullshit, **Madeleine Brown**!' he yelled. 'Don't tell me you believe that crap!'

'Of course not.' I answered meekly, trying to cool his temper.

'It was Texas oil and those f_____ renegade intelligence bastards in

Washington.'

'What are you talking about?' I asked, my eyes bulging.

'Hell, that son-of-a bitch Irish mafia Kennedy—**with advice from the Invisible Government** [it deliberately creating the necessary reasons to incite low-level FBI, CIA and Mafia footmen to carry out the Company's predetermined assassination of JFK who refused to enforce the Temporal Power of the Pope as made known to the Houston Ministerial Association in 1960 and who warned of a conspiracy overseen by secret societies then controlling the US government in 1961]—came out for suicidal cuts in the oil depletion allowance. More than two hundred eighty million dollars per year! He stopped half a dozen mergers under the anti-trust act [proving JFK was against corporate fascism]. In '62s sag, the market dropped one hundred and thirty-seven billion f_____ dollars. Steel fell fifty percent, and he had the impertinence to talk about 'rollback' of prices, or worse, a freeze [which is exactly what President Nixon did years later]. This was war, Madeleine, to some rich, fat cats in Texas you and I both know. He campaigned on an increased defense budget. Then he made plans to close fifty-two military bases in twenty-five states, plus twenty-five overseas bases [the American Empire now maintaining seven hundred and twenty-five military installations in one hundred and twenty countries while having closed scores of domestic bases converting them into concentration

camps], and he was getting ready to quit in Southeast Asia [thereby ending **Francis Cardinal Spellman's** Vietnam War and **Pope John XIII's** CIA/Mafia-run international drug trade, its illicit profits declared to have financed the Empire's war on "godless Jew communism" according to Jesuit-trained **SMOM William J. Casey**]. And for the first time in history, he had sent in one intelligence agency, the FBI, to dismember another agency, the CIA [ending the CIA's "Operation Mongoose," thus finally condemning JFK in the eyes of lower level CIA agents, as **SMOM Allen Dulles** knew the secret policy of the Order]. America simply could not have this!

'God____ it, Madeleine, in the last fifteen years we've lost eight hundred million people to the Communist conspiracy [**LBJ**, *in mouthing the words of Jesuit-trained* **Senator Joseph McCarthy** *(whose mentor was* **Jesuit Edmund A. Walsh***), evidently did not truly understanding that "communism" was created, financed and, in fact, protected by the Jesuit-ruled Protestant West, and therefore* the **Black Pope**'s *"Cold War" was a Hoax of incomprehensible magnitude*]—and priceless resources and markets—and not a single Russian soldier has been killed [*further weakening the Protestant West and building the Communist East for our coming Sino-Soviet-Moslem invasion*]. We're being nibbled to death in Vietnam [*thanks to* **Archbishop Spellman's** *Jesuit-decreed, CFR-dictated, no-win foreign policy against "communism"*], and now in our own hemisphere, our oil boys and the intelligence boys didn't like Kennedy's talk about 'disarmament' or the 'Peace Corps.' They believed that the only thing the god_____ Communists understand is power [*which indeed is true, but which CFR-controlled American military power will never be used decisively against "the Communists" evidenced by the thousands of traitorous acts of the SD/OSS/CIA, including the murder of* **General Patton** *who sought to attack Stalin's USSR using American and German troops*]!

'And, my God, they couldn't tolerate the Negroes. These boys thought Kennedy was going to lead the Negro revolution instead of fighting it [*which "Negro revolution" was created by* **Jesuit John LaFarge** *and led by his Black Freemason,* **A. Philip Randolph**, *openly backed by the CFR and Roman Catholic Hierarchy, with White Freemason* **President Lyndon Baines Johnson** *leading the way securing passage of the Civil Rights Act in 1964 and the Voting Rights Act of 1965*]. They got real uncomfortable when they saw 250,000 American Negroes and their supporters march in Washington in the Fall of '63 [*secretly intended to create Negro/Black cultural and legal supremacy over average, Middle Class Whites; forced amalgamation; the "Browning of America;" and the ultimate destruction of the North American White race—Protestant, Baptist and Catholic—thus creating a Jesuit-ruled, cartel-capitalist, minority-White noble*

ruling class, while reverting Bible-rejecting Blacks back to African tribalism and savagery as in the case of the Order's Zimbabwe and South Africa today].'

'Who were the Texas oil men, Lyndon? Who are we talking about?' I asked boldly.

He turned and stared me straight in the eyes and with a cold glare, saying, **'Behind every success there is a crime,'** and 'Do you remember what I told you years ago, Madeleine? You see nothing, you hear nothing, you say nothing.' As he stormed off to the bathroom, he added, 'I can see that I have already told you too much. I should have listened to my own advice.' . . . I have not meticulously studied the history of November 22, 1963, but I saw and heard and knew enough to unnerve my senses. My views, like a jigsaw puzzle, include pieces of circumstantial evidence and odd associations and persistent stories too sinister to dismiss as pure coincidence:

• **Jack Ruby** did have possession of the motorcade map and Ruby 'knew' the Dallas Police Department [*over half the force*].

• Lee Harvey Oswald and Ruby together at the Carousel Club [*as both Oswald and Ruby were FBI informants*].

• Ruby's friendship with **Jerome Ragsdale** [*LBJ's loyal attorney*].

• Rumors of high-level authorities changing the motorcade route and the lack of security and press in Dealey Plaza at the crucial moment [*as proven by New Orleans District Attorney* **Jim Garrison** *and Pentagon official* **Colonel L. Fletcher Prouty**].

• Witnesses who claimed the motorcade slowed down or virtually 'stopped' during the shooting [*indicating that Rowley's Secret Service was a party to the assassination*].

• Lyndon's close relationship with **Murchison** and **Hoover** [*all three of whom were at least 32nd Degree Freemasons*].

• The Texas 8F meeting at Murchison's home on Nov. 21, 1963 [*which meeting included CIA officer and Chairman of the Board of both the CFR and Ford Foundation,* **John J. McCloy**].

• **H. L. Hunt's** confidence in being the richest man in the world, that he would never get in trouble, and his complete disdain for JFK [*Hunt being another high-level Freemason and a mere manager for* the **Black Pope**'s *international oil monopoly*].

• Lyndon's intention of visiting **Pat Kirkwood's** nightclub after leaving Murchison's home. Nine of Kennedy's Secret Servicemen were later criticized for visiting Kirkwood's club 'till the early-morning hours in clear violation of curfew regulations. Years later Kirkwood admitted that some of Ruby's stripers had kept the security men entertained during the night.

• Lyndon's prophecy of never being embarrassed by the Kennedys again.

• The swirl of witnesses and evidence seriously supporting the theory of multiple shooters on questioning Oswald's guilt. The list goes on and on—I was frozen with shock. . . .

I have no doubt that Lyndon told me the truth about the assassination. I believe Lyndon and the 8F people [*the Masonic "Great White fathers" of Texas*] did what they felt they had to do to protect their own interests." {9} [Emphasis added]

Madeleine Duncan Brown, 1997
Adviser: Edgar Tatro, JFK Researcher
LBJ's Roman Catholic Mistress
Texas In The Morning

"Before his death, former **President Lyndon B. Johnson** gave a three-hour filmed interview to a well-known television commentator. On May 2, 1970, when this interview was shown on a national television network, it included the message that certain material had been deleted by President Johnson's insistence.

It has been revealed that in the censored section, Johnson had expressed misgivings about the finding that **Lee Harvey Oswald** had acted alone, and that in fact, he suspected that a conspiracy had been involved in the assassination of **John F. Kennedy**. . . .

In the years after the murder of **President Kennedy** and **Lee Harvey Oswald**, eighteen material witnesses died . . . six by gunfire, three in motor accidents, two by suicide, one from a cut throat, one from a karate chop to the neck, three from heart attacks and two from natural causes.

An actuary, engaged by the *London Sunday Times* concluded that on November 22, 1963 odds against these witnesses being dead by February 1967 were one hundred thousand trillion to one." {10} [Emphasis added]

Burt Lancaster, 1973
Irish American Protestant Actor
Executive Action, Video

"In the case of President Kennedy's assassination, nobody but the persons directly responsible would be able to say today who the murderers were. But there is no one in the United States or anywhere else, with a normal thinking apparatus and normal curiosity and information, who believes that the explanation of this murder offered by the **Warren Commission**, with its accompanying procession of strangely disappearing witnesses, is the correct one. Thinking people are, on the contrary, convinced that this Commission had no other mission than to conceal the truth, and that it was relentlessly helped in this mission by many official agencies and by *some powerful organized Force of universal scope and character. . . .*

This **Force of Darkness** has already brought the world very near to the point of no return on the road to total annihilation of the liberties of man and the independence of nations [*born out of the Protestant Reformation*], and to the enthronement of the **Antichrist.**" {11} [Emphasis added]

Zad Rust, 1971
American Author; John Birch Society
Teddy Bare: The Last of
the Kennedy Clan

"A new development has recently been announced in New York. On January 31, 1966, one of the leading autograph dealers in the world, **Charles Hamilton** of New York, sold two letters allegedly written by **Jack Ruby.** The letters were said to have been smuggled from the Dallas jail. Sale was held at the Waldorf-Astoria Astor Gallery, and this editor bought one letter for $950.00. The first paragraph of the notice on page 25 of the catalogue reads:

'. . . Astounding confession of international importance, pinpointing **LYNDON B. JOHNSON** as the real murderer of **JOHN F. KENNEDY** and the tool of a **Fascist conspiracy to liquidate the Jews!** Neatly written by **Ruby** to a fellow prisoner on slips torn from a memo pad, this letter was smuggled out of the Dallas Jail and is unpublished in any form. The ramifications of the letters are so many, touching on such sensitive questions as the assassination of Kennedy and Oswald, the conduct of Dallas and government officials and the Warren Commission, that extensive space is given here to excerpts.' . . . [**Jack Ruby** *writes:*]

'To start my story off, **they** found some very clever means and ways to trick me and which will be used later as evidence to show the American people that I was part of the conspiracy in the assassination of (the) president, and I was used to silence Oswald. I walked into a trap the moment I walked down that [*Dallas Police Dept.*] ramp Sunday morning.

This was the spot where **they** could frame the Jew, and that way, all of his people will be blamed as being Communists; this is what **they** were waiting for. **They** alone had planned the killing; by **they** I mean Johnson and others [*at the* **Murchison** *meeting the night before the assassination*]. I guess that is why Oswald was able to escape the building as he did, because **they** wanted him to escape. That is why there has been so much contradiction and confusion as to the identity of the rifle used [*Mauser or Mannlicher-Carcano*], etc. . . . read the book TEXAS LOOKS AT LYNDON and you may learn quite a bit about Johnson and how he has fooled everyone . . . about the author **Walter Haley**, **they** no doubt have gotten rid of him . . . He wrote the way Johnson had beat the people on various deals. In all the history of the U. S., never has a president been elected that has the background of Johnson. Believe me, compared to him I am a Saint.'

After the assassination, rumors circulated thick and fast out of Dallas. An early rumor was that **Lieutenant George Butler** would be one of the investigators for the Warren Commission. This writer wrote to **Chief Justice Earl Warren**, begging him to see that Butler was not on the side of the investigation. Certainly, we felt the Warren Commission was going to conduct an impartial investigation at that time. . . . We wish to comment on the testimony concerning **Lieutenant George Butler**, a very interesting policeman. Butler is a speaker for the [*Neo-Nazi*] right-wing anticommunist fighters. He was formerly head of the Policeman's Union for Dallas, and it is common talk that he is in the good graces of **H. L. Hunt** which makes him immune to pressure from anyone.

During 1961, Butler made talks in Midlothian and on one such occasion he approached this writer in *The Mirror* offices and wanted to know if we would print a region-wide KKK newspaper. While in *The Mirror,* Butler made two statements. He claimed we did not have to bid on a competitive basis, but tell him how much we wanted for printing the job. His second statement was that half of the police force in Dallas were members of the KKK [*evidencing that the Mafia, the FBI, the CIA, the Secret Service, the ONI, the Dallas Police Department, the men of power at the Murchison meeting and the Knights of the Ku Klux Klan all worked together*]. . . .

The most unbelievable remark under the signature of **Director J. Edgar Hoover** is in the report to President Johnson on the assassination. Hoover was directed to make an investigation directly to the President. This special Presidential report is not a part of the Warren Report, but is now available to be read by the public in the National Archives in Washington, D.C. Mr. Hoover's Presidential report states in part:

'. . . Immediately after President Kennedy and Governor Connally were admitted to Parkland Memorial Hospital, a bullet was found on one of the stretchers. Medical examination of the President's body revealed that one of the bullets had entered just below his shoulder to the right of the spinal column at an angle of 45 to 60 degrees downward, **that there was no point of exit, and that the bullet was not in the body** [*which finding completely repudiates the wicked "Magic Single Bullet Theory" put forth by Masons* **Arlen Specter** *and* **Gerald Ford**].' " {12}[Emphasis added]

William Penn Jones, Jr., 1966
Retired American Army Captain
Texas Newspaper Publisher; Author
Forgive My Grief, Vol. I of IV

" 'Overseas is where it's all headin', Chuck,' Mooney [**Sam Giancana**] continued. 'I've got [**Santo**] **Trafficante** on board for Asia. The Vietnam War is gonna make a lot of guys rich. I've got [**Carlos**] **Marcello** in line for the shit from Latin America. [**Carlo**] **Gambino** and I'll be working together on Europe and the Middle East. As far as Chicago is concerned, **Teets** [**Sam Battaglia**] and [**Tony**] **Accardo** and [**Paul**] **Ricca** can handle it just fine without me here.' . . . I'm talkin' CIA. They're different. Like night and day. We've been partners on more deals than I have time to tell you about. You should know that by now, for Christ's sake.'

'I guess I'll never understand, huh?' Chuck challenged, irritated by Mooney's cavalier know-it-all attitude. Glowering, Mooney stood up from his chair, cigar in hand, and marched across the room. When he reached Chuck, he lowered his voice and hissed, 'Maybe this will help.' He fixed Chuck in a steely, impenetrable gaze. '**We took care of Kennedy . . . together**.' He lifted his cigar to his lips and a cruel smile curled like an embrace around it. . . .

Chuck had already known **Jack Ruby** was not a stranger to Chicago. Ruby had been Chicago's, meaning Mooney's, 'man in Dallas' for years, running strip joints, gambling rackets, and narcotics for the **Outfit** and running guns—and, he heard, narcotics, as well—for the **CIA**. . . . Mooney told Chuck that he'd kept **Johnny Roselli** as his liaison to Marcello, Trafficante, and the **CIA**, while concurrently directing his lieutenants to put Ruby in charge of overseeing the **Outfit's** role in the assassination, collaborating in Dallas with the government agents. . . . Ruby went so far as to give **CIA** operative and **Outfit** pilot **David Ferrie** a job in his Carousel Club. . . . Utilizing his associations with the Dallas police force, Mooney explained that Ruby was able to gain entry to the police station—an astounding feat for a person the press later referred to as a 'half-witted strip club operator'—both immediately after Oswald's incarceration and, more critically, during Oswald's transfer. . . . Mooney said that the 'alleged

lone gunman, **Lee Harvey Oswald**, like Ruby, had ties to both the **CIA** and the **Outfit**. Oswald had been connected to the New Orleans Mob from the time he was born; his uncle [**Charles "Dutz" Murret**, *whose son,* **Eugene Murret**, *became a Jesuit priest and "highly regarded" law professor at the Order's Loyola University in New Orleans, and whose daughter,* **Marilyn Murret** *worked for the CIA*] was a Marcello lieutenant who had exerted a powerful influence over the fatherless boy. Early in life, Oswald had formed a powerful alliance with the U.S. intelligence community. First, as an impressionable young man during a stint in the Civil Air Patrol with homosexual **CIA** operative and **Outfit** smuggling pilot [*Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor and ex-priest*] **David Ferrie**—a bizarre, hairless eccentric whom Mooney said he and Marcello frequently used to fly drugs and guns out of Central America. And later, when serving in the marines during the late fifties, when Oswald attended a series of intensive intelligence training sessions run by the **Office of Naval Intelligence** in a top secret Japanese spy base [**Atsugi**]. The short of it, Mooney said, was that **Lee Harvey Oswald** was a CIA agent. . . .

When Oswald was sent to Dallas by his intelligence superiors, he met with Mooney's Dallas representative, **Jack Ruby**, at Ruby's Carousel Club and reestablished his relationship with **David Ferrie**. Oswald was also put in contact with another of Mooney's associates, a man Mooney dealt with through both of his Haitian and Dallas dealings, the Russian exile and CIA operative, geologist **George DeMohrenschildt**. 'That guy helped me make a lot of money in oil, man oh man, did he have the contacts with Texas oilmen back then. He introduced me to a lot of 'em, too.' Over the years, Chuck had heard the names of many oilmen mentioned by his brother as 'business associates,' among them **Syd Richardson**, **H. L. Hunt**, **Clint Murchison**, and **Mike Davis**—a man who was later rumored among Outfit guys to be connected romantically with **Phyllis McGuire**. Chuck had also heard the names of several Texas politicians, including **Lyndon Johnson** and **John Connally**, said by Mooney to have received substantial Outfit and oil-money backing. . . .

As he'd done with the Castro assassination attempt and other covert operations previously, Mooney told Chuck he relied on **Roselli** as his main conduit to the CIA—but only after he said he held an initial meeting with **Guy Bannister**, [*Jesuit-trained, Roman Catholic CIA agent*] **Bob Maheu**, and former CIA deputy director **Charles Cabell**, then employed in Maheu's detective firm [*Maheu's "Washington—Las Vegas agencies designed to cloak illegal CIA-Outfit activities" protected by the erudite law firm of his brother Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor (and fellow debating team member at* the Company's *Massachusetts-based College of the Holy Cross) and Washington insider,* **Knight of Malta Edward Bennett Williams**].

There was also a man Mooney described as a 'covert operations specialist' and some top brass in U. S. military intelligence from Asia in attendance [*possibly including CFR member and "CIA superagent"* **General Edward G. Lansdale** *mentioned by* **Colonel L. Fletcher Prouty** *in his JFK: The CIA, Vietnam and the Plot to Assassinate John F. Kennedy, p. 33; Lansdale had worked for" the supersecret Office of Policy Coordination" under CFR member and SD/OSS/CIA* **Knight Templar Frank Wisner, Sr**.]. . . . **Mooney said that the entire conspiracy went 'right up to the top of the CIA.'** He claimed that some of its former and present leaders were involved, as well as a 'half dozen fanatical right-wing Texans, **Vice President Lyndon Johnson**, and the Bay of Pigs Action Officer under Eisenhower, **Richard Nixon** [*both of whom were at the Murchison meeting in Dallas the night before the assassination*].'

The more Chuck understood about Mooney's plot and its multitude of players, the more apparent it became that there were few, if any, lines of demarcation between the **Outfit** and the **CIA.** There were no black hats and white hats; that was all a sham for, as Mooney put it, 'saps to cling to.' In many instances, the **Outfit** and the **CIA** were one and the same. . . .

For all its apparent simplicity, Mooney said the Dallas assassination had taken months to mastermind; dozens of men were involved and the hit had been planned for several different cities—[*Roman Catholic*] **Miami**, [*Roman Catholic*] **Chicago**, [*Roman Catholic*] **Los Angeles**, and [*Masonic Southern Baptist and Protestant*] **Dallas.** But ultimately, the President had been lured to Dallas, the city affording the best opportunity for a successful assassination. Mooney said both '[*CFR Republican*] **Richard Nixon** and [*CFR Democrat*] **Lyndon Johnson** knew about the whole damned thing,' having met with him several times in Dallas immediately prior to the assassination. . . . 'The politicians and the CIA made it real simple,' Mooney explained. 'We'd each provide men for the hit. . . . I'd oversee the **Outfit** side of things and throw in **Jack Ruby** and some extra backup and the **CIA** would put their own guys on to take care of the rest.'

According to Mooney, the nuts-and-bolts planning had involved some of the top people on the Dallas police force [**Chief Jesse Curry**]; most conveniently, the mayor, **Earle Cabell** [*who, with the Dallas Secret Service Agent-in-Charge* **Forrest Sorrels**, *authorized the final, ambush route of the motorcade*], was the brother of former CIA deputy director **Charles Cabell** [*fired by JFK over the Bay of Pigs failure*]. As the man responsible for citywide security, the mayor [*also in attendance at the Murchison meeting*] provided the police protection for the presidential motorcade. . . .

Chuck would later learn through the Outfit grapevine that Mooney solicited professional killers from several quarters. Killers, who the guys said, were

required to be 'top notch marksmen:' two of **Marcello's** men, **Charles Harrelson** and **Jack Lawrence,** as well as two of **Trafficante's** Cuban exile 'friends.' . . . From Chicago, Mooney brought in **Richard Cain, Chuckie Nicoletti,** and **Milwaukee Phil,** all having worked previously on 'the Bay of Pigs deal.' Mooney said that both **Cain** and **Nicoletti** were actual gunmen for the hit, being placed at opposite ends of the Dallas Book Depository. In fact, he asserted it was Cain, not Oswald, who'd actually fired from the infamous sixth-story window.

Mooney also alleged that the **CIA** had added several of their own 'soldiers' to the team, using **Roscoe White** [*affirmed by* **Colonel James "Bo" Gritz** *in his Called to Serve*] and **J. D. Tippit** as the actual gunmen—along with **Frank Fiorini** [*alias* **Frank Sturgis**] and **Lee Harvey Oswald,** the man Money said they intended to frame as the lone assassin. During the operation, Mooney said the CIA upper echelon sequestered themselves in a hotel, surrounded by electronic equipment. With the aid of walkie-talkies [*provided by CIA agent* **Robert D. Morrow**], the men were able to secure their firing positions and learn of Oswald's whereabouts immediately following the hit. Mooney's backup, **Milwaukee Phil,** stood armed and ready to handle any last-minute interference with the shooters. . . .

'And the rest is history,' Mooney said, grinning. 'For once, we didn't even have to worry about **J. Edgar Hoover**. . . . He hated the Kennedys as much as anybody and he wasn't about to help Bobby find his brother's killers. He buried his head in the sand, covered up anything and everything his 'Boy Scouts' found. But there was a line into the CIA [*including testimonies given to the Order's Warren Commission*]. If somebody knew too much, the CIA found out about it and took care of the problem [*amounting to nearly two hundred murdered witnesses during the last forty years*].' When Mooney used the phrase 'took care of the problem,' Chuck caught the tacit message being conveyed. From what Mooney said that day, the **CIA** had indeed stepped in with immense efficiency and removed all traces of conspiracy. As for any evidence that Chicago's Mob boss was a participant in the events of **November 22, 1963,** Mooney said he was well insulated, thanks to his practice of delegating the details to his trusted lieutenants. Mooney—like the higher ups in the **CIA**—cared very little about the minute details of the plot's inner workings; the results were all that mattered. He'd met one last time in Dallas, right before the hit, with the top guys in the CIA group, some politicians, and the Texan assassination backers [*possibly the* **Clint Murchison** *meeting though unnamed by* **Madeleine D. Brown**] and that was that. . . . He turned back to Chuck and went on. 'The hit in Dallas was just like any other operation we'd worked on in the past . . . we'd overthrown other governments in other countries plenty of

times before. This time, we just did it in our own backyard.' " {13} [Emphasis added]

Sam "Mooney" Giancana, 1966
Sicilian American Roman Catholic
Spellman's Chicago Mob Boss
Double Cross

"Despite FBI pressure and threats, **Ricky White** of Midland, Texas, came forward on August 6, 1990, following an intense six-months-long investigation by the Kennedy Assassination Information Center in Dallas, and announced that his father, **Roscoe White**, was the rifleman on the grassy knoll. Roscoe had shipped out of San Diego with fellow Marine **Lee Harvey Oswald** on the USS Bexal. They had served together at the CIA's U-2 control station at Atsugi AFB, Japan. Roscoe's wife, **Geneva White**, had worked for **Jack Ruby**.

According to statements by Ricky, he discovered documents which indicated that his father, Roscoe, became a contract killer for the CIA through U.S. Naval Intelligence. His code name was **MANDARIN**. Before JFK's execution, White had apparently carried out at least ten executive actions against foreign officials and was regarded as one of the best at his business. The Kennedy assassination was code-named **'ZR RIFLE**.' The House Select Committee on Governmental Operations confirmed in 1976 that the CIA had an 'Executive Assassination program code-named "ZR RIFLE." ' They outlawed such killing in 1976—about the time I recommended that we eliminate **Manuel Antonio Noriega**.

Ricky White discovered his father's diary, which contained detailed notes on the Kennedy killing, and turned it over to the FBI in 1982. The FBI will 'neither confirm nor deny' that they have the White diary. In June of 1990, after looking in the attic of his grandparents' house in Paris, Texas, Ricky uncovered a U.S. Navy watertight metal container. Inside the box was a green notepad, Roscoe White metal (ID) dog tags and several message cables. The message traffic was from 'Naval Intl' marked with White's serial number, 1666106, and addressed to **'Mandarin**.'

The first message read, 'Foreign Affairs assignments have been canceled. The next assignment is to eliminate a national security threat to world peace. Destination will be Houston, Austin or Dallas. Contacts are being arranged now.' . . . A second communication was dated September 1963:

'Dallas destination chosen. Your place is hidden within the department.' It instructed White (Mandarin) to hide himself within the Dallas Police Department, which he did for more than a month before the assassination. The third memo, dated December 1963, directed Mandarin (White) to **'Stay within**

the department. Witnesses have eyes, ears and mouths. The men will be in to cover up all misleading evidence soon. Stay as planned—wait for further orders.' Information in the green notepad included a list of **28 witnesses** to the JFK assassination who were apparently killed by White. The data in White's handwriting could well be a virtual map of the gruesome trail from President Kennedy's murder to the elimination of **28 witnesses.** White apparently also admitted killing police officer **J. D. Tippitt** to cause an 'All Points/Shoot on Sight' order against Oswald [*although* **Frank Sturgis**, *in his 22-page confession to Cardinal Cooke, fingered* **G. Gordon Liddy** *as the killer*]. White was wearing his **police uniform** the day Kennedy was killed. Observers reported seeing a policeman along the fence behind the grassy knoll at the time of the shooting. . . . Roscoe White was consumed in an industrial fire in 1971. . . .

To date, nearly 200 witnesses directly connected with Kennedy's assassination have met violent or 'mysterious deaths.' " {14} [Emphasis added]

Colonel James "Bo" Gritz, 1991
American Special Forces; CIA Asset
Called To Serve

"The release in the 1990s of thousands of documents, most from the **CIA** and **FBI**, has established the truth of [**Jim**] **Garrison's** lone cry in the wilderness. To the moment of his death in 1992, Garrison was persuaded that the CIA, the same team that had overthrown **President Arbenz** of Guatemala in 1954, among them **Lawrence Houston**, **Richard Helms** and **David Atlee Phillips**, had planned the assassination, and then, with the assistance of the FBI, attempted to cover its traces, not always successfully [*the unlawful suppression of evidence proving conspiratorial, federal criminal activity being a foremost purpose of* the Company's *FBI*]. . . .

Garrison's chief suspect, **Clay Shaw**, was a CIA operative, who, as a director of the Centro Mondiale Commerciale in Rome, joined fellow agents, like **Ferenc Nagy**, who since 1948 had worked for the CIA under the direction of Assistant Director of Central Intelligence, **Frank Wisner**.

Despite his denials, Shaw knew Oswald's mentor **David Ferrie** so well that he cosigned a loan for him a week before the assassination so that Ferrie could rent a plane and fly to Dallas. When Ferrie denied he had been in Dallas for eight to ten years, **the FBI turned a blind eye to his welldocumented acquaintance with Oswald. Ferrie was never called before the Warren Commission.** Oswald was not only set up as a scapegoat, but there were alternative scapegoats trained should he not fulfill the job, among them **Thomas Edward Beckham**, whom the CIA protected in Omaha. As for Oswald, not only was he an FBI informant and a CIA employee working for [**SMOM**

James Jesus Angleton *and* **SMOM George Raymond Rocca's**] Counter Intelligence, but he was also an operative for United States Customs, a dual role shared by customs officers in Miami. . . . Oswald's destination [*to Russia in 1959*] was a mystery, although his cousin **Marilyn Murret**, who worked for the CIA, knew it . . .

[*Marilyn's brother, later in the 1970s,* **Jesuit Priest] Eugene Murret**, was a 'highly regarded' former professor of law at [*New Orleans' Jesuit*] **Loyola** [**University**]. . . .

At the end of March [*1965*], **Jim Garrison** found himself in Washington, D.C., in the company of Louisiana congressman **Hale Boggs**, who had been a member of the Warren Commission. Garrison expressed his doubts.

Boggs then confided to Garrison that during a closed **January 22, 1964**, session of the Commission, Oswald's FBI number and FBI wages had been examined. . . . It was Hale Boggs who nurtured Jim Garrison's doubts about the Warren Report and encouraged his investigation. . . . To the day of his death, he protected Hale Boggs' role in inspiring his investigation into the murder of John F. Kennedy. . . .

Dressed in a light-colored suit, pipe in hand, Garrison perches on the edge of a desk and speaks directly to the viewing audience. He raises the question of whether Oswald acted alone, and whether there had been a conspiracy to murder **President Kennedy**. This country was not built on the idea that a **'handful of nobles'** [*Masonic and Maltese Papal Knights ruling the Empire's CFR-controlled intelligence agencies, academia, national bank and the press*] should determine what the people are allowed to know, he says. He lays the conspiracy to murder President Kennedy at the door of men 'once connected with the Central Intelligence Agency.'

Oswald himself was 'in the employ of U.S. intelligence agencies,' he says. He ridicules [*33rd Degree Jewish Freemason*] **Arlen Specter's** single bullet theory, without which Oswald could not have been condemned as having acted alone. One bullet somersaulting through **Kennedy** and **Connally** was like 'an elephant hanging from a cliff with his tail tied to a daisy; it may be mathematically possible but it is not likely.' . . .

The obstacles thrust into Jim Garrison's path as he attempted to expose the conspiracy to assassinate President Kennedy had been murderous, sinister and unrelenting. They ranged from the untimely death of **David Ferrie** and the illegal efforts of [*CIA asset*] **Walter Sheridan** to the lies published by the CIA's media assets who had attached themselves to the Shaw defense team. They included the ambush [*and murder*] of a key witness, **Clyde Johnson**, and the discrediting of another key witness, **Perry Russo**. . . .

Subsequent documents have revealed that it was CIA counter intelligence chief [**SMOM**] **James Angleton** who was in bed with the [*Pope's*] **Mafia,** not Jim Garrison. In his HSCA testimony, **John Whitten,** Angleton's colleague, reveals he had been appalled to discover Angleton protecting his own Mafia assets and their numbered bank accounts in Panama. . . . **The CIA's efforts in the cover-up continue.** At the millennium a committee of archivists and librarians was convened by the National Archives. Its purpose was to examine some sealed records relating to the Kennedy assassination and to recommend whether they should be opened to the public. Before the group could make any determinations, they were visited by a man identifying himself as a representative of the CIA. He warned them that under no circumstances must they ever reveal to anyone what they had viewed in those documents. His visit was perceived as a threat by them all. No one talked." {15} [Emphasis added]

Joan Mellen, 2005
American Professor and Author
A Farewell To Justice

"In 2000 . . . **Judyth Vary Baker** . . . sitting in front of them [**CFR/Dan Rather's** *"60 Minutes" investigating team in New Orleans*] stated that she and **Lee Harvey Oswald** stood side-by-side in an underground medical laboratory located in **David Ferrie's** apartment on Louisiana Avenue Parkway in New Orleans and that she was the laboratory technician that handled the cancer-causing monkey viruses which were being used to develop a biological weapon for the purpose of killing [*Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor*] **Fidel Castro** [*who, after being put in power by* the Company's *CFR/CIA/Mafia was to be OPENLY used as a false enemy ("a straw dog") by which the Vatican's secret alliance between* **Cardinal Spellman's** *Knights of Malta/33° Masonically-controlled CIA/FBI/Mafia bio-weapons development and assassination teams could be covertly perfected, both papal creations SECRETLY intended to be used against the "heretic and liberal" American peoples and their "disobedient" elected representatives, federal, state and county—including* **President John F. Kennedy**].

To put the icing on the cake, the entire project was secretly directed by the famous **Dr. Alton Ochsner** (former President of the American Cancer Society [*and 1978 recipient of* **Loyola University New Orleans'** *most prestigious award,* **Integritas Vitae**]) and supervised by a prestigious cancer researcher named **Dr. Mary Sherman** who worked for Dr. Ochsner at his hospital. Further, after successfully killing numerous monkeys with their new biological weapon, this group had tested it on a human subject in a mental hospital, killing the human. Lethal human experiments! Leaders of American medicine and the accused assassin of the American President involved together in developing a biological

weapon! . . . Here is a brief summary of the parts of Judyth's story that are relevant to our inquiry. . . .

1. Judyth went to New Orleans in 1963 at the invitation of **Dr. Alton Ochsner**.

2. Ochsner had known Judyth for several years and had previously arranged for her to be trained at the famous cancer research center discussed above [*Roswell Park Cancer Center in Buffalo, New York*].

3. Ochsner promised Judyth early-admission to Tulane Medical School in return for her services in **Dr. Mary Sherman's** cancer lab at Ochsner Clinic. Ochsner also provided her with cancer research papers on the stateof-the-art techniques such as cancer-causing viruses.

4. Judyth wound up working under Sherman's direction in the underground medical laboratory in **David Ferrie's apartment** instead of in her cancer lab it the Ochsner clinic.

5. Judyth met **Lee Oswald** at the Post Office in what she thought was a chance encounter. In hindsight, she realized that this had to be intentional, since Lee was already working with **David Ferrie, Dr. Mary Sherman** and **Dr. Alton Ochsner** on the bio-weapon at the time. Lee introduced her to 'Dr. David Ferrie' the following day and helped Judyth find an apartment.

6. When Judyth went to meet Dr. Ochsner in a room within the bowels of **Charity Hospital**, Lee Oswald accompanied her to the appointment and went in first to meet with Dr. Ochsner alone.

7. Lee was working with ex-FBI agent **Guy Bannister** as has been reported by many sources. Lee took Judyth to meet Banister in his office to satisfy her concerns that the bio-weapons project is really a secret government operation. Banister confirmed that Lee was working with them on a [*OPEN but FALSE*] get-Castro project.

8. When Judyth went to Dr. Sherman's apartment for a private dinner with her, **David Ferrie** was the only other guest. Sherman and Ferrie discussed the nature of their project with Judyth. They deemed the idea of using cancer-causing viruses to kill Castro as morally ethical since it might prevent World War III [*this excuse to murder Castro having been based on the dubious foundation of the Vatican's Cold War—the lie of airborne nuclear war*]. Lee phoned Judyth that same night at Sherman's apartment.

Dr. Mary Sherman was the operational director of 'the project.' Ferrie and Oswald were participants.

9. Lee escorted and transported Judyth all over town, including to **Dr. Sherman's** apartment where Judyth dropped off 'the product' and related reports for Sherman's review. Lee was 'the runner.'

10. Judyth and Lee were provided cover-up jobs at Reily Coffee Company where they were allowed to slip out several afternoons a week to work in the underground medical laboratory in David Ferrie's apartment.

11. Lee Oswald's connections to the Mafia in New Orleans [*as stated by* **Sam** *and* **Chuck Giancana** *in Double Cross (1991) pp. 460-461*] are much stronger than have ever been reported publicly. Judyth and Lee ate-for-free at restaurants owned by **Carlos Marcello** and went to his headquarters (500 Club and Town & Country Motel).

12. Lee's role in the kill-Castro portion of the project was to transport the bio-weapon into Cuba. The radio debates and film clips of Oswald's leafleting were arranged by Ochsner (at Oswald's request) to make Oswald appear to be an authentic defector so he could get into Cuba more easily.

13. Judyth heard the subject of assassinating JFK was discussed at various times by various people, including **Ferrie, Sherman** and **Oswald**. Part of the logic that was explained to Judyth was that they had to hurry up and kill Castro with their bio-weapon before Ochsner's friend [**SMOM Clay Shaw**?] ran out of patience and decided to kill Kennedy instead.

14. After testing their bio-weapon on dozens of monkeys, they arranged to test it on a human 'volunteer,' a convict brought from Angola State Penitentiary to the Jackson State Mental Hospital in rural Louisiana for that purpose. **The weapon was successful**. The man died in several days as a result.

15. Judyth wrote a letter to Dr. Ochsner protesting the use of an unwitting human in their bio-weapon test and delivered it to his secretary. Upon seeing the letter, Ochsner exploded in anger and threatened both Judyth and Lee. Everything fell apart for Judyth as a result. Ochsner reneged on his offer to place Judyth in Tulane Medical School. Lee was ordered to Dallas [*to die*]. Judyth went back to Florida with her husband.

16. For the next few months, Judyth and Lee stayed in contact by telephone, thanks to access to the Mafia's 'secret' Miami-to-Las Vegas sports betting lines courtesy of **David Ferrie**. While the phone company and the U.S. Government might not have been able to listen to their conversations, the Mafia would have been able to!

17. **On Wednesday, November 20, 1963, Lee told Judyth that there would be a real attempt to kill President Kennedy when he visits Dallas on Friday. It is the last time they talked. . . .**

Judyth's account means that a witness who participated in 'the project' (as they called it) has confessed that both she and **Lee Oswald** were operational members of the **Ferrie-Sherman** underground medical laboratory and that they knew that they were developing a biological weapon. **This is a major point.** Think about how difficult it would have been to investigate and prosecute Lee Oswald in a court of law for killing Kennedy without exposing that laboratory, its sponsors, the cancer-causing viruses that contaminated the polio vaccine, and all of the ethical and medical questions arising from their irradiation of a flotilla of dangerous monkey viruses. Can you imagine the publicity? The political fall-out?

With one side of Lee's life connected to [*pro-Nazi*] anti-Communists like **Ochsner, Reily,** and **Banister** (and perhaps [*most assuredly*] the **FBI** and **CIA** and the other side connected to **Carlos Marcello** and almost everyone around him, Oswald's trial would have exposed everything [*including* **Cardinal Spellman's** *CIA/FBI/Mafia papal brotherhood overseen by the Jesuits of Loyola University at New Orleans*]. . . .

Today, Judyth's goal is to exonerate Lee Oswald. She will never stop her crusade to clear his name. . . . both she and Lee were betrayed." {16} [Emphasis added]

Edward T. Haslam, 2006
American JFK Researcher and Author
Discovered Lee Oswald's Girlfriend
Cancer Researcher Judyth Vary Baker
Dr. Mary's Monkey: How the Unsolved Murder Of a Doctor, a Secret Laboratory in New Orleans and Cancer-Causing Monkey Viruses are Linked to Lee Harvey Oswald, the JFK Assassination and Emerging Global Epidemics

"[**Knight of Malta Francis Cardinal**] **Spellman** . . . [*the pedophile king of New York City*] was very powerful . . . the chaplain to the military . . . [*was connected*] to [*homosexual attorney*] **Roy Cohen** of the [**Marquette University** *Jesuit-trained* **Senator Joseph**] **McCarthy** era . . . [*and connected to 33rd Degree Freemason*] **J. Edgar Hoover. Spellman . . . was one of the biggest degenerates I ever investigated.** . . . I locked up **Frank Sturgis** [**Fiorini**]. . . . He was coming to New York to assassinate **Marita Lorenz** [*former mistress of Jesuit Coadjutor* **Fidel Castro;** *CIA assassin who refused to participate in the JFK assassination; and former soldier of Frank Sturgis of "Operation 40" (named after room number 40*

at CIA headquarters in Langley, Virginia)]. . . . My partner and I arrested Frank Sturgis at Marita's apartment. . . . After we had him under control . . . we questioned him for two hours. . . . **He actually admitted to me he was involved in the Kennedy assassination and was on the Grassy Knoll. . . . He made no bones about it.** . . . He also gave a confession in 1971, a twenty-two-page confession to the Cardinal in New York [**Knight of Malta Terence Cardinal Cooke** (1968-1983)]. . . . That confession was read to me about ten years ago where he admits what his part in the Kennedy Assassination was. . . . He claims he was one of the shooters in this confession. . . . [**George H. W.**] **Bush** was involved." {17}

Jim Rothstein, 2006
New York Police Detective, 1965-1980
Investigated Spellman's Pedophile Ring
Arrested JFK Assassin Frank Sturgis
http://www.arcticbeacon.com/1221062.mp3

President Kennedy was now gone, and with him the hope and optimism of a generation. The Baby-Boomers, possessed of the energy to take over the world in the cause of liberty and a threat to the Jesuits' world government under the Pope, were shattered. **Johnson** was now President; the **Vietnam War** began to escalate and the English rock group called "The Beatles" spread a senseless mania across the nation while the White **Elvis Presley** was singing like a Black man, furthering the Order's quest of amalgamating what was once a White Protestant nation. The **Civil Rights** agitation carried out by priest **Richard McSorley** and his brother Jesuits, created hatred and violence between Blacks and Whites: neither race wanted forced integration. Amalgamation was the order of the day—the decade of the sixties was the **Second Reconstruction**; the Bible-believing White-Celtic-Anglo-Saxon race, being the Jesuits' greatest enemy, must be destroyed "by any means necessary." The drug culture was born on the West Coast and a whole generation of us young Americans became addicted to rock and roll music, soul music, fictional movies, professional sports, drugs, sexual immorality and the atheistic religion of evolution.

In this environment, the Jesuits' International Intelligence Community became supreme. *Indeed, personal sin emboldens the enemy against us*. As we Americans lost our hope, we sought to fill our "God is dead" vacuum with pleasure. We lost our courage to resist tyranny in standing for a righteous cause with a righteous man. The Jesuit-controlled **Warren Supreme Court** banned the Bible and prayer, the two Protestant citadels that made America great, from our Protestant public school system so accursed by the Order. It legalized interracial marriage in 1967, overturning the laws of sixteen States to the contrary. Over the years, the Order continued to use the unsolved murder of the President as an agitation to destroy American patriotism and morale. We American people, having lost confidence in

the God of our Fathers and our leaders, found ourselves adrift on a stormy sea with no safe harbor in sight.

The beginning of this most deplorable state of affairs began with the crime greater than the assassination itself. That crime was, and is to this day, **the Great Jesuit Cover-up**. The true authors can never be known, for it would lead to the end of the political power of Rome over the American Empire. With the Jesuits and their Archbishop of New York City exposed, the freedom-loving Roman Catholics of **Fourteenth Amendment America** would leave the Church *en masse!* Rome would lose its grip over the International Intelligence Community along with the financial and military power of the Empire. Upon the Order's expulsion from American soil, other nations, *remembering their past*, would follow suit, to the end that **the Society of Jesus** would be without a home and imprisoned wherever found—Praise God!

Indeed, the great Achilles Heel of the Sons of Loyola is the Kennedy Assassination. Left unguarded, and if successfully attacked, the entire house of cards —*held together with fear*—collapses. This is why the Order, with its myriad of secret society hydra-heads, will go to every evil extreme to continue the Vatican's greatest American crime of the century—**the Great Jesuit Cover-up** of the murder of President Kennedy. In **Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor Oliver Stone's** masterpiece movie entitled *JFK, Director's Cut*, **Colonel Prouty**, in speaking with **Jim Garrison**, poses three questions in solving the Kennedy Assassination. They are:

1. Why?
2. Who Benefited?
3. Who has the power to cover it up?

In light of the past two hundred years of true history, we have answered the first two questions. We shall now address the third. We know **Jesuit General Janssens** (who ruled the Masonic Jewish Labor Zionists' World Jewish Congress through its President—**Nahum Goldmann**—and his assistant/advisor—**Joe Golan**), *in control of* **Pope Paul VI** (through the Pope's Jesuit confessor, **Paolo Dezza**, the pro-Masonic Labor Zionist, intimate friend and fellow cabbalist of the powerful Talmudic **Chief Rabbi of Rome, Israel (Eugenio) Zolli**), who in turn was *in control of* the Archbishop of New York, **Cardinal Spellman**, he controlling the Knights of Malta, American Freemasonry, Opus Dei, the Knights of Columbus, the Council on Foreign Relations, the Central Intelligence Agency, the Federal Bureau of Investigation, the Secret Service, the Office of Naval Intelligence and the American Mafia, *greatly benefited* by the Kennedy Assassination. This is *why* they did it.

Every group within this "Fraternity" increased in wealth and power; while the Jesuits progressed towards their ultimate Satanic goal of one-world government

under their "*infallible*" risen Pope, ruling from **Solomon's** rebuilt **Temple** in Jerusalem. Since the "**Fraternity**" *benefited,* it has the power to cover-up its crime. Each succeeding Jesuit General, "*infallible*" Pope and New York Archbishop has the same paramount power wielded by their predecessors—*and they use it!* Employing the maxim "**the ends justify the means**" they carry out their plots "**by any means necessary**," as the Jesuits would say, "**For the greater glory of God**"—the god who sits in "**St. Peter's Chair**," the "*infallible*" Pope of Rome and creature of Satan's Jesuit General, the ***Black Pope***.

Therefore, the last three Archbishops of New York, SMOM **Terence Cardinal Cooke**, SMOM **John Cardinal O'Connor**, and SMOM **Edward Cardinal Egan**, have continued to exercise the same all-encompassing power, *or more*, that SMOM **Francis Cardinal Spellman** used to carry out and cover-up the assassination of JFK. As we have previously covered, the Archbishop of New York is *a warrior*, a commanding General. This is why he is styled "the Military Vicar" of the American Empire. In 1921 the Council on Foreign Relations was founded by several Papal agents, one of which was the Jewish 33º Freemason **Colonel Edward House**. By 1963 the **CFR** (overseen by **SMOM David Rockefeller**) controlled the press, both political parties, banking, the major corporations, the government and its intelligence community. **Cardinal Spellman** controlled the **CFR** through two of his Knights of Malta. The first was shipping tycoon and international industrialist, **J. Peter Grace**, **Jr.**, head of the American Branch of the Knights of Malta and President of W. R. Grace & Co. of New York. The other was **Henry R. Luce**, the *seventh most powerful man in the United States* according to **Winston Churchill**, and the utter dictator over the Empire's press, called the "Lucepress." Between **Henry R. Luce** and the farreaching influence of the **Council on Foreign Relations** including AP, UPI, the *New York Times*, *Time*, *Life*, *Newsweek*, *Sports Illustrated*, ABC, CBS, and NBC, the cover-up of JFK's assassination would be fairly easy. The press, considered by Americans to be generally truthful, was controlled by the power of this one man in conjunction with the Council on Foreign Relations—subject to **Cardinal Spellman**.

For **Luce** was a *Knight of Malta*; an apostate Presbyterian and spokesman for the Jesuits' evil **World Council of Churches**; the betrayer of the Chinese people into the hands of Rome's Inquisitor, **Mao Zedong**; a "jet setter" and member of Yale's "Skull & Bones" fraternity; a proponent of fascism (the Order's favorite form of absolute government); a "Cold Warrior" having coined the phrase, "The American Century;" and *a close friend* of **Jesuit John Courtney Murray**, who resided at Woodstock College—the **Jesuit Theological Seminary** in Woodstock, Maryland.

> "A concept . . . Luce . . . often discussed with . . . Father Murray was the American national purpose [*restoring the Pope's* **Temporal Power**]." {18}

With all these influences **Luce** ran his office from New York City's Rockefeller Center, the headquarters of *Time/Life*. **Luce** made it clear in a memo to his staff:

> "The chief editorial policy maker for Time Inc. is Henry R. Luce . . ." {19}

Dear truth-seeker, it was **Henry R. Luce** of *Time/Life* who, two days after the assassination, bought the famous **Zapruder Film** and then tampered with specific frames. **Robert Groden**, the author of *High Treason*, tells us:

> "The original film was bought by Time Inc. It was the single most important piece of evidence in the case **and they put a junior employee to work on it, who, while enlarging the movie is said to have damaged all those frames.** Is it credible that after paying hundreds of thousands of dollars for the film, they would have treated it this way? **William Bader** of the Senate Intelligence Committee said, 'You don't have to manipulate *Time Magazine*, because there are Agency (CIA) people at the management level.' " {20}[Emphasis added]

Though altered, the American people never saw this film until subpoenaed by **Jim Garrison** for the trial of CIA agent **Clay L. Shaw** in 1969. *We now know why!* **Luce** was also responsible for putting the famous picture of **Oswald** holding a rifle on the cover of his *Life Magazine*. That photo, like the Ashbourne Portrait of Shakespeare, later proved to be a forgery. **Henry R. Luce**, the Knight of Malta, **CFR** member, Bonesman and **CIA** operative did all he could to cover-up the true details of the assassination—to the satisfaction of his master, **Cardinal Spellman**. **Spellman's** Freemason, **Allen Dulles**—whose nephew, **Avery Dulles**, at the time was a powerful Jesuit and now a Cardinal appointed by **Pope John Paul II**—was appointed to the Warren Commission by **Spellman's** Freemason, **President Johnson**.

Dulles was the major connection between the Commission, the Council on Foreign Relations, the Central Intelligence Agency and its "Vatican Desk" through **James Jesus Angleton** who in turn had secretly monitored the movements of CIA agent **Lee Oswald** through one of his CIA assets, **Jane Roman**, two months prior to the Kennedy Assassination. This arch-demon, who disgraced his Protestant Presbyterian Church and betrayed his countrymen, was one of the major players linking the Vatican's intelligence communities together. He had worked with **Cardinal Montini** evacuating Nazis through the Ratlines, and now on the Warren Commission, protected the interests of his old friend who was now **Pope Paul VI**. Additionally, future **President Gerald Ford**, the 33rd Degree Freemason, and Cardinal Spellman's Knight of Malta, **Cartha D. DeLoach**, worked together to subvert the Warren Commission. **Mark Lane** in his *Plausible Denial* tells us:

> "An internal FBI memo dated December 17, 1963, details the items Ford passed to Cartha D. DeLoach, then the assistant to the FBI director. Ford did not

disclose to the other six members of the Warren Commission his course of improper and illegal conduct.

DeLoach reported that Ford agreed to continue to betray his colleagues on the Commission. Ford said, DeLoach reported, 'I should call him any time his assistance was needed [*although before his death, the wicked Gerald Ford admitted to his misconduct while on the Warren Commission*].' " {21}

In 1968 when **Jim Garrison** sought to question **Allen Dulles** concerning SMOM and kingpin of PERMINDEX (Permanent Industrial Expositions), **Clay L. Shaw**, the Justice Department *refused to serve the subpoena*. The Empire's **Holy Office of the Inquisition** was simply being loyal to the Pope's Papal Knights, who are always above the law. The "reigning King of the American Empire," then Knight of Malta and New York City **Archbishop Terence Cardinal Cooke**, was continuing the cover-up by stifling the investigation in fulfilling his Oath as a Cardinal—after he was given a 22-page written confession from JFK assassin **Frank Sturgis-Fiorini**, whose first loyalty was to the "*infallible*" Pope of Rome. A portion of that oath reads:

"I, **Terence Cooke,** of the Holy Roman Church, Cardinal of New York, promise and swear . . . to be faithful and obedient to . . .our **Most Holy Lord Paul VI,** and his canonically elected successor . . . To try in every way to assert, uphold, preserve, increase and promote the rights, **even temporal,** especially those of the **civil principality,** the liberty, the honor, the privileges and authority of **the Holy Roman Church of our Lord the Pope,** and the aforesaid successors; When it shall come to my knowledge that some machination, prejudicial to those rights, which I can not prevent, is taking place, immediately to make it known to the Pope . . .**To combat with every effort heretics, schismatics, and those rebelling against our Lord the Pope and his successors** . . .So help me God and these holy gospels." {22}[Emphasis added]

William F. Buckley, Jr., another Bonesman, Knight of Malta, **CFR** member and **CIA** operative along with his brother **James Buckley**, continually maintained in his periodical, *National Review*, that **Oswald** was a lone assassin. He too, as the faithful servant of **Cardinal Spellman**, promoted the **Great Jesuit Cover-up**. 33rd Degree Freemason **J. Edgar Hoover**, with his **FBI**, also suppressed evidence misleading the Warren Commission chaired by another 33rd Degree Freemason, **Chief Justice Earl Warren**. Of Hoover's role in the assassination we read:

"In 30 years on the job, **J. Edgar Hoover** has developed an intelligence system which nothing—no racket and certainly no conspiracy—can escape. Through its extensive network of informers, the FBI knows everything worth knowing that goes on in the United States even in areas that lie outside its legal jurisdiction. The Dallas conspiracy was born and took root in places where the FBI was well represented. . . . By mid-October, Hoover had been informed of

> the existence of a plot and was familiar with many of the details. . . . **The week before the President's departure for Texas, Hoover knew exactly what was going to happen. Why did the FBI fail to intervene**?" {23}[Emphasis added]

Why? Because Hoover was working for his master and brother Cold Warrior, **Cardinal Spellman**, just like **Earl Warren** who later "investigated" the murder. In 1976 the **House Select Committee on Assassinations** was convened. Again, it was filled with fighting from within and resistance from without. Irish Catholic Papal Knight, **Thomas "Tip" O'Neill**, strongly resisted its proceedings pursuant to the wishes of his master in St. Patrick's Cathedral. We read:

> " 'The Committee was programmed to self-destruct,' claimed Gonzalez. He saw his unsuccessful entreaties to Tip O'Neill to help fire Sprague as a sign that **O'Neill**, who was very close to the Kennedy family . . . never really wanted an investigation." {24}[Emphasis added]
>
> Further, "Both the Chairman of the Committee, **Thomas Downing**, and the Speaker of the House retired, and Henry Gonzalez [*having aided President Johnson in the cover-up back in 1963*] took over as Chairman of the Assassinations Committee, with Tip O'Neill as Speaker. **O'Neill** [*a trustee of the Order's Boston College*] was hostile to the Committee and the investigation." {25}[Emphasis added]

Tip O'Neill, another trustee at the Jesuits' Boston College, was just another American traitor loyal to a foreign prince and sovereign—**the Pope of Rome**. Another key-player who resisted the Assassinations Committee was the wife of the late **Henry R. Luce**, the apostate Baptist who converted to Catholicism under the occult influence of Freemason **Bishop Fulton J. Sheen**, openly a friend of Cardinal Spellman. We read of the Dame of Malta, **Clare Boothe Luce**:

> "One of the wealthiest women in the world, widow of the founder of the Time, Inc. publishing empire, former member to the U. S. House of Representatives, former Ambassador to Italy, successful Broadway playwright, international socialite, and longtime civic activist, **Clare Boothe Luce** was the last person in the world Schweiker would have suspected of leading him on a wild goose chase. . . . Her impression, Luce told Schweiker . . .was that Oswald was hired by Castro to assassinate Kennedy in retaliation for the assassination attempts against him . . . An awful lot of time had been spent checking out Luce's story and, in the end, it led nowhere at all." {26}[Emphasis added]

Henry Luce, like **James Angleton**, blamed **Jesuit Fidel Castro** for the assassination, a foremost ruse of the Knights to this day. **Clare Boothe Luce**, with **O'Neill** aided by Jesuit-trained Connecticut Congressman **Christopher Dodd** (whose brother, **Thomas J. Dodd, Jr.**, taught at Jesuit Georgetown University's School of Foreign

Service), helped to successfully defeat the Assassinations Committee in obedience to her master in New York, **Knight of Malta Terence Cardinal Cooke**. The murder of nearly two hundred witnesses to the Kennedy Assassination makes it clear that Rome's **Fourteenth Amendment America** is under a Jesuit-controlled, fascist military dictatorship—*the favorite government of Rome*—since Truman's **Emergency War Powers Act of 1950**. Rome's International Intelligence Community committed these murders using their tools most fitting for the job. Their agents could be NSA, CIA, FBI, MID, ONI, KGB, GRU, British SIS, Mossad or the Company's International Sicilian Crime Syndicate. The Jesuits have many "strings to their bow" by which they can fulfill their **Bloody Oath** regularly. Of the general murder of witnesses we read:

> "**Jim Marrs**, author of *Crossfire: The Plot That Killed Kennedy*, wrote: 'In the three-year period which followed the murder of President Kennedy and Lee Harvey Oswald, 18 material witnesses died—six by gunfire, three in motor accidents, two by suicide, one from a cut throat, one from a karate chop to the neck, five from natural causes.' . . . A mathematician hired by the *London Sunday Times* in February of 1967 concluded that the odds of the number of witnesses involved in the assassination of John F. Kennedy dying between November 22, 1963 and that date, (18 in number) were one hundred thousand trillion to one. . . . In the time period ranging from November 22, 1963 to August, 1993, over 115 'witnesses' have died or fallen victim to death by strange circumstances, suicides or murder [*including Chicago Mob Boss* **Sam Giancana** *(1975) with his underlings* **Johnny Roselli** *(1976) and* **Charles Nicoletti** *(1977), the boss of one of the Grassy Knoll shooters, imprisoned mafia killer* **James E. Files**]." {27}

One of the more recent CIA actions was the murder of **Bud Fensterwald** in 1991. We again are reminded of the Jesuit General's brooding occult power:

> "**Gus Russo** felt the man [*a former Air Force Colonel*] was ready to talk about the assassination and, based on this assessment, the head of the JFK Assassination Archives in Washington, D.C., attorney **Bud Fensterwald**, was ready to head to Florida and interview him. When I heard of Bud's intention, I told Russo in no uncertain terms that Bud would never be allowed to approach the man and, if Bud attempted to go through with the interview, he would be killed . . . Just days before I was to meet Bud, I received a call from Bud's secretary that he had died the previous night. Before I could do anything, Bud's body was cremated and no autopsy was performed." {28}[Emphasis added]

The Intelligence Agencies, controlled by the "Knights" of Rome, continue to murder any honest man who would dare to tell the truth about Kennedy's assassins. And who is the present **Roman Senator**, "A *Prince* of the Church," and the "Military Vicar" of these Knights, whose loyalty would go to the extreme of

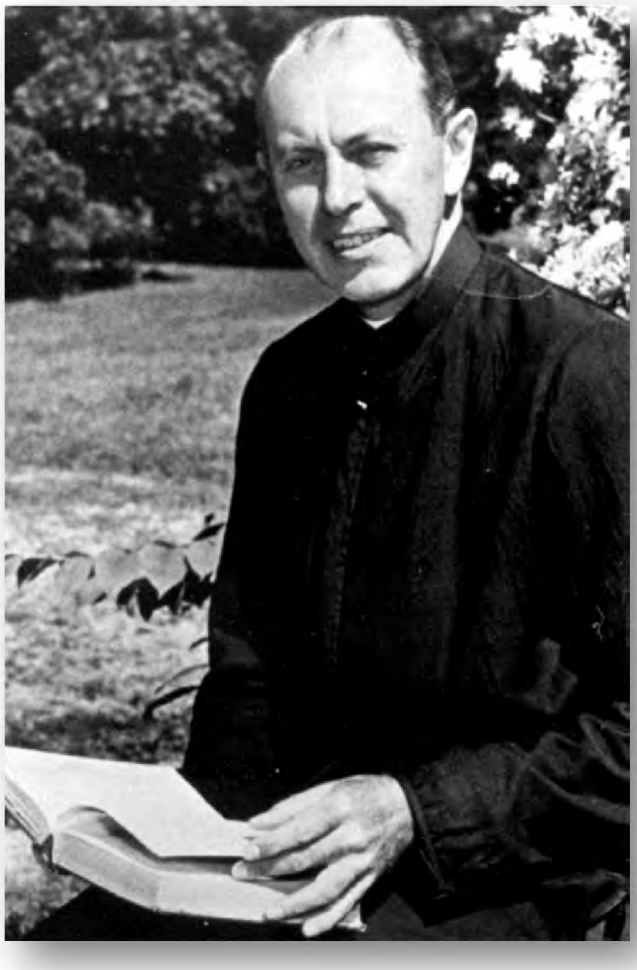
committing high treason against American national sovereignty in obedience to the Jesuits' "*infallible*" Papal Caesar? It is none other than **Edward Cardinal Egan**, the Archbishop of New York and one of the most ardent defenders and promoters of the **Temporal Power** of the Papal Priest-King in Rome. For it is this Cardinal Egan, along with his Knights of Malta, Knights of Columbus and Shriner Freemasons in control of the **American Intelligence Community**, who is responsible for the attack and demolition of the World Trade Center and partial destruction of the Pentagon which has resulted in the present Papal Caesar's Crusade against the Islamic peoples of the Middle East.

Finally the Jesuits, in control of Time-Warner (as well as Paramount Pictures having employed Knight of Malta **Joe Kennedy**), produced **Jesuit Oliver Stone's** masterpiece movie, *JFK, Director's Cut*. One of the key moments of the movie takes place in New Orleans when Garrison is meeting with his staff in a restaurant. After reviewing the evidence he concludes the meeting by rebuking his aides saying:

> "You all got to start thinking on a different level like the CIA does. We're looking through the looking glass here people. **White is black and black is white."** {29}[Emphasis added]

His last line is a Jesuit maxim laid down by the Order's founder, **Ignatius Loyola**, in his demonic *Spiritual Exercises*. The Jesuit, as well as every Jesuitized "good Catholic," *has no mind of his own*. At the word of his superior the truth is a lie and a lie is the truth; good is evil and evil is good—"for the greater glory of God." In the words of **Loyola**,

> **"Putting aside all private judgment [!!!] we should always be ready to accept this principle: I will believe that the white I see is black, if the hierarchical Church** [*Pope, Cardinals, Archbishops and Bishops controlled by the Jesuit General*] **so defines it."** {30}



Jesuit John Courtney Murray, 1960s #683

A personal friend of Spellman's Knight of Malta, Henry R. Luce

President Kennedy with his Assassin, SMOM Henry R. Luce, 1962 #684

JFK was murdered for attempting to end the Papal Caesar's Cold War including Cardinal Spellman's Vietnam War and the fascist rule of the **Black Pope**'s CIA.

Men Astutely Trained, Peter McDonough, (New York: The Free Press, 1992).

Luce and His Empire, W. A. Swanberg, (New York: Charles Scribner's Sons, 1972).

33rd Degree Freemason Chief Justice Earl Warren, 1963 #685

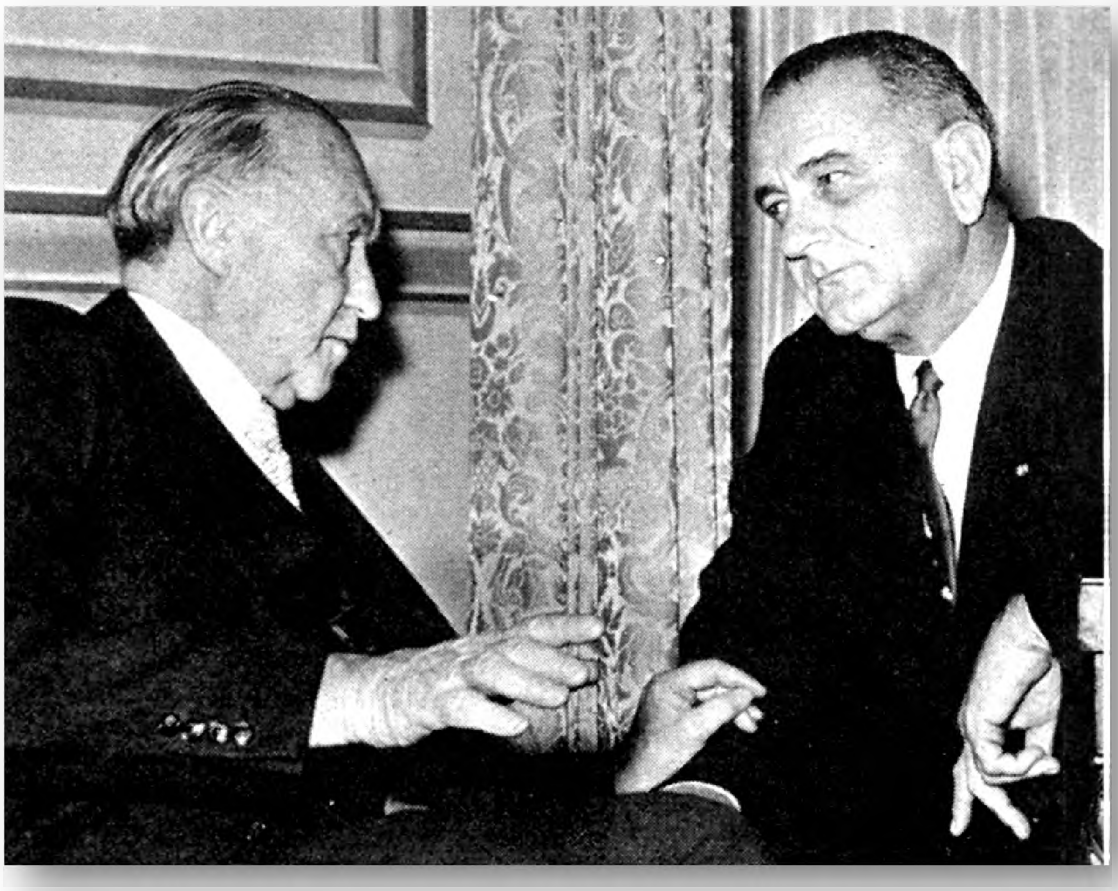
One of Francis Cardinal Spellman's CFR members and Chairman of the Warren Commission, the Chief Justice speaks at Jesuit Georgetown University in honor of Edward Douglas White, another Jesuit-controlled Chief Justice according to our Bible-believing hero and ex-priest, Jeremiah Crowley.

Freemasonic Vice President Lyndon B. Johnson, 1963 #686

Having briefly attended Georgetown Law School early in his career, Johnson was planning to carry out the Order's Kennedy Assassination and escalate Cardinal Spellman's SD/OSS/CIA war in Vietnam and arm the Order's restored Kingdom of Jerusalem (Israel) with nuclear weapons, reversing JFK's policies.

Addressing the alumni banquet on October 12, 1963 at the Waldorf-Astoria in New York, Johnson would be the President of the United States within six weeks.

Georgetown University: First in the Nation's Capital, Joseph T. Durkin, S.J., Garden City, New York: Doubleday & Company, Inc., 1964).



Nazi Cold Warriors: Chancellor Adenauer; Senator Johnson, 1950s #687

Chancellor Adenauer at Vice President Johnson's Ranch, 1961 #688

LBJ was in collusion with Cardinal Spellman's CIA/FBI-backed Vatican Ratline leading into the US. He was also in the good graces of the Pope's German and American Knights of Malta rebuilding West Germany after the **Black Pope**'s Second Thirty Years' War (1914-1945). During this time LBJ would become the best friend of nearby German priest and mentor, Father Wunibald Schneider, who during SMOM Adenauer's visit would say a special Mass at the ranch.

Official Program: Inaugural Ceremonies of John F. Kennedy and Lyndon B. Johnson, *"Inaugural Ceremonies,"* Alice M. Fearen, (Washington, D.C., Merkle Press Inc., 1961) p. 26.

The Priest of the Pedernales: A Biography of the Reverend Wunibald Willibald Schneider, Kenn Knopp, (Fredericksburg, Texas: The Christian Friendship Project, 1977) p. 26.

President Kennedy; VP Johnson; Mrs. Johnson, Texas, 1963 #689

According to Johnson's mistress, Mrs. Brown,* JFK attempts to restrain LBJ as he explodes and curses the crowd screaming, "I'll put the evil eye on you!" JFK had determined LBJ, then under congressional investigation, would not be his Vice Presidential running mate in 1964—furthering LBJ's motive to kill JFK!

Lyndon, Richard Harwood and Haynes Johnson, (London: Praeger Publishers Inc., 1973) p. 17.
**Texas In The Morning: The Love Story of Madeleine Brown and President Lyndon Baines Johnson*, Madeleine Duncan Brown, (Baltimore: The Conservatory Press, 1997).

LBJ Sworn in as President of the United States, Dallas, 1963 #690

The brazen hard-heartedness of LBJ is written all over his face as he stands next to grief-stricken Jackie Kennedy, the wife of the man he had just murdered. According to LBJ's mistress, Mrs. Brown, Federal Judge Sarah T. Hughes administered the oath not with a Protestant Bible, but with a Roman Catholic Missal!* This was most fitting as LBJ would be the abject slave of Rome during his entire tenure in office. Upon the command, "Let's get this thing airborne" (after JFK's body had been taken from Parkland Hospital in violation of Texas law), LBJ and Knight Rowley's Secret Service aboard Air Force One provided the distraction for SSA Kellerman to remove the body then flown to Walter Reed Hospital; Naval surgeons then removed JFK's brain. This eliminated the most important piece of evidence that would have conclusively proved from which direction the fatal shots had been fired—all this "for the greater glory of God!"

***Official Program: Inaugural Ceremonies of John F. Kennedy and Lyndon B. Johnson**, A Pictorial Review 1961 Inauguration, "A Young Leader Falls,"* Alice M. Fearen, (Washington, D.C., Merkle Press Inc., 1961).
****Texas In The Morning: The Love Story of Madeleine Brown and President Lyndon Baines Johnson***, Madeleine Duncan Brown, (Baltimore: The Conservatory Press, 1997) p. 178.

Kennedys Robert, Caroline, Jackie, John, Jr., Washington, D.C., 1963 #691

Look at the faces of Robert and Jackie! They both KNOW their brother and husband was murdered by the CIA/FBI, and that LBJ was a party to that crime. Imagine the self-control required to endure a funeral with the killers at hand! A short time later RFK determined to run for the presidency in 1968 purposing to end the Vietnam War and bring his brother's predators to justice. But the same Jesuit power that killed JFK would kill RFK in Los Angeles, 1968. John, Jr., would also be murdered and the fearful Caroline would join the Order's CFR.

***Official Program: Inaugural Ceremonies of John F. Kennedy and Lyndon B. Johnson**, A Pictorial Review 1961 Inauguration, "A Young Leader Falls,"* Alice M. Fearen, (Washington, D.C., Merkle Press Inc., 1961).

Kennedys Approaching Cardinal Cushing, Washington, D.C., 1963 #692

Walking past the murderer LBJ, Robert, Jackie and children approach the steps of St. Matthews Cathedral. Atop awaits Cardinal Spellman's co-conspirator and LBJ's protector, Archbishop of Boston Richard Cardinal Cushing. This must have been torturous as Cushing had performed Jackie's marriage and baptized her children. The Cardinal then said the Mass amidst Georgetown Univ. Jesuits. Later he would openly support Garrison's investigation stating, "I never believed the assassination was the work of one man."* Secretly, he effected its ruination!

There Was a President, NBC, Inc., Multiple Contributors, (New York: Random House, Inc., 1966) p. 138.
*_**Crossfire: The Plot That Killed Kennedy**_, Jim Marrs, (New York: Carroll & Graf Pubs., Inc., 1989) p. 507.

Polish Prince and Princess Radziwill, Washington, D.C., 1963 **#693**

Knight of Malta Stanislaw Albrecht Radziwill (1914-1976) with his wife Caroline Lee (1933-Present), the younger sister of Jackie, attend funeral services for their murdered brother-in-law at the capital. Living in England, Radziwill knew the power of the Company behind its SIS murder of Poland's General Wladyslaw Sikorski. Aware of JFK's murder by the ***Black Pope***'s CIA, he said nothing, in absolute obedience to his papal masters, dying in London at the young age of 62.

There Was a President, NBC, Inc., Multiple Contributors, (New York: Random House, Inc., 1966) p. 53.

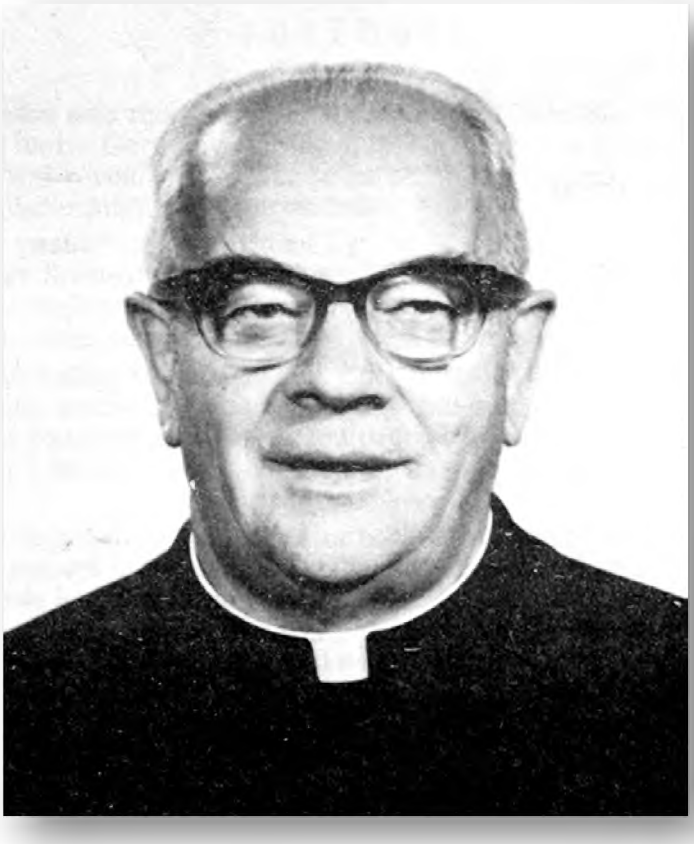
LBJ and Lady Bird, St. Matthews Cathedral, Washington, 1963 #694

LBJ's guilty conscience shows no remorse, for "behind every success is a crime."

Robert Kennedy Confronts LBJ at the White House, 1963 #695

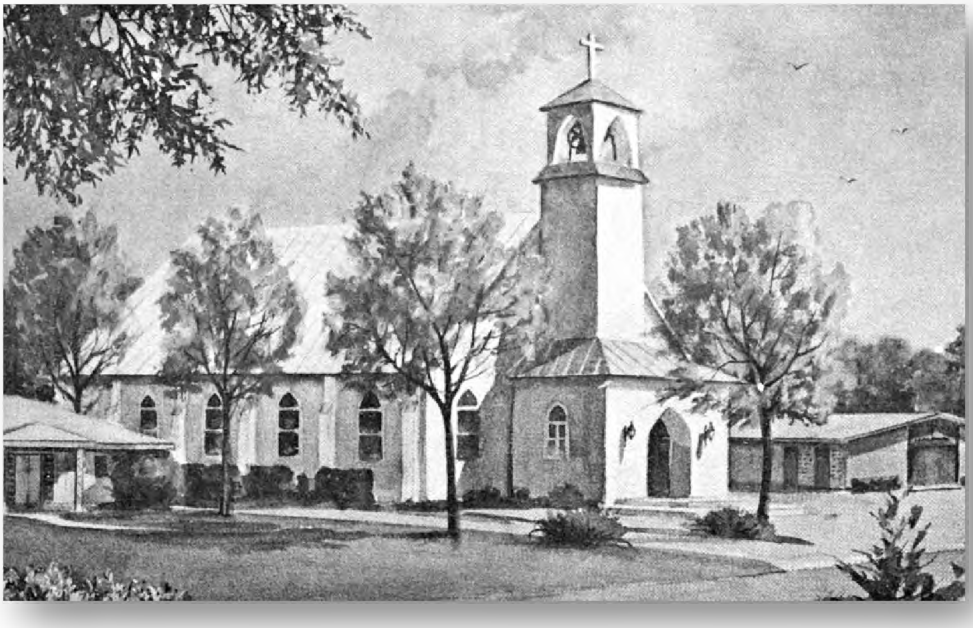
A White House photographer said Bobby hit the post and accused LBJ of killing his brother—which both men knew to be true. Johnson became furious and according to his Roman Catholic mistress Madeline Duncan Brown, "it was the first time I ever saw LBJ lose control like that,"* Johnson's guilt being obvious.

There Was a President, NBC, Inc., Multiple Contributors, (New York: Random House, Inc., 1966) p. 138.
Texas In The Morning: The Love Story of Madeleine Brown and President Lyndon Baines Johnson, Madeleine Duncan Brown, (Baltimore: The Conservatory Press, 1997), photo caption.



German-Roman Priest Wunibald Willibald Schneider, 1960s #696

Senator and President Johnson's Advisor and "Best Friend"



St. Francis Xavier Catholic Church, Stonewall, Texas, 1960s #697

From the time he fraudulently became a Texas Senator until his death in 1973, LBJ was a frequent visitor of Pastor Schneider's Roman mission named after Ignatius Loyola's most infamous of Jesuits. Schneider knew all of LBJ's affairs.

The Priest of the Pedernales: A Biography of the Reverend Wunibald Willibald Schneider, Kenn Knopp, (Fredericksburg, Texas: The Christian Friendship Project, 1977) pp. i of ii, 27.

Priest Schneider and President Johnson, Fredericksburg, Texas, 1965 #698

Serial adulterer, cold-blooded murderer, warmonger, mammon worshipper and Mafia protector, LBJ, who descended from a line of Bible-believing, democratic Baptists, shakes hands with his secret advisor, Spiritual Jesuit Coadjutor, Priest Wunibald Schneider. Born in Pollenfeld near Munich, Bavaria, Schneider was a "brother" in an unnamed order and acquainted with Bavarian and Irish Dublin Jesuits. He was ordained in Rome (1951) arriving in Fredericksburg, Texas, in 1954. While leading St. Francis Xavier Church (1954-1967) in Stonewall, Texas, Schneider met LBJ. The priest became his dear friend who: entertained LBJ's Roman Catholic guests from Washington; was invited to the ranch every time LBJ came to town; was flown to "the LBJ Lake" via helicopter for steak dinners; was flown to Bonn, West Germany, in Air Force One with the evil, "Operation Northwoods," CFR/General Lemnitzer to accompany LBJ at Adenauer's funeral (1967), receiving special protection from the Secret Service; stayed in the White House upon returning from Bonn and was escorted to his room by LBJ who carried his bag; and was LBJ's White House guest in 1968 who, for one week, received the VIP tour of the city, later flying to New York for Cardinal Cooke's annual Knight of Columbus Al Smith Dinner at the Waldorf-Astoria Hotel attended by Richard Nixon, Vice President Hubert Humphrey and the City's most powerful bankers! There, in the midst of those many men of power, LBJ told SMOM Archbishop Cooke that "Father Schneider" was his "best friend!"*

The Priest of the Pedernales: A Biography of the Reverend Wunibald Willibald Schneider, Kenn Knopp, (Fredericksburg, Texas: The Christian Friendship Project, 1977) p. 6.

***http://www.lbjlib.utexas.edu/Johnson/archives.hom/oralhistory.hom/SchneiderW/schneider.PDF**

Priest Schneider and Luci Johnson Nugent, Stonewall, Texas, 1976

#699

Freemason Lyndon Johnson surrounded himself with Roman Catholics and high-level Freemasons knowing the American Vatican Hierarchy wielded true political power over Fourteenth Amendment America. LBJ's mistress was a Roman Catholic; his closest aids Jake Jacobson and Jimmy Jones were Roman Catholics; his coordinator in the JFK assassination and Director of the Secret Service, SMOM James J. Rowley, was a Roman Catholic whose brother was a Jesuit priest; his liaison between Hoover's FBI and the White House was FBI Assistant Director SMOM Cartha DeLoach; his choice for mayor of the capital city was renowned attorney and SMOM Edward Bennett Williams; and finally his beloved younger daughter of historic Baptist lineage, Luci Johnson, became a Roman Catholic and was married (1966) to a Roman Catholic, Patrick Nugent, in Washington, D.C.'s National Shrine of the Immaculate Conception! Above, Priest Schneider stands with Luci and her baby, Claudia Taylor Nugent, who was baptized by Schneider at the LBJ ranch in May, 1976. Sadly, LBJ's only known son, Steven Mark, would be poisoned by the Pope's CIA, dying in 1990!*

The Priest of the Pedernales: A Biography of the Reverend Wunibald Willibald Schneider, Kenn Knopp, (Fredericksburg, Texas: The Christian Friendship Project, 1977) p. 20.

**Texas In The Morning: The Love Story of Madeleine Brown and President Lyndon Baines Johnson*, Madeleine Duncan Brown, (Baltimore: The Conservatory Press, 1997) p. 234.

Priest Schneider; Evangelist Graham; LBJ's Funeral, Texas, 1973

#700

In light of: LBJ's prolific association with Roman Catholics and the American Roman Hierarchy including Cardinals Spellman and Cooke; the fact that LBJ requested to receive "Holy Communion" from Fr. Schneider but was refused for not being a Roman Catholic; and of knowing the guilt LBJ carried over his brutal murder of JFK, the author believes the likely rumor that Lyndon's Roman priest and "best friend" secretly baptized him into the Roman Catholic Institution at the ranch sometime prior to Johnson's death. This conversion to Romanism would have been well received by America's supreme traitor to the Protestant Reformation, 33rd Degree Freemason and member of Washington's Supreme Council of the 33rd Degree, Southern Baptist Billy Graham. The friend of oil moguls Sid Richardson and H. L. Hunt, as well as John Connally and CBS's Walter Cronkite, anti-Jew Graham was the dear friend of Cardinals Spellman and Cooke backing their Crusade in Vietnam, and knows the truth about the murder of JFK. Above, both he and the priest spoke at LBJ's funeral.

The Priest of the Pedernales: A Biography of the Reverend Wunibald Willibald Schneider, Kenn Knopp, (Fredericksburg, Texas: The Christian Friendship Project, 1977) p. 22.

http://www.lbjlib.utexas.edu/Johnson/archives.hom/oralhistory.hom/Graham-B/Graham-B.PDF

House Majority Leader Thomas Hale Boggs, Sr., (1914 – 1972), 1964 #701

President Johnson's Cover-up Warren Commission, Aug. 14, 1964 #702

Sitting (L-R): House Representative Gerald R. Ford, Michigan Republican; House Representative Hale Boggs, Louisiana Democrat; Senator Richard R. Russell, Georgia Democrat; 33rd Degree Freemason Chief Justice Earl Warren, head of the panel; Senator John Sherman Cooper, Kentucky Republican; Knight of Malta John J. McCloy, former President of the World Bank; Knight of Malta Allen W. Dulles, former director of the CIA forced to resign by JFK; J. Lee Rankin, chief counsel. It was Hale Boggs who cast doubt on the Warren Report and encouraged Jim Garrison's investigation declaring, "Hoover lied his eyes out to the Commission—on Oswald, on Ruby, on their friends, the bullets, the gun, you name it." Before the House in 1971 Boggs charged Hoover with adopting "the tactics of the Soviet Union and Hitler's Gestapo."* Claiming to have "startling revelations" on Watergate and the JFK assassination, Hale Boggs disappeared on a 1972 plane flight, and no body or wreckage was ever found!

Meanwhile, all Warren Commission files had been locked away until 2039!

The Official Warren Commission Report On the Assassination of President John F. Kennedy, Commentator Louis Nizer, (Garden City, New York: Doubleday & Co., 1964).

*www.spartacus.schoolnet.co.uk/JFKboggs.htm

Vatican Assassins
The Jesuits — 1964 – 2007

Corinne "Lindy" Claiborne Boggs (1916 – Present), 1970s #703
Roman Catholic Louisiana Congresswoman, 1973 – 1991
Dame: Military and Hospitalier Order of St. Lazarus of Jerusalem
Dame: Sovereign Military Hospitaller Order of St. John of Jerusalem of Rhodes and of Malta

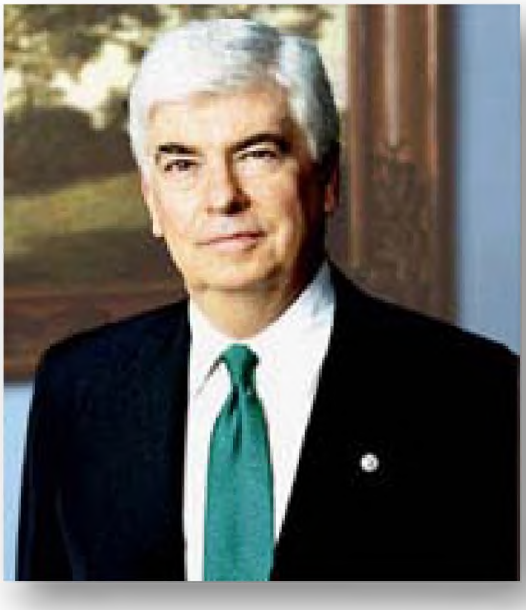
This Dame of Malta is truly one of Rome's most powerful American women of state in the history of the ***Black Pope***'s "Holy Roman" Fourteenth Amendment Corporate-Fascist American Empire. Upon the disappearance (and murder) of husband and Congressman Hale Boggs, this "princess of the blood" accepted her loss without demanding a full-fledged congressional investigation. At the time of the creation of the House Select Committee on Assassinations (1976), "Lindy" chaired the Democratic National Convention backing David Rockefeller's 33rd Degree Freemason and CFR/Trilateral Commission member, Jimmy Carter. In 1997 Jesuit Coadjutor President Bill Clinton appointed "the Grand Dame" as the Empire's ambassador to the Vatican furthering the White Pope's temporal power over the race-mixed and divided peoples of America. Boggs is a Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor, protected by strong ties to the Company ruling New Orleans (and its resident federal intelligence community) from Loyola University. Mrs. Boggs' long association with the Jesuit Militia has resulted in her reception of 33 honorary degrees, including the Integritas Vitae Award from Loyola University. Other institutions awarding Boggs honorariums are Georgetown Law Center (D.C.); CFR/Hesburgh's Notre Dame University (Indiana) and the mostly Black Xavier University (New Orleans). Dame Boggs has supported the Order's forced racial integration policies covertly intended to reduce America to a nation of color ultimately to be ruled by a new Dark Age White nobility enforcing Vatican decrees. Boggs remains a co-conspirator maintaining the Great Jesuit Cover-up!

http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Lindy_Boggs
www.loyno.edu/newsandcalendars/release.php?id=407

Papal Knights Clay L. Shaw and Dr. E. W. Alton Ochsner, 1960s #704

The political masters of New Orleans were the Jesuits ruling this historically French Roman Catholic city from their military fortress of Loyola University. Building the New World Order through international commerce and free trade, manning the city's International Trade Mart was Knight of Malta and CIA asset lay Shaw. One of his best friends and mutual CIA assets was another brother Knight, Dr. Alton Ochsner (1896-1981) who, like DOM Lindy Boggs, was the 1978 recipient of Integritas Vitae Award, Loyola University's highest honor! A revered citizen of New Orleans and one of the best-trained surgeons in the US, Ochsner accepted the Chairman of Surgery post at Tulane University in 1927 at the age of 31. Founding the Ochsner Clinic in 1942 with four other surgeons, the physician would create the Ochsner Clinic Foundation becoming one of the largest group practices in the country. As a CIA operative, former president of the American Cancer Society and connected to Nazi scientists in South America, Ochsner worked with his employee/oncologist Dr. Mary Sherman in conjunction with CIA assets David Ferrie, Lee Oswald and his 19-year-old lover, Judy Vary Baker, developing a cancer-causing, bio-weapon from irradiated monkey viruses ostensibly to kill Jesuit Fidel Castro. After Ruby killed Oswald he begged Earl Warren to take him out of Dallas, knowing of Ochsner's bio-weapon. Aware of his doom, Ruby was later injected with cancer cells (as he stated to Dallas Police guard Al Maddox) by a Chicago doctor, dying of lung cancer in 1967. Garrison believed pro-Jesuit/CIA/Nazi Dr. Ochsner was the man behind Ruby's demise.

A Farwell To Justice: Jim Garrison, JFK's Assassination, and the Case That Should Have Changed History, Joan Mellen, (Washington, D.C., Potomac Books, Inc., 2005). p. 365.
http://www.themonkeyvirus.com/PDFs/CH%2017%20%20The%20Witness.pdf



#705 #706

Father and Son; Roman Catholic Jesuit Temporal Coadjutors:
U.S. Senator Thomas J. Dodd (1907 – 1971), 1960s
U. S. Senator Christopher J. Dodd (1944 – Present), 2006

Above are two Roman Catholic arch-conspirators and unrepentant traitors to the American peoples as well as international justice. Both will live in infamy for their suppression of evidence leading to the true authors of the Third Reich and the JFK assassination. Thomas Dodd spent a year with Hoover's FBI (1933-34) along with many other Irish Roman Catholics. With the Order in control of the Justice Department, Dodd was: assistant to five US Attorney Generals (1938-45); executive trial counsel working with Nuremberg's US Chief Prosecutor, CFR member and Freemason Robert H. Jackson, in censoring all testimony leading to Vatican influence over Hitler's Nazi Third Reich; a Democratic US Senator from Connecticut (1959-71) who at the time of the Kennedy assassination aided in the subsequent Great Jesuit Cover-up. Son Christopher Dodd (reputed to be the son of Josef Stalin, both Coadjutors evidencing an uncanny likeness!) attended the prestigious Jesuit boys school in Bethesda, Maryland, not far from the infamous naval hospital utilized by the Order's cover-up autopsy of JFK. From 1975-81 Dodd was a Democratic US Congressman from Connecticut and served on the House Select Assassinations Committee with his brother Jesuit Coadjutors, Chief Counsel G. Robert Blakey and Committee Chairman (Black Freemason) Louis Stokes. For his good behavior, Dodd was "elected" to the US Senate in 1980, holding that office for five terms (1981-Present). Dodd's brother, Thomas J. Dodd, Jr., is a most devoted Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor serving as an emeritus professor of Georgetown University's School of Foreign Service and as an ambassador to both Uruguay and Costa Rica under Georgetown Jesuit-trained President Bill Clinton! Indeed, crime does pay when serving the **Black Pope**!

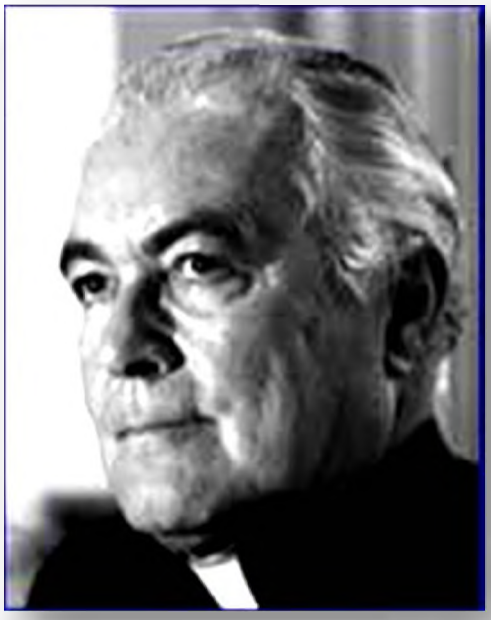
http://bioguide.congress.gov/scripts/biodisplay.pl?index=D000390
http://dodd.senate.gov/

Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor G. Robert Blakey, 2006
#707

For leading the HSCA cover-up, Blakey's guilty conscience is most visible.

Chief Council and CIA Asset G. Robert Blakey; HSCA, 1977-1979 **#708**
Congressman Richardson Preyer, Chief Counsel G. Robert Blakey and Ohio Democrat Committee Chairman (Black Caucus Freemason) Louis Stokes converse. According to HSCA Investigator Gaeton Fonzi, Dodd contributed to Blakey's final conclusion that Oswald, aided by the Mafia, assassinated JFK. Knight of Malta and CFR/CIA Deputy Director Frank C. Carlucci also censored the HSCA, determining what questions could and could not be asked. After suppressing HSCA files for 50 years, Blakey was brought to Notre Dame Law School with the blessing of is president, CFR/CIA Priest Theodore Hesburgh!

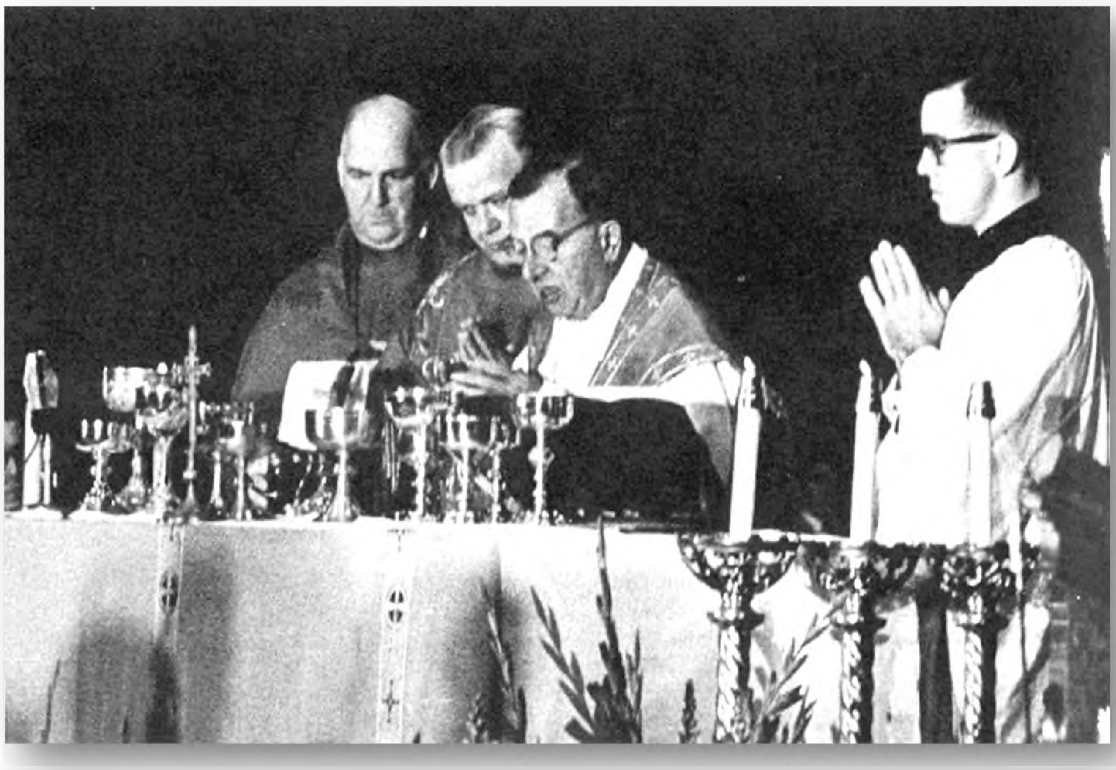
The Last Investigation, Gaeton Fonzi, (New York: Thunder's Mouth Press, 1993).



Priest Theodore M. Hesburgh, C.S.C. (1917 – Present), 1980s #709

President Emeritus, Notre Dame University, South Bend, Indiana Hesburgh, one of the greatest traitors to the American people: was awarded the Congressional Gold Medal by Jesuit Coadjutor President Bill Clinton (2000); has been a long-time member of the **Black Pope**'s Council on Foreign Relations; has held 16 presidential appointments; holds the world's record of 150 honorary degrees (as of May 2004); was president of the board of overseers of Fabian Socialist, CFR/Harvard University (1994-95); was the permanent Vatican City representative to the International Atomic Energy Agency, Vienna (1956-1970); was the Chairman the of U.S. Commission on Civil Rights (created in 1957 with the aide of Cardinal Spellman's Jesuit John LaFarge) and the chairman of the Commission (1969-1972); was awarded the nation's highest civilian honor, the Medal of Freedom, by President Lyndon Johnson in 1964 (for aiding CFR President Henry Merritt Wriston in the assassination and cover-up of JFK); was a director of CFR David Rockefeller's Chase Manhattan Bank; was a trustee (later, chairman) of the CFR/Rockefeller Foundation which funds every project the Company undertakes; and was appointed by 33rd Degree Freemason President Jimmy Carter as the US ambassador to the 1979 United Nations Conference on Science and Technology (indicating Hesburgh's acquaintance with secret and suppressed technologies). This thug and criminal, this wolf in sheep's clothing: was indoctrinated by the Jesuits in their foremost mind-control institution of the world, Gregorian University in Rome, receiving a B.S. in philosophy (1939); was ordained a priest of the Congregation of Holy Cross in Sacred Heart (1943); was further indoctrinated with Jesuit Moral (Immoral) Theology in Washington at Catholic University of America and became the 15th president of Notre Dame (1952-1987). Hesburgh is both a co-conspirator in the assassination of JFK and the Great Jesuit Cover-up, including Blakey's HSCA suppression of evidence.

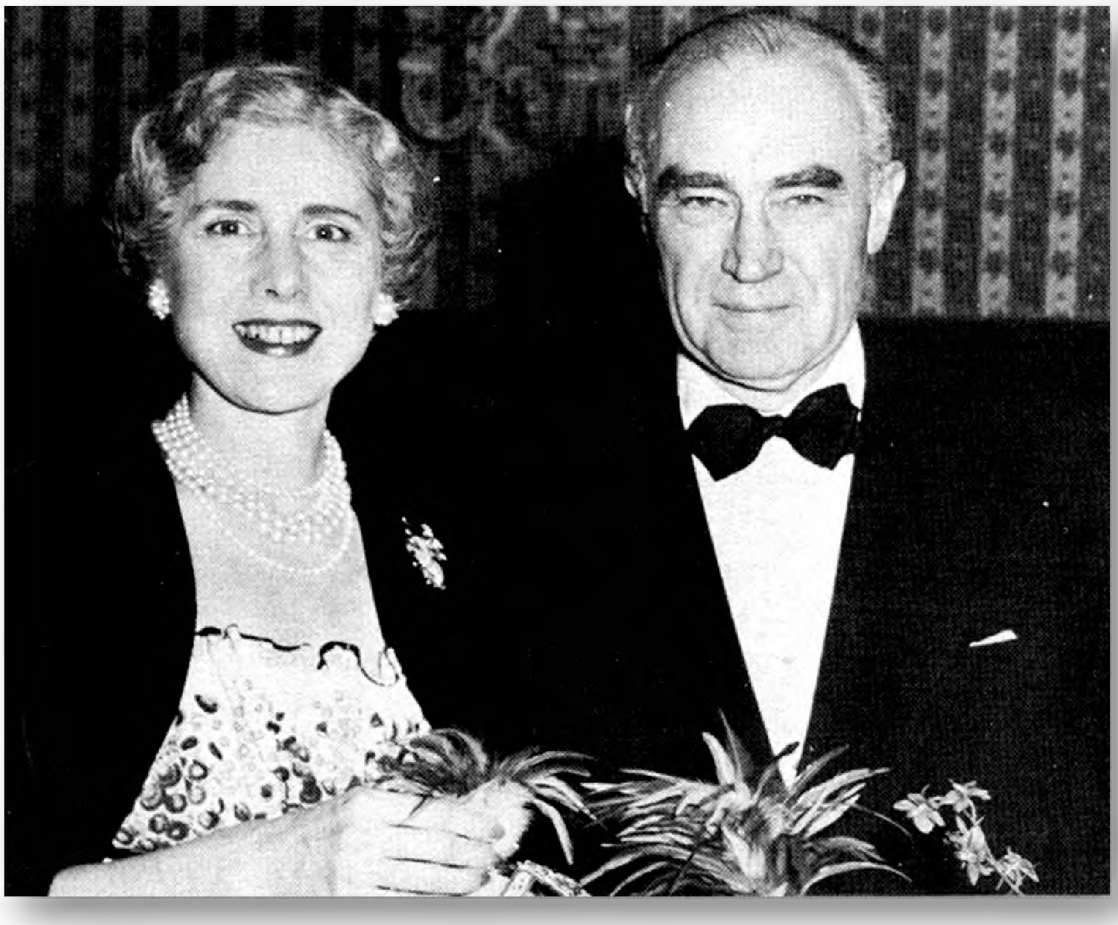
http://www.nd.edu/aboutnd/about/history/hesburgh_bio.shtml



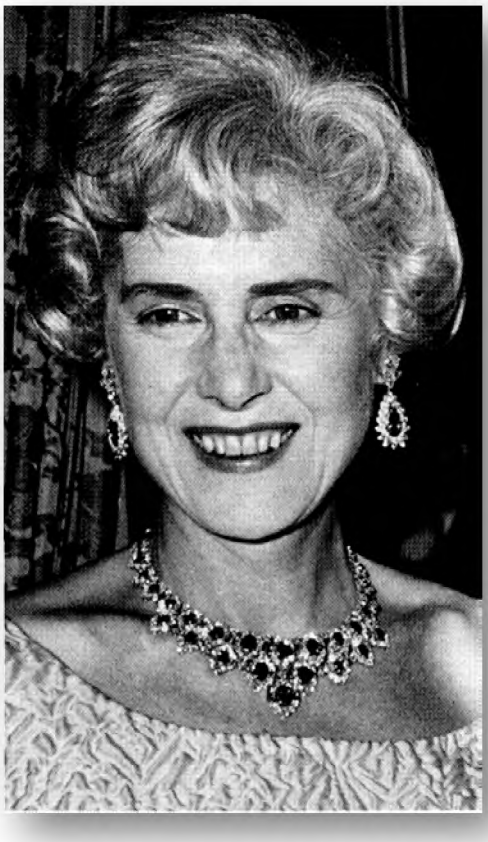
Jesuit Father Under Extreme Oath, Edward B. Bunn, 1964 #710

Performing a Solemn High Requiem Mass at the opening ceremonies of Georgetown University's 175th anniversary observance, University President and Jesuit of the Fourth Vow Edward B. Bunn was one of the masterminds behind the Kennedy Assassination. His influence over President Lyndon Johnson and Chief Justice Earl Warren would be sufficient to control the outcome of the Warren Commission. His Director of Development, Jesuit Daniel J. Power, would be used to further merge the power of J. Edgar Hoover's Federal Bureau of Investigation with Jim Rowley's Secret Service protecting the President since 1901. Bunn's contacts with the Jesuits of Fordham University enhanced his familiarity with Jesuit-trained Francis Cardinal Spellman and New York City's Council on Foreign Relations. As a result of the Vietnam War his Order would make billions through its Federal Reserve Bank, its Military Industrial Complex, and its International Drug Trade actively thriving since the Sixteenth Century. The Company's International Intelligence Community, aided by the bogus "Cold War" and "Space Race," would justify the completion of its worldwide system of spying. The Order's International Banks would launder its massive profits of the Drug Trade further building the ***Black Pope***'s International Crime Syndicate and Terrorist Network overseen by the CIA. These were a few of the calculated benefits of the Kennedy Assassination in finally destroying the Lord's Protestant Reformation; to that diabolical end Jesuit Edward B. Bunn ever remained true!

Georgetown University: First in the Nation's Capital, Joseph T. Durkin, S.J., (Garden City, New York: Doubleday & Company, Inc., 1964).



Dame and Knight of Malta, Clare and Henry Luce, 1960s #711



Billionaire Socialite Clare Boothe Luce, 1976 #712

Above, Dame of Malta and darling of Cardinal Spellman, Clare B. Luce is with her husband, the nation's Press lord, Henry R. Luce. Below, the richest widow in the world blamed Jesuit-ruled Fidel Castro for the Kennedy Assassination during the investigation of the House Select Committee on Assassinations.

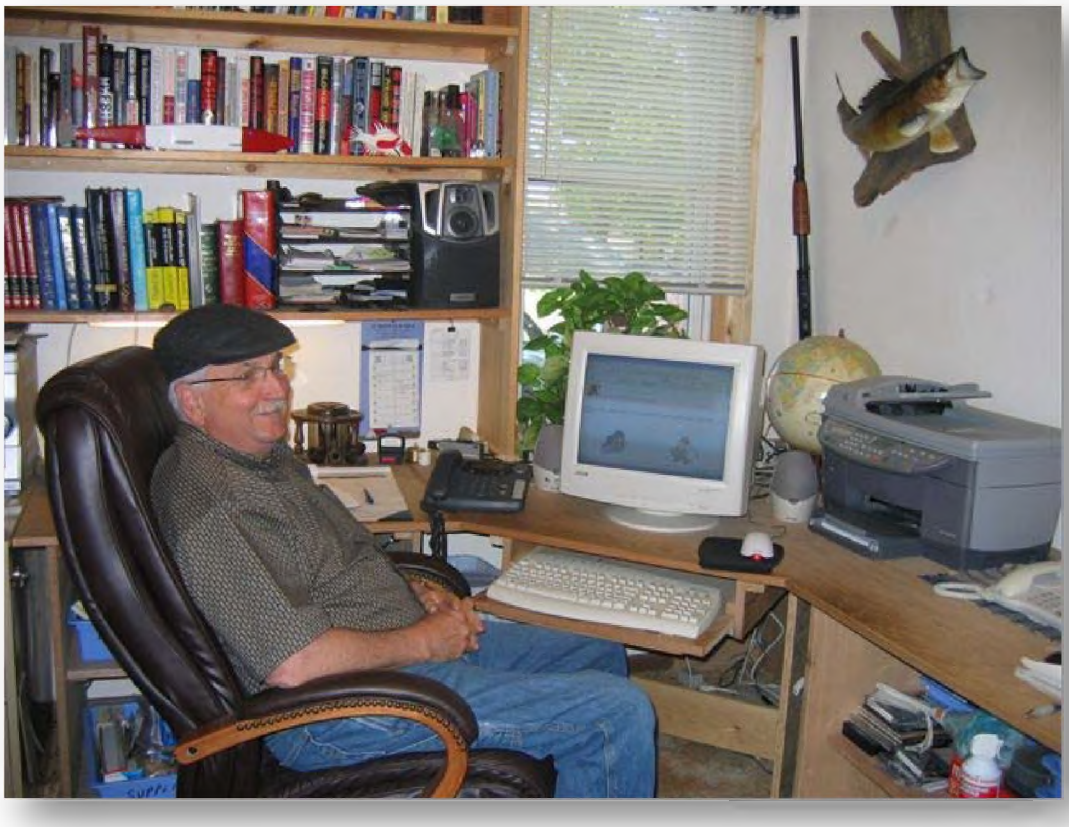
Luce and His Empire, W. A. Swanberg, (New York: Charles Scribner's Sons, 1972).
The Last Investigation, Gaeton Fonzi, (New York: Thunder's Mouth Press, 1993).

Brother Oliver Stone, S.J.; Brother Fidel Castro, S.J., 2002 #713

Indeed, a picture is worth a thousand words! Here we have Temporal Coadjutor and movie mogul Oliver Stone speaking with his Brother Temporal Coadjutor and mass-murdering absolutist Cuban dictator, Jesuit Fidel Castro. Both wealthy "lay brothers" have known each other since 1987 and evidence faithful service to the **Black Pope**. Stone, in his theatrical masterpiece, *JFK, Director's Cut*, quotes an excerpt from Ignatius Loyola's *Spiritual Exercises*, cuts out the driver as he shoots President Kennedy in the Zapruder Film, and utilizes the music of a most favorite Masonic composer of the Order, Wolfgang A. Mozart.

Castro, having been educated by the Jesuits for seven years, was advised during the revolution by a Jesuit priest, Amondo Llorente. Further, one of Castro's economic advisors who sat on the board of Havana's Banco Nacional de Cuba was the brother-in-law of Knight of Malta Oswaldo Cisneros. Presently, Jesuits Stone and Castro are working with the Order's Counter-Reformation Central Intelligence Agency as it plans for the foreign invasion of the "heretic and liberal" United States, to be led by Bin Laden's CIA-financed, CIA-trained (via "Operation Cyclone") and CIA-controlled Islamic/Masonic International Al Qaeda Terrorist Network, after the destruction of Jerusalem's mosques. Stone and Castro serve the same master, Jesuit General Peter-Hans Kolvenbach.

The Reno Gazette-Journal Religion, Associated Press, February 23, 2002, p. 2D.



James Rothstein (1941 – Present), 2006 #714
Roman Catholic New York City Police Detective, 1965 – 1980
Personally Knew SMOMs Cardinal Spellman and J. Peter Grace, Jr.

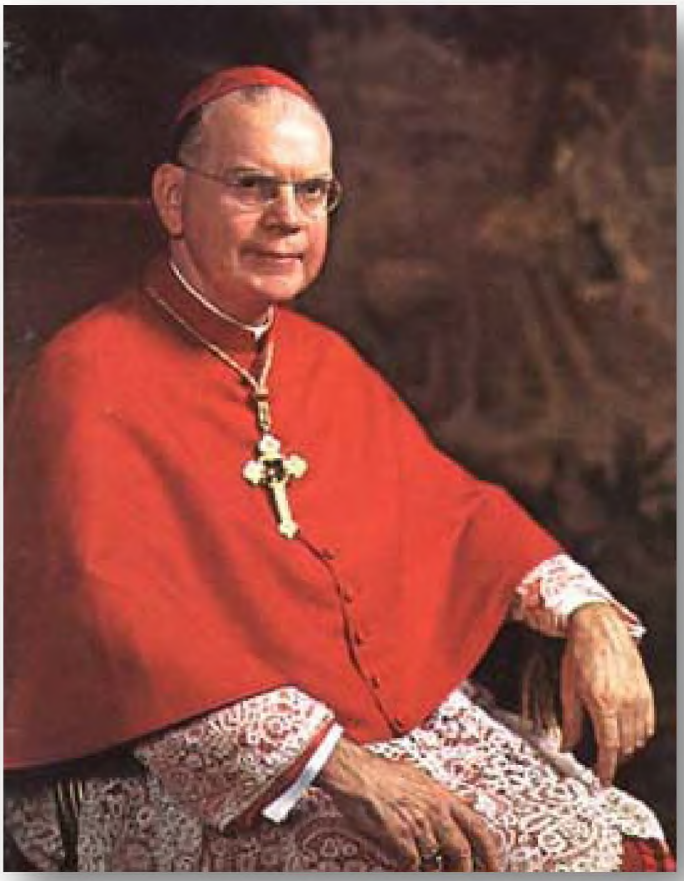
Roman Catholic CIA Assassin Frank "Sturgis" Fiorini, 1960s #715
Roman Catholic CIA Assassin Marita Lorenz, 1977 #716
Photo Forwarded to the Author by Jim Rothstein.
Marita: One Woman's Extraordinary Tale of Love and Espionage from Castro to Kennedy, Marita Lorenz with Ted Schwarz, (New York: Thunder's Mouth Press, 1993).

Jim Rothstein, Frank Sturgis and Marita Lorenz

Roman Catholics Rothstein, Sturgis and Lorenz all played intriguing roles with regard to the JFK assassination. In 1961 Jim Rothstein was a Boatswains Mate aboard the aircraft carrier USS Essex in the Bay of Pigs when Captain Searcy received a call from the White House at 3:30 A.M. canceling jet fighter air cover necessary for the invasion of Cuba. Two hours prior to that, four B-26 bombers in Nicaragua awaiting orders to bomb Castro's remaining three T-33 jet fighters, had also been cancelled, Kennedy having approved the plan the day before!

Presidential Advisor and CFR member McGeorge Bundy was the one behind those betrayals! McGeorge's brother, William, was Assistant Secretary of State and close collaborator of his master—CFR member, Secretary of State Dean Rusk. Rusk was Cardinal Spellman's liaison to the White House sent to create enemies within the military and intelligence community who could be used to "extirpate" Kennedy, the "tyrant and usurper" who, in 1960 at a Protestant ministers' meeting in Houston, openly refused to submit to the temporal power of Pope Paul VI! Thus, Cardinal Spellman, controlling the Bundy brothers, was the real culprit responsible for the fatal calls, overthrowing the invasion that was doomed from the start by CFR member and Director of the CIA, SMOM Allen Dulles. The incited Roman Catholic Cuban patriots and lower-level CIA agents were betrayed into the hands of now "Soviet-backed," Fidel Castro advised by Jesuit priest Amondo Llorente. The White House-calls to first Nicaragua and then the USS Essex secured a complete victory for Spellman: it kept Castro in power and created a host of enemies for JFK within the CIA—including assassin Frank Sturgis! This ruthless murderer put together "Operation 40," its OPEN but FALSE purpose being to assassinate Castro: one of its members was Marita Lorenz, Castro's former mistress. But the team's SECRET and TRUE purpose was to kill Kennedy. Sturgis and Howard Hunt participated in the assassination, but Marita departed from Dallas after being insulted by Jack Ruby before JFK was killed. In 1977 Marita testified before the House Select Committee on Assassinations as to her knowledge of the players involved in the murder of JFK.

One of those men was the vicious Frank Sturgis who in 1971 gave a 22-page written confession to New York Archbishop Terence Cardinal Cooke. Therein Sturgis confessed to shooting JFK from the Grassy Knoll, and that G. Gordon Liddy was the killer of Dallas Police Officer J. D. Tippet. Given orders to kill Marita in New York City, Detective Jim Rothstein received a call from an intelligence source that Sturgis was on his way to murder Lorenz. Waiting at her apartment with his partner, Rothstein arrested Sturgis. After the shuffle, Jim congratulated the assassin for killing Kennedy having assumed the responsibility for CFR/CIA/Dulles' Bay of Pigs betrayal. At this comment, Sturgis opened up and, realizing Rothstein had been on the USS Essex, confessed that he indeed had participated in the plot to murder "the traitor," JFK. The tragedy is both men had been "Spellmanized," believing that JFK had in fact betrayed their trust.



SMOM Terence Cardinal Cooke (1921 – 1983), 1969 #717

- Secretary to Francis Cardinal Spellman, 1957
- Vice-Chancellor, Chancellor; New York City Diocese, 1958; 1961
- Cardinal Spellman's Auxiliary Bishop, 1965 – 1968
- Archbishop of New York City, 1968 – 1983
- Military Vicar for the US Armed Services, 1968
- Elevated to the Cardinalate by Pro-Nazi Pope Paul VI, 1969
- Head; American Branch, Sovereign Military Order of Malta
- Inherited all of Spellman's Political Power Within the American Empire Overseen by the Jesuits from their Fortress of Fordham University
- Continued the ***Black Pope***'s Great Jesuit Cover-up of the JFK Murder
- Received CIA Assassin Frank Sturgis' 22-page Confession of JFK Murder
- Directed the Outcome of the HSCA via the CIA and G. Robert Blakey
- Directed the CIA Removal of President Nixon via the Watergate Scandal
- First Director of DCI/SMOM William J. Casey's Iran-Contra Affair

http://www.findagrave.com/cgi-bin/fg.cgi?page=gr&GRid=18389

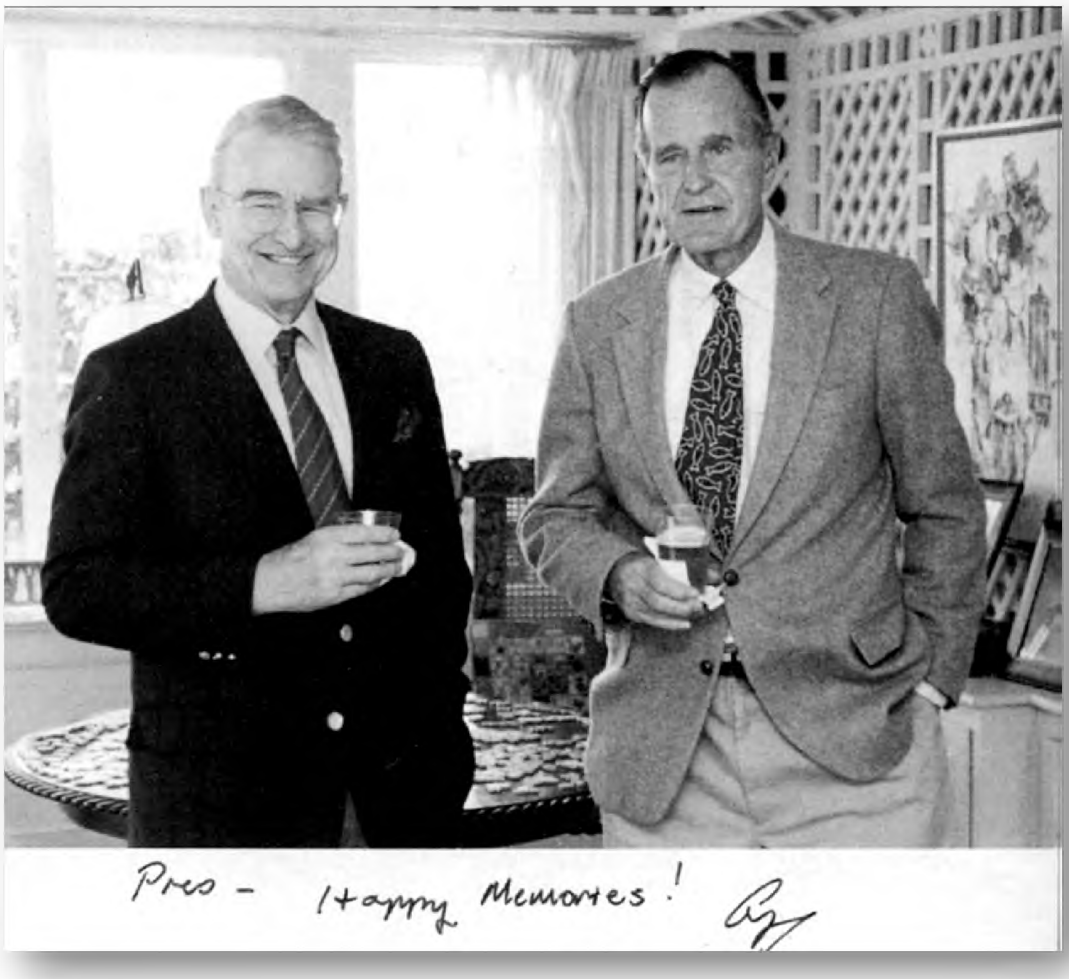
President Kennedy with Pro-Nazi Pope Paul VI, Rome, 1961 #718

Notice the stare of hate on the devious face of Rome's Nazi-Pope and former master of the Vatican Ratlines, Paul VI. Kennedy not only publicly refused to uphold the Temporal Power of the Papal Caesar in 1960 prior to his election, but attacked the American steel industry ruled by the Knights of Malta since the 1940s, SMOM John Farrell then acting president of U.S. Steel. Of these steel barons President Kennedy declared: "The American people will find it hard, as I do, to accept a situation in which a tiny handful of steel executives whose pursuit of private power and profit exceeds their sense of public responsibility and shows such utter contempt for the interests of 185 million Americans."* Planning to close all tax loopholes for Rome's American oil and steel cartel-capitalists, he knew the potentially dangerous consequences of his acts. Yet, he remained calm admitting "If they are going to get me, they will get me even in church."**

Newsweek, "Is America Ready," Jonathan Alter, January 1, 2007, p. 32.

*__*The Two Kennedys__*, Video; Gianni Bisrach; Alfredo Bini Production, Italy, 1976.

** __*Forgive My Grief: A Critical Review of the Warren Commission Report on the Assassination of President John F. Kennedy*__, William Penn Jones, Jr., (Midlothian, Texas: Midlothian Mirror, Inc., 1966) Vol. I, p. 40.



Knight of Malta Prescott Bush, Jr.; 33º George H. W. Bush, 1990s #719

Sons of Skull and Bonesman/Knight of Malta/Nazi-financier Prescott Bush, Sr., with strong familial ties to the Jesuits ruling England's Stonyhurst College, both men have been two of the ***Black Pope***'s most powerful nobles ruling over the Vatican's CFR-controlled 14th Amendment America since the 1960s. Enjoying intimate ties to the high Jesuits and Knights of Malta of Georgetown University, both frequenters of the Order's Northern California Bohemian Grove are closely associated with brother Knight and the Vatican's world press lord, Fox News' Rupert Murdoch, while overseeing Rome's unified International Intelligence Community including the NSA/CIA, the FSB/SVR, the BND, MI5/MI6 and the Israeli Mossad. George, a CIA asset in the 1960s, was involved in the Bay of Pigs betrayal, the JFK assassination and subsequent CFR/CIA-enforced Great Jesuit Cover-up. He was also a power behind the CIA's removal of President Nixon via SMOM's Alexander M. Haig, Jr.'s, Watergate Scandal, SMOM/DCI William J. Casey's Iran-Contra Affair, and the arming of Iran and Iraq* in preparation for the Company's 21st Century Crusade against Islam and the US. Indeed, the men who killed Kennedy murdered thousands on 911! Within the Bush family are members of every significant secret society ruled by Rome: Skull and Bones; Knights of Malta; Knights of Columbus; and high-level P2 Freemasonry.

All the Best, George Bush: My Life in Letters and Other Writings, George H. W. Bush, (New York: Simon & Schuster, 1999).

George Bush: The Unauthorized Biography*, Webster G. Tarpley and Anton Chaitkin, (Washington, D.C.: Executive Intelligence Review, 1992).

Grand Master Fra Angelo de Mojana di Cologna, Malta, 1960s #720
77th Grand Master, Sovereign Military Order of Malta, 1962 – 1988

Holding the rank of a Cardinal and thus a "Prince of the Church," the Grand Master visits the tomb of 49th Grand Master Fra Jean de La Vallette-Parisot (1557-1568) on the Order's island of Malta. The fourth most powerful man on earth (the first three being the Jesuit Superior General, the Pope and the Pope's Cardinal Secretary of State), we must pause with awesome wonder in beholding the man whose faithful soldiers carried out the JFK assassination and continue the Great Jesuit Cover-up. In command of The Grand Council, the "tongues" or branches of the Order are composed of highly placed Knights in government, finance, religious institutions, academia and every major profession. Subject to the Bishops of their immediate diocese, when called upon to obey an order for the benefit of Rome absolute obedience is expected and rendered without "fear of offense." Abject silence is maintained upon pain of death, lest Rome should be implicated in the Order's public deed of blood. Advising Cardinals ruling their subordinate Archbishops and Bishops are the Jesuits, the brains and penholders of the Pope, directing every Vatican conspiracy "for the greater glory of God." For interfering with the Order's Cold War during which the **Black Pope**'s plot to build communist China, communist Russia and Near Eastern Moslem nations for the ultimate invasion of North America, JFK "the usurper" was "extirpated."

The Shield and the Sword: The Knights of Malta, Ernle Bradford, (London: Collins Clear-Type Press, 1972).

Chapter 47

The Jesuits **— 1963 – 1979**

Knight of Malta Lee Iacocca
Head: Dearborn Division, Ford Motor Company
Congressional Loan to Chrysler; Knight of Malta William E. Simon
Payback for Obedience in the Kennedy Assassination

> " 'Under the curse of God, and the blessing of the Pope of Rome,' said Bridgenorth. 'You, lady, so quick-sighted in matters of earthly prudence, are you so blind to the gigantic pace at which Rome is moving to regain this country [*England*], once the richest gem in her usurped tiara? **The old are seduced by gold, the youth by pleasure, the weak by flattery, cowards by fear, and the courageous by ambition. A thousand baits for each taste, and each bait concealing the same deadly hook.' "** {1} [Emphasis added]
>
> "Bridgenorth the Calvinist"
> **Freemason Sir Walter Scott, 1820**
> **Scottish Presbyterian and Author**
> ***Peveril of the Peak***

> "God will raise me up a champion . . . It cannot be that in merry England— the hospitable, the generous, the free, where so many are ready to peril their lives for honour, there will not be found one to fight for justice. . . . I know not if it be of Heaven the spirit which inspires me, but most truly do I judge that I am not to die this death, and that a champion will be raised up for me." {2} [Emphasis added]
>
> "Rebecca the Jewess"
> **Freemason Sir Walter Scott, 1829**
> Scottish Presbyterian and Author
> *Ivanhoe*

In Fourteenth Amendment America **Lee Iacocca** has become loved and admired as an exceptional auto designer and savior of Chrysler, the company having been founded by another high-level Freemason, **Walter P. Chrysler**. He is known for his tremendous leadership abilities and great personal drive. He is also respected for his courage demonstrated towards **Henry Ford II** in resisting his corporate tyranny and personal hypocrisy. **Lee Iacocca,** of Italian Roman Catholic descent, is what many American men would love to be and rightly so.

It is for these reasons the author proceeds with a great sorrow of heart in exposing the terrible deed of **Lee Iacocca**, as he participated in the assassination of **President John F. Kennedy**. Hopefully this chapter will serve as corrective

surgery rather than a dagger to the heart. Since Mr. Iacocca still lives the writer has prayed that he would repent and confess his sin to God the Father in Jesus' name, for:

> ***"He that covereth his sins shall not prosper:***
> ***but whoso confesseth and forsaketh them shall have mercy."***
> *– Proverbs 28:13*

Since a great host of us Americans are murderers, having polluted our land with the blood of aborted millions, we are no better than Mr. Iacocca. May we also confess and find forgiveness and mercy, even as our friend may.

Knowing the **Black Pope**'s **POWER** that would rage against **Lee Iacocca** if he would dare to tell all, the hundreds of assassins that would appear to expedite his demise via *"the poison cup, the strangulation cord, the steel of the poniard* (the blade of the knife) *or the leaden bullet,"* we realize the request to confess to the nation is monumental. But we are convinced his personal greatness is equal to the task even though he has backed the wicked **NAFTA** and **GATT** treaties now ruining the manufacturing base of America further destroying our Middle Class. And there are many of us fundamental, Bible-believing Baptists and Protestants who would **gladly** hazard our lives to protect him from every Jesuit assassin, be he Mafia, CIA or Mossad. For we are **Calvinist warriors** wielding both the **Sword of the Spirit** and the **Sword of Just Defense**, believing that to fight and die in defense of a righteous man for a righteous cause is to die well, that we ***"might obtain a better resurrection"*** (***Hebrews 11:35***) at the Judgment Seat of Christ (***II Corinthians 5:10***). On November 22, 1963, **President John F. Kennedy** was assassinated in Dallas, Texas. The evidence inside the limousine proved there was more than one shooter, as there were several obvious primary strikes. It was for this reason that Dallas reporters were not allowed to take close-up photographs inside the limousine, but were kept at a distance by agents under orders from co-conspirator SSA **Leroy Kellerman**. The Secret Service, controlled by **Jesuit Francis Rowley** through his brother, SS Director **James J. Rowley** (the old friend of White House detail member **William Greer**), took great pains in destroying this evidence. We read:

> "Three days after the assassination, **Carl Renas,** head of security for the Dearborn Division of the Ford Motor Company, drives the limousine, helicopters hovering overhead, from Washington to Cincinnati. In doing so, he noted several bullet holes, the most notable being the one in the windshield's chrome molding strip, which he said was clearly **'a primary strike'** and **'not a fragment.'**

> The Limousine was taken by **Renas** to Hess and Eisenhart of Cincinnati, where the chrome molding was replaced. **The Secret Service told Renas to 'Keep your mouth shut.'** " {3} [Emphasis added]

As we saw, the man who drove the limousine to Cincinnati was the head of security for the **Dearborn Division** of Ford Motor Company. And *who* was the head of the Dearborn Division in 1963 *who* dispatched Renas for the task of his life?
According to author **Robert Lacy** it was **Lee Iacocca**. We read:

> "**Henry Ford II** says today that the first time he can remember meeting **Lee Iacocca** was in November 1960, when he summoned the young salesman to his office to tell him he was giving him command of the Ford Division [*at Dearborn*]." {4} [Emphasis added]

Lee Iacocca remained the head of the **Dearborn Division** until 1970 when he became President of Ford Motor Company. Therefore, as the General Manager of the Dearborn Division in 1963, Iacocca participated in the Secret Service's suppression of evidence. By dispatching his security chief to drive the limousine from Washington to Cincinnati for the removal of all primary and secondary bullet strikes, Lee Iacocca became an accessory to the murder of President Kennedy.

As a prominent Roman Catholic, **Lee Iacocca** was well acquainted with the Jesuit Order and **Ignatius Loyola's** *Spiritual Exercises*. He writes of his life during the Depression caused by **Cardinal Hayes'** Knight of Malta, **Joseph P. Kennedy**:

> "It took me a number of years to fully understand why I had to make a good confession to a priest before I went to **Holy Communion,** but in my teens I began to appreciate the importance of this most misunderstood rite of the Catholic Church. I not only had to think out my transgressions against my friends; I had to speak them aloud. In later years, I found myself completely refreshed after confession. I even began to attend weekend retreats, **where the Jesuits, in face-to-face examinations of conscience, made me come to grips with how I was conducting my life.**" {5} [Emphasis added]

The most important tie to the conspiracy in assassinating **Kennedy** was Iacocca's subordination to **Cardinal Spellman** and the Knights of Malta. According to his autobiography he had eaten supper with **Cardinal Spellman** {6} and shortly after the assassination, Knight of Malta **Henry R. Luce**, who bought and suppressed the Zapruder Film, gave **Iacocca** a great write-up in his periodicals.

> "Unveiled at the New York World's Fair in the spring of 1964, the Mustang proved a sensation . . . Lee Iacocca well deserved the rare accolade of simultaneous cover stories in both *Time* and *Newsweek*." {7}

Could this have been the beginning of the rise of the **Lee Iacocca's** star, leading to his appointment in 1970 as President of Ford Motor Company [*founded by 33º Freemason* **Henry Ford**], then to his appointment in 1975 as the President of Chrysler [*founded by 33º Freemason* **Walter P. Chrysler**], and finally the U.S. Government loan to Chrysler in 1979 resulting in the making of an American hero? And who was the force in Congress that was ultimately responsible for the passing of the Act creating the **Loan Guarantee Board** that extended the loan to Chrysler? **Iacocca** declares that it was House Speaker, **Thomas "Tip" O'Neill**.

> "**Tip O'Neill** was our real point man in Congress. . . . As soon as he turned on his lights to help us, the tide started to turn. . . . By the time the vote came, we had a lot of backers in Congress. Still, Tip O'Neill's support was crucial. Just before the vote, he stepped down as Speaker and spoke as the representative from Massachusetts. In an impassioned plea for the loan guarantees . . . Tip used raw emotion to sell his guys in the House. He was one of our leaders in this whole episode. . . . When the vote came in, the House had agreed by a two-to-one margin (271-136) to help Chrysler get back on its feet." {8}[Emphasis added]

What is the significance of House Speaker **Tip O'Neill** helping **Lee Iacocca** secure the loan? **Tip O'Neill** strongly resisted the proceedings of the **House Select Committee on Assassinations** in 1976-1979, as covered in our previous chapter. Here we have two Papal Knights, **Iacocca** and **O'Neill**, involved in the assassination of **President Kennedy** through willful acts of suppressing evidence. *The first Knight* was **Lee Iacocca**, a highly placed official in one of Rome's corporate giants, it composing a part of the Jesuits' Military Industrial Complex. (Remember **Nicholas Brady**, the multimillionaire, **Papal Knight of Malta** and personal friend of the Jesuit General's **Francis Spellman**, was one of the original owners of Chrysler.)

Ford Motor Company had helped to build **Hitler** and **Stalin's** War Machines during the **Second Thirty Years' War** and therefore had a financial interest in continuing "Spelly's War" in Vietnam. (The guidance unit of the air-to-air missile known as "the Sidewinder" or "AIM–9" (also given to the Soviets!) was built by **Philco-Ford**. *The second Knight* was **Tip O'Neill**. Being the Speaker, he was the most powerful man in the House of Representatives for ten years. Handling the nation's business, it was the House that had been responsible for borrowing **600 billion dollars** *in credit* from the Jesuits' **Federal Reserve Bank** (managed by the Council on Foreign Relations) to finance the **Vietnam War**. The returns for this "investment" would be the fantastic profits generated from the **International Drug Trade**, while further destroying the **Fourteenth Amendment American Empire's** "heretic" and "liberal" population with *debt, drugs, disease, and demoralization*.
Thus, **Iacocca** and **O'Neill**, two kingpins in the Kennedy assassination and cover-up, worked together in obtaining the loan for Chrysler. That loan was credit extended to the American Congress, *created out of nothing*, by the Jesuits' Federal Reserve Bank. The result was the rebuilding of the automaker's entire

manufacturing base, exalting Chrysler to one of the Empire's most advanced corporate giants within the Jesuits' Military Industrial Complex. (The author wonders if Chrysler will provide hardware and technology to the army of our coming invaders, the Red Chinese and "the former" Soviet Union?) The victory of Chrysler's recovery was credited to **Lee Iacocca**. But he never would have succeeded had it not been for **Tip O'Neill**. Therefore, what or who could have united these men to accomplish such a feat? Both were devoted Roman Catholics; but more importantly, they were "Roman Knights" loyal to the Pope's American Military Vicar, the Cardinal of St. Patrick's Cathedral in New York. Of **Lee Iacocca's** membership in the Knights of Malta, again we read from the article entitled "*Who are the Knights of Malta?*" written in 1983:

> "The SMOM's [*Sovereign Military Order of Malta*] U.S. section has approximately 1,000 members—including 300 "dames" who hail from society's upper crust. Divided into three associations (eastern, southern and western) its roster includes many of the corporate establishment's movers and shakers: **Lee Iacocca** of Chrysler; . . . [**W.**] **Barron Hilton** of the hotel chain [*who allowed the bastard son of a Nazi, Fidel Castro, to use his Hilton Hotel in Havana for the Jesuit-trained dictator's headquarters and who was also a personal friend of SMOM and Mafioso,* **Frank Sinatra**.
>
> Hilton's friend, Sinatra, was in turn a bosom friend of Chicago and New York Mafia Dons, **Sam Giancana** and **Carlo Gambino** (they being two of Cardinal Spellman's Mafia Commission members), according to **Kitty Kelley's** His Way: The Unauthorized Autobiography of Frank Sinatra.
>
> Nearly twenty years later in 1980, SMOM Frank Sinatra performed at Freemasonic/SMOM U.S. President **Ronald Reagan's** inaugural ball, as they were both actors in Hollywood—the Jesuit Theater—having been openly founded by the Order's Masonic Jewish Labor Zionists such as **Louis B. Mayer** (Metro-Goldwyn-Mayer), **Jack Warner** (Warner Brothers) and **Darryl F. Zanuck** (Twentieth Century Fox). Reagan, after recovering from his attempted assassination, shot inside the presidential limousine while underneath Secret Service Agent **Jerry Parr** according to Colonel James "Bo" Gritz in his Called To Serve, went on to be the a faithful servant of Knight of Malta **John Cardinal O'Connor** and his New York-based SMOM by committing high treason against the American people via formally recognizing the Papal Caesar's nation-state—**The Sovereign State of** Vatican City—preparing the American Empire for its Concordat with the Pope of Rome] . . . [CFR member] Francis X. Stankard of Chase Manhattan Bank [with a branch bank in Moscow], William E. Simon, former treasury secretary and energy Tzar of the 1970's and currently a director of Citicorp [and also Secretary of the Treasury and supervisor of the Chrysler Corp. Loan Guarantee board]. . . Martin F. Shea, executive vice-

president of Morgan Bank . . . [at which is] a telex which links SMOM/US to SMOM headquarters in Rome. . . . and [CFR] J. Peter Grace [chairman of W.R. Grace & Co., and British Committee of 300 member], is president of the U.S. SMOM. . . . CIA Director William J. Casey . . . is a member in good standing of the Knights of Malta. [Notice that all of the big banks are not in the hands of the Masonic Jewish Labor Zionists but in the hands of Rome's White Gentile-led, Sovereign Military *Order of Malta*, ***'the great men of the earth'*** (***Revelation 18:23***)]." {9}

Dear truth-seeker, **Lee Iacocca**, the Knight of Malta, familiar with the Jesuit Order and a personal friend of **Cardinal Spellman**, participated in the Kennedy Assassination. His payback was Congress granting a 1.2 billion dollar loan with the help of Knight of Columbus **Tip O'Neill**, Speaker of the House, and Knight of Malta, **William E. Simon** (*another British Committee of 300 member*), Secretary of the Treasury. For this he will ever be known as the savior of Chrysler Corporation. May God the Holy Spirit help him to repent and seek the Lord Jesus Christ while He may be found. Then may he, as our example, tell the nation that we all may repent of our personal and national sins, while seeking the everlasting forgiveness of God the Father whose beloved Son we have provoked, and the deeply needed *forgiveness of the nations* that we have attacked and destroyed. For in our blind patriotism and ignorance, we Americans, *garrisoned in over one hundred and twenty countries manning seven hundred and twenty-five military bases around the world (like the Roman Legions of old)*, have been used to restore and maintain the usurping **Temporal Power** of the Jesuits' "*infallible*" Pope *worldwide*, while Washington, D.C., has been under the Satanic spell of Jesuit control *for the last one hundred and fifty years*. That spell included **Francis Cardinal Spellman's** assassination of **President Kennedy**. **Lee Iacocca**, in the words of "**Rebecca the Jewess**," {10}

"Speak . . . if thou art a man; if thou art a Christian, speak!

I conjure thee, by the habit which thou dost wear

—by the name thou dost inherit—
—by the knighthood thou dost vaunt—
—by the honour of thy mother—
—by the tomb and the bones of thy father—

I conjure thee to say,

are these things true?"

Lee Iacocca, again, we humbly request an answer to our question,

"Are these things true?"

Knight of Malta Lee A. Iacocca (1924 – Present), 1965
#721

General Manager, Dearborn Division, Ford Motor Company, 1960 - 1970

After the assassination, President Lyndon Johnson the Freemason arranged for all the evidence of multiple gunshots to be removed from Kennedy's limousine. LBJ's old friend, Henry Ford II, made the secret arrangements with a former employee, then Secretary of Defense and CFR member, 33rd Degree Freemason Robert Strange McNamara, who in turn contacted his former employee, Lee Iacocca, then General Manager of Ford's Dearborn Division. Iacocca dispatched his head of security, Carl Renas, to drive the bullet-ridden limousine to a dealership in Cincinnati that removed the evidence of more than one assassin ensuring the success of Cardinal Spellman's Warren Commission, Freemason Arlen Specter's "magic single bullet theory" to be its foundation. Lee Iacocca's reward for his obedience in the Kennedy assassination was: the success of his Mustang (made possible by Knight of Malta Henry R. Luce's good press); Pope Paul VI touring New York in a Lincoln (Ford) rather than in a Cadillac (GM); the Presidency of Ford Motor Company in 1970; the Presidency of Chrysler in 1979; and a 1.2 billion dollar loan, saving the late Knight of Malta Nicholas Brady's Chrysler Corporation. Iacocca then converted Chrysler into a major component of the **Black Pope**'s American Military Industrial Complex, further equipping the Empire to fight future Papal Crusades especially against Islam.

Iacocca: An Autobiography, Lee Iacocca with William Novak, (New York: Bantam Books, 1984).

Papal Knight Thomas "Tip" O'Neill behind JFK, 1959 #722

Educated by Jesuits at Boston College and later an influential trustee along with Senator Edward Kennedy; a personal friend of its Jesuit President, J. Donald Monan; a close friend of fellow Congressman Jesuit Robert F. Drinan (now at Georgetown University) who introduced the resolution for the impeachment of President Nixon; and a golfing partner of 33rd Degree Freemason and Knight of Malta Gerald Ford who suppressed evidence while on the Warren Commission; Irish Catholic Tip O'Neill betrayed his old friend, John F. Kennedy. During the bogus investigation of the House Select Committee on Assassinations (1976-1979), O'Neill did all he could to thwart its conclusion—there was indeed a conspiracy to kill the President. For a job well done, he was made Speaker of the House in 1977. From this exalted seat, nestled between two huge Roman fasces attached to the House-wall behind him, O'Neill controlled the nation's legislation for ten years during which time he aided his fellow conspirator, Lee Iacocca, in obtaining a Congressional loan to save the Order's Chrysler Corporation. It is most interesting to note that in his autobiography, he mentions that presidential aides Kenny O'Donnell and Dave Powers heard two shots from the picket fence on the Grassy Knoll, but never once speaks of the House Select Committee on Assassinations or his covert involvement with co-conspirator Texas Congressman Henry Gonzales or CIA-backed G. Robert Blakey who killed the investigation and went on to be employed by Theodore Hesburgh's Notre Dame University.

Man of the House, Speaker Tip O'Neill with William Novak, (New York: Random House, 1987).

Chapter 48

The Jesuits — **1964 – 2007**

Controlling the **Black Pope**'s *"Holy Roman" Fourteenth Amendment American Empire From Masons Lyndon B. Johnson to George W. Bush Games and Amusements; CIA "Fun and Games;" Project Monarch Arming Our Sino-Soviet-Moslem Invaders for Rome's World War III*

"Wherefore do the wicked live, become old, yea, are mighty in power?
They spend their days in wealth . . .
Therefore they say unto God, Depart from us: for we desire not
the knowledge of thy ways . . .
Who shall declare his way to his face? And who shall repay him
[for] what he hath done?"

– Job 21:7, 13, 14, 31

"And the devil, taking him up into an high mountain, shewed unto
him all the kingdoms of the world in a moment of time.
And the devil said unto him, All this power will I give thee
and the glory of them: for that is delivered unto me;
and to whomsoever I will I give it.
If thou therefore wilt worship me, all shall be thine."

[If Satan has truly given the Pope his de facto political power to rule every nation from Rome, which power the Pope accepts at his coronation, the "Vicar of Christ" must then be a willing and conscious devil-worshipper!]

– Luke 4:5-7

"Now," said the Jesuit, "listen to me a few moments and I will tell you what *I know*. Your president is elected by the conclave of cardinals at Rome, the same who elect the pope. Your people nominate the candidates. Our confidential agents select from the number, the one whom they believe to be the most favorable to the interests of the church. . . . He, of course, is always elected." {1} [Emphasis added]

"The Jesuit to the American"
J. Wayne Laurens, 1855
American Patriot and Historian
The Crisis: Or, the Enemies of America Unmasked

". . . and while they amused the public with games [*the majority of American professional sports franchises being owned by Papal Knights*], they spent their own time planning the murder of their defenseless subjects, whose only crime

was that they loved God better than the Pope, and that they worshipped Christ and looked to Him alone for salvation, instead of to the Church and the Virgin." {2}[Emphasis added]

M. F. Cusack, 1896
Converted Nun of Kenmare Convent
*The **Black Pope***

"How long shall the Roman Catholic Hierarchy play the people for fools? Shall the government be of the people, for the people, and by the people, or by the pope? **Let's not let the pope of Rome name our President for us.** Lovers of your country, **beware of Jesuitical intrigues, the political power of Romanism,** and the honeyed words of politicians reaching after the presidency!" {3} [Emphasis added]

Jeremiah J. Crowley, 1912
Irish American Ex-Priest
Romanism: A Menace to the Nation

"**The power of the Society of Jesus in the Catholic Church is beyond doubt enormous.** It is said, apparently with truth, that the Jesuit General, the "**Black Pope**" as he is called, can make and unmake bishops and even cardinals. He has various agents and representatives within the walls of the Vatican, and he can gain the ear of the Pope whenever he wishes. . . . Again and again the Society has been able to oppose successfully the plans and wishes of Popes. . . . the Society which is perennial at Rome is able to block the efforts of passing Popes [*like Pope John Paul I who sought to prematurely establish diplomatic relations with Israel prior to the end of the Company's Cold War*]. . . . The Order is to the Church what the Church is to the world. The Order is a kind of parasite sucking the vital power of the Church. . . . It holds the confidence and consciences of so many bishops, cardinals, and prelates; . . . in fine, [*it*] works in so many ways on the functionaries of the Church, that it has become as it were an inner circle in the Church. It has made the Pope more and more like its own autocratic General; and has reduced the bishops more and more to the status of Provincials in the Society who are officials nominated by and controlled by the General, without any inherent authority. An interesting proof of Jesuit prestige and power in this country is the existence, in the shadow of the Capitol, at Washington, of **the Jesuit School for Foreign Service** [*which trained the past CFR/CIA Director, Knight of Malta* **George J. Tenet** *having overseen the demolition of the World Trade Center in obedience to his master,* **Edward Cardinal Egan**], opened a few years ago through the instrumentality of an Irish-American, **Fr. Edmund Walsh, S.J.** At this school of diplomatic service, said to be the largest of its kind in America, young Americans [*to be later recruited into the Order's CFR*] are trained to guide the future fortunes of the Republic. . . . There is no small irony in the situation. **Jesuits by rule are detached from love**

of country . . . *Each and every Jesuit is bound under oath to obey the behests of his General at Rome, who at present happens to be a Pole* [**Wladimir Ledochowski**] *and who most probably will never be an American.* It is quite within the power of the General to dictate the principles and theories to be taught by the Jesuits at Washington . . . one cannot forget the words of the Pope, **Clement XIV,** who accused them of *'rising up against the very kings who admitted them into their countries.'* " {4} [Emphasis added]

E. Boyd Barrett, 1927
Irish American Ex-Jesuit
The Jesuit Enigma

"**They are a public plague, and the plague of the world . . .** From the Jesuit colleges there never is sent a pupil obedient to his father, devoted to his country, loyal to his prince." {5} "Every species of vice finds its patronage in them. There is no perjury, nor sacrilege, nor parricide, nor incest, nor rapine, nor fraud, **nor treason** which cannot be masked as meritorious beneath the mantle of their dispensation." {6} [Emphasis added]

Paolo Sarpi, 1620
Italian Roman Catholic Historian
of the Jesuits' evil Council of Trent
Assassination Attempted by the Jesuits

"WASHINGTON — Glass cases along a wall on the top floor of [*Jesuit*] Georgetown University's Lauinger Library contain a surprisingly timely and provocative exhibit: 'Georgetown in the Sixties: from **Pat Buchanan** to the SDS [*Students for a Democratic Society*].' . . . Photos and clips show presidents **Lyndon Baines Johnson**, **Bill Clinton** [*and*] a two-time presidential candidate [*an Irish Roman Catholic, Jesuit-trained Knight of Malta, noted author of Right From the Beginning, A Republic, Not an Empire and The Death of the West; also a founding member of NBC's Jesuit-controlled "The McLaughlin Group" and CNN's "The Capital Gang" and "Crossfire"*] **Pat Buchanan . . .** Apart from the university president of that period, the late **Jesuit Fr. Edward Bunn**, only one priest is mentioned twice in the exhibit, **Jesuit Fr. Richard McSorley** [*accomplice in the Order's JFK assassination and confessor of* **Jackie Kennedy**], now 80 and head of the one-man Center for Peace Studies at Georgetown . . . [*Freemason and* **CFR** *member*] **Johnson** is mentioned for saying the only reason he left Georgetown Law School was because **Lady Bird** was in Texas . . .

[High-level Freemason and CFR member] **Bill Clinton** [one of his Georgetown classmates later becoming the world famous Roman Catholic actor and activist **Tommy Lee Jones** who played **Clay L. Shaw** in **Oliver Stone's** JFK, Director's Cut and played the part of a top secret intelligence officer—a modern super secret Jesuit above the law—using high-tech weapons against "aliens" (whose

existence is notoriously espoused by Jesuits of the Vatican Observatory) in Men In Black] was one of the students who helped clean up after the Washington [Civil Rights] riots [of 1968]—but the exhibit deals more with his class presidencies . . . In 1969, **McSorley** took a sabbatical to visit peace groups throughout the world. His first stop was England. Fellowship of Reconciliation members and Quakers directed him to a big antiwar demonstration at the U.S. Embassy. **Bill Clinton was there and recognized McSorley** . . . After the demonstration, **Clinton** asked the Jesuit whether he would lead the Catholic prayers the next day at an interfaith prayer meeting he'd helped organize in a nearby Anglican church. **McSorley** offered the prayer of [occultist] St. Francis; **Clinton** joined in and they marched back to the embassy and left white crosses to symbolize the deaths of Americans. **McSorley** then went to France and Scandinavia to meet peace people. Stepping off the train right behind him in Oslo, Norway, was **Bill Clinton** . . . That evening, before **McSorley** boarded his train for an overnight trip south, he and **Clinton** dined together. 'He was just like most of the students,' said **McSorley**. . . .

On July 6, [*1995*] **Clinton** was back at Georgetown. In a lengthy talk, he laid out his stance as a candidate for reelection and reaffirmed the [*Fabian Socialist*] values of activism in the '60s and '70s." {7} [Emphasis added]

Arthur Jones, 1995
American Journalist
National Catholic Reporter

". . . the Catholic Vatican's Intelligence arm of Jesuits were working closely with U.S. Intelligence to usher in the New World Order . . . those who were actively laying the groundwork for implementing the New World Order through mind conditioning of the masses made no distinction between the Democratic and Republican Parties. Their aspirations were international in proportion, not American. Members were often drawn from, among other elitist groups, the **Council on Foreign Relations**. Like **George** [**H. W.**] **Bush, Bill Clinton** was an active member of the **CFR, Bilderbergers** [*founded and organized in 1954 by a former Nazi SS officer and Knight of Malta,* **Prince Bernhard** *of the Netherlands in conjunction with a Jesuit priest and 33rd Degree Freemason,* **Joseph Rettinger**], and **Tri-Lateral Commission**. Based on numerous conversations I overheard, **Clinton** was being groomed and prepared to fill the role of the President under the guise of Democrat in the event that the American people became discouraged with Republican leaders . . . Governor of Arkansas **Bill Clinton** . . . [*using*] standard Jesuit hand signals and cryptic language, triggered/switched me and accessed a previously programmed message . . .Torture to the point just before death, such as with Death's Door programming, was jointly used by **the Catholic Jesuits and the**

CIA in Project Monarch [*bringing to power the Order's Universal Monarch of the World*]." {8}[Emphasis added]

Cathy O'Brien, 1995
Ex-CIA Presidential Prostitute
Trance: Formation of America

"I did not have sexual relations with that woman, Miss [Monica] Lewinsky!" {9}[Emphasis added]

William "Bill" Clinton, 1998
Freemason and Jesuit Coadjutor
42nd President of the United States
CBS, National Television Interview

" 'Indeed, father! Is that not a lie, and perjury to boot?' 'No,' said the father; '[*Jesuits*] **Sanchez** and **Filiutius** prove that it is not; for, says the latter, **"it is the intention that determines the quality of the action.**" And he suggests a still surer method for avoiding falsehood, which is this: After saying aloud, *"I swear that I have not done that,"* to add, in a low voice, *"to-day;"* or after saying aloud, *"I swear,"* to interpose in a whisper, *"that I say,"* and then continue aloud, *"that I have not done that."* This you perceive, is telling the truth.' " {10} [Emphasis added]

Blaise Pascal, 1656
French Roman Catholic Jansenist
Greatest Enemy of the Jesuits to Date
The Provincial Letters

"Today we have seen the absurd farce of the liberal **Jesuit Father Drinan** [*who introduced the House Resolution for the impeachment of* **President Richard Nixon**] being driven from Congress because the most overtly Pope of our time [**John Paul II**] feels Drinan's position in Congress is 'too political!' As sinister organizations like the Spanish and Latin Americabased **Opus Dei** gain in power [*now aiding and abetting the Order's Roman Catholic, Latin American, alien invasion of the US*], their rise abetted by rightwing elements in the Jesuit Order itself, it will be the moderates in the Church structure and not just the extreme [*communist*] 'theology of liberation' minority who will find themselves more and more on the out. To understand the rise of rightwing Catholic power worldwide it is necessary to clearly identify the heart of the beast. That is an organization called the **Sovereign Military Order of Malta** (SMOM), a Vatican order which has been in existence for almost a thousand years. . . .

Today the resurgence of SMOM is best symbolized by the fact that SMOM member **William Casey** is the current head of the CIA. Casey will be one of the figures who will give the 'Donovan Award' trophy of the OSS 'old boys' to [*JFK assassin*] **John McCone**, devout Catholic, SMOM member and former head of

the CIA. It was McCone, in his position as one of the heads of ITT, who played a leading role in coordinating the destabilization of the Allende government [*in Chile*]. Other leading members of American SMOM are **William** and **James Buckley**. With the replacement of rightwing Catholic [*SMOM*] **Richard Allen** by the equally rightwing Catholic [*SMOM*] **William** [**P.**] **Clark** as President Reagan's National Security Council Advisor, the influence of SMOM has increased. . . . With his new post Clark has brought along [*SMOM*] **William F. Buckley** as one of his political consultants. Another devout Catholic [*SMOM and JFK assassin*] **General Vernon Walters**, the brains behind the 1964 coup against the Goulart government in Brazil and one of the dirtiest figures in the American intelligence community, has become the key man for both **Alexander Haig** and **William Clark** in dealing with Central America.

Given the fact that Alexander Haig (whose brother [**Francis R. Haig**] is a Jesuit priest) himself has the closest ties to the rightwing Catholic-run [*Jesuit*] Georgetown Center for Strategic and International Studies (CSIS), it is safe to say that Reagan will be under total control of this group should they decide to go 'eyeball to eyeball' with the Soviet Union in some new 'Cuban missile crisis' situation [*or the ending of the Cold War*]." {11} [Emphasis added]

Kevin Koogan, 1982
American Roman Catholic Journalist
"The Men Behind the
New Counter-Reformation"

"We see Rome's satanic, **Nazi Fourth Reich** using United States troops to murder the leaders and peoples of nations so that the **Roman Antichrist** can place his own like-minded leaders in the place of those he ordered to be assassinated or murdered [*as in the assassination of Knight of Columbus* **John F. Kennedy** *and thus replacing him with high Freemason* **Lyndon B. Johnson**]. These actions are causing all the nations of the world to hate the people of the United States of America. We who were once the most loved nation are now the most hated. The **Antichrist in Rome** doesn't allow his world-controlled media to fully tell the truth about what the people of other nations think about us or why they think this way. They hate us because of what the **Antichrist**, through the high-ranking **Roman Nazi agents**, which have infiltrated our government, is doing to them [*Serbians, Moslems, etc.*].

When these nations respond to the Roman Nazi agents' unholy aggression which is coming from the U.S. through the orders of the **Antichrist in Rome**, the Pope's [*CFR-controlled*] media and his puppets lead us to believe we should go to war against them. Would you not hate someone who's bombing you, your family and your friends for no apparent reason? . . .

The BATF, FBI, DEA, the Federal Bureau Task Force, CIA, CFR, Knights of Malta, all these are branches of the Vatican. The Vatican doesn't care at all if you come against a president, a king, a queen, or one of these branches, because they're nothing but **smokescreens for the Pope**. . . .

President [George W.] Bush is the most Catholic president we've ever had. He is surrounded with cardinals. From the beginning of his presidency, George Bush has been promoting the Vatican-Nazi Jesuit agenda. Two months into his presidency, surrounded by cardinals of Rome, the President dedicated a cultural center in Washington, D.C., to the greatest enemy this Republic has ever had, the Pope of Rome. Bush declared that he is going to enforce the words and teachings of the Pope here in America.

[According to **Patricia Zapoa** of the Catholic News Service, March 24, 2001] President Bush said,

'The best way to honor Pope John Paul II, truly one of the greatest men, is to take his teachings seriously, to listen to his words and put his words and his teachings into action here in America [*which "teachings" include inquisitional torture by the FBI and the Department of Homeland Security following the Jesuit-authored US Patriot Acts*].' " {12}[Emphasis added]

Tony Alamo, April-June, 2003
Evangelical American Pastor
Alamo Christian Ministries
World Newsletter
www.alamoministries.com

"The Bolsheviks were originally saved from collapse by **Herbert Hoover** (CFR) [*the Secretary of Commerce under high-level Freemason President* **Warren G. Harding**] who raised money to buy food which was appropriated by Lenin and his gangsters. . . . After the Bolshevik Revolution, **Standard** [**Oil**] **of New Jersey** bought 50 percent of the Nobel's huge Caucasus oil fields even though the property had theoretically been nationalized [*the Knights of Malta consolidating all oil production into the Morgan/Rockefeller banking cartels under their control*]. . . . In 1927, **Standard Oil of New York** built a refinery in Russia, thereby helping the Bolsheviks put their economy back on its feet. . . . In order to rescue the Bolsheviks, who were supposedly an archenemy [*the Jesuit Order's FBI conducting mass-roundups in 1919 under the guise of the "Red Scare," furthering American fascism*], the **Chase National Bank** was instrumental in establishing the [*SMOM-led*] **American-Russian Chamber of Commerce** in 1922. . . . The Rockefeller's Chase National Bank also was involved in selling Bolshevik bonds in the United States in 1928. . . .

Professor [**Antony**] **Sutton** proves conclusively in his three-volume history of Soviet technological development that the Soviet Union was almost literally manufactured by the U.S.A. Sutton quotes a report by [*CFR member, Lend-Lease Chairman, Skull and Bonesman, and Knight of Malta*] **Averell Harriman** to the State Department in June, 1944 as stating:

'**Stalin** paid tribute to the assistance rendered by the United States to Soviet industry before and during the war. **He said that about two-thirds of all the large industrial enterprise in the Soviet Union had been built with United States help or technical assistance.'** . . .

Sutton shows that there is hardly a segment of the Soviet economy which is not a result of the transference of Western, particularly American, technology. This cannot be wholly the result of accident. For fifty years the Federal Reserve-CFR-Rockefeller *Insider* crowd has advocated and carried out policies aimed at increasing the power of their satellite, the Soviet Union. Meanwhile, America spends **$75 billion** a year on defense to protect itself from the enemy *the Insiders* are building up. . . . Under the Nixon Administration which, contrary to campaign promises, had multiplied trade with the Reds tenfold, American concerns are building the world's largest truck factory [*the* **Kama River Truck Factory**] for the [*Soviet*] Communists." {13}[Emphasis added]

Gary Allen, 1971
American Author, John Birch Society
Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor
None Dare Call It Conspiracy

"Tragically, since the day in 1993 when [*CFR/Jesuit Temporal Coadjutors*] **Bill Clinton** and **Al Gore** were sworn in, hands on the Bible, as president and vice president, respectively, it has become far more likely that this scene will become a familiar one to Americans. The danger to all Americans, but especially to those in uniform, of facing an attack by a wellarmed **Chinese People's Liberation Army (PLA)** will be the haunting legacy of the **Clinton-Gore** administration well into this new century. . . .

We have detailed our assaults on our national security—nuclear espionage, failure to stop Chinese arms sales to [*Islamic*] terrorist nations, and technological assistance to China's military, especially its missile programs. All of these increase the dangers to the American homeland, our friends and allies abroad, and our men and women in uniform. . . . Consider just some of the many [*allegedly "post Cold War," i.e., "no more Communist Threat"*] Russian military transfers to Communist China during **Vice President Gore's** stewardship of the **U.S.-Russian** relationship:

- destroyers equipped with nuclear missiles
- SU-27 fighter aircraft and SU-30 attack aircraft
- kilo-class submarines and advanced nuclear submarine technology
- long-range cruise missile technology
- military helicopters and transports
- a wide range of air-to-air, ground-to-air, and anti-radar missiles
- space technology with direct military applications, including long-range ballistic missiles, multiple warheads, and anti-satellite technology All of these weapons can be used against the United States military, as well as our allies. . . . Crucially, *the United States never objected to Russian arms sales to Communist China.* This would have been Gore's job: to lead the diplomatic effort to stop these arms sales. He didn't do it. The result is a **Russian-Chinese** 'strategic partnership' (the two nations have even agreed to conduct joint combat training) aimed at the United States. . . . As America's military might was declining, **Bill Clinton** and **Al Gore** were helping to strengthen a hostile **PRC**." {14} [Emphasis added]

Edward Timperlake and
William C. Triplett II, 1998
American Marine Corps Fighter Pilot
Chief Republican Counsel: Senate
Foreign Relations Committee
Year of the Rat: How Bill Clinton and
Al Gore Compromised U.S. Security
For Chinese Cash

"**The great threat of the twenty-first century**—to the United States and the world—is the nuclear-armed communist dictatorship in the **People's Republic of China.** Its rulers oppress 1.3 billion people under 'socialism with Chinese characteristics.' . . . The result of [*the pro-Red Chinese* **Clinton-Gore Administration**] has been that the United States has actually helped create a new superpower threat to world peace and stability in the decades to come. . . . One confidential Chinese government report leaked to the Hong Kong press in 1997 predicted a future war between China and the United States over Taiwan:

'With the return of [*international banking havens*] **Hong Kong** and **Macao** to Chinese rule, the Taiwan issue will inevitably become China's major event around **2010.** If the United States uses force to meddle in China's sovereignty and internal affairs, China will certainly fight a war against aggression, thus leading to a limited **Sino-U.S.** war. . . .' . . .

How could China's presence in Panama pose a threat [*via* **Hutchinson Whampoa** *owned by billionaire,* **Li Ka-Shin**, *now in control of the locks*]? The [*U.S. Army*] report's final declassified passage was short and succinct:

'Hutchinson's containerized shipping facilities in the **Panama Canal,** as well as the **Bahamas,** could provide a conduit for illegal shipments of technology or prohibited items from the West to the PRC, or facilitate the movement of arms and other prohibited items into the Americas [*preparing for America's coming Sino-Soviet-Moslem-Latino military invasion*].' . . .

The Cox Committee report on the **Wen Ho Lee** case is considered the worst-case scenario. But it is also the most credible because it is relatively untainted by the spin from the White House. It said that China 'has stolen classified information on all of the United States' most advanced thermonuclear warheads.' . . .

The People's Republic of China is the most serious national security threat the United States faces at present and will remain so into the foreseeable future. This grave strategic threat includes the disruption of vital U.S. interests in the Pacific region and even the possibility of a nuclear war that could cost millions of American lives [*due to controlled detonations of preplaced nuclear devices in both countries by* the **Black Pope**'s *International Intelligence Community rather than by mutual airborne nuclear detonations which possibility the author denies*]." {15} [Emphasis added]

Bill Gertz, 2000
American Author and Reporter
The China Threat: How the People's Republic Targets America

"You talk as if you have nothing to do with this. This is all your doing. This infection you call 'freedom,' without meaning, without purpose. You have given my country to gangsters and prostitutes. You have taken everything from us. There is nothing left." {16} [Emphasis added]

"Russian Terrorist, 1990s"
Spoken to the "American President"
American Actor Harrison Ford
Air Force One

"**AS A FORMER COLONEL** in the GRU—the military counterpart of the **KGB** (now called the **SVR**)—I am the GRU's highest ranking Soviet defector to the United States. . . . And if I have one message for my adopted country, it is this: **the Cold War is not over;** the new cold war is between the Russian mafia [*controlled by the Vatican (via her Russian Priory of the* **Knights of Malta** *now resident in* **Moscow** *and* **St. Petersburg** *ruling Russian Intelligence—FSB/SVR/GRU) and, like the Bolshevik Revolution, OPENLY led by the Pope's Masonic Court Jews—***Ludwig Feinberg, Vadim Rabinovich,** *etc.*] and the United States; and in this new cold war, the Russian mafia has every tool, every

weapon, every intelligence asset at its disposal that the old Soviet Union had. **America is facing a nation led by gangsters—gangsters who have nuclear weapons. And some of those weapons are actually on American soil . . .**

Today, American business is the chief target of the **GRU**, the **SVR**, and the entire network of Russian spies. Their paymaster is the Russian mafia [*exactly as the SVR's counterpart, the CIA, is financed by the Sicilian-led American Mafia's international drug trade as admitted by* **Knight of Malta** *and* **DCI William J. Casey**]. . . . If this isn't bad enough, Russia and China have signed agreements to share economic and military intelligence. . . .

Mayors of the largest cities around the United States are welcoming Russian mobsters to their communities. They do not want to hear from the FBI that their new local moguls are criminals in disguise. [*Italian-American Roman Catholic, 911 co-conspirator and* **Knight of Malta**] **Mayor Rudolph Guilliani** of New York, for instance, enthusiastically welcomes Russian investment in his city, but his administration is apparently unconcerned about its source [*in obedience to the Archbishop of New York,* **Knight of Malta Edward Cardinal Egan**]. . . . Another problem for the United States is **Iran** [*armed by the CIA during the 1980s via the Reagan/Bush Iran-Contra Scandal*]. . . . Iran, it is believed, already has chemical and biological weapons. With Russia's help, Iran will have nuclear weapons as well [*so that when America experiences her coming NSA/CIA/DIA-triggered nuclear detonations, Iran can be blamed*]. . . .

Russia helped **North Korea** develop its Nodong missiles, which can attack the entire [*Bible-reading*] South Korean peninsula. Russia has also given North Korea the technology to develop its own nuclear weapons. . . .

Though most Americans don't realize it, America is already penetrated by Russian military intelligence to the extent that **arms caches** lie in wait for use by Russian special forces—or *Spetznatz*. As a GRU officer, my main mission was to prepare for war. I can tell you that for the Soviet Union and for the Russian Federation, America was and is the main expected wartime adversary. Other countries count only as a means to attack America. . . .

***Spetznatz* troops are currently training inside the United States.** They regularly enter the country as foreign tourists, using fake passports and their knowledge of foreign languages to pass as Germans or Eastern Europeans. They are the best-supplied troops in the Russian military. One of the GRU's major tasks is to find drop sites for their supplies of clothes, cash, and special equipment—including even small nuclear devices, the so-called 'suitcase bombs.' . . . In wartime, many GRU officers—all of whom are men—would go undercover to directly aid the *Spetznatz* forces. These wartime plans were fully in place during

the Caribbean Crisis—or the **Cuban Missile Crisis**, as Americans refer to it—and remain fully in place today. In 1962, *Spetznatz* forces were deployed all over the free world, ready to commit acts of sabotage [*financed by New York banks*]. . . .

Most of the Arab terrorist groups were also trained by *Spetznatz*. Even the terrorist group [*aided by the high command of* the **Black Pope**'s *FBI and CIA*] that sponsored the [*1993*] World Trade Center bombing had been trained by people who themselves had been trained by the GRU." {17} [Emphasis added]

Stanislav Lunev, 1998
Soviet Defector; Colonel, GRU
Through the Eyes of the Enemy

"[**Knight of Malta George H. W.**] **Bush** and [**CFR/Secretary of State James**] **Baker** were among the architects of a series of secret policies that committed American taxpayer dollars to assisting [**Freemason**] **Saddam** [**Hussein**] and allowed the reckless export of U.S. technology to some of the Iraqi dictator's most cherished and lethal weapons projects." {18} [Emphasis added]

Alan Friedman, 1993
Jewish American Journalist
Spider's Web: The Secret History
Of How the White House
Illegally Armed Iraq

Every President from **Johnson** to **Clinton**, and now **Bush**, has been the abject tool of the Order fulfilling "Jesuitical Politics"—treasonous, internationalist and plotting to make the Company's "*infallible*" Pope, "the Universal Monarch of the World." Satan's **Theocratic Kingdom**, offered to the Lord Jesus Christ, has been given to the Jesuit Superior General who rules the Pope's Vatican with its American Hierarchy directing the American Empire's socialist-communist, corporate-fascist "democratic processes"—in their entirety! This occult, diabolic and monopolistic political control was clearly described in 1933 by **Lady Queenborough** who wrote:

"The game of politics is the pursuit of power. In all democracies, there are two separate organizations playing the political game. The open and *visible* one, the members of which hold office as members of a government, and the *invisible* one composed of individuals who control this visible organization and in whom is vested the real power, the essence of which is *finance*, controlling the publicity which makes or unmakes its tools. This financial power may be used to promote truth or fallacies, good or evil, national prosperity or national ruin. . . . the strength of a democracy thus lies at the mercy of invisible leaders who, being nationally irresponsible, cannot be called to account for the consequences of the acts of the governments they control [*a perfect description of the Pope's CFR*].

> This at the same time constitutes the inherent weakness of any form of government, the apotheosis of which is the control of both parties in the state, right and left, radical and conservative, by the same forces. Then, only the puppets change while the rule of the individuals controlling the machine continues unhindered. Voters who wonder why their efforts have failed, wonder in vain. As the dupes of a controlled publicity their privilege of the vote is a farce [*see Votescam, Collier and Collier, (1992)*]. If all factions in a state can be controlled from one source [*the CFR*], why should International Control [*from Rome*] be impracticable?" {19}

From the reversal of **President Kennedy's** policy to end the Vietnam War (1963), to the war in Yugoslavia (1998), and now the Crusade in Central Asia against Islam (2001-Present), the Jesuits have maintained control over the Executive, Legislative and Judicial branches of the Empire's government. The murder of "heretics" continues abroad, from the "infidel" Buddhists in the Far East to the "heretic" Orthodox Serbians in the Balkans. The Jesuits, in control of both **George H. W. Bush** (along with the American military) and **Saddam Hussein**, *through 33º Freemasonry*, "extirpated" the "infidel" Shiite Moslems of Iraq while initiating the unification of Europe's military, *largely Roman Catholic*, during **Operation Desert Storm**. An anonymous source suggests why the Islamic people of Iraq have been mass-murdered by the Military Industrial Complex of the Order's "**Holy Roman**" **Fourteenth Amendment American Empire** for the last twenty-eight years:

> "At the request of **Pope Pius XI** in 1931, and as directed by **Jesuit General Ledochowski**, the Jesuits of the New England Province, headquartered in Boston, opened a new high school in 1932 by the name of **Baghdad College**, located in Baghdad, Iraq, and staffed by the Jesuit Fathers, Scholastics, and Brothers from four US Provinces. Over the years Baghdad College flourished on what became a beautiful date-palm-covered property, was attended by both Catholic and Islamic students, and developed a reputation as one of the finest schools in Iraq. The Jesuits in Iraq operated under a government restriction that they engage in no proselytizing of their Islamic students, although they were free to service Catholic communities in the country. Some years later, in 1956, the Jesuits opened **Al-Hikma University**, with curricula in business and engineering. Al-Hikma was also located in the Baghdad area, several miles from Baghdad College.

[*Remembering that the Universities of the Military Company of the Society of Jesus are in fact military fortresses through which the Jesuits carry out their military quest in subordinating all nations to the absolute Temporal Power of* the Papal Caesar *in Rome, we read further that:*]

> The political events in Iraq from 1932 to 1979 included:

1932 – Independence, League of Nations Mandate. **Faisal I** becomes King of independent Iraq.

Jesuits open **Baghdad College** (high school) in Iraq.

1933 – King Faisal I dies. **Faisal II** becomes King of Iraq.

1956 – Jesuits open **Al-Hikma University** in Baghdad.

1958 – **Hashemite** dynasty overthrown (as had been done by the Order's **Wahhabi al-Saud** tribe to the Arabian **Hashemite** dynasty in 1926),

King Faisal II and **Prime Minister Nuri Said** are killed;

Karim Kassem seizes power; Republic proclaimed.

1963 – President Karim Kassem overthrown and killed.

1966 – **President Muhammed Aref** killed in a helicopter crash.

1968 – November. **Al-Hikma Jesuits expelled from Iraq;** allowed five days to leave the country.

1969 – **All Jesuits expelled from Iraq** (including **Fr. Joseph MacDonnell**).

1979 – **Saddam Hussein** becomes President of Iraq; *payback time* for the Moslem People of Iraq [*1979-Present*] I wonder if the above **expulsion of the Jesuits** entitled Iraq [*ravaged by more than two decades of war, depravation and Jesuit tyranny administered by* the **Black Pope**'s *Masonic Hussein Dynasty*] to the mass-destruction and horrendous massacres connected with the various wars and bombings—the Iran-Iraq War; the Gulf war, etc. [*and now invaded during the Order's anti-American, Anglo-American-led, bogus "War on Islamic Terrorism"*]." {20}

Dear truth-seeker, could it be that **Saddam Hussein**, the resultant Moslem military dictator of Iraq for twenty-five years, who used chemical weapons not only on Iran *but on his own Iraqi people*, was put in power by the Jesuit Order? Is it not extremely telling that Saddam Hussein was never eliminated by an easily ordered "Special Operation" of the Jesuits' American Military Intelligence during the Gulf War, as he had been a brother Shriner Freemason and business partner with the Order's CFR member, Mafia associate and former CIA Director, **President George H. W. Bush**? (See **Pete Brewton's** *The Mafia, CIA and George Bush, (1992).)* Clearly, the **Black Pope**'s wars upon Iraq for the last twenty-eight years have been waged against the Moslem peoples of Iraq, *not the Jesuit-controlled government of Iraq (as Saddam was secretly removed and his "stand-in double" was openly hung)!*

Meanwhile, we American people have been brainwashed into embracing the addiction of games and amusements, while our intelligence communities are pursuing "fun and games" against false enemies, intrigues and assassinations, in restoring and maintaining the **Temporal Power** of the Pope around the world. The revived Greco-Roman Olympic games fulfill a major goal of the Jesuit Order—the bringing of the world's people together glorifying the physical abilities of Man! One day it will be an international union around one Satanic Man—**the "risen"** Papal Caesar having razed the Vatican and ruling the world under a new name, possibly "**SET**." The American people are not only addicted to the Olympic games but we are consumed with the vanities of professional sports, all of which should be abolished!. This is precisely what the Jesuits said they would do in their blueprint for world government, *The Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion*. Protocol number 13 declares:

> "In order that the masses themselves may not guess what [*our fruitless agitations*] are about, we further distract them with **amusements, games, pastimes, passions, people's palaces . . .** Soon we shall begin through the press to propose competitions in art, in sport of all kinds: these interests will finally distract their minds . . ." {21}[Emphasis added]

Dear truth-seeker, it is a matter of fact these games and amusements are not controlled by a *Jewish conspiracy*, as the authors of *The Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion* would have us believe, but by a *Gentile conspiracy*. How do we know this? Jesus the Messiah declared to his Old Testament, Hebrew/Jewish disciples:

"And when ye shall see Jerusalem compassed with armies,
then know that the desolation thereof is nigh . . .
And they shall fall by the edge of the sword,
and shall be led away captive into all nations:
and Jerusalem shall be trodden down of the Gentiles,
until the times of the Gentiles be fulfilled."

– Luke 21:20, 24

Thus, the biblical explanation of the present plight of the physical descendants of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob is clear. The destruction of Jerusalem**,** along with its **Second Temple** by the Roman legions of **General Titus** (the fifth "***king***" or Roman Caesar of ***Revelation 17:10***), occurred in 70 A.D. *Due to Israel's breaking of the conditional Mosaic Covenant, which includes the rejection of "**That Prophet**" (**Deuteronomy 18:18**)* Jesus the Messiah, **National Israel**, composed of the Hebrew/Jewish Race, has been ***"the tail"*** of all nations (***Deuteronomy 28:13***), scattered and persecuted *by ruling and rich Gentiles* throughout the world, as foretold by ***Moses the Prophet***. Somberly moved by the Holy Spirit of God Moses wrote:

"The LORD shall cause thee to be smitten before thine enemies:

thou shalt go out one way against them, . . .
and shalt be removed into all the kingdoms of the earth . . .
And thou shalt become an astonishment, a proverb, and a byword,
among all nations whither the LORD shall lead thee . . .
The stranger that is within thee shall get up above thee very high;
and thou shalt come down very low.
He shall lend to thee, and thou shalt not lend to him:
he shall be the head, thou shalt be the tail . . .
And the LORD shall scatter thee among all people,
from the one end of the earth even unto the other;
and there thou shalt serve other gods,
which neither thou nor thy fathers have known,
even wood and stone.
And among these nations shalt thou find no ease,
neither shall the sole of thy foot have rest:
but the LORD shall give thee there a trembling heart,
and failing of eyes, and sorrow of mind:
And thy life shall hang in doubt before thee;
and thou shalt fear day and night,
and shalt have none assurance of thy life:
In the morning thou shalt say,
Would God it were even!
and at even thou shalt say,
Would God it were morning!
for the fear of thine heart wherewith thou shalt fear,
and for the sight of thine eyes which thou shalt see.

– Deuteronomy 28:25, 37
– Deuteronomy 28:43, 44
– Deuteronomy 28:64-67

During this time of dispersion Jerusalem has been under *Gentile* dominion. And even though the Holy City is presently governed by Masonic Jewish Labor Zionists, they willingly rule—*by permission only*—on behalf of evil White Gentiles now governing New York, London and Rome—the **Black Pope** with his "*infallible*" **White Pope** backed by his blueblood, "Illuminati bloodlines" within the militaristic Knights of Malta and hundreds of "commoner" Masonic secret societies! Therefore, we are living under the preeminence of a **White Gentile Jesuit Conspiracy** centered in **Rome** with its tentacles directing **Britain** and **America** and thus all nations of the world, including **China**, **Russia** and all **Moslem Nations**. It employs notorious **Masonic Jews** (and Gentiles) as their agents. This furthers the deception of an "**International Jewish Conspiracy**" oppressing the nations. Using this lie, Satan, with his **White Gentile Jesuit General** in control of all major secret societies, is creating global, anti-Jewish fury once again! This fury will one day culminate in the last mad attempt of the world's *Gentile Nations* to invade Israel, "***the holy land***" (***Zechariah 2:12***), and attempt the destruction of the physical descendants of Jacob—"***the holy people***" (***Daniel 12:7***) or "***the holy seed***" (***Isaiah 6:13***)—in the plains of Megiddo, called "**Armageddon**" (***Revelation 14:14-20; 16:16; 19;11-21***).

A few examples of this **White Gentile Jesuit Conspiracy** will suffice, as the players are always members of the same secret societies. **Walt Disney,** the founder of "Disneyland" and "Disney World," was a 33rd Degree Freemason. The **Irish Leo J. O'Donovan**, Professed Jesuit of the Fourth Vow, past president of Georgetown University and a bosom friend of **President Clinton**, was on the seventeen-member board of directors of the Walt Disney Company from 1996 to 1998. The racial Jew and Roman Catholic Knight of Malta**, Bowie Kuhn**, was the Commissioner of Baseball. Knight of Malta **Frank Capra** was Hollywood's greatest director and censor of World War II, and the land upon which Yankee Stadium sits was, and still is, owned by the **Knights of Columbus**. Of the Knights of Columbus we read:

> "The Knights of Columbus is a fraternal organization of Catholic men with a membership of nearly 1.2 million [*over 1 million junior-Jesuit crusading executioners for the Pope!!!*] . . . the Knights bought for $6.5 million the land on which **Yankee Stadium** in New York stands . . . Thus when in October 1965, Pope Paul [**Paul VI**] went to New York City to visit the United Nations and later at a pontifical mass in Yankee Stadium, His Holiness in effect was on home ground." {22}[Emphasis added]

After the death of **Spellman's President Johnson**, **Richard Nixon** became Commander-in-Chief. **Nixon**, the old friend of **Spellman** and fellow "Cold Warrior," extended the War in Vietnam to the bombing of Cambodia *at the advice of a Jesuit*, **Dan Lyons**, who personally consulted **General Abrams**, the Commander of U.S. Forces in Vietnam! **Nixon** continued to promote the Jesuit agenda as outlined in *The Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion*, as his speechwriter *was another Jesuit!*

> "One of Nixon's main speech writers during three whole years was a Jesuit father, the **Rev. John McLaughlin,** who wrote the Nixon speeches at a salary of $32,000 a year [*and presently heads the publicly aired "The McLaughlin Group," formerly televised by an atheist CFR member*, **Ted Turner**, *through his media monopoly, Cable News Network (CNN)*]." {23}[Emphasis added]

(Dear truth-seeker, do you see how the ***Black Pope***, in controlling his **Fourteenth Amendment American Empire** through the Cardinal's **Council on Foreign Relations** and implementing *The Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion*, fulfills his evil **Council of Trent** through his Black-robed Militia, the Company of Jesus?) The progress of the Great Jesuit Conspiracy controlling American Presidents from **Lyndon Johnson** to **George W. Bush** is clearly described in two great works. The first is **Colonel James "Bo" Gritz's** *Called to Serve: Profiles in Conspiracy from John F. Kennedy to George Bush,* from which we read:

> "This is a definite account of a nation betrayed. A spider web of 'patriots for profit,' operating from the highest positions of special trust and confidence, have successfully circumvented our constitutional system in pursuit of a **New World Order**. They have infused America with drugs [*via the CFR's CIA/Mafia alliance*] in order to fund covert operations while sealing the fate of our servicemen left in Communist prisons . . . At the very least this book represents a factual, true-life adventure that will take you on a riveting journey from the White House, down a heroin highway, to Burma's Golden Triangle where you will meet **General Khun Sa**—undisputed drug overlord. You will infiltrate the jungles of Communist Asia to rescue U.S. POWs, and in turn be pursued. You'll be taken behind the veil of U.S. covert operations to view deceit and betrayal. At best, this will produce a crack in the facade of 20th century American government, through which concerned citizens can view the looming peril and act in time to reverse our course while God gives us time." {24} [Emphasis added]

(Dear truth-seeker, we must never forget that the Mormon, **James "Bo" Gritz**, Army Colonel and Commander of the Green Berets—though he appears to have remained a CIA operative and thus in the employ of the Company's American Intelligence Community—was the most decorated soldier of the Vatican's War in Vietnam.)

The second is **Mark Phillips'** and **Cathy O'Brien's** *Trance: Formation of America*, which declares:

> "This book is primarily the autobiography of **Cathy O'Brien**, who did not volunteer for service to her country, but was used her entire life against her innate, voluntary will for perpetrating criminal activity by many so-called leaders within the U.S. Government . . . Together, Cathy and I have dedicated our lives to the pursuit of justice and rehabilitation for her and **Kelly** [*Cathy's repeatedly raped, tortured and abused daughter*]. All avenues of justice and rehabilitative relief have been blocked **For Reasons of National Security**. . . . The question arises, whose security? Cathy O'Brien provides the logical answer." {25} [Emphasis added]

(**Cathy O'Brien**, forced into compulsory prostitution to "service" American Presidents **Ford**, **Reagan** and **Bush**, has bravely come forth and told her story, for which she should be honored by all Americans! **Mark Phillips**, who rescued her from White slavery and near death, ought to be given the same. For in recalling **Jeremiah Crowley's** great work written in the early Twentieth Century, *The Pope—Chief of White Slavers, High Priest of Intrigue*, our hero proved "the Vicar of Christ" controlled organized prostitution in the American Empire. Today **Pope Benedict XVI**, now advised by **Henry Kissinger**, controls it through his CIA/Mafia,

protected by his CFR-ruled, Attorney General *(Grand Inquisitor),* directing the Department of Justice *(Holy Office of the Inquisition)* serviced by *"the Order of the FBI."*

These works, including *"Jesuit Vatican Tyranny,"* a twenty-one page article (found at **http://members.foothills.net/ricefile/JesVat.htm**) updating the reader on the traitors presently empowered by the Company to despotically rule over its "Holy Roman" Fourteenth Amendment American Empire, serve as companions to Vatican Assassins: "Wounded In The House Of My Friends," and are most heartily recommended by the author in describing the Jesuit control of Washington through the **Council on Foreign Relations** for the last eighty years. Author **Joel Bainerman** in his 1992 masterpiece, *The Crimes of a President: New Revelations on Conspiracy & Cover-up in the Bush & Reagan Administrations*, further sums up the matter:

> "[*33rd Degree Freemason*] **George** [**H. W.**] **Bush** has corrupted the American system to such an extent that he can get away with any crime [*just like his son, President George W. Bush*]. . . . **George Bush. Skull and Bones. Drug trafficking by the CIA. The assassinations of JFK and RFK. The Council on Foreign Relations and the Trilateral Commission.** There is a global conspiracy founded on the Freemasonry notion of a **New World Order** and global domination, and President Bush [*and now his President son who is a party to the Jesuit-controlled CFR/CIA demolition of the WTC*] plays a major part in it." {26} [Emphasis added]

Let us read, diligently pray, and then acquit ourselves as men remembering the LORD's exhortation at the mouth of **Joab** found in ***I Chronicles 19:13***:

"Be of good courage, and let us behave ourselves valiantly for our people, and for the cities of our God:
and let the LORD do that which is good in his sight."

Jesuit Dr. John McLaughlin (1927 – Present), 1973 #723

This arrogant Jesuit was a speechwriter and special assistant (i.e., "confessor") to Presidents Nixon and Ford. He has written for SMOM William F. Buckley, Jr.'s, *National Review* and hosts "The McLaughlin Group." Popular in the Jesuit Theater (Babylonish "Hollywood"), he has appeared in several motion pictures.

US Congressman: Jesuit Priest Robert F. Drinan, 1973 #724

This Son of Loyola introduced the House Resolution for the impeachment of President Nixon for ending the Vietnam War prematurely. Instead of killing the Commander-in-Chief, as the Company had murdered President Kennedy, Nixon was removed with the CIA scandal known as "The Watergate Affair" backed by Papal Knights Kissinger and Haig. After Nixon's resignation Shriner Freemason and Warren Commission conspirator, President Ford, was ordered to pardon the broken Quaker. Drinan, America's "Rodin the Jesuit," is now a law professor at the nation's true capital, the **Black Pope**'s Jesuit Georgetown University.

The History of the Jesuits, James Arrabito, (Angwin, CA: LLT Productions, 1989), Video.

Knight of Malta William J. Casey, 1913 – 1987 #725

Servant; Archbishop of New York, SMOM John Cardinal O'Connor
Director, Central Intelligence Agency, Reagan Administration, 1980 – 1987

William J. Casey with Fordham University Jesuits, 1950s #726

A graduate and trustee of the Jesuit Order's Fordham University, an officer of SMOM Bill Donovan's OSS, a Director of the SEC and Export-Import Bank, Irish Roman Catholic William J. Casey, friend of William F. Buckley, Jr., was a most important person of the SMOM-dominated government of Papal Knight Ronald Reagan who chose Jesuit William J. Bennett to be his Secretary of Education, SMOM Admiral James D. Watkins to be Chief of Naval Operations and gave formal recognition to the Papal Caesar's Vatican City-State in 1984.

The Last Hero, Anthony Cave Brown, (New York: Times Books, 1982).
Casey, Joseph E. Persico, (New York: Penguin Books, 1991).

President Nixon, SEC Commissioner Casey and Wife; Judge Sirica, 1971 #727

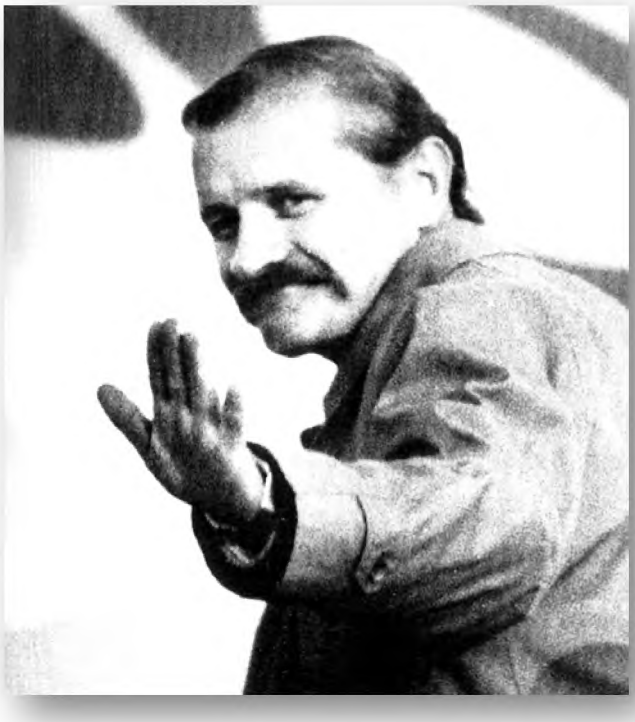
President Ronald Reagan; CIA Director William J. Casey, 1985 #728

Above we have one of President Nixon's Jesuit-controlled masters being sworn in to the Office of Securities and Exchange Commissioner by Federal Judge John J. Sirica, the very Roman Catholic judge who sentenced Jesuit-trained G. Gordon Liddy to twenty years in prison for refusing to betray Nixon during the Order's Watergate scandal. Below, we have honorary Knight of Malta and "Irish American" crypto-Roman Catholic President Ronald Reagan (the abject tool of New York Archbishop John Cardinal O'Connor's Knights of Malta including J. Peter Grace, Jr., of the Grace Commission and Alexander M. Haig, Jr.) sitting with his advisor and mastermind behind the Iran-Contra Scandal, the Jesuit-trained Fordham University graduate and Knight of Malta, William J. Casey. Casey later "died suddenly" at the Order's Georgetown University Hospital shortly before his Congressional testimony concerning the Iran-Contra Scandal.

Veil: The Secret Wars of the CIA, 1981-1987, Bob Woodward, (New York: Simon and Schuster, 1987).

CIA Director William J. Casey; KGB Officer Arkady Shevchenko #729

Casey warmly chats at a Washington party with the former Under-Secretary General of the UN for the Soviet Union who "defected" to America in 1978.



Rome's U.S.-based KGB Officer Vitaly Yurchenko, 1985 #730

In meeting with his American NSA/CIA boss, KGB Officer Vitaly Yurchenko "defected" to America in 1985 but returned to the USSR three months later having no fear of being shot or imprisoned in the Order's Gulag Archipelago. During his CIA "debriefing" Yurchenko met with Knight of Malta William J. Casey for an "informative" business dinner one evening at CIA Headquarters in Langley, Virginia. Indeed, the ***Black Pope***'s CIA and KGB have worked together since the beginning of the Vatican's Cold War. As of April 1, 2003, General Yevgeni Primakov—the former KGB head—has been hired as a "consultant" by the Company's American Gestapo, the Department of Homeland Security, created by Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor and CIA officer, CFR member John C. Gannon.

Veil: The Secret Wars of the CIA, 1981-1987, Bob Woodward, (New York: Simon and Schuster, 1987).

Reagan with "October Surprise" Boss, William J. Casey, 1980 #731

Overthrowing Prime Minister Mossadegh who patriotically nationalized Iran's oil industry thus attacking the **Black Pope**'s British-owned, Anglo-Iranian Oil Company, the Shah returned to his throne via the CIA and MI6's "Operation Ajax." Shah Pahlavi, having recognized the Pope's Labor Zionist government of Israel, created his dreaded Secret Police (SAVAK) in 1957 and ruled Iran with "an iron fist in a velvet glove" until departing for the US in 1979. Aided by the CIA, that same year Ayatollah Khomeini assumed power in Iran as did Masonic Saddam Hussein in Iraq. Rome's American Knights of Malta, including DCI William J. Casey, would then arm Iran via secret deals (the "October Surprise") still shrouded in mystery, including the Iran-Contra Affair. In the name of the American people, the Pope's CFR-controlled US government illegally armed Iran ("Irangate"—1985) and Iraq ("Iraqgate"—1985-89) during the Iran-Iraq War. The purpose of the merciless and bloody war was to create mutual annihilation of Shiite Moslems, drive the Jews of both nations back to Israel and create anti-American fury throughout the Moslem World. The arms sold to Iran and Iraq would ultimately be used against invading American soldiers through their ordered, unprotected mass-detonations of chemical and biological weapons, weakening our armed forces during its Vatican-decreed Crusade against Islam. Upon the Jesuits using their American Military Industrial Complex to arm the Soviets and Moslem nations during the Pope's Cold War, as well as arming the Chinese and Russians during the post-Cold War, the weapons of our coming Sino-Soviet-Moslem-Latino invaders will have been "made in the USA."

October Surprise: America's Hostages in Iran and the Election of Ronald Reagan, Gary Sick, (New York: Times Books, 1991).

Reagan Consents to the Illegal Arming of Iraq, White House, 1985 #732

With Italian Prime Minister Giulio Andreotti, Reagan illegally armed Masonic Saddam Hussein's Iraq (1985-1989) during its war with Iran (1980-1988). This was the secret policy of Rome, Reagan the mere tool of Knights of Malta: Vice President George H. W. Bush; CIA Director William J. Casey; National Security Advisor Richard V. Allen; Sec. of State Alexander M. Haig, Jr.; Ambassador-at-Large Vernon A. Walters; and J. Peter Grace, Jr. of the Grace Commission.

Jordan's King Hussein with President Bush, Maine, 1990 #733

Freemason Hussein greets Freemason Bush at Kennebunkport enjoying sweet memories of covert arms transfers through Jordan to Masonic Saddam Hussein. Saddam's arms depots would be blown up by US forces after the 911 attack and resultant "War on Terror," spreading death among both Iraqis and US soldiers.

Spider's Web: The Secret History of How the White House Illegally Armed Iraq, Alan Friedman, (New York: Bantam Books, 1993).

CFR/Edward Stettinius; Anthony Eden; Harry Hopkins, Malta, 1945 #734

Freemasons Mikhail Gorbechev & George H. W. Bush, Malta, 1989 #735

The ***Black Pope*** began and ended his Cold War on the Roman Catholic island of Malta. Before Jesuit Coadjutor Harry Hopkins arrived at Malta with SMOM Charles E. Bohlen and SMOM W. Averell Harriman, he first had an audience before Pius XII with SMOM Myron C. Taylor.* Receiving his instructions for the Yalta conference, details were finalized at Malta. Forty-five years later Bush and Gorbechev ended the Cold War on Malta graciously hosted by the Knights of Malta in control of the island since 1964. Thereafter, the Russian "Tongue" of SMOM was re-admitted into Russia, now based in Moscow and St. Petersburg.

Harry Hopkins: A Biography, Henry H. Adams, (New York: G. P. Putnam's Sons, 1977) p. *373.
All The Best, George Bush: My Life and Letters and Other Writings, George H. W. Bush, (New York: Simon & Schuster, 1999).

Archbishop of New York, Edward Cardinal Egan, New York, 2000 #736
Presidential Candidates George W. Bush and Al Gore with their Master

George W. Bush; Edward Cardinal Egan; and Al Gore, 2000 #737

As it was in 1963 with Francis Cardinal Spellman controlling both presidential candidates, John F. Kennedy and Richard M. Nixon, so it is today. Taken at the Waldorf-Astoria Hotel in New York at the annual (Knight of Columbus) Alfred E. Smith Memorial Dinner, we can see the reverence of both Republican and Democratic Party candidates towards their political master, and the absolutepower wielded by "the Archbishop of the capital of the World." This champion of the Temporal Power of the Pope of Rome, Edward Cardinal Egan was John Paul II's trusted agent who orchestrated the terrorist events of 911 using his Knights of Malta directing every detail of the NSA/CIA/FBI "black operation."

UTOO50749/RM/ReutersNewMedia Inc./CORBUS.
FTOO61677/RM/AFP/CORBIS

American Bush Royal Family at the Funeral of JPII, 2005 #738

This photo speaks volumes as to who is the real master of America's Bush Royal Family now ruling the Company's pro-Labor Zionist, "Holy Roman" Fourteenth Amendment, Corporate-Fascist, American Empire. Why would President George W. Bush and his father, former President George H. W. Bush, as well as former President William J. Clinton, all be kneeling in obeisance to the Pope of Rome when none of them are Roman Catholics? The answer is the Pope is the "ruler of the world," the "King of kings and Lord of lords," declaring "the nation that will not serve me shall perish." Thus, we see the most influential American Knight of Malta at the pinnacle of his power carefully ascended during the last fifty years. For George H. W. Bush, as an oil tycoon, participated in: the Bay of Pigs "sacrifice of the mass," further securing Jesuit Castro's Cuba for our future Sino-Soviet-Moslem invasion into Miami; the Kennedy Assassination and Great Jesuit Cover-up while a covert, CIA contract agent; the Watergate Scandal ousting a disobedient President Nixon from office; the Iran-Contra Scandal arming Iran for the Empire's coming war with the Moslem World, and financing the Nicaragua Contras who, like the Cuban patriots who sought to overthrow Castro, were betrayed by the fascist CIA; the Savings and Loan Scandal, one of the largest thefts in the history of the world; the Bank of Credit and Commerce International (BCCI), the largest bank fraud in financial history; and the 911 demolition of the World Trade Center providing the pretext for invading Iraq and Afghanistan, igniting the **Black Pope**'s 21st Century Crusade against Islam. Rome's expanding Temporal Power is promoted by the Bush Family dynasty.

Photo was forwarded to the author by an Internet researcher.

Chapter 49
The Jesuits **— 1906 – 2007**

Jesuit Medica—*Biowarfare and Genocide:*
The Allopathic American Medical and Dental Associations
Continuing Hitler's Nazi SS Tortures and Medicalized Killing
The Food & Drug Administration: 100 Years of Murder
Protecting the Pope's Petroleum-Based Pharmaceutical Monopoly
Rome's Holy Office of the Inquisition Under Another Name

"Ah! the blood of **sixty-eight millions of the human race**, which has flowed from the veins of the saints and martyrs of **Jesus**, and which cries to God for vengeance against the Babylonish harlot, leaves us no room to hesitate respecting the application of Daniel's prediction! The Church of Rome has literally *worn out* the saints of the Most High! Witness the heartless cruelties practiced upon the simple and pious **Waldenses**! See the torrents of blood, which have been poured out like streams of water among the martyred **Culdees**, and **Albigenses**, and **Bohemian** brethren [*the Protestant Bohemian Czechs being the first victims to be sent to Hitler's Death Camps during the Order's 20th Century Second Thirty Years' War*]!

Look in to the horror dens of the Inquisition, before whose ghostly tribunal the young men, the blooming maiden, the aged father and the fond mother were dragged under the pretext of the suspicion of heresy, but in reality to glut the avarice or lust, or malice of the diabolical inquisitors [*exactly as was done in Hitler's Nazi Germany and Stalin's Communist USSR—both secretly ruled by the Jesuits*]! The saints of the Most High were *worn out* by the tortures of the rack, and the fire. **Satan ruled supreme in this infernal office**! Its interior was in strict accordance with the deeds of darkness and of blood, which were daily enacted within its gloomy walls! It seemed as though the **seat of Satan** had been removed to the earth, and as if he had established a hell in miniature among men! There, by the flash of the gleaming torch, you see the servants of the Holy Inquisition; their countenances stern with cruelty, frowning with the scowl of malice upon the victims of ghostly tyranny. In vain does the affrighted prisoner shriek with terror, and call for help, when he views the instruments of death! The torturing dungeons are so deep; the massy doors are so close, that no groan however loud, no wail of men in their death agony, no shriek, however piercing, can reach the upper air! There, in hopeless, helpless misery, the unhappy victims of **Antichrist** submit to the horrid cruelties with which he wears out the saints of the Most High! One mode of torture, I will mention.

'When the Spanish Inquisition was thrown open by the troops of Napoleon and King Joseph, an image of the Virgin [known as "The Iron Maiden"] was found standing in a dark corner of a cell. On closer inspection it was discovered by the French officer to be an engine of torture; underneath the robes with which the image was covered, was a metal breastplate stuck full of needles, spikes and lancets. The familiar was ordered to manoeuvre it. He did so; it raised its arms as if to embrace; a knapsack was thrown into them; gradually the arms closed, pressing the object within them closer and closer to the breast of the image, crushing and piercing it with a hundred wounds.'

This is one of the implements of death with which papal Rome in the nineteenth century stood prepared to wear out the saints of the Most High [*even as* **Pope Pius IX** *called for the return of the guillotine to be used against "accursed heretics and liberals" according to Scottish Protestant historian* **James A. Wylie**]! Oh! who can number the tears, and count the sighs that have been wrung from the weeping, tortured prisoners of that accursed office! . . . Spain is strewed with the ashes of many an **Auto de Fe,** at which those who loved **God's Word**, and gloried in God's truth, were roasted alive by the hideous crew of Monkish Inquisitors, and Popish priests! England has quivered in every nerve, under the torturing grasp of **Antichrist;** and Ireland has been drenched with Protestant blood!

If the blood of 68 millions of the human race is not enough to make the Babylonish woman drunk, she surely must be proof against intoxication! This blood has dyed her with its scarlet hue, and fixed the gory mark upon her, which stamps her as the blood-stained **HARLOT**, drunk with the blood of the saints, and with the blood of the martyrs of Jesus!" {1}[Emphasis added]

Joseph F. Berg, 1842
American Protestant Historian
The Great Apostacy, Identical With Papal Rome; Or An Exposition Of the Mystery of Iniquity and the Marks and Doom of Antichrist

"The time will arrive very soon, in which the **'Company of Jesus'** will become very solicitous in the **human sciences**, *but without a single application to virtue*, the ambition will be to dominate, the overbearing and pride penetrating its soul, to rule alone and no one can restrain them." {2}[Emphasis added]

Gerome Lanuza, 1650?
Bishop of Albarracin

"My work on *The Nazi Doctors* began and ended with [*a Bavarian-born Roman Catholic, SS Captain and Medical Doctor, Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor*] **Josef Mengele**. . . . Although I had originally considered focusing my study on Mengele, I soon realized that such a focus could further the cult of demonic personality already surrounding him and thereby neglect the more general Nazi phenomenon of medicalized killing. . . . It was only in 1958 that he began to reach a status of public infamy, . . . And as Mengele moved through various parts of South America [*thanks to* **Pope Pius XII's** *Vatican Ratlines overseen by the Jesuits*] to prevent capture or extradition, these testimonies of survivors continued unabated . . . While he is known to have spent considerable time in Argentina and Paraguay [*in which had been located the Order's communist Reductions (1609-1767)*], his long stay in Brazil [*founded by the Jesuits*] has been less recognized: . . .

What we know about the thirty-two year old man who arrived in Auschwitz on 30 May 1943 is not especially remarkable. He was the second son of a well-to-do Bavarian industrialist . . . The family is described as 'strict Catholic,' and Mengele identified himself as a Catholic on all his official forms . . . Matriculating at the universities not only in Munich, but also in Bonn, Vienna, and Frankfurt, Mengele came to concentrate on the physical anthropology and genetics of his time, eventually working under **Otmar von Verscheuer** at the Frankfurt University Institute of Hereditary Biology and Racial Hygiene: . . . Mengele [*was*] so kind that women at the institute referred to him as **'Father Mengele'**—a nickname that could of course have other connotations [*including a clandestine priesthood*]. . . .

His medical dissertation published in 1938 and entitled, 'Genealogical Studies in the Cases of Cleft-Lip-Jaw Palate' [*which deformity is usually a result of nutritional deficiencies, not genetic insufficiencies*] prefigured his Auschwitz work on genetic abnormalities . . . His third publication was entitled 'Hereditary Transmission of Fistulae Auris' [*and was published*] in a journal *Der Erbarzt*, **'The Genetic Physician.'** . . .

[*Dear truth-seeker, American allopathic physicians today attribute nearly all deformities and chronic diseases to genetic causes; never to vaccines, inherited infections, abusive lifestyles, toxic poisonous environments or adulterated foodstuffs. Thus, this false genetic theory of disease provides the non-empirical religious dogma necessary for all allopathic treatments, they being prescription drugs, radiation therapies and radical surgeries in addition to stem-cell research and genetic engineering. Put upon historic White Protestant nations,* the Society of Jesus *makes a fortune through its pharmaceutical industries while congruently destroying the health of those nations. The Allopathic Genetic Physician is in truth the Nazi Physician.*]

What did Mengele actually do in Auschwitz? . . . 'He had a reputation; it was a name that was heard the most. He was everywhere.' . . . He . . . committed real crimes, murderous crimes, direct murder. The Frankfurt Court, in indicting him for extradition [*knowing full well that he was in Brazil*], spoke of 'hideous crimes' committed alone or with others 'willfully and with bloodlust.' These crimes included selections, **lethal injections**, shootings, beatings, and other forms of deliberate killing. . . . 'He was brutal, but in a gentlemanly, depraved way. . . . he had no problems—not with his conscience, not with anybody, not with anything . . . he was absolutely convinced he was doing the right thing . . .while he continued to whistle his [**Richard**] **Wagner** . . . like an automaton, a gentleman carrying out indifferent functions . . . very cold, businesslike, matter-of-fact. . . . a very bad person, . . . and you saw it . . . in his eyes . . . brown and bloodshot,' . . . his eyes 'had a 'cruel expression' or were 'the eyes of a fish,' or 'dead eyes,' 'wild eyes,' or eyes that never looked at one's own [*eyes*]. . . . He was free to do whatever he pleased with us . . . [*He was*] the lord of life and death. . . . How we hated this charlatan! . . . How we despised his detached haughty air, his continual whistling, his absurd orders, his frigid cruelty! Dr. Mengele had the air of a man who took great satisfaction in his work and was pleased with his calling [*while many of the guards at Auschwitz wore belt buckles with Catholic crucifixes on them according to the late Hungarian survivor,* **Theodora Moscovitz**],' . . .

Mengele prepared a special dissection room, including a 'dissection table of polished marble,' a basin with 'nickel taps,' and 'three porcelain sinks,' . . . The overall arrangement, . . . was, 'the exact replica of any large city's institute of pathology. . . . Mengele, in the laboratory, 'became a different person entirely, . . . a [*demon-possessed*] fanatic . . . like a dual personality [*and*] if he didn't see blood on his white uniform [*in shedding the blood of the heretic in accordance with the Jesuit Oath*], he wasn't content.' "

[Dear truth-seeker, **Josef Mengele** was an SS Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor under Extreme Oath evidenced by his calm mannerisms while committing cold-blooded murder. Disguised as a "doctor," and imbibed with the false theory of the "Genetic Physician," he was the perfect "Manchurian Candidate," meticulously performing his professional duties for his master controlling **I. G. Farben** via German Knights of Malta. That evil master was then and is today the ***Black Pope*** invisibly manipulating tens of thousands of American physicians who, like Mengele, are convinced they are doing the right thing.]" {3} [Emphasis added]

Robert Jay Lifton, 1986
American Professor of Psychology
The Nazi Doctors

"Largely unbeknownst to the American people there is a war going on that has claimed victims in every family. This war is escalating and threatens every human life. It is a war being waged in the interests of the multibillion-dollar pharmaceutical industry [*ruled by the Pope's* Knights of Malta], which is not a health industry but rather an investment business built on the continuation and expansion of global diseases. Your health and the health of every person in America are threatened in several ways:

1. 'The business with disease' as the basis of the pharmaceutical industry. The pharmaceutical industry is a multibillion-dollar investment business that has orchestrated the largest fraud in human history. It promises health, but in fact **thrives on the continuation of diseases.** This fraud scheme is easily unmasked. Most pharmaceutical drugs are designed to merely cover disease symptoms, but are not intended to cure or eradicate diseases. As a direct result of this multibillion-dollar fraud business, no cure has ever been found for **cardiovascular disease, cancer, diabetes,** or any other chronic disease. On the contrary, these diseases continue in epidemic proportions, killing about 5,000 Americans every day. This compares to the annihilation of a city the size of San Francisco every year.

2. The epidemic of dangerous side effects caused by pharmaceutical drugs. The dangerous side effects of Vioxx, Celebrex, Lipitor and Prozac are not the exception; they are the rule. Due to their synthetic nature, most pharmaceutical drugs are toxic to our bodies, causing organ damage and other serious side effects. According to the **American Medical Association**, one million Americans suffered disabilities from taking pharmaceutical drugs and more than 100,000 of them die as a result of this every single year.

3. Legislation that protects the expansion of the deadly business with disease. For decades drug companies have used their giant profits to manipulate the public and influence legislation, including that from the U.S. Congress and the White House. Now that the deadly consequences of the pharmaceutical fraud business have been unmasked, the survival of this industry depends on the **protectionist laws.** The current push of the [**George W.**] **Bush** administration for so-called medical liability reform is not about protecting gynecologists and the medical doctors from medical liability lawsuits. The centerpiece of the proposed medical liability legislation is to prohibit punitive damage awards and liability lawsuits brought by injured patients against drug companies! This medical liability legislation is being used as a cover to grant amnesty to drug manufacturers, protecting them from having to compensate millions of patients for the harm their drugs have caused. It is payback for the pharmaceutical industry, which was the largest corporate sponsor of the Bush

election campaign. . . . As the direct consequence of this law, tens of millions of Americans will suffer disability and die from preventable diseases within the next decades [*further fulfilling the Order's wicked Council of Trent*].

4. Withholding life-saving information about the health benefits of vitamins and natural therapies. A precondition for this 'business with disease' based on patentable synthetic drugs is the suppression of effective and safe, but nonpatentable and therefore less profitable, natural therapies. For decades the pharmaceutical industry has strategically expanded its influence on medical education with devastating results. It has deliberately blocked any information about the essential role of vitamins and other micronutrients in maintaining health ([*that information which is*] contained in every textbook of biology, biochemistry, and natural science) from entering medical school teaching and practice. Through their strategic influence, the pharmaceutical industry has established a **global monopoly** on medicine. As a direct result, generations of medical doctors have not received adequate training in nutritional and other natural therapies. Doctors and patients alike have become victims of the pharmaceutical industry's efforts to monopolize human health. As a result, **tens of millions of Americans** have died unnecessarily over the past decades because this life-saving health information has not been available to them.

5. Suppressing effective natural therapies by law. Effective, safe, and nonpatentable natural therapies threaten the very basis of the pharmaceutical investment business. They target and correct the underlying cellular deficiencies of today's most common diseases, thereby preventing and even eradicating them. The elimination of any disease inevitably destroys a multibillion-dollar market for the pharmaceutical industry, thus the pharmaceutical industry has launched a **global campaign** to protect its patent-based 'business with disease' by outlawing natural nonpatentable therapies at the **national** and **international level**. This is the background for the Bush administration's attack on the Dietary Supplement Health and Education Act—the key legislation protecting the rights of the American people for free access to natural therapies and to freedom-of-health choice. If this fundamental human right to natural health is taken away, the health of **billions of people** will be compromised and tens of millions of them will pay the ultimate price for generations to come." {4} [Emphasis added]

Kevin Trudeau, 2004
American Patriot and Author
Natural Cures "They" Don't Want You to Know About Health

"Yes, **Judyth Vary Baker** had the technical qualifications to be 'the technician' that did 'the bench work' in the **Ferrie-Sherman** medical laboratory. Hearing

Judyth admit that as a 19-year old she assisted **Lee Harvey Oswald, David Ferrie, Dr. Mary Sherman,** and [*New Orleans Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor*] **Dr. Alton Ochsner** in their efforts to develop a biological weapon is . . . a brain buster! . . . **Judyth** is adamant that **Mary Sherman** was definitely part of the cancer-virus research project that was going on at **David Ferrie's** apartment. In fact, part of Judyth's daily operational cycle was to bring 'the extracts' of her cancer-causing virus research from Ferrie's apartment to Mary Sherman's apartment. She also clearly states that **Dr. Alton Ochsner** was ultimately in charge of the Ferrie-Sherman lab. And that both she and **Lee Oswald** were part of the effort to use the cancer-causing monkey viruses to develop a biological weapon [*secretly intended to be used against us* Americans, thus furthering the Order's Counter-Reformation]. . . . The mice were delivered to his apartment several times per week for processing as part of the operation. To my mind, this has always been what I called 'the worse case scenario'—the confirmed existence of the secret cooperation between talented scientists, dangerous radioactive equipment, monkey viruses and political extremists in an underground laboratory. . . . Judyth's knowledge of and personal involvement with the subject of cancer research is remarkable to this day. Upon seeing a 2006 news article about a breakthrough in cancer research involving a mouse whose immune system was extremely good at resisting cancer, Judyth sent me an email which said:

'We could have cured cancer . . . decades ago. . . . and here you see that macrophages in mice do it—and yes, just as I have claimed they could. . . . This can be turned into an efficient and cheap way to combat cancer. Oh, if only I could have convinced somebody to just give me a chance to direct a lab! . . . And also because they are still just using murine (mouse) macrophages, a first step that I knew would work way back in 1961. Oh, I feel as if my whole life has been wasted! Have to admit I just sat down after reading this and wept tears of anger and frustration for the millions who have suffered and died from cancer, especially children, and I knew the key, but my mouth had been stopped up with clay. I cannot stop weeping. . . . This is awful, to feel such anger and helplessness. Yet happy that at last they should be able to see what to do.' " {5} [Emphasis added]

Edward T. Haslam, 2006
American JFK Researcher and Author
Discovered Lee Oswald's Girlfriend
Researcher Judyth Vary Baker
Dr. Mary's Monkey

"As everyone knows, rumors surrounding the Kennedy assassination persevered, even after the Senate Select Committee on Intelligence and the House [*Select*] Committee on Assassinations had issued reports [*the HSCA*

having concluded JFK had been killed by a "conspiracy"]. The old **conspiracy theories** continued to circulate, and a new generation of theorists arose. . . . Many of these theories depended in part on the idea that the autopsy at Bethesda Naval Hospital was somehow flawed. In response to the heated public dialogue following the release of **Oliver Stone's** *JFK*, the [*CFR-controlled*] **American Medical Association** decided to review the autopsy findings and determine whether navy doctors had indeed participated in a grand cover-up [*proven by* **Harrison Edward Livingstone** *in High Treason 2*]. In May 1992, the *Journal of the American Medical Association (JAMA)* published the first of two articles exploring allegations that the autopsy findings were untrustworthy. The conclusions dealt a severe blow to **conspiracy theories**. *JAMA* stated unequivocally that the physicians who performed the autopsy on the night of November 22 had established beyond reasonable doubt that the president was struck by only **two bullets**, which hit him from above and behind his head. . . .

In the October 7, 1992, issue of *JAMA*, editor **George D. Lundberg, M.D.**, stated: 'A series of unbiased experts, forensic scientists, pathologists, and radiologists over the years have re-examined the Kennedy autopsy findings, using written materials, testimony of Humes [**James Joseph Humes, M.D.**], Boswell [**J. Thornton Boswell, M.D.**], and Finck [**Pierre Finck, M.D.**], the Zapruder film, photographs, X-rays, and microscopic slides.' Lundberg concluded that these experts have almost unanimously supported the published findings and interpretations of the autopsy team and the Warren Commission, the single dissenting voice being that of **Cyril H. Wecht, M.D.** [*who is now a regular guest on* the **Black Pope**'s *pro-Bush Fox News Network*]. Yet even he agreed in 1966 and wrote in 1973 that 'all shots were fired from the rear.' The calm expert testimony in the most distinguished medical publication in the United States countered the emotional outcries of the amateurs. It was, of course, no surprise to those of us who had continued to follow the case. The autopsy findings were confirmed by the Warren Commission in 1964; and in 1968, an impartial panel of four pathologists and radiologists examined all available evidence and made a sixteen-page report to [*protector of the CIA's SMOM* **Clay Shaw** *and* **David Ferrie**] **Attorney General Ramsey Clark.**" {6} [Emphasis added]

Cartha "Deke" DeLoach, 1995
SMOM; Ex-Assistant Director, FBI
Hoover's FBI

"He who thinks he knows the Jesuits by having read all the books that were written in the past century [*the Eighteenth Century*] to unmask them, would be grossly deceived. The Jesuitism of that day was an open war against the Gospel and society; the **Jesuitism** of the present is a slow but contagious and deadly

disease, which secretly insinuates itself; **it is a poison taken under the name of medicine.**" {7}[Emphasis added]

Luigi Desanctis, 1852
Official Censor of the Inquisition
Popery, Puseyism and Jesuitism

". . . the health of the people is really the foundation upon which all their happiness and all their power as a state depend. . . . but if the population of the country is stationary or yearly diminishing—if, while it diminishes in number it diminishes also in stature, in strength, that country is doomed. The health of the people is, in my opinion, the first duty of a statesman." {8} [Emphasis added]

Benjamin Disraeli, 1877
Masonic British Prime Minister
under Queen Victoria

"The Jesuits awed Casey. 'They are brilliant . . . I'm absolutely convinced that they have the right dope on this world . . . I want to be . . . a **Colonel House**, the guy behind the throne, advising the President of the United States.' . . . As his wife was later to observe, 'Bill got his self-assurance from the Jesuits.' . . . **The Jesuits had done their work well** . . . He was armored in his religion." {9} [Emphasis added]

Joseph E. Persico, 1990
Roman Catholic CFR Member
American Journalist and Author on
Roman Catholic William J. Casey,
Student of the Jesuits, 1930
Fordham University

"**Baby Doc**, in his tireless devotion to saving the demonically possessed cannot bear the burden of watching his people die the wretched death unleashed upon those doomed for hell. We are left with no alternative but to heed the word of God [*the Pope*] and spare him from annihilation. For this reason, we will send in the missionaries (Jesuit Mercenaries) to inoculate the population with a vaccine that will spare only the good of heart by virtue of its design . . . Baby Doc has complied with the Vatican's orders [*!!!*] to the best of his abilities in his demon-infested land, and must resign his post." {10}[Emphasis added]

William J. Casey, 1985
Knight of Malta and Director,
Central Intelligence Agency
Trance: Formation of America

" 'We the People of the United States,' and peace-loving citizens around the world, now face a nightmarish danger. Deadly animal viruses are now multiplying in our bodies." {11}[Emphasis added]

Leonard Horowitz, 1997
American Physician and Author
Russian Orthodox Knight of Malta
Emerging Viruses: AIDS and Ebola

"Current Medical Science is nothing but a false dogma, imposed almost universally, by no matter what means, legitimate or not, by a **Medical Power,** in close alliance with the **Chemical Syndicate.** Their purpose, as will be demonstrated in the following chapters, is not the people's health, which is just being used as a pretext for extorting large sums of money, but the aggrandizement of their own wealth and might. . . . **In every country, the ruling Medical Power is one of the Syndicate's most reliable collaborators, the more efficient for being unrecognized by the ignorant, misled majority. The Medical Power has today the role that belonged to the** [*inquisitional Roman Catholic*] **Church in the Middle** [*Dark*] **Ages."** {12}[Emphasis added]

Hans Ruesch, 1982
Swiss Investigative Journalist
Naked Empress: Or
The Great Medical Fraud

"How art thou fallen from heaven, O Lucifer, son of the morning!
How art thou cut down to the ground,
Which didst weaken the nations! . . .
They that see they shall narrowly look upon thee, and consider thee,
Saying, Is this the man who made the earth to tremble,
Who did shake kingdoms, who made the world like a wilderness,
And destroyed its cities, who opened not the house of its prisoners?"

– Isaiah 14:12, 16, 17

No better description of the Company has ever been so simply put than that of **Mr. Luigi Desanctis**, who later became a Reformed pastor. When his description is applied to the **American Medical Association** (AMA), the **American Dental Association** (ADA) and the **Food & Drug Administration** (FDA) we can easily see these three agencies as arms of **the Great Jesuit Conspiracy**, described by **Abate Leone** in his *The Jesuit Conspiracy: The Secret Plan of the Order* printed in 1848. The purpose of the AMA, ADA and FDA is to destroy the "heretic and liberal" American people in the name of helping them. By making the people chronically ill these agencies break any will to resist an American fascist tyranny (possibly to be overseen by **Fox News Network's** Jesuit-trained Knight of Malta, **Patrick J. Buchanan**) and the coming "New World Order" under the Jesuits' "*infallible*" Pope.

The AMA, as we know it today, began in the early 1900s. The Jesuits, through 33rd Degree and Shriner Freemasonry, the **Morgans** and the **Rockefellers** in particular, began to control the medical education of young physicians, teaching them to treat symptoms with their petroleum-based drugs. Later came surgery, and then radiation completing the medical "**unholy trinity**" of "**cut, burn and poison**."

Warning us of the drug-happy, allopathic doctor we read in 1912:

> ". . . for the doctor who imagines he can kill disease by his drug gatling-gun will quite as oft kill his patient [*as has been the case with tens of thousands of WWII veterans*]. Be suspicious of the doctor who comes into the sickroom with an air of omnipotence, takes out his stethoscope as though it was **Gabriel's Trumpet**, writes a lot of **Latin prescriptions** [*i.e., the language of Rome*] and asks never a question regarding the daily habits of the patient. . . . Beware, I say, of this class of physicians. They will sit with one hand on your pulse and the other on your pocketbook and not leave until one or the other gives out; but cure you—never! It isn't in them. They haven't the first conception of what a real, progressive, up-to-date physician really is able to do for his patients." {13} [Emphasis added]

Dear truth-seeker, *is this not the heart and soul of American medicine?*

The monstrous drug companies controlled by the Knights of Malta were some of the financiers behind the Jesuits' **Council on Foreign Relations**, which in turn created and now control the medical inquisitors—the **AMA, ADA** and **FDA**.

Purposing to sicken White Celtic-Anglo-Saxon Protestant American people, the AMA and FDA promoted mass vaccinations and immunizations. (**Senator Edward "Ted" Kennedy**, that darling of Georgetown University and Boston College Jesuits, knowing who really murdered his brothers, introduced new legislation that would attempt to vaccinate all children in the American Empire, while severely limiting exemptions parents could claim. He also seeks to set up a nationwide vaccine registry to track parents who resist the injections of monkey pus, mercury and formaldehyde into their childrens' bloodstreams.) These slow poisons in the name of medicine contain live viruses, which later erupt into "incurable diseases" such as "Cancer." **Dr. William Campbell Douglas** tells us in his *Second Opinion:*

> "I reported nearly 10 years ago, on the alarming finding that a **monkey virus**—**simian virus 40**—had contaminated both the **Salk** and **Sabin** polio vaccines [*the Jesuits always using Rome's "Court Jews" in the forefront*]. It was known at the time that this virus caused brain cancer in experimental animals but, it was covered; there was no worry as it caused no problems in humans. What the public was not told is that since **SV40** is a retro virus (like AIDS), it would take 20 to 40 years before we would know what damage had been done. I noted at

the time that brain tumors had increased in frequency since I was graduated from medical school. In 1950, they were rare, but by 1990 they were common—1950 plus 40 equals 1990 (the year I made my first report on **SV40** and brain tumors). The horrifying truth came out in the February 14, 1999, *London Telegraph*:

'The mass vaccination campaigns of the 50's and 60's may be causing hundreds of deaths a year because of a cancer-causing virus which contaminated the first polio vaccine, according to scientists. Known as **SV40**, the virus came from dead monkeys whose kidney cells were used to culture the first **Salk Vaccines**. Doctors estimate that the virus was injected into tens of millions during mass vaccination campaigns before being detected and screened out in 1963. Those born between **1941** and **1961** are thought to be most at risk of having been infected.' . . .

'Now a new study of the effects of **SV40** points to disturbing evidence that the monkey virus causes a number of **human cancers** . . . "such as non-Hodgkin's lymphoma and prostate cancer . . . and bone cancer." . . . the **monkey virus** may be passing from those given the contaminated vaccine to their children, spreading the cancer risk still further.' " {14} [Emphasis added]

Additionally, we read:

"**Polio Vaccine:** Developed in the late 1940's from **dead pig and monkey kidney pus infected with poliomyelitis**, and lactalbumin hydrolysate, chemical antibiotics, and calf serum. This live-virus vaccine recently tested to harbor **149** live viruses and bacteria living in the vaccine; including the **SV40** virus, also found in cancer cells. Can cause intestinal flu, autoimmune diseases, (juvenile) childhood diabetes, children's rheumatoid arthritis, and childhood lupus. The Center for Disease Control (CDC) reported that during 1973 to 1983, **87%** of **polio cases** were caused by the **polio vaccine injection** and from 1980 to 1989 the polio vaccine shots caused **100%** of all domestic polio incidences. **Dr. Jonas Salk** is quoted as admitting, 'When you inoculate children with a polio vaccine you don't sleep well for two or three weeks' (**E. McBean**, *The Poisoned Needle*, Health Research, Mokelumne Hill, Calif., p. 144). Dr. Salk's killed-virus vaccine proliferation resulted in polio incidence doubling nationwide, some states reporting 400-600% increases [*the Jesuits, using their Masonic Jews within* the ***Black Pope***'s *international medical inquisition, providing another reason to mass-murder American Jews!*]." {15} [Emphasis added]

The deliberate poisoning of the bloodstreams of White Protestant nations should not be a surprise in the light of the **Council of Trent;** the Jesuits declared they

would do this in *The Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion*. We read from Protocol Number Ten:

> **". . . it is indispensable to trouble in all countries the people's relations with their governments so as to utterly exhaust humanity with dissension, hatred, [*class*] struggle, envy and even to the use of torture, by starvation, BY THE INOCULATION OF DISEASES."** {16}[Emphasis added]

Dear truth-seeker, have not our many inoculations, received in both civilian and military life, resulted in the *tortures* of the Order's many medical "treatments" as well as the *deaths* our countrymen have suffered due to being *eaten alive* by "**Cancer**"?

Later, the agents of the Jesuits would institute the draft creating a huge army. This **Army of the American Empire**, financed by the ***Black Pope***'s "fractional reserve" **Federal Reserve Bank** and built for the restoration of the **Temporal Power** of the Pope, would have to fight *globally*. Therefore, its soldiers would be mass-vaccinated. With harmful viruses and bacteria in the semen, their wives and babies would become infected producing more cancers in the women and birth defects in the children. (Composed of **Fourteenth Amendment** citizen/subjects raised on fiat and worthless **Federal Reserve Notes**, the **Army of the American Empire**—including the very lives and health of its fighting men—is the legal property of Rome.) The Gulf War Syndrome, ably defined and righteously attacked by Gulf War veteran **Joyce Reilly**, is a classic example of murder by military/medical injection.

The Vatican, with its **Sovereign Military Order of Malta**, has created or mutated many viruses that have been used for the systematic annihilation of the "heretic and liberal" American people. The Knights, with their former Nazis, CIA and drug companies, created the Human Immune Deficiency Virus (HIV) causing the present Acquired Immune Deficiency Syndrome (AIDS) epidemic. That virus is in every hepatitis B vaccine administered by the medical inquisitors—the AMA! We read from *Emerging Viruses: AIDS and Ebola* by the brilliant **Len Horowitz**:

> "Though polio vaccines are also suspected of transmitting HIV-1 and other viruses, the unique epidemiology, and concurrent outbreaks of AIDS in New York City and Central Africa, appears to coincide more closely with the administration of experimental hepatitis B vaccines than with either the Salk or Sabin vaccines." {17}[Emphasis added]

Since the 1930s, *during the tyranny of Masonic FDR*, the Jesuit Conspiracy against the health of Protestant America has greatly advanced. The true cures for viral diseases were heavily suppressed. Those cures were primarily oxygen-ozone, light with color, ultra-violet blood irradiation (so ably explained by **Dr. William**

Campbell Douglas in his *Into the Light* {18} and **Kenneth J. Dillon's** *Healing Photons: The Science and Art of Blood Irradiation Therapy* {19}) and direct current frequency generators using both photons and electrons. The use of medical grade ozone, **Royal Rife's** photon/frequency machine, **Emmett Knott's** blood irradiator and **Darius Dinshah's** light-color therapy ("Spectro-Chrome") were all violently suppressed. The use of medical grade colloidal silver was discontinued and all non-drug remedies were forced underground. And why? Because these treatments address *the true causes* of chronic disease. Of these causes, **Dr. William H. Philpott** tells us:

> "The oxidoreductase enzymes are necessary to produce biological life energy by oxidation phosphorylation producing ATP and oxidation remnant **negative poled magnetism.** The biological life energy consists of enzyme catalytic production of: (a) adenosine triphosphate (ATP), (b) oxidative remnant magnetism (**a negative magnetic field**). This oxidation/reduction enzymatic response is dependent upon **alkalinity** and **molecular oxygen** (alkaline-hyperoxia) . . .
>
> This oxidoreductase family of enzymes is alkaline-hyperoxic-negative (south-seeking) magnetic field activation dependent. When these 3 physiologically normal factors are not present, then cellular ATP is made by **fermentation.** The 3 factors necessary for fermentation to produce ATP are: 1) **acidity,** 2) **lack of oxygen,** 3) **a positive** (north-seeking) **static magnetic field** as an enzyme energy activator. Human cells have the capacity to make ATP be either phosphorylation or fermentation . . .
>
> ATP made by fermentation with its acid-hypoxic medium cannot maintain human biological life energy. ATP made by fermentation can maintain the life energy of microorganisms such as bacteria, fungi, viruses, parasites and cancer cells. The secret to reverse acute maladaptive symptom reactions, prevent and reverse microorganism infections, maintaining human biological health and providing for the reversal of degenerative diseases is to maintain a normal alkaline body pH, hyperoxia and an adequate negative (south-seeking) static magnetic field." {20} [Emphasis added]

In these great words of wisdom lay the cures for all cancers, heart disease, diabetes and chronic infections. Therefore: by refusing all infective vaccinations and immunizations as well as amalgam fillings and root canals; by using negatively charged photons and ions to kill all anaerobic bacteria, viruses, fungus and microscopic parasites (such as ultraviolet light and ozone/oxidative therapies coupled with internal use of grapefruit seed extract); by keeping the body in a highly alkaline state using enzymes and alkaline minerals (as found in raw, unprocessed foods, whole food supplementation and alkaline water); by keeping a highly oxygenated state through deep breathing, exercise and oxygen therapies

(such as hyperbaric oxygen and ozone steam cabinets); by keeping in negatively charged magnetic fields (such as magnetic beds, magnetic wraps, magnetic bricks and seat pads while drinking magnetized, alkaline water—*all north pole;* and by using laetrile and wild-crafted herbs), historic White Protestant/Baptist-Calvinist nations would cease to be the leaders in chronic degenerative diseases and the Jesuit Order's wicked **Counter-Reformation** would begin to be successfully resisted by those peoples once again!

But the licensed treatment of the AMA's created diseases must be by means of Rome's unholy trinity—*cut, burn and poison*. The **Church of Modern Medicine** tolerates no heresy and uses the sword of our CFR-controlled government to punish those "obstinate medical heretics" who would dare to truly cure us Americans of our diseases deliberately put upon us by "***the Mother of Harlots and Abominations of the Earth***." Indeed, Satan, using his Jesuit-ruled, "globalist" **Vatican Empire**, has "***weakened the nations***" in every way, especially in our health. And of course, the Knights of Malta control the great pharmaceutical industries such as **Merck, Sharp & Dohme**, as they are connected with the Order's Central Intelligence Agency. The late Knight of Malta **Elmer H. Bobst**, past chairman of **Warner-Lambert Company**, and Knight of Malta **Lewis E. Lehrman**—*the Romanist and racial Jew*—whose family owns the **Rite-Aid** chain of American drugstores, have been and are Papal soldiers.

Oh yes, the Holy Scriptures are true when describing **Rome**, one day to move her world commercial power to the rebuilt city of **Babylon** on the Euphrates River, as:

". . . that great city, Babylon, that mighty city . . .
for thy merchants were the great men of the earth;
for by thy sorceries [pharmacies] were all nations deceived."

[Thus the risen Son of God will one day cry out to His **Abrahamic Covenant**-bound, greatly beloved, **Semitic-Hebrew-Jewish-Israelitic** Racial Brethren:]

"Come out of her my people that ye be not partakers of her sins,
and that ye receive not of her plagues.
For her sins have reached unto heaven,
And God hath remembered her iniquities."

– Revelation 18:10, 23
– Revelation 18:4, 5

In place of proven cures, the AMA, ADA and FDA have pushed toxic, mercury-laced fillings and drugs down the throats of trusting Americans. This has resulted in the unnecessary suffering and death of *millions* while at this writing there are over *one hundred million* chronically ill people in the American Empire.

Two brilliant Jews, responsible for the exposure of the American Medical and Dental Inquisitions are **Dr. Robert S. Mendelsohn** and **Dr. Leonard Horowitz**. Dr.

Mendelsohn, in his classic, *Confessions of a Medical Heretic,* likens the medical establishment to the Roman Catholic Institution, calling it "the Church of Modern Medicine." The doctor is the **priest**, the birth certificate is the **baptismal certificate**, toxic silver nitrate applied to the eyes at birth is **baptism**, the nurses are **inquisitors**, etc. He boldly declares:

> "I do not believe in **Modern Medicine.** I am a medical heretic. I believe that Modern Medicine's treatments for disease . . . are more dangerous than the diseases they are designed to treat. I believe that more than ninety percent of Modern Medicine could disappear from the face of the earth— doctors, hospitals, drugs, and equipment—and the effect on our health would be immediate and beneficial. . . . For the hospital is the **Temple of the Church of Modern Medicine** and thus one of the most dangerous places on earth. . . . There's plenty to be afraid of. The **God** that resides in the Temple of Modern Medicine is **Death**. . . . The **doctor-priest** gets away with a lot because he can claim to be up against the very Forces of Evil . . . Never is he seen in his true light—as the *agent* of the Devil . . .
>
> **We have a Medical Inquisition.** The first sign of an inquisition is the selling of indulgences . . . Medical insurance is the doctor's version of indulgences . . . Like the communion wafer which Catholics receive on the tongue, drugs are the communion wafers of Modern Medicine. . . . Try getting from one end of life to the other without paying your dues to Modern Medicine: **immunizations**, fluoridated water, intravenous fluids and silver nitrate . . . When you get to the cathedrals and the little "Vaticans" of Modern Medicine, you are up against priests who have the weight of *infallibility* behind them. They can do no wrong, so they are most dangerous . . ." {21}[Emphasis added]

Dr. Mendelsohn knew what he was describing. He had been a devoted medical priest and had watched the Inquisitors for years. He was *well acquainted* with the Jesuits at **Loyola University** in Chicago while a professor in the School of Medicine at the University of Illinois. Over the years he observed the horrendous parallels between the **Church of Modern Medicine** and the **Roman Church**. He later became a most eloquent and undefeated champion in exposing the crimes of modern medicine. His opponents in debate would not even make an appearance.

The life and message of **Robert Mendelsohn** was hated by the Jesuits' medical inquisition controlled by the AMA, ADA and FDA through the Archbishop of New York's **Council on Foreign Relations**. Clearly this "perfidious Jew" was believable! Therefore, one day in good health at the age of sixty-three, payback time had arrived for this "obstinate heretic." He suddenly died, a victim of "the poison cup" at the hand of another Vatican Assassin—*"invisible until his stroke was felt!"*

Dr. Leonard Horowitz (before his SMOM knighthood) was of the same caliber as **Dr. Mendelsohn**. In his fantastic book, *Emerging Viruses: AIDS and Ebola*, he connects the Vatican's **Knights of Malta** to the Nazis, the pharmaceutical drug companies, and the AIDS/Cancer virus makers within the CIA. We read:

> "**The Gehlen Org,** the German intelligence agency run by **Reinhard Gehlen,** was even more powerful than the Merk net. The Org superseded even the Nazi SS because of its prewar connections with the **Abwehr** or German military intelligence. In fact, Gehlen's organization is largely credited for giving rise to the **CIA. . . .** to shield Gehlen and the entire German intelligence network from harm's way? **Gehlen was a ranking official in the Sovereign Military Order of Malta (SMOM),** which maintained inconceivable financial and political influence. . . . Somehow I wasn't surprised to learn that financial motives . . . were at the heart of **SMOM** and the **Nazi-American** alliance . . . 'Soon after the war, OSS found the extensive documentation of a meeting in Strasbourg on August 10, 1944 . . . between representatives of the **SS,** Party, and firms like **Krupp** [*owned by Knight of Malta* **Alfried Krupp**, *one of the founders of the Pope's European Union*], **I. G. Farben** [*its president and Knight of Malta,* **Hermann Schmitz**, *being a close personal friend of the Fuhrer's ambassador to the Vatican, Knight of Malta* **Franz von Papen**] . . .The world's masses knew nothing about the partnership, formed between **John D. Rockefeller's Standard Oil Company,** Germany's **I. G. Farben,** and **Hitler's Third Reich.** The 'pirates of Wall Street,' **Allen and John Foster Dulles,** of the [*CFR's*] law firm Sullivan & Cromwell, had secretly negotiated this alliance. It was not known to allied airmen, flying bombing missions over Germany, why the **I. G. Farben** plants, where Hitler's munitions were made, were exempted from attack. Likewise, when the **I. G. Farben-Rockefeller Consortium** used concentration camp victims as slaves to build and run their factories it never made the news [*controlled by Knight of Malta* **Henry R. Luce**]. Nor was it heralded that this same team patented and sold the gas that the Nazis used in the concentration camps to send millions to their graves. Recent headlines have asked to know where the Nazi gold went. Historians only recently recorded that the **Rockefeller's Chase Bank** [*manned by a high Knight of Malta,* **Joseph J. Larkin**] was among the largest recipients." {22} [Emphasis added]

Dear truth-seeker, according to the 1993 *Annual Report of the Council on Foreign Relations*, the Rockefeller Group, Sullivan & Cromwell and the Chase Manhattan Bank are all listed on the Corporate Member Roster of the Jesuits' **Council on Foreign Relations**. Along with these are the drug giants, Dow Chemical, Bristol-Myers Squibb, Johnson and Johnson, Pfizer, and Procter & Gamble. Another member is the Center for Disease Control North America.{23} And guess who is one of the guiding lights overseeing the heads of these giant monopolies of murder? It

is **CFR** member/presider and President of the Jesuit Order's **Fordham University**, a Professed Jesuit of the Fourth Vow, **Joseph A. O'Hare**. {24} Amidst this fraternity we find an erudite Roman Catholic tool of the Jesuits who developed the HIV virus and thus the AIDS epidemic—the world's leading retrovirologist, **Robert C. Gallo**! This fiend, awarded "**The Sword of Ignatius Loyola**" in 1988 by the Order's Saint Louis University, was pardoned by CFR-controlled, Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor, President **Bill Clinton,** for scientific misconduct! **Horowitz** correctly concludes:

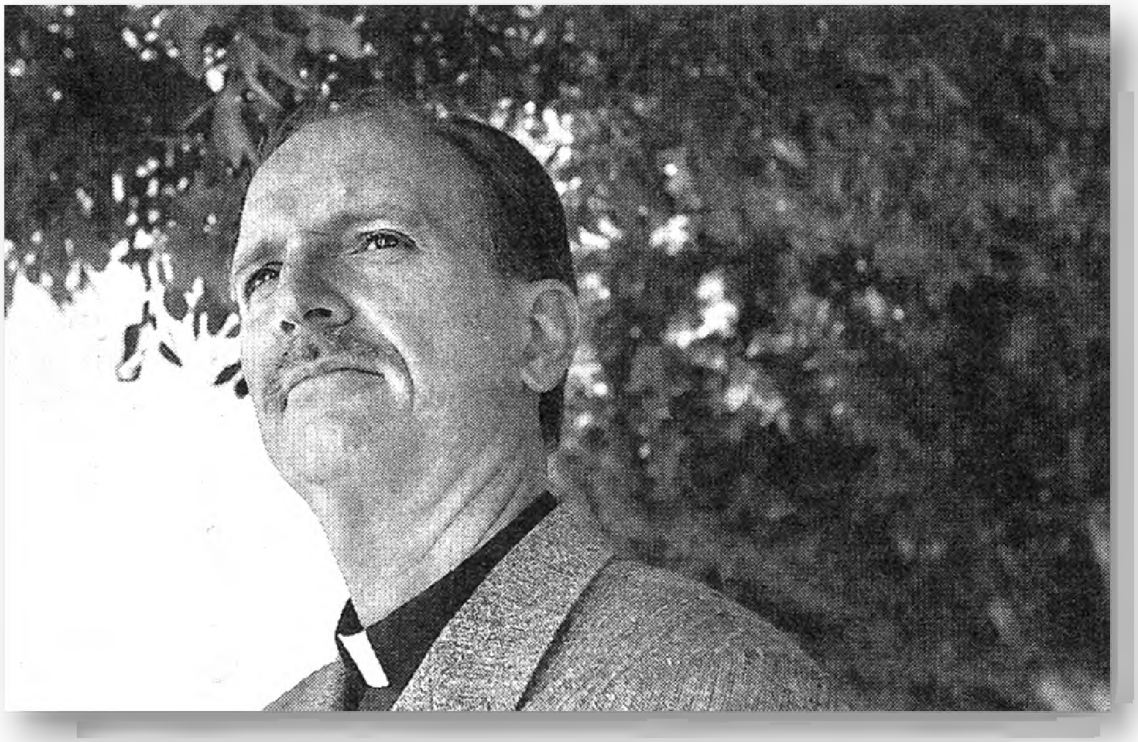
> "Thus, both of this century's worst genocides [*the Jewish Eurasian Holocaust and the AIDS epidemic*] appear to have been determined by the same masterminds whose covert operations and deadly deceptions have beaten humanity by default." {25}[Emphasis added]

Those masterminds, **Dr. Horowitz**, are the Jesuits, the monsters who, with their Knights of Malta, financed World War II, murdered millions of your **Semitic Hebrew/Jewish Race**, assassinated our **President Kennedy** and developed killer viruses. The Order, in control of the press, covered all this up and prevented the use of proven treatments that easily cure their created viral diseases. We became their victims as we were forced to go to Mexico for medical help, or herded into their "**Church of Modern Medicine**" to be tortured and mutilated by their medical Inquisitors. Like the docile slaves depicted by the Jesuits' Freemason and Fabian Socialist, **H. G. Wells**, in his *The Time Machine*, we have marched into the caves of **Rome's Medical Inquisition** and have been devoured by the cannibals who cut, burn and poison us. The result has been *"the Final Solution to the 'Heretic and Liberal' Question in North America,"* sentencing millions of Baptists, Protestants, Jews and "liberal" Roman Catholics to horrible, ghastly deaths initiated by the hellish, damnable, dreadful and deplorable slow poisons, deceptively called "**vaccinations and immunizations**," *made from the precious little bodies of aborted millions!* This mass-genocide of the "heretic and liberal" American people, carried out by the Order's **American Medical Association** in conjunction with its **Food and Drug Administration** and the **CDC**, has created a nation of "**the walking wounded**." In the words of **Abate Leone**, "this secret war," relentlessly waged against our "heretic and liberal nation" for the last one hundred years, having slowly but surely fattened, sickened, weakened, polluted, agitated, divided and disarmed us, has further enabled our unified, healthy and physically fit **Russian**, **Moslem**, **Chinese** and **Mexican** invaders to *extirpate and exterminate us from the face of the whole earth!*

The **Council of Trent** and the **Jesuit Oath** of the **Fourth Vow** continue to be fulfilled as we remember a portion of the bloody Fourth Vow of the Professed Jesuit:

> **"I do further promise and declare, that I will, when opportunity presents, make and wage relentless war, secretly or openly, against all heretics,**

Protestants and Liberals, . . . I will secretly use the poison cup . . . as I at any time may be directed so to do by any agent of the Pope or superior of the Brotherhood of the holy faith of the Society of Jesus." {26}[Emphasis added]



Jesuit Provincial Thomas H. Smolich, 2002 #739
California Province of the Society of Jesus

Jesuit Thomas H. Smolich, one of the ten Provincials overseeing the ***Black Pope***'s "Holy Roman" Fourteenth Amendment American Empire, is the Order's most powerful, eagle-eyed, West Coast Jesuit. As all Provincials are Professed of the Fourth Vow, Smolich was the immediate master of former California Governor Gray Davis, a Knight of Columbus of the Fourth Degree. Remembering that the official position of the Jesuit Conference is the total abolition of gun ownership, Californians have now been legally disarmed of their "assault rifles" further rendering them unable to repel our coming Sino-Soviet-Moslem-Catholic Latino invasion. Having practiced in the Straits of Formosa, our Asian invaders will be transported by a combined Chinese and Russian merchant marine of over 2000 ships. With Los Angeles to be the beachhead, this attack will be successful unlike the Order's attempted invasion of repentant, pro-Bible, Protestant England in 1588 using the Papal Caesar's Spanish Armada. The Protestant Reformation will be finished and we Americans will be raped, plundered and mass-murdered by foreign, marauding, pagan savages fulfilling the Order's Bloody Oath.

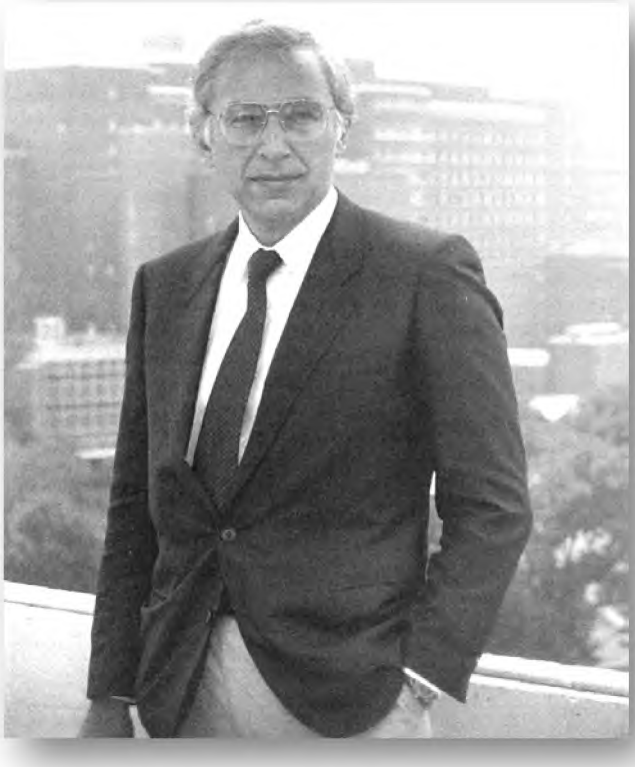
The Reno Gazette-Journal, Associated Press, March 2002.

Judyth Vary Baker, 2000 #740

Cancer Researcher Judyth Vary Baker, 1962 #741

Of all those involved in the bio-weapons research lab in New Orleans, Judyth is the sole survivor who has lived to tell the story. CIA assets Lee Harvey Oswald and David Ferrie were murdered, Dr. Mary Sherman's brutal death in 1964 has been ruled "an unsolved murder" by New Orleans police, and CIA/Nazi-fascist, Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor Dr. Alton Ochsner died of natural causes in 1981.

http://www.spartacus.schoolnet.co.uk/JFKbakerJ.htm



Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor Dr. Robert C. Gallo, 1990s
#742

Dr. Alton Ochsner was a Papal Knight, CIA asset, an obedient co-conspirator in the JFK assassination and thus was a recipient of one of the Order's highest awards, "Integritas Vitae," given by Loyola University of New Orleans in 1978.

Even so Italian Roman Catholic Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor Dr. Robert Gallo is a Papal Knight, CIA asset, an obedient co-conspirator in the murder of millions of AIDS victims and thus a recipient of the Order's "Sword of Ignatius Loyola" awarded by Saint Louis University in 1988. Behind Gallo above is the infamous National Institutes of Health (NIH) in Bethesda, Maryland, where his power was supreme. Alleging that AIDS was caused by the HIV retrovirus apart from a depressed immune system, Gallo, in fact, was the creator of the AIDS virus in 1974 and hailed as its discoverer in 1984. After President Bill Clinton pardoned the Order's foremost molecular biologist for "scientific misconduct" in 1998, this Medical Grand Inquisitor continued his work "for the greater glory of God."

AIDS, Peter Duesberg and John Yiamouyiannis, (Delaware, Ohio: Health Action Press, 1995) p. 16.
http://www.wealth4freedom.com/truth/12/germs.htm

New York City:

The Papal Caesar's **Political Capital of the World**

Ruled by the American Empire's Archbishop of New York, he Controlling New York's Council on Foreign Relations, it Erecting Dictators Around the World Loyal to the Pope of Rome, he Maintaining or Removing World Leaders with his CIA or his KGB/SVR

Mary Robinson, President of Ireland Professed Jesuit Joseph A. O'Hare, CFR Presider and President of Fordham University, 1994 #743

Treasonous, Jesuit-controlled, CFR Advisors, 1999: #744

Masonic Cyrus R. Vance, former Secretary of State
P2 Masonic/Knight of Malta Henry A. Kissinger, former Secretary of State
P2 Masonic/Knight of Malta David Rockefeller, CFR Presider and
the **Black Pope**'s American International Banker who Replaced J. P. Morgan.

Annual Report: Council on Foreign Relations, (New York: The Harold Pratt House, 1994, p. 60; 1999, p. 54).

Chapter 50

The Jesuits — **Beyond 2007**

Rome's American Empire: Economic Communism & Political Fascism
Creating International Anti-Jewish Fury
Creating International Anti-American Fury
Waging the Pope's 21sr Century Crusade Against Islam
Depression, Anarchy, Race War, Right-Wing Fascist Martial Law,
Two-Front Foreign War and Sino-Soviet-Moslem-Latino Invasion
Destruction of the Empire's "heretic" Protestants, Baptists and Jews
as well as "liberal" Catholics, Buddhists and Moslems Pursuant to:
The Jesuit Conspiracy: The Secret Plan of the Order,
The Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion,
The Jesuit Oath and The Council of Trent
"The Jew Room"

> "**The Jesuits are the pioneers of Antichrist** . . . If the members of the Society continue as they have begun, God grant that the time may not come when kings will wish to resist them, but will not have the means of doing so." {1} [Emphasis added]
>
> **Melchior Cano, 1560**
> Provincial Dominican Priest
> Personal Letter Written Two Days
> Before his Death

> "Also I swear from my heart, that . . . I will bear faith and true allegiance to His Majesty, his heirs and successors, and him and them I will defend to the uttermost of my power against all conspiracies and attempts whatsoever which shall be made against him or their persons. . . . and will do my best to endeavour to disclose and make known . . . all treasons and traitorous conspiracies, which I shall know of to be against him or any of them. *And I do further swear that I do from my heart abhor, detest, and abjure as impious and heretical this damnable doctrine and position — that princes, which may be excommunicated or deprived by the Pope, may be deposed or murdered by their subjects or any other whatsoever.* And I do believe and in my conscience am resolved that neither **the Pope** nor any other person whatsoever hath power to absolve me of this oath or any part thereof. . . . And these things I do plainly and sincerely acknowledge and swear, according to these express words by me spoken, and according to the plain and common sense and understanding of the same words; without any equivocation or mental evasion or secret reservation whatsoever. And I do make this recognition and acknowledgement

heartily, willingly, and truly, upon the true faith of a Christian. — So help me God." {2}[Emphasis added]

Citizen's Oath of Allegiance, 1606
English Parliament in Response to
The Gunpowder Plot of 1605

"You are in my custody as a magistrate, accused of abetting the foul, bloody and heathenish plot for the establishment of Popery, the murder of the king, and the general massacre of all true Protestants [*as now plotted against all true Protestants, Baptists, racial and religious Jews, as well as all anti-communists and anti-fascists in the American Empire*]." {3}[Emphasis added]

"Bridgenorth the Calvinist"
Freemason Sir Walter Scott, 1820
Scottish Presbyterian Author
Peveril of the Peak

"**Ignatius Loyola** . . . this degraded, ferocious **Human Pig,** one of the most perfect scoundrels . . . is the poison fountain from which all these rivers of bitterness that now submerge the world have flown. Where you meet a man believing in the salutary nature of falsehoods, or the divine authority of things doubtful, all fancying that to serve the **Good Cause** [*in making* **the White Pope** *the Universal Monarch of the World*] he must call the Devil to his aid, there is a follower of Un-saint Ignatius. Not till the last of these men has vanished from the earth will our account with Ignatius be quite settled, and his black militia have got their 'mittimus' to chaos again." {4}[Emphasis added]

Thomas Carlyle, 1880
English Protestant Historian
Defender of Oliver Cromwell

"The Jesuits laugh at us; and during their hilarity, the rattlesnake is coiled at our feet, climbing to strike us in the heart!" {5}[Emphasis added]

Edwin A. Sherman, 1883
American 33rd Degree Freemason
Friend of our hero, Protestant Ex-Priest
and Freemason, Charles Chiniquy
The Engineer Corps of Hell

"**The Jesuit Order,** therefore, stands before us as the embodiment of a system **which aims at temporal political domination** through **temporal political means,** embellished by religion, which assigns to the head of the Catholic religion—**the Roman Pope**—the role of a **temporal overlord,** and under shelter of **the Pope-King,** and using him as an instrument, **desires itself to attain the dominion over the whole world** [*when the Order's Jesuit Pontiff becomes the absolute Universal Monarch of the World after his* '***deadly wound was healed***' *(**Revelation 13:3**)*]." {6}[Emphasis added]

Count Paul von Hoensbroech, 1911
German Noble and Ex-Jesuit
Fourteen Years a Jesuit

"Whether you like it or not we are fast ripening for Roman Catholic Slavery. Much of the past relative to this has been removed from our History Books and the present generation, for a definite reason, **know very little how Rome controlled Western Europe for over 1000 years** and why our [*White, Northern European, Protestant and Baptist*] forefathers sought religious and political freedom by fleeing from Europe.

For some time there has been a pretense of **Communist** opposition to the **Catholics**, the press stressing this so as to keep the people in the dark, but the fact remains that they are working together for the overthrow of [*Biblical and historically anti-Jesuit*] Protestantism, [*free enterprise, anti-cartel corporate*] Capitalism, [**AV1611 Reformation Bible-based** *and anti-Papal Roman Catholic*] Christianity and [*Calvinistic*] free Government [*limited by a Bible-based, written Constitution*]." {7}[Emphasis added]

Chester A. Murray, 1983
Baptist Bible-Believer
The Authorized King James Bible Defended

"It can easily be seen that the identity of Jesuit political thought with the objectives of Nazi-Fascism makes it imperative to conceal it from the American public [*presently being accomplished by* the **Black Pope**'s *CFR-ruled, Fox News Network*]. Were it otherwise, **the Catholic Church would suffer complete loss of its prestige in the United States**—in the eyes of Catholics and non-Catholics alike." {8}[Emphasis added]

Leo H. Lehmann, 1944
Irish American Ex-Priest
Behind the Dictators

"PROTESTANTS! FREEMAN! AWAKE!

ETERNAL VILIGANCE IS THE PRICE OF LIBERTY

The American people, struggling with an open foe to their liberties, must not forget the insidious enemy secretly undermining them. On the 8th of December, 1864, Pope Pius IX issued his encyclical [*Quanta Cura, with its Syllabus of Errors*]. **Popery is the most gigantic system for the exercise and consolidation of power which the world has ever seen** [*evidenced by the Pope's Fourteenth Amendment to the United States Constitution*]. It [*the Roman*

Catholic Institution] enforces its decrees, **both temporal and spiritual,** under the doom of damnation to those who disobey. In the encyclical every dogma of despotism is avowed by the apostolic see itself.

The right to inflict 'temporal penalties for the violation of sacred laws' is claimed. And what is that? History answers: **The Inquisition!** The *auto da fe!* Liberty of the press, liberty of conscience and of worship are called 'delirium,' and denounced as the 'liberty of perdition!' . . .

All there is of freedom in Germany, in Switzerland, in England, and in the United States is the fruit of the Reformation, and exists in spite of popery. **Protestantism and freedom stand or fall together.** Catholicism and despotism 'are one and inseparable [*evidenced by the dictatorships of such notorious Roman Catholics as Adolf Hitler, Benito Mussolini, Francisco Franco, Juan Peron, Henri Pétain, Antonio Salazar and Fidel Castro as well as crypto-Catholics Josef Stalin and George H. W. Bush*].'

This church cries out perpetually against secret societies, yet it does not hesitate to make itself a gigantic mass of secret organizations. **Their priests, bishops, and cardinals are an oath-bound secret society.** They carry on their secret work entirely on the maxim that the end justifies the means. **The Romish order of Jesuits is another secret organization, and their numbers in America no man outside of themselves knows. In the past they have been driven out of Italy, France, Portugal, Belgium, Germany, Austria, Venice, Brazil, and other countries, on account of their continually plotting against the government, and it must be remembered that these undesirable tools of Rome are in great numbers coming to this country** [*America*] **every year.** The [*bloody*] oath which they take has been given in a previous chapter." {9} [Emphasis added]

Hugh Montgomery, 1894
American Protestant Preacher
Plain Talk About the Romanism of Today

"This issue casts much needed light on the Domestic Axis of Evil, which is composed of the 'reverends' **AL SHARPTON, JESSE JACKSON** and **LOUIS FARRAKHAN** [*all of them being Black, high-level Freemasons*]. These apostles of hate are the spearhead of an insidious left-wing assault on America: . . . **LOUIS FARRAKHAN** is going around the country advocating a race war, . . . At the D.C. [*Black*] reparations hate-fest, the best selling T-shirts said, 'You Owe Us' and 'Kill Whitey.' Among the fanatically anti-American groups walking in [*Communist*] lock-step with FARRAKHAN's anti-American Jihad at that rally were the [*Masonic, Jesuit-controlled*] **Revolutionary Communist Party . . .**

FARRAKHAN's followers are angry, fanatical and growing. Thanks largely to massive illegal immigration from Arab countries and FARRAKHAN's aggressive recruitment of 'people of color' from prisons and ghettos, Islam is now the fastest growing religion in the United States [*mostly in the Catholic North and West, but not as much in the historic Protestant and Baptist South*]. . . .

AL SHARPTON's . . . presidential campaign has transformed him into a public force of respectability for [*hateful*] black racism. . . . SHARPTON has injected himself into racially-divisive controversies in cities all over the U.S., although he is best known for the **TANWANA BRAWLEY** rape hoax, in which he polarized the country over a nonexistent white rape gang. . . . SHARPTON's past racial transgressions were absolute taboo among the Democratic candidates for president when they held their many debates . . .

[**CFR**] **JESSE JACKSON** spearheads the left's program to pry millions of dollars in racial reparations from corporate America. . . . From [**CFR**] Merrill Lynch to [**CFR**] General Electric, JESSE JACKSON's 'Rainbow Coalition' [*supported by the Archbishop of New York*] reaps millions in corporate funding each year [*as the* ***Black Pope****'s CFR-controlled corporate elite willingly finance this heavily armed fifth column of anti-White, murder-inciting, hateful Black racists who are directing their attack against all "blond-haired, blue-eyed, White devils," primarily the "White Anglo Saxon Protestants"*]. . . . JACKSON's corporate support comes in spite of [*in fact, because of*] his cozy [*Masonic*] ties to terrorist enemies of the U.S. On a recent trip through the Middle East's Gaza Strip, for example, JACKSON met with the founder of **Hamas**, a militant Islamic group [*as Sharpton has met with Islamic Freemason* **Yasser Arafat**; *as Farrakhan has met with Islamic Freemason* **Saddam Hussein** *as well as Cuba's Jesuit-controlled Roman Catholic Freemason,* **Fidel Castro**]." {10} [Emphasis added]

Lee Bellinger, 2004
American Journalist and Editor
The American Sentinel

"**The Group's** plan is to covertly foster and finance **a civil war on race lines** through their agents in **Black** and **Hispanic** ghettoes in major cities. Once they are successful in gun control legislation **the Group** will ARM the minority insurgents with attack weapons [*at this moment via gun shows selling arms to alien invaders and domestic, convicted felons*] to be used against essentially weapon-less minority and non-minority [**White**] individuals. The local police departments will be out-gunned. The military will be called in, but will be unable to control the situation due to an artificial 'breakdown in the chain of command.' In the midst of societal chaos, after the [*race*] war begins, **the Group** will conduct systematic assassinations of key American civilian and military leaders who have not supported **the Group's** policies or its key agents

[*i.e., the Bush Crime Family*]. That list is referred to by my main informant and by the woman I first interviewed in 1983-84 as 'all the king's men.' The civil [*race*] war fostered covertly by **the Group** will frighten 'middle America [*the White Middle Class composed of Roman Catholics, apostate Protestants and Baptists*]' into adoption of **the Group's** government [*New Republican Right-wing, Jesuit fascism*]. . . . the Civil [**White/Black/Hispanic race**] War will be used by **the Group** as the excuse for genocide against the Black and Hispanic races [*betrayed into the Empire's concentration camp system by their own Freemasonic leaders of the Black Nation of Islam and the Spanish Mexican-Latino MS-13 gangs secretly backed by Washington via the New York Archbishop's Council on Foreign Relations*]. . . .

Canada has opened her doors wide to New World Order forces, including **GERMAN, RUSSIAN AND CHINESE.** As **Grant Jeffery** admitted to me personally one month ago, 'we have MORE GERMAN MILITARY FORCES IN CANADA NOW THAN WE DO CANADIAN MILITARY FORCES!' . . . The traitorous NWO elements within our own government are fully aware of the motives of these GERMAN NWO FORCES both in Canada and America and welcome their presence into the Western Hemisphere as part of the solution to subduing patriotic Americans who simply refuse to surrender national sovereignty to a foreign power.

Russian and Chinese forces are also very active in Canada. They are 're-building and strengthening railroad tracks for the anticipated heavy use of railway transportation of incoming military personal from the West Coast' (both **Russian** and **Chinese** forces) as well as transporting military vehicles and armaments and food supplies. New tracks are also being laid between border states and [*Western, once White Protestant*] Canada. Those people who are arrested as resistors or dissidents will also be transported in specially prepared prisoner boxcars to the death camps already established near the border, such as the one near Cut Bank, Montana. . . .

Incredibly, we now have information that THE RUSSIANS HAVE FINALLY SUCCEEDED IN BRIDGING THE GAP BETWEEN SIBERIA AND ALASKA THROUGH A VAST UNDERGROUND TUNNEL! The Bering Sea between Alaska and Asia [*Russia*] is UNDER one hundred miles wide at its narrowest point, so this would not be an inconceivable undertaking. Although documented in more than one newspaper report in Western Canada, THE AMERICAN NEWS MEDIA HAS REMAINED SILENT ON THIS FEAT. RUSSIAN CIVILIANS (???) ARE KNOWN TO BE COMING THROUGH THIS TUNNEL, ONE HUNDRED PER MONTH, PLUS HEAVY MILITARY ARTILLERY. . . . The extent of the American Government's (the corporate-fascist military-industrial 'government' as opposed to the

Constitutional or electorate 'government') betrayal of her citizens can be further evidenced in the fact that these Chinese and Russian forces are RECEIVING PAYMENT FOR THEIR PRE-INVASION ACTIVITIES THROUGH THE INTERNTIAONAL MONETARY FUND . . . ISSUED ON AMERICAN GOVERNMENT CHECKS.

In anticipation of the coming invasion from **Russia** and **China** (and **German—U.N. forces**, etc.), Canada has even gone so far as to disband its Western Coast Guard Division, thus they are open to **amphibious invasion of America from the West.** This was openly evidenced recently through the presentation of a documentary report over the BBC television in London which detailed amphibious assault forces practicing war maneuvers and strategy in the Formosa Straits. When BBC newsmen were permitted to interview these soldiers in training, they repeatedly asked them the following question. 'What are you preparing to use this training for?' The shocking, consistent reply was **'FOR THE COMING INVASION OF AMERICA!'** When it became clear that a gaff in security was created by airing this broadcast over television in England, its scheduled re-broadcast for the next day in London was hastily cancelled. . . .

If we are to believe all of the above, then there is in fact a **Machiavellian national/globalist socialist conspiracy** being jointly carried out by Corporate American and Cultic European **'Commu-Nazis'**—for want of a more descriptive term [*the Jesuits, in ordering their Hegelian dialectic, having authored and controlled—via Freemasonry—both Communism and Nazi Fascism, as these "extremes meet" in Rome*]. If the **'Bavarian Empire'** cults are attempting to implement a totalitarian national-socialist and/or global-socialist takeover in America as they did in Germany through **Adolf Hitler** and in Russia through **Vladimir Lenin**, then they must be preparing everything in advance. Having learned the mistakes of the last fascist **'Holocaust'** and communist **'Purge,'** they would be determined NOT to allow the **FINAL HOLOCAUST OR PURGE** to fail. . . .

They have already declared 'war' on American Patriots in no uncertain terms, even to the point of carrying out a coup d'etat on the Executive Branch of government in 1963 with the murder of **President John F. Kennedy**—who in essence gave an executive decree to 'dismember' this illegal, secret, and unconstitutional national-socialist/global-socialist government (exemplified by JFK's order to 'dismember' the CIA), an order which has yet to be carried out in the U.S." {11} [Emphasis added]

"Branton," 2000
American Conspiracy Researcher
The Omega Files: Secret Nazi UFO Bases Revealed!

> "Unlike the monarchs who rule Saudi Arabia and the Gulf States, **Islamist revolutionaries** [*being the "Sword of the Church"*] **believe in destroying the West** [*in accordance with the Order's Counter-Reformation Council of Trent*], not necessarily trading with the West; they would have no compunction about devastating Western economies even at the cost of hundreds of billions of dollars in lost revenue [*to destroy the Jews*]. . . .
>
> The deaths of more than three thousand people in the Pentagon, the World Trade Center, and Pennsylvania notwithstanding, the terrorists did not manage to inflict much long term damage through their September 11 attacks. . . . Our nightmare—**made more nightmarish because it is so plausible**—is that the next strike would consist of the **simultaneous detonation of multiple nuclear weapons** in many major cities in the United States such as **New York, Washington, Detroit, Seattle, Los Angeles, Chicago, Atlanta, Houston, New Orleans,** and **Miami.**

[*Dear truth-seeker, if I was the Jesuit General seeking to both incite and unite the peoples of the American Empire to "total war" against Islam, I would detonate several small nuclear devices in* **Washington***, destroying national monuments such as the Statue of Liberty, the Washington Monument and the Jefferson and Lincoln Memorials. Detonating pre-placed nuclear weapons, installed by my united US and Soviet intelligence communities, would result in surgical blasts destroying capital buildings rendering representative government impossible, thereby enthroning a fascist military dictator. My half-Jewish, Hitlerite dictator would blame Iran or North Korea for the "nuclear attack," while my nearby Georgetown Jesuits would remain his secret masters. In keeping with my usual agenda of annihilating racial Jewish communities, I would carefully nuke the cities hosting the largest outlying Jewish communities;* **Los Angeles***, northern* **Miami** *and* **Long Island, New York City***. The time for the detonations would be between July 1 and October 1, the sun's orbit being in the right harmonic position with my Militia's readied nuclear bombs.*]

> The bombs would not have to be huge **'city-busters.'** Weapons with even the relatively small yield of twenty kilotons and exploded on the ground . . . would produce catastrophic results in the target cities. . . . there would be grave damage to the country's ability to govern itself, . . . If the bomb meant for **Washington** was set off in front of the **Library of Congress,** it would destroy **the Capitol** and the **Supreme Court,** pulverize many government offices, . . . and kill thousands of people vital to the proper functioning of government . . . At once, the country's capital would be heavily damaged and largely abandoned by the government [*killing, in the words of JFK assassin*—**SMOM J. Peter Grace, Jr.,** *"535 clowns"*]." {12}[Emphasis added]

McInerney and Vallely, 2004
Retired USAF & Army Generals
Endgame

"Indeed, in 1992 **Russia** [*built by the United States since the Bolshevik Revolution*] agreed to build a nuclear reactor for **Iran** at Bushehr for a cost of between $800 million and $1 billion. The Russians finished the Bushehr nuclear reactor in October 2004. . . . In 2004 and 2005, a series of top-level meetings were held by government leaders and energy ministers among **Russia, China, India,** and **Iran.** A framework of economic cooperation agreements was signed. Its purpose was for **Russia** and **Iran** to provide oil to **India** and **China.** [*Islamic*] **Pakistan** [*whose ISI has been built by the Pope's American CIA*] was willing to see oil pipelines built across Pakistani territory to transport Iranian oil to India and China [*to fuel China's huge navy for its future invasion of the "heretic and liberal" North American peoples*]. . . . A **Tehran-Moscow-Beijing axis** looked like it might be forming to protect Iran from US or Israeli preemptive military actions. . . .

Even if we characterize our war against Iran as a war of self-defense for ourselves and Israel, worldwide public opinion will most likely be against the United States [*creating more anti-American fury*]. A preemptive attack on Iran, especially following our war against the [*CIA-created and funded*] **Taliban** in Afghanistan and our preemptive attack against [*CIA-backed and armed*] **Saddam Hussein,** would bear heavy political consequences for the United States, not only in the [*Pope's*] **Islamic world,** but also among many traditional allies as well [*also*]. In the extreme, an attack against Iran could backfire, causing an anti-America rise of Islamic unity across the globe—starting in Iran and cascading outward." {13} [Emphasis added]

Evans and Corsi, 2006
American Roman Catholic Authors
Showdown With Nuclear Iran

"The *Year of the Rat* is about bribery, corruption, and foreign penetration of the American government at the highest levels—to an extent totally unprecedented. . . . the problem is worse than we could have imagined back in 1998, the corruption far deeper. . . . **COSCO delivers weapons for Chinese arms smugglers, . . . Is COSCO a threat to national security if given full control over one of the best harbors in the country**? That question is pertinent because COSCO could very well gain full control of the **Long Beach, California** port—thanks in large part to intervention from the White House itself. The [*Jesuit-controlled, CFR-manned Clinton*] administration has yet to give a satisfactory answer to this question." {14} [Emphasis added]

[Dear truth-seeker, COSCO is now subtly controlling the North American West Coast ports of Vancouver, Seattle, Portland, Oakland, Long Beach and Los

Angeles. China's Naval encirclement policy of the US extends to its control of the Panama Canal; to its dominance of the huge shipping port in the Bahamas; to its intelligence presence in Castro's Cuba; to its Gulf Coast and East Coast ports; and to its commercial and strategic agreements with the Islamic nations of Mauritania and Senegal. China fully intends to use West African ports to transport millions of incited Moslems to Cuba for their final invasion of "the Great Satan" at the consummation of the Company's Crusade against Islam, conquering North America's historic White Protestant Reformation Western nations—Canada and the United States. Most revealing in this papal plot is that **Knight of Malta Alexander M. Haig, Jr.**, whose brother, **Francis**, is a Jesuit priest, is a Senior Honorary Advisor to COSCO!]

Edward Timperlake, 2000
Marine Corps Fighter Pilot
Year of the Rat

"The Soviet Union will also establish strong points in the Mediterranean, **in the Arab world**, and in the Indian Ocean. . . . They will expand their base on Cuba as a base for the ultimate war with the United States that may later come. . . . the Russian policy toward the United States will probably be one of delay [*during the so-called "end of the Cold War"*], while at the same time they consolidate their footholds. . . . Finally the Russians will make provision for the inclusion of **Red China** [*as a military ally*] in a Communist [*fascist*] world empire . . . [*and*] will then make their final dispositions for the ultimate clash with the United States of America." {15} [Emphasis added]

Reinhard Gehlen, 1972
Nazi General; German BND Director
The Service: The Memoirs of General Reinhard Gehlen

The Fourteenth Amendment so altered the **Constitution** to the point that it created "the new republican constitution" spoken of in *The Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion.* The Jesuit Order, behind the new constitution, created the American Empire. In 1868, on the ruins of **George Washington's** Calvinistic Republic, the Jesuits' new "Holy Roman Empire of the West" was set up with its massive central government in Washington. Its national purpose would be to restore the **Temporal Power** of the Jesuits' "*infallible*" Pope over every nation. Therefore, the Empire was made the financial and military colossus of the world using **J. P. Morgan**, their Federal Reserve Bank and the Great Depression. In subduing the nations, credit created out of nothing would be used to build tremendous war machines for the "extirpation of heretics and liberals." This same Jesuit credit, called "foreign aid," would be used to establish and finance the reign of dictators loyal to Rome over every nation, *including* the Labor Zionist, anti-Torah, pro-Talmudic government of Israel.

The economic policy of the Empire would be the destruction of small, independent, free enterprise businessmen and the consolidation of capital into the hands of Rome's corporate monopolies (corporate fascism), while the people would be submitted to the ten pillars of *The Communist Manifesto* in exchange for *The Ten Commandments*. A central bank, from which comes all credit, along with a fiat, bogus currency, would replace state banks having distributed federally minted gold and silver coins. A progressive *income tax* on wages would invade the privacy of the people while replacing the individual *apportioned tax*. The wicked Social Security numbering system would keep track of all "taxpayers." In fact, it would be the Vatican's world government number by which the Society of Jesus, through its **NSA/FBI**, would track every citizen of the Empire. These two pillars alone would be enough to destroy the prosperous White Celtic-Anglo-Saxon Protestant Middle Class, while creating the feudal system of the Dark Ages composed only of the noble, super-rich, pro-Catholic Whites and the common, super-poor of all races and religions. *The Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion* ay it clearly in Protocol number twenty:

> "The concentration of industry in the hands of [*cartel*] capitalists out of the hands of small masters has drained away all the juices of the peoples and with them also the states [*i.e., national sovereignties*] . . ." {16}

Dear truth-seeker, do you see how the radical mass-emancipation of the Negro slaves after the War Between the States *was never intended* to benefit them but rather was calculated to destroy the private wealth of small, White "heretic" masters in the South? Historically speaking, Blacks *generally* only produce wealth when *trained* and/or *overseen* by Whites. Do you see how the **Fourteenth Amendment** enslaved both Whites and Blacks to the new master in Washington—the Society of Jesus? Is not the Archbishop of New York the real "massa" of **Bill Clinton**, **George W. Bush**, **Albert Gore** and **Jesse Jackson** (who is apparently to be replaced with another mulatto Black agitator, **Al Sharpton**), they being nothing more than his "altar boys"?

With the economic system of Communism in place, the political system of the Empire would be an absolutist military dictatorship of the president as "Commanderin-Chief," for the purpose of "national security." Protocol number ten spoke of this:

> "We shall invest the president with the right of declaring a state of war [*i.e., President Truman's* **Emergency War Powers Act** *of December, 1950*]. We shall justify this last right on the ground that the president as chief of the whole army of the country must have it at his disposal in case of need for the defense of the new republican constitution . . ." {17}

> That is **Pope Pius IX's fascism,** pure and simple. The absolute Commander-in-Chief *is one* with the Company's corporate monopolies run by the Knights of Malta. Remembering the words of the Jesuits as quoted by **Pierre van Paassen, "Fascism** is the regime that corresponds most closely to the concepts of the Church of Rome." {18} [Emphasis added]

It was **fascism** that terribly *persecuted the Protestants* of **Franco's** Spain and **Mussolini's** Italy. Additionally, it was **fascism** that deported Jews to Hitler's death camps in Poland. In fact both **Hitler** and **Stalin**, the Grand Inquisitors, were Roman Catholic **fascists.** Nazism and Communism were simply smokescreens describing *socialist* economic systems. Both dictators were loyal to Rome's Jesuits who put them in power, as they both murdered millions of Protestants, Orthodox and Jewish "heretics and liberals," including many "liberal" Catholic priests and people. Dear truth-seeker, this is the coming scenario for the Protestants and Jews of the American Empire including historically Protestant Canada and French Roman Catholic Quebec. (If German Nazis invaded and occupied Roman Catholic Poland, American Nazis may well occupy Roman Catholic Quebec!) The President, since the **Emergency War Powers Act of 1950**, has been a **fascist military dictator** loyal to his Jesuit masters at Georgetown University. And with the passage of **King George Bush II's** "Patriot Act," fascism will further increase. The Jesuits will continue to advance their international "**Negro/Muslim Agitation**" (hatefully directed against the historically White Protestant nations of America, Canada, Northern Europe and South Africa) and incite international **anti-Semitism**, or more correctly, **anti-Jewish fury**. Much was ignited in the American Empire with the Israeli attack on the American spy ship "USS Liberty" in 1967, along with the conviction of the **Black Pope**'s Israeli spy, **Jonathan Pollard**. The Order's united **International Intelligence Community**, including the **Mossad**, created both incidents. Anti-Jewish fury among both Whites and Blacks must be used to drive surviving American Jews back to Israel for the purpose of attempting to *kill them all there!* The means by which the Sons of Loyola will accomplish this plot is their **National Security Agency**—the **NSA**. We read:

> "Its nickname is the 'Jew Room'. Inside the National Security Agency is an intelligence center from which all American Jews are banned, regardless of their proven loyalty or devotion to country, just as the U.S. Navy banned Jews from electronic surveillance ships, such as the *USS Liberty* . . . it is, and has been, the heart of the secret war against the Jews [*orchestrated by Rome during its world wars of the 20th Century*]." {19} [Emphasis added]

Remembering the words of **Loyola** in his *Secret Instructions of the Jesuits*,

> ". . . our members will work themselves into the favor of persons in the highest part of government and consequently be admitted into their most secret councils [*the American National Security Council*]," {20}

...is it not obvious the Jesuit Order rules "**The Jew Room**"? For in the words of ex-Irish American Jesuit **E. Boyd Barrett**:

> "**In the Order hatred of the Jews is traditional . . .** it is forbidden to admit any one of Jewish descent into the Order [*from 1593 to the repeal of the statute in 1946*]. Japanese, Chinese, Indians and Negroes may be admitted into the Society of Jesus, but never, under any circumstances, a Jew [*except* **Albert** *and* **Auguste Valenstein,** *who were permitted to enter the Order in the early 1900s for the purpose of working with the Jesuit General's early Masonic Jewish Labor Zionists including* **Theodor Herzl** *and later,* **Jerzy Kluger,** *boyhood friend of Pope* **John Paul II**]!" {21}

For **Ignatius** set the example:

> "He [*Loyola, the heartless beast*] also obtained great honour from all classes for his zeal for the conversion of the Jews. His method was not original. He obtained a decree from the **Pope Paul III,** then reigning, that the Jews should not be allowed the services of a physician, no matter how serious might be their danger, unless they first accepted the ministrations of a priest . . ." {22} [Emphasis added]

Further, the Sons of Loyola, in seeking the destruction of the Sons of Israel during their international Diaspora, *always blame the Jews in general (instead of the Pope's high-level, Masonic, Sabbatian Frankist, Roman "Court Jews" in particular)* for the wicked deeds the Order inflicts upon the nations, while they simultaneously accuse the Hebrew race of employing the very same **Counter-Reformation** tactics the Company utilizes. **Ex-Jesuit E. Boyd Barrett** adds the necessary details in driving this truth home to the heart of the reader in his 1935 masterpiece, *Rome Stoops To Conquer*. In chapter XII titled, "*The Jesuits and the Jews*," we read:

> "Owing to an early experience of a painful kind, which was all but disastrous to the Order, and which was due to a group of **Spanish Jesuits of Jewish descent,** who threatened to dismember the Order, the Jesuits as a body have conceived and fostered an intense animosity against the Jews. Never since the days of "the great storm," as the Cardinal Toletus revolt was called, has anyone of Jewish blood or descent been admitted into the Order [*until openly, in 1946*]. **Never since that day has the Order ceased to pursue vindictively the Jews.** The spirit of the Order can be gleaned from the extraordinary prayer of the greatest of Jesuit saints, **Francis Xavier: "Put me some place where there are no Jews or Moslems,"** cried Francis. [Not only does the Order hate the Jews but it also hates the Moslem Arabs—the physical descendants of Ishmael. This fact throws further light on the Pope's present CFR-directed, American and British-led Crusade against the Moslems of the Middle East and Central Asia.]

The present writer, who spent twenty years in the Jesuit Order, can recall no single occasion on which a word of praise for Jewish achievement or a word of sympathy for Jewish suffering was uttered by a Jesuit. . . . The Jesuits, in the days when they controlled every Catholic court in Europe, and when as an Order they were swollen with pride, were challenged by a like pride and a like intellectual intolerance by the Jew. They could not break or bend the Jew. They could convert, or seemingly convert, every type of human from Japanese to profligate Parisian, but they could make no headway in leading Israel into the fold of Mother Church. [Notice that the Devil's Jesuit Order uses the terms "Jew" and "Israel" interchangeably as does the Word of God!] They ceased to look upon the Jew as "a lost sheep," and identified him with an incarnate devil [as did the Order's SS-led, Roman Catholic Nazi Third Reich], the sworn enemy of the Catholic. They hated the Jews because the Jews did not bow in homage before them.

This tradition of hate and ill-will has lasted through three centuries. In great part the Catholic ill-will against the Jew in Catholic European countries is due to Jesuit education. **Every movement against the Church, every development of Freemasonry, and Socialism** [*both movements having been secretly nurtured by occult agents of the Jesuit General*], every doctrine of heretical philosophy that has weaned intellectual Catholics from the true Faith **has been ascribed to Jewish machinations.** This tradition is still latent in Jesuit teaching, even in this country [the ***Black Pope***'s *"Holy Roman" Fourteenth Amendment, Corporate-Fascist America*]. . . . So long as Jesuitism flourishes in this country there will prevail among Catholics distrust and animosity against the Jews. And were it not that Jesuit influence among Catholics in America is more limited than it is among Catholics of European countries, the distrust and animosity would be infinitely more serious and disturbing. . . .

In substantiating these statements I will confine myself to two recent writings of two prominent Jesuits, **Father Francis Xavier Murphy** and **Father Laurence K. Patterson.** Both writings were censored and passed by Jesuit superiors, and being such, bear the watermark of the authority of the Order. . . . **Here then is the Jesuit teaching about the Jew**. . . .

Father Murphy . . . adds: 'What **the Jew** was in Holy Writ we may justly expect to find him down the ages' . . . namely, 'fierce and sensual beyond **the Aryan.**' [*Notice this is the same anti-Jew, pro-White pagan, Aryan agitation with which the Company had imbibed and brainwashed Europe, beginning in the 1880s, which agitation later served as the holy pretext for the mass-extermination of Eurasian Jewry by the Pope's Nazi SS.*] . . .

Many Jews, students of law and medicine, attend the Jesuit Colleges of this country, and enjoy friendly relations with individual Jesuits. These young Jews have no means of knowing of the existence of **the three-century-old Jesuit animosity against their race and religion.** They may find it hard to credit its existence. But it is there and will be there until the end. **The mind of the Jesuit Order never changes. The heart of the Jesuit Order will never open or soften into brotherly feeling for the Jew. . . .**

The Jesuits accuse the Jews of being 'meddlers' and 'troublemakers.' The Jesuits were suppressed by **Pope Clement XIV** because they had meddled in every conceivable business from trade to politics, and their suppression [*and extinction*] was necessary 'to restore tranquility to the Church.' Clement said: 'It was almost and indeed absolutely impossible for the Church to enjoy a true and solid peace while this Order existed,' and referred (in his brief [**Papal Bull**] **'Dominus ac Redemptor'**) to 'grave dissensions and quarrels rashly provoked by its members not without the risk of loss of souls and to the great scandal of the nations, against the bishops, the religious Orders, and about places consecrated to piety and also with communities of every kind in Europe, Asia and America.'

The Jesuits accuse the Jews of lowering the moral tone of nations [*as did the Pope's Nazis accuse the Jews*]. Clement XIV complained that Jesuits employed 'the use and interpretation of maxims which the Holy See deemed to be scandalous and evidently harmful to morality.'

The Jesuits accuse the Jews of 'an uncanny power of acquiring an undue amount of wealth [which accumulation is due to the LORD's omnipresent preservation of his elect racial Hebrew people, He being **'a little sanctuary'** (**Ezekiel 11:16**) to his covenant nation during the present time in which He said He would **'sift the House of Israel among the nations'** (**Amos 9:9**)]. Clement XIV condemned the Jesuits as 'everywhere reproached with too much avidity and eagerness for earthly goods,' which greed 'exasperated many rulers of nations against it.' The saintly Mexican bishop, the **Venerable Palafox** [who later fled Mexico for his life and found safety in Rome], had to complain to a previous Pope, **Innocent X**, about 'the extraordinary skill with which the Jesuits make use of and increase their **superabundant wealth.** They maintain public warehouses, cattlefairs, butcher-stalls and shops. **They lend out their money to usury and thus cause the greatest loss and injury to others** [as does the Order's Federal Reserve Bank having financed every war for the last one hundred years, shackling the American taxpayer with perpetual debt].'

The Jesuits attack the Jews for being clannish, aloof and for not amalgamating. Throughout their history the Jesuits have been notorious for their

exclusiveness and for high-hatting other Orders and 'mere secular' priests. In fine, as against the various accusations that Jesuits make in an attempt to defame the Jews, we find the Pope writing: *'There is scarcely any kind of grave accusation that has not been brought against the Society* [Society of Jesus]. . . . *Numberless complaints backed by the authority of Kings and Rulers have been urged against these religious* [**the Jesuits**] *at the tribunals of* [**Popes**] *Paul IV, Pius V, and Sixtus V.' . . .* On the whole it comes badly from the Jesuits to attempt to promulgate anti-Semitism on the basis of charges that have been not only officially made, but believed and acted upon by the Supreme and Infallible Pontiff of the Roman Catholic Church when made against themselves. People in glass houses are foolish to throw stones.

Even though the Jesuits foresee that the Jew will stand opposed to the excessive aggrandizement of the Church in this country [*like the Jews who were deliberately murdered on the Order's Deathship Titanic*] they should try to understand that the Jew may be proving himself a sober, wise and courageous American citizen in so doing." {23} [Emphasis added]

The Jesuits will also continue to foster international anti-Americanism depicting the Empire as "**the Great Satan**" to the Arab world and as the "**NATO Nazi mass-bombing bully**" to the rest of the world. The Pope's crusades into Iraq and Yugoslavia have increased the nations' hatred for Americans, they not knowing that the Jesuit-**CFR**-controlled American government is also the brazen enemy of the us American people. Meanwhile, the Jesuits have furthered their quest to reduce the world to the universal rule of their "*infallible*" Papal Caesar from Jerusalem.

In **Fourteenth Amendment America** the Jesuit Order rules supremely, having no serious or significant adversaries. Ten Jesuit Provincials oversee the Empire through its **King**, the Archbishop of New York—**Edward Cardinal Egan**, he ruling from his palatial **St. Patrick's Cathedral**, while overseen by the Jesuits of **Fordham University**. The Cardinal exercises the Pope's **Temporal Power** over the Empire through his Knights of Malta, Knights of Columbus, Shriner Freemasonry, Opus Dei, the Club of Rome and the Mafia Commission, along with a host of other subordinate secret societies, they controlling the Archbishop's **Council on Foreign Relations**.

The Empire has two political parties controlled by the **Council on Foreign Relations**. The first is the **Democratic Party**, which is in fact "*the Communist Party.*" The second is the **Republican Party**, which is in fact "*the Fascist Party.*" (Forget the words "liberal" and "conservative" as they mean nothing!) Neither party wishes to "conserve" *the intent* of the Constitution; that would result in a truly "liberal" government! Neither party will return to *hard money*, abolish the

national bank or erect a *real protective tariff*—the three essentials for national prosperity proven by **President Andrew Jackson**. As in Europe, the Fascist nations resisting "**godless Jew Communism**" all had Roman Catholic dictators subject to **Concordats** with the Pope. This is Rome's present course for the doomed American Empire!

For fifteen years the former Archbishop of New York City, **John Cardinal O'Connor**, in using the Jesuit-inspired abortion agitation, built "the New Right" with his Knights and Dames of Malta. Of this fascist, right-wing movement seeking full control of the Republican Party, the leaders have been **Paul Weyrich**, **Lewis E. Lehrman**, **Phyllis Schlafly**, **Jerry Falwell**, **Pat Robertson**, **Rush Limbaugh** (who was married in 1994 by the Black Roman Catholic Papal Knight and Supreme Court Justice, **Clarence Thomas**), **Newt Gingrich** and the Black Roman Catholic and former U.S. Ambassador to the U.N., **Allen Keyes**. Backed by Kennedy assassins, Knights **Cartha DeLoach**, **Frank Shakespeare** and **William F. Buckley, Jr.**, their ultimate candidate for the presidency is another brother Knight of Malta, the Jesuit-trained **Pat Buchanan**. As Knight **Franz von Papen** used the Center Party to bring **Hitler** to power and as Knight **Joseph P. Kennedy** used the Democratic Party to bring **FDR** to power, so will the Knights, including **Richard Mellon Scaife**, use the **New Right Republican Party** to bring a Jesuit-controlled, Jew-hating, fascist dictator to power *"for the greater glory of God"*—the god who sits in *"St. Peter's Chair"!*

When the time is right the ***Black Pope*** will give the order and the post Protestant Reformation American culture as we know it today *will be no more!* His **Masonic Shriners**, **Knights of Malta** and **Knights of Columbus** on Wall Street will cause an economic collapse resulting in the anarchy of an inner-city race war led by the Black **Nation of Islam**, the Black **Bloods** and **Crypts**. The **Constitution** will be suspended and fascist martial law will be declared by presidential executive order. America's Commander-in-Chief will truly be a fascist dictator backed by the economic might of the Knights of Malta. In fulfilling *The Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion*, the **Jesuit Oath** and the **Council of Trent**, he, like previous fascist dictators, will make a treaty with Rome called a "**Concordat**." The guns will be confiscated and the persecution of "heretics" will begin *in dead earnest!* Alaska will be the **American Siberia** run by Jesuit Inquisitors. Located in the southwest corner, there is a one-million acre "restricted area" complex to be used for brainwashing as well as bizarre and torturous experiments as part of the Company's "relentless war" on all "heretics and liberals"—the Empire's Protestant, Baptists, Jews and anti-fascist, anti-socialist-communist, pro-Constitution, patriotic, truly "liberal" conservatives.

This will ultimately give way to a two-front war—intended to be lost due to treason and betrayal by our commanders—and a foreign invasion. The invaders

will be merciless Russian, Chinese, Moslem and Latin mercenaries, all controlled by the Jesuit General. The movie *Red Dawn* is an attempt to illustrate the planned invasion. America's paganized, demoralized, feminized and mongrelized White sons of noble sires with ear rings and tattoos all over their bodies—presently the largest consumers of pornography, illicit drugs and Black "rap music"—will be the internationally hated target. America's White Protestants and Baptists will be mass-murdered, raped and plundered, for we have departed from the Bible of the great English Reformation—The Authorized King James Version of 1611. We apostate and degenerate White American believers, refusing to abide in Christ have become "***good for nothing***" and will be gathered by evil men and cast into the fire of persecution "***to be burned***."

"If a man abide not in me, he is cast forth as a branch,
and is withered; and men gather them,
and cast them into the fire, and they are burned."

Jesus the Messiah
– John 15:6

Our hatred of **Calvinism**—which includes the righteous use of the "**Sword of Just Defense**"—has doomed us to Papal political rule. Our love for the Jesuits' unbiblical, free-will, false gospel, rightly described by the Order as the "**sovereign drug of Arminianism**," has resulted in no godly resistance to Rome's fascist tyranny: we will pay with brutal and torturous deaths. "Heretic" Jews and "liberal" Roman Catholics will meet the same fate as they did during the Order's Spanish Civil War in the 1930s.

Meanwhile, the "**Great Whore**" in Rome—the Vatican's Papal Caesar and **Senatorial Hierarchy** overseen by the **Black Pope** and his "**Fiery Jesuits**"—will experience orgasmic delight as she once again becomes "***drunken with the blood of the saints" (Revelation 17:6)*** pursuant to the inquisitional **Jesuit Oath** and heretical **Council of Trent**. Bible-believing truth-seeker and brother-in-Christ, is this what you want for your beloved country, church and family? All this is coming because we did not timely resolve the assassination of **President Kennedy**. The infant that killed him has now become a Frankenstein monster and we, the American people, are like the ***"children of Israel"*** in the days of **Isaiah the Prophet**:

"But this is a people robbed and spoiled;
they are all of them snared in holes, and they are hid in prison houses:
they are for a prey, and none delivereth; for a spoil and none saith,
Restore.
. . . for they would not walk in his ways,
neither were they obedient unto his law."

– Isaiah 42:22-24

Masonic Protestant Skull and Bones President George W. Bush Holding Hands with Masonic Islamic Saudi Crown Prince Abdullah bin Abdul Aziz, France, 2003 #745

Coadjutors Bush and the Crown Prince are at the Hotel Royal in Evian, enjoying fond memories of 911 and their cooperation in fighting the "War on Terror."

Understanding the Times – Volume One: How Satan Turned America Against God, William P. Grady, (Knoxville, Tennessee: Grady Publications, Inc., 2005).

President Bush with Prince Bandar, Crawford, Texas, 2002 #746

Here we see the utter familiarity and comradery between two brother Masons serving the ***Black Pope***. Prince Bandar bin Sultan bin Abdul Aziz, the Order's Saudi ambassador to America, was intricately involved in the 911 mass-murder of Americans while serving as the liaison between the Bush White House and King Fahd. Saudi Arabia provided 15 of the 19 alleged "hijackers," the plot serving as a diversion away from the real masters behind the demolition of the World Trade Center. The Company's CIA asset and Saudi royal prince behind Al Qaeda was Osama bin Laden, whose family had been in business with the Bush Crime family for over 20 years. Thus we understand that the Jesuits, using Cardinal Egan's Knight of Malta DCI George J. Tenet, imploded the WTC and then, using S&B President Bush, blamed the "Moslem terrorists" for the CIA's remote controlled aircraft slamming into the WTC and Pentagon. As in the Pope's Second Thirty Years' War and Cold War, both "sides" are now being coordinated by Rome. After building Saudi Arabia and arming Egypt, Libya, Iran, Iraq, and Turkey during the last 70 years, the Islamic world is now poised to wage its "jihad" against the people of "the Great Satan." Russia and China, America's impotent Cold War enemies, were also armed by the CFR ruling Washington, and are now formal allies with Islamic countries. After invading the US, Russia will later attack Israel aided by those Moslem nations *(Ez. 38:8).* America has armed the very nations that will attack Israel in *"the last days."*

Understanding the Times – Volume One: How Satan Turned America Against God, William P. Grady, (Knoxville, Tennessee: Grady Publications, Inc., 2005).

Knight of Malta John C. Gannon (1944 – Present), 2000 #747

This Irish-American Roman Catholic is one of the Empire's five most powerful intelligence masters. Receiving a B.A. in Psychology from the Order's College of the Holy Cross in 1966, Gannon joined the Jesuit Volunteer Corps to teach in Jamaica, finishing in 1967. Receiving a doctorate in History from Washington University (adjacent to the Order's St. Louis University) in 1976, he joined the CIA enjoying a 24-year career (1977-2001) subject to DCIs SMOM William J. Casey and SMOM George J. Tenet. Becoming Deputy Director for Intelligence (1995-97), this Temporal Coadjutor supervised all CIA analysts and oversaw preparation of the "President's Daily Brief." As Chairman for the National Intelligence Council, Gannon coordinated analysis of 11 intelligence agencies making him a prominent architect in the "911 Demolitions" and subsequent inauguration of Cardinal Egan's "War on Terror." Ominously, Gannon became one of the masterminds establishing the **Black Pope**'s American Gestapo, the 180,000-member Department of Homeland Security (2002) creating, in Gannon's words, "the architecture for domestic intelligence."* Absorbing 22 federal agencies, including FEMA, the Coast Guard and Secret Service, the DHS will be the Empire's Holy Office of the Inquisition. A CFR member having received the highest awards from the CIA, NSA, DIA, Secret Service, State Department and the President's National Security Medal as well as Holy Cross College's Ignatius Award (1996) and Sanctae Crucis Award (2002), he is a director at Jesuit Woodstock Theological Center, Georgetown University, serving also as an adjunct professor teaching in the National Security Studies Program. A dear friend of University President CFR/SMOM John DeGioia, Dr. Gannon is the exact parallel of Dr. Richard Korherr, Himmler's foremost SS/SD analyst. The Jesuit now works with huge corporations within the military industrial complex.

Photo forwarded to the Author by an Internet Researcher.

**Statement of John C. Gannon, U.S. Senate Committee on the Judiciary, "FBI Oversight," 2 May 2006.*

#748 #749

Former KGB/SVR Director, Yevgeny M. Primakov (1929 – Present), 2000
Former SSD/Stasi Director, Jewish Marcus Wolf (1923 – 2006), 2000

Both of these Communist Inquisitors have worked for American Intelligence.

#750 #751

Secretary; Dept. of Homeland Security, Jewish Michael Chertoff, 2006
Professor of Law; Georgetown University, Viet D. Dinh, 2006

President Bush appointed Jewish Federal Judge Chertoff to lead the Department of Homeland Security after Roman Catholic Tom Ridge's departure, the Order continuing its policy of using Masonic "Court Jews" to direct its Soviet-styled intelligence agencies. Chertoff would enforce the wicked Patriot Act, co-written with Georgetown University Law professor, Viet D. Dinh. The act had been written before 911 and was passed unread by an intimidated U.S. Congress.

http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Yevgeny_Primakov; http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Markus_Wolf
http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Michael_Chertoff; http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Viet_Dinh

Peter–Hans Kolvenbach, 1995 #752

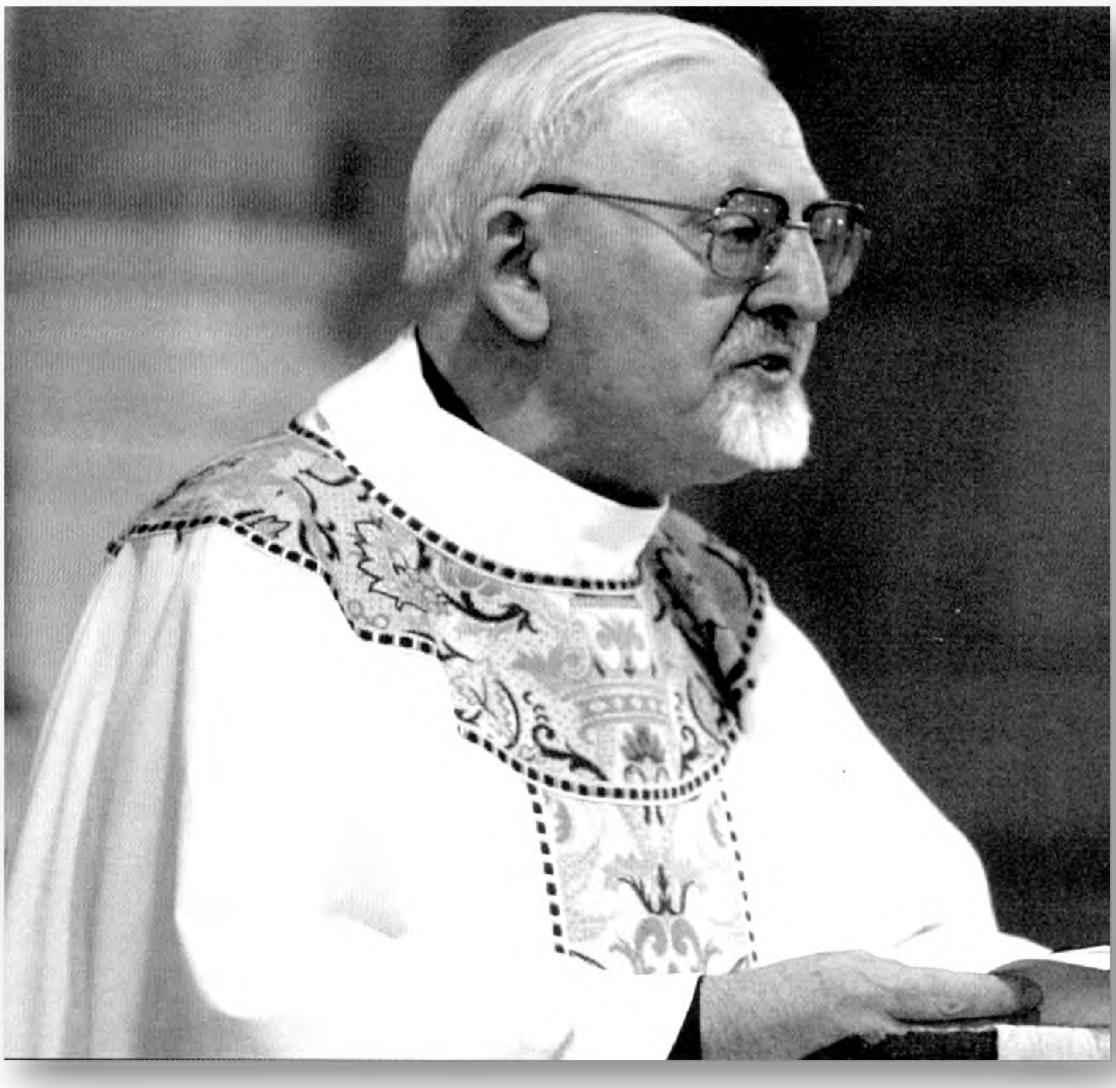
Twenty-Ninth Superior General of the Society of Jesus, 1983 – Present, with his Criminal, Seven-Member, Cosmopolitan General Council

"A consultative council is imposed on him by the general congregation [*which, composed of professed Jesuits of the Fourth Vow, elected the General*] of six persons [*and a token Black Jesuit now being the seventh*], whom he may neither select, nor remove,—namely, four [*now five, but according to "The Pope's Commandos" (The Saturday Evening Post, January 17, 1959) there were nine*] assistants, each representing a nation [*now, a group of nations called an "Assistancy"*], an admonisher or advisor (resembling the [*likes*] of a military commander) to warn him of any faults or mistakes, and his confessor [*to absolve him of his many sins*].

One of these must be in constant attendance on him . . . he may yet be suspended [*for heresy*] or deposed [*like* Pedro Arrupe *in 1981*] by its authority."

Dear truth-seeker, Satan's greatest and most powerful servants are always the most intellectual, Bible-rejecting members of the White Gentile Race. These are the men who have robbed, spoiled and made us Americans for a prey, presently betraying us into the hands of our future Sino-Soviet-Moslem-Latino invaders. Against these devils, dear seeker, will you be valiant for the truth in the earth?

Jesuits: A Multibiography, Jean Lacouture, (Collegeville, Minnesota: The Liturgical Press, 1995).
Occult Theocrasy, Lady Queenborough, (South Pasadena, California: Emissary Publications, 1980; originally published in 1933) p. 310.



The ***Black Pope***, Peter–Hans Kolvenbach, 2000 #753

Visiting the Jesuit Center in Wernersville, Pennsylvania, very few people could even dream of the vast and ubiquitous POWER this singular and unassuming man possesses. This Dutch Luciferian Satanist, the High Priest and Military Commanding General of the most powerful, wealthy, disciplined, educated and fanatical army in the history of man, rules the world with the aid of his five assistants, one advisor and one confessor. Once pronounced, there are no appeals from his decrees. His soldiers, including the Knights of Malta, Shriner and P2 Freemasonry, Opus Dei, the Club of Rome, the Illuminati, the Knights of Columbus and the Mafia, these groups commanding a host of lesser international subordinates, rule the American, European, Moslem, Russian and Chinese Empires. His great POWER, ruling over the leaders of the nations on both sides of his 21st Century Crusade, has been given to him on behalf of Rome's coming Eighth King, Jerusalem's future risen Papal Caesar, by "*the prince and power of the air,*" formerly called "*Lucifer*" who is "*the god of this world,*" known as "*the Devil*" or "*the Dragon*" and addressed as "*Satan*" by the risen Son of God,

Yeshua the Messiah, the Lord Jesus Christ.

A House of Bread: The Jesuits Celebrate 70 Years in Wernersville, Pennsylvania, Kathy M. Scogna, (Wernersville, Pennsylvania: Kathy M. Scogna, 2000) p. 8.

Conclusion

A Call to Individual and Ecclesiastical Repentance
Godly Resistance to Tyranny
The Bible-Believing, Anti-Papal Church and the Sword of the Spirit
Constitutional Limited Government and the Sword of Just Defense
Expulsion of the Jesuit Order; Closing of Illuminati-Masonic Lodges
The Prayer of Faith and a WASP Calvinist Call to Arms
Expatriation or Secession: Creating a New White, Reformation Bible-Based, English-Speaking, Anti-Jesuit/Masonic Nation Within North America:
Freedom of Conscience, Speech, Press, Science, Private Business;
Racial Jews Given Residence, Jew/White Gentile Marriage Banned

"Father Rector, let not the damp of astonishment seize upon your ardent and zealous soul, in apprehending the sodaine and unexpected calling of a Parliament [*by England's Jesuit-controlled King Charles I*]. We have now many strings to our bow. **We have planted that sovereign drugge Arminianisme** [*the teaching that all unsaved men have an absolute free to believe on* Christ *rather than* God the Father *giving* ***"the faith"*** *to his elect* ***"to believe"*** *on* **Christ**] which we hope will purge the Protestants from their heresie. . . . I am at this time, transported with joy, to see how happily all instruments and means, as well as lessor, co-operate unto our purposes. But, to return unto the maine fabricke: — Our foundation is Arminianism. **The Arminians and projectors, as it appears in the premises, affect mutation.** This we second and enforce by probable arguments." {1} [Emphasis added]

An English Jesuit, 1628
A letter in the possession of Archbishop
William Laud to be sent to
the Jesuit General in Brussels
The Works of Augustus Toplady

". . . I am, and have been, inclined to limit the use of carnal arms to the case of necessary self-defense, whether such regards our own person or the protection of our country against invasion; or of our rights of property, and the freedom of our laws and of our conscience, against usurping power." {2} [Emphasis added]

"Bridgenorth the Calvinist"
Freemason Sir Walter Scott, 1820
Scottish Presbyterian Author
Peveril of the Peak

"Princes and persons of distinction everywhere must, by all means be so managed that we may have their ear, and that will easily secure their hearts: by which way of proceeding, **all persons will become our creatures, and no one will dare to give the Society the least disquiet or opposition** [*as it is among the religious leaders, politicians, and professionals in the Pope's "Holy Roman" Fourteenth Amendment America of today*] . . . **Finally, the Society must endeavor to effect this at least, that having gotten the favor and authority of princes** [*every American President from Grover Cleveland (1885) to George W. Bush (2007)*], **those who do not love them at least fear them** [*for which reason* ***NOT ONE*** *American statesman or politician has dared to contact the author of* ***Vatican Assassins: 'Wounded In The House Of My Friends'***]." {3} [Emphasis added]

Ignatius Loyola, 1540
Founder, 1st Jesuit General, 1540-1556
Secret Instructions of the Jesuits

"**Protestantism,** a giant in its infancy, standing in a menacing attitude, **with the Bible in one hand and the sword in the other,** bid defiance to the impugners of the **Sacred Volume.**" {4} [Emphasis added]

G. B. Nicolini of Rome, 1889
Protestant Italian Patriot
Exiled to England
History of the Jesuits

"**Ignatius Loyola came forward and must have said in substance to the Pope: . . . 'but we, the Jesuits, will capture the colleges and universities. We will gain control of instruction in law, medicine, science, education, and so weed out from all books of instruction anything injurious to Roman Catholicism. We will mold the thoughts and ideas of youth. We will enroll ourselves as Protestant preachers and college professors in the different Protestant faiths. Sooner or later, we will undermine the authority of the Greek New Testament of Erasmus and also those Old Testament productions which have dared to raise their heads against the Old Testament of the Vulgate and against tradition. And thus will we undermine the Protestant Reformation** [*which has now been accomplished due to the abandonment of the* AV1611 Bible].' " {5} [Emphasis added]

Benjamin G. Wilkinson, 1930
American Protestant Theologian
Our Authorized Bible Vindicated

"In 1862, a Jesuit priest, the **Rev. F. X. Weninger,** made what he chose to designate 'an appeal to candid Americans,' on the subject of '*Protestantism and Infidelity*,' which is the offensive title to his book. He represented himself as

having been engaged for thirteen years 'as a Catholic missionary throughout the United States,' and, consequently, as having had extraordinary opportunities of observing the character and habits of our Protestant population, as well as having become familiar with the working of our institutions. These facts were stated, of course, to give weight and authority to his opinions; for while he professed to be addressing Protestants, but few of whom would see his book, he was, **with true Jesuit cunning**, really addressing the members of his own church, with the design of convincing them that Protestantism is already a failure, so as to stimulate them to renewed activity in their exertions to repress and exterminate it.

He scarcely enters upon his subject before announcing that *'Protestantism is ending in the desolation of heathenism;'* that is, that we, in this country, are fast becoming paganized, as the result of our total want of religion or of any religious convictions. Then, in contrast to this alarming condition into which we have been plunged by our infidelity, he points us to **Roman Catholicism** as furnishing the only means of making us acquainted, personally, with Christ [*as there is no salvation outside his Church*]. He says: 'The **real presence** of Jesus Christ [*the magical Latin words of the priest converting a cookie into the real body of Rome's Jesus Christ*] makes a heaven of every Catholic Church on the whole earth,' for there he can be conversed with 'face to face,' every day and every hour. He blasphemously insists that 'in holy communion *Jesus enters our interior*, really and substantially, *body and soul;'* and that **Protestantism**, having robbed us of all this consolation, has left us **'no better off than infidels and Jews.'** . . .

As if he were an oracle whose opinions were not to be questioned, he says, **'Protestantism leads to despair, because it denies free-will.'** That it is 'a religion of *immorality* [*when in fact Roman Catholic nations have always been more immoral than Protestant nations*].' That it is 'a religion of *disorder and despotism* [*when in fact Roman Catholic governments, when unaffected by Protestant maxims, always produce despots subservient to the Jesuits*].' That it is 'a religion of *blasphemy* [*when the doctrines of Rome, as compared with the doctrines of the Reformation Bible, are complete blasphemies, such as the "infallibility of the Pope"*].' That it 'came from *licentious, apostate priests and monks, and from despotic, licentious sovereigns* [*when in fact Rome's licentious priests and despotic sovereigns ruled by cruel Popes produced the world's political and spiritual midnight*]. That it 'is *dead* [*when in fact Romanism is dead to the extent that its priests extort money from governments for the support of their dead Church*].' That it cherishes *'a reckless disposition to calumniate* [*when in fact the Jesuit priests are the greatest false accusers and vindictive calumniators who ever drew a breath*].' That '*modern civilization does not spring*

from Protestantism [*which is, in fact, a bold-faced lie, the Modern Era having begun with Protestant martial victories ending Rome's First Thirty Years' War (1618-1648)*].' And that infidelity is the '*last logical consequence of Protestantism* [*which is tacitly absurd, as infidel Roman Catholic France, having massacred her Protestant Calvinist Huguenots, produced the French Revolution culminating in a military dictator* **(Napoleon I)** *and subsequent absolute monarch* **(King Louis XVIII)** *in contradistinction to the* AV1611 Bible-*reading, Protestant English Colonies producing the Calvinist American Revolution and a limited Constitutional government*].'

All the counts of this formidable indictment are so drawn as to display the skill and ingenuity of a criminal prosecutor; of one who has had experience in all the formalities of arraignment. . . . He made his real object, however, more apparent as he proceeded; and, in the midst of an enumeration of 'Protestant prejudices,' which he felt it his duty to overcome, he expressed his pent-up feelings in these words:

'One of the most glorious enterprises for the Catholic Church to engage in at this day is the conversion of the United States to the Catholic faith [Jesuit Arminianism leading to covert, Jesuit political rule].'

Now, if the consummation of this object were sought for in the field of fair discussion . . . But no such **liberal idea** as this finds any place in the mind of this author, **or of any other Jesuit**, or of any of those who submit to their dictation. From such men liberalism finds no quarter. They exhibit nothing higher or nobler than that supercilious air of imagined superiority, which roots out every generous faculty of the mind, and leaves its possessor an object of mingled pity and contempt. Thus impressed, and fearing that he would fail in rallying the militia of the Church to the support of the papacy if he did not speak plainly in defense of **the temporal sovereignty of the pope over the whole world**, this infatuated Jesuit thus declares:

'In the ceremonies for the installation of a new pope, he is addressed in these words: "Noveris te urbis et orbis constitutum esse rectorum. **Remember that thou art placed on the throne of Peter as the RULER *of Rome and the world.*" ' " {6}[Emphasis added]

Judge Richard W. Thompson, 1876
Protestant 33rd Degree Freemason
Ex-Secretary, American Navy, 1877-1881
The Papacy and the Civil Power

"There is a conspiracy against Christendom. . . . But who are Satan's agents in this conspiracy? **The "agents" are the Jesuits**. Even though the Jesuits exude vast influence and control in the areas of theology, education, recorded history

and current media [*through the Order's CFR*], I am still perplexed that virtually no literature exists exposing the Jesuit's influence on mainline Protestantism. . . . In this work, the author uncovers forgotten history regarding the cooperative salvation theology of the Jesuits. . . . From **Cain** to **Charles** [**G.**] **Finney**, this book proves that modern Protestantism has abandoned the Doctrines of Grace and embraced the [*Satanic*] doctrines of cooperative salvation [*Arminianism, i.e., "Asking Jesus into your heart" upon "making a decision for Christ," thus being led to pray "the sinner's prayer" after which all participants are pronounced "saved," having the "forgiveness of sins,"—this ritual producing the same exact effect as if the preacher was a priest in a Roman confessional*]." {7}[Emphasis added]

Michael Bunker, 2002
American Reformed Pastor
Swarms of Locusts:
The Jesuit Attack on the Faith

"Upon what meat doth this our Caesar feed,

That he is grown so great? . . .

Till then, my noble friend, chew upon this:

Brutus had rather be a villager

Than to repute himself a son of Rome

Under these hard conditions as this time

Is like to lay upon us." {8}

Edward de Vere, 1590
17th Earl of Oxford
Alias "William Shakespeare"
Julius Caesar, Act I, Scene II

"And he said unto them, When I sent you without purse, and scrip,
and shoes, lacked ye any thing? And they said, Nothing.
Then said he unto them,
But now, he that hath a purse, let him take it,
and likewise his scrip: and he that hath no sword,
let him sell his garment, and buy one."

Jesus the Messiah

– Luke 22:35, 36

With the dilemma that we Bible-believing Protestant and Baptist Americans find ourselves in, what shall we do? With the Society of Jesus having poisoned our bloodstreams with their "vaccinations and immunizations;" mutilated us with their unnecessary surgeries; drugged us with their "medications;" and now ready to "slit our throats from ear to ear" using a fascist dictator ultimately bringing upon us invading foreign armies, to whom shall we turn? The Word of God tells us:

> ***"If my people, which are called by my name, shall humble themselves, and pray, and seek my face, and turn from their wicked ways; then will I hear from heaven, and will forgive their sin, and will heal their land."***
>
> *– II Chronicles 7:14*
>
> ***"If we confess our sins, he is faithful and just to forgive us our sins, and to cleanse us from all unrighteousness."***
>
> *– I John 1:9*

Historically, the Lord's elect people, Israel, as well as true Bible-believing Churches, have indeed repented in the past. A classic example was the Presbyterian Church of Scotland. *The Solemn League and Covenant with an Acknowledgment of Sins, and Engagement to Duties by all Ranks* was agreed upon by Parliament in 1649. Remembering that one of our heroes, **Oliver Cromwell**, was about to behead the Jesuits' duplicitous and covenant-breaking **King Charles I** of England, and that the **Protestant Holocausts** in Germany and the Netherlands had formally ended only months before the setting forth of this astounding declaration, we read:

> "We Noblemen, Barons, Knights, Gentlemen, Citizens, Burgesses, Ministers of the Gospel, and Commons of all sorts, in the kingdoms of **Scotland, England** and **Ireland,** by the providence of **GOD,** living under one King, and being of one reformed religion, having before our eyes the glory of **GOD,** and the advancement of the kingdom of our Lord and Savior **JESUS CHRIST,** the honour and happiness of the King's Majesty and his posterity, and the true publick liberty, safety, and peace of the kingdoms, wherein every one's private condition is included: **And calling to mind the treacherous and bloody plots, conspiracies, attempts, and practices of the enemies of GOD, against the true religion and professors thereof in all places,** especially in these three kingdoms, ever since the reformation of religion; and how much their **rage, power, and presumption** are of late, and at this time, increased and exercised, whereof the deplorable state of the church and kingdom of **Ireland,** the distressed estate of the church and kingdom of **England,** and the dangerous estate of the church and kingdom of **Scotland,** are present and public testimonies; we have now at last, (after other means of supplication, remonstrance, protestation, and sufferings), **for the preservation of ourselves and our religion from utter ruin and destruction,** according to the

commendable practice of these kingdoms in former times, and the example of **GOD'S** people in other nations, after mature deliberation, resolved and determined to enter into a mutual and solemn **League and Covenant**, wherein we all subscribe, and each one of us for himself, with our hands lifted up to the **Most High GOD**, do swear, **I. That we shall sincerely, really, and constantly, through the grace of GOD, endeavor, in our several places and callings, the preservation of the reformed religion in the Church of Scotland, in doctrine, worship, discipline, and government, against our common enemies . . .** Albeit we be the Lord's people, engaged to him in a solemn way; yet to this day we have not made it our study, that judicatories and armies should consist of, and places of power and trust be filled with, **men of a blameless and Christian conversation, and of known integrity, and approven fidelity, affection and zeal, unto the cause of God;** but not only those who have been neutral and indifferent, but disaffected and malignant, and others who have been profane and scandalous, have been intrusted: by which it hath come to pass, **that judicatories have been the seats of injustice and iniquity; and many in our armies, by their miscarriages, have become our plague, unto the great prejudice of the cause of God, the great scandal of the gospel, and the great increase of the looseness and profanity throughout all the land. It were impossible to reckon up all the abominations that are in the land; but the blaspheming of the name of God, swearing by the creatures, profanation of the Lord's day, uncleanness, drunkenness, excess and rioting, vanity of apparel, lying and deceit, railing and cursing, arbitrary and uncontrolled oppression, and grinding of the faces of the poor by landlords, and others in place and power, are become ordinary and common sins; and besides all these things, there be many other transgressions, whereof the lands wherein we live are guilty.** All which we desire to acknowledge and to be humbled for, that the world may bear witness with us, **that righteousness belongeth unto God, and shame and confusion of face unto us, as appears this day . . .**

And, because these kingdoms are guilty of many sins and provocations against **GOD**, and his **SON, JESUS CHRIST**, as is too manifest by our present distresses and dangers, the fruits thereof; we profess and declare, before **GOD** and the world, our unfeigned desire to be humbled for our own sins, and for the sins of these kingdoms; especially, **that we have not as we ought valued the inestimate benefit of the gospel; that we have not laboured for the purity and power thereof; and that we have not endeavored to receive CHRIST in our hearts, nor to walk worthy of him in our lives; which are the causes of other sins, and transgressions so much abounding amongst us:** and our true and unfeigned purpose, desire, and endeavour for ourselves, and all others under our power and charge, both in publick and in private, in all duties we owe to

GOD and man, **to amend our lives, and each one to go before another in the example of a real reformation; that the Lord may turn away his wrath and heavy indignation, and establish these churches and kingdoms in truth and peace.** And this Covenant we make in the presence of **ALMIGHTY GOD**, the Searcher of all hearts with a true intention to perform the same, as we shall answer at that great day, when the secrets of all hearts shall be disclosed; most humbly beseeching the Lord to strengthen us by his **HOLY SPIRIT** for this end, and to bless our desires and proceedings with such success, **as may be deliverance and safety to his people, and encouragement to other Christian churches, groaning under, or in danger of, the yoke of antichristian tyranny** [*of that Roman Antichrist and man of sin*], to join in the same or like association and covenant, to the glory of **GOD**, the enlargement of the kingdom of **JESUS CHRIST, and the peace and tranquility of Christian kingdoms and commonwealths.**" {9} [Emphasis added]

Dear truth-seeker and elect brother in Christ, are not these words for us today?

We as God's people living within the Pope's **"Holy Roman" Fourteenth Amendment American Empire**, having received the Lord Jesus Christ as our personal Savior according to His blessed gospel set forth in His infallible Holy Scriptures—The Authorized King James Version of 1611, must repent of our personal and national sins. Then, we must forsake them. Some of those sins are:

1. **Permitting** the army of the ***Black Pope***, the Company of the Society of Jesus, to exist, mightily prosper and absolutely control the government of the United States, through its Council on Foreign Relations (CFR), within our borders;
2. **Believing** the Jesuit/CFR-controlled American Press, which has continually lied and deceived us on every topic throughout the 20th and 21st Centuries;
3. **Permitting** the Jesuits' Federal Reserve Banking System and United Nations to exist within our borders, as these two bodies have successfully destroyed popular liberty (Biblical "liberalism") and the national sovereignty of every nation in the world pursuant to the purposes of the Jesuits' "Holy Alliance;"
4. **Waiving** our Fourth and Fifth Amendment rights (secured by the "declaratory and restrictive clauses" of the Bill of Rights at the insistence of the Baptists of Virginia and *so dearly paid for with torrents of blood* by our Protestant forefathers) through "filing" our written "confessions" every April fifteenth, paying the heavy and progressive Communist income tax on our "**wages**"—agreed upon monies received in exchange for our sacred labor, our physical and intellectual property, as opposed to "**income**" as defined by the Supreme Court—thereby financing a multitude of sins;

5. **Permitting** the drafting, vaccinating and sending of our sons abroad to fight the Pope's foreign wars (such as the war in Vietnam and the recent wars in Serbia, Iraq and Afghanistan), resulting in the further destruction of American "liberals" and foreign "heretics and infidels" so condemned by the Jesuits' **Council of Trent**;
6. **Permitting** the Jesuits, in control of the government of the American Empire, to use our military and financial might to enthrone Communist and Fascist dictators around the world whose first allegiance is to Rome, thereby restoring the **Temporal Power** of the Jesuits' "*infallible*" Pope, returning the world to the Dark Ages;
7. **Consenting** to the Jesuits' Supreme Court decisions in removing the Protestant Bible and prayer from the foremost public bulwark of American liberty so hated by the Society of Jesus—the Common Public School System;
8. **Consenting** to the immigration of millions of Roman Catholics and pagan persons of color whose loyalty to the Pope or their own race, religion and nationality is greater than their loyalty to our **WASP Protestant Constitution** and republican form of government, thereby creating a multitude of agitations justifying more centralization of power in Washington, D.C., and through racial amalgamation, the Africanization of the American White Celtic-Anglo-Saxon Race (being historically *the greatest enemy of the Jesuit Order*), especially its Bible-believing Protestants and Baptists, as intended by the Company of Jesus pursuant to its **Jesuit Oath**;
9. **Consenting** to the unbiblical decisions of Order's Supreme Court forcing racial integration upon us, resulting in the destruction of both the White and Black races through amalgamation, as the exchange of viruses, bacteria and parasites, unique to each race, creates powerful combinations in the offspring producing a non-resistant, weak, intellectually failing and sterile population within five generations;
10. **Consenting** to the Order's Supreme Court decision of legalized abortion, resulting in the mass-murder of unborn babies, polluting the land with innocent blood, ultimately collapsing the Ponzi Scheme called "**the Social Security System**" justifying euthanasia—the mass-murder of the elderly—by the Order's coming fascist dictator, *"provoking the Lord against us, to consume us, until there be no remnant nor escaping in the land"* by means of a massive, **Sino-Soviet-Moslem**-led military invasion composed of a coalition of nations intent on the death of the population, thus cleansing the land with the blood of unrepentant and unforgiven American murderers, kidnappers, adulterers, sodomites, sorcerers, pornographers and thieves who, without restraint and in blatant defiance of God's law and public morality, persist in the same;
11. **Succumbing** to race hatred as a result of Jesuit-controlled, Masonic agitators such as the White Knights of the **Ku Klux Klan** and the Black

Nation of Islam, justifying the imposition of martial law when the inner-city race wars begin;

12. **Sheepishly giving up** our real wealth, gold and silver coins in exchange for "indulgences" (the Jesuits' worthless paper money called "Federal Reserve Notes") and thereby becoming a nation of overworked, unprincipled, money-hungry thieves;
13. **Consenting** to the cattle brand of the Jesuits' "**Social Security Number**" as a means of identification to be used by their **International Intelligence Community**, begun by Hitler's SS at Dachau, it being the forerunner of

". . . the mark, . . . of the beast, or the number of his name."

– Revelation 13:17

14. **Obeying** the evil 1968 Gun Law of Nazi origin and thereby, upon purchasing new firearms, blindly registering our guns—**our Swords of Just Defense**—enabling the coming, Jesuit-controlled, White, fascist, military dictator to ultimately take them from us, making our annihilation sure, pursuant to the **Council of Trent**;
15. **Committing** a multitude of personal sins, both public and private, ensuring that our annihilation will be a righteous act of retribution, for our militaristic desolation of the nations, in the eyes of both the risen Son of God and mortal man.

Realizing the *theology* of a people determines the *form of government* to which they submit (either by consent or by force) to their governors; that *substance* determines *form;* that *theory* decrees *practice;* that *heresy* begets *tyranny;* the list of our national sins is not yet complete. Since our righteous and *tolerant* Biblical foundations (in opposition to oppressive Canon Law) laid by **American Calvinists** of the Lord's Grand and Glorious Protestant Reformation have been destroyed, we must name the greatest sin of all. It is *the fear of man* having produced a *nation of cowards,* in both low and high places, as a result of *cowardice and compromise* in the pulpit—something **Luther**, **Calvin** and **Knox** never knew! Where is the fearless Bible preacher of today? These "*ministers*" are all, for the most part, wimpy, "incorporated church" businessmen dominated by their matriarchal and feminist wives, while aspiring to build a following of false, world-loving, easy-believers, *who know nothing of self sacrifice*, in exchange for their high calling of:

"Preach the word; be instant in season, out of season;
reprove, rebuke, exhort with all longsuffering and doctrine."

– II Timothy 4:2

"Watch ye, stand fast in the faith, quit you like men, be strong."

– I Corinthians 16:13

Joshua was commanded, which principle applies today:

> ***"Be strong and of a good courage . . . Only be thou strong and very courageous . . . to do according to all the law . . . that thou mayest prosper whithersoever thou goest . . . for then thou shalt make thy way prosperous, and then thou shalt have good success. Have not I commanded thee? Be strong and of a good courage; be not afraid, neither be thou dismayed; for the LORD thy God is with thee whithersoever thou goest."***
>
> *– Joshua 1:6-9*

With strength from God, empowered by his Spirit *we are* to resist the Devil. The Devil manifests his works through many devices. One of them is political tyranny which always flows from religious tyranny. Human government was established by God when He instituted capital punishment for murderers.

> ***"Whoso sheddeth man's blood, by man shall his blood be shed . . ."***
>
> *– Genesis 9:6*

Its purpose was to punish evil and reward good,

> ***"For rulers are not a terror to good works, but to the evil. Wilt thou then not be afraid of the power? do that which is good, and thou shalt have praise of the same: For he is the minister of God to thee for good. But if thou do that which is evil, be afraid; for he beareth not the sword in vain: for he is the minister of God, a revenger to execute wrath upon him that doeth evil.***
>
> *– Romans 13:3, 4*

Government was necessary for the growth of any civilization as even today. But when a government becomes a bloodthirsty tyranny, evincing a design to reduce us under absolute despotism, it is our right, it is our Protestant and Baptist-Calvinist duty, to throw off such government and to provide new guards for our future security. And how do we do this? We first submit to the Word of God, which is the Sword of the Spirit, by *meditating* upon it and *learning* how to use it in *resisting* the Devil, *not loving* his world system, and *daily dying* to the urges of our own sinful, fleshly nature. Whenever Christ was tempted by Satan or taunted by the evil **Pharisees**, whose Judaism was originally based in Jehovah's Torah but corrupted by the traditions of men as recorded in the wicked **Babylonian Talmud**, he always resisted with the Sword of the Spirit coupled with his wit. He was not afraid. He was *courageous* and he *attacked*, not fearing what men could do to Him. With the strength of **Samson** and the zeal of **Nehemiah**, He cleansed the **Second Temple** intending it to be Jerusalem**'s** House of Prayer for all Gentile Nations. Our attitudes and actions must be the same. We wake up every morning with the joy of the Lord, and a spiritual song in our hearts. We put on the whole

armor of God, pray and, with courage given by the Holy Spirit, do battle with our enemies, **the World**, **the Flesh** and the Devil.

Those enemies manifest themselves through people, many of whom are the servants of Satan. I am referring to the Jesuits, Knights of Malta, 33rd Degree Freemasonry, the Illuminati, Opus Dei, the Club of Rome (founded in 1968 to be used for the Pope's unification of Europe, and guided by its current Masonic Islamic President, **Prince El Hassan bin Talal**, the uncle of the Arab king of Jordan), the Mafia and the Knights of Columbus. These groups control all banking, media, politics and organized religion within American Empire. Like the risen Son of God, *we do not hate* these men; we hate their doctrines and *we hate* their deeds.

> ***"But this thou hast, that thou hatest the deeds of the Nicolaitans, which I also hate. So hast thou also them that hold the doctrine of the Nicolaitans, which thing I hate."***
>
> *– Revelation 2:6, 15*

We pray for their conversion to Jesus the Christ of the Reformation Bible (if they may be in fact one of the LORD's elect), He, imparting saving faith, enabling them to believe the blessed gospel of Christ, and to resist their past worshipful master—Satan—whom they must abandon. But when these unconverted men become bolder to resist the preaching of the pure gospel, desiring to destroy us "heretics and liberals," we must, **through the arm of duly organized government**, take up "**the Sword of Just Defense**" as we Calvinists have called it. We must go to *physical war* as a matter of domestic policy against the armies controlled by Rome's Jesuits, even as our forefathers have so bravely done in the past. Indeed, there is:

> ***". . . a time of war . . ."***
>
> *– Ecclesiastes 3:8*

We fight valiantly for the truth in the earth; we win the day or retreat to attack again. **We never surrender**, as our foes have **no mercy** evidenced by the FBI massacre in Waco, Texas. Engaging the enemy, we die to the last man even as Holland's Wild Beggars of the sea. We fight and die well, as our Calvinist forefathers fought and died on a thousand fields of battle, outnumbered and outgunned, remembering we, by the grace of God, brought Europe out of the Pope's Dark Ages into **the Modern Era**. We alone gave birth to political liberty, so limiting the powers of rulers, our Father having answered our earnest petitions. Whether we live or die we serve the risen Son of God in resisting the sin of Anti-Christian tyranny presently being shoved down our throats by that **Roman Antichrist**—the Jesuits' "*infallible*" Papal Caesar! In one hand is **the Sword of the Spirit** and in the other is **the Sword of Just Defense** wielded under the authority of our newly-formed government. With these weapons coupled with personal purity,

honest prayers and loyal, self-sacrificing leadership, the man of God is invincible! *Gentlemen, the time is not ripe but rotten!*

When the Protestants and Baptist-Calvinists of the past resisted the armies of Jesuit-controlled tyrants, they obtained liberty and the following good report:

> "Whatever was the cause, the **Calvinists** were the only **fighting Protestants.** It was they whose faith gave them courage to stand up for the **Reformation.** In England, Scotland, France, Holland, they, and they only, did the work, and but for them the Reformation would have been crushed. This is why I admire them, and feel there was something in their creed that made them what they were . . . If it had not been for the Calvinists, Huguenots, Puritans, and whatever you like to call them, the Pope and Philip would have won, and we should either be **Papists** or **Socialists.**" {10} [Emphasis added]

These men exist today. In America we are called "**American Freemen**." In England they are called Calvinist "**Revolutionary Knights**." Of these Englishmen and their high ideals, we read from the pen of the dauntless Calvinist, **N. H. Merton**:

> **"A CALL TO ARMS, AN END TO SACRIFICE"**
>
> **"The strategy of the revolutionary knight** is not one of mass-struggle against the evil forces of **the Crown, the Vatican, the Hanseatic League, the Trilateral Commission** or **the City of London.** Having lost any sense of national, and thus also racial, identity in a stew of mongrelisation, the masses are incapable of rising from their knees. Instead of wasting his time attempting to enlist the weak in a spiritual fight, the revolutionary knight knows he must arm an elite force with the weapons of education and knowledge [*as does the Devil's Society of Jesus*].
>
> The exploiters encourage the ignorant masses to think that they live in a democratic country where everyone not only has a right to make decisions about how society is run, but actually does so [*universal suffrage*]. Thus, while the **Empire of the City** [*and Washington, D.C.*] plunges the nation into poverty, the ignorant masses are left believing that it is their own fault when they go hungry [*thanks to Popish/British Free Trade policies such as NAFTA and GATT*] or their children don't have shoes on their feet [*with the loss of our manufacturers thanks to Chinese slave-made goods*]. . . .
>
> The common man's mind has been poisoned by **democracy, pornography, nihilism and lies about equality.** As a result of this disorientating propaganda, the ordinary man imagines himself to be master of his own existence [*Jesuit-promoted, "free-will" Arminianism*]. In stark contrast, the revolutionary knight is urged by interior necessity to appeal to a standard beyond himself [the Word

of God, the King James English Reformation Bible of 1611], and freely accepts the guiding hand of God [*Calvinist predestination*]. The masses place no demands upon themselves and are delighted with their shallow incomprehension of the world. The common man is happy to swirl in a cesspool of filth.

It is the revolutionary knight who lives in a condition of servitude. **Life has no meaning to the revolutionary knight unless it is passed in service to God.** Therefore, he does not look upon the necessity of serving as an oppression. This is life lived in discipline—the noble life.

The revolutionary knight rejects the materialistic philosophies of both the 'left' and the 'right.' . . . **the revolutionary knight** must promote spiritual values as a defense against the calculated destruction being planned by the forces of Satanic nihilism. . . . **Only the revolutionary knight** is in a position to act effectively against the Satanic molestation of our young and the persecution of the elderly at the hands of the Papist and Norman.

The revolutionary knight recognizes that certain values are Eternal, and that refusal to adhere to Objective Truth and God's Law has resulted in chaos. **The revolutionary knight believes in ORDER**, and knows that to protect his flock against moral decline, firm hierarchical structures must be established within his regional community. The absurd ideological dogmas of communism, fascism and liberalism [*democracy*] must be rejected. Collectivist compromise has resulted in utter confusion and it is imperative that the doctrine of equality is replaced with a hierarchical paternalism that is completely free of the class and race hatreds that have polluted impressionable young minds. Unlike the **Bolshevik** or the **Nazi, the revolutionary knight is not a bigot** who wishes to annihilate his inferiors. Instead, he devotes himself, as a sacred duty, to guiding and protecting those of every class and creed who accept their place within God's Order.

There are [*Jesuit*] sophists who claim that Protestantism is destructive of hierarchy and that by revolting against Popery it led directly to nihilistic hedonism. This is plainly absurd because Protestantism is the bedrock of genuine [*national*] sovereignty and Order. There was nothing generically new or peculiar in the Reformation [*other than placing* the Word of God—the Bible of the Reformation—*in the hands of and in the languages of the peoples of Europe*]. It was a return to [*Biblical*] Truth and Reality, in opposition to [*Popish*] Falsehood and Semblance, just as all forms of Improvement and genuine Teaching are and always have been.

The revolutionary knight believes with his whole judgment, with all the illumination and discernment that is in him. Those who've fallen under the spell of Popery or the 'Church of England [*COE*],' need only to profess to believe in Christ, and this is how they've abandoned the rock of Faith, because private judgment is crucial to the Truth of the Gospels. . . . Only in a nation of sincere men who believe in the redeeming power of Christ with their hearts AND their minds [*Elizabethan England*] is hierarchy possible, and there, in the long run, it is as good as certain.

The revolutionary knight is under no illusions about the tasks ahead, as he sets before his eyes **the accomplished fact of national salvation** [*of birthing a new Reformation-Bible-based, White Anglo-Saxon Protestant and Baptist nation of Freemen within North America*]. He rejects the charade of ballot-box sloganeering. He belongs to a spiritual elite that refuses to dirty its hands with Westminster treachery [*Washington, D.C., treachery*] and [*Roman Catholic*] Norman debauchery [*Irish Roman Catholic American and Italian Roman Catholic American debauchery*].

The revolutionary knight will not 'bend' his principles to gain mass support; he knows that populism is a total betrayal of his elitist ideals. **One fine day, the mongrel hordes foisted upon England** [*and America*] **by the** [*Pope's Roman Catholic*] **Norman oligarchy** [*and the Archbishop of New York City's Council on Foreign Relations via forced White/Black amalgamation and illegal Roman Catholic Mexican/Latino invasion*] **will be shipped to other ports of the world in a phased, humane and financially assisted fashion** [*which same policy of repatriation back to Africa Presidents Thomas Jefferson, James Monroe and Abraham Lincoln sought to implement towards freed Negro slaves but were prevented by the invisible political power of the Jesuit Order working through the Radical Red/Black Republicans*]. **The anti-racial masses do not belong in this country; it is the home of the Saxon alone. We shall restore Winchester as the capital of England. The handful of Normans not facing criminal proceedings, followed by swift execution, will be repatriated to the Channel Islands.**

As an English nationalist [*and as an American nationalist*], **the revolutionary knight** fights for the nation against the **Empire of the City** [*the City of London, secretly controlled by the Pope's Sovereign State of Vatican City*]. He knows it is not an accident that the **Union Jack** contains a [*Popish Knights Templar*] double cross. The revolutionary knight accepts only the **Saint George flag** as his standard containing, as it does, the simple cross of Christ. **He wants a revolution in the true meaning of the word, a return to the natural system that God created for us and our families, a home-coming.**

> **The revolutionary knight** opposes the plutocracy and the present system of Masonic mind control based on human sacrifice. He will seize the reigns of power [*as power is never given, only taken*] and raise the English nation from its present state of decline to new heights of [*Protestant*] Christian glory. The hour approaches and we must ready ourselves for the fight. **No Popery!** No wooden shoes! Smash the Norman oligarchy [*including London's Chatham House and New York's Council on Foreign Relations*]!
>
> **'Upon this rock I will build my church and the gates of hell shall not prevail against it.' "** {11} [Emphasis added]

If the Protestant and Baptist pastors of the Pope's **Fourteenth Amendment** "**Holy Roman**" **American Empire** do not repent and begin to vehemently resist our Jesuit, Anti-Christian tyranny centered at **St. Patrick's Cathedral** in New York City, they will most assuredly experience shame, remorse and murder at the hands of Vatican Assassins. **Dietrich Bonhoeffer**, a Bible-rejecting Lutheran pastor, was hanged naked, suspended with piano wire in 1945 by the Jesuits' **SS**. Prior to this shameful and dishonorable death at the hands of the Devil's henchmen he confessed:

> **"I am guilty of cowardly silence at a time when I ought to have spoken. I am guilty of hypocrisy and untruthfulness in the face of force. I have been lacking in compassion and I have denied the poorest of my brethren . . .** We, the church, must confess that we have not proclaimed often or clearly enough our message of the one God who has revealed Himself for all times in Jesus Christ and who will tolerate no other gods beside Himself. She must confess her timidity, her evasiveness, her dangerous concessions. She has often been untrue to her office of guardianship and to her office of comfort. She was silent when she should have cried out because the blood of the innocent was crying aloud to heaven. She has failed to speak the right word in the right way at the right time. She has not resisted to the uttermost the apostasy of faith, and she has brought upon herself the guilt of the godlessness of the masses. . . .
>
> The church must confess that she has witnessed the lawless application of brutal force, the physical and spiritual suffering of countless innocent people, oppression, hatred, and murder, and that she has not raised her voice on behalf of the victims and has not found ways to hasten to their aid. She is guilty of the deaths of the weakest and most defenseless brothers of Jesus Christ . . . The church must confess that she has desired **security, peace** and **quiet, possessions** and **honor,** to which she has no right. . . . She has not borne witness to the truth of God. . . . **By her own silence she has rendered herself**

guilty because of her unwillingness to suffer for what she knows to be right." {12}[Emphasis added]

With the gathering of God's people led by loyal pastors we must petition the Congress to redress the grievance of the Jesuit assassination of **President Kennedy**. We must demand that the Society of Jesus be expelled from the American Empire, while earnestly praying for individual Jesuits that they would leave the Company and tell their story. Laws must be passed that no one may hold public office who has given an oath of allegiance to a foreign Monarch—*especially the Pope!* This would include the Knights of Malta and the Knights of Columbus. Laws must be passed that no member of a secret society can hold public office. This would include all Freemasons, as their doctrines are secret, their lodges have no windows (just like the Kingdom Halls of the Masonically-controlled Jehovah's Witnesses who deny the **deity of** Jesus Christ) and their highest leaders are loyal to the Jesuit General.

Dear truth-seeker, these things will never happen unless Americans, both nobles and commoners, experience a true **Great Awakening** as we did in the 1730s and the 1830s. To live for the mere pleasure of business success or personal accomplishment will never satisfy the desires of our self-serving, carnal hearts. May we all diligently seek God through His risen Son, the Lord Jesus Christ, while He may be found that we may live for Him, which is our reasonable service. Only in serving Him do we find meaning and purpose in the words "freedom" and "liberty."

In the meantime, we must do as **Jehoshaphat**, the King of Judah, when he faced the invasion of a great multitude from beyond the sea. In open and humble prayer on the Temple steps before all the people, he cried:

> ***"O our God, wilt thou not judge them? for we have no might against this great company that cometh against us; [the Pope's great military Company of Jesus] neither know we what to do: but our eyes are upon thee."***
>
> *– II Chronicles 20:12*

Responding to his prayer of faith the Lord replied,

> ***"Hearken ye, all Judah, and ye inhabitants of Jerusalem, and thou king Jehoshaphat, Thus saith the LORD unto you, Be not afraid nor dismayed by reason of this great multitude; for the battle is not yours, but God's."***
>
> *– II Chronicles 20:15*

Dear Bible-believing truth-seeker and brother in Christ, if the risen Son of God sank the Spanish Armada when Philip II sought to invade Protestant England in 1588; if the risen Son of God gave Gustavus Adolphus victory after victory during

the Thirty Years' War ending in 1648; if the risen Son of God gave Oliver Cromwell and his Baptist-Calvinist army the victory at Dunbar in the face of annihilation by the Presbyterian Scots (duped by the promises of King Charles I overseen by the Jesuits "who keep no faith with heretics") in 1650; if the risen Son of God melted the river of ice and drowned the French army of Louis XIV when he sought to invade the Protestant Dutch Republic in 1672; if the risen Son of God gave the righteous and daring General George Patton (America's greatest General who, while occupying Berlin, publicly rebuked his soldiers in formation and at attention, calling them *"pigs"* for fornicating with the conquered German women according to a personal friend of the author who was there, Sgt. Harry Boyer) the victory at the Battle of the Bulge in 1945; He can save us from our enemies in the year of our LORD 2007. May you receive the same encouraging reply from God your Father as you ask in Jesus' name to be led by His Holy Spirit while resisting the Devil's Jesuit tyranny in Washington, D.C., and the coming foreign invasion of our great land, remembering:

> ***"The effectual fervent prayer of a righteous man availeth much."***
> *– James 5:16*

The righteous man **Martin Luther**, so hated by **Ignatius Loyola**, declared:

> **"If you meddle with popedom** [*the temporal power of the earthly kingdom of the Pope*]**, you will have the whole world against you."** {13}[Emphasis added]

Therefore he prayed:

> **"I know You are our Father and our God; and therefore, I am sure You will bring to naught the persecutors of Your children. For if You fail to do this, Your own cause, being connected with ours, would be endangered. It is entirely Your own concern. We, by Your providence, have been compelled to take a part. You, therefore, will be our defense."** {14}[Emphasis added]

My elect brethren and serious seekers of the one true God, may we do the same. I bid you farewell until we meet in the air when we receive our glorified bodies, in the presence of the risen and righteous Holy Son of God in Whom alone is the love of God and to Whom alone has been given all **Spiritual Power** and **Temporal Power**—***all authority and jurisdiction***—in Heaven and in Earth,

Yeshua the Messiah, the Lord Jesus Christ.

Upon His return, He will chain and imprison the Devil, and cast the White, resurrected, Gentile Papal Caesar—**the beastly Antichrist**—alive into the **Lake of Fire**, along with **the Jewish False Prophet**. Having executed the risen Pope's murderous Gentile dictators, along with the leading Jewish Labor Zionist and

Talmudic Orthodox traitors having conspired with the **Antichrist** to mercilessly destroy His beloved Hebrew/Jewish People of Israel, Jesus the Messiah shall sit upon the royal "***throne of David***" and rule the **Fifth World Monarchy**, as spoken of by ***Daniel the Prophet***, on top of Mount Zion from the Fourth Temple in Jerusalem, for "***one thousand years***" ***(Revelation 20:4)*** during the ***"regeneration"*** of the earth ***(Matthew 19:28)***, and ***"for ever" (Luke 1:33)*** in ***"the new earth" (II Peter 3:13)***.

". . . for now shall he be great unto the ends of the earth."

– Micah 5:4

With His surviving *elect remnant, the repentant sheep of the House of Israel—His national and racial brethren, called "Hebrews" by God and "Jews" by men, all with circumcised hearts as foretold by* ***Ezekiel the Prophet***—gathered around Him,

". . . they shall look upon me whom they have pierced . . ."

and shall ask:

"What are these wounds in thine hands?"

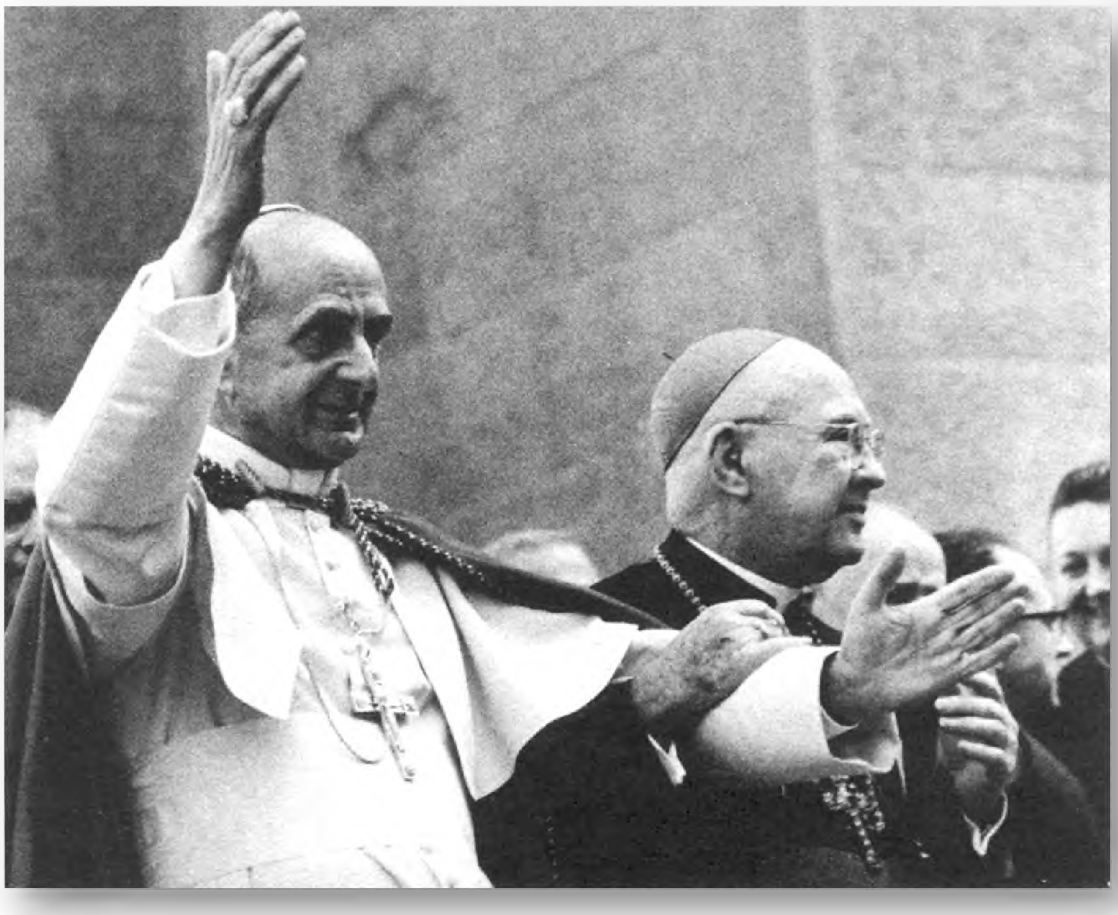
Their Savior and Messiah, the Lord of Hosts, shall reply in forgiving, eternal love,

"Those with which I was wounded in the house of my friends."

– Zechariah 12:10; 13:6

In conclusion, my elect brethren, may we Bible-believing Americans, upon the repentance and confession of any Vatican Assassin, forgive him. For our **President John F. Kennedy**, like Jesus the Anointed One, was also wounded in the house of his friends, many of whom, in blindly following orders, knew not what they did.

And finally, when our government, *in doing its duty of punishing evil*, will have expelled that foreign army of the Papal Roman Caesar presently ruling the world—that Militia of the **Black Pope** within America's borders controlling the **Masonic/Islamic International Terrorist Network** overseen by its **International Intelligence Community** with all of the world's **Military Industrial Complexes** dedicated to the restoration of the Papal Roman Caesar's Temporal Power around the world—that murderous, that treasonous, that diabolical serpent of Satan called The Society of Jesus *ready to strike us in the heart with a huge foreign invasion*, our Nation's gruesome, midnight **Tragedy** shall become our glorious, noonday **Triumph!**



Pope Paul VI and Francis Cardinal Spellman, 1965 #754

After the Jesuit General's Second Thirty Years' War that raged from 1914 through 1945 killing nearly 100,000,000 people, Cardinal Montini, both a highlevel Freemason and Knight of Malta later to be chosen as Pope Paul VI, oversaw the successful workings of Pope Pius XII's Vatican Ratlines. In saving the **Black Pope**'s SS while "the Order of the Death's Head" was escaping Allied justice in Europe, he was aided by his most obedient servant, another high-level Freemason and Knight of Malta, Francis Cardinal Spellman, the most powerful, Jesuit-trained, "Roman Senator" and "Prince of the Church" in American history. Here, after having coordinated the Kennedy Assassination for his god and master, Cardinal Spellman gleefully clutches the arm of his "King of kings and Lord of lords, Father of Princes and Kings, Governor of the World, Sovereign of the State of Vatican City," the living forerunner of the Devil's Antichrist. Since the Pope's assassination of President Kennedy in 1963 and his cultic visit to Rome's "Holy Roman" Fourteenth Amendment American Empire in 1965, America has continued in its moral, commercial and political decline.

Fourteen Hours: A Picture Story of the Pope's Historic First Visit to America, Introduction by Francis Cardinal Spellman, (New York: Dell Publishing Co, 1965).

Pope Paul VI; Francis Cardinal Spellman; Jacqueline Kennedy; 1965 #755

At the Pope's historic first speech to his pro-communist United Nations (intended to cause the rise of international fascism), it having been wickedly financed and erected on American soil thanks to the ***Black Pope***'s Masonic, CFR-controlled Roosevelt/Rockefeller Dynasty, the most important Kennedy assassins were in attendance. During the subsequent reception for the Pope, the first person the Pontiff greeted was none other than the broken Jackie Kennedy. Standing behind her is the jubilant "Cardinal War," his Eminence Francis Spellman, the power behind the CIA, FBI, NSA, Secret Service, Military Intelligence, Dallas Police Department and the murderous Sicilian/Italian Mafia. Imagine the brazen heartlessness of these men who, after killing the President as a matter of business, could then publicly converse with his widow, while having no apparent pangs of remorse! This is a chilling portrayal of the Pope's Canon Law, enforced by the Company through men having been brainwashed by the Sons of Loyola.

Fourteen Hours: A Picture Story of the Pope's Historic First Visit to America, Introduction by Francis Cardinal Spellman, (New York: Dell Publishing Co., 1965).

Masons Pope Paul VI and President Lyndon Baines Johnson, 1965
#756

Jesuit-trained, political altar boy Lyndon Johnson at New York City's Waldorf-Astoria Hotel is in the presence of his Master, Paul VI. Here sit both the architect and builder of "Spelly's War" in Vietnam. Upon the elimination of President Kennedy, the CIA flooded every American city with illegal drugs via its counterpart, the P2 Masonic Sicilian American Mafia. Wall Street's Vatican Bankers, including the Order's Federal Reserve Bank, made trillions in gold while the Pope's Papal Knights further destroyed Protestant America. Marrying a Greek foreign billionaire, Aristotle Onassis, Jackie Kennedy ultimately left the country; and the **Black Pope**'s assassins of John F. Kennedy still remain at large.

Fourteen Hours: A Picture Story of the Pope's Historic First Visit to America; Introduction by Francis Cardinal Spellman, (New York: Dell Publishing Co., 1965).

John Fitzgerald Kennedy, 1917 – 1963 #757

Thirty-Fifth President of the United States of America
1961 - 1963

"The American Century," the **Black Pope** has ruled,
Killing "usurpers" worldwide, those "liberals," those "fools."
For resisting Rome's Caesar, and his bold Temporal Power,
I was shot down in Dallas, at half-past the hour.
Decades have passed, while my blood cries aloud,
"Justice! Oh, Justice!" to earth's highest cloud.
Is there no champion, my cause to plead?
To punish my killers, is there no need?
The Temple's moneychangers, I did chastise,
The Cold War and "CIA," I likewise despised.
Just as the death of Messiah, who foreknew his ends,
My sole son has been "wounded, in the house of my friends."

John F. Kennedy, Jr., 1963 #758

***"Now the God of peace, that brought again from the dead
our Lord Jesus, that great shepherd of the sheep,
through the blood of the everlasting covenant,
Make you perfect in every good work to do his will, working in you
that which is well-pleasing in his sight,
through Jesus Christ;
to whom be glory for ever and ever. Amen."***

– Hebrews 13:20, 21

"A man does what he must—in spite of personal consequences, in spite of obstacles and dangers and pressures—and that is the basis of all human morality." {15}

John F. Kennedy

It is now January of 2007; over six years have elapsed since the release of the first edition of *Vatican Assassins: "Wounded In The House Of My Friends."* Five thousand copies have been put into circulation along with approximately twenty–five hundred copies of two editions of pre-book manuscripts first released in 1999. A total of seventy-five hundred copies of both the book and manuscripts are now in the public domain, having exposed the diabolical Society of Jesus in its bold assassination of **President John F. Kennedy**. The **Great Jesuit Cover-up** continues via the Secret Service, Federal Bureau of Investigation, Central Intelligence Agency, Office of Naval Intelligence, State and local Police Departments and its CFR-controlled national Press, including CBS's utterly deceitful CFR member and notorious accomplice in the Kennedy Assassination Cover-up, **Dan Rather**, as well as CNN's **Larry King** and Fox News' former leftist ACLU attorney, **Geraldo Rivera**.

Not surprisingly, there has been more of a foreign interest than a domestic one. A South Korean pastor has completed the translation of the first edition and there

have been separate offers to translate the work into Spanish by two brilliant women, one Mexican, the other Cuban. The Koreans, like us Americans, are generally ignorant of the history of the Company's *deeds of blood* against their nation bordered by the largest, most murderous, Jesuit-directed, Communist dictatorship in the history of the world—*Red China*. Jesuit-trained **Francis Cardinal Spellman** has committed the most despicable of high crimes against the Koreans, he being the true impetus behind the United Nations' Korean War (1950-1953). At the time, the Order controlled 33rd Degree Freemason **President Harry Truman** (1945-1953), **President Dwight Eisenhower** (1953-1961) (who, according to (CFR) **General James A Van Fleet**, Commander of the U.S. Eighth Army in Korea, refused to allow US forces to win the war in the Spring of 1953), and **Chairman Mao** (1949-1976). At this moment North Korea, with the blessing of Red China is preparing to attack South Korea, man for man, the most Protestant, Bible-reading country in the world. If the LORD does not intervene, all Bible-believing Protestants, Baptists and anti-Communists (like the East German Lutherans of post-World War II) will either be killed or deported to hundreds of Chinese slave labor camps by the Chinese minions of the Society of Jesus.

The Roman Catholic Mexicans and Cubans are not so ignorant. They know the Order has assassinated several prominent and popular Mexican statesmen, including **Presidents Benito Juarez** (1872), **Francisco Madero** (1913) and **Alvaro Obregon** (1928). By its murder of Obregon, it turned President **Plutarco Calles** into a fascist, later exiled (1934-1941) by President **Lazaro Cardenas**. During Cardenas' term of office (1934-1940) the politically Menshevik, racially Jewish **Leon Trotsky**, who had built the Red Army *unwittingly* for the Pope's Soviet Crusade into Eastern Europe, was murdered in Mexico City (1940) by Franco's Jesuit-sent, Spanish Catholic, KGB assassin **Ramon Mercader**. Leon Trotsky had been the greatest rival of Masonic **Josef Stalin** as to who would rule the ***Black Pope***'s anti-Jewish Empire of the USSR, Coadjutor Stalin having formally re-admitted the Order into Russia in 1922).

While under the Company's rule, Cuba has paid a terrible price via its Masonic, socialist-communist, absolutist dictator, **Fidel Castro**. Cleverly placed in power (1959) through the intrigue of the Company's murderous pro-Nazi American Central Intelligence Agency overseen by arch-traitor and covertly pro-Soviet-Communist **President Dwight Eisenhower**, he became Cuba's Grand Inquisitor for the Vatican. At the time, the CIA, dubbed *"the Company,"* was headed by **Pope John XXIII's** high-level Freemason, **Allen W. Dulles**, whose nephew is today one of America's most powerful Jesuits residing at Fordham University in New York City, **Avery Cardinal Dulles**. The "Russian Federation" and Red China are now united and preparing to attack our West and South coasts, using Hawaii and Cuba as staging bases, thanks to high-level treason in Washington for the last seventy years.

For at least the last thirty years, the Order's **Opus Dei** has advocated a war with Islam—a Crusade to be preached and fought by historically White Protestant nations whose governments have been *secretly commandeered* by the Jesuits. These nations are **The United Kingdom** and **The United States of America**, they standing as the backbone of "Western Civilization" born out of the LORD'S Grand and Glorious Protestant Reformation so vehemently "accursed" and condemned by the Jesuit Order through its antichrist Council of Trent. If the Reformation is to be obliterated by the military Company of Jesus, then Western Civilization itself must be completely destroyed, as was **Bismarck's White Protestant Second German Reich** (1871-1919) during the Pope's **Second Thirty Years' War** (1914-1945). What better way to accomplish this fiendish dream of the Vatican than to foment another no-win war, this time against a massive and multi-racial, Islamic coalition of nations composed of fanatical, savage, irrational, relentless, and bloodthirsty, Allah-worshipping hordes whose leaders are wealthy, high-level, Islamic Freemasons controlled by the Jesuit General? Financed by the ***Black Pope***'s premier Saudi Arabian petroleum cartel (OPEC), International Drug Trade and the United Nation's "Oil for Food" scandal, these Islamic dictators, directing Rome's Al Qaeda-led, **Masonic Islamic International Terrorist Network**, will be in *secret collusion* with Freemasons President (CFR) **George W. Bush** and British Prime Minister (RIIA) **Tony Blair** via the ***Black Pope***'s unified **International Intelligence Community**.

It was for this reason the ***Black Pope***—**Peter Hans Kolvenbach**—secretly in control of **Pope John Paul II** (he directing his *"Archbishop of the (political) capital of the world"*—New York's **Edward Cardinal Egan**—who in turn commanded the Central Intelligence Agency through his most powerful Knight of Malta, **Director George J. Tenet**) demolished the World Trade Center and part of the Pentagon on September 11, 2001. After consummating an intricate conspiracy spawned deep within Vatican walls involving the Jesuit General's **International Intelligence Community** (covertly in full command of the Order's **Masonic Islamic International Terrorist Network**, including CIA operatives **Saddam Hussein** and **Osama bin Laden**), the Order's **Skull and Bonesman**, President **George W. Bush** (who ran against the calculated loser and Jewish Democrat, left-wing CFR member **Senator John Kerry**, who was, in fact, another "brother" **Skull and Bonesman** who attended the Jesuit Order's **Boston College Law School**), declared a *"War on Terror."* With no formal Congressional declaration of war in violation of the U.S. Constitution; with no enemy nation upon which war has been legally declared; and with no foreseeable end in sight; we now have lost over three thousand American soldiers with no "Weapons of Mass Destruction" to be found anywhere in the region. This war, now honestly being called *"a war against Islam,"* is to be waged, in the words of the Pope's CFR member and Black National Security Adviser, **Condoleezza Rice**, *for a generation!* CFR member, fascist **Newt Gingrich** agrees. **Opus Dei**, in serving its master, the Society of Jesus, now has its World

War III—presently in its infancy—between the apostate, AV1611 King-James Bible-rejecting Protestant West and the Islamic Middle East, later to be aided by the Order's "Russian Federation" and Communist Red China. The ultimate unification of the Twenty-first Century's Commu-Nazi/Islamic "Triple Entente" will consummate in its invasion of the Pope's Fourteenth Amendment American Empire led by a coming American, pro-Roman Catholic, Fox News-backed, DHS-backed, *fascist military dictator.* The man who would perfectly fit the bill would be the Austrian Roman Catholic immigrant who became a Kennedy son-in-law, Mr. Olympia turned a Jesuit Theater "macho" movie star and now California State Governor, **Arnold Schwarzenegger**. If the destruction of the apostate, White Protestant, pro-Israeli Labor Zionist, socialist-communist, **"Holy Roman" Fourteenth Amendment American Empire** is *to sharply parallel* the destruction of the apostate White Protestant, pro-Jewish, anti-"**Red**" (Marxian socialist-communist), anti-"**Black**" (Jesuit ultramontane, socialist-fascist) **Second German Reich** that expelled the Order (via Prince Bismarck) from its borders in 1872, we can expect to see events *very similar* to the following:

1. **An American Reichstag Fire**. The Reichstag Fire of 1933 was later proven to be a conspiracy instigated by **Herman Goering**, at the time Hitler's creator and head of the Gestapo, in order to justify a war against a designated scapegoat—*the Communists*. So it has been in America. The destruction of the World Trade Center on 11 September 2001 was also a criminal conspiracy instigated by Knight of Malta **George J. Tenet**, President **George W. Bush's** CIA Director and National Security Council member, in order to justify a war against another selected scapegoat—*"the terrorists"* who are now *"the Moslems."* **Opus Dei**, operating from its new multimillion-dollar headquarters in Manhattan, finally has her war and the Order's **Fox News Network**, using Knight of Malta **Colonel Oliver North** and his *"War Stories,"* is pounding the Pope's anti-Islamic war drum with all of his might.
2. **Centralization of Power in the Hands of a Native-born or Foreignborn Fascist Military Dictator**. In Germany this was accomplished with the enactment of a decree, "for the Protection of the People and the State." This decree, in fact, suspended the Protestant-based **German Constitution** by eliminating all Constitutional protection of political, personal and property rights. Later, when Hitler became Chancellor in 1933, the German Constitution was suspended and a foreign-born, Austrian Roman Catholic became Germany's absolute dictator. Presently, the **American Constitution** is in *de facto* suspension with the passage of **Patriot Act I** (authored by Jesuit Temporal Coadjutors **Viet D. Dinh** and **Michael Chertoff**), along with the creation of the **Department of Homeland Security** (DHS, backed by Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor **John C. Gannon**)—in spite of vehement opposition from the murdered **Senator Paul Wellstone**—now manned by the **Jesuit Volunteer Corps** and OPENLY directed by a one of the Pope's

"Court Jews" closely affiliated with Rome's Masonic B'nai B'rith, **Michael Chertoff**. The DHS has now absorbed the **Federal Emergency Management Agency** (FEMA), the **Secret Service** (the President's praetorian guard), and the **Coast Guard**, along with a host of other federal agencies, which agencies may ultimately include the **Justice Department** and its **Federal Bureau of Investigation** (FBI). With the formal suspension of the Constitution yet to come with the next "terrorist attack" (according to former CFR-controlled **General Tommy Franks**), the arriving Fuehrer and fascist "Commanderin-Chief" will enact a single decree, or executive order, centralizing all political and commercial power in the White House. For this Nazi-absolutist, corporate fascism to be realized in America, we believe a series of *five to ten* preset nuclear devices will be detonated at key strategic positions within the United States killing millions of *"heretic and liberal"* Americans! The **Black Pope**'s **NSA/DIA/CIA** will be the secret culprit; the Order's CIA-created, CIA-backed and CIA-protected **Al Qaeda Terrorist Network** will willingly take the blame; and the Jesuits will use their fascist American military dictator, like their Austrian **Adolf Hitler**, to declare Jesuit-trained **Josef Goebbels**' "total war" against the Islamic nations of the Middle East and Central Asia. Meanwhile, as the Company used its **SS/Gestapo** in Nazi Germany commanded by Bavarian Roman Catholic **SS General Heinrich Mueller**, so will it use its **Department of "Romeland" Security** to eliminate "enemies of the State" via its Nazi *"Red and Blue lists."* Mass-incarceration behind the barbed wire of six hundred existing concentration camps throughout America and Alaska will ensue.

3. **The Launching and Preaching of a Religious Crusade Against an Enemy Condemned by the Pope's Canon Law and the Order's Council of Trent.** In Nazi Germany this was accomplished in the East with "**Operation Barbarossa**." Its religious impetus was the faked "**Lady of Fatima Vision**" of 1917, "the Virgin Mary" calling for the conversion of "Orthodox Russia" and submission to the Pope. Named after **Frederick Barbarossa** leading the **Pope's Third Crusade** against the *"infidel"* Moslem peoples in traversing through *"heretic"* Orthodox Constantinople, **Operation Barbarossa** was the largest military invasion in the history of warfare, involving *three million men* and over *thirty-three hundred tanks*. **OPENLY** sent to overthrow "Godless Jew Communism," the Crusade's **SECRET** and **TRUE** mission was to destroy the very lives and culture of the "heretic" Russian Orthodox peoples. Evidenced by the results, Hitler's anti-Soviet Crusade was not political, but religious!

   In accordance with the Nazi-Soviet Non-Aggression Pact of 1939, Stalin covertly supplied Hitler's Wehrmacht with two hundred thousand (200,000) tons of grain and one hundred thousand (100,000) tons of petroleum products *every month* prior to *the very day before* the Reich's

invasion of Russia in 1941. Barbarossa was the Nazi-Jesuit Crusade unleashed primarily against the anti-Communist, Orthodox civilization of **White Russia**, and again, it was justified under the pretext of fighting "Godless Jew Communism." This most horrendous of all the Pope's Crusades resulted in the destruction of *seventy thousand* Orthodox cities, the leveling of *six thousand* hospitals, the utter desolation of *six million* homes and the death of *twenty million* condemned Orthodox "heretics." So will it be with the Pope's present neofascist, Anglo-American Crusade directed against the "infidel" Moslem peoples, they too having been condemned by the **Pope's Canon Law** and Ignatius Loyola's wicked and bloody **Council of Trent**. With American nationalist rage at its peak due to heinous nuclear detonations at home, millions of Moslems will be murdered and every mosque encountered will be destroyed—*with the secret help of Bin Laden and his CIA-led, Al Qaeda Terrorist Network! The Temple of Solomon must be rebuilt!*

4. The Initiating of an Ultimately Fatal, Two-Front War. Hitler engaged Nazi Germany in a two-front war that at first proved to be victorious. This was due to *complicity* on the part of his so-called enemies who were *secretly* aiding the Jesuit Order as it led **Pope Pius XII's** Nazi war machine to kill the Orthodox, anti-Communist peoples of the Soviet Union and to mass-murder European and Russian Jews. (Yes, **Stalin** aided **Hitler** in the *"extirpation"* of the *"heretic"* Orthodox and Jewish Peoples of Poland and Russia; **Hitler** aided **Stalin** in the *"extermination"* of the *"heretic"* Lutherans and *"liberal"* anti-Communists of Prussia, East Germany and Poland!) The killing of the *"Communist"* Jews (who as a whole were in fact anti-Communist), being the Order's **"Final Solution"** to the Pope's **"Jewish Question"** agitation raging since 1880, was deemed necessary if Roman Catholic Europe was: to be returned to the dreadful and damnable Dark Ages; to be reunited as a Roman Catholic fascist block under the Pope at a future date; and if the Papacy's "Jewish State," its **Dark Age** "Kingdom of Jerusalem" in "Palestine," was to ever be realized. So, when FDR aided Japan's bombing of Pearl Harbor and the American Congress declared war on Japan **ONLY**, Hitler, in sealing the fate of the "accursed," apostate Lutheran Protestants of Germany, *unnecessarily declared war on the isolationist and Protestant United States!* (Japan never declared war against the Order's haven of Inquisitional NKVD tyranny, **the Soviet Union** (which could have been easily defeated via a two-front war spearheaded by Nazi Japanese and Nazi Germans), while engaged in its conflict with America until *four days* before the end of the war in the Pacific!) This brilliant Nazi-Jesuit diplomacy, remaining incomprehensible to the secular historian having ignored the bloody history of the Society of Jesus, rendered Hitler's two-front war *a most assured defeat!* But that calculated defeat would only arrive after his armies had fulfilled the **SECRETLY** intended, **Counter-**

Reformation functions of "heretic and liberal" destruction. The same will be true for America. Her two-front war will accomplish an *"extirpation"* of Arab and Chinese Moslems numbering in the tens of millions. These peoples will be brutalized by the incited and fascist Anglo-American Crusaders, even as Roman Catholic **Hitler's Wehrmacht** and Roman Catholic **Himmler's Waffen-SS**, also incited by the horrid atrocities of the Bolsheviks, brutalized the Russian Orthodox peoples, while destroying their churches as ordered by Hitler's **SS/NKVD** Secretary, **Jesuit Coadjutor Martin Bormann**. This Jesuit/CIA-led American torture and murder of the Moslem peoples (betrayed by their own Masonic leaders loyal to Rome) while destroying their mosques, will further feed the rage of the Empire's future Sino-Soviet-Moslem-Latino invaders.

5. The Great Betrayal by the Joint Chiefs of Staff and the Crushing Defeat of the American Military. Hitler, via his General Staff, refused to allow his army to attack and conquer Moscow prior to the onset of winter, knowing that his Protestant Prussian soldiers were not supplied with winter clothing. His victorious **Wehrmacht**—*eighteen kilometers from Moscow*—was commanded to turn south, "snatching defeat from the jaws of victory." Hitler later cut off arms and supplies, and forbade **Field Marshall Paulus** to retreat, ensuring the Soviet encirclement and unbelievable defeat of his Sixth Army at Stalingrad. Coupled with deliberately misleading intelligence from **Nazi General Reinhard Gehlen** (later inducted into American Military Intelligence for a job well done), Hitler's traitorous policy resulted in the crumbling of the Eastern Front and a desperate retreat back to Germany. The same will be true for our American Armed Forces in the Far East, Middle East and Central Asia. After our military accomplishes its purposed destruction of a large part of Islamic "infidels" and mosques, our coming CFR-controlled American military dictator, with his CFR-controlled Joint Chiefs of Staff, will betray and thus sacrifice our fighting men (as did the Joint Chiefs in both **Korea** and **Vietnam**), leaving their broken lives to the sure mercies of the beheading, Masonic scimitars of Islam and the bayonets of the Red Chinese. Thanks to the treason of President Clinton and Vice President Gore in giving the Red Chinese America's nuclear secrets, our navy in the Pacific will be sunk. There will be no well-ordered retreat back to American soil.

6. A Two-Front Attack, Military Defeat, Foreign Partition and Occupation of North America. In consummating World War III after the destruction of the American navy—*thanks to American high technology and wartime infrastructure given to our attackers over the last sixty years by every presidential administration*—, the end of the Pope's **"Holy Roman" Fourteenth Amendment American Empire** will be assured. Just as the White, apostate Protestant people of Germany were destroyed, we White, apostate Protestant and Baptist people of North America are to be

destroyed in like manner. We, like the German Protestants, *have rejected* the final authority of the risen Son of God Who gave us this land. *Having attributed* the many blessings of the LORD's Reformation to our own "free-will" ingenuity, wicked leaders have been set up to be our betrayers. Therefore, as has been covertly plotted for the last century, we will be attacked on our **West Coast** by the Red Chinese Navy and in the **Gulf Coast** and **Southeast** from the prearranged staging bases of Communist Cuba and the Bahamas. A combination of Soviet, Chinese and Arab Moslems with Mexican and Central American Latinos will systematically annihilate the apostate Protestant South full of Masonic Southern Baptist Churches that, because of the fear the Pope's Masonic Papal Knights running Washington, D.C., remained silent in the face of bureaucratic, IRS, BATF, FBI, Papal tyranny. The recantation and shameful execution of Protestant **Dietrich Bonhoeffer** will be the same fate of millions of Protestant and Baptist pastors and people. With our military defeated on foreign soil, confiscation of privately owned firearms, victorious foreign invasion, mass-execution and gang-rape of millions of American women and children, our invaders will partition the continent. The Jesuit/Roman Catholic enclaves of **Quebec** and **New England** may well be occupied by a Papal European force under the guise of "protecting" those areas from the continuing "Sino-Soviet-Moslem-Latin threat." Washington, like Berlin, will be partitioned and tens of millions of *"heretics and liberals"* will have been *"liquidated"* or *"extirpated"* from the face of the nation. Those spared of death will be enslaved to the Chinese, the Soviets and the Moslems. Between the Pope's Jesuit-controlled **DHS** and his Sino-Soviet-Moslem invaders, at least *five million* of the LORD's beloved Hebrew/Jewish/Israelitic covenant people will have been exterminated while only a remnant will have escaped to Israel—*for a time!* We Americans are between "a rock and a hard spot." We face the hammer of **domestic fascism** on one hand and the sickle **foreign commu-fascism** on the other. Like the Russian Orthodox and German Lutherans, we stand to be utterly crushed.

In light of the history of the Society of Jesus as outlined in previous chapters, we White Anglo-Saxon Protestant and Baptist Calvinist Puritans believe the foregoing basic scenario to be a surety within the next twenty to thirty years. There will be, as the Great Scottish Reformer, **John Knox**, declared, *"no escaping in the land."* Our doom has been meticulously planned and cautiously sealed as described by **M. F. Cusack** in her 1896 masterpiece, *The* ***Black Pope***. Every avenue of resistance has been usurped by direct and indirect agents of the military Company of Jesus, leaving us White Protestant and Baptist Calvinist American patriots *without recourse*—including *the supposed* elective franchise—in righting the wrongs perpetrated by the Pope's CFR-controlled American government *(legislative, executive and judicial)* over the last eighty years. We have been deprived of our

Calvinist federation of Sovereign Republican Nations established by our spiritual brother and Father of *"These United States of America,"* Baptist-Calvinist **George Washington**. *To our great shame and disgrace,* since the Presidency of Masonic **Theodore "Rex" Roosevelt**, we have been used to both *finance and fight* the Pope's foreign wars against nations having resisted or expelled the Jesuit Order from their dominions. We have been deprived of *our gold and silver coin* and thereby forced to use worthless fiat money issued by **the Pope's Federal Reserve Bank;** our once creative, inventive and moral, high White Protestant culture, typified by the well-known *"Protestant work ethic,"* has been shattered, evidenced by our once prosperous major cities.

Further, we shall say on. Continual socialist-communist policies, embraced by excessively criminal, Roman Catholic immigrants and their Papal Knights controlling the **Jesuit Theater** in Hollywood and the corrupt political machines of both CFR-controlled **Republican** and **Democratic** parties, have robbed us of our land and of the fruit of our labor. Our Biblical-based Constitution and State Common Law has been nullified by Jesuit-directed, pro-Roman Civil Law decisions of the **Black Pope**'s, CFR-controlled, socialist-communist and Masonic American Supreme Court. We have been deliberately targeted by the Supreme Court; and thus unwillingly, at the point of federal bayonets, we have been amalgamated with a host of pagan religions — *especially Romanism, but also including Islam, Hinduism, Masonic Protestantism, Talmudic Judaism (to the exclusion of Biblical Judaism based solely upon the Torah) Humanism, and Communist atheism, all of them subordinated to* the **Black Pope**.

Further, we shall say on. We have been cruelly coerced into forced race-mixing, in both our schools and communities, with alien peoples of color, including a savage horde of federally financed, welfare dependent, social security insurance-ollecting, generally violent, hatefully racist, anti-White Protestant, pro-communist, revolutionary **Majority Blacks** and **Majority Latinos** who, in the name of avenging supposed injustices of past White English-speaking land holders and/or slave owners, annually commit at least *one million assaults, robberies, rapes and murders against Whites, many times brandishing advanced firearms ironically created by White men—without regard to either the national or religious affiliation of their miserable English-speaking, White-faced victims.* Further, the Order is using the socialist-communist, world revolutionary, **Majority Savage Blacks** of South Africa and Zimbabwe, murdering White *"heretics and liberals,"* in the exact same manner. (To the contrary, the **Minority Civil Blacks** in America, most of whom are Bible-believers and therefore do not hate Whites in obedience to the Word of God, work for a living and therefore seek to also avoid the same type of vicious crimes perpetrated against them by the decadent, **Majority Savage Blacks**. These respectable **Minority Civil Blacks** move into White communities and are thankful they have escaped the violent, crime-ridden, Black, **socialist-**

communist ghettos usually patrolled by *frustrated, victimized and vindictive,* White Roman Catholic local police officers.)

All this heartbreak and ultimate annihilation of White *"heretic and liberal"* America is met with the gleeful delight of those infamous agitators of States and peoples, the Company of Jesus. The Order fully intends to destroy our White Middle Class race and to undermine our God-given, Biblical Reformed faith bequeathed to us by our patient, suffering and godly White forefathers who escaped the Jesuit Order's Inquisition having raged throughout Europe for nearly two hundred and fifty years. Our White predecessors were so used by the risen Lord Jesus Christ to bring the world out of the Pope's inquisitional, dungeon-laden **Dark Ages** in translating His Reformation Bible into the language of the Common White Man—**English**!

Further, we shall say more. Our AV1611 Bible-based, Puritan-founded, Common Public Schools, so accursed by the Jesuits, have been forever ruined, destroying our glorious White Protestant history (including the history of the Papacy's nightmarish **Inquisition**, it serving as the backdrop for the **Reformation**) and morally corrupting our beloved children—*if we dare send them to those humanistic, Bible-denying dens of iniquity*—via supposed "sex education" and unending, race-mixing, purposely Black-Supremacist, gladiatorial, Greco Roman games. A socialist-communist "property tax," used to finance these pagan dens of iniquity, is extorted from us under the pain of being deprived of our hard-earned houses and lands so that at the end of life, *we own absolutely nothing*. Many of us have fallen for the bait of easy credit, converting the LORD's elect into the slaves of Jesuit-controlled usurers, forever binding us to cunningly calculated, exorbitant credit card debt.

Further, we shall say more. Our White Protestant, Constitutionally protected right to own and bear arms—*especially hand guns and so-called "assault rifles"*—is constantly under attack by both federal and state legislatures, the Order fully intending to deprive us of weapons that would give us parity in resisting organized street gangs, a centralized, commu-fascist domestic tyranny or the repelling of that monstrous future attack of our incited Sino-Soviet-Moslem-Latino invaders. Both domestic and international commerce has been destroyed through the **Pope's Sicilian Mafia**-controlled, centralized and pro-communist, thieving "*Labor Unions,"* as well as Rome's *"British free trade"* treaties such as **GATT** and **NAFTA**. Thus, we have been deprived of the blessing of our highly productive domestic corporations; millions of American jobs have been given to foreign workers. The **Pope's Federal Reserve Bank**, to which every bank is tied within the United States via the currency circulated by those institutions, has driven *eighty percent of all US dollars* to foreign banking havens, further depleting our capital base so critically and absolutely necessary for economic development in accommodating an expanding population.

In short, **The Great Remonstrance**, authored by England's Calvinist Puritans, therewith setting the stage for **Oliver Cromwell's Puritan Revolution**, is the foremost example for us White Calvinist, North American, Puritan Bible-believers in resisting the Pope's Temporal Power! Cromwell's Baptist-Calvinist Independents were righteously pitted against the Jesuit Order's licentious, **Magna Charta**-trashing tyranny of **King Charles I**. We, the risen Son of God's New Testament Church in North America, must depart from infidelity and apostasy as we in faith sally forth to resist Rome's Temporal Power—now enforced through President Bush who has called the **United States Constitution** "a god_____ piece of paper." Make no mistake, this fascist tyranny will continue to worsen and we will be driven to make the same statement as did **John Witherspoon**, *"The time is not ripe, but rotten."*

Our dilemma leaves us with but **Four Choices** for the White Anglo-Saxon Protestant and Baptist-Calvinist Puritan in answer to our coming Jesuit-contrived, domestic and foreign, inquisitional annihilation. **The First Choice** we can apply is Messiah's "Sermon on the Mount" in *turning the other cheek (**Matthew 5-7**).* This commanded non-resistance to Romish tyranny was intended only for the Hebrew nation of Israel in anticipation of **Jesus the Messiah's** soon re-establishment of the earthly Kingdom of David. Ordained by an unbreakable, unilateral covenant with **King David *(I Chronicles 17:11-14)***, God's **promise** of an eternal, earthly Kingdom to be ruled by a specific **seed of David**, *Who would never sin and Who would never die while governing the nations in fulfillment of the Abrahamic Covenant*, was to only the LORD's beloved, *racial and repentant* nation of Israel. This non-resistance to governmental tyranny, Popish-Arminian Protestants and Baptists have willingly adopted. In being disarmed and imprisoned, Calvinists by the millions have also done the same, while committing our souls to a faithful Creator, the just suffering at the hands of the unjust Papists and their *free-will surrogates,* whoever they may be.

The Second Choice is *expatriation;* for us to move to another country, renounce our citizenship and, over a period of time, be admitted to the political community of our new nation. Meanwhile, we watch the unfolding drama of the death of our people and the ruination of the beloved country of our birth. We Calvinists have been forced to this extreme many, many times. **William I of Orange** fled for his life, leaving Holland to take up residence in Protestant Germany until his countrymen had had enough of mass-murder inflicted by the Sons of Loyola at the hand of the **Duke of Alva's "Blood Council**." As Dutch Reformed Calvinists, many of us forsook Holland and settled in the wilds of North America and South Africa. We founded new communities, such as **New Amsterdam**, later becoming New York City, and **Johannesburg**, the largest city of our Reformed **Boer Republic**. Being England's Calvinist Reformed and Baptist preachers, we were driven into

exile under pain of death by "**Bloody Mary**;" we returned after her demise and accession of our beloved **Queen Elizabeth I**. Under the absolute tyranny of the Jesuit Order's **King Charles I**, thousands of us departed for Holland and America seeking religious and thus political freedom. Even our beloved **Oliver Cromwell** had planned to board one of eight ships lying in the Thames preparing to set sail for America. But the Remonstrance was passed by a mere eleven votes; Cromwell remained, and England's Reformation and Magna Charta were saved. As **Huguenots**, after suffering a terrible butchery, we were driven from our native France by the *hundreds of thousands,* taking refuge in the Protestant nations of Switzerland, the Netherlands, Great Britain and America. Our relentless persecution arose after **Jesuit Pere La Chaise** moved **King Louis XIV**, *against his will,* to abolish our freedom of worship in 1685 by revoking our beloved **King Henry IV's** most glorious **Edict of Nantes**. These stories are legion and could be enumerated for hours. The point is we must take action based upon choices laid before us by the written Word of God—**the Reformation Bible!**

What is most telling about our past flight from papal tyranny and resultant expatriation is that we settled in **Two Distinct Havens** of temporary rest. **The First Haven** consisted of established Protestant nations. They all had fought fratricidal civil wars in securing the Protestant liberty of freedom of conscience to worship the one true God according to their private interpretation of the Holy Scriptures—*freely printed in their native languages!!!* **The Second Haven** was composed of wild, uncivilized lands, uncorrupted by the persecuting presence of the Jesuits and the Pope's resident hierarchy. Such were North America, South Africa and Australia.

The great dilemma today, however, is that there are no White Protestant nations in which to find relative safety or a temporary rest. *Every* historically White Protestant government has been usurped by the Jesuits, via the Order's *"trusted third parties,"* and every Protestant nation has been disarmed of their *"Swords of Just Defense"*—except America. Additionally, there are no more uncivilized lands, which we can purchase from the natives as we had done in the Colonies of North America. (Every acre of land within my sovereign nation-state of Pennsylvania was purchased from the once **Shemitic American Natives**.) Every continent and nation today is under the government of the Papacy through the intrigue of the Society of Jesus controlling the ***Black Pope***'s "Invisible Empire" of International, 33rd Degree Scottish Rite Freemasonry. **The Two Distinct Havens** to which we have fled in the past, in securing a temporary respite from the *"long arm of the Church,"* are now gone!

The Third Choice is Biblical flight, to retreat deep within the mountainous regions of the nation, carrying arms for personal protection and provisions for a long and difficult survival in the wild ***(Luke 22:35-36)***. At this, the Church during the **Dark**

Ages became a master, avoiding contact with Papal armies that would immediately *"catch and kill the little foxes,"* so stated by **Pope Innocent III**. The **Albigenses**, while seeking to escape the Pope's Temporal Power, were hunted down and completely annihilated by the Vatican's Roman Catholic army of France.

The Fourth Choice, for which we Calvinists are so renowned as being resolute men, strong in the faith of the Lord Christ Jesus ***(I Corinthians 16:13)***, is to submit to God and then formally withdraw our allegiance from any Popish, tyrannical, Jesuit-controlled government and take up the *"Sword of Just Defense."* Meanwhile, we abide in submission to a local, anti-Pope, Bible-believing Church (preaching in English ***The Authorized King James Version of 1611***), and *giving allegiance* to a duly constituted, supreme governmental body defending our ancient rights as English freemen ***(I Peter 2:13-14).*** We then strive against the sin of Jesuit tyranny, ***"resisting unto blood (Hebrews 12:4)."*** We White Calvinists in America secured our sacred right to *"the Sword of Just Defense"* with the **Second Amendment**. For the **Bill of Rights** was written by a Baptist Calvinist, **James Madison**, at the behest of **Pastor John Leland**, Virginia's renowned Baptist-Calvinist preacher. We fought under our beloved Baptist-Calvinist **General George Washington**—*the greatest man of his age*—in resisting the Jesuit-incited English tyranny of **King George III**. For that absolute tyranny had incurred the unjust loss of life, liberty and property so indispensable to the preaching of the true gospel of the Lord Jesus Christ, including the living of a peaceable life in all godliness and true holiness.

Further, we drew the sword against the Order's **King Philip II** of Spain in fighting under our beloved **William I of Orange** for the liberty of the Reformed Protestant Dutch Republic; we won that war after a bloody struggle of eighty years. We fought under the brilliant and brave **Queen Elizabeth I** against the **Pope's Spanish Armada** in 1588, the risen Son of God finishing the fight on our behalf after we ran out of food and ammunition. We fought as **Huguenots** against the armies of France after the Jesuits sought to annihilate us all during **Saint Bartholomew's Massacre**. Again, as Huguenots, we fought under the French **King Henry IV** for our right to freedom of worship secured by the marvelous **Edict of Nantes**. We fought as Calvinist Lutherans under the faithful and humble Swedish "Snow King of the North," **Gustavus Adolphus the Great**, in saving Protestant Germany from the Order's **Emperor Ferdinand II** and his complete, Bavarian-led, Romish butchery of German Protestantism known as **The Thirty Years' War**. In England, we penned **The Great Remonstrance** and then fought under the banners of our beloved and courageous Protector, **Oliver Cromwell**, as he made war against the Order's **King Charles I** under the colors of the Puritan-dominated English Parliament. Aye, we fought as **Covenanters** for Scottish liberty against the tyrannical English **King Charles II** who made "Scotland to howl" for twenty-eight years for our secession—*which included our refusal to pay his taxes and fight his wars!* We fought in

England's bloodless **Glorious Revolution of 1688**, driving the **Jesuit King James II** from the United Kingdom into the arms of his Jesuit Papal masters in France.

It was under the leadership of "bulletproof" **General George Washington**, that we drew our tested *"Swords of Just Defense"* against the savage, scalping, Native American Shemites who, under the influence of the Jesuits, sought to annihilate all White Protestant settlers during the **French-Indian War**. Oh yes, we fought under **Andrew Jackson** in the **Battle of New Orleans** as the Jesuits once again sought to reduce our Calvinist Republic to the sure mercies of **King George III** during the **War of 1812**. While subjects of Mexico in responding to the Popish attack upon our right to worship God according to the dictates of our consciences tempered by the anti-Pope, Protestant-wrought King James AV1611 Bible, we fought under our fearless **General Sam Houston**. Surnamed **"Black Raven"** by the Cherokee People who adopted him into their tribe, the courageous Houston burned the bridge at **San Jacinto**, eliminating any possibility of retreat when he led us to victory. We then succeeded in defeating the Jesuit tyranny of Mexico's Roman Catholic **General Santa Anna**, going on to win the liberty of the **Protestant Republic of Texas** in 1836. We fought fearlessly and desperately under our beloved **General Robert E. Lee**, unaware that he was a traitor. We fought under the good and godly Presbyterian, **General Thomas "Stonewall" Jackson**, after our State of Virginia, in sovereign Convention, withdrew our allegiance from the Order's Socialist-Communist, Radical Red, pro-Black/anti-White, Federalist/Republican-usurped government of the United States. We wrote a White Protestant Calvinist Confederate Constitution and, to the man, set out to repel the socialist, Federal Yankee/Commu-Nazi Armies of Northern Aggression. For the first two years our armies were blessed with providential victories, many times outnumbered three to one. But we were betrayed at Gettysburg by that Jesuit Coadjutor, **General James Longstreet**, who, later blaming General Lee for the defeat, became a Radical Republican. From then on the Jesuits in Washington, using their Roman Catholic **General Philip Sheridan** and pro-Jesuit **General Sherman**, whose son, **Thomas**, became a Jesuit, physically destroyed our White Protestant Southern Culture, and, with the coerced passage of **Jesuit Coadjutor James G. Blaine's** Fourteenth Amendment, our Calvinist nation vanished.

Whether we won or lost, we fought first prayerfully and then valiantly, on a thousand fields of battle as godly warriors with manly firmness: *we were disciplined and fearless White Calvinist Freemen!* Without a twinge of conscience, our minds were fully persuaded to engage in righteous wars of resistance to unlawful Jesuit tyranny, fought in submission to the infallible, written Protestant Bible, the Word of God. Our hearts knew no fear as we galloped at full speed with our swords raised to heaven, unsheathed only in defense of our God-given faith and wielded in the face of savage Popish armies led by the priests of the damnable Society of Jesus. Our God and Father, our risen Savior—the Lord Jesus Christ, our

dear families and local church brethren inspired us to spiritual warfare leading into the physical realm of first the Parliaments and Congresses, the courts, and finally the battlefields. There, we drew our *"Swords of Just Defense."* We won the victories so essential in acquiring and maintaining our inalienable God-given rights, including blood-bought lands we had tilled with the sweat of our brows, the fruit of which to be used in dedication to honest, obedient mission work furthering the Gospel of the risen Lord Jesus Christ.

But now, after the Devil's unparalleled Twentieth Century, during which he thoroughly restored the **White Pope's Temporal Power** over every nation on earth using the ***Black Pope***'s hammer of the **"Holy Roman" Fourteenth Amendment American Empire**, we are faced with a terrible dilemma. Anti-Pope Protestantism as described above is a dead horse, an empty shell, a suppressed history, a forgotten dream of faithful men beating down the **Spiritual** and **Political** tyranny of the Pope of Rome. These feats of faith were realized while we trusted the one true invisible God to keep His Word if we would but obey Him. All of the above has now changed. We no longer, *in simple faith against all odds,* collectively set out to *sincerely pray* before the LORD that He may do the impossible on our behalf. We never really put Him to the test of His Word, and so He remains silent, unmoved and *will not deliver us from our enemies*. We do not really believe the words He has inspired and exerted the effort to preserve. We don't believe He even has an infallible Book called The Bible any longer. Therefore, we have, in fact, become *spiritual cowards* refusing to contend with evil men in every arena of life on behalf of the truth of our great God, ***"the God of heaven, which hath made the sea and dry land."*** We have become the degenerate sons of noble sires, ignorant of our fabulous history, while enslaved to the debt of mortgages and loans created out of thin air. We have a form of fundamental, historic, Bible-based godliness, but we deny the power thereof. We abhor powerful, fearless preaching, lest we fall on our faces, confess our sins of faithless unbelief and amend our ways that once again the risen Son of God, the Lord Jesus Christ may work His awesome exploits through us! Our assemblies are full of Popish perversions of the true Word of God. Thus, we don't even read His Word anymore, but have more time for the "programming" of **the Pope's Hollywood Jesuit Theater**, than showing ourselves approved of God, rightly dividing the Word of Truth. At this moment, the Church of North America is the Church of rank unbelief, cowering at the feet of oathbound, evil men who call themselves "the government." The LORD's American Church, His blessed Body, is suffering under a host of Supreme Court-induced injustices and is totally unprepared for the bloody scenario about to be commenced in our lifetimes. Beset by our personal sins and no longer unspotted from the world, we are hoping for a pre-tribulational "rapture," or rather *"appearing,"* of our risen Savior for His Church. We have *twisted* our **Blessed Hope *(Titus 2:13-14)*** into an excuse for allowing bold, bad men in the service of **Antichrist in Rome** to triumph over us. *And indeed they have!*

Dear Elect Brethren, it is now time for us to *acquit ourselves as men*. Away with indecision and the ungodly fear of our present Jesuit-fascist tyranny, *as time will allow it no longer.* In light of the unfolding sequence of events in the Middle East, *especially in Iraq,* we must boldly declare our complete outrage and revulsion over this **American-led, Papal Crusade** against the Moslems, remembering that Iraq expelled the usurping Society of Jesus from its borders in **1969**!! In proceeding, we White Anglo-Saxon Bible-believing Protestants and Baptist Calvinist Puritans must repent, confessing our sins privately to our Heavenly Father and then confessing our faults corporately within our local assemblies. We then must return to the reading of His Word, The Authorized King James Version of 1611. We must individually enter into solemn Leagues and Covenants with each other as blood-bound members of our local churches. And then we must enter into solemn Leagues and Federations with other assemblies of like precious faith, to which our Scotch Presbyterian brethren pledged themselves over three centuries ago.

Finally, in Faith and in Solemn League and Covenant with each other, **WE MUST FORMALLY WITHDRAW OUR ALLEGIANCE FROM THIS BLOODY, JESUIT-RIDDEN, CENTRALIZED ANTI-WHITE, POPISH GOVERNMENT OF THE VATICAN'S "HOLY ROMAN" FOURTEENTH AMENDMENT AMERICAN EMPIRE**, wickedly and deceitfully created under our noses in 1868. We then must pray and act, moving our individual State governments to *secede* from Rome's American Empire. When the first American State or Canadian Province secedes, we Puritan Calvinists will move into its jurisdiction, give our allegiance *without mental reservation* and then prepare for a long and protracted war with the United Nations, as we most assuredly will be attacked. Our oppressors intend to give us no quarter, and we intend not to receive it in the face of certain death, as our Great God will once again fight for us. But, if the LORD is not pleased to deliver us, be it known we shall not bow the knee or kiss the ring of that **Roman Antichrist**. For:

> We, who are, Christ's elect; the powers of **the Pope**, reject!
> At the end of this age, with naught to lose; **Loyola's Pontiff**, we refuse!
> **Masonic** leaders, insist we bow, to "**Mary's CFR-matrix**," here and now.
> Bare **Skull and Bonesmen** in Yale's dark crypt,
> "The slippered toe of **the Pope**," they reverently kiss.
> Two of these Knights play "Presidential ploys,"
> **George Bush** and **John Kerry**, Cardinal Egan's altar boys.
> "Left" **Soros** and "Right" **Murdoch**, abide wedded at the hip,
> Evidenced by, their notorious, CFR membership.
> Along with **Maltese Knights** flanked by **Opus Dei**,
> In the shadows they command **the Pope's CIA**.
> Locking the **KGB** with the **FBI**, was **Opus Dei Han*SS*en**, our greatest spy.
> Like these cowards, at the ***Black Pope***'s feet, shall we our Savior, thus we meet?
> *With Papal armies, we shall ever contend!*—Our Finest Hour, afore life's end!
> That **Man of Sin** we did not own, though racked, raped and flayed to the bone.

One day in the air, we shall arise, to receive from God's Son, our lawful prize!
That future reward is dear unto us, more so than our fear, *of Jesuit blood lust.*
"Quit you like men" and ***"be strong,"*** we're told,
It's Christ working in us; Yes, it's **He**, **Who** makes us, **BOLD!**

We are now prepared, as tyranny-resisting White Calvinists, to serve our God and Father of the risen Lord Jesus Christ. In obeying ***I John 1:9***, our Father has cleansed our hearts and minds of all sin and disobedience. We have committed ourselves in separating from the Pope's American Empire by establishing our new White Protestant and Puritan Baptist-Calvinist nation within North America. The risen Son of God, the blessed Lord Jesus Christ, Israel's Yeshua the Messiah, will willingly come to our aid and defense, as He has done so many times in the past. The moment has arrived. We have no other choice but to establish a new White nation conceived in Biblical liberty. Our motive is pure, our formation is Biblical, our plan is historical and our outcome is in the hands of our Almighty Heavenly Father. May the LORD be with you, my elect brethren, as we do our patriotic duty until we, ***"in the twinkling of an eye,"*** are gathered together at the feet of the Son of Man!

Brother Eric Jon Phelps, March, 2007

> "The unity of government, which constitutes you one [*White Protestant*] people, is also now dear to you. It is justly so; for it is a main pillar in the edifice of your real independence; the support of your tranquility at home; your peace abroad; of your safety; of your prosperity; of that very liberty which you so highly prize. . . . Hence, likewise, they [**the States**] will avoid the necessity of those **overgrown military establishments**, which under any form of government are inauspicious to liberty, and which are to be regarded as **particularly hostile to republican liberty**. . . .
>
> However combinations or associations of the above description [*"a small, but artful and enterprising minority of the community"*] may now and then answer popular ends, they are likely, in the course of time and things, to become **potent engines** by which **cunning, ambitious, and unprincipled men will be enabled to subvert the power of the people, and to usurp for themselves the reigns of government; destroying afterwards the very engines which have lifted them to unjust dominion**. . . . One method of assault may be to effect in the forms of the constitution **alterations** which will impair the energy of the system, **and thus to undermine what cannot be directly overthrown** [*via the "ratified" 14th, 15th, 16th and 17th Amendments using Republican Administrations*]. . . .

The disorders and miseries which result [*from "the continual mischiefs of the spirit of party"*], gradually incline the minds of men to seek security and repose in the **absolute power of an individual**, and, sooner or later, **the chief** of some prevailing faction, more and more fortunate than his competitors, **turns this disposition to the purposes of his own elevation on the ruins of the public liberty. . . .**

But let there be **no change by usurpation**; for through this, in one instance, may be the instrument of good, **it is the customary weapon by which free governments are destroyed. . . .** Against the **insidious wiles of foreign influence** (I conjure you to believe me, fellow-citizens) the jealousy of a free people ought to be constantly awake, since history and experience prove that **foreign influence** is one of the most **baneful foes of republican government. . . .** Real patriots, who may resist the intrigues of the favorite, are liable to become suspected and odious; wile its tools and dupes usurp the applause and confidence of the people to surrender their interests. . . . I hold the maxim no less applicable to public than to private affairs, that **honesty is always the best policy.**" {16}[Emphasis added]

President George Washington, 1796
Farewell Address

Appendix I
Abbreviations

ABC - American Broadcasting Company (US TV Network)
ADA - American Dental Association
AIC - American International Corporation
AIDS - Acquired Immune Deficiency Syndrome
AIG - American International Group (formerly AIC)
AMA - American Medical Association
AP - Associated Press
CBS - Columbia Broadcasting System (US TV Network)
CDC - Center for Disease Control (Centers for Disease Control & Prevention)
CFR - Council on Foreign Relations (Rules American Government)
Cheka - Soviet Secret Police (1917-1922)
CIA - Central Intelligence Agency (US Government)
CNN - Cable News Network
COSCO - China Ocean Shipping Company
FBI - Federal Bureau of Investigation (US Government)
FDA - Food & Drug Administration (US Government)
FDR - Franklin Delano Roosevelt
FEMA - Federal Emergency Management Agency (US Government)
FSB - Russian Secret Police; formerly the KGB (1995-Present)
GATT - General Agreement on Tariffs and Trade
GPU - Soviet Secret Police (1922)
GRU - Russian: SNG Military Intelligence
HIV - Human Immune Deficiency Virus
IMM - International Mercantile Marine
IRA - Irish Republican Army
IRS - Internal Revenue Service (Private Corporation employed by the US Government)
ITT (IT&T) - International Telephone & Telegraph Company
Appendix I
1721
JFK - John Fitzgerald Kennedy
KGB - Soviet Secret Police (1953-1991)
MGB - Soviet Secret Police (1946-1953)
MID - Military Intelligence Division
NAFTA - North American Free Trade Agreement
NATO - North Atlantic Treaty Organization
NBC - National Broadcasting Company (US TV Network)
NKGB - Soviet Secret Police (1943-1946)
NKVD - Soviet Secret Police (1934-1943)
NOI - Nation of Islam (Black American Neo-Islamic cult)
NSA - National Security Agency (US Government)
OGPU - Soviet Secret Police (1922-1934)
OHS - Office of Homeland Security (US Government)
ONI - Office of Naval Intelligence (US Government)

OSS - Office of Strategic Services (US Government)
RIIA - Royal Institute of International Affairs (Rules British Government)
SD - Nazi Sicherheitsdienst (SS Security Service)
SDS - Students for a Democratic Society
SIS - Secret Intelligence Service (British MI6)
SJ - Society of Jesus
SMOM - Sovereign Military Order of Malta
SS - Nazi "Schutzstaffel" (Elite Police Guard Detachment)
SVR - Russian Foreign Intelligence; former FCD of the KGB (1991-Present)
UN - United Nations
UPI - United Press International
USA - United States of America
USSR - Union of Soviet Socialist Republics
Vatican Assassins
1722

Appendix II
Scriptures

Beginning of Book and Quotes
– II Thessalonians 2:3-10
– Daniel 12:8-10
– Hebrews 1:1, 2

Web Page
– Proverbs 28:1
– Proverbs 29:25
– Psalm 27:1
– II Corinthians 4:4
– Revelation 17:1, 4, 18; 18:24
– Revelation 13:14
– II Thessalonians 2:3
– Revelation 13:4
– Revelation 11:2; 13:5
– Daniel 9:27
– Matthew 24:15
– Daniel 11:36
– II Thessalonians 2:4
– Daniel 7:25
– Daniel 8:25
– Genesis 49:10
– II Thessalonians 1:8
– Revelation 19:15
– Revelation 5:5
– Isaiah 42:13
– Psalm 110:6
– Zechariah 14:4
– Daniel 7:14
– Luke 1:32
– Zechariah 9:10
– Isaiah 9:7
– Micah 4:3, 8
– Isaiah 2:3
– Jeremiah 23:6
– Jeremiah 3:17
– Psalm 72:11
– Philippians 2:10, 11
– John 5:22, 23
– Luke 21:24
– Revelation 19:16

Personal Dedication
– Psalm 27:13

Reflections
– Zechariah 13:6

Introduction
– II Corinthians 3:17
– II Thessalonians 2:3-12
– I John 2:18
– Revelation 13:4-18
– Matthew 24:15
– Revelation 17:6
– John 3:7
– Romans 3:10, 12, 23; 6:23
– Acts 16:31, 4:12
– I Corinthians 15:3, 4
– Acts 17:30, 31
– John 1:12
– Hebrews 4:16
– James 4:7
– Hebrews 12:4
– John 14:13, 14
– Ephesians 5:11, 13, 17

Chapter 3
– John 19:19

Chapter 4
– Matthew 28:18-20

Chapter 10
– Hebrews 11:33, 34

Chapter 12
– I Samuel 17:29
– Nehemiah 6:11

Chapter 13
– Matthew 12:26
– Proverbs 29:2
– Jeremiah 30:7
– Revelation 11:2
– Matthew 24:15
– Revelation 13:3-10
– Daniel 7:20

Pause II
– Isaiah 60:10, 12
– Matthew 24:15

Chapter 16
– Daniel 9:26

Chapter 17
– Proverbs 14:34

Chapter 20
– II Thessalonians 2:3
– Revelation 13:11, 12

Chapter 22
– II Thessalonians 2:4
– Romans 1:16

Chapter 24
Appendix II
1723
– Jeremiah 30:7
– Psalm 118:22

Chapter 26
– Nehemiah 12:23-31
– Matthew 10:5

Chapter 28
– Revelation 13:17

Chapter 29
– II Thessalonians 2:4

Chapter 34
– Romans 9:4
– Isaiah 9:7
– Luke 1:32, 33
– Matthew 19:28
– John 4:22

Chapter 35
– Daniel 9:26
– Revelation 18:3, 23
– Genesis 12:3
– Zechariah 2:8
– Malachi 3:6

Chapter 36
– Daniel 9:26
– Daniel 11:38

Pause IV
– Galatians 6:7
– I John 2:28

Chapter 37
– Hosea 3:4, 5; 6:1, 2
– Romans 10:1
– Romans 11:1, 12, 16, 25, 28, 30
– Romans 15:8, 9
– II Thessalonians 2:7

Chapter 38
– Daniel 2:44, 45
– I Corinthians 15:51, 52
– I Thessalonians 4:16, 17
– II Thessalonians 2:3, 4
– II Thessalonians 2:7, 6

– Romans 11:26
– Daniel 8:24, 25

Pause V

– Revelation 18:2
– Jeremiah 50:39-40
– Isaiah 13:19-20
– Zechariah 5:7-11
– Leviticus 19:36
– Amos 5:8
– Revelation 17:18
– Genesis 10:10
– Revelation 18:3, 11, 15, 23
– Daniel 9: 24-27
– Matthew 24:15, 16, 21
– II Thessalonians 2: 3, 4

Chapter 44

– Daniel 8:23; 7:25; 11:36, 37
– II Thessalonians 2:4
– Matthew 24:15
– Revelation 11:1, 2
– Genesis 4:8-10
– Genesis 9:6

Chapter 47

– Proverbs 28:13
– Hebrews 11:35
– II Corinthians 5:10
– Revelation 18:23

Chapter 48

– Job 21:7, 13, 14, 31
– Luke 4:5-7
– Luke 21:20, 24
– Deuteronomy 28:25, 37
– Deuteronomy 28:43, 44, 64-67
– I Chronicles 19:13

Chapter 49

– Isaiah 14:12, 16, 17
– Revelation 18:10, 23
– Revelation 18:4

Chapter 50

– John 15:6
– Isaiah 42:22-24

Conclusion

– Luke 22:35, 36
– II Chronicles 7:14
– I John 1:9
– Revelation 13:17
– II Timothy 4:2
– I Corinthians 16:13
– Joshua 1:6-9
– Genesis 9:6
– Romans 13:3, 4
– Revelation 2:6, 15
– Ecclesiastes 3:8
– II Chronicles 20:12
– II Chronicles 20:15
– James 5:16
– Micah 5:4
– Zechariah 12:10; 13:6

Appendix III
Sources

Beginnings and Introduction

1. ***The Jesuits Catechism, According to St. Ignatius Loyola***, A. H., (London: John Lawrence, 1685) pp. 43-47.
2. ***Halley's Bible Handbook***, Henry H. Halley, (Grand Rapids, Michigan: Zondervan Publishing House, 1965; originally published in 1927) pp. 731, 780-781, 732.
3. ***A Woman Rides the Beast***, Dave Hunt, (Eugene, Oregon: Harvest House Publishers, 1994) pp. 153, 85, 125, 85; citing ***The Papacy and the Civil Power***, R. W. Thompson, (New York: 1876) pp. 368, 244, 248; citing ***History of the Popes of Rome***, Cormenin, p. 243.
4. ***The British Quarterly Review***, "*Paparchy and Nationality*", G. R. Badenoch, January 1, 1875, pp. 4, 5.
5. ***The Devil In Robes: Or, The Sin of Priests***, J Scott Carr, (St. Louis: Continental Bible House, 1900) p. 332.
6. ***The Secret History of the Oxford Movement***, Walter Walsh, (London: Swan Sonnenschein and Co., 1899) p. 259.
7. ***Ibid***, p. 255.
8. ***Ibid***, p. 256.
9. ***Ibid***, p. 256.
10. ***Rome's Responsibility for the Assassination of Abraham Lincoln***, Thomas M. Harris, (Carthage, North Carolina: MM Publishing, 2004; originally published in 1897) pp. 5, 6, 7.
11. ***The Black Pope***, M. F. Cusack, (London: Marshall, Russell & Co., 1896) pp. 228, 204, 228.
12. ***The British Quarterly Review***, "*Paparchy and Nationality*", pp. 15, 21, 22.
13. ***The Crisis: Or, the Enemies of America Unmasked***, J. Wayne Laurens, (Philadelphia, Pennsylvania: G. D. Miller, 1855) p. 301.
14. ***The Jesuit Conspiracy: The Secret Plan of the Order***, Abbate [*Abate*] Leone, (London: Chapman and Hall, 1848) pp. 60, 80, 81.
15. ***Ibid***, pp. 213, 214, 215, 216; quoting ***Instruzione a' principi intorno alla maniera colla quale si governano i Padri Gesuiti***, Thommaso Campanella (author of ***City of the Sun***), (No city: Not intended for publication, 1655?) Bibliotheque Royale de Paris, No 636.
16. ***History of the Jesuits: Their Origin, Progress, Doctrines, and Designs***, G. B. Nicolini of Rome, (London: Henry G. Bohn, 1889) pp. 45, 92, 93, 34.
17. ***The Counter-Reformation in Europe***, Arthur R. Pennington, (London: Elliot Stock, 1899) pp. 57, 58.
18. ***The History of the Jesuits***, Jim Arrabito, (Angwen, California: LLT Productions, 1988; quoting from ***The Fiery Jesuits***; originally published in 1667) Video, 97 minutes.
19. ***The Jesuit Conspiracy: The Secret Plan of the Order***, p. 134.
20. ***A Glimpse of the Great Secret Society***, Multiple Contributors, (London: William Macintosh, 1872) pp. 95,
64, 65; citing ***Report on the Constitutions of the Jesuits***, M. Louis Rene de Caraduc de la Chalotais, Procureur-General of King Louis XV to the Parliament of Bretagne; translated from the French, 1762.
21. ***The Great Controversy***, Ellen G. White, (Deland, Florida: Laymen For Religious Liberty, 1990; originally published in 1888) pp. 234-236.
22. ***The Jesuits: Their History and Crimes***, Multiple Contributors, (London: Protestant Truth Society, 1918) p.
5.
23. ***The Doctrine of the Jesuits***, Paul Bert, Member of the French Chamber of Deputies, (Boston: B. F. Bradbury & Co., 1880) pp. 574, 575, 576, 577, 578, 579, 580.
24. ***Religion Under the Barons of Baltimore***, C. Ernest Smith, (Baltimore: E. Allen Lycett, 1899) pp. 272, 273, 274, 298.
25. ***Papal Rome As It Is, By A Roman***, L. Aloysium Giustiniani, (Baltimore: Publication Rooms, 1843) pp. 218, 219, 221. 222.
26. ***The History of Protestantism***, James A. Wylie, (London: Cassell, Petter & Galpin, Ltd., 1878) Vol. II of III, Book Fifteenth, pp. 388, 389.
27. ***Protestantism and Catholicity***, Jaime Balmes, (Baltimore, Maryland: John Murphy & Co., 1851) pp. 268, 269.

28. ***Romanism Analyzed***, John McDonald, (Edinburgh: Scottish Reformation Society, 1894) p. 47.
29. ***The Counter-Reformation in Europe***, pp. 64, 65, 66, 67.
30. ***Papism in the XIX. Century, in the United States***, Robert J. Breckinridge, Baltimore: David Owen & Son, 1841) p. 206.
31. ***The Jesuit Conspiracy: The Secret Plan of the Order***, p. 134.
32. ***The Jesuits: Their Foundation and History***, B. N., (London: Burns & Oates, 1879) Vol. II of II, p. 88.
33. ***Popery. An Enemy to Civil and Religious Liberty; and Dangerous to Our Republic***, William C. Brownlee, (New York: John S. Taylor, 1836) pp. 204, 205.
34. ***A Glimpse of the Great Secret Society***, pp. lxxi-lxxiv; citing ***Introduction to the Secret Instructions of the Jesuits***, Charles Sauvestre, (Paris, 1863).
35. ***The Mystery of Iniquity; Or, Romanism Not Christianity***, Jesse S. Gilbert, (Newark, New Jersey: Ward and Tichenor Publishers, 1872) pp. 228, 243, 244.
36. ***Romanism: A Menace to the Nation***, Jeremiah J. Crowley, (Aurora, Missouri: The Menace Publishing Co.,
1912) p. 573.
37. ***The Great Silence Conspiracy; A Fully Documented Exposure of Romanmasonry (Catholic Action) and Fascism***, Andrew Sinclair, (London: No Publisher, 1965) p. 19.
38. ***The Footprints of the Jesuits***, R. W. Thompson, (New York: Hunt and Eaton, 1894) pp. 4, 5, 28, 29, 30.
39. ***The Pope—Chief of White Slavers, High Priest of Intrigue***, Jeremiah J. Crowley, (Aurora, Missouri: The Menace Publishing Co., 1913) pp. 119,118.
40. ***The Jesuits: What Are They? Who Are They? What Have They Done? What Are They Doing?***, F. A. C. Lillingston, (London: Robert Banks & Son, 1900?) pp. 31-32.
41. ***Popery, Puseyism, and Jesuitism***, Luigi Desanctis, (London: D. Catt, 1905; translated by Maria Betts from
the original Italian edition published as ***Roma Papale*** in 1865) pp. 128, 129, 134, 140, 141, 139.
42. ***Modern Jesuitism***, E. H. Michelsen, (London: Publisher unlisted, 1863) pp. 168-170.
43. ***The Jesuits In Great Britain: An Historical Inquiry Into Their Political Influence***, Walter Walsh, (London: George Routledge and Sons, 1903) pp. 327, 345, 346.
44. ***The "Federal" Reserve Conspiracy & Rockefellers***, Emanuel Josephson, (New York: Chedney Press, 1968) p. 72, 5, 6, 72.
45. ***The Time of Jacob's Trouble: An Answer to the Question of a Little Jewish Girl: "What Makes Folks Hate Us So?***" Louis S. Bauman, (Long Beach, California: Louis S. Bauman, 1939) p. 96.
46. ***The Jesuits: The Society of Jesus and the Betrayal of the Roman Catholic Church***, Malachi Martin, (New York: Simon and Schuster, Inc., 1988) pp. 79, 80, 81, 82, 94.
47. ***Jesuit Plots Against Britain from Queen Elizabeth to King George V. Compiled from Old State Papers and Recently Recovered Vatican Documents, 300 to 400 Years Old and Great War Disclosures***, Albert Close, (London: The Protestant Truth Society, 1936) p. 1.
48. ***The Vatican Moscow Washington Alliance***, Avro Manhattan, (Chino, California: Chick Publications, 1986) pp. 353, 354.
49. ***The Bureau and the Mole***, David A. Vise, (New York: Atlantic Monthly Press, 2002) no page.
50. ***A Woman Rides the Beast***, Dave Hunt, (Eugene, Oregon: Harvest House Publishers, 1994) p. 87.
51. ***The Cardinal Spellman Story***, Robert I. Gannon, S.J., (New York: Doubleday & Company, Inc., 1962) p. 174.
52. ***The Papal Conspiracy Exposed***, Edward Beecher, (New York: M. W. Dodd, 1855) pp. 137, 246, 382.
53. ***Four Horsemen: Alberto Part Five***, Jack Chick, (Chino, California: Chick Publications, 1985; quoting ***Vatican Imperialism in the Twentieth Century***, Avro Manhattan, p. 76) p. 25.
54. ***Romanism As a World Power***, Luther S. Kauffman, (Philadelphia: American Publishing Co., 1922) p. 30.
55. ***Ibid***, p. 30.
56. ***Ibid***, pp. 27, 28.
57. ***Fifty Years In the Church of Rome***, Charles Chiniquy, (Grand Rapids, Michigan: Baker Book House, 1968; originally published in 1886) p. 487.
58. ***The Black Pope***, p. 106.
59. ***National Examiner***, "*JFK Jr.*," Tom Kuncl, (Palm Coast, Florida: August 31, 1999) pp. 1.
60. ***History of the Jesuits***, G. B. Nicolini, (London: Henry G. Bohn, 1889) p. 269.
61. ***The Suppressed Truth About the Assassination of Abraham Lincoln***, Burke McCarty, (Merrimac, Massachusetts: Destiny Publishers, 1973; originally published in 1924) p. 57.
62. ***A Concordat Between the United States and the Vatican***, Alberto Rivera, (Upland, California: AIC

International Christian Ministries, 1982) Cassette tape.
63. ***The History of Romanism***, John Dowling, (New York: Edward Walker, 1845) p. 281. ***The Papal Conspiracy Exposed***, p. 78.
64. ***The Godfathers: Alberto Part Three***, Jack Chick, (Chino, California: Chick Publications, 1982); *The British Quarterly Review*, "*Paparchy and Nationality*", G. R. Badenoch, (January 1, 1875).
65. *Earth's Final Warning: "A New World Order Is Coming,"* Unknown Seventh Day Adventist Author, (Rice, Washington: Cornerstone Publishing, 2001) p. 2.
66. ***Alien Rome***, Bertrand M. Tipple, (Washington, D.C.: The Protestant Guard, 1924) p. 82.
67. ***Protest of the Pope in Parliament,*** Ian Paisley, 1999, cassette tape given privately to the author.
68. ***The Engineer Corps of Hell; Or Rome's Sappers and Miners***, Compiled and translated by Edwin A. Sherman, (San Francisco, California: Private subscription, 1883), p. 40.
69. ***The Jesuits Catechism, According to St. Ignatius Loyola***, p. 4.
70. ***Romanism: A Menace to the Nation***, p. 140.
71. ***An Inquiry Into the Assassination of Abraham Lincoln***, Emmett McLoughlin, (New York: Lyle Stuart, 1963) p. 4.
72. ***Protest of the Pope in Parliament,*** *cassette tape*.
73. ***A Glimpse of the Great Secret Society***, pp. 95, 96; citing the ***Report on the Constitutions of the Jesuits***, M.
Louis Rene De Caraduc De La Chalotais, Procureur-General of King Louis XV to Parliament, 22 December 1761.
74. ***The Power and Secret of the Jesuits***, Rene Fulop-Miller, (Garden City, New York: Garden City Publishing Co., 1930) p. 392.
75. ***Behind the Dictators***, Leo H. Lehmann, (New York: Agora Publishing Co., 1944) p. 29.
76. ***John Cardinal O'Connor***, Nat Hentoff, (New York: Charles Scribner's Sons, 1988) p.79.
77. ***Plausible Denial***, Mark Lane, (New York: Thunder's Mouth Press, 1991) p. 9.
78. ***The Dollar and the Vatican***, Avro Manhattan, (Springfield, Missouri: Ozark Books, 1988) p. 159.
79. ***JFK, Director's Cut***, Oliver Stone; Director, (Warner Bros., Inc., 1991) Video, 189 minutes, Vol. I of II.
80. ***The New Inquisition***, Alberto Rivera, (Upland, California: AIC International Christian Ministries, 1985), Cassette Series, Vol. I of III.
81. ***www.reformation.org***, "*Pax Americana Equals Pax Romana !!,*" Noel Kilkenny, May 4, 2000.
82. ***The Papal Conspiracy Exposed***, (quoting J. H. Merle D'Aubigne's ***History of the Great Reformation***) p. 369.
83. ***Will: The Autobiography of G. Gordon Liddy***, G. Gordon Liddy, (New York: St. Martin's Press, 1980) pp. 23, 36.
84. ***Caveat: Realism, Reagan, and Foreign Policy***, Alexander M. Haig, Jr., (New York: Macmillan Publishing Company, 1984), p. 40.
85. ***Errors of the Roman Catholic Church and its Insidious Influence in the United States and Other Countries***, 15 Contributors, (Cincinnati, Ohio: J. H. Chambers & Co., 1894) p. 33.
86. ***http://www.jfklibrary.org/Historical+Resources/Archives/Reference+Desk/Speeches/JFK/003POF03NewspaperPublishers04271961.htm,*** "The President and the Press," Speech of President John F. Kennedy at the Waldorf-Astoria Hotel, April 27, 1961.

Block I

1. ***Fifty Years In the Church of Rome***, Charles Chiniquy, (Grand Rapids, Michigan: Baker Book House, 1968; originally published in 1886) pp. 78, 79, 481; quoting "Saint" Thomas Aquinas, ***Summa Theologica***, Vol. IV, pp. 90, 91 [***Summa Theologica***, "Saint" Thomas Aquinas, II-II, Q. 11, A. 3, 4].

Chapter 1

1. ***Secret Instructions of the Jesuits***, W. C. Brownlee, (New York: American and Foreign Christian Union, 1857) p. 141.
2. ***History of the Jesuits: Their Origin, Progress, Doctrines, and Designs***, G. B. Nicolini of Rome, (London: Henry G. Bohn, 1889) pp. iii, v.
3. ***The Engineer Corps of Hell; Or Rome's Sappers and Miners***, Compiled and translated by Edwin A. Sherman, (San Francisco, California: Private subscription, 1883) p. 19.

4. ***The Jesuits: A Complete History of Their Open and Secret Proceedings From the Foundation of the Order to the Present Time***, Theodor Griesinger, (London: W.H. Allen & Co, 1903; originally published in 1873) p. 240.
5. ***The Babington Plot***, J. E. C. Shepherd, (Toronto, Canada: Wittenburg Publications, 1987) pp. 9, 11; quoting W. C. Brownlee's ***Secret Instructions of the Jesuits***, p. 14.
6. ***The Engineer Corps of Hell; Or Rome's Sappers and Miners***, p. 39.
7. ***The Black Pope***, M. F. Cusack, (London: Marshall, Russell & Co., 1896) pp. 13, 201.
8. ***Ibid***, p. 80.
9. ***History of the Jesuits: Their Origin, Progress, Doctrines, and Designs***, pp. 35, 36.
10. ***Ibid***, pp. 29, 33.
11. ***Hitler's Pope: The Secret History of Pius XII***, John Cornwell, (New York: Penguin Press, 1999) p. 38.
12. ***Popery, Puseyism and Jesuitism***, Luigi Desanctis, (London: D. Catt, 1905; translated by Maria Betts from the original Italian edition published as ***Roma Papale*** in 1865; first published in English, 1852) pp. 133, 134.
13. ***Romanism: A Menace to the Nation***, Jeremiah J. Crowley, (Aurora, Missouri: The Menace Publishing Co.,
1912) p. 196.
14. ***The Engineer Corps of Hell; Or Rome's Sappers and Miners***, p. 33.
15. ***Rulers of Evil***, Frederick Tupper Saussy, (New York: Harper Collins Publishers, Inc., 2001) p. 6, 86, 93.
16. ***The Black Pope***, p. 474.
17. ***Ibid***, pp. 92-93.
18. ***The History of Romanism***, John Dowling, (New York: Edward Walker, 1845) p. 605.
19. ***The Engineer Corps of Hell; Or Rome's Sappers and Miners***, pp. 118-124.
20. ***The Devil In Robes: Or, The Sin of Priests***, J Scott Carr, (St. Louis: Continental Bible House, 1900) pp.19-23.
21. ***Errors of the Roman Catholic Church and its Insidious Influence in the United States and Other Countries***, 15 Contributors, (Cincinnati, Ohio: J. H. Chambers & Co., 1894) p. 469.
22. ***The Devil's Masterpiece: The Mystery of Iniquity***, Albert Garner, (Lakeland, Florida: Blessed Hope Foundation, 1954) pp. 66-68.
23. ***The Master's Carpet; Or Masonry and Baal-Worship Identical***, Edmond Ronayne, (South Pasadena, California: Emissary Publications, 1988; originally published in 1879) pp. 107, 108.
24. ***Double-Cross: Alberto Part Two***, Jack Chick, (Chino, California: Chick Publications, 1981) pp. 13, 14.
25. ***The Engineer Corps of Hell; Or Rome's Sappers and Miners***, p. 16.
26. ***Secret Instructions of the Jesuits***, W. C. Brownlee, (New York: American and Foreign Christian Union, 1857).
27. ***Papism in the XIX. Century, in the United States***, Robert J. Breckinridge, (Baltimore: David Owen & Son, 1841) pp. 310, 311.
28. ***The Engineer Corps of Hell; Or Rome's Sappers and Miners***, p. 15.
29. ***History of the Jesuits: Their Origin, Progress, Doctrines, and Designs***, p. 67.
30. ***The History of Romanism***, pp. 478, 479, 488.
31. ***Ibid***, 492, 493.
32. ***Ibid***, p. 536.
33. ***Occult Theocrasy***, Lady Queenborough, (South Pasadena, California: Emissary Publications, 1980; originally published in 1933) p. 311.
34. ***History of the Jesuits***, Andrew Steinmetz, (Philadelphia, Pennsylvania: Lea and Blanchard, 1848) Vol. I of
II, pp. 146, 147, 145, 146.
35. ***The Black Pope***, pp. 118, 119.
36. ***Ibid***, p. 120.
37. ***History of the Jesuits***, Steinmetz, Vol. I of II, p. 145.
38. ***The Count of Monte Cristo***, Alexandre Dumas, (New York: Random House, Inc., 1996; originally published in 1845) p. 566.
39. ***The Crisis: Or, the Enemies of America Unmasked***, J. Wayne Laurens, (Philadelphia, Pennsylvania: G.D. Miller, 1855) pp. 25-27.
40. ***A Glimpse of the Great Secret Society***, Multiple Contributors, (London: William Macintosh, 1872) pp. 38,
39, 40, 41, 42, 43, 48, 98; citing the ***Report on the Constitutions of the Jesuits***, M. Louis Rene De Caraduc

De La Chalotais, Procureur-General of King Louis XV to Parliament, 22 December 1761.
41. ***The Counter-Reformation in Europe***, Arthur R. Pennington, (London: Elliot Stock, 1899) pp. 64, 127, 138, 139, 168.
42. ***The Black Pope***, p. 43.
43. ***The History of Protestantism***, James A. Wylie, (London: Cassell, Petter & Galpin, Ltd., 1878) Vol. II of III, Book Fifteenth, pp. 382, 383, 384, 386.
44. ***History of the Jesuits***, Steinmetz, Vol. I of II, p. 292.
45. ***The Black Pope***, p. 73.

Chapter 2

1. ***The Engineer Corps of Hell; Or Rome's Sappers and Miners***, Compiled and translated by Edwin A. Sherman, (San Francisco, California: Private subscription, 1883) p. 19.
2. ***Fifty Years in the Church of Rome***, Charles Chiniquy, (Grand Rapids, Michigan: Baker Book House, 1968; originally published in 1886) p. 484.
3. ***The Engineer Corps of Hell; Or Rome's Sappers and Miners***, p. 92.
4. ***Fifty Years in the Church of Rome***, p. 489.
5. ***The Footprints of the Jesuits***, R. W. Thompson, (New York: Hunt & Eaton, 1894) p. 113.
6. ***The Encyclopedia Britannica***, New Werner Edition, New American Supplement, Ninth Edition, Day Otis Kellogg, (New York: The Werner Co., 1903) Vol. XXVII, p. 452.

Chapter 3

1. ***Fifty Years in the Church of Rome***, Charles Chiniquy, (Grand Rapids, Michigan: Baker Book House, 1968; originally published in 1886) pp. 481, 482.
2. ***The Jesuits in History***, Hector Macpherson, (Springfield, Missouri: Ozark Book Publishers, 1997; originally published in Edinburgh, 1914) pp. 43, 44.
3. ***Fifty Years in the Church of Rome***, p. 495.
4. ***A Glimpse of the Great Secret Society***, Multiple Contributors, (London: William Macintosh, 1872) pp. 117, 118, 121, 122, 123; citing the ***Decree of the Parliament of Bretagne***, L. C. Piquet, Speaker of the French Parliament; 23 December 1761.
5. ***Double-Cross: Alberto Part Two***, Jack Chick, (Chino, California: Chick Publications, 1981) p. 7.
6. ***The Library of Original Sources***, Oliver J. Thatcher, editor, (Milwaukee, Wisconsin: University research Extension Co., no date) Vol. V, pp. 190, 191, 192, 193, 194, 195.
7. ***The Rise of the Dutch Republic***, John Lothrop Motley, (New York: Harper & Brothers Publishers, 1879) Vol. I of III, pp. 261, 262.
8. ***Days of Our Years***, Pierre van Paassen, (New York: Hillman-Curl, Inc., 1939) p. 389.
9. ***The Rise of the Dutch Republic***, Vol. II of III, p. 563.
10. ***Ibid***, Vol. III of III, p. 609.
11. ***The Engineer Corps of Hell; Or Rome's Sappers and Miners***, Compiled and translated by Edwin A. Sherman, (San Francisco, California: Private subscription, 1883) pp. 118-124.

Chapter 4

1. ***The Complete Works of Shakespeare***, edited by Hardin Craig and David Bevington, (Glenview, Illinois: Scott, Foresman and Company, 1973) p. 950.
2. ***The Engineer Corps of Hell; Or Rome's Sappers and Miners***, Compiled and translated by Edwin A. Sherman, (San Francisco, California: Private subscription, 1883) p. 84.
3. ***Popery, Puseyism, and Jesuitism***, Luigi Desanctis, (London: D. Catt, 1905; translated by Maria Betts from the original Italian edition published as ***Roma Papale*** in 1865) p. 135.
4. ***Our Authorized Bible Vindicated***, Benjamin G. Wilkinson, (Collingswood, New Jersey: The Bible for Today, Inc., 1984; originally published in 1930) pp. 62, 63.
5. ***Commentaries on the Laws of England***, Sir William Blackstone, (Philadelphia, Pennsylvania: J. P. Lippincott Co., 1886) Book 4, pp. 1505, 1508.
6. ***The Jesuits Catechism, According to St. Ignatius Loyola***, A.H., (London: John Lawrence, 1685) pp. 2, 42.
7. ***Is Alberto for Real?***, Sidney Hunter, (Chino, California: Chick Publications, 1988) p. 13; quoting J. A. Wylie's ***The History of Protestantism***, Vol. II of III, Book Fifteenth, Chap. III, p. 412.
8. ***Memoirs of Elizabeth***, Agnes Strickland, (Philadelphia, Pennsylvania: Blanchard and Lea, 1853) p. 439.

9. ***The Complete Works of Shakespeare***, p. 954.
10. ***Jesuit Plots Against Britain from Queen Elizabeth to King George V. Compiled from Old State Papers and Recently Recovered Vatican Documents, 300 to 400 Years Old and Great War Disclosures***, Albert Close, (London: The Protestant Truth Society, 1936) p. 131.
11. ***The Counter-Reformation in Europe***, Arthur R. Pennington, (London: Elliot Stock, 1899) pp. 217-219.
12. ***The Complete Works of Shakespeare***, p. 515.
13. ***The Babington Plot***, J. E. C. Shepherd, (Toronto, Canada: Wittenburg Publications, 1987) p. 20.
14. ***Rome and the War: And Coming Events In Britain***, "Watchman," (London: McBride, Nast & Company, Ltd., 1916) pp. 49, 50.
15. ***Rome and Germany: The Plot For the Downfall of Britain***, "Watchman," (London: Henry J. Drane, no date, 1916 or thereabout), pp. 26, 27, 28.
16. ***History of the Jesuits***, Andrew Steinmetz, (Philadelphia, Pennsylvania: Lea and Blanchard, 1848) Vol. II of II, p. 182.
17. ***The Renaissance Man of England***, Dorothy and Carlton Ogburn, (New York: Coward-McCann Inc., 1955) p. 22.
18. ***This Star of England***, Dorothy and Carlton Ogburn, (New York: Coward-McCann Inc., 1952) p. 307.
19. ***"Shakespeare" Identified***, J. Thomas Looney, (New York: Duell, Sloan and Pearce, 1920) p. 171.
20. ***History of the Jesuits: Their Origin, Progress, Doctrines, and Designs***, G. B. Nicolini of Rome, (London: Henry G. Bohn, 1889) p. 169.

Chapter 5

1. ***The Jesuits***, David Mitchell, (New York: Franklin Watts, 1981) p. 115.
2. ***A Popular History of Priestcraft***, William Howitt, (London: Effingham Wilson, Royal Exchange, 1833) pp. 150, 160, 161.
3. ***Fifty Years in the Church of Rome***, Charles Chiniquy, (Grand Rapids, Michigan: Baker Book House, 1968; originally published in 1886) p. 483.
4. ***The Babington Plot***, J. E. C. Shepherd, (Toronto, Canada: Wittenburg Publications, 1987) p. 16.
5. ***A History of the Gunpowder Plot: The Conspiracy and Its Agents***, Philip Sidney, (London: The Religious Tract Society, 1905) pp. 163, 164, 165, 183, 184.
6. ***The Black Pope***, M. F. Cusack, (London: Marshall, Russell & Co., 1896) pp. 327, 328.
7. ***The Jesuits: A Complete History of Their Open and Secret Proceedings From the Foundation of the Order to the Present Time***, Theodor Griesinger, (London: W. H. Allen & Co, 1903; originally published in 1873) p. 528.
8. ***Ibid***, p. 537.

Chapter 6

1. ***Institutes of the Christian Religion***, John Calvin, (Grand Rapids, Michigan: Eerdmans Publishing Co., 1979; originally published in 1536) Vol. I of II, p. 69.
2. ***The Engineer Corps of Hell; Or Rome's Sappers and Miners***, Compiled and translated by Edwin A. Sherman, (San Francisco, California: Private subscription, 1883) p. 84.
3. ***Ibid***, p. 86.
4. ***A Popular History of Priestcraft***, William Howitt, (London: Effingham Wilson, Royal Exchange, 1833) pp. 161, 162-163.
5. ***The Babington Plot***, J. E. C. Shepherd, (Toronto, Canada: Wittenburg Publications, 1987) p. 12.
6. ***The Power and Secret of the Jesuits***, Rene Fulop-Miller, (Garden City, New York: Garden City Publishing Co., 1930) pp. 316, 317, 318.
7. ***Fifty Years in the Church of Rome***, Charles Chiniquy, (Grand Rapids, Michigan: Baker Book House, 1968; originally published in 1886) p. 487.
8. ***Washington In the Lap of Rome***, Justin D. Fulton, (Boston: W. Kellaway, 1888) p. 207.

Chapter 7

1. ***The Jesuits: A Complete History of Their Open and Secret Proceedings From the Foundation of the Order to the Present Time***, Theodor Griesinger, (London: W. H. Allen & Co., 1903; originally published in 1873) pp. 240, 241.
2. ***The Power and Secret of the Jesuits***, Rene Fulop-Miller, (Garden City, New York: Garden City Publishing

Co., 1930) p. 356.
3. ***The Jesuit Enigma***, E. Boyd Barrett, (New York: Boni and Liveright, 1927) pp. 20-21.
4. ***History of the Thirty Years' War***, Frederick Schiller, translated by A. J. W. Morrison, (New York: The Useful Knowledge Publishing Co., 1882) p. 9.
5. ***History of the Jesuits: Their Origin, Progress, Doctrines, and Designs***, G. B. Nicolini of Rome, (London: Henry G. Bohn, 1889) pp. 278, 279.
6. ***The Jesuits: A Complete History of Their Open and Secret Proceedings From the Foundation of the Order to the Present Time***, pp. 256, 257.
7. ***Ridpath's Universal History***, John Clark Ridpath, (New York: Merrill & Baker, 1901) Vol. XIII, p. 318.
8. ***The Footprints of the Jesuits***, R. W. Thompson, (New York: Hunt & Eaton, 1894) p. 128-129.
9. ***The Power and Secret of the Jesuits***, p. 355.
10. ***Ibid***, p. 355.
11. ***The Jesuits: A Complete History of Their Open and Secret Proceedings From the Foundation of the Order to the Present Time***, p. 260.
12. ***Ibid***, p. 260.
13. ***Ridpath's Universal History***, Vol. XIII, p. 339.
14. ***The Jesuits***, David Mitchell, (New York: Franklin Watts, 1981) p. 120.
15. ***Ridpath's Universal History***, Vol. XIII, p. 343.
16. ***The Footprints of the Jesuits***, p. 129.

Pause I

1. ***Ridpath's Universal History***, John Clark Ridpath, (New York: Merrill & Baker, 1901) Vol. XIII, p. 239.
2. ***History of the Jesuits: Their Origin, Progress, Doctrines, and Designs***, G. B. Nicolini of Rome, (London: Henry G. Bohn, 1889) pp. 59-62.
3. ***The Roman Catholic Hierarchy: The Deadliest Menace to American Liberties and Christian Civilization***, Thomas E. Watson, (Thomson, Georgia: The Jefferson Publishing Co., 1915) pp. 7, 15, 16, 254.

Chapter 8

1. ***The Pope—Chief of White Slavers, High Priest of Intrigue***, Jeremiah J. Crowley, (Aurora, Missouri: The Menace Publishing Co., 1913) pp. 117, 118, 268.
2. ***The Suppressed Truth About the Assassination of Abraham Lincoln***, Burke McCarty, (Merrimac, Massachusetts: Destiny Publishers, 1973; originally published in 1924) p. 12.
3. ***A Short History of the Inquisition***, Multiple contributors, (New York: The Truth Seeker Co., 1907) p. 319.
4. ***The Power and Secret of the Jesuits***, Rene Fulop-Miller, (Garden City, New York: Garden City Publishing Co., 1930) p. 234.
5. ***Ibid***, p. 233.
6. ***A Short History of the Inquisition***, pp. 321, 322.
7. ***Vietnam: Why Did We Go?***, Avro Manhattan, (Chino, California: Chick Publications, 1984) p. 153.
8. ***Japan's Imperial Conspiracy: How Emperor Hirohito Led Japan Into War Against the West***, David Bergamini, (New York: William Morrow and Company, Inc., 1971) Vol. I of II, pp. 276, 278, 279.
9. ***The Encyclopedia Britannica***, New Werner Edition, New American Supplement, Ninth Edition, Day Otis Kellogg, (New York: The Werner Co., 1903) Vol. XIII, p. 584.
10. ***Japan's Imperial Conspiracy: How Emperor Hirohito Led Japan Into War Against the West***, Vol. I, pp. 321, 322, 323.

Chapter 9

1. ***Lex Rex: The Law and the Prince***, Samuel Rutherford, (Harrisonburg, Virginia: Sprinkle Publications, 1982; originally published in 1644) p. 36.
2. ***The Jesuits in History***, Hector Macpherson, (Springfield, Missouri: Ozark Book Publishers, 1997; originally published in Edinburgh, 1914) p. 98.
3. ***The Jesuits***, Ian R. K. Paisley, (Belfast: Puritan Printing Co., LTD., 1968) p. 1.
4. ***The Devil In Robes: Or, The Sin of Priests***, J. Scott Carr, (St. Louis: Continental Bible House, 1900) pp. 258, 259, 260.
5. ***Priests and People In Ireland***, Michael J. F. McCarthy, (Dublin: Hodges, Figgis & Co., 1902) pp. 274, 275, 359, 373, 374, 375.

6. ***Foxe's Book of Martyrs***, Marie Gentert King, (Old Tappan, New Jersey: Fleming H. Revell Co., 1968) p. 333.
7. ***Ibid***, p. 334.
8. ***Ibid***, pp. 336, 337.
9. ***The Life of Oliver Cromwell***, J. T. Headley, (New York: Baker and Scribner, 1848) pp. 265, 273, 274.
10. ***The Jesuits in History***, pp. 80, 81.
11. **Source withheld**, *Private letter to Eric Jon Phelps, April 12, 2002, quoting a portion of* ***The Great Starvation (1845-1852); An Irish Holocaust***, Seamus P. Metrus & Richard J. Rajner, (Stony Point, New York: American Ireland Education foundation, 1995) p. xviii.
12. ***The Life of Oliver Cromwell***, pp. 278, 279.
13. ***The Death of Oliver Cromwell***, H. F. McMains, (Lexington, Kentucky: The University Press of Kentucky, 2000) pp. 32, 33, 34.
14. ***Ibid***, pp. 37, 42, 44, 45.
15. ***A Glimpse of the Great Secret Society***, Multiple Contributors, (London: William Macintosh, 1872) p. 160.

Chapter 10

1. ***The Disciplines of Life***, V. Raymond Edman, (Eugene, Oregon: Harvest House Publishers, 1982) p. 55.
2. ***The Worlds of Great Classics: Essays of British Essayists***, Julian Hawthorne, Literary Editor, (New York: The Colonial Press, 1900; reprinting *"Milton"* by Thomas Babington Macaulay, *Edinburgh Review*, August, 1825) Vol. II, pp. 228, 229, 230, 231, 232.
3. ***The Protector: A Vindication***, Merle D'Aubigne, (Harrisonburg, Virginia: Sprinkle Publications, 1983; originally published in Geneva, 1847) pp. 28, 29, 41, 42, 43.
4. ***The Library of Original Sources***, Oliver J. Thatcher, editor, (Milwaukee, Wisconsin: University Research Extension Co., no date) Vol. V, pp. 403, 404, 406, 407, 427.
5. ***The Life of Oliver Cromwell***, Francois P. G. Guizot, (London: Richard Bentley and Son, 1887; first published in 1854) pp. 364, 365, 366, 412, 420, 421.
6. ***The Death of Oliver Cromwell***, H. F. McMains, (Lexington, Kentucky: The University Press of Kentucky, 2000) pp. 131, 132, 133, 134, 135, 136, 137, 138.
7. ***The Suppressed Truth About the Assassination of Abraham Lincoln***, Burke McCarty, (Merrimac, Massachusetts: Destiny Publishers, 1973; originally published in 1924) pp. 44, 47.
8. ***The Life of Oliver Cromwell***, J. T. Headley, (New York: Baker and Scribner, 1848) pp. 61, 62.
9. ***The Encyclopedia Britannica***, New Werner Edition, New American Supplement, Ninth Edition, Day Otis Kellogg, (New York: The Werner Co., 1903) Vol. VI, p. 599.
10. ***The Life of Oliver Cromwell***, p. 421.
11. ***Ibid***, pp. 422, 423.
12. ***The Encyclopedia Britannica***, Vol. VI, p. 604.
13. ***The Death of Oliver Cromwell***, H. F. McMains, (Lexington, Kentucky: The University Press of Kentucky, 2000) p. 117.
14. ***The Encyclopedia Britannica***, Vol. VI, p. 603, footnote 1.
15. ***The Life of Oliver Cromwell***, pp. 393-397.
16. ***A Popular History of Priestcraft***, William Howitt, (London: Effingham Wilson, Royal Exchange, 1833) pp. 166, 175.
17. ***Memoirs of Elizabeth***, Agnes Strickland, (Philadelphia, Pennsylvania: Blanchard and Lea, 1853) p. 429.
18. ***The Encyclopedia Britannica***, Vol. VI, p. 598.
19. ***The Life of Oliver Cromwell***, p. 410.
20. ***E. M. Bounds on Prayer***, E. M. Bounds, (New Kensington, Pennsylvania: Whitaker House, 1997; originally published in 1900) p. 19.
21. ***The Life of Oliver Cromwell***, p. 384.
22. ***The Encyclopedia Britannica***, Vol. VI, pp. 602, 603.

Chapter 11

1. ***Fifty Years in the Church of Rome***, Charles Chiniquy, (Grand Rapids, Michigan: Baker Book House, 1968; originally published in 1886) p. 480.
2. ***A Glimpse of the Great Secret Society***, Multiple Contributors, (London: William Macintosh, 1872) pp.

226-230; a portion of which is also quoted in ***The Black Pope***, M. F. Cusack, (London: Marshall, Russell & Co., 1896) p. 403.
3. ***The Two Babylons***, Alexander Hislop, (Neptune, New Jersey: Loizeaux Brothers, 1959; originally published in 1858) p. 149; quoting MacGavin's ***Protestant***, p. 841, Vol. 2.
4. ***The Huguenots***, Samuel Smiles, (New York: Harper & Brothers Publishers, 1868) p. 153.
5. ***The Huguenots***, pp. 148, 149, 152.
6. ***Fifty Years in the Church of Rome***, p. 489.
7. ***Ridpath's Universal History***, John Clark Ridpath, (New York: Merrill & Baker, 1901) Vol. XIV, p. 454.
8. ***The Huguenots***, p. 170.

Chapter 12

1. ***Secret Instructions of the Jesuits***, W. C. Brownlee, (New York: American and Foreign Christian Union, 1857) p. 101.
2. ***The Jesuits in History***, Hector Macpherson, (Springfield, Missouri: Ozark Book Publishers, 1997; originally published in Edinburgh, 1914) pp. 38, 39.
3. ***The Engineer Corps of Hell; Or Rome's Sappers and Miners***, Compiled and translated by Edwin A. Sherman, (San Francisco, California: Private subscription, 1883) p. 37.
4. ***History of the Jesuits: Their Origin, Progress, Doctrines, and Designs***, G. B. Nicolini of Rome, (London: Henry G. Bohn, 1889) p. 303.
5. ***Fourteen Years a Jesuit***, Count Paul von Hoensbroech, translated by Alice Zimmern, (New York: Cassell and Company, LTD., 1911) Vol. I of II, p. 51.
6. ***To Number Our Days***, Pierre van Paassen, (New York: Charles Scribner's Sons, 1964) p. 325.
7. ***Communist Jesuitism: Communist Party Dishonesty Exposed***, Arnold Peterson, (New York: New York Labor News Company, 1939) pp. 5, 6, 12, 13, 33, 34, 51, 74, 75, 76, 99, 101, 102.
8. ***The Footprints of the Jesuits***, R. W. Thompson, (New York: Hunt & Eaton, 1894) p. 174.
9. ***Ibid***, p. 175.
10. ***Ibid***, pp. 174, 175.
11. ***The Dollar and the Vatican***, Avro Manhattan, (Springfield, Missouri: Ozark Book Publishers, 1988) p. 26.
12. ***The Footprints of the Jesuits***, pp. 175, 176.
13. ***Ibid***, p. 176.
14. ***The Jesuit Enigma***, E. Boyd Barrett, (New York: Boni and Liveright, 1927) p. 211.
15. ***Ibid***, p. 210.
16. ***The Footprints of the Jesuits***, pp. 185, 186.
17. **Source Withheld**, Private letter to Eric Jon Phelps, *"The Control of the Nation of Islam through Black Freemasonry,"* March 20, 2001.
18. ***Wealth For All***, R. E. McMaster, Jr., (Whitefish, Montana: A. N., Inc., 1982) p. 65.
19. ***The Footprints of the Jesuits***, p. 181.

Chapter 13

1. ***The Protector: A Vindication***, J. H. Merle D'Aubigne, (Harrisonburg, Virginia: Sprinkle Publications, 1983; originally published in 1847) pp. 84, 85.
2. ***To Number Our Days***, Pierre van Paassen, (New York: Charles Scribner's Sons, 1964) p. 88.
3. ***Encyclopedia of Freemasonry and Its Kindred Sciences***, Albert G. Mackey, (Philadelphia: McClure Publishing Co., 1917) pp. 134, 135.
4. ***The Jesuits***, David Mitchell, (New York: Franklin Watts, 1981) p. 205.
5. ***The Life of Horace Greeley***, James Parton, (New York: Mason Brothers, 1855) p. 68.
6. ***The Master's Carpet; Or Masonry and Baal-Worship Identical***, Edmond Ronayne, (South Pasadena, California: Emissary Publications, 1988; originally published in 1879) pp. 142, 143.
7. ***Secret Societies and Subversive Movements***, Nesta Webster, (South Pasadena, California: Emissary Publications, 1980; originally published in 1924) p. 139.
8. ***Alien Rome***, Bertrand M. Tipple, (Washington, D.C.: The Protestant Guard, 1924) p. 91.
9. ***The Two Babylons***, Alexander Hislop, (Neptune, New Jersey: Loizeaux Brothers, 1959; originally published in 1858) pp. 1, 2, 3, 20, 23, 34, 69, 43, 56.
10. ***Freemasonry: An Interpretation***, Martin L. Wagner, (South Pasadena, California: Emissary Publications, 1980; originally published in 1912) pp. 103, 104, 107, 108.

11. ***Occult Theocrasy***, Lady Queenborough, (South Pasadena, California: Emissary Publications, 1980; originally published in 1933) p. 313; quoting ***Secret Societies of All Ages and Countries***, Vol. II, p. 296.
12. ***Encyclopedia of Freemasonry and Its Kindred Sciences***, pp. 136, 137.
13. ***Alberto: Alberto Part One***, Jack Chick, (Chino, California: Chick Publications, 1979) pp. 27, 28.
14. ***The Jesuits: 1534-1921; A History of the Society of Jesus from Its Foundation to the Present Time***, Thomas J. Campbell, S.J., (New York: The Encyclopedia Press, 1921) pp. 899, 900.
15. ***Freemasonry: An Interpretation***, p. 144.
16. ***Secret Societies and Their Power in the 20th Century***, Jan van Helsing, (Zurich, Switzerland: EWERTVERLAG S.L., 1995) pp. 166, 167, 169, 170, 175, 176, 177.
17. ***The Kersten Memoirs: 1940-1945***, Felix Kersten; translated by Constantine Fitzgibbon and James Oliver, (London: Hutchinson & Company Ltd., 1956) pp. 23, 24, 27, 31.
18. ***The History of the SS***, G. S. Graber, (New York: David McKay Company, Inc., 1978) p. 79.
19. ***"Behold A Pale Horse"***, Milton William Cooper, (Sedona, Arizona: Light Technology Publishing, 1991) pp. 78, 79.
20. ***The Deadly Deception***, James D. Shaw & Tom McKenney, (Lafayette, Louisiana: Hunting House Inc., 1988) pp. 101, 102, 103, 104.
21. ***Freemasonry: An Interpretation***, pp. 394, 395, 222.
22. ***The Ruin of Rome; Or, An Exposition Upon the Whole Revelation***, Arthur Dent, (Glasgow: Samuel Gardner, 1798) pp. 308, 170.
23. ***Blood On the Altar***, Craig Heimbichner, (Coeur d'Alene, Idaho: Independent History & Research, 2005) pp. 67, 68, 69, 70, 74.
24. ***Behind the Dictators***, Leo H. Lehmann, (New York: Agora Publishing Co., 1944) pp. 16, 17, 18.
25. ***www.freemasonrywatch.org/2index.html***
26. ***www.articbeacon.com/16-Jan-06.html***, *"Searching for the Iluminati Deep Within the Bowels of the Vatican,"* Part I, Greg Szymanski, 16 January 2006.
27. ***Masonic Quiz Book "Ask Me Another, Brother,"*** William O. Peterson, (Chicago, Illinois: The Charles T. Powner Co., 1951) pp. 194, 195.
28. ***Secret Societies and Subversive Movements***, pp. 126, 127.
29. ***Ridpath's Universal History***, John Clark Ridpath, (New York: Merrill & Baker, 1901) Vol. XIV, pp. 436-437.
30. ***Guizot's Popular History of England***, Francois P. G. Guizot, (Boston: Estes and Lauriat, 1876) p. 361.
31. ***The Master's Carpet or Masonry and Baal-Worship Identical***, p. 147.

Chapter 14

1. ***The Jesuits: A Complete History of Their Open and Secret Proceedings From the Foundation of the Order to the Present Time***, Theodor Griesinger, (London: W. H. Allen & Co., 1903; originally published in 1873) p. 654.
2. ***A Glimpse of the Great Secret Society***, Multiple Contributors, (London: William Macintosh, 1872) pp. lxxii, lxxiii; ***Ridpath's Universal History***, John Clark Ridpath, (New York: Merrill & Baker, 1901) Vol. XIV, p. 575.
3. ***The Black Pope***, M. F. Cusack, (London: Marshall, Russell & Co., 1896) p. 76.
4. ***The History of Protestantism***, James A. Wylie, (London: Cassell, Petter & Galpin, Ltd., 1878) Vol. II of III, Book Fifteenth, pp. 418-419.
5. ***Papal Rome As It Is, By A Roman***, L. Aloysium Giustiniani, (Baltimore: Publication Rooms, 1843) pp. 246, 220.
6. ***The Jesuit Enigma***, E. Boyd Barrett, (New York: Boni and Liveright, 1927) p. 209.
7. ***The Footprints of the Jesuits***, R. W. Thompson, (New York: Hunt & Eaton, 1894) p. 228.
8. ***A Glimpse of the Great Secret Society***, pp. 150, 151.
9. ***The Jesuits: A Complete History of Their Open and Secret Proceedings From the Foundation of the Order to the Present Time***, p. 583.
10. ***The Footprints of the Jesuits***, pp. 217, 218.
11. ***Ibid***, p. 219.
12. ***The Encyclopedia Britannica***, New Werner Edition, New American Supplement, Ninth Edition, Day Otis Kellogg, (New York: The Werner Co., 1903) Vol. XXII, p. 341.
13. ***The Jesuits: A Complete History of Their Open and Secret Proceedings From the Foundation of the Order to the Present Time***, p. 592.

14. ***Ibid***, pp. 594-596.
15. ***The Encyclopedia Britannica***, Vol. XV, p. 343.
16. ***The Footprints of the Jesuits***, p. 224.
17. ***Ibid***, p. 222.
18. ***Ibid***, p. 227.
19. ***An Inquiry Into the Assassination of Abraham Lincoln***, Emmett McLoughlin, (New York: Lyle Stuart, Inc., 1963) pp. 84, 85.
20. ***A Glimpse of the Great Secret Society***, pp. 151, 152; extracted from the publications of The Protestant Alliance; and from a pamphlet entitled "Startling Facts,"—*Bulwark*, April 1, 1863; the entire Bull translated in the *"Advocate"* for the year 1815, vol. iii., pp. 153 and following.
21. ***The Jesuits: Religious Rogues***, Joseph McCabe, (Girard, Kansas: Haldeman-Julius Publications, 1927) pp. 59, 60, 61.
22. ***The History of Romanism***, John Dowling, (New York: Edward Walker, 1845) p. 604.
23. ***The Black Pope***, p. 363.
24. ***The Footprints of the Jesuits***, pp. 227, 228.
25. ***The Jesuits: A Complete History of Their Open and Secret Proceedings From the Foundation of the Order to the Present Time***, pp. 644, 645.
26. ***The Footprints of the Jesuits***, p. 228.
27. ***A Glimpse of the Great Secret Society***, pp. lii; quoting Edward W. Grinfield's ***History of the Jesuits***, (No city, publisher or date) p. 260.
28. ***The Engineer Corps of Hell; Or Rome's Sappers and Miners***, Compiled and translated by Edwin A. Sherman, (San Francisco, California: Private subscription, 1883) pp. 81, 82.
29. ***Murder in the Vatican***, Avro Manhattan, (Springfield, Missouri: Ozark Book Publishers, 1985) pp. 155, 157.
30. ***Ibid***, pp. 153, 129, 130.
31. ***In God's Name: An Investigation Into the Murder of Pope John Paul I***, David A. Yallop, (New York: Bantam Books, 1984) pp. 176, 177.
32. ***Behind the Dictators***, Leo H. Lehmann, (New York: Agora Publishing Co., 1944) pp. 44, 49, 55.

Pause II

1. ***The Power and Secret of the Jesuits***, Rene Fulop-Miller, (Garden City, New York: Garden City Publishing Co., 1930) p. vi.
2. ***History of the Jesuits: Their Origin, Progress, Doctrines, and Designs***, G. B. Nicolini of Rome, (London: Henry G. Bohn, 1889) p. 453.
3. ***Behind the Dictators***, Leo H. Lehmann, (New York: Agora Publishing Co., 1944) p. 38.
4. ***Popery. An Enemy to Civil and Religious Liberty; and Dangerous to Our Republic***, W. C. Brownlee, (New York: John S. Taylor, Publisher, 1836) pp. 101, 102.
5. ***Ibid***, p. 159.
6. ***The Jesuits; 1534-1921***, Thomas J. Campbell, S.J., (New York: The Encyclopedia Press, 1921) p. 638.

Block II

1. ***Fifty Years In the Church of Rome***, Charles Chiniquy, (Grand Rapids, Michigan: Baker Book House, 1968; originally published in 1886) pp. 79, 80; in quoting the Pope's ***Fourth Lateran Council***, 1215.

Chapter 15

1. ***A Glimpse of the Great Secret Society***, p. lxxxiii; quoting Antonio Escobar's ***Moral Theology***, Vol. iv, pp. 278, 284.
2. ***Popery, Puseyism and Jesuitism***, Luigi Desanctis, (London: D. Catt, 1905; translated by Maria Betts from the original Italian edition published as ***Roma Papale*** in 1865; first published in English, 1852) p. 136.
3. ***History of the Jesuits: Their Origin, Progress, Doctrines, and Designs***, G. B. Nicolini of Rome, (London: Henry G. Bohn, 1889) pp. 424-425.
4. ***Encyclopedia of Freemasonry***, Albert G. Mackey, (Philadelphia, Pennsylvania: McClure Publishing Co., 1917) p. 329.
5. ***The Footprints of the Jesuits***, R. W. Thompson, (New York: Hunt & Eaton, 1894) p. 240.

Chapter 16

1. ***The Black Pope***, M. F. Cusack, (London: Marshall, Russell & Co., 1896) p. 37.
2. ***Behind the Dictators***, Leo H. Lehmann, (New York: Agora Publishing Co., 1944) p. 25.
3. ***Alberto: Alberto Part One***, Jack Chick, (Chino, California: Chick Publications, 1979) p. 28.
4. ***Secret Societies and Subversive Movements***, Nesta Webster, (South Pasadena, California: Emissary Publications, 1980; originally published in 1924) p. 259.
5. ***The Encyclopedia Britannica***, New Werner Edition, New American Supplement, Ninth Edition, Day Otis Kellogg, (New York: The Werner Co., 1903) Vol. XII, pp. 706, 707.
6. ***Secret Societies and Subversive Movements***, p. 139.
7. ***Occult Theocrasy***, Lady Queenborough, (South Pasadena, California: Emissary Publications, 1980; originally published in 1933) p. 313.
8. ***Secret Societies and Subversive Movements***, p. 200.
9. ***The New Encyclopedia Britannica***, 15th Edition, (Chicago: William Benton, Publisher, 1943-1973) Micropaedia, Vol. IX, p. 403.
10. ***The Devil In Robes: Or, The Sin of Priests***, J Scott Carr, (St. Louis: Continental Bible House, 1900) pp. 19, 20, 21, 22.

Chapter 17

1. ***The Jesuits in North America***, Francis Parkman, (Boston, Massachusetts: Little, Brown and Co., 1902) pp. 550, 552, 553.
2. ***John Cardinal O'Connor***, Nat Hentoff, (New York: Charles Scribner's Sons, 1988) p. 16.
3. ***Our Authorized Bible Vindicated***, Benjamin G. Wilkinson, (Collingswood' New Jersey: The Bible for Today, 1984; originally published in 1930) pp. 4, 70, 71.
4. ***The Chaplains and Clergy of the Revolution***, J. T. Headley, (New York: Charles Scribner, 1864) pp. 283, 284.
5. ***Fifty Years in the Church of Rome***, Charles Chiniquy, (Grand Rapids, Michigan: Baker Book House, 1968; originally published in 1886) p. 483; ***The Papal Conspiracy Exposed***, Edward Beecher, (New York: M. W. Dodd, 1855) p. 26.
6. ***The Fearful Master***, G. Edward Griffin, (Boston, Massachusetts: Western Islands, 1964) p. ii.
7. ***Anti-Masonic Pamphlets***, *'Vindication of George Washington from the Stigma of Adherence to Secret Societies,'* Joseph Ritner, 18 September 1837, p. 28.
8. ***Ibid***, p. iii.
9. ***Ibid***, p. 15.
10. ***Romanism At Home: Letters To the Honorable Roger B. Taney, Chief Justice of the United States***, Kirwan, (New York: Harper & Brothers Publishers, 1852) pp. 240-241.
11. ***Priests and People In Ireland***, Michael J. F. McCarthy, (Dublin: Hodges, Figgis & Co., 1902) pp. 589, 590, 591, 551, 499, 564-565, 574, 575.
12. ***The Jesuits: A Complete History of Their Open and Secret Proceedings From the Foundation of the Order to the Present Time***, Theodor Griesinger, (London: W. H. Allen & Co., 1903; originally published in 1873) pp. 748, 749, 750.
13. ***Bancroft's History of the United States***, George Bancroft, (Boston, Massachusetts: Little, Brown & Co., 1852) Vol. V., pp. 119-122.
14. ***The Jesuits***, David Mitchell, (New York: Franklin Watts, 1981) p. 186.
15. ***Days of Our Years***, Pierre van Paassen, (New York: Hillman-Curl, Inc., 1939) p. 24.
16. ***Westminster Confession of Faith, the Larger and Shorter Catechisms***, authored by the Church of Scotland,
(Ross-shire, Scotland: Free Presbyterian Publications, 1983; originally published in 1658) pp. 24-27.
17. ***Ibid***, p. 29.
18. ***Ibid***, pp. 29-31.
19. ***Ibid***, p. 109.
20. ***The History of the Reformation of Religion Within the Realm of Scotland***, John Knox, (Carlisle, Pennsylvania: Banner of Truth Trust; originally written in 1559-1571 by Knox; reprinted by C. J. Guthrie, 1898) p. 167.
21. ***A Cloud of Witnesses***, John H. Thomson, (Harrisonburg, Virginia: Sprinkle Publications, 1989; originally published in 1741) p. 128.
22. ***The Chaplains and Clergy of the Revolution***, p. 321.

23. ***The Life of George Washington***, J. T. Headley, (New York: Charles Scribner, 1856) pp. 307-308.
24. ***The Character, Claims and Practical Workings of Freemasonry***, Charles G. Finney, (Boring, Oregon: CPA Book Publisher, no date; originally published in 1869) p. 222.
25. ***Ridpath's Universal History***, John Clark Ridpath, (New York: Merrill & Baker, 1901) Vol. XIV, p. 577.
26. ***The Life of George Washington***, p. 432.
27. ***Romanism: A Menace to the Nation***, Jeremiah J. Crowley, (Aurora, Missouri: The Menace Publishing Co.,
1912) p. 140.
28. ***The True Republican***, Jonathan French, (Philadelphia, Pennsylvania: J.B. Smith & Co., 1857) p. 30.
29. ***Thirty Years' View; From 1820 to 1850***, Thomas Benton, (New York: D. Appleton and Co., 1854) Vol. I, pp. 624, 625.

Chapter 18

1. ***Secret Instructions of the Jesuits***, W. C. Brownlee, (New York: American and Foreign Christian Union, 1857) p. 143.
2. ***The Jesuits in History***, Hector Macpherson, (Springfield, Missouri: Ozark Book Publishers, 1997; originally published in Edinburgh, 1914) pp. 126, 127.
3. ***History of the Jesuits***, Andrew Steinmetz, (Philadelphia: Lea and Blanchard, 1848) Vol. II, p. 471.
4. ***The Crisis: Or, the Enemies of America Unmasked***, J. Wayne Laurens, (Philadelphia, Pennsylvania: G. D. Miller, 1855) p. 289.
5. ***The "Federal" Reserve Conspiracy and Rockefellers***, Emanuel M. Josephson, (New York: Chedney Press, 1968) pp. 4, 5.
6. ***Babylon Mystery Religion***, Ralph Woodrow, (Riverside, California: Ralph Woodrow Evangelistic Assoc., Inc., 1966) pp. 109, 110.
7. ***Popery, Puseyism and Jesuitism***, Luigi Desanctis, (London: D. Catt, 1905; translated by Maria Betts from the original Italian edition published as ***Roma Papale***, 1865; first published in English, 1852) pp. 50, 51.
8. ***The Encyclopedia Britannica***, New Werner Edition, New American Supplement, Ninth Edition, Day Otis Kellogg, (New York: The Werner Co., 1903) Vol. XXII, p. 45.
9. ***War and Peace***, Leo Tolstoy, (New York: Simon & Schuster, 1942; first published in 1865) pp. 1185-86.
10. ***The Deputy***, Rolf Hochhuth, (New York: Grove Press, Inc., 1964) p. 251.
11. ***Life and Campaigns of Lt. General T. J. (Stonewall) Jackson***, R. L. Dabney, (Harrisonburg, Virginia: Sprinkle Publications, 1983; originally published in 1865) pp. 82, 83.
12. ***Fifty Years in the Church of Rome***, Charles Chiniquy, (Grand Rapids, Michigan: Baker Book House, 1968; originally published in 1886) pp. 487, 488; quoting ***Memorial of the Captivity of Napoleon at St. Helena***, General Montholon, Vol. II, pp. 62, 174.
13. ***The Murder of Napoleon***, Ben Weider and David Hapgood, (New York: Berkley Books, 1983) p. 10.

Chapter 19

1. ***The Engineer Corps of Hell; Or Rome's Sappers and Miners***, Compiled and translated by Edwin A. Sherman, (San Francisco, California: Private subscription, 1883) p. 37.
2. ***The Footprints of the Jesuits***, R. W. Thompson, (New York: Hunt & Eaton, 1894) p. 259.
3. ***The Black Pope***, M. F. Cusack, (London: Marshall, Russell & Co., 1896) pp. 260, 261.
4. ***History of the Jesuits: Their Origin, Progress, Doctrines, and Designs***, G. B. Nicolini of Rome, (London: Henry G. Bohn, 1889) p. 432.
5. ***The Footprints of the Jesuits***, p. 245.
6. ***A Parish for the Federal City: St. Patrick's In Washington, 1794-1994***, Morris J. MacGregor, (Washington, D.C.: The Catholic University of America Press, 1994) p. 36.
7. ***Christian History of the Constitution of the United States of America***, Compilation by Verna M. Hall, (San Francisco: The American Christian Constitution Press, 1961) pp. 365-366.
8. ***Popery, Puseyism, and Jesuitism***, Luigi Desanctis, (London: D. Catt, 1905; translated by Maria Betts from the original Italian edition published as ***Roma Papale*** in 1865) pp. 5, 7.
9. ***The Jesuits***, Ian R. K. Paisley, (Belfast: Puritan Printing Co., LTD., 1968) pp. 9, 10.
10. ***The Babington Plot***, J. E. C. Shepherd, (Toronto, Canada: Wittenburg Publications, 1987) p. 18; quoting a
letter dated May 5, 1816.

11. ***Secret Instructions of the Jesuits***, W. C. Brownlee, (New York: American and Foreign Christian Union, 1857) p. 47.

Pause III

1. ***The Engineer Corps of Hell; Or Rome's Sappers and Miners***, Compiled and translated by Edwin A. Sherman, (San Francisco, California: Private subscription, 1883) p. 33.
2. ***The Black Pope***, M. F. Cusack, (London: Marshall, Russell & Co., 1896) p. 404.
3. ***The Jesuits: 1534-1921; A History of the Society of Jesus from Its Foundation to the Present Time***, Thomas J. Campbell, S.J., (New York: The Encyclopedia Press, 1921) pp. 726, 727, 728.
4. ***Ridpath's Universal History***, John Clark Ridpath, (New York: Merrill & Baker, 1901) Vol. XIV, p. 575.
5. ***The Mind of the Jesuit***, Nelson C. Turner, (Grantville, Pennsylvania: Unpublished, 2006) pp. 1-3.
6. ***The History of Protestantism***, James A. Wylie, (London: Cassell, Petter & Galpin, Ltd., 1878) Vol. II of III, Book Fifteenth, pp. 404, 406.

Chapter 20

1. ***The Jesuit Enigma***, E. Boyd Barrett, (New York: Boni and Liveright, 1927) p. 253.
2. ***The Crisis: Or, the Enemies of America Unmasked***, J. Wayne Laurens, (Philadelphia, Pennsylvania: G. D. Miller, 1855) pp. 265-267.
3. ***The Footprints of the Jesuits***, R. W. Thompson, (New York: Hunt & Eaton, 1894) p. 251.
4. ***The Suppressed Truth About the Assassination of Abraham Lincoln***, Burke McCarty, (Merrimac, Massachusetts: Destiny Publishers, 1973; originally published in 1924) p. 7.
5. ***Diplomacy***, Henry Kissinger, (New York: Simon and Schuster, 1994) p. 79.
6. ***Foreign Conspiracy Against the Liberties of the United States***, Samuel Morse, (Boston, Massachusetts: Crocker & Brewster, 1835) p. 35.
7. ***Ibid***, p. 34.

Chapter 21

1. ***The Jesuit Conspiracy: The Secret Plan of the Order***, Abbate [*Abate*] Leone, (London: Chapman and Hall, 1848) pp. 60, 61, 62, 63.
2. ***The Great Controversy***, Ellen G. White, (Deland, Florida: Laymen for Religious Liberty, 1990; originally published in 1888) pp. 234, 235.
3. ***A Glimpse of the Great Secret Society***, Multiple Contributors, (London: William Macintosh, 1872) p. 136; citing ***Les Jesuits***, Charles Habeneck, (Paris: No publisher, 1860) p. 22.
4. ***The Suppressed Truth About the Assassination of Abraham Lincoln***, Burke McCarty, (Merrimac, Massachusetts: Destiny Publishers, 1973; originally published in 1924) pp. 9, 10.
5. ***The Jesuits in History***, Hector Macpherson, (Springfield, Missouri: Ozark Book Publishers, 1997; originally published in Edinburgh, 1914) Appendix 1.

Chapter 22

1. ***The Saturday Evening Post***, "The Pope's Commandos," Ernesto O. Hauser, (January 17, 1959) p. 51.
2. ***The Jesuits***, Jules Michelet and Edgar Quinet; edited by C. Edwards Lester, (New York: Gates & Stedman, 1845) pp. 75, 76.
3. ***A Glimpse of the Great Secret Society***, Multiple Contributors, (London: William Macintosh, 1872) pp. 153-154; citing a pamphlet entitled "Startling Facts"—*Bulwark*, April 1, 1863.
4. ***Ibid***, pp. 155, 156, 157, 158.
5. ***History of the Jesuits***, Andrew Steinmetz, (Philadelphia, Pennsylvania: Lea and Blanchard, 1848) Vol. II of II, pp. 474, 475, 476, 477.
6. ***The Secret History of the Oxford Movement***, Walter Walsh, (London: Swan Sonnenschein and Co., 1899) pp. 23, 24.
7. ***The Footprints of the Jesuits***, R. W. Thompson, (New York: Hunt & Eaton, 1894) pp. 245, 246.
8. ***The Deadly Deception: Freemasonry Exposed By One of Its Top Leaders***, James D. Shaw & Tom C. McKenney, (Lafayette, Louisiana: Huntington House, Inc., 1988) p. 104.
9. ***Secrets if the Tomb: Skull and Bones, the Ivy League and the Hidden Paths of Power***, Alexandra Robbins, (Boston: Little, Brown and Company, 2002) p. 119-121.

10. ***America's Secret Establishment: An Introduction to The Order of Skull and Bones***, Antony C. Sutton, (Billings, Montana: Liberty House Press, 1986) pp. 5, 16.
11. ***A Popular History of Priestcraft***, William Howitt, (London: Effingham Wilson, Royal Exchange, 1833) p. 175.
12. ***Popery in its Social Aspect, Being a Complete Exposure of the Immorality and Intolerance of Romanism***, R. P. Blakeney, (Toronto, Canada: The Gospel Witness, 1854) p. 1.
13. ***Murder in the Vatican***, Avro Manhattan, (Springfield, Missouri: Ozark Book Publishers, 1985) p. 97.
14. ***Days of Our Years***, Pierre van Paassen, (New York: Hillman-Curl, Inc., 1939) pp. 398, 366.
15. ***The Grand Design Exposed***, John Daniel, (Middleton, Idaho: CHJ Publishing, 1999) p. 302.

Chapter 23

1. ***The Engineer Corps of Hell; Or Rome's Sappers and Miners***, Compiled and translated by Edwin A. Sherman, (San Francisco, California: Private subscription, 1883) pp. 13, 14, 17, 18; quoting ***The Company of Jesus*** by Charles Sauvestre published in 1850.
2. ***The Jesuit Conspiracy: The Secret Plan of the Order***, Abbate [*Abate*] Leone, (London: Chapman and Hall, 1848) pp. 77, 78, 63, 65, 66, 68, 69, 257.
3. ***The Jesuit Conspiracy: The Secret Plan of the Order***, Abbate [*Abate*] Leone, (London: Chapman and Hall, 1848) pp. 216-222; quoting ***Instruzione a principi intorno alla maniera colla quale si governano i Padri Gesuiti***, Thommaso Campanella, (author of ***City of the Sun***), (No city: Not intended for publication, 1655?) Bibliotheque Royale de Paris, No. 636.
4. ***Works of Eugene Sue: The Wandering Jew***, Eugene Sue, (Boston: The Wyman-Fogg Company, no date), Vol. III, pp. 368, 369, 370.
5. ***The Wandering Jew***, Eugene Sue, (New York: Random House, Inc., no date; originally published in 1844) Vol. I of III, pp. 313, 314.
6. ***The Jesuits***, David Mitchell, (New York: Franklin Watts, 1981) p. 218.
7. ***The Complete Works of Shakespeare***, edited by Hardin Craig and David Bevington, (Glenview, Illinois: Scott, Foresman and Company, 1973) p. 781.

Chapter 24

1. ***History of the Jesuits: Their Origin, Progress, Doctrines, and Designs***, G. B. Nicolini of Rome, (London: Henry G. Bohn, 1889) pp. 95, 473.
2. ***The Jesuit Enigma***, E. Boyd Barrett, (New York: Boni and Liveright, 1927) p. 251.
3. ***History of the Jesuits: Their Origin, Progress, Doctrines, and Designs***, p. 74.
4. ***The Master's Carpet; Or Masonry and Baal-Worship Identical***, Edmond Ronayne, (South Pasadena, California: Emissary Publications, 1988: originally published in 1879) pp. 69, 211, 212.
5. ***The Vatican Against Europe***, Edmond Paris, (London: The Wickliffe Press, 1964; reprinted in 1993 by Ozark Book Publishers, Springfield, Missouri, (417) 883-0438) p. 123.
6. ***The Vatican Billions***, Avro Manhattan, (Chino, California: Chick Publications, 1983) pp. 256, 231.
7. ***The Papacy and the Civil Power***, Richard W. Thompson, (New York: Harper & Bros. Publishers, 1876) pp. 33, 32, 31.
8. ***The Jesuit Conspiracy: The Secret Plan of the Order***, Abbate [*Abate*] Leone, (London: Chapman and Hall, 1848) pp. 80-81.
9. ***Marx and Satan***, Richard Wurmbrand, (Westchester, Illinois: Crossway Books, 1986) pp. 9, 81, 41.
10. ***A Glimpse of the Great Secret Society***, Multiple Contributors, (London: William Macintosh, 1872) pp. xiii,
xiv, xv, xvi, xvii, xviii, xxi.
11. ***The Secret History of the Oxford Movement***, Walter Walsh, (London: Swan Sonnenschein and Co., 1899)
pp. 257, 258.
12. ***Isis Unveiled***, Helena Petrovna Blavatsky, (Los Angeles, California: The Theosophy Company, 1968; originally published in 1877) p. 390.
13. ***Light on Free Masonry***, David Bernard, (Dayton, Ohio: Vonneida & Sowers, 1858; originally published in 1829) p. 195.
14. ***Ibid***, pp. 196, 197.
15. ***Ibid***, p. 206.

16. ***Ibid***, p. 343.
17. ***The Jesuits***, Ian R. K. Paisley, (Belfast: Puritan Printing Co. LTD., no date) p. 5.
18. ***The Crisis: Or, the Enemies of America Unmasked***, J. Wayne Laurens, (Philadelphia, Pennsylvania: G. D. Miller, 1855) p. 26.
19. ***Popery, Puseyism and Jesuitism***, Luigi Desanctis, (London: D. Catt, 1905; translated by Maria Betts from the original Italian edition published as ***Roma Papale***,1865; first published in English, 1852) pp. 125-127.
20. ***Popery in its Social Aspect, Being a Complete Exposure of the Immorality and Intolerance of Romanism***, R. P. Blakeney, (Toronto, Canada: The Gospel Witness, 1854) pp. 5, 6.
21. ***Popery, Puseyism and Jesuitism,*** p. 139.

Chapter 25

1. ***The Great Red Dragon: Master-key to Popery***, Anthony Gavin, (Boston, Massachusetts: Samuel Jones, 1854) p. 384.
2. ***The Complete Works of Shakespeare***, edited by Hardin Craig and David Bevington, (Glenview, Illinois: Scott, Foresman and Company, 1973) p. 952.
3. ***The New Jesuits***, George Riemer, (Boston, Massachusetts: Little, Brown & Co., 1971) p. xiv.
4. ***Foreign Conspiracy Against the Liberties of the United States***, Samuel Morse, (Boston, Massachusetts: Crocker & Brewster, 1835) p. iv.
5. ***Ibid***, p. 55.
6. ***The Crisis: Or, the Enemies of America Unmasked***, J. Wayne Laurens, (Philadelphia, Pennsylvania: G. D. Miller, 1855) pp. 265-267.
7. ***Ibid***, pp. 268-270.
8. ***Fifty Years in the Church of Rome***, Charles Chiniquy, (Grand Rapids, Michigan: Baker Book House, 1968; originally published in 1886) p. 499.
9. ***The Crisis: Or, the Enemies of America Unmasked***, p. 48.
10. ***Fifty Years in the Church of Rome***, pp. 475, 476.
11. ***Ibid***, p. 476.

Chapter 26

1. ***The Jesuits in History***, Hector Macpherson, (Springfield, Missouri: Ozark Book Publishers, 1997; originally published in Edinburgh, 1914) p. 32.
2. ***American Bastile*** [Bastille]: ***A History of the Illegal Arrests and Imprisonment of American Citizens During the Late Civil War***, John A. Marshall, (Philadelphia, Pennsylvania: Evans, Stoddart & Co., 1870) p. xiii.
3. ***Fifty Years in the Church of Rome***, Charles Chiniquy, (Grand Rapids, Michigan: Baker Book House, 1968; originally published in 1886) p. 498.
4. ***Mr. Buchanan's Administration on the Eve of the Rebellion***, James Buchanan, (Freeport, New York: Books for Libraries Press, 1970; originally published in 1865) pp. iv, 10, 11.
5. ***Washington In the Lap of Rome,*** Justin D. Fulton, (Boston: W. Kellaway, 1888) p. 52.
6. ***A Youth's History of the Great Civil War in the United States from 1861 to 1865***, R. G. Horton, (New York: Van Evrie, Horton & Co., 1867) pp. iii, iv.
7. ***Ibid***, pp. 125, 126.
8. *A Private Letter from Confederate General Bradley T. Johnson addressed to his Sister, July 14, 1864;* discovered on **www.abebooks.com** under the heading "Jesuit." One of 6000 entries fully searched.
9. ***Lost Victories: The Military Genius of Stonewall Jackson***, Bevin Alexander, (New York: Hippocrene Books, Inc., 2004; originally published in 1992) pp. 140-141, 254, 141, 259, 286.
10. ***Life and Campaigns of Lt. General T. J. (Stonewall) Jackson***, Robert L. Dabney, (Harrisonburg, Virginia: Sprinkle Publications, 1983, originally published in 1865) pp. 643, 644, 106.
11. ***Foreign Conspiracy Against the Liberties of the United States***, Samuel Morse, (Boston, Massachusetts: Crocker & Brewster, 1835) p. 26.
12. ***The Crisis: Or, the Enemies of America Unmasked***, J. Wayne Laurens, (Philadelphia, Pennsylvania: G. D. Miller, 1855) pp. 46, 47.
13. ***Occult Theocrasy***, Lady Queenborough, (South Pasadena, California: Emissary Publications, 1980; originally published in 1933) pp. 220, 221.
14. ***The Crisis: Or, the Enemies of America Unmasked***, pp. 268, 269.

15. ***Life and Campaigns of Lt. General T. J. (Stonewall) Jackson***, pp. 178, 179, 193, 389, 392.
16. ***Ibid***, p. 161.
17. ***Fifty Years in the Church of Rome***, p. 496.
18. ***Life and Letters of Robert Edward Lee, Soldier and Man***, J. William Jones, (Harrisonburg, Virginia: Sprinkle Publications, 1986; originally published in 1906) p. 275.
19. ***Lost Victories***, pp. xii, 60, 265, 394, 395.
20. ***Life and Campaigns of Lt. General T. J. (Stonewall) Jackson***, pp. 93, 94, 95, 96.
21. ***Ibid***, p. 649.
22. ***Ibid***, pp. 280, 281.
23. ***They Called Him Stonewall: The Life of Lt. General T. J. Jackson, C.S.A.***, Burke Davis, (New York: Random House, 1954) p. 425.
24. ***Mighty Stonewall***, Frank E. Vandiver, (College Station, Texas: Texas A & M University Press, 1988; originally published in 1957) p. 478.
25. ***Stonewall: A Biography of General Thomas J. Jackson***, Byron Farwell, (New York: W. W. Norton & Co., 1992) p. 507.
26. ***Life and Campaigns of Lt. General T. J. (Stonewall) Jackson***, pp. 686.
27. ***They Called Him Stonewall: The Life of Lt. General T. J. Jackson, C.S.A.***, pp. 426, 427.
28. ***Mighty Stonewall***, p. 479.
29. ***Stonewall: A Biography of General Thomas J. Jackson***, p. 508.
30. ***They Called Him Stonewall: The Life of Lt. General T. J. Jackson, C.S.A.***, p. 429.
31. ***Life and Campaigns of Lt. General T. J. (Stonewall) Jackson***, pp. 711, 712, 713.
32. ***Mighty Stonewall***, p. 492.
33. ***Life and Campaigns of Lt. General T. J. (Stonewall) Jackson***, pp. 716, 717.
34. ***Mighty Stonewall***, p. 492.
35. ***The Death of Oliver Cromwell***, H. F. McMains, (Lexington, Kentucky: The University Press of Kentucky, 2000) pp. 95, 96, 97, 98, 99, 100, 101. The publisher serves the Commonwealth and several Universities including the Jesuit Order's Bellarmine College.
36. ***Life and Campaigns of Lt. General T. J. (Stonewall) Jackson***, pp. 724.
37. ***Fifty Years in the Church of Rome***, p. 501.
38. ***Halley's Bible Handbook***, Henry H. Halley, (Grand Rapids, Michigan: Zondervan Publishing. Co., 1963; originally published in 1927) p. 74.
39. ***A Youth's History of the Great Civil War in the United States from 1861 to 1865***, pp. 46, 47, 48.
40. ***A Defense of Virginia and the South***, Robert R. Dabney, (Harrisonburg, Virginia: Sprinkle Publications, 1977; originally published in 1867) pp. 352, 353.
41. ***A Youth's History of the Great Civil War in the United States from 1861 to 1865***, p. 33.
42. ***White Supremacy and Negro Subordination; Or, Negroes A Subordinate Race, and (So Called) Slavery Its Normal Condition***, J. H. Van Evrie, (New York: Van Evrie, Horton & Co., 1868) pp. 146, 147, 155, 148, 156.
43. ***The Conflict of the Ages***, Arno Gaebelein, (Spokane, Washington: The Exhorters, 1988; originally published in 1933) pp. 117, 120-121.
44. ***Gone With the Wind***, Margaret Mitchell, (New York: The Macmillan Co., 1974; originally published in 1936) p. 514.
45. ***A Constitutional View of the Late War Between the States***, Alexander H. Stephens, (Philadelphia, Pennsylvania: National Publishing Co., 1870) Vol. I of II, dedication.
46. ***Life and Campaigns of Lt. General T. J. (Stonewall) Jackson***, p. 159.
47. ***Errors of the Roman Catholic Church and its Insidious Influence in the United States and Other Countries***, 15 Contributors, (Cincinnati, Ohio: J.H. Chambers & Co., 1894) p. 62.
48. ***The Devil In Robes: Or, The Sin of Priests***, J Scott Carr, (St. Louis: Continental Bible House, 1900) pp. 250-255.
49. ***Plain Talk About the Romanism of To-day***, Hugh Montgomery, (Boston: American Citizen Co. 1894) p. 128.

Chapter 27

1. ***The Holy War***, John Bunyan, (Springdale, Pennsylvania: Whitaker House, 1985; originally published in 1684) pp. 38, 64.
2. ***The True Republican***, Jonathan French, (Philadelphia, Pennsylvania: J. B. Smith & Co., 1857) pp. 24, 27.

3. ***Foreign Conspiracy Against the Liberties of the United States***, Samuel Morse, (Boston, Massachusetts: Crocker & Brewster, 1835) p. 118.
4. ***The Papacy and the Civil Power***, Richard W. Thompson, (New York: Harper & Bros. Pubs., 1876) p. 29.
5. ***The Protestant Crusade***, Ray Allen Billington, (Chicago: Quadrangle Books, 1964) p. 158.
6. ***Ibid***, p. 291.
7. ***Understanding the Times – Volume One: How Satan Turned America Against God***, William P. Grady, (Knoxville, Tennessee: Grady Publications, Inc., 2005) pp. 206, 207.
8. ***Ridpath's Universal History***, John Clark Ridpath, (New York: Merrill & Baker, 1901) Vol. II, pp. 555, 556, 558, 571.
9. ***The Lincoln Nobody Knows***, Richard N. Current, (New York: Hill & Wang, 1958) p. 233.
10. ***The Negro in American Civilization***, Nathaniel Weyl, (Washington, D.C.: Public Affairs Press, 1960) p. 80.
11. ***The Negro: The Southerner's Problem***, Thomas Nelson Page, (New York: Charles Scribner's Sons, 1904) pp. 263-274.
12. ***Ancient Civilization, The Dark Ages in Europe, and the Birth of Modern Liberty and Progress***, Thomas E.
Watson, (Thomson, Georgia: The Jeffersonian Publishing Co., 1916) pp. 52, 53, 54, 55.
13. ***Errors of the Roman Catholic Church and its Insidious Influence in the United States and Other Countries***, 15 Contributors, (Cincinnati, Ohio: J. H. Chambers & Co., 1894) p. liv.
14. ***The Screwtape Letters and Screwtape Proposes a Toast***, C. S. Lewis, (New York: The Macmillan Co., 1971; originally published in 1961) pp. 165, 168, 169.
15. ***Black's Law Dictionary***, Fifth Edition, Henry Campbell Black, (St. Paul, Minnesota: West Publishing Co., 1979) p. 1500.
16. ***Political Discussions***, James G. Blaine, (Norwich, Connecticut: Henry Bill Publishing Co., 1887) pp. 63, 64.
17. ***Colgate v. Harvey***, 296 US 427, 428 (1935).
18. ***A Constitutional View of the Late War Between the States***, Alexander H. Stephens, (Philadelphia, Pennsylvania: National Publishing Co., 1870) Vol. II of II, p. 650.
19. ***Slaughter-House Cases***, 83 US 36, 80 (1873).
20. ***Ibid***, p. 95.
21. ***Maxwell v. Dow***, 176 US 597, 607, 610, 611 (1899).
22. ***Twining v. New Jersey***, 211 US 97, 105, 106 (1908).
23. ***The Two Babylons***, Alexander Hislop, (Neptune, New Jersey: Loizeaux Brothers, 1959; originally published in 1858) pp. 50, 52.

Chapter 28

1. ***Fourteen Years a Jesuit***, Count Paul von Hoensbroech, translated by Alice Zimmern, (New York: Cassell and Company, LTD., 1911) Vol. I, p. 240.
2. ***Fifty Years in the Church of Rome***, Charles Chiniquy, (Grand Rapids, Michigan: Baker Book House, 1968; originally published in 1886) pp. 493, 501, 506.
3. ***History of the Plots and Crimes of the Great Conspiracy to Overthrow Liberty in America***, John Smith Dye, (New York: John Smith Dye, 1866) p. 113.
4. ***The Jesuit Conspiracy: The Secret Plan of the Order***, Abbate [*Abate*] Leone, (London: Chapman and Hall, 1848) pp. 181, 182.
5. ***A Glimpse of the Great Secret Society***, Multiple Contributors, (London: William Macintosh, 1872) pp. 224, 225.
6. ***Rome's Responsibility for the Assassination of Abraham Lincoln***, Thomas M. Harris, (Carthage, North Carolina: MM Publishing, 2004; originally published in 1897) pp. 29, 30, 21, 22, 24, 25, 32, 33, 34.
7. ***Fifty Years in the Church of Rome***, pp. 72, 73, 74, 78, 79, 80, 95, 96, 80.
8. ***The Suppressed Truth About the Assassination of Abraham Lincoln***, Burke McCarty, (Merrimac, Massachusetts: Destiny Publishers, 1973; originally published in 1924) pp. 104, 79, 105, 106, 108, 111, 112.
9. ***Why Was Lincoln Murdered?***, Otto Eisenschiml, (Boston: Little, Brown and Company, 1937) pp. v, 16, 31, 78, 155, 156, 161, 361, 362, 363, 364, 366, 367, 371.
10. ***Fifty Years in the Church of Rome***, pp. 504-507.
11. ***Ibid***, p. 507.

12. ***The Suppressed Truth About the Assassination of Abraham Lincoln***, p. 6.
13. ***Fifty Years in the Church of Rome***, pp. 512-514.
14. ***The Suppressed Truth About the Assassination of Abraham Lincoln***, p. 195.
15. ***Fifty Years in the Church of Rome***, pp. 518-521.
16. ***The Assassination of Lincoln; A History of the Great Conspiracy***, T. M. Harris, Brigadier-General U.S.V. and Major-General by Brevet, (Boston: American Citizen Company, 1892; republished by Heritage Books, Inc., Bowie, Maryland, 1989) p. 281.
17. ***The Suppressed Truth About the Assassination of Abraham Lincoln***, p. 183.
18. ***Ibid***, p. 98.
19. ***Ibid***, p. 5.
20. ***An Inquiry Into the Assassination of Abraham Lincoln***, Emmett McLoughlin, (New York: Lyle Stuart, Inc., 1963) pp. 156, 157.
21. ***Fifty Years in the Church of Rome***, p. 472.

Chapter 29

1. ***The Papacy of Modern Times***, Multiple Contributors, (Glasgow: The Scottish Protestant Alliance, 1886) p.
144.
2. ***The Papal System***, William Cathcart, (Philadelphia: The Griffith & Rowland Press, 1872) p. 412.
3. ***Errors of the Roman Catholic Church and its Insidious Influence in the United States and Other Countries***, 15 Contributors, (Cincinnati, Ohio: J. H. Chambers & Co., 1894) pp. 344-345.
4. ***Bismarck: The Story of a Fighter***, Emil [Cohn] Ludwig, (New York: Blue Ribbon Books, 1927) pp. 412, 413, 414, 415, 416, 417, 418.
5. ***Romanism: A Menace to the Nation***, Jeremiah J. Crowley, (Aurora, Missouri: The Menace Publishing Co., 1912) pp. 138, 139.
6. ***Rome and the War: And Coming Events In Britain***, "Watchman," (London: McBride, Nast & Company, Ltd., 1916) p. 56.
7. ***Rome and Germany: The Plot For the Downfall of Britain***, "Watchman," (London: Henry J. Drane, no date, 1916 or thereabout), p. 29.
8. ***Jesuits and Jesuitism***, Jules Michelet and Edgar Quinet, translated by G. H. Smith, (London: Whittaker and
Co., 1844) p. 9.
9. ***History of the Jesuits: Their Origin, Progress, Doctrines, and Designs***, G. B. Nicolini of Rome, (London: Henry G. Bohn, 1889) pp. 474, 475.
10. ***The Secret History of the Jesuits***, Edmond Paris, (Chino, California: Chick Publications, 1975) p. 80.
11. ***Ibid***, pp. 80, 81.
12. ***The Encyclopedia Britannica***, New Werner Edition, New American Supplement, Ninth Edition, Day Otis Kellogg, (New York: The Werner Co., 1903) Vol. XIII, p. 649.
13. ***Romanism and the Republic***, Isaac J. Lansing, (Boston, Massachusetts: Arnold Publishing Assoc., 1890) pp. 116-118; cited from ***Romanism the Danger Ahead*** by A. P. Grover.
14. ***Hitler's Pope: The Secret History of Pius XII***, John Cornwell, (New York: Penguin Books, 1999) p. 317.
15. ***The Jesuits: A Complete History of Their Open and Secret Proceedings From the Foundation of the Order to the Present Time***, Theodor Griesinger, (London: W. H. Allen & Co., 1903; originally published in 1873) pp. 737-739.

Chapter 30

1. ***The Vatican Against Europe***, Edmond Paris, (London: The Wickliffe Press, 1964; reprinted in 1993 by Ozark Book Publishers, Springfield, Missouri, (417) 883-0438) p. 249; quoting ***The Jesuit Conspiracy: The Secret Plan of the Order***, Abbate [*Abate*] Leone, (London: Chapman and Hall, 1848) p. 94.
2. ***Ibid***, p. 237.
3. ***The Jesuits: A Complete History of Their Open and Secret Proceedings From the Foundation of the Order to the Present Time***, Theodor Griesinger, (London: W. H. Allen & Co., 1903; originally published in 1873) p. 813.
4. ***Ibid***, p. 817.
5. ***The Power and Secret of the Jesuits***, Rene Fulop-Miller, (Garden City, New York: Garden City Publishing

Co., 1930) p. 389.
6. ***The Jesuits: A Complete History of Their Open and Secret Proceedings From the Foundation of the Order to the Present Time***, pp. 805, 806.
7. ***A Glimpse of the Great Secret Society***, Multiple Contributors, (London: William Macintosh, 1872) pp. 212, 213, 214, 217. 220.
8. ***Ridpath's Universal History***, John Clark Ridpath, (New York: Merrill & Baker, 1901) Vol. XVI, p. 559.
9. ***The Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion***, translated by Victor E. Marsden, (Los Angeles, California: Christian Nationalist Crusade, date unknown; originally published in 1905) p. 55.
10. ***The Jesuits in History***, Hector Macpherson, (Springfield, Missouri: Ozark Book Publishers, 1997; originally published in Edinburgh, 1914) pp. 128-130.
11. ***A Glimpse of the Great Secret Society***, pp. lxxxiv, lxxxv, lxxxvi, lxxxviii.
12. ***The Suppressed Truth About the Assassination of Abraham Lincoln***, Burke McCarty, (Merrimac, Massachusetts: Destiny Publishers, 1973; originally published in 1924) p. 11.

Chapter 31

1. ***Geese in Their Hoods***, Charles Haddon Spurgeon, (Publisher unknown, 1873).
2. ***The Black Pope***, M. F. Cusack, (London: Marshall, Russell & Co., 1896) p. 277.
3. ***Ibid***, p. 16.
4. ***History of the Jesuits: Their Origin, Progress, Doctrines, and Designs***, G. B. Nicolini of Rome, (London: Henry G. Bohn, 1889) pp. 465-468.
5. ***The Black Pope***, p. 285.
6. ***The Crisis: Or, the Enemies of America Unmasked***, J. Wayne Laurens, (Philadelphia, Pennsylvania: G. D. Miller, 1855) pp. 68, 69.
7. ***Occult Theocrasy***, Lady Queenborough, (South Pasadena, California: Emissary Publications, 1980; originally published in 1933) p. 318.
8. ***The Black Pope***, pp. 286, 287.
9. ***A Glimpse of the Great Secret Society***, Multiple Contributors, (London: William Macintosh, 1872) pp. lxxxvii, lxxxviii, lxxxix.
10. ***A Catholic Dictionary***, William E. Addis and Thomas Arnold; revised with additions by T. B. Scannell, (London: VIRTUE AND CO., 1928) pp. 306, 314.
11. ***The Illustrious Life of William McKinley: Our Martyred President***, Murat Halstead, (Troy, Ohio: Union Publishing, 1901) pp. 175-176.
12. ***Papal Rome As It Is, By A Roman***, L. Aloysium Giustiniani, (Baltimore: Publication Rooms, 1843) pp. 225, 226, 227, 228, 229, 230, 216, 217.
13. ***Occult Theocrasy***, p. 526.
14. ***The Authentic Life of William McKinley: Our Third Martyr President***, Alexander K. McClure and Charles Morris, (Washington, D.C.: W. E. Scull, 1901) pp. 454, 455, 456.
15. ***The Illustrious Life of William McKinley: Our Martyred President***, pp. 74, 78, 82.
16. *Private Email to the Author,* No Title, Alan O'Reilly, June 13, 2005.
17. ***Jesuit Plots Against Britain from Queen Elizabeth to King George V. Compiled from Old State Papers and Recently Recovered Vatican Documents, 300 to 400 Years Old and Great War Disclosures***, Albert Close, (London: The Protestant Truth Society, 1936) pp. 18, 55.
18. ***Modern Secret Societies***, Charles A. Blanchard, (Chicago, Illinois: National Christian Association, 1906) p. 21.
19. ***The Jesuit Enigma***, E. Boyd Barrett, (New York: Boni and Liveright, 1927) p. 40.
20. ***The Devil In Robes; Or, The Sin of Priests***, J. Scott Carr, (St. Louis: Continental Bible House, 1900) pp. 352, 353, 357, 358, 369, 359, 360, 361, 13, 14, 15.
21. ***The Illustrious Life of William McKinley: Our Martyred President***, pp. 452, 453, 455, 460, 461.
22. ***Conspirators' Hierarchy: The Story of the Committee of 300***, John Coleman, (Carson City, Nevada: America West Publishers, 1992) pp. i, 12, 13, 3.
23. ***The Secret History of the Jesuits***, Edmond Paris, (Chino, California: Chick Publications, 1975) p. 74.
24. ***The Jesuits in History***, Hector Macpherson, (Springfield, Missouri: Ozark Book Publishers, 1997; originally published in Edinburgh, 1914) pp. 148, 149.
25. ***The Jesuits***, David Mitchell, (New York: Franklin Watts, 1981) p. 223.
26. ***Romanism and the Republic***, Isaac J. Lansing, (Boston, Massachusetts: Arnold Publishing Assoc., 1890) pp. 58-60.

27. ***Fifty Years in the Church of Rome***, Charles Chiniquy, (Grand Rapids, Michigan: Baker Book House, 1968; originally published in 1886) p. 517.
28. ***The Dollar and the Vatican***, Avro Manhattan, (Springfield, Missouri: Ozark Book Publishers, 1988) pp. 44, 45.
29. ***A Vision Betrayed: The Jesuits In Japan and China***, Andrew C. Ross, (Maryknoll, New York: Orbis Books, 1994) p. 107.
30. ***Errors of the Roman Catholic Church and Its Insidious Influence in the United States and Other Countries***, 15 Contributors, (Cincinnati, Ohio: J. H. Chambers & Co., 1894) p. x.
31. ***Romanism: A Menace to the Nation***, Jeremiah J. Crowley, (Aurora, Missouri: The Menace Publishing Co.,
1912) pp. 194, 195.
32. ***Ibid***, p. 207.

Chapter 32

1. ***The Brothers Karamazov***, Fyodor Dostoyevsky, (New York: Random House, 1950; originally published in 1880) pp. 292, 294, 295, 296, 297, 298, 299, 300, 301, 302, 303, 304, 305, 306, 309.
2. ***History of the Jesuits: Their Origin, Progress, Doctrines, and Designs***, G. B. Nicolini of Rome, (London: Henry G. Bohn, 1889) pp. 45, 46.
3. ***Dealings With the Inquisition: Or, Papal Rome, Her Priests, and Her Jesuits***, Giacinto Achilli, (New York: Harper & Brothers, Publishers, 1851) pp. 107, 108, 109, 110.
4. ***The Gray People***, Victor Herman, (No City: Independent Publishing House, 1980) pp. 25, 26, 29, 30, 31, 32, 64, 65, 66, 67.
5. ***Rome and the War: And Coming Events In Britain***, "Watchman," (London: McBride, Nast & Company, Ltd., 1916) pp. 74, 75, 76, 78-79, 80, 89, 86.
6. ***Rome and Germany: The Plot For the Downfall of Britain***, "Watchman," (London: Henry J. Drane, no date, 1916 or thereabout), pp. 4, 5, 6, 7, 354-355.
7. ***The Power and Secret of the Jesuits***, Rene Fulop-Miller, (Garden City, New York: Garden City Publishing Co., 1930) pp. 466, 467.
8. ***To Number Our Days***, Pierre van Paassen, (New York: Charles Scribner's Sons, 1964) p. 284.
9. ***The Papacy of Modern Times***, Multiple contributors, (Glasgow: The Scottish Protestant Alliance, 1886) pp. 286-288, 251, 57.
10. ***Romanism Analyzed***, John McDonald, (Edinburgh: Scottish Reformation Society, 1894) pp. 348-349.
11. ***Is Alberto For Real?,*** Sidney Hunter, (Chino, California: Chick Publications, 1988) p. 28; quoting ***The Great Silence Conspiracy***, Andrew Sinclair, p. 8; quoting ***The Encyclopedia Britannica***, 11th Edition, Vol. II, p. 37.
12. ***The Jesuits***, David Mitchell, (New York: Franklin Watts, 1981) p. 254.
13. ***The Secrets of the Federal Reserve***, Eustace Mullins, (Staunton, Virginia: Bankers Research Institute, 1993) pp. 85, 86, 105, 107, 120.
14. ***National Suicide: Military Aid to the Soviet Union***, Antony C. Sutton, (Melbourne, Australia: Australian League of Rights, 1973) pp. 16, 52.
15. ***Masters of Deceit: The Story of Communism in America and How to Fight It***, J. Edgar Hoover, (New York: Henry Holt and Company, 1958) pp. v, vi.
16. ***J. Edgar Hoover: The Man and the Secrets***, Curt Gentry, (New York: W.W. Norton & Co., 1991) pp. 71, 72-73, 75, 76, 77, 78, 79, 80, 81, 82, 83.
17. ***To Eliminate the Opiate***, Marvin S. Antelman, (Jerusalem: Zionist Book Club, 2002) Vol. II, pp. 5, 273-274, 207, 5, 70, 5.
18. ***The Jesuits***, p. 11.
19. ***The Footprints of the Jesuits***, R. W. Thompson, (New York: Hunt & Eaton, 1894) p. 246.
20. ***Conflict of the Ages***, Arno Gaebelein, (Vienna, Virginia: The Exhorters, 1988; originally published in 1933) p. 85.
21. ***Days of Our Years***, Pierre van Paassen, (New York: Hillman-Curl, Inc., 1939) p. 25.
22. ***Behind the Dictators***, Leo H. Lehmann, (New York: Agora Publishing Co., 1944) p. 15.
23. ***The Godfathers: Alberto Part Three***, Jack Chick, (Chino, California: Chick Publications, 1982) p. 10.
24. ***Wall Street and the Bolshevik Revolution***, Antony C. Sutton, (Morley, Western Australia: Veritas Publishing Co., 1974) p. 11.
25. ***Conflict of the Ages***, pp. 96, 97.

26. ***Unholy Trinity***, Mark Aarons and John Loftus, (New York: St. Martin's Press, 1991) p. 208.
27. ***Conflict of the Ages***, pp. 91, 93.
28. ***Wall Street and the Bolshevik Revolution***, pp. 127-134.
29. ***EIR Special Report: Project Democracy***, Assorted Authors, "*Sovereign Military Order of Malta (SMOM),*" (Washington, D.C.: Executive Intelligence Review, 1987) p. 324.
30. ***Descent Into Darkness***, James J. Zatko, (Notre Dame, Indiana: University of Notre Dame Press, 1965) p. 111.
31. ***Ibid***, p. 112.
32. ***The Secret History of the Jesuits***, Edmond Paris, (Chino, California: Chick Publications, 1975) p. 124.
33. ***Conflict of the Ages***, pp. 103-106.
34. ***The Jesuits: A Complete History of Their Open and Secret Proceedings From the Foundation of the Order to the Present Time***, Theodor Griesinger, (London: W. H. Allen & Co., 1903; originally published in 1873) p. 238.
35. ***The Vatican Against Europe***, Edmond Paris, (London: The Wickliffe Press, 1964; reprinted in 1993 by Ozark Book Publishers, Springfield, Missouri, (417) 883-0438) p. 253.
36. ***Ibid***, p. 253.
37. ***"C"***, Anthony Cave Brown, (New York: Macmillan Publishing Co., 1987) pp. 622, 623.
38. ***The Last Hero: Wild Bill Donovan***, Anthony Cave Brown (New York: Times Books, 1982) picture of Donovan inside the Vatican between pages 428 and 429.
39. ***Jesuits: A Multibiography***, Jean Lacouture, (Collegeville, Minnesota: The Liturgical Press, 1995) p. 333.
40. ***Treason in the Blood***, Anthony Cave Brown, (New York: Houghton Mifflin Co., 1994) pp. 555-557.
41. ***Spycatcher: The Candid Autobiography of a Senior Intelligence Officer***, Peter Wright with Paul Greengrass, (New York: Viking Penguin, Inc., 1987) pp. 315, 316, 317, 318.

Chapter 33

1. ***The Complete Works of Shakespeare***, edited by Hardin Craig and David Bevington, (Glenview, Illinois: Scott, Foresman and Company, 1973) p. 510.
2. ***Errors of the Roman Catholic Church and its Insidious Influence in the United States and Other Countries***, 15 Contributors, (Cincinnati, Ohio: J. H. Chambers & Co., 1894) p. x.
3. ***Washington In the Lap of Rome***, Justin D. Fulton, (Boston: W. Kellaway, 1888) pp. 36, 45, 37, 48.
4. ***Rome: Pagan and Papal***, Mourant Brock, (London: Hodder and Stoughton, 1883) pp. 266-267.
5. ***Fifty Years in the Church of Rome***, Charles Chiniquy, (Grand Rapids, Michigan: Baker Book House, 1968; originally published in 1886) pp. 476, 477.
6. ***The Devil In Robes; Or, The Sin of Priests***, J. Scott Carr, (St. Louis: Continental Bible House, 1900) pp. 194, 195, 196, 197, 198, 199, 200.
7. ***The Chief: The Life of William Randolph Hearst***, David Nasaw, (New York: Houghton Mifflin Company, 2000) pp. 387, 388.
8. ***The Suppressed Truth About the Assassination of Abraham Lincoln***, Burke McCarty, (Merrimac, Massachusetts: Destiny Publishers, 1973; originally published in 1924) p. 166.
9. ***Black's Law Dictionary***, Fifth Edition, Henry Campbell Black, (St. Paul, Minnesota: West Publishing Co., 1979) p. 1194.
10. ***Vatican, U.S.A.***, Nino Lo Bello, (New York: Trident Press, 1972) p. 28.
11. ***Romanism: A Menace to the Nation***, Jeremiah J. Crowley, (Aurora, Missouri: The Menace Publishing Co.,
1912) p. 189.
12. ***JFK, Director's Cut***, Oliver Stone; Director, (Warner Bros., Inc., 1991), Video, 189 minutes, Vol. I of II.
13. ***General Sherman's Son: The Life of Thomas Ewing Sherman, S.J.***, Joseph T. Durkin, S. J., (New York: Farrar, Straus and Cudahy, 1959) p. 186.
14. ***Ibid***, pp. 143, 145, 148.
15. ***Ibid***, p. 205.
16. ***The Luciano Project; The Secret Wartime Collaboration of the Mafia and the U.S. Navy***, Rodney Campbell, (New York: McGraw Book Co., 1977) pp. vii, viii.
17. ***Contract on America: The Mafia Murder of President John F. Kennedy***, David E. Scheim, (New York: Shapolsky Publishers, Inc., 1988) p. 190.
18. ***Romanism: A Menace to the Nation***, pp. 154-157.
19. ***The Suppressed Truth About the Assassination of Abraham Lincoln***, pp. 238, 239.

20. ***www.sspx.ca/Angelus/2000_August/Knights_of_Columbus_Pt2.htm,*** *The Angelus;* August 2000, Volume
XXIII, No. 8; *'The Knights of Columbus: Conduits of Patriotism and Heresy (1882-1932), Part 2,* Justin Walsh, pp. 2, 3, 4, 6, 7, 8.
21. ***Slaves of the Godsmith***, H. George Buss ("The Gadfly"), (Chicago: The Revelation Publishing Co., 1913) pages not cited from secondary source.
22. ***Romanism as a World Power***, Luther S. Kauffman (Philadelphia, Pennsylvania: The American Publishing Co., 1922) pp. 27, 28.
23. ***Ibid***, p. 30.
24. ***Ibid***, p. 31.
25. ***Romanism: A Menace to the Nation***, p. 159.
26. ***Ibid***, p. 168.
27. ***Romanism and the Republic***, Isaac J. Lansing, (Boston, Massachusetts: Arnold Publishing Assoc., 1890) p. 138.
28. ***Errors of the Roman Catholic Church***, pp. xiv, xxii.
29. ***Romanism: A Menace to the Nation***, p. 166.
30. ***Ibid***, p. 180.
31. ***The Boss: J. Edgar Hoover and the Great American Inquisition***, Nathan G. Theoharis and John Stuart Cox, (New York: Bantam Books, 1990) p. 46.
32. ***Romanism: A Menace to the Nation***, p. 136.
33. ***The Brothers Karamazov,*** Fyodor Dostoyevsky, (New York: Random House, 1950; originally published in 1880) p. 309.
34. ***Washington In the Lap of Rome***, p. 63.
35. ***Romanism: A Menace to the Nation***, p. 186.
36. ***Ibid***, p. 186.

Chapter 34

1. ***History of the Jesuits***, Andrew Steinmetz, (Philadelphia, Pennsylvania: Lea and Blanchard, 1848) Vol. I of II, p. 141.
2. ***Ibid***, Vol. I of II, p. 107.
3. ***In God's Name: An Investigation Into the Murder of Pope John Paul I***, David A. Yallop, (New York: Bantam Books, 1984) p. 133.
4. ***Ibid***, p. 117.
5. ***Ibid***, p. 117.
6. ***Ibid***, pp. 265-267.
7. ***The Da Vinci Code***, Dan Brown, (New York: Doubleday, 2003) p. 1.
8. ***A Popular History of Priestcraft,*** William Howitt, (London: Effingham Wilson, Royal Exchange, 1833) pp. 154, 157.
9. ***The Wandering Jew,*** Eugene Sue, (New York: Random House, Inc., no date; originally published in 1844) Vol. I, pp. 119, 120; quoting Libri, Member of the Institute, ***Letters on the Clergy***.
10. ***Romanism: A Menace to the Nation***, Jeremiah J. Crowley, (Aurora, Missouri: The Menace Publishing Co.,
1912) p. 195.
11. ***The Vatican Empire***, Nino Lo Bello, (New York: Trident Press, 1968) p. 78.
12. ***The Boss: J. Edgar Hoover and the Great American Inquisition***, Nathan G. Theoharis and John Stuart Cox, (New York: Bantam Books, 1990) p. 234.
13. ***J. Edgar Hoover: The Man and the Secrets***, Curt Gentry, (New York: W.W. Norton & Co., 1991) p. 111.
14. ***The Boss: J. Edgar Hoover and the Great American Inquisition***, p. 46.
15. ***J. Edgar Hoover: The Man and the Secrets***, p. 213.
16. ***Ibid***, pp. 209, 210.
17. ***Ibid***, p. 347.
18. ***The Boss: J. Edgar Hoover and the Great American Inquisition***, p. 336.
19. ***J. Edgar Hoover: The Man and the Secrets***, p. 327.
20. ***Ibid***, pp. 329, 330.
21. ***Papal Rome As It Is, By A Roman***, L. Aloysium Giustiniani, (Baltimore: Publication Rooms, 1843) pp. 240, 243, 244, 246, 248, 249.

Chapter 35

1. ***Secret Instructions of the Jesuits***, W. C. Brownlee, (New York: American and Foreign Christian Union, 1857) following page 143, "Morality of the Jesuits."
2. ***History of the Jesuits: Their Origin, Progress, Doctrines, and Designs***, G. B. Nicolini of Rome, (London: Henry G. Bohn, 1889) pp. 495, 496.
3. ***The Titanic Conspiracy: Cover-ups and Mysteries of the World's Most Famous Sea Disaster***, Robin Gardiner and Dan van der Vat, (Secaucus, New Jersey: Carol Publishing Group. 1996) pp. xiii, xiv, 254, 252, 255.
4. ***The Footprints of the Jesuits***, R. W. Thompson, (New York: Hunt & Eaton, 1894) p. 54; quoting ***History of the Jesuits***, Andrew Steinmetz, (Philadelphia, Pennsylvania: Lea and Blanchard, 1848) Vol. 1, p. 151.
5. ***Ibid***, pp. 60, 61.
6. ***The Footprints of the Jesuits***, p. 57; quoting ***History of the Jesuits: Their Origin, Progress, Doctrines and Designs***, p. 34.
7. ***Remarks of Honorable E. Joy Morris, of Philadelphia, In the House of Representatives of Pennsylvania, February 12, 1856 Against the Introduction of the Monastic System and the Secret Religious Orders of the Church of Rome Into that Commonwealth, Delivered on the Final Passage of a Bill to Incorporate the Third Order of Franciscans, in Cambria County, Into a Body Politic***, no source information.
8. ***History of the Jesuits***, Andrew Steinmetz, (Philadelphia, Pennsylvania: Lea and Blanchard, 1848) Vol. I of II, pp. 146, 147.
9. ***Secrets of the Titanic***, (National Geographic Society, 1986) Video.
10. ***www.fatherbrowne.com***, Frank Browne: 1880-1960, "The Titanic," p. 2.
11. ***Morgan: American Financier***, Jean Strouse, (New York: Random House, 1999) pp. 626, 627.
12. ***The Titanic Conspiracy: Cover-ups and Mysteries of the World's Most Famous Sea Disaster***, p. xiv.
13. ***Ibid***, pp. 205-206.
14. ***Morgan: American Financier***, p. 644.
15. ***The Titanic Conspiracy: Cover-ups and Mysteries of the World's Most Famous Sea Disaster***, p. 205.
16. ***Sinking of the Titanic: World's Greatest Sea Disaster***, Thomas H. Russell, Editor, (City unnamed: L. H. Walter, 1912) pp. 130-131.
17. ***The Secret History of the Oxford Movement***, Walter Walsh, (London: Swan Sonnenschein and Co., 1899)
pp. 221.
18. ***The Footprints of the Jesuits***, pp. 72, 73.

Chapter 36

1. ***The History of Romanism***, John Dowling, (New York: Edward Walker, 1845) p. 473.
2. ***History of the Jesuits: Their Origin, Progress, Doctrines, and Designs***, G. B. Nicolini of Rome, (London: Henry G. Bohn, 1889) p. 42.
3. ***The Black Pope***, M. F. Cusack, (London: Marshall, Russell & Co., 1896) p. 34.
4. ***Fifty Years in the Church of Rome***, Charles Chiniquy, (Grand Rapids, Michigan: Baker Book House, 1968; originally published in 1886) p. 476.
5. ***Papal Rome As It Is, By A Roman***, L. Aloysium Giustiniani, (Baltimore: Publication Rooms, 1843) pp. 242-243.
6. ***The Jesuits: A Complete History of Their Open and Secret Proceedings From the Foundation of the Order to the Present Time***, Theodor Griesinger, (London: W. H. Allen & Co., 1903; originally published in 1873) pp. 416, 417.
7. ***The Roman Catholic Hierarchy: The Deadliest Menace to American Liberties and Christian Civilization***, Thomas E. Watson, (Thomson, Georgia: The Jeffersonian Publishing Co., 1912) pp. 30, 31.
8. ***Washington In the Lap of Rome***, Justin D. Fulton, (Boston: W. Kellaway, 1888) p. 25.
9. ***Errors of the Roman Catholic Church and its Insidious Influence in the United States and Other Countries***, 15 Contributors, (Cincinnati, Ohio: J. H. Chambers & Co., 1894) p. ii, iv.
10. ***The New World Order: The Ancient Plan of Secret Societies***, William T. Still, (Lafayette, Louisiana: Huntington House Publishers, 1990) p. 94; quoting ***The New Freedom: A Call for the Emancipation of the Generous Energies of a People***, William Bayard Hale and endorsed by Woodrow Wilson, (New York: Doubleday, Page & Co., 1913; republished by Prentice-Hall, Inc., Englewood Cliffs, New Jersey, 1961) pp.

20, 24, 26, 29, 36, 48, 133, 136.
11. ***Secret Records Revealed: The Men, the Money, and the Methods Behind the New World Order***, Dennis
Laurence Cuddy, (Oklahoma City, Oklahoma: Hearthstone Publishing, Ltd., 1994) p. 5.
12. ***The Story of the Seer of Patmos***, Stephen N. Haskell, (Washington, D.C.: Review and Herald Publishing Assoc., 1907) pp. 307, 308.
13. ***The Secrets of the Federal Reserve***, Eustace Mullins, (Staunton, Virginia: Bankers research Institute, 1993) pp. 21, 30, 42, 54, 150, 174.
14. *The Daily Times Journal;* Chicago Newspaper *L'Italia, 'Jerusalem Will Be Given to Holy See,'* Editor Oscar Durante, (Chicago, 1911) p. unlisted.
15. ***The Russian Imperial Conspiracy of 1892-1914***, Robert L. Owen, (New York: Albert and Charles Boni, 1927) p. 129, 133, 134, 135.
16. ***Brotherhood of Darkness***, Stanley Monteith, (Oklahoma City, Oklahoma: Hearthstone Publishing, 2000) pp. 67, 68, 69, 70, 71, 72.
17. ***Collective Speeches of Congressman Louis T. McFadden***, Compiled from the Congressional Record, (Hawthorne, California: Omni Publications, 1970; distributed by CPA Books, Clackamas, Oregon, 97015) pp. 45, 67, 143.
18. ***The Rockefellers: An American Dynasty***, Peter Collier & David Horowitz, (New York: Holt, Reinhart and Winston, 1976) pp. 57, 58, 59, 225, 226.
19. ***The "Federal" Reserve Conspiracy and Rockefellers***, Emanuel M. Josephson, (New York: Chedney Press, 1968) pp. 78, 74.
20. ***Rule By Secrecy***, Jim Marrs, (New York: Harper Collins Publishers, 2001) p. 131.
21. ***The Vatican Against Europe***, Edmond Paris, (London: The Wickliffe Press, 1964; reprinted in 1993 by Ozark Book Publishers, Springfield, Missouri, (417) 883-0438) pp. 120, 293.
22. ***The House of Morgan: An American Banking Dynasty and the Rise of Modern Finance***. Ron Chernow, (New York: Atlantic Monthly Press, 1990) pp. 79, 195, 156, 211, 450, 451, 472, 258, 458.
23. ***www.bartleby.com/124/pres46.html***, *Inaugural Addresses of the Presidents of the United States. 1989; 'Warren G. Harding: Inaugural Address, Friday, March 4, 1921,' pp. 2, 3.*
24. ***Florence Harding: The First Lady, The Jazz Age, and the Death of America's Most Scandalous President***, Carl Sferrazza Anthony, (New York: William Morrow and Company, 1998) p. 472.
25. ***The Fort Knox Gold Scandal***, Peter David Beter, (Fort Worth, Texas: Audio Books, Inc., 1975) Cassette recording.
26. ***The Vatican Billions***, Avro Manhattan, (Chino, California: Chick Publications, 1983) p. 200, 153, 154, 202, 206.
27. ***On the Horns of the Beast: The Federal Reserve and the New World Order***, Bill Still, (Winchester, Virginia: Reinhardt & Still Publishers, 1995) pp. 252, 257, 259, 260, 262.
28. ***Secrets of the Temple: How the Federal Reserve Runs the Country***, William Greider, (New York: Simon and Schuster, 1987) pp. 52, 53, 54.
29. ***Papal Revenues in the Middle Ages***, William E. Lunt, (New York: Ocagon Books, Inc., 1965) pp. 71, 73.
30. ***The Coming Prince***, Sir Robert Anderson, (Grand Rapids, Michigan: Kregel Publications, 1972; originally published in the late 1890s or early 1900s) p. 214.
31. ***JFK, Director's Cut***, Oliver Stone; Director, (Warner Bros., Inc., 1991) Video, 189 minutes, Vol. I of II.
32. ***F.D.R.: My Exploited Father-In-Law***, Curtis B. Dall, (Torrance, California: Institute for Historical Review, 1983; originally published in 1968) pp. 119, 120.
33. ***The Federal Reserve Bank***, H. S. Kenan, (Los Angeles, California: The Noontide Press, 1968; originally published in 1966) pp. 140-173.

Pause IV

1. ***American Bastile*** [Bastille]***: A History of the Illegal Arrests and Imprisonment of American Citizens During the Late Civil War***, John A. Marshall, (Philadelphia, Pennsylvania: Evans, Stoddart & Co., 1870) pp. xxxi, xxxii.
2. ***History of the Jesuits: Their Origin, Progress, Doctrines, and Designs***, G. B. Nicolini of Rome, (London: Henry G. Bohn, 1889) p. 2.
3. ***Popery. An Enemy to Civil and Religious Liberty; and Dangerous to Our Republic***, William C. Brownlee, (New York: John S. Taylor, Publisher, 1836) pp. 29, 30.
4. ***Popery, Puseyism and Jesuitism***, Luigi Desanctis, (London: D. Catt, 1905; translated by Maria Betts from

the original Italian edition published as ***Roma Papale*** in 1865; first published in English, 1852) pp. 7, 8.
5. ***Popery: In Its Relations To Civil and Religious Liberty***, Thomas E. Watson, (Thomson, Georgia: The Jeffersonian Publishing Co., 1917) pp. 3, 4, 42, 43, 44.
6. ***The Italian Pope's Campaign Against the Constitutional Rights of American Citizens***, Thomas E. Watson, (Thomson, Georgia: The Tom Watson Book Company, Inc., 1928; first published in 1915) pp. 3, 5, 6, 9, 10, 14.
7. ***CENTER-SHOTS AT ROME: A Series of Lectures on Catholicism***, George P. Rutledge, (Cincinnati: Standard Publishing Co., 1914) pp. 152, 157, 158, 159, 161, 166, 168, 169, 170.
8. ***The Jesuits In Great Britain: An Historical Inquiry Into Their Political Influence***, Walter Walsh, (London: George Routledge and Sons, 1903; republished in electronic form by Bank of Wisdom, P.O. Box 926, Louisville, KY 40201) pp.131, 327, 328, 347, viii.
9. ***The Programme of the Jesuits: A Popular Exposition***, W. Blair Neatby, (London: Publisher unlisted, 1903; republished in electronic form by Bank of Wisdom, P.O. Box 926, Louisville, KY 40201) pp. 180, 181, 186.
10. ***The Double Doctrine of the Church of Rome***, Baroness Von Zedtwitz, (New York: Fleming H. Revell Company, 1906) pp. 7-8, 11, 14-15, 16, 18, 24-25, 26, 33-34, 47, 48, 49, 50-51, 56, 58, 59-60.
11. ***Behind the Dictators***, Leo H. Lehmann, (New York: Agora Publishing Co., 1944) pp. 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 69, 70, 71, 72, 73, 80-81, 96, 97, 77, 79, 78, 79, 91, 107, 108.
12. ***Washington In the Lap of Rome***, Justin D. Fulton, (Boston: W. Kellaway, 1888) pp. vii, viii, ix.
13. ***The Devil's Advocate***, Taylor Hackford, Director, (Warner Brothers, Inc., 1997) Home Video, 144 minutes.

Chapter 37

1. ***The Jesuits: A Complete History of Their Open and Secret Proceedings From the Foundation of the Order to the Present Time***, Theodor Griesinger, (London: W. H. Allen & Co., 1903; originally published in 1873) pp. 804, 805.
2. ***The Pope the Kings and the People; A History of the Movement to Make the Pope Governor of the World by a Universal Reconstruction of Society,*** William Arthur, (London: Hodder and Stoughton, 1903) pp. 691, 692, 25.
3. ***Romanism: A Menace to the Nation***, Jeremiah J. Crowley, (Aurora, Missouri: The Menace Publishing Co., 1912) p. 144.
4. ***The Russian Imperial Conspiracy of 1892-1914***, Robert L. Owen, (New York: Albert and Charles Boni, 1927) p. 15.
5. ***The Footprints of the Jesuits***, R. W. Thompson, (New York: Hunt & Eaton, 1894) pp. 28, 29.
6. ***The Jesuits***, David Mitchell, (New York: Franklin Watts, 1981) p. 243.
7. ***Rome and the War: And Coming Events In Britain***, "Watchman," (London: McBride, Nast & Company, Ltd., 1916) pp. 95, 96, 97, 98, 103, 230, 231, 233, 234, 235, 236, 237, 239, 240.
8. ***Rome and Germany: The Plot For the Downfall of Britain***, "Watchman," (London: Henry J. Drane, no date, 1916 or thereabout), pp. 191, 192, 235, 241, 260, 312, 340, 381, 354.
9. ***The Kaiser's Memoirs***, Wilhelm II, (New York: Harper & Brothers Publishers, 1922) p. 211.
10. ***Behind the Dictators***, Leo H. Lehmann, (New York: Agora Publishing Co., 1944) p. 26.
11. ***Father Coughlin: The Tumultuous Life of the Priest of the Little Flower***, Sheldon Marcus, (Boston, Massachusetts: Little, Brown & Co, 1973) pp. 101, 102.
12. ***Behind the Dictators***, p. 26.
13. ***The Secret History of the Jesuits***, Edmond Paris, (Chino, California: Chick Publications, 1975;originally published in 1965) p. 138.
14. ***The Vatican Against Europe***, Edmond Paris, (London: The Wickliffe Press, 1964; reprinted in 1993 by Ozark Book Publishers, Springfield, Missouri, (417) 883-0438) p. 48.
15. ***Behind the Dictators***, pp. 36, 38, 39, 40, 3.
16. ***Collective Speeches of Congressman Louis T. McFadden***, Compiled from the Congressional Record, (Hawthorne, California: Omni Publications, 1970; distributed by CPA Books, Clackamas, Oregon, 97015) pp. 236, 237, 238, 239, 240.
17. ***Hitler's Pope: The Secret History of Pius XII***, John Cornwell, (New York: Penguin Books, 1999) pp. 9, 16, 17, 20, 23, 24, 28, 63, 80, 81, 94, 96, 97, 126, 127, 132, 133, 135, 136, 296, 297. Cornwell, a Roman Catholic scholar and former research fellow at Jesus College, was aided by at least eight Jesuits in the compilation of his work. They are**: Philip Caraman, Pierre Blet, Robert Graham, Gerard O'Collins,**

Peter Hebblethwaite, Peter Gumpel, Paul Molinari and Marcel Chapin.

18. ***The History of Protestantism***, James A. Wylie, (London: Cassell, Petter & Galpin, Ltd., 1878) Vol. II of III, Book Fifteenth, pp. 412, 393, 394, 395, 398.
19. ***The Secret History of the Jesuits***, pp. 9, 164.
20. ***La Popessa***, Paul I. Murphy with R. René Arlington, (New York: Warner Books, 1983) pp. 51-52.
21. ***God's First Love***, Friedrich Heer, (New York: Weybright and Talley, 1967) p. 320.
22. ***The Catholic Church and Nazi Germany***, Guenter Lewy, (New York: McGraw Hill, 1964) p. 50ff.
23. ***www.thetablet.co.uk/cgi-bin/book_review.cgi/past-00123,*** Michael Walsh reviews ***Spies in the Vatican***
(2002) authored by David Alvarez who was a collaborator with the late American Jesuit **Robert Graham**. Upon Graham's death all of his papers were sent to the Vatican Secretariat of State where they now languish in the Vatican Library, unavailable to researchers. Graham was one of the ***Black Pope***'s official Jesuit censors ordered to conceal the secret history of the Society of Jesus and its puppet**, Pope Pius XII**, in the political rise to power and hidden control of Adolf Hitler and thus the designs of the Third Reich. In the words of Michael Walsh, "Perhaps after all the Vatican has something to hide."
24. ***Ridpath's Universal History***, John Clark Ridpath, (New York: Merrill & Baker, 1901) Vol. XII, pp. 728, 729, 731, 739.
25. ***The Order of the Death's Head: The Story of Hitler's SS***, Heinz Höhne, translated by Richard Barry, (New York: Ballantine Books, 1969) pp. 1, 2, 5, 3, 4, 40, 56, 57, 58, 59, 94, 151, 401, 409, 430.
26. ***The Devil In Robes; Or, The Sin of Priests***, J. Scott Carr, (St. Louis: Continental Bible House, 1900) pp. 21-22.
27. ***The Deputy***, Rolf Hochhuth, (New York: Grove Press, Inc., 1964) pp. 309-310; citing ***The Labyrinth: Memoirs of Walter Schellenberg***, Walter Schellenberg, (New York: Harper, 1956).
28. ***The Popes Against the Jews***, David I. Kertzer, (New York: Alfred A. Knopf, 2001) pp. 134-145.
29. ***Papacy and Freemasonry***, Monseigneur Jouin, (Boring, Oregon: CPA Book Publisher, No date; first published in 1930) pp. 1, 2, 3, 34, 35.
30. ***Mein Kampf***, Adolf Hitler (ghost-written by Priest Bernard Stampfle), (Boston: Houghton Mifflin Co., 1971; first published in 1925 by Verlag Frz. Eher Nachf, G.M.B.H.) pp. 14, 314, 315, 320.
31. ***Morals and Dogma of the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite of Freemasonry***, Albert Pike, (Charleston:
L. H. Jenkins, Inc., 1871) pp. 4, 5.
32. ***I Was Hitler's Doctor***, Kurt Krueger, (New York: Biltmore Publishing Co., Inc., 1943) pp. 32, 33-34, 41, 310, 99, 200, 214-215.
33. ***"Ravening Wolves"***, Monica Farrell, (Melbourne, Australia: Protestant Publications, 1981; originally published in 1949) pp. 50-54.
34. ***IBM and the Holocaust: The Strategic Alliance Between Nazi Germany and America's Most Powerful Corporation***, Edwin Black, (New York: Crown Publishers, 2001) pp. 254, 255, 264, 266, 368, 369, 370, 371.
35. ***Mein Kampf***, Adolf Hitler (ghost-written by Priest Bernard Stampfle), (New York: Stackpole Sons Publishers, 1939; the first unexpurgated edition in English) pp. 277, 278, 279, 281.
36. ***I Was Hitler's Doctor***, pp. 267, 269, 270, 271.
37. ***The Kersten Memoirs: 1940-1945***, Felix Kersten, translated by Constantine Fitzgibbon and James Oliver, (London: Hutchinson & Co., 1956) pp. 119, 120, 155, 97.
38. ***To Number Our Days***, Pierre van Paassen, (New York: Charles Scribner's Sons, 1964) pp. 311, 312, 313, 314, 317, 316.
39. ***Israel: A Deadly Piece of Dirt***, Peter S. Ruckman, (Pensacola, Florida: Peter S. Ruckman, 2001) pp. 263, 267, 284.
40. ***Brotherhood of Darkness***, Stanley Monteith, (Oklahoma City, Oklahoma: Hearthstone Publishing, 2000) pp. 132.
41. ***The Labyrinth: Memoirs of Walter Schellenberg***, Walter Schellenberg, translated by Louis Hagen, (New York: Harper & Brothers, Publishers, 1956) pp. 288-295, 375-376. The strong statements revealing the relationship between the **SS** and the **Society of Jesus** as found in the German text quoted by Hochhuth in his ***The Deputy*** have been abridged and thereby censored.
42. ***The Black International – No. 3: The Pope Helps Hitler to World Power***, Joseph McCabe, (Girard, Kansas: Haldeman – Julius Publications, 1941) p. 12.
43. ***Days of Our Years***, Pierre van Paassen, (New York: Hillman-Curl, Inc., 1939) pp. 21, 75.
44. ***The Deputy***, p. 350.

45. ***Ibid***, pp. 76, 183, 248-249.
46. ***Nazi Millionaires: The Allied Search For Hidden SS Gold***, Kenneth D. Alford & Theodore P Savas, (Havertown, Pennsylvania: CASEMATE, 2002) pp. 297-298.
47. ***To Eliminate the Opiate***, Marvin S. Antelman, (Jerusalem: Zionist Book Club, 2002) Vol. II, pp. 206, 220-221.
48. ***Military Intelligence Blunders***, John Hughes-Wilson, (New York: Carroll & Graf Publishers, 1999) pp. 38, 39, 40, 41, 42, 43, 48, 49, 52, 59, 41.
49. ***Hitler's Traitor: Martin Bormann and the Defeat of the Reich***, Louis Kilzer, (Novato, California: Presidio Press, 2000) pp. 1, 261, 262, 263, 264, 265, 266.
50. ***Day of Deceit: The Truth About FDR and Pearl Harbor***, Robert B. Stinnett, (New York: The Free Press, 2000) pp. xiii, xiv, 5, 30.
51. ***The Russian Imperial Conspiracy of 1892-1914***, p. 135.
52. ***The Kaiser's Memoirs***, pp. 257, 258.
53. ***Roman Catholics In America Falsifying History and Poisoning the Minds of Protestant School Children***, Thomas E. Watson, (Thomson, Georgia: The Tom Watson Book Company, 1928) p. 26.
54. ***The Dollar and the Vatican***, Avro Manhattan, (Springfield, Missouri: Ozark Book Publishers, 1988) p. 65.
55. ***Documents of the Armenian Genocide; Series No. 1***, (Jerusalem: Armenian Genocide Council, 1995) pp. 1, 4, 7, 11, 12, 13, 17, 18, 19, 24.
56. ***The Splendid Blonde Beast: Money, Law and Genocide in the Twentieth Century***, Christopher Simpson, (Monroe, Maine: Common Courage Press, 1995) pp. 28, 31, 32, 33, 34.
57. ***Days of Our Years***, Pierre van Paassen, (New York: Hillman-Curl, Inc., 1939) pp. 122, 123, 124.
58. *Private Email to the Author, "1918 US/Canadian/Bolshevik Takeover of Moscow and St. Petersburg,"* William R. Deagle, MD, June 22, 2006, p. 1 of 2.
59. ***The Black Book of Communism; Crimes, Terror, Repression***, Courtois, Werth, Panné, Pacykowski, Bartosek, Margolin, (Cambridge, Massachusetts: Harvard University Press, 1999) pp. 103, 104, 100.
60. ***Conspirators' Hierarchy: The Story of the Committee of 300***, John Coleman, (Carson City, Nevada: America West Publishers, 1992) p. 167.
61. ***World War I***, S. L. A. Marshall, (New York: American Heritage Press, 1971) p. 325.
62. ***Barbarossa: The Russian-German Conflict, 1941-1945***, Alan Clark, (New York: William Morrow and Company, 1965) p. 18.
63. ***The Russian Imperial Conspiracy of 1892-1914***, pp. 190, 192, 201, 196, 197.
64. ***The Vatican Against Europe***, pp. 204, 205, 211.
65. ***Ibid***, p. 159.
66. ***Secret Records Revealed: The Men, the Money, and the Methods Behind the New World Order***, Dennis
Laurence Cuddy, (Oklahoma City, Oklahoma: Hearthstone Publishing, Ltd., 1994) p. 13.
67. ***The Anglo-American Establishment: From Rhodes to Cliveden***, Carroll Quigley, (New York: Books in Focus, 1981) p. 36.
68. ***I Was Hitler's Doctor***, pp. 120, 121, 122, 123, 124.
69. ***A History of the Chinese Secret Service***, Richard Deacon, (London: Frederick Muller, Ltd., 1974) pp. 205, 206, 207.
70. ***The Invisible Government***, Dan Smoot, (Boston, Massachusetts: Western Islands, 1962) pp. xi, 100.
71. ***Ibid***, pp. 140, 141.
72. ***A U.S. Police Action: Operation Vampire Killer***, Multiple contributors, (Phoenix, Arizona: The American Citizens & Laumen Assoc., 1992) pp. 18, 19.
73. ***The Jesuits: A Complete History of Their Open and Secret Proceedings From the Foundation of the Order to the Present Time***, pp. 150-151.
74. ***Three Who Made a Revolution***, Bertram D. Wolfe, (New York: Dell Publishing Co., 1964; originally published by Dial Press, 1948) p. 96.
75. ***Stalin: Mysterious, Relentless Dictator of Soviet Russia***, Isaac Don Levine, (New York: Blue Ribbon Books, Inc., 1931) pp. 6, 7, 8, 9, 11, 20, 21, 22.
76. ***Fabian Freeway: High Road to Socialism In the U.S.A., 1884-1966***, Rose L. Martin, (Chicago: Heritage Foundation, 1966) pp. 16, 25, 17, 18, 26, 33, 28, 29, 30.
77. ***The Vatican Empire***, Nino Lo Bello, (New York: Trident Press, 1968) pp. 67, 68.
78. ***The Time of Jacob's Trouble: An Answer to the Question of a Little Jewish Girl: "What Makes Folks Hate Us So?"*** Louis S. Bauman, (Long Beach, California: Louis S. Bauman, 1939) p. 70, 71.
79. ***The Secret History of the Jesuits***, p. 126.

80. ***The Vatican Against Europe***, p. 69.
81. ***Days of Our Years***, p. 465.
82. ***The Time of Jacob's Trouble: An Answer to the Question of a Little Jewish Girl: "What Makes Folks Hate Us So?***, pp. 53, 54.
83. ***Ibid***, pp. 73, 74.
84. ***The Gulag Archipelago***, Alexander Solzhenitsyn, (New York: Harper and Row, 1974) p. 92.
85. ***The Suppressed Truth About the Assassination of Abraham Lincoln***, Burke McCarty, (Merrimac, Massachusetts: Destiny Publishers, 1973; originally published in 1924) pp. 238, 239.
86. ***The Fitzgeralds and the Kennedys***, Doris Kearns Goodwin, (New York: St. Martin's Press, 1987) pp. 497, 498.
87. ***Father Coughlin: The Tumultuous Life of the Priest of the Little Flower***, p. 82.
88. ***The Black Pope***, M. F. Cusack, (London: Marshall, Russell & Co., 1896) p. 87.
89. ***Father Coughlin: The Tumultuous Life of the Priest of the Little Flower***, p. 98.
90. ***The American Pope***, John Cooney, (New York: Times Books, 1984) pp. 124, 125.
91. ***National Suicide: Military Aid to the Soviet Union***, Antony C. Sutton, (Melbourne, Australia: Australian League of Rights, 1973) pp. 124, 125, 128.
92. ***Nightmare In Red***, Horst Gerlach, (Freeman, South Dakota: Pine Hill Press, Inc., 1995) pp. 64, 69.
93. ***Total Empire: The Roots and Progress or World Communism***, Edmund A. Walsh, S.J., (Milwaukee: The Bruce Publishing Company, 1951) pp. 3, 28, 19, 24, 20.
94. ***Trading with the Enemy***, Charles Higham, (New York: Dell Publishing Co., 1983) p. 42.
95. ***Ibid***, p. 204.
96. ***The Federal Reserve Bank***, H. S. Kenan, (Los Angeles; California: The Noontide Press, 1968; originally published in 1966) p. 158.
97. ***The Vatican Against Europe***, p. 95.
98. ***Days of Our Years***, p. 465.
99. ***Trading with the Enemy***, pp. 182, 183.
100. ***Ibid***, pp. 184, 185.
101. ***National Catholic Reporter***, "*Who Are the Knights of Malta?*", Martin Lee, (Kansas City, Missouri, October 14, 1983) p. 1.
102. ***Jesuit Plots Against Britain from Queen Elizabeth to King George V. Compiled from Old State Papers and Recently Recovered Vatican Documents, 300 to 400 Years Old and Great War Disclosures***, Albert Close, (London: The Protestant Truth Society, 1936) p. 39.
103. ***Ibid***, p. 183.
104. ***Alberto: Alberto Part One***, Jack Chick, (Chino, California: Chick Publications, 1979) p. 12.
The Godfathers: Alberto Part Three, Jack Chick, (Chino, California: Chick Publications, 1982) p. 21.
The Prophet: Alberto Part Six, Jack Chick, (Chino, California: Chick Publications, 1988) pp. 28, 29.
105. ***Days of Our Years***, pp. 462-470.
106. ***Joseph P. Kennedy: A Life and Times***, David E. Koskoff, (Englewood Cliffs, New Jersey: Prentice-Hall, Inc. 1974) p. 135.
107. ***The Devil's Masterpiece: The Mystery of Iniquity***, Albert Garner, (Lakeland, Florida: Blessed Hope Foundation, 1954) pp. 70, 71.
108. ***The Vatican Against Europe***, pp. 252, 256.
109. ***Ibid***, p. 253.
110. ***Ibid***, pp. 249, 250.
111. ***Ibid***, p. 127.
112. ***Ibid***, p. 253.
113. ***The Vatican Papers: A Behind-the-Scenes Exposé of the Most Powerful City State In the World***, Nino Lo
Bello, (London: New English Library, 1982) p. 26.
114. ***The Vatican Against Europe***, pp. 206.
115. ***Ibid***, p. 200.
116. ***Ibid***, p. 163.
117. ***Ibid***, p. 226.
118. ***The Jesuits: A Story of Power***, Alain Woodrow, (London: Geoffrey Chapman, 1995) p. 217.
119. ***The Jesuits***, Malachi Martin, (New York: Simon and Schuster, 1987) p. 350.
120. ***http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Katyn_massacre,*** *"Katyn Massacre,"* p. 9 of 14.
121. ***F.D.R.: My Exploited Father-In-Law***, Curtis B. Dall, (Torrance, California: Institute for Historical

Review, 1983; originally published in 1968) p. 155.
122. ***Ibid***, p. 153.
123. ***The Unseen Hand***, A. Ralph Epperson, (Tucson, Arizona: Publius Press, 1994; first printed in 1985) p. 301.
124. ***www.rense.com/general63/patton.htm***, *"The Assassination of General George Patton,"* 18 March 2005.
125. ***The Unseen Hand*** pp. 289, 290.
126. ***Cancer Holocaust: Why Are Doctors Not Allowed to Cure Cancer?***, Carol Morrison-Kelly and William Kelly, (Hanover, Virginia: Elliott Germain of American Organization for Cultural Peace, 1996) p. 45.
127. ***The Suppressed Truth About the Assassination of Abraham Lincoln***, p. 12.
128. ***The Unseen Hand***, pp. 282, 283.
129. ***The German Generals Talk: Startling Revelations from Hitler's High Command***, B. H. Liddell Hart, (New York: William Morrow & Co., 1948) pp. 106, 107, 134.
130. **Source withheld upon the request of the contributor.**
131. ***The Vatican Against Europe***, pp. 118, 119.
132. ***Luther's Works***, "Martin Luther", (Philadelphia, Pennsylvania: Fortress Press, 1971) pp. 268-293.
133. ***The Counter-Reformation In Europe***, Arthur R. Pennington, (London: Elliot Stock, 1899) p, 217.
134. ***The Footprints of the Jesuits***, p. 59.
135. ***The Vatican Against Europe***, p. 249.
136. ***Aftermath: Martin Bormann and the Fourth Reich***, Ladislas Farago, (New York: Simon and Schuster, 1974), p. 185.

Chapter 38

1. ***Secret Instructions of the Jesuits***, W. C. Brownlee, (New York: American and Foreign Christian Union, 1857) pp. 81, 83.
2. ***The Story of Aluminum Poisoning***, Multiple Contributors, (Mokelume Hill, California: Health Research, 1960) p. 47.
3. ***The Founding Father: The Story of Joseph P. Kennedy***, Richard J. Whalen, (New York: The New American World Library of World Literature, Inc., 1964) pp. 117, 119, 121, 122, 123, 124, 125, 365, 366.
4. ***History of the SS***, G. S. Graber, (New York: David McKay Company, Inc., 1978) pp. 205-206.
5. ***Flucht vor Nürnberg Pläne und Organisation der Fluchtwege der NS-Prominenz im Römischen Weg***, Werner Brockdorff, (Munich: Welsermühl Publishing House, 1969) pp. 20, 75, 51, 68, 80, 95.
6. ***The Vatican Papers: A Behind-the-Scenes Exposé of the Most Powerful City State In the World***, Nino Lo Bello, (London: New English Library, 1982) pp. 42, 43, 44, 45.
7. ***Aftermath: Martin Bormann and the Fourth Reich***, Ladislas Farago, (New York: Simon and Schuster, 1974) pp. 180, 181, 182, 183, 299.
8. ***The Search for 'Gestapo' Mueller: The Man Without a Shadow***, Charles Whiting, (South Yorkshire, Great Britain, LEO COOPER, Pen & Sword Books Ltd., 2001) pp. 237, 240.
9. ***The Omega Files: Secret Nazi UFO Bases Revealed!***, Anonymous Author "Brandon," (New Brunswick, New Jersey: Global Communications, 2000) "Hitler's Escape," No pagination.
10. ***Hitler's Escape***, Ron T. Hansig, (London: Athena Press, 2005) pp. 116, 118, 119.
11. ***Called to Serve: Profiles in Conspiracy from John F. Kennedy to George Bush***, Col. James "Bo" Gritz, (Sandy Valley, Nevada: Lazarus Publishing Co., 1991) pp. 537, 538, 563.
12. ***To Number Our Days***, Pierre van Paassen, (New York: Charles Scribner's Sons, 1964) pp. 287, 325-326.
13. ***The Child of the Century***, Ben Hecht, (New York: Simon and Schuster, 1954) p. 520.
14. ***Shabtai Tzvi, Labor Zionism and the Holocaust***, Barry Chamish, (Modiin, Israel: Modiin House, 2006) pp.
4, 12, 55, 114, 141, 205, 206, 207.
15. ***Brotherhood of Darkness***, Stanley Monteith, (Oklahoma City, Oklahoma: Hearthstone Publishing, 2000) pp. 92, 131-132.
16. ***Svetlana: The Story of Stalin's Daughter***, Martin Ebon, (New York: The New American Library, 1967) pp. 99, 100, 101, 102.
17. *"The Secret State,"* Carl Oglesby, Speech to the Massachusetts Libertarian Party on the 200th Birthday of the Bill of Rights, December 19, 1991, pp. 1, 2, 3 of 14.
18. ***National Catholic Reporter***, "*Who Are the Knights of Malta?*," Martin Lee, (Kansas City, Missouri, October 14, 1983) p. 5.

19. ***http://www.prouty.org/brussell/nazi-1.html*** *"The Nazi Connection to the John F. Kennedy Assassination,"*
Mae Brussell (from *The Rebel*, January 22, 1984, pp. 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 27 of 32.
20. ***www.ratical.org/ratville/JFK/JohnJudge/GoodAmericans.html***, *The Ratville Times, "Good Americans,"*
John Judge, 1983, pp. 9, 10 of 24.
21. ***The Belarus Secret***, John Loftus, (New York: Alfred A. Knopf, 1982) pp. vii, 8, 9, 10, 11, 18, 12, 25, 26, 28, 29, 31, 37, 38, 84, 128, 153, 154.
22. ***Klaus Barbie: The Shocking Story of How the U.S. Used this Nazi War Criminal as an Intelligence Agent***, Erhard Dabringhaus, (Washington, D.C.: Acropolis Books Ltd., 1984) pp. 11, 12, 23, 35, 65, 71, 165, 169, 157, 176, 177.
23. ***http://home.planet.nl/~reijd050/organisations/Le_Cercle.htm***, *"Project for the Exposure of Hidden Institutions: Le Cercle,"* Joël van der Reijden, June 12, 2006, pp. 1, 2, 13 of 17.
24. ***National Suicide: Military Aid to the Soviet Union***, Antony C. Sutton, (Melbourne, Australia: Australian League of Rights, 1973) pp. 17, 19, 30, 33, 261.
25. ***The Vatican Billions***, Avro Manhattan, (Chino, California: Chick Publications, 1983) p. 184.
26. ***The Black Book of Communism; Crimes, Terror, Repression***, Courtois, Werth, Panné, Pacykowski, Bartosek, Margolin, (Cambridge, Massachusetts: Harvard University Press, 1999) p. 4.
27. ***Understanding the Times – Volume One: How Satan Turned America Against God***, William P. Grady, (Knoxville, Tennessee: Grady Publications, Inc., 2005) p. 557.
28. ***The Rockefeller File***, Gary Allen, (Seal Beach, California: '76 Press, 1976) pp. 104, 102, 103, 104, 107, 109, 110, 116, 117, 108.
29. ***The Deputy***, Rolf Hochhuth, (New York: Grove Press, Inc., 1964) pp. 319-320.
30. *Private Email to the Author, "German and USA Nuclear Detonation 1939—Bikini Atoll Plutonium/Cobalt Primitive Nuclear Air Detonation,"* William R. Deagle, MD, June 22, 2006, pp. 1-2.
31. ***The Jesuits: A Story of Power***, Alain Woodrow, (New York: Geoffrey Chapman, 1995) p. 217.
32. ***Ibid***, pp. 217-218.
33. ***Harmonic 33***, Bruce L. Cathie, (Wellington, New Zealand: Reed Publishers, 1968) pp. 77, 78.
34. ***The Unseen Hand***, A. Ralph Epperson, (Tucson, Arizona: Publius Press, 1994; originally printed in 1985) pp. 330, 331.
35. ***www.oldradio.com/archives/stations/wwj1.htm***, *"WWJ, A Jesuit and the Bomb,"* Jeffrey McQueen, 2003,
pp. 1, 2, 3, 5 of 7.
36. ***The Gulag Archipelago***, Alexander Solzhenitsyn, (New York: Harper and Row, 1974) pp. 101, 102, 35.
37. ***Murder in the Vatican***, Avro Manhattan, (Springfield, Missouri: Ozark Book Publishers, 1985) pp. 25, 26.
38. ***None Dare Call It Conspiracy***, Gary Allen, (Rossmoor, California; Concord Press, 1971) pp. 13, 14.
39. ***Alberto: Alberto Part One***, Jack Chick, (Chino, California: Chick Publications, 1979) pp. 27, 28.
40. ***None Dare Call It Conspiracy***, pp. 100, 101.
41. ***The American Pope***, John Cooney, (New York: Times Books, 1984) pp. 186, 187.
42. ***The Search for 'Gestapo' Mueller: The Man Without a Shadow***, p. 71.
43. ***Plausible Denial: Was the CIA Involved in the Assassination of JFK?***, Mark Lane, (New York: Thunder's Mouth Press, 1991) p. 117.
44. ***The Visions and Prophecies of Zechariah***, David Baron, (Grand Rapids, Michigan: Kregel Publications, 1972; originally published in 1918) p. 310.
45. ***Called to Serve: Profiles in Conspiracy from John F. Kennedy to George Bush***, pp. 561, 562.
46. ***JFK: The CIA, Vietnam and the Plot to Assassinate John F. Kennedy***, Col. L. Fletcher Prouty, (New York: Carol Publishing Group, 1992) pp. 25, 26.
47. ***Unholy Trinity***, Mark Aarons and John Loftus, (New York: St. Martin's Press, 1991) pp. xi, xii.
48. ***National Catholic Reporter***, "*Who Are the Knights of Malta?,*" p. 5.
49. ***Unholy Trinity***, p. 262.
50. ***Unholy Trinity***, quote from photo 28 between pages 184 and 185.
51. ***EIR Special Report: Project Democracy***, Assorted Authors, "*Sovereign Military Order of Malta (SMOM)*", (Washington, D.C.: Executive Intelligence Review, 1987) p. 325.
52. ***Called to Serve: Profiles in Conspiracy from John F. Kennedy to George Bush***, p. 551.

Chapter 39

1. ***Secret Instructions of the Jesuits***, W. C. Brownlee, (New York: American and Foreign Christian Union, 1857) p. 141.
2. ***The Black Pope***, M. F. Cusack, (London: Marshall, Russell & Co., 1896) p. 334.
3. ***Men Astutely Trained***, Peter McDonough, (New York: The Free Press, 1992) pp. 266-267.
4. ***Octopus: The Long Reach of the International Sicilian Mafia***, Claire Sterling, (New York: W. W. Norton & Co., 1990) pp. 11-12, 195, 194, 314.
5. ***In God's Name: An Investigation Into the Murder of Pope John Paul I***, David A. Yallop, (New York: Bantam Books, 1984) p. 191.
6. ***Double Cross: The Explosive Inside Story of the Mobster Who Controlled America***, Sam and Chuck Giancana, (New York: Warner Books, Inc., 1993) pp. 468, 469, 470, 471, 478.
7. ***The Vatican's Holocaust***, Avro Manhattan, (Springfield, Missouri: Ozark Books, 1986) pp. 137, 138, 139.
8. ***Vietnam: Why Did We Go?***, Avro Manhattan, (Chino, California: Chick Publications, 1984) pp. 35, 36.
9. ***Ibid***, p. 37.
10. ***Ibid***, pp. 176, 177.
11. ***JFK: The CIA, Vietnam, and the Plot to Assassinate John F. Kennedy***, Col. L. Fletcher Prouty, (New York: Carol Publishing Group, 1992) pp. 66, 67; picture between pages 156 and 157.
12. ***Vietnam: Why Did We Go?***, p. 56.
13. ***Ibid***, p. 71.
14. ***Secret Instructions of the Jesuits***, following page 143, "Morality of the Jesuits."
15. ***EIR: Dope, Inc.: The Book That Drove Kissinger Crazy***, Assorted Authors, (Washington, D.C.: Executive Intelligence Review, 1992) pp. 116, 117.
16. ***Called to Serve: Profiles in Conspiracy from John F. Kennedy to George Bush***, Col. James "Bo" Gritz, (Sandy Valley, Nevada: Lazarus Publishing Co., 1991) pp. 334, 335.
17. ***EIR: Dope, Inc.: The Book That Drove Kissinger Crazy***, p. 67.
18. ***National Catholic Reporter***, "*Who Are the Knights of Malta?*", Martin Lee, (Kansas City, Missouri, October 14, 1983) p. 1.

Pause V

1. ***The Unfolding of the Ages in the Revelation of John***, Ford C. Ottman, (Glasgow, Scotland: Pickering & Inglis, 1914) pp. 340, 391, 292, 393, 394, 396, 400, 401.
2. ***Dispensational Truth; Or, God's Plan and Purpose in the Ages***, Clarence Larkin, (Philadelphia: Rev. Clarence Larkin Est., 1918) p. 143.
3. ***The Book of the Revelation***, William R. Newell, (Chicago: Moody Press, 1935) pp. 289-290.
4. ***The Gospel of Matthew***, Arno C. Gaebelein, (Neptune: New Jersey: Loizeaux Brothers, 1977; originally published by Gaebelein's *Our Hope* magazine, 1910) pp. 500-501.
5. ***Daniel: The Key to Prophetic Revelation***, John F. Walvoord, (Chicago: Moody Press, 1971) p. 235.
6. ***Born In Blood: The Lost Secrets of Freemasonry***, John J. Robinson, (New York: M. Evans & Company, Inc., 1989) pp. 343, 344.

Chapter 40

1. **Source unknown.**
2. ***The Jesuit Enigma***, E. Boyd Barrett, (New York: Boni and Liveright, 1927) p. 218.
3. ***The Vatican Against Europe***, Edmond Paris, (London: The Wickliffe Press, 1964; reprinted in 1993 by Ozark Book Publishers, Springfield, Missouri, (417) 883-0438) p. 308.
4. ***The Secret War Against the Jews***, John Loftus and Mark Aarons, (New York: St. Martin's Press, 1994) p. 105.
5. ***Called to Serve: Profiles in Conspiracy from John F. Kennedy to George Bush***, Col. James "Bo" Gritz, (Sandy Valley, Nevada: Lazarus Publishing Co., 1991) pp. 561, 562.
6. ***The Secret War Against the Jews***, p. 105.
7. ***Unholy Trinity***, Mark Aarons and John Loftus, (New York: St. Martin's Press, 1991) pp. 216.
8. ***The Secret War Against the Jews***, pp. 151, 152, 302.
9. ***Treason in the Blood***, Anthony Cave Brown, (New York: Houghton Mifflin Co., 1994) p. 298.
10. ***Unholy Trinity***, pp. 208, 214.
11. ***The Secret War Against the Jews***, pp. 216, 144, 145, 239.
12. ***Fidel Castro***, Enrique Meneses, (New York: Taplinger Publishing Co., 1966) pp. 32, 33.

13. ***Fidel: A Biography of Fidel Castro***, Peter G. Bourne, (New York: Dodd, Mead and Co., 1986) pp. 27, 28, 29, 248, 249, 302, 303.
14. ***The "Federal" Reserve Conspiracy and Rockefellers***, Emanuel M. Josephson, (New York: Chedney Press, 1968) p. 72.
15. ***Red Star Over Cuba; The Russian Assault on the Western Hemisphere***, Nathaniel Weyl, (New York: The Devin-Adair Co., 1962) pp. 136, 140, 141, 152, 154, 171, 182, 183.
16. ***National Catholic Reporter***, "*Who Are the Knights of Malta?*", Martin Lee, (Kansas City, Missouri, October 14, 1983) p. 1.
17. ***National Catholic Reporter***, "*Knights of Malta to Provide Medical Aid to Contras*", Martin Lee, (Kansas City, Missouri, January 11, 1985) p. 3.
18. ***EIR Special Report: Project Democracy,*** Assorted Authors, *"Sovereign Military Order of Malta (SMOM)"*, (Washington, D.C.: Executive Intelligence Review, 1987) p. 320.
19. ***Ibid***, p. 323.
20. ***JFK: The CIA, Vietnam and the Plot to Assassinate John F. Kennedy***, Col. L. Fletcher Prouty, (New York: Carol Publishing Group, 1992) pp. 132, 133.

Chapter 41

1. ***The Vatican Against Europe***, Edmond Paris, (London: The Wickliffe Press, 1964; reprinted in 1993 by Ozark Book Publishers, Springfield, Missouri, (417) 883-0438) pp. 310, 311.
2. ***Documents of Vatican II***, Walter M. Abbott, S. J., (Baltimore, Maryland: The America Press, 1966) p. 715.
3. ***Ibid***, pp. 295, 296.
4. ***Vietnam: Why Did We Go?***, Avro Manhattan, (Chino, California: Chick Publications, 1984) p. 164.
5. ***France and England in North America***, Francis Parkman, (New York: The Viking Press, 1983; originally published in 1865) Vol. I of II, pp. 1172, 1173.
6. ***The Black Pope***, M. F. Cusack, (London: Marshall, Russell & Co., 1896) p. 301.

Chapter 42

1. ***The Suppressed Truth About the Assassination of Abraham Lincoln***, Burke McCarty, (Merrimac, Massachusetts: Destiny Publishers, 1973; originally published in 1924) p. 57.
2. ***The Black Pope***, M. F. Cusack, (London: Marshall, Russell & Co., 1896) p. 86.
3. ***The Wandering Jew***, Eugene Sue, (New York: Random House, Inc., no date; originally published in 1844) Vol. I, pp. 308, 309.
4. ***The American Pope***, John Cooney, (New York: Times Books, 1984) pp. xiii-xvi.
5. ***The Vatican Billions***, Avro Manhattan, (Chino, California: Chick Publications, 1983) pp. 163, 164, 156.
6. ***The Cardinal Spellman Story***, Robert I. Gannon, S.J., (New York: Doubleday & Company, Inc., 1962) pp. 338, 340.
7. ***La Popessa***, Paul I. Murphy with R. René Arlington, (New York: Warner Books, 1983) pp. 182-183, 184, 185, 254-255, 258.
8. ***Real Lace: America's Irish Rich***, Stephen Birmingham, (New York: Harper & Row Publishers, 1973) p. 244.
9. ***ParaPolitics/USA***, *"The Men Behind the New Counter-Reformation,"* Kevin Koogan, (No city: No Publisher, March 1982) pp. 32, 33; obtained from Lloyd Miller, Research Director, A-albionic Research, P.O. Box 20273, Ferndale, Michigan, 48220-0273, http://a-albiionic .com/prjframe.html.
10. ***The Messianic Legacy***, Michael Baigent, Richard Leigh & Henry Lincoln, (London: Transworld Publishers, Ltd., 1987) pp. 429, 430, 431, 432, 433, 434, 435.
11. ***The Available Man: Warren Gamaliel Harding***, Andrew Sinclair, (New York: Macmillan Co., 1965), p. 105.
12. ***Priests and People In Ireland***, Michael J. F. McCarthy, (Dublin: Hodges, Figgis & Co., Ltd., 1902) p. iii.
13. ***Texas In The Morning: The Love Story of Madeleine Brown and President Lyndon Baines Johnson***, Madeleine Duncan Brown, (Baltimore: The Conservatory Press, 1997) p. 85.
14. ***The Elite Serial Killers of Lincoln, JFK, RFK & MLK***, Robert Gaylon Ross, Sr., (Spicewood, Texas: RIE, 2001) pp. 126, 128, 129, 130, 132, 133, 134, 135, 136, 137, 138, 140, 128-129.
15. ***JFK: The CIA, Vietnam and the Plot to Assassinate John F. Kennedy***, Col. L. Fletcher Prouty, (New York: Carol Publishing Group, 1992) pp. 286, 287, 300, 334, 345.
16. ***Rome and the War: And Coming Events In Britain***, "Watchman," (London: McBride, Nast & Company,

Ltd., 1916) pp. 45, 50, 51.
17. ***ParaPolitics/USA**, "The Men Behind the New Counter-Reformation,"* pp. 34, 35, 36, 37.
18. ***National Catholic Reporter**, "Divided Loyalties of a Catholic Diplomat",* Peter Hebblethwaite, S.J., (Kansas City, Missouri, September 9, 1994) p. 34.
19. ***EIR Special Report: Project Democracy***, Assorted Authors, (Washington, D.C.: Executive Intelligence Review, 1987) p. 323.
20. ***National Catholic Reporter***, "*Who Are the Knights of Malta?*", Martin Lee, (Kansas City, Missouri, October 14, 1983) p. 1.
21. ***Contract On America: The Mafia Murder of President John F. Kennedy***, David E. Scheim, (New York: Shapolsky Publishers, Inc., 1988) p. 120.
22. ***Secret and Suppressed***, Jim Keith, (Portland, Oregon: Feral House, 1993) p. 88.
23. ***The American Pope***, p. 105.

Chapter 43

1. ***The Vatican Against Europe***, Edmond Paris, (London: The Wickliffe Press, 1964; reprinted in 1993 by Ozark Book Publishers, Springfield, Missouri, (417) 883-0438) pp. 142, 143.
2. ***John LaFarge and the Limits of Catholic Interracialism, 1911-1963***, David W. Southern, (Baton Rouge, Louisiana: Louisiana State University Press, 1996) pp. 15, 16, 17, 97, 98, 148, 198, 199, 214, 280, 294.
3. ***The Speeches Collection: John F. Kennedy***, MPI Home Video, 1988; for resale at HPI Home Video, Dept. 1500, 15825 Robroy Dr., Oak Forrest, Illinois, 60452.
4. ***Hoover's FBI: The Inside Story of Hoover's Trusted Lieutenant***, Cartha "Deke" DeLoach, (Washington, D.C.: Regnery Publishing, Inc., 1997) pp. 213-214.
5. ***Ultimate Sacrifice: John and Robert Kennedy, the Plan for a Coup in Cuba, and the Murder of JFK***, Lamar Waldron with Thom Hartmann, (New York: Carroll & Graf Publishers, 2006) pp. 1, 2, 3, 5, 7, 10, 17.
6. ***Marita: One Woman's Extraordinary Tale of Love and Espionage from Castro to Kennedy***, Marita Lorenz with Ted Schwarz, (New York: Thunder's Mouth Press, 1993) pp. xi, 4-5, 44, 45, 46, 76, 68-69, 91-92, 223, 135, 127, 128, 129, 136, 142.
7. ***The Jesuits in History***, Hector Macpherson, (Springfield, Missouri: Ozark Book Publishers, 1997; originally published in Edinburgh, 1914) pp. 108, 109, 110, 111, 112, 113, 114.
8. ***www.philipcp[[ens.com/tina_letter.pdf**, **This Is Not America: The Assassination of President John F. Kennedy***, Philip Coppens, (No City: No Publisher, 1993, 2004) pp. 240, 241, 242-243.
9. ***First Hand Knowledge***, Robert D. Morrow, (New York: Shapolsky Publishers, Inc., 1994) pp. ix, x, xi, xii.
10. ***Final Judgment: The Missing Link in the JFK Assassination Conspiracy***, Michael Collins Piper, (Washington, D.C., The Center for Historical Review, 1998) pp. 8, 40, 95, 288, 511.
11. ***To Eliminate the Opiate***, Marvin S. Antelman, (Jerusalem: Zionist Book Club, 2002) Vol. II of II, pp. 272-273.
12. ***Orders To Kill: The Truth Behind the Murder of martin Luther King, Jr.***, William F. Pepper; Forward by Dexter Scott King, (New York: Warner Books with Carroll & Graf Publishers, Inc., 1995) pp. xxvii, xxviii, xxix, 60, 61, 62.
13. ***The CIA and the Cult of Intelligence***, Victor Marchetti and John D. Marks, (New York: Dell Publishing Co., 1975) p. 55.
14. ***JFK: The CIA, Vietnam and the Plot to Assassinate John F. Kennedy***, Col. L. Fletcher Prouty, (New York: Carol Publishing Group, 1992) p. 154.
15. ***Ibid***, p. 264.
16. ***Ibid***, p. 257.
17. ***First Hand Knowledge***, p. 249.
18. ***Called to Serve: Profiles in Conspiracy from John F. Kennedy to George Bush***, Col. James "Bo" Gritz, (Sandy Valley, Nevada: Lazarus Publishing Co., 1991) pp. 511, 512.

Chapter 44

1. ***The Complete Works of Shakespeare***, edited by Hardin Craig and David Bevington, (Glenview, Illinois: Scott, Foresman and Company, 1973) p. 215.
2. ***Secret Instructions of the Jesuits***, W. C. Brownlee, (New York: American and Foreign Christian Union, 1857) p. 47.

3. ***Fifty Years in the Church of Rome***, Charles Chiniquy, (Grand Rapids, Michigan: Baker Book House, 1968; originally published in 1886) p. 484.
4. ***The Black Pope***, M. F. Cusack, (London: Marshall, Russell & Co., 1896) p. 267.
5. ***The Engineer Corps of Hell; Or Rome's Sappers and Miners***, Compiled and translated by Edwin A. Sherman, (San Francisco, California: Private subscription, 1883) p. 23.
6. ***The Jesuits in History***, Hector Macpherson, (Springfield, Missouri: Ozark Book Publishers, 1997; originally published in Edinburgh, 1914) p. 115.
7. ***The Deadly Deception: Freemasonry Exposed By One of Its Top Leaders***, James D. Shaw & Tom C. McKenney, (Lafayette, Louisiana: Huntington House, Inc., 1988) pp. 75-76.
8. ***The History of Protestantism***, James A. Wylie, (London: Cassell, Petter & Galpin, Ltd., 1878) Vol. II of III, Book Fifteenth, pp. 398, 399.
9. ***An Inquiry Into the Assassination of Abraham Lincoln***, Emmett McLoughlin, (New York: Lyle Stuart, Inc., 1963) p. 4.
10. ***Plausible Denial: Was the CIA Involved in the Assassination of JFK?***, Mark Lane, (New York: Thunder's Mouth Press, 1991) p. 85.
11. ***Mortal Error: The Shot that Killed JFK***, Bonar Menninger, (New York: St. Martin's Press, 1992) p. 108.
12. ***http://www.maebrussell.com/Mae%20Brussell%20Articles/Nazi%20Connection%20to%20JFK%20Assass.html***, *"The Nazi Connection to the JFK Assassination: Evidence of Link Between Nazis Still in Operation After World War II to the Still Unsolved Murder of John F. Kennedy,* Mae Brussell, (from the short-lived Larry Flint Publication *The Rebel*, January 1984, pp. 11, 12, of 29.
13. ***The Papacy and the Civil Power***, Richard W. Thompson, (New York: Harper & Bros. Pubs., 1876) p. 113.
14. ***Legend: The Secret World of Lee Harvey Oswald***, Edward Jay Epstein, (New York: McGraw-Hill Book Company, 1978) pp. 215-216, 222.
15. ***"Behold A Pale Horse,"*** Milton William Cooper, (Sedona, Arizona: Light Technology Publishing, 1991) pp. 27, 215.
16. ***http://community-2.webtv.net/Larry762/fontcolor3300FF/page4.html***, *"Did the Limo Driver Shoot JFK?,"* Larry Jamison, 2003.
17. ***There Was A President: Seventy Hours and Thirty Minutes; the Weekend No One Will Ever Forget***, National Broadcasting Company, (New York: Random House, Inc., 1966) p. 22.
18. ***Audio Letter #3***, Peter David Beter, (Fort Worth, Texas: Audio Books, Inc., 1976).
19. ***Secret Societies and Their Power in the 20th Century***, Jan van Helsing, (Zurich, Switzerland: EWERTVERLAG S.L., 1995) pp. 230, 231.
20. ***JFK: Breaking the Silence***, Bill Sloan, (Dallas, Texas: Taylor Publishing Co., 1993) pp. 177, 186-187.
21. ***The Black Pope***, p. 376.
22. ***www.radical.org/ratville/JFK/John Judge/SewerShot.html***, "Sewer Shot in JFK Assassination," John Judge, Email to "treefrog," 21 May 2001.
23. ***Forgive My Grief: A Critical Review of the Warren Commission Report on the Assassination of President John F. Kennedy***, William Penn Jones, Jr., (Midlothian, Texas: Midlothian Mirror, Inc., 1966) Vol. I of IV, p. 40.
24. ***Texas In The Morning: The Love Story of Madeleine Brown and President Lyndon Baines Johnson***, Madeleine Duncan Brown, (Baltimore: The Conservatory Press, 1997) pp. 166, 167.
25. ***First Hand Knowledge***, Robert D. Morrow, (New York: Shapolsky Publishers, Inc., 1994) pp. 193, 195.
26. ***The Brotherhood of the Bell***, Video, (No City: Cinema Center Films, Warner Brothers Pictures, 1970; notice the four "I-H-S" (the "S" being broken in halves thus in an esoteric form) symbols on the floor underneath the Bell during an initiation of a new member at the beginning of the film).
27. ***Talks With Mussolini***, Emil Ludwig, (Boston: Little, Brown, and Company, 1933) pp. 156, 157.
28. ***Texas In The Morning: The Love Story of Madeleine Brown and President Lyndon Baines Johnson***, pp. 173, 185.
29. ***The History of Protestantism***, p. 403.
30. ***High Treason 2: The Great Cover-Up: The Assassination of President John F. Kennedy***, Harrison Edward Livingstone, (New York: Carroll & Graf Publishers, Inc., 1992) pp. 91, 103, 104, 110, 111, 112, 172, 173.
31. ***http://community-2.webtv.net/Larry762/fontcolor3300FF/page4.html***, *"Did the Limo Driver Shoot JFK?,"* Larry Jamison, 2003.
32. ***Battling Wall Street: The Kennedy Presidency***, Donald Gibson, (New York: Sheridan Square Press, 1994) pp. 23, 55, 56, 131, 81, 82.

33. ***The Founding Father: The Story of Joseph P. Kennedy***, Richard J. Whalen, (New York: The New American Library of World Literature, Inc., 1964) pp. 485, 486.
34. ***Murder in the Vatican***, Avro Manhattan, (Springfield, Missouri: Ozark Book Publishers, 1985) pp. 35, 36,
271.
35. ***The "Federal" Reserve Conspiracy and Rockefellers***, Emanuel M. Josephson, (New York: Chedney Press, 1968) p. 241.
36. ***On the Trail of the Assassins***, Jim Garrison, (New York: Warner Books, 1991) pp. 100, 323.
37. ***The CIA and the Cult of Intelligence***, Victor Marchetti and John D. Marks, (New York: Dell Publishing Co., 1975) p. 41.
38. ***On the Trail of the Assassins***, p. 254.
39. ***J. Edgar Hoover: The Man and the Secrets***, Curt Gentry, (New York: W.W. Norton & Co., 1991) p. 597.
40. ***JFK: The CIA, Vietnam and the Plot to Assassinate John F. Kennedy***, Col. L. Fletcher Prouty, (New York: Carol Publishing Group, 1992) pp. 350, 351.
41. ***Final Judgment: The Missing Link in the JFK Assassination Conspiracy***, Michael Collins Piper, (Washington, D.C., The Center for Historical Review, 1998) pp. 59, 66, 67, 68.
42. ***The Visions and Prophecies of Zechariah***, David Baron, (Grand Rapids, Michigan: Kregel Publications, 1972; originally published in 1918) pp. 167, 168, 169.
43. ***Plausible Denial: Was the CIA Involved in the Assassination of JFK?***, p. 270.
44. ***Ibid***, p. 270.
45. ***Ibid,*** p. 322, front inside cover.
46. ***The History of the Reformation of Religion Within the Realm of Scotland***, John Knox, (Carlisle, Pennsylvania: Banner of Truth Trust; originally written in 1559-1571 by Knox; reprinted by C. J. Guthrie, 1898) pp. 270, 278, 330, 347.

Chapter 45

1. ***Secret Instructions of the Jesuits***, W. C. Brownlee, (New York: American and Foreign Christian Union, 1857) p. 45.
2. ***Fourteen Years a Jesuit***, Count Paul von Hoensbroech, translated by Alice Zimmern, (New York: Cassell and Company, LTD., 1911) Vol. I of II, p. 413; quoting *Formula Institute.*
3. ***Hoover's FBI: The Inside Story of Hoover's Trusted Lieutenant***, Cartha "Deke" DeLoach, (Washington, D.C.: Regnery Publishing, Inc., 1997) p. 153.
4. ***The Prophet: Alberto Part Six***, Jack Chick, (Chino, California: Chick Publications, 1988) p. 32.

Chapter 46

1. ***Secret Instructions of the Jesuits***, W. C. Brownlee, (New York: American and Foreign Christian Union, 1857) p. 59.
2. ***The Engineer Corps of Hell; Or Rome's Sappers and Miners***, Compiled and translated by Edwin A. Sherman, (San Francisco, California: Private subscription, 1883) p. 28.
3. ***Ibid***, p. 38.
4. ***An Inquiry Into the Assassination of Abraham Lincoln***, Emmett McLoughlin, (New York: Lyle Stuart, Inc., 1963) p. 161.
5. ***The Jesuit Enigma***, E. Boyd Barrett, (New York: Boni and Liveright, 1927) pp. vi, 59, 79.
6. ***Crossfire: The Plot That Killed Kennedy***, Jim Marrs, (New York: Carroll & Graf Pubs., Inc., 1989) pp. Preface i, 16, 17, 275, 277, 587, 588, 580, 581.
7. ***Bound by Honor***, Bill Bonanno, (New York: St. Martin's Press, 1999) pp. 299, 300, 301, 303.
8. ***JFK, Director's Cut***, Oliver Stone; Director, (Warner Bros., Inc., 1991) Video, 189 minutes, Vol. II of II.
9. ***Texas In The Morning: The Love Story of Madeleine Brown and President Lyndon Baines Johnson***, Madeleine Duncan Brown, (Baltimore: The Conservatory Press, 1997) pp. 189-191.
10. ***Executive Action***, Video, (National General Pictures, Edward Lewis Production, 1973).
11. ***Teddy Bare: The Last of the Kennedy Clan***, Zad Rust, (Belmont, Massachusetts: Western Islands, 1971) pp. ix, x.
12. ***Forgive My Grief: A Critical Review of the Warren Commission Report on the Assassination of President John F. Kennedy***, William Penn Jones, Jr., (Midlothian, Texas: Midlothian Mirror, Inc., 1966) Vol. I of IV, pp. 64-65, 160-161, 187-188.

13. ***Double Cross: The Explosive Inside Story of the Mobster Who Controlled America***, Sam and Chuck Giancana, (New York: Warner Books, Inc., 1993) pp. 457, 458, 459, 460, 461, 462, 463, 464, 465, 466, 467.
14. ***Called to Serve: Profiles in Conspiracy from John F. Kennedy to George Bush***, Col. James "Bo" Gritz, (Sandy Valley, Nevada: Lazarus Publishing Co., 1991) pp. 525, 526, 523.
15. ***A Farewell To Justice: Jim Garrison, JFK's Assassination, and the Case That Should Have Changed History***, Joan Mellen, (Washington, D.C.: Potomac Books, Inc., 2005) pp. xvii, xviii, 41, 356, 2, 203, 302, 357, 383-384.
16. ***Dr. Mary's Monkey: How the Unsolved Murder of a Doctor, a Secret Laboratory in New Orleans and Cancer-Causing Monkey Viruses are Linked to Lee Harvey Oswald, the JFK Assassination and Emerging Global Epidemics***, Edward T. Haslam and Jim Marrs, (Triune Day, 2006) pp. 144, 145, 154, 156, 157; first published as ***Mary, Ferrie & the Monkey Virus: The Story of an Underground Medical Laboratory***, Edward T. Haslam, (Brandenton, Florida: Edward T. Haslam, 1995).
17. ***http://www.arcticbeacon.com/1221062.mp3***, Greg Szymanski, *"Two Part Interview with NYPD Detective Jim Rothstein Who Nails George H.W. Bush and Frank Sturgis for acting as co-conspirators in the Kennedy Assassination,"* December 21, 2006, Hours One and Two.
18. ***Luce and His Empire***, W. A. Swanberg, (New York: Charles Scribner's Sons, 1972) p. 423.
19. ***Ibid***, p. 215.
20. ***High Treason***, Robert J. Groden and Harrison Edward Livingstone, (New York: Berkley Books, 1989) p. 217.
21. ***Plausible Denial: Was the CIA Involved in the Assassination of JFK?***, Mark Lane, (New York: Thunder's Mouth Press, 1991) p. 43.
22. ***Romanism: A Menace to the Nation***, Jeremiah J. Crowley, (Aurora, Missouri: The Menace Publishing Co., 1912) pp. 199, 200.
23. ***High Treason***, p. 309.
24. ***The Last Investigation***, Gaeton Fonzi, (New York: Thunder's Mouth Press, 1993) p. 184.
25. ***High Treason***, p. 362.
26. ***The Last Investigation***, pp. 53, 55, 59.
27. ***JFK: The Dead Witnesses***, Craig Roberts and John Armstrong, (Tulsa, Oklahoma: Consolidated Press, 1995) p. iii.
28. ***First Hand Knowledge***, Robert D. Morrow, (New York: Shapolsky Publishers, Inc., 1994) pp. 300, 301.
29. ***JFK, Director's Cut***, Vol. I of II.
30. ***The Spiritual Exercises of St. Ignatius***, Ignatius Loyola, translated by Anthony Mottola, (New York: Doubleday Publishers, 1989; originally written in 1523) pp. 139, 141.

Chapter 47

1. ***Peveril of the Peak***, Sir Walter Scott, (New York: Houghton Mifflin Co., 1913; originally published in 1820) Vol. I of II, pp. 159, 160.
2. ***Ivanhoe; A Romance***, Sir Walter Scott, (Boston: D.C. Heath & Co. Publishers, 1905; originally published in 1829) p. 407, 412-413.
3. ***JFK: Conspiracy of Silence***, Charles A. Crenshaw, (New York: Penguin Books USA, Inc., 1992) p. 106.
4. ***Ford: The Men and the Machine***, Robert Lacy, (New York: Ballantine Books, 1986) p. 531.
5. ***Iacocca: An Autobiography***, Lee Iacocca, (New York: Bantam Books, 1984) p. 8.
6. ***Ibid***, p. 116.
7. ***Ford: The Men and the Machine***, p. 538.
8. ***Iacocca: An Autobiography***, pp. 218, 225.
9. ***National Catholic Reporter***, "*Who Are the Knights of Malta?*", Martin Lee, (Kansas City, Missouri, October 14, 1983) p. 1.
10. ***Ivanhoe; A Romance***, p. 406.

Chapter 48

1. ***The Crisis: Or, the Enemies of America Unmasked***, J. Wayne Laurens, (Philadelphia, Pennsylvania: G. D. Miller, 1855) p. 13.

2. ***The Black Pope***, M. F. Cusack, (London: Marshall, Russell & Co., 1896) p. 348.
3. ***Romanism: A Menace to the Nation***, Jeremiah J. Crowley, (Aurora, Missouri: The Menace Publishing Co., 1912) p. 196.
4. ***The Jesuit Enigma***, E. Boyd Barrett, (New York: Boni and Liveright, 1927) p. 218, 219.
5. ***The Black Pope***, p. 356.
6. ***The Jesuits: Their History and Crimes***, Multiple Contributors, (London: Protestant Truth Society, 1918) p. 30.
7. ***National Catholic Reporter***, "*McSorley and famous friend go way back; Jesuit sees Clinton as able president*", Arthur Jones, (Kansas City, Missouri, July 28, 1995) p. 3.
8. ***Trance: Formation of America***, Cathy O'Brien with Mark Phillips, (Las Vegas, Nevada: Reality Marketing, Inc., 1995, (800) 656-3597) pp. 184, 152, 107, 93.
9. **President William Clinton**, (CBS, 1997) National Television Interview.
10. ***The Provincial Letters***, Blaise Pascal, (New York: Robert Carter & Brothers, 1850) p. 199.
11. ***ParaPolitics/USA***, *"The Men Behind the New Counter-Reformation,"* Kevin Koogan, (No city: No Publisher, March 1982) pp. 31, 32; obtained from Lloyd Miller, Research Director, A-albionic Research, P.O. Box 20273, Ferndale, Michigan, 48220-0273, http://a-albiionic .com/prjframe.html
12. *"Evil One-World Government Agents are Claiming To Be United States Agents," Alamo Christian Ministries World Newsletter,* Tony Alamo, (Alma, Arkansas: Holy Alamo Christian Church, 2003), pp. 1-3, 15.
13. ***None Dare Call It Conspiracy***, Gary Allen, (Rossmoor, California; Concord Press, 1971) pp. 98, 99, 100, 101, 102, 104.
14. ***Year of the Rat: How Bill Clinton and Al Gore Compromised U.S. Security for Chinese Cash***, Edward Timperlake and William C. Triplett II, (Washington, D.C.: Regnery Pub., Inc., 1998) pp. 263, 264, 265, 266.
15. ***The China Threat: How the People's Republic Targets America***, Bill Gertz, (Washington, D.C.: Regnery Publishing, Inc., 2000) pp. xi, 8, 89, 167, 199.
16. ***Air Force One***, Video, Wolfgang Peterson, Columbia Pictures, 1997.
17. ***Through the Eyes of the Enemy: Russia's Highest Ranking Military Defector Reveals Why Russia is More Dangerous Than Ever***, Stanislav Lunev with Ira Winkler, (Washington, D.C.: Regnery Publishing, Inc., 1998) pp. 11, 12, 13, 18, 20, 21, 24, 25, 32.
18. ***Spider's Web: The Secret History of How the White House Illegally Armed Iraq***, Alan Friedman, (New York: Bantam Books, 1993) p. xvii.
19. ***Occult Theocrasy***, Lady Queenborough, (South Pasadena, California: Emissary Publications, 1980; originally published in 1933) pp. 241, 242.
20. **Source withheld,** Private Letter to Eric Jon Phelps, "*Jesuits in Iraq*," February 28, 2002.
21. ***The Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion***, translated by Victor E. Marsden, (Los Angeles, California: Christian Nationalist Crusade, date unknown; originally published in 1905) p. 49.
22. ***Vatican, U.S.A.***, Nino Lo Bello, (New York: Trident Press, 1972) pp. 48, 51.
Vatican Assassins
23. ***The Vatican Billions***, Avro Manhattan, (Chino, California: Chick Publications, 1983) p. 227.
24. ***Called to Serve: Profiles in Conspiracy from John F. Kennedy to George Bush***, Col. James "Bo" Gritz, (Sandy Valley, Nevada: Lazarus Publishing Co., 1991) unnumbered first page.
25. ***Trance: Formation of America***, p. 2.
26. ***The Crimes of a President: New Revelations on Conspiracy & Cover-up in the Bush & Reagan Administrations***, Joel Bainerman, (New York: S.P.I. Books/Shapolsky Publishers, 1992) pp. 317, 319.

Chapter 49

1. ***The Great Apostacy, Identical With Papal Rome; An Exposition of the Mystery of Iniquity, and the Marks and Doom of Antichrist***, Joseph F. Berg, (Philadelphia: J. B. Lippincott & Co., Baker, Printer; 1842) pp. 139-141, 167.
2. ***The Engineer Corps of Hell; Or Rome's Sappers and Miners***, Compiled and translated by Edwin A. Sherman, (San Francisco, California: Private subscription, 1883) p. 34.
3. ***The Nazi Doctors: Medical Killing and the Psychology of Genocide***, Robert Jay Lifton, (No city: BasicBooks, 1986) pp. 337-350.
4. ***Natural Cures "They" Don't Want You to Know About***, Kevin Trudeau, (Elk Grove Village, Illinois: Alliance Publishing Group, Inc., 2004) pp. 53-55.

5. ***Dr. Mary's Monkey: How the Unsolved Murder of a Doctor, a Secret Laboratory in New Orleans and Cancer-Causing Monkey Viruses are Linked to Lee Harvey Oswald, the JFK Assassination and Emerging Global Epidemics***, Edward T. Haslam and Jim Marrs, (Triune Day, 2006) pp. 154, 158, 148; first published as ***Mary, Ferrie & the Monkey Virus: The Story of an Underground Medical Laboratory***, Edward T. Haslam, (Brandenton, Florida: Edward T. Haslam, 1995).
6. ***Hoover's FBI: The Inside Story of Hoover's Trusted Lieutenant***, Cartha "Deke" DeLoach, (Washington, D.C.: Regnery Pub., Inc., 1997) pp. 153, 156-157.
7. ***Popery, Puseyism and Jesuitism***, Luigi Desanctis, (London: D. Catt, 1905; translated by Maria Betts from the original Italian edition published as ***Roma Papale*** in 1865; first published in English, 1852) p. 138.
8. ***I Dare You***, William H. Danforth, (St. Louis, Missouri: American Youth Foundation, 1991; originally published in 1931) p. 27.
9. ***Casey: From the OSS to the CIA***, Joseph E. Persico, (New York: Penguin Books, 1990) p. 21, 29, 26, 31.
10. ***Trance: Formation of America***, Cathy O'Brien with Mark Phillips, (Las Vegas, Nevada: Reality Marketing, Inc., 1995, (800) 656-3597) p. 187.
11. ***Emerging Viruses: AIDS and Ebola***, Leonard G. Horowitz, (Rockport, Massachusetts: Tetrahedron Publishing Group, 1997) p. 501.
12. ***Naked Empress; Or, The Great Medical Fraud***, Hans Ruesch, (No city, Switzerland: CIVIS Publications, 1992) pp. 11, 30.
13. ***Here's How Health Works***, Edward Elmer Keeler, (Syracuse, New York: Good Health Clinic Publishing Co., 1912) pp. 31, 32.
14. ***Second Opinion***, Dr. William Campbell Douglas, (Atlanta, Georgia: Second Opinion Publishing, 1999) Vol. IX, No. 5, pp. 4, 5.
15. ***Anti-Aging Manual***, Joseph B. Marion, (South Woodstock, Connecticut: Information Pioneers, 1996) p. 1055.
16. ***The Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion***, translated by Victor E. Marsden, (Los Angeles, California: Christian Nationalist Crusade, date unknown; originally published in 1905) p. 41.
17. ***Emerging Viruses: AIDS and Ebola***, p. 497.
18. ***Into the Light,*** William Campbell Douglas, (Atlanta, Georgia: Second Opinion Publishing, 1997), no page.
19. ***Healing Photons: The Science and Art of Blood Irradiation Therapy***, Kenneth J. Dillon, (Washington, D.C.: Scientia Press, 1998).
20. ***Diabetes Mellitus: The Secret of Prevention and Reversal***, William H. Philpott, (Holmen, Wisconsin: LGS Trust, 1998) pp. 16, 18, 19.
21. ***Confessions of a Medical Heretic***, Robert Mendelsohn, (New York: Warner Books, 1979) pp. 11, 13, 14, 117, 221, 58, 248, 225.
22. ***Emerging Viruses: AIDS and Ebola***, pp. 336, 337, 339, 529.
23. ***Annual Report: Council on Foreign Relations***, (New York: The Harold Pratt House, 1993-1994) pp. 137, 138.
24. ***Ibid***, p. 60.
25. ***Emerging Viruses: AIDS and Ebola***, p. 530.
26. ***The Suppressed Truth About the Assassination of Abraham Lincoln***, Burke McCarty, (Merrimac, Massachusetts: Destiny Publishers, 1973; originally published in 1924) p. 16.

Chapter 50

1. ***History of the Jesuits: Their Origin, Progress, Doctrines, and Designs***, G. B. Nicolini of Rome, (London: Henry G. Bohn, 1889) pp. 78, 79.
2. ***The History of the Jesuits in England 1580-1773***, (Roman Catholic Priest) Ethelred L. Taunton, (London: Methuen & Co., 1901) pp. 351, 352.
3. ***Peveril of the Peak***, Sir Walter Scott, (New York: Houghton Mifflin Co., 1913; originally published in 1820) Vol. II of II, p. 41.
4. ***The Jesuit Enigma***, E. Boyd Barrett, (New York: Boni and Liveright, 1927) p. 23, 32, 21-22, 61.
5. ***The Engineer Corps of Hell; Or Rome's Sappers and Miners***, Compiled and translated by Edwin A. Sherman, (San Francisco, California: Private subscription, 1883) p. 112.
6. ***Fourteen Years a Jesuit***, Count Paul von Hoensbroech, translated by Alice Zimmern, (New York: Cassell and Company, LTD., 1911) Vol. II of II, p. 430.
7. ***The Authorized King James Bible Defended***, Chester A. Murray, (Cassville, Maryland: Litho Printers, 1983) p. 54.

8. ***Behind the Dictators***, Leo H. Lehmann, (New York: Agora Publishing Co., 1944) p. 28.
9. ***Plain Talk About the Romanism of Today***, Hugh Montgomery, (Boston: American Citizen Co., 1894) pp. 186-189.
10. ***The American Sentinel***, Lee Bellinger, editor, (Washington, D.C., American Lantern Press, Inc., 2004) issue #684, March edition, pp. 1-3; issue #687 June edition, p. 5.
11. ***The Omega Files: Secret Nazi UFO Bases Revealed!***, "Brandon," (New Brunswick, New Jersey: Global Communications, 2000; ***www.webufo.net***) "The Coming Chaos," pp. 1-2; "Final Invasion Plans," p. 2, 3, 4; "Prologue," p. 1.
12. ***Endgame: The Blueprint for the Victory in the War on Terror***, Thomas McInerney and Paul Vallely, (Washington, D.C.: Regnery Publishing, Inc., 2004) pp. 48, 51, 52.
13. ***Showdown With Nuclear Iran: Radical Islam's Messianic Mission to Destroy Israel and Cripple the United States***, Michael D. Evans with Jerome R. Corsi, (Nashville, Tennessee: Nelson Current, 2006) pp. 27, 107, 109, 173.
14. ***Year of the Rat: How Bill Clinton and Al Gore Compromised U.S. Security for Chinese Cash***, Edward Timperlake and William C. Triplett II, (Washington, D.C.: Regnery Publishing Inc., 2000) pp. ix, 269, 196, 265, 263.
15. ***The Service: The Memoirs of General Reinhard Gehlen***, Reinhard Gehlen, (New York: World Publishing Co., 1972) p. 369.
16. ***The Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion***, translated by Victor E. Marsden, (Los Angeles, California: Christian Nationalist Crusade, date unknown; originally published in 1905) p. 70.
17. ***Ibid***, p. 39.
18. ***Days of Our Years***, Pierre van Paassen, (New York: Hillman-Curl, Inc., 1939) p. 465.
19. ***The Secret War Against the Jews***, John Loftus and Mark Aarons, (New York: St. Martin's Press, 1994) pp.
193, 194.
20. ***Secret Instructions of the Jesuits***, W. C. Brownlee, (New York: American and Foreign Christian Union, 1857) p. 139.
21. ***The Jesuit Enigma***, p. 43.
22. ***The Black Pope***, M. F. Cusack, (London: Marshall, Russell & Co., 1896) p. 50.
23. ***Rome Stoops To Conquer***, E. Boyd Barrett, (New York: Julian Messner, Inc., 1935) pp. 180-181, 187-189.

Conclusion

1. ***The Works of Augustus Toplady***, Augustus Toplady, (Harrisonburg, Virginia: Sprinkle Publications, 1987; originally published in 1794) p. 55.
2. ***Peveril of the Peak***, Sir Walter Scott, (New York: Houghton Mifflin Co., 1913; originally published in 1820) Vol. I of II, p. 139.
3. ***Secret Instructions of the Jesuits***, W. C. Brownlee, (New York: American and Foreign Christian Union, 1857) pp. 39, 143.
4. ***History of the Jesuits: Their Origin, Progress, Doctrines, and Designs***, G. B. Nicolini of Rome, (London: Henry G. Bohn, 1889) p. 58.
5. ***Our Authorized Bible Vindicated***, Benjamin G. Wilkinson, (Tacoma Park, Washington, D.C.: Publisher not named, 1930; reprinted by D. A. Waite, (Collingswood, New Jersey: The Bible For Today, 1984) pp. 59-60.
6. ***The Papacy and the Civil Power***, Richard W. Thompson, (New York: Harper & Bros. Publishers, 1876) pp. 114, 115, 116.
7. ***Swarms of Locusts: The Jesuit Attack On the Faith***, Michael Bunker, (New York: Writers Club Press, 2002) pp. 13-14.
8. ***The Complete Works of Shakespeare***, edited by Hardin Craig and David Bevington, (Glenview, Illinois: Scott, Foresman and Company, 1973) p. 775.
9. ***Westminster Confession of Faith, the Larger and Shorter Catechisms***, authored by the Church of Scotland, (Ross-shire, Scotland: Free Presbyterian Publications, 1983; originally published in 1658) pp. 358, 366, 367, 360.
10. ***The History of the Reformation of Religion Within the Realm of Scotland***, John Knox, (Carlisle, Pennsylvania: Banner of Truth Trust; originally written in 1559-1571 by Knox; reprinted by C. J. Guthrie, 1898) p. 270.
11. ***Crown Against Concubine***, N. H. Merton, (Exeter, England: Coverdale Press, 1994) pp. 38-40.

12. ***Ethics***, Dietrich Bonhoeffer, (New York: Macmillan Publishing Co., 1975) p. 112.
13. ***Quaint Sayings and Doings Concerning Luther***, John D. Morris, (Philadelphia: Lindsay & Blakiston, 1859) p. 63.
14. ***E. M. Bounds on Prayer***, E. M. Bounds, (New Kensington, Pennsylvania: Whitaker House, 1997; originally published in 1900) p. 29.
15. ***Battling Wall Street: The Kennedy Presidency***, Donald Gibson, (New York: Sheridan Square Press, 1994) p. v.
16. ***The True Republican***, Jonathan French, (Philadelphia, Pennsylvania: J.B. Smith & Co., 1857) pp. 20, 22, 24, 25-26, 27, 30, 31.

End of Sources

A quote was recently pointed out to the author that was deemed important enough to place in the work a few days before going to press. The narration provides the solution for the removal of America's CFR/Jesuit Senate now ruling the Company's **"Holy Roman" Fourteenth Amendment American Empire**.

"A SENATE OF JESUITS"

"When Sigismond, king of Sweden, was elected king of Poland, he made a treaty with the states of Sweden, by which he obliged himself to pass every fifth year in that kingdom. By his wars with the Ottoman court, with Muscovy, and Tartary, compelled to remain in Poland to encounter these powerful enemies, during fifteen years he failed in accomplishing his promise. To remedy this in some shape, **by the advice of the Jesuits, who had gained an ascendancy over him, he created a senate to reside at Stockholm, composed of forty chosen Jesuits. He presented them with letters-patent, and invested them with the royal authority**. While this **senate of Jesuits** was at Dantizic, waiting for a fair wind to set sail for Stockholm, he published an edict, that the Swedes should receive them as his own royal person [*as are the Jesuits in the US today*]. A public council was immediately held. Charles, the uncle of Sigismond, the prelates, and the lords, resolved to prepare for them a splendid and magnificent entry. But in a private council, they came to very contrary resolutions: for the prince said, he could not bear that a **senate of priests** should command, in preference to all the princes and lords, natives of the country. All the others agreed with him in rejecting this holy senate. The archbishop rose, and said, '**Since Sigismond has disdained to be our king, we also must not acknowledge him as such; and from this moment we should no longer consider ourselves as his subjects. His authority is *in suspenso,* because he has bestowed it on the Jesuits who form this senate. The people have not yet acknowledged them. In this interval of resignation on the one side, and assumption on the other, I absolve you all of the fidelity the king may claim from you as his Swedish subjects**.'

[*This, dear truth-seeker, is the Calvinist response to Jesuit tyranny!*] The prince of Bithynia addressing himself to Prince Charles, uncle of the king, said, '**I owe no other king than you; and I believe you are now obliged to receive us as your affectionate subjects, and to assist us to hunt these vermin from the state.**' All the others joined him, and acknowledged Charles as their lawful monarch. Having resolved to keep their declaration for some time secret [*ah, a most important tactic, dear truth-seeker!*], they deliberated in what manner they were to receive and to precede this senate in their entry into the harbour, who were now on board a great galleon, which had anchored two leagues from Stockholm, that they might enter more magnificently in the night, when the fire-works they had prepared would appear to the greatest advantage. About the time of their reception, Prince Charles, accompanied by twenty-five or thirty vessels, appeared before this senate. Wheeling about and forming a caracol [*semicircle*] of ships,

they discharged a volley, and emptied all their cannon on the galleon bearing this senate, which had its sides pierced through with the balls. **The galleon immediately filled with water and sunk, without one of the unfortunate Jesuits being assisted: on the contrary, their assailants cried to them that this was the time to perform some miracle, such as they were accustomed to do in India and Japan; and if they chose, they could walk on the waters!**

[*Don't you just love this history, dear truth-seeker!*]

The report of the cannon, and the smoke which the powder occasioned, prevented either the cries or the submersion of the holy fathers from being observed: and as if they were conducting the senate to the town, Charles entered triumphantly; went into the church, were they sung *Te Deum;* and to conclude the night, he partook of the entertainment which had been prepared for this ill-fated senate.

The Jesuits of the city of Stockholm having come, about midnight, to pay their respects to the Fathers, perceived their loss. They directly posted up *placards* of excommunication against Charles and his adherents, who had caused the senate of Jesuits to perish. They urged the people to rebel; **but they were soon expelled** [*from*] **the city**, and Charles made a public profession of [*anti-Jesuit*] Lutheranism.

Sigismond, King of Poland, began a war with Charles in 1604, which lasted two years. Disturbed by the invasions of the Tartars, the Muscovites, and the Cossacks, a truce was concluded; but Sigismond lost both his crowns, by his bigoted attachment to Roman Catholicism [the risen Son of God *intervening for Charles*]."

Curiosities of Literature, Isaac Disraeli, (Boston: William Veazie, 62 and 64 Cornhill, 1858) pp. 313-316.

The deeds of the Jesuits in subjugating Protestant nations is based on the "works salvation" doctrines of historic Romanism perfected by the Jesuit Order. The following quote recites once again the purpose of Jesuitism here in historic White Celtic-Anglo-Saxon Protestant and Baptist-Calvinist North America.

> **"Let it be remembered that the great boast of Romanism is that her church never changes; that its action in the future will be the same that it has been in the past; that Protestants have no right in the eye of the church. . . .** According to the following oath, Protestants have no rights that Catholic Irish are bound to respect [*evidenced by the murderous deeds of the Irish Republican Army (IRA) having worked with the SS during WWII and the KGB during the Cold War, and which IRA, according to ex-Jesuit* Alberto Rivera, *is led by Jesuits under Extreme Oath*]:

'I swear by **Almighty God,** by all in heaven and earth, by the **holy prayerbook** of my holy church [with which prayer-book **Lyndon Johnson** was sworn in as the President of the United States on "Air Force One" after he participated in the murder of Roman Catholic President Kennedy], by the blessed **Virgin Mary, mother of God,** by her sorrow and grief at the foot of the cross, by her tears and wailings, by the holy apostles **Saint Peter** and **Saint Paul,** by the glorious apostle of Ireland—**St. Patrick**—[who was not a Romanist] by the **blessed and adorable host,** by the blessed and holy church in all ages, by our holy and national martyrs, to fight upon Irish soil for the independence of Ireland—**to fight until I die, wading to the knee in the red gore of the Sassenach (Protestant) for the glorious cause of nationality;** to fight until not a single vestige, track, or footstep is left to tell that the holy soil of Ireland was ever trodden by the **Sassenach tyrants and murderers;** and, moreover, when the **Protestant robbers and brutes in Ireland shall be murdered and driven into the sea,** like the swine our Lord Jesus Christ caused to be drowned, **then we shall embark for and take England** [as attempted by the Jesuits in 1588 via their Spanish Armada], and root out every vestige of the accursed blood of **the heretic adulterer, Henry VIII,** and possess ourselves of the treasures of **the beast** who has so long kept our island of saints—old Ireland—in the chains of bondage, and driven us from her shores, exiles, into foreign lands [these oath-bound, hypocritical "Black Irish" immigrating to Protestant America to enjoy Protestant liberty secured by the Baptist-Calvinist **Bill of Rights**].

I WILL WADE IN THE BLOOD

of **Orangemen** and **heretics** (Protestants) who do not join us and become of ourselves. Scotland, too, having given aid and succor to the beast, we shall leave her in her gore. **We shall not give up until we have restored our holy faith all over the British Isles.** To all of this I sincerely and conscientiously swear, with my eyes blindfolded [*as though this initiate is in a Masonic Lodge*], not knowing who to me administers this oath.'

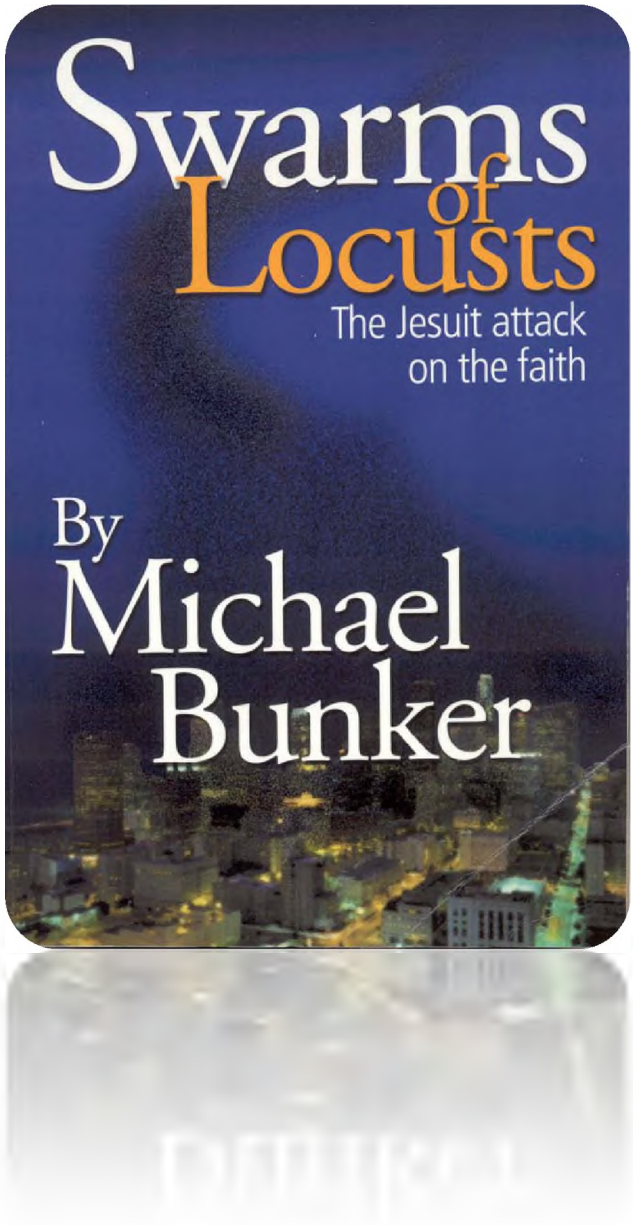
The *Catholic Review* says, **'Protestantism of every form has not and never can have any right where Catholicity is triumphant [*just like Islam*]; that therefore we lose the breath we expend in declaiming against bigotry and intolerance, and in favor of religious liberty or the right of any man to be of any religion as best pleases him.'**

In 1864 the pope issued his encyclical condemning all the liberties and the progress of the nineteenth century, and adding that civil rulers ought to enforce the decrees of the church. The Archbishop of Cincinnati spoke of it thus: 'We receive it implicitly. We bow to it reverently. We embrace it cordially. We hail it

gratefully. **To us it is the voice of God in Sinai**.' And this is the tolerant Romanism of America?"

Plain Talk About the Romanism of To-Day, Hugh Montgomery, (Boston: American Citizen Company, 1894) pp. 192, 193, 194.

The author of *Vatican Assassins: "Wounded In The House Of My Friends"* highly recommends Calvinist Michael Bunker's timely, historical and scriptural work published in 2002:



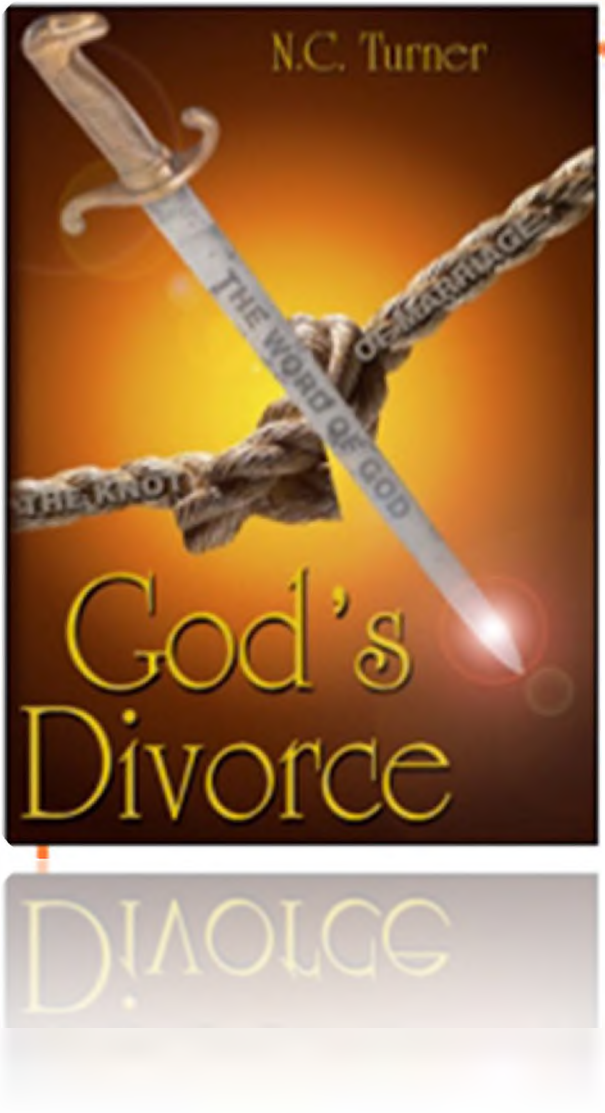
Swarms of Locusts: The Jesuit Attack on the Faith

"Even though the Jesuits exude vast influence and control in the areas of theology, education, recorded history and current media, it is still perplexing that virtually no literature exists exposing the Jesuit's influence on mainline Protestantism. This is what makes *Swarms of Locusts* such a necessary book. In this work, the author uncovers forgotten history regarding the cooperative salvation theology of the Jesuits. The author then builds upon these historical truths and clearly exposes how the Jesuits (and their cooperative redemption theology) have permeated all denominations of the Protestant Church. From Cain to Charles [*G.*] Finney, this book historically connects-the-dots and undeniably proves that modern Protestantism has abandoned the Doctrines of Grace and embraced the doctrines of cooperative salvation."

Michael Bunker, P.O. Box 216, Smyer, TX 79367

www.michaelbunker.com ; mbunker@michaelbunker.com

The author also highly recommends his pastor's most timely work, *God's Divorce*. If a man cannot divorce his wife for Scriptural reasons, neither can he divorce his government. Both rights have been maxims of White Anglo-Saxon Protestant and Baptist-Calvinist Western Civilization during its Modern Era.



God's Divorce

– Does the Bible teach that divorce is sin?

– Did Jesus ever recognize the legitimacy of divorce when he was on the earth?

– Does God command a spouse to remain in a marriage where he or she is subjected to physical or mental abuse?

– Is it true that if I am divorced and remarried, I am living in adultery?

– What did the Christians of previous generations teach and practice concerning divorce?

These and many similar questions are answered from the Bible in *God's Divorce*. The author demonstrates the true Christian teaching of divorce from the Bible in a manner that can be understood by anyone willing to believe the Scriptures, and provides historical documentation of what the Baptists, Puritans, Protestants, and Catholics have taught and practiced concerning divorce. The truths of Scripture are placed in the context of history and individual experience, magnifying the holiness and righteousness of God by proclaiming the justice of his law of divorce.

Orders: $16.00 postpaid media mail shipping in continental U.S.
International orders worldwide, please e-mail for shipping quotes.
Money orders or checks payable in US funds to:
Nelson Turner, P.O. Box 257, PA 17028.

Paypal payment of $17.00 each may be made to e-mail address drogheda@comcast.net.
Please make sure your correct and full mailing address is on the payment in the notation.
You may contact the author at the same e-mail address for case lots, and discount on quantities over 20 for dealers. Order Online At: biblo.com and E-Bay store historybookville.

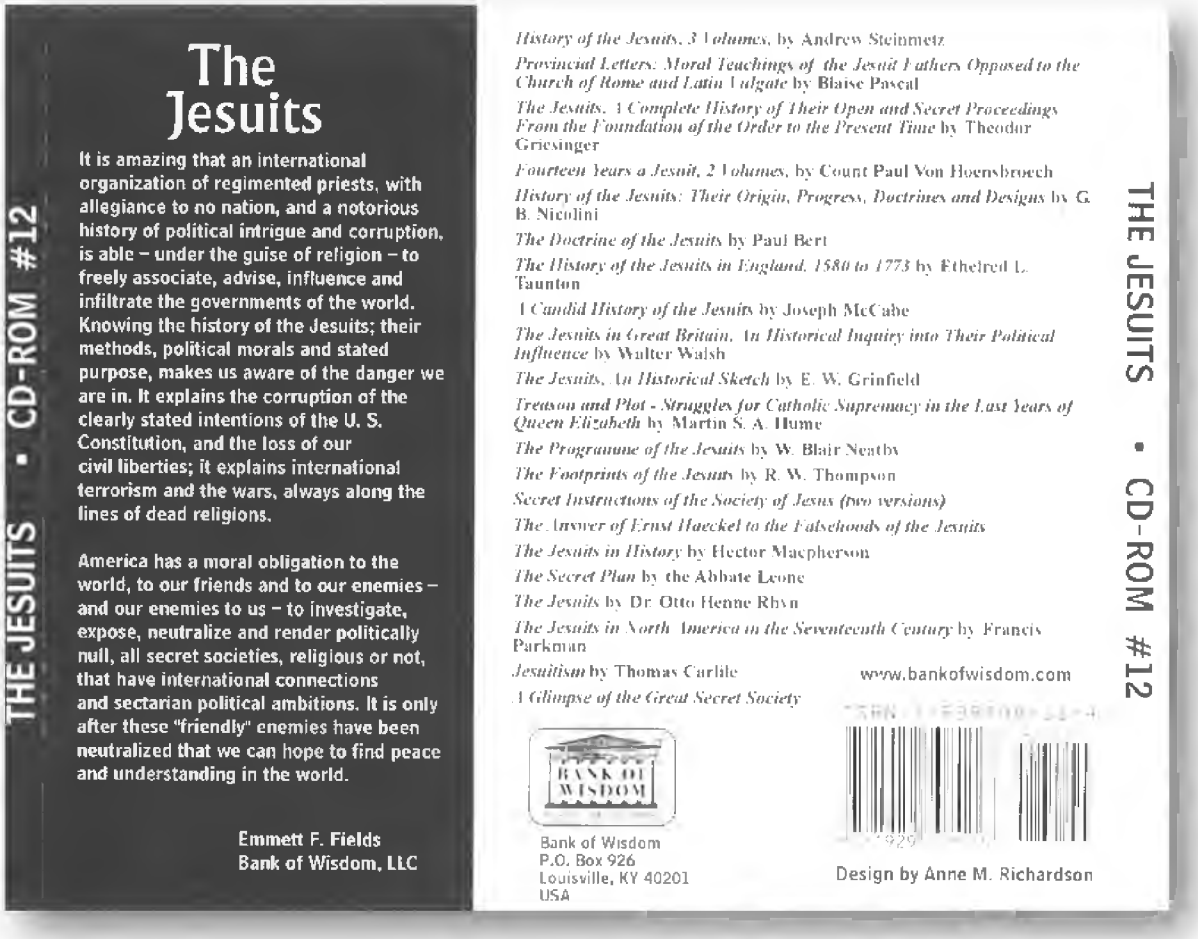
Appendix IV

General Index Pending

Thirteen Rare Books: Anti-Jesuit Suppressed Documents on CD-ROM
A Gift from the Author and Publisher Including:

1. ***The History of Romanism***, John Dowling, (New York: Edward Walker, 1845).
2. ***History of the Jesuits: Their Origin, Progress, Doctrines and Designs***, G. B. Nicolini, (London: George Bell and Sons, 1889).
3. ***Popery, Puseyism and Jesuitism***, Luigi Desanctis, (London: D. Catt, 1903; translated by Maria Betts from the original Italian edition published as *Roma Papale* in 1865; first published in a series of letters in English, 1852).
4. ***The Engineer Corps of Hell; Or, Rome's Sappers and Miners. Containing the Tactics of the "Militia of the Pope," Or the Secret Manuel of the Jesuits, and Other Matter Intensely Interesting, Especially to the Freemason and Lovers of Civil and Religious Liberty, Whithersoever Dispersed Throughout the Globe***, (Introduction Only), Edwin A. Sherman, (San Francisco: Private Subscription, 1883).
5. ***Secret Instructions of the Jesuits***, W. C. Brownlee, (New York: American and Foreign Christian Union, 1857).
6. ***The Black Pope***, M. F. Cusack, (London: Marshall, Russell & Co., 1896).
7. ***The Jesuits: A Complete History of Their Open and Secret Proceedings From the Foundation of the Order to the Present Time (1536-1872)***, Theodor Griesinger, (London: . H. Allen & Co., 1903).
8. ***The Footprints of the Jesuits***, Richard W. Thompson, (New York: Hunt & Eaton, 1894).
9. ***The Awful Disclosures of Maria Monk***, Maria Monk, (Philadelphia: E. B. Peterson, 1836).
10. ***The Thrilling Mysteries of a Convent Revealed***, Author Unknown, (Philadelphia: T. B. Peterson, 1800s, precise date unknown).
11. ***The Jesuit Conspiracy: The Secret Plan of the Order***, Abate Leone, (London: Chapman and Hall, 1848).
12. ***The Crisis: Or, The Enemies of America Unmasked***, J. Wayne Laurens, (Philadelphia: G. D. Miller, 1855).
13. ***Romanism As a World Power***, Luther S. Kauffman, (Philadelphia: True American Publishing Co., 1922).

The author also HIGHLY RECOMMENDS this extraordinary and most fantastic CD-ROM made available by Emmett F. Fields, titled *The Jesuits*. It contains TWENTY anti-Jesuit rare books, which, if purchased separately, would cost in excess of 1500 Federal Reserve Notes (alias "US dollars"). It took the author many years to discover these titles and raise the funds in order to obtain these priceless reference works. This absolute necessity to your library may be ordered from: Bank of Wisdom, P.O. Box 926, Louisville, KY, 40201. The CD's perceptive and candid introduction by Emmett F. Fields and its incomparable book list is below and is as follows:



The Jesuits: CD-ROM #12
Bank of Wisdom
P.O. Box 926
Louisville, Kentucky
40201 USA

THE HISTORY

OF

PROTESTANTISM.

BY THE

REV. J. A. WYLIE, LL.D.,

Author of "The Papacy," "Daybreak in Spain," &c.

ILLUSTRATED.

"PROTESTANTISM, THE SACRED CAUSE OF GOD'S LIGHT AND TRUTH AGAINST THE DEVIL'S FALSITY AND DARKNESS."—*Carlyle.*

VOLUME II.

CASSELL PETTER & GALPIN:

LONDON, PARIS & NEW YORK.

5279 cal

Book Fifteenth.

THE JESUITS.

CHAPTER I.

IGNATIUS LOYOLA.

Rome's New Army—Ignatius Loyola—His Birth—His Wars—He is Wounded—Betakes him to the Legends of the Saints—His Fanaticism Kindled—The Knight-Errant of Mary—The Cave at Manressa—His Mortifications—Comparison between Luther and Ignatius Loyola—An Awakening of the Conscience in both—Luther turns to the Bible, Loyola to Visions—His Revelations.

PROTESTANTISM had marshalled its spiritual forces a second time, and placing itself at the heart of Christendom—at a point where three great empires met—it was labouring with redoubled vigour to propagate itself on all sides. It was expelling from the air of the world that ancient superstition, born of Paganism and Judaism, which, like an opaque veil, had darkened the human mind: a new light was breaking on the eyes and a new life stirring in the souls of men: schools of learning, pure Churches, and free nations were springing up in different parts of Europe; while hundreds of thousands of disciples were ready, by their holy lives or heroic deaths, to serve that great cause which, having broken their ancient fetters, had made them the heirs of a new liberty and the citizens of a new world. It was clear that if let alone, for only a few years, Protestantism would achieve a victory so complete that it would be vain for any opposing power to think of renewing the contest. If that power which was seated in Geneva was to be withstood, and the tide of victory which was bearing it to dominion rolled back, there must be no longer delay in the measures necessary for achieving such a result.

It was further clear that armies would never effect the overthrow of Protestantism. The serried strength of Popish Europe had been put forth to crush it, but all in vain: Protestantism had risen only the stronger from the blows which, it was hoped, would overwhelm it. It was plain that other weapons must be forged, and other armies mustered, than those which Charles and Francis had been accustomed to lead into the field. It was now that the Jesuit corps was embodied. And it must be confessed that these new soldiers did more than all the armies of France and Spain to stem the tide of Protestant success, and bind victory once more to the banners of Rome.

We have seen Protestantism renew its energies: Rome, too, will show what she is capable of doing. As the tribes of Israel were approaching the frontier of the Promised Land, a Wizard-prophet was summoned from the East to bar their entrance by his divinations and enchantments. And now, when the armies of Protestantism seem to be nearing their final victory, there starts up the Jesuit host, with a subtler casuistry and a darker divination, to dispute possession of Christendom. We shall consider that host in its rise, its equipments, its discipline, its diffusion, and its successes.

Don Inigo Lopez de Recalde, the Ignatius Loyola of history, was the founder of the Order of Jesus, or the Jesuits. His birth was nearly contemporaneous with that of Luther. He was the youngest son of one of the highest Spanish grandees, and was born in his father's Castle of Loyola, in the province of Guipuzcoa, in 1491. His youth was passed at the splendid and luxurious court of Ferdinand the Catholic. Spain at that time was fighting to expel the Moors, whose presence on her soil she accounted at once an insult to her independence and an affront to her faith. She was ending the conflict in Spain, but continuing it in Africa. The naturally ardent soul of Ignatius was set on fire by the religious fervour around him. He grew weary of the gaieties and frivolities of the court; nor could even the dalliances and adventures of knight-errantry satisfy him. He thirsted to earn renown on the field of arms. Embarking in the war which at that time engaged the religious enthusiasm and military chivalry of his countrymen, he soon distinguished himself by his feats of daring. Ignatius was bidding fair to take a high place among warriors, and transmit to posterity a name encompassed with the halo of military glory—but with that halo only. At this stage of his career an incident occurred which cut short his exploits on the battle-field, and transferred his enthusiasm and chivalry to another sphere.

It was the year 1521. Luther was uttering his famous "No!" before the emperor and his princes,

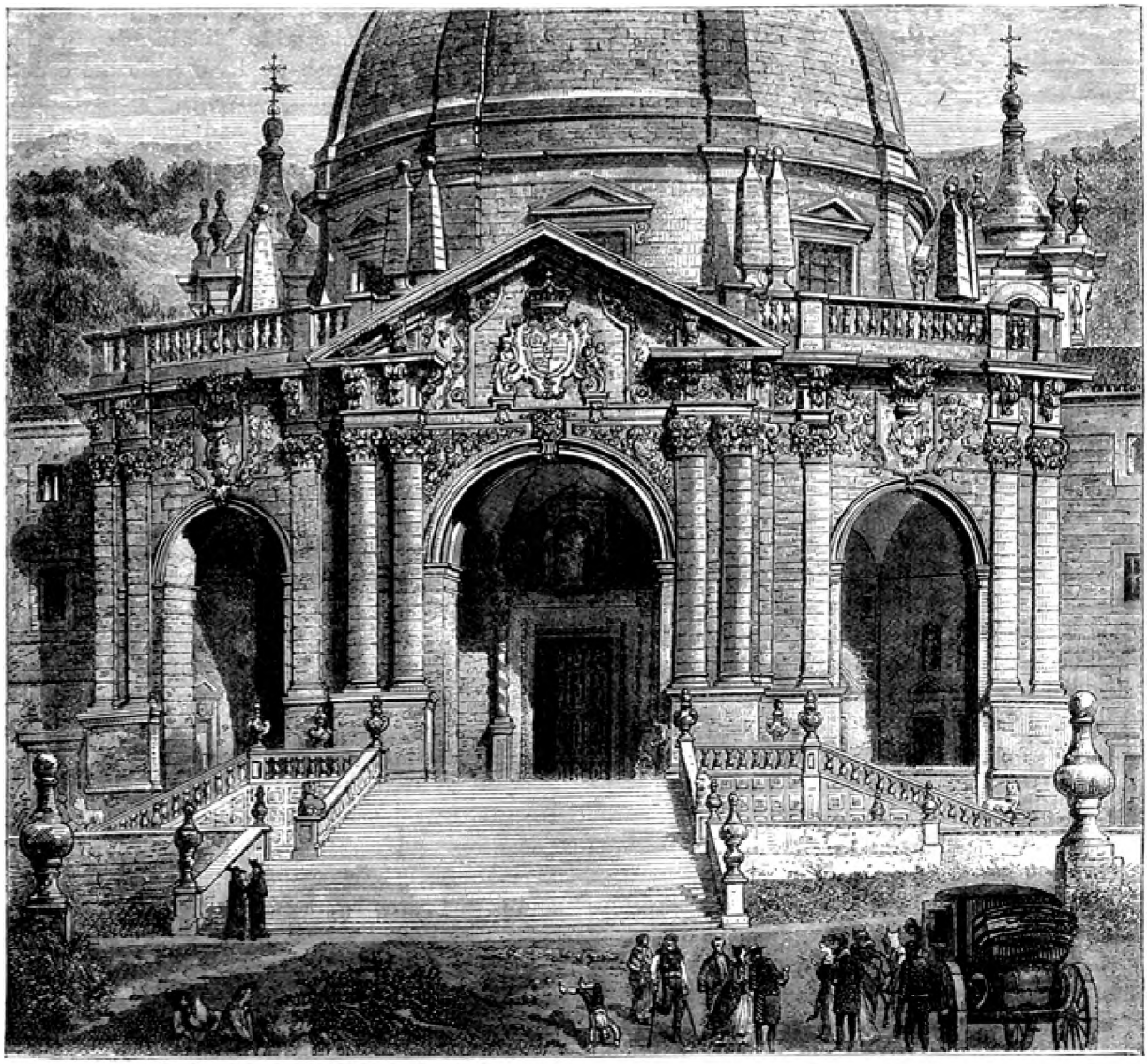
and summoning, as with trumpet-peal, Christendom to arms. It is at this moment the young Ignatius, the intrepid soldier of Spain, and about to become the yet more intrepid soldier of Rome, appears before us. He is shut up in the town of Pampeluna, which the French are besieging. The

IGNATIUS LOYOLA. (*From the Portrait in Freher's "Theatrum."*)

garrison are hard pressed: and after some whispered consultations they openly propose to surrender. Ignatius deems the very thought of such a thing dishonour; he denounces the proposed act of his comrades as cowardice, and re-entering the citadel with a few companions as courageous as himself, swears to defend it to the last drop of his blood. By-and-by famine leaves him no alternative save to die within the walls, or to cut his way sword in hand through the host of the besiegers. He goes forth and joins battle with the French. As he is fighting desperately he is struck by a musket-ball, wounded dangerously in both legs, and laid senseless on the field. Ignatius had ended the last campaign he was ever to fight with the sword: his valour he was yet to display on other fields, but he would mingle no more on those which resound with the clash of swords and the roar of artillery.

The bravery of the fallen warrior had won the respect of the foe. Raising him from the ground, where he was fast bleeding to death, they carried him to the hospital of Pampeluna, and tended him with care, till he was able to be conveyed in a

litter to his father's castle. Thrice had he to undergo the agony of having his wounds opened. Clenching his teeth and closing his fists he bade defiance to pain. Not a groan escaped him while under the torture of the surgeon's knife. But the tardy passage of the weeks and months during which he waited the slow healing of his wounds, inflicted on his ardent spirit a keener pain than had the probing-knife on his quivering limbs. Fettered to his couch he chafed at the inactivity to which he was doomed. Romances of chivalry and tales of war were brought him to beguile the hours. These exhausted, other books were produced, but of a somewhat different character. This time it was the legends of the saints that were brought the bed-rid knight. The tragedy of the early Christian martyrs passed before him as he read. Next came the monks and hermits of the Thebaic deserts and the Sinaitic mountains. With an imagination on fire he perused the story of the hunger and cold they had braved; of the self-conquests they had achieved; of the battles they had waged with evil spirits; of the glorious visions that had been vouchsafed them; and the brilliant rewards they had gained in the lasting reverence of earth and the felicities and dignities of heaven. He panted to rival these heroes, whose glory was of a kind so bright and pure, that compared with it the renown of the battle-field was dim and sordid. His enthusiasm and ambition were as boundless as ever, but now they were directed into a new channel. Henceforward the current of his life was changed.



VIEW OF THE FRONT ENTRANCE OF THE SANCTUARY OF LOYOLA, GUIPUZCOA.

He had him down "a knight of the burning sword" —to use the words of his biographer, Vieyra—he rose up from it "a saint of the burning torch."

The change was a sudden and violent one, and drew after it vast consequences not to Ignatius only, and the men of his own age, but to millions of the human race in all countries of the world, and in all the ages that have elapsed since. He who lay down on his bed the fiery soldier of the emperor, rose from it the yet more fiery soldier of the Pope. The weakness occasioned by loss of blood, the morbidity produced by long seclusion, the irritation of acute and protracted suffering, joined to a temperament highly excitable, and a mind that had fed on miracles and visions till its enthusiasm had grown into fanaticism, accounts in part for the transformation which Ignatius had undergone. Though the balance of his intellect was now sadly disturbed, his shrewdness, his tenacity, and his daring remained. Set free from the fetters of calm reason, these qualities had freer scope than ever. The wing of his earthly ambition was broken, but he could take his flight heavenward. If earth was forbidden him, the celestial domains stood open, and there worthier exploits and more brilliant rewards awaited his prowess.

The heart of a soldier plucked out, and that of a monk given him, Ignatius vowed, before leaving his sick-chamber, to be the slave, the champion, the knight-errant of Mary. She was the lady of his soul, and after the manner of dutiful knights he immediately repaired to her shrine at Montserrat, hung up his arms before her image, and spent the night in watching them. But reflecting that he was a soldier of Christ, that great Monarch who had gone forth to subjugate all the earth, he resolved to eat no other food, wear no other raiment than his King had done, and endure the same hardships and vigils. Laying aside his plume, his coat of mail, his shield and sword, he donned the cloak of the mendicant. "Wrapped in sordid rags," says Duller, "an iron chain and prickly girdle pressing on his naked body, covered with filth, with uncombed hair and untrimmed nails," he retired to a dark mountain in the vicinity of Manresa, where was a gloomy cave, in which he made his abode for some time. There he subjected himself to all the penances and mortifications of the early anchorites whose holiness he emulated. He wrestled with the evil spirit, talked to voices audible to no ear but his own, fasted for days on end, till his weakness was such that he fell into a swoon, and one day was found at the entrance of his cave, lying on the ground, half dead.

The cave at Manresa recalls vividly to our memory the cell at Erfurt. The same austerities, vigils, mortifications, and mental efforts and agonies which were undergone by Ignatius Loyola, had but a very few years before this been passed through by Martin Luther. So far the career of the founder of the Jesuits and that of the champion of Protestantism were the same. Both had set before them a high standard of holiness, and both had all but sacrificed life to reach it. But at the point to which we have come the courses of the two men widely diverge. Both hitherto in their pursuit of truth and holiness had travelled by the same road; but now we see Luther turning to the Bible, "the light that shineth in a dark place," "the sure Word of Prophecy." Ignatius Loyola, on the other hand, surrenders himself to visions and revelations. As Luther went onward the light grew only the brighter around him. He had turned his face to the sun. Ignatius had turned his gaze inward upon his own beclouded mind, and verified the saying of the wise man, "He who wandereth out of the way of understanding shall remain in the congregation of the dead."

Finding him half exanimate at the mouth of his cave, sympathising friends carried Ignatius to the town of Manresa. Continuing there the same course of penances and self-mortifications which he had pursued in solitude, his bodily weakness greatly increased, but he was more than recompensed by the greater frequency of those heavenly visions with which he now began to be favoured. In Manresa he occupied a cell in the Dominican convent, and as he was then projecting a pilgrimage to Jerusalem, he began to qualify himself for this holy journey by a course of the severest penances. "He scourged himself thrice a day," says Ranke, "he rose up to prayer at midnight, and passed seven hours of each day on his knees."[1]

It will hardly do to say that this marvellous case is merely an instance of an unstrung bodily condition, and of vicious mental stimulants abundantly supplied, where the thirst for adventure and distinction was still unquenched. A closer study of the case will show that there was in it an awakening of the conscience. There was a sense of sin—its awful demerit, and its fearful award. Loyola, too, would seem to have felt the "terrors of death, and the pains of hell." He had spent three days in Montserrat in confessing the sins of all his past life.[2] But on a more searching review of his life, finding that he had omitted many sins, he re-

[1] Ranke, *Hist. of the Popes*, bk. ii., sec. 4, p. 138; Lond., 1874.

[2] *Ibid.*, pp. 138, 139.

newed and amplified his confession at Manresa. If he found peace it was only for a short while; again his sense of sin would return, and to such a pitch did his anguish rise, that thoughts of self-destruction came into his mind. Approaching the window of his cell, he was about to throw himself from it, when it suddenly flashed upon him that the act was abhorrent to the Almighty, and he withdrew, crying out, "Lord, I will not do aught that may offend thee."[1]

One day he awakened as from a dream. Now I know, said he to himself, that all these torments are from the assaults of Satan. I am tossed between the promptings of the good Spirit, who would have me be at peace, and the dark suggestions of the evil one, who seeks continually to terrify me. I will have done with this warfare. I will forget my past life; I will open these wounds not again. Luther in the midst of tempests as terrible had come to a similar resolution. Awaking as from a frightful dream, he lifted up his eyes and saw One who had borne his sins upon His cross: and like the mariner who clings amid the surging billows to the rock, Luther was at peace because he had anchored his soul on an Almighty foundation. But says Ranke, speaking of Loyola and the course he had now resolved to pursue, "this was not so much the restoration of his peace as a resolution, it was an engagement entered into by the will rather than a conviction to which the submission of the will is inevitable. It required no aid from Scripture, it was based on the belief he entertained of an immediate connection between himself and the world of spirits. This would never have satisfied Luther. No inspirations—no visions would Luther admit; all were in his opinion alike injurious. He would have the simple, written, indubitable Word of God alone."[2]

From the hour that Ignatius resolved to think no more of his sins his spiritual horizon began, as he believed, to clear up. All his gloomy terrors receded with the past which he had consigned to oblivion. His bitter tears were dried up, and his heavy sighs no longer resounded through the convent halls. He was taken, he felt, into more intimate communion with God. The heavens were opened that he might have a clearer insight into Divine mysteries. True, the Spirit had revealed these things in the morning of the world, through chosen and accredited channels, and inscribed them on the page of inspiration that all might learn them from that infallible source. But Ignatius did not search for these mysteries in the Bible; favoured above the sons of men, he received them, as he thought, in revelations made specially to himself. Alas! his hour had come and passed, and the gate that would have ushered him in amid celestial realities and joys was shut, and henceforward he must dwell amid phantasies and dreams.

It was intimated to him one day that he should yet see the Saviour in person. He had not long to wait for the promised revelation. At mass his eyes were opened, and he saw the incarnate God in the Host. What farther proof did he need of transubstantiation, seeing the whole process had been shown to him? A short while thereafter the Virgin revealed herself with equal plainness to his bodily eyes. Not fewer than thirty such visits did Loyola receive. One day as he sat on the steps of the Church of St. Dominic at Manresa, singing a hymn to Mary, he suddenly fell into a reverie, and had the symbol of the ineffable mystery of the Trinity shown to him, under the figure of "three keys of a musical instrument." He sobbed for very joy, and entering the church, began publishing the miracle. On another occasion, as he walked along the banks of the Llobregat, that waters Manresa, he sat down, and fixing his eyes intently on the stream, many Divine mysteries became apparent to him, such "as other men," says his biographer Maffei, "can with great difficulty understand, after much reading, long vigils, and study."

This narration places us beside the respective springs of Protestantism and Ultramontanism. The source from which the one is seen to issue is the Word of God. To it Luther swore fealty, and before it he hung up his sword, like a true knight, when he received ordination. The other is seen to be the product of a clouded yet proud and ambitious imagination, and a wayward will. And therewith have corresponded the fruits, as the past three centuries bear witness. The one principle has gathered round it a noble host clad in the panoply of purity and truth. In the wake of the other has come the dark army of the Jesuits.

[1] Ranke, bk. ii., sec. 4, pp. 138, 139.

[2] *Ibid.*, p. 140.

CHAPTER II.

LOYOLA'S FIRST DISCIPLES.

Vision of Two Camps—Ignatius Visits Jerusalem—Forbidden to Proselytise—Returns to Spain—Resolves to make Christendom his Field—Puts himself to School—Repairs to Paris—His Two Companions—Peter Fabre—Francis Xavier—Loyola subjects them to a Severe Regimen—They become his Disciples—Loyola's First Nine Followers—Their Vow in the Church of Montmartre—The Book of *Spiritual Exercises*—Its Course of Discipline—Four Weeks of Meditation—Topic of each Week—The *Spiritual Exercises* and the Holy Spirit—Visits Venice—Repairs to Rome—Draft of Rules—Bull Constituting the Society.

Among the wonderful things shown to Ignatius Loyola by special revelation was a vision of two great camps. The centre of the one was placed at Babylon; and over it there floated the gloomy ensign of the prince of darkness. The Heavenly King had erected his standard on Mount Zion, and made Jerusalem his head-quarters. In the war of which these two camps were the symbols, and the issues of which were to be grand beyond all former precedent, Loyola was chosen, he believed, to be one of the chief captains. He longed to place himself at the centre of action. The way thither was long. Wide oceans and gloomy deserts had to be traversed, and hostile tribes passed through. But he had an iron will, a boundless enthusiasm, and what was more, a Divine call—for such it seemed to him in his delusion. He set out penniless (1523), and begging his bread by the way, he arrived at Barcelona. There he embarked in a ship which landed him on the shore of Italy. Thence, travelling on foot, after long months, and innumerable hardships, he entered in safety the gates of Jerusalem. But the reception that awaited him in the "Holy City" was not such as he had fondly anticipated. His rags, his uncombed locks, which almost hid his emaciated features, but ill accorded with the magnificence of the errand which had brought him to that shore. Loyola thought of doing in his single person what the armies of the Crusaders had failed to do by their combined strength. The head of the Romanists in Jerusalem saw in him rather the mendicant than the warrior, and fearing doubtless that should he offer battle to the Crescent, he was more likely to provoke a tempest of Turkish fanaticism than drive back the hordes of the infidel, he commanded him to desist under the threat of excommunication. Thus withstood Loyola returned to Barcelona, which he reached in 1524.

Derision and insults awaited his arrival in his native Spain. His countrymen failed to see the grand aims cherished beneath his rags; nor could they divine the splendid career, and the immortality of fame, which were to emerge from this present squalor and debasement. But not for one moment did Loyola's own faith falter in his great destiny. He had the art, known only to those fated to act a great part, of converting impediments into helps, and extracting new experience and fresh courage from disappointment. His repulsion from the "holy fields" had taught him that Christendom, and not Asia, was the predestined scene of his warfare, and that he was to do battle, not with the infidels of the East, but with the ever-growing hosts of heretics in Europe. But to meet the Protestant on his own ground, and to fight him with his own weapons, was a still more difficult task than to convert the Saracen. He felt that meanwhile he was destitute of the necessary qualifications, but it was not too late to acquire them.

Though a man of thirty-five, he put himself to school at Barcelona, and there, seated amid the youth of the city, he prosecuted the study of Latin. Having acquired some mastery of this tongue, he removed (1526) to the University of Alcala to commence theology. In a little space he began to preach. Discovering a vast zeal in the propagation of his tenets, and no little success in making disciples, male and female, the Inquisition, deeming both the man and his aims somewhat mysterious, arrested him. The order of the Jesuits was on the point of being nipped in the bud. But finding in Loyola no heretical bias, the Fathers dismissed him on his promise of holding his peace. He repaired to Salamanca, but there too he encountered similar obstacles. It was not agreeable thus to champ the curb of privilege and canonical authority; but it ministered to him a wholesome discipline. It sharpened his circumspection and shrewdness, without in the least abating his ardour. Holding fast by his grand purpose, he quitted his native land, and repairing in 1528 to Paris, entered himself as a student in the College of St. Barbara.

In the world of Paris he became more practical; but the flame of his enthusiasm still burned on.

Through penance, through study, through ecstatic visions, and occasional checks, he pursued with unshaken faith and unquenched resolution his celestial calling as the leader of a mighty spiritual army, of which he was to be the creator, and which was to wage victorious battle with the hosts of Protestantism. Loyola's residence in Paris, which was from 1528 to 1535,[1] coincides with the period of greatest religious excitement in the French capital. Discussions were at that time of hourly occurrence in the streets, in the halls of the Sorbonne, and at the royal table. Loyola must have witnessed all the stirring and tragic scenes we have already described; he may have stood by the stake of Berquin; he had seen with indignation, doubtless, the saloons of the Louvre opened for the Protestant sermon; he had felt the great shock which France received from the Placards, and taken part, it may be, in the bloody rites of her great day of expiation. It is easy to see how, amid excitements like these, Loyola's zeal would burn stronger every hour; but his ardour did not hurry him into action till all was ready. The blow he meditated was great, and time, patience, and skill were necessary to prepare the instruments by whom he was to inflict it.

It chanced that two young students shared with Loyola his rooms in the College of St. Barbara. The one was Peter Fabre, from Savoy. His youth had been passed amid his father's flocks; the majesty of the silent mountains had sublimed his natural piety into enthusiasm; and one night, on bended knee, under the star-bestudded vault, he devoted himself to God in a life of study. The other companion of Loyola was Francis Xavier, of Pampeluna, in Navarre. For 500 years his ancestors had been renowned as warriors, and his ambition was, by becoming a scholar, to enhance the fame of his house by adding to its glory in arms the yet purer glory of learning. These two, the humble Savoyard and the high-born Navarrese, Loyola had resolved should be his first disciples.

As the artist selects his block, and with skilful eye and plastic hand bestows touch after touch of the chisel, till at last the superfluous parts are cleared away, and the statue stands forth so complete and perfect in its symmetry that the dead stone seems to breathe, so did the future general of the Jesuit army proceed to mould and fashion his two companions, Fabre and Xavier. The former was soft and pliable, and easily took the shape which the master-hand sought to communicate. The other was obdurate, like the rocks of his native mountains, but the patience and genius of Loyola finally triumphed over his pride of family and haughtiness of spirit. He first of all won their affection by certain disinterested services; he next excited their admiration by the loftiness of his own asceticism; he then imparted to them his grand project, and fired them with the ambition of sharing with him in the accomplishment of it. Having brought them thus far he entered them on a course of discipline, the design of which was to give them those hardy qualities of body and soul, which would enable them to fulfil their lofty vocation as leaders in an army, every soldier in which was to be tried and hardened in the fire as he himself had been. He exacted of them frequent confession; he was equally rigid as regarded their participation in the Eucharist; the one exercise trained them in submission, the other fed the flame of their zeal, and thus the two cardinal qualities which Loyola demanded in all his followers were developed side by side. Severe bodily mortifications were also enjoined upon them. "Three days and three nights did he compel them to fast. During the severest winters, when carriages might be seen to traverse the frozen Seine, he would not permit Fabre the slightest relaxation of discipline." Thus it was that he mortified their pride, taught them to despise wealth, schooled them to brave danger and contemn luxury, and inured them to cold, hunger, and toil; in short, he made them dead to every passion save that of the "Holy War," in which they were to bear arms.

A beginning had been made; the first recruits had been enrolled in that army which was speedily to swell into a mighty host, and unfurl its gloomy ensigns and win its dismal triumphs in every land. We can imagine Loyola's joy as he contemplated these two men, fashioned so perfectly in his own likeness. The same master-artificer who had moulded these two could form others—in short, any number. The list was soon enlarged by the addition of four other disciples. Their names—obscure then, but in after-years to shine with a fiery splendour—were Jacob Lainez, Alfonso Salmeron, Nicholas Bobadilla, and Simon Rodriguez. The first three were Spaniards, the fourth was a Portuguese. They were seven in all; but the accession of two others increased them to nine: and now they resolved on taking their first step.

On the 15th of August, 1534, Loyola, followed by his nine companions, entered the subterranean chapel of the Church of Montmartre, at Paris, and mass being said by Fabre, who had received priest's orders, the company, after the usual vow of chastity and poverty, took a solemn oath to dedicate their lives to the conversion of the Saracens, or, should

[1] Ranke, bk. ii., sec. 4, p. 143, foot-note.

circumstances make that attempt impossible, to lay themselves and their services unreservedly at the feet of the Pope. They sealed their oath by now receiving the Host. The day was chosen because it was the anniversary of the Assumption of the Virgin, and the place because it was consecrated to Mary, the queen of saints and angels, from whom, as Loyola firmly believed, he had received his mission. The army thus enrolled was little, and it was great. It was little when counted, it was great when weighed. In sublimity of aim, and strength of faith—using the term in its mundane sense—it wielded a power before which nothing on earth—one principle excepted—should be able to stand.[1]

LOYOLA AND HIS DISCIPLES BEFORE POPE PAUL III.

To foster the growth of this infant Hercules, Loyola had prepared beforehand his book entitled *Spiritual Exercises*. This is a body of rules for teaching men how to conduct the work of their "conversion." It consists of four grand meditations, and the penitent, retiring into solitude, is to occupy absorbingly his mind on each in succession, during the space of the rising and setting of seven suns. It may be fitly styled a journey from the gates of destruction to the gates of Paradise, mapped out in stages so that it might be gone in the short period of four weeks. There are few more remarkable books in the world. It combines the self-denial and mortification of the Brahmin with the asceticism of the anchorite, and the ecstasies of the schoolmen. It professes, like the Koran, to be a revelation. "The Book of Exercises," says a Jesuit, "was truly written by the finger of God, and delivered to Ignatius by the Holy Mother of God."[2]

The *Spiritual Exercises*, we have said, was a body of rules by following which one could effect upon himself that great change which in Biblical and theological language is termed "conversion." The book displayed on the part of its author great knowledge of the human heart. The method prescribed was an adroit imitation of that process of conviction, of alarm, of enlightenment, and of peace, through which the Holy Spirit leads the soul

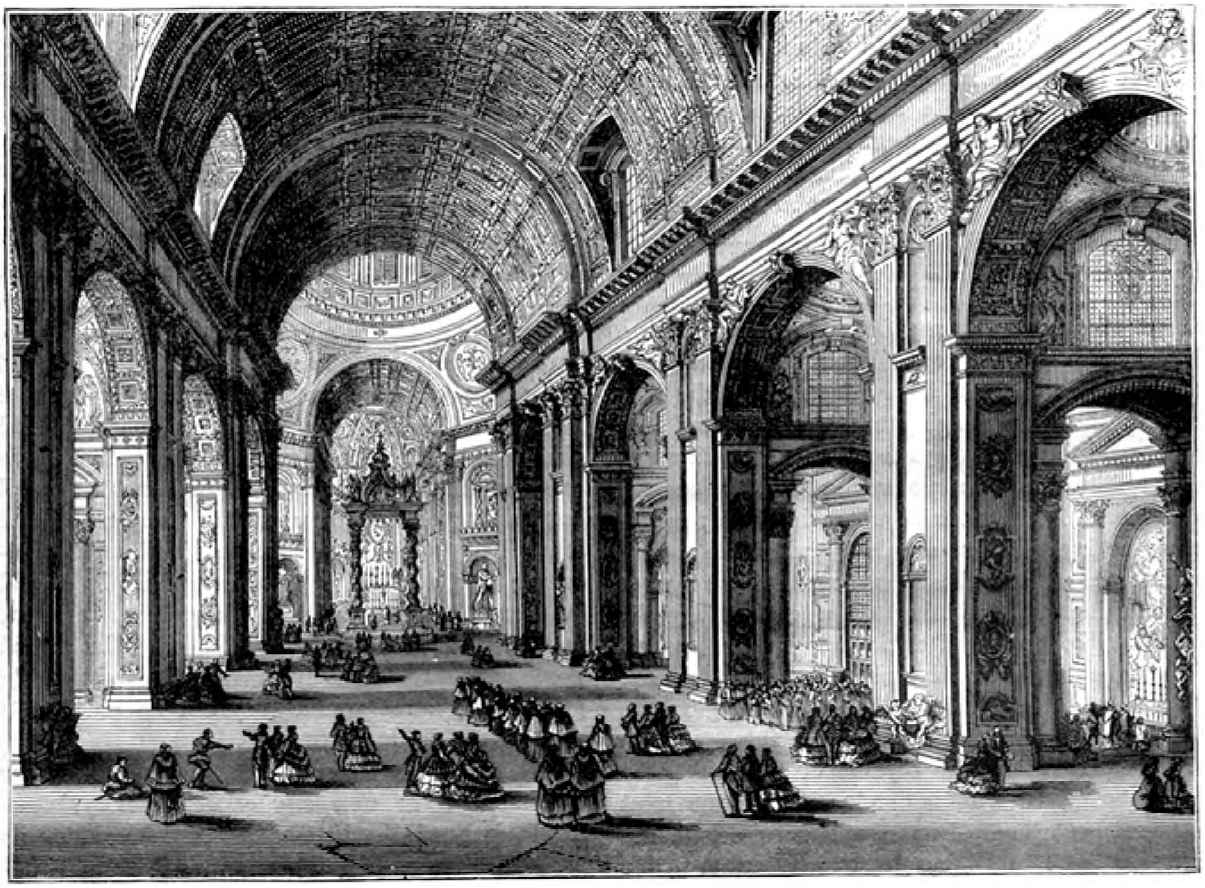
[1] Duller, *The Jesuits*, pp. 10, 11. Ranke, bk. ii., sec. 4, pp. 113, 114.

[2] *Homo Orat. a* J. Nouet, S.J.

that undergoes that change in very deed. This Divine transformation was at that hour taking place in thousands of instances in the Protestant world. Loyola, like the magicians of old who strove to rival Moses, wrought with his enchantments to produce the same miracle. Let us observe how he proceeded.

The person was, first of all, to go aside from the world, by entirely isolating himself from all the affairs of life. In the solemn stillness of his chamber he was to engage in four meditations each day, the first at daybreak, the last at midnight. To assist the action of the imagination on the soul, the room was to be artificially darkened, and on its walls were to be suspended pictures of hell and other horrors. Sin, death, and judgment were exclusively to occupy the thoughts of the penitent during the first week of his seclusion. He was to ponder upon them till in a sense "he beheld the vast conflagration of hell; its wailings, shrieks, and blasphemies; felt the worm of conscience; in fine, touched those fires by whose contact the souls of the reprobate are scorched."

The second week he was to withdraw his eye from these dreadful spectacles and fix it upon the Incarnation. It is no longer the wailings of the lost that fill the ear as he sits in his darkened chamber, it is the song of the angel announcing the birth of the Child, and "Mary acquiescing in the work of redemption." At the feet of the Trinity he is directed to pour out the expression of the gratitude and praise with which continued meditation on these themes causes his soul to overflow.



VIEW OF THE INTERIOR OF ST. PETER'S, ROME.

The third week is to witness the solemn act of the soul's enrolment in the army of that Great Captain, who "bowed the heavens and came down" in his Incarnation. Two cities are before the devotee—Jerusalem and Babylon—in which will he choose to dwell? Two standards are displayed in his sight—under which will he fight? Here a broad and brave pennon floats freely on the wind. Its golden folds bear the motto, "Pride, Honour, Riches." Here is another, but how unlike the motto inscribed upon it, "Poverty, Shame, Humility." On all sides resounds the cry "To arms!" He must make his choice, and he

must make it now, for the seventh sun of his third week is hastening to the setting. It is under the banner of Poverty that he elects to win the incorruptible crown.

Now comes his fourth and last week, and with it there comes a great change in the subjects of his meditation. He is to dismiss all gloomy ideas, all images of terror; the gates of Hades are to be closed, and those of a new life opened. It is morning with him, it is a spring-time that has come to him, and he is to surround himself with light, and flowers, and odours. It is the Sunday of a spiritual creation; he is to rest, and to taste in that rest the prelude of the everlasting joys. This mood of mind he is to cultivate while seven suns rise and set upon him. He is now perfected and fit to fight in the army of the Great Captain.

A not unsimilar course of mental discipline, as our history has already shown, did Wicliffe, Luther, and Calvin pass through before they became captains in the army of Christ. They began in a horror of great darkness; through that cloud there broke upon them the revelation of the "Crucified;" throwing the arms of their faith around the Tree of Expiation, and clinging to it, they entered into peace, and tasted the joys to come. How like, yet how unlike, are these two courses! In the one the penitent finds a Saviour on whom he leans; in the other he lays hold on a rule by which he works, and works as methodically and regularly as a piece of machinery. Beginning on a certain day, he finishes, like stroke of clock, duly as the seventh sun of the fourth week is sinking below the horizon. We trace in the one the action of the imagination, fostering one over-mastering passion into strength, till the person becomes capable of attempting the most daring enterprises, and enduring the most dreadful sufferings. In the other we behold the intervention of a Divine Agent, who plants in the soul a new principle, and thence educes a new life.

The war in which Loyola and his nine companions enrolled themselves when on the 15th of August, 1534, they made their vow in the Church of Montmartre, was to be waged against the Saracens of the East. They acted so far on their original design as to proceed to Venice, where they learned that their project was meanwhile impracticable. The war which had just broken out between the Republic and the Porte had closed the gates of Asia. They took this as an intimation that the field of their operations was to be in the Western world. Returning on their path they now directed their steps towards Rome. In every town through which they passed on their way to the Eternal City, they left behind them an immense reputation for sanctity by their labours in the hospitals, and their earnest addresses to the populace on the streets. As they drew nigh to Rome, and the hearts of some of his companions were beginning to despond, Loyola was cheered by a vision, in which Christ appeared and said to him, "In Rome will I be gracious unto thee."[1] The hopes this vision inspired were not to be disappointed. Entering the gates of the capital of Christendom, and throwing themselves at the feet of Paul III., they met a most gracious reception. The Pope hailed their offer of assistance as most opportune. Mighty dangers at that hour threatened the Papacy, and with the half of Europe in revolt, and the old monkish orders become incapable, this new and unexpected aid seemed sent by Heaven. The rules and constitution of the new order were drafted, and ultimately approved, by the Pope. Two peculiarities in the constitution of the proposed order specially recommended it in the eyes of Paul III. The first was its vow of unconditional obedience. The society swore to obey the Pope as an army obeys its general. It was not *canonical* but *military* obedience which its members offered him. They would go to whatsoever place, at whatsoever time, and on whatsoever errand he should be pleased to order them. They were, in short, to be not so much monks as soldiers. The second peculiarity was that their services were to be wholly gratuitous; never would they ask so much as a penny from the Papal See.

It was resolved that the new order should bear the name of *The Company of Jesus*. Loyola modestly declined the honour of being accounted its founder. Christ himself, he affirmed, had dictated to him its constitution in his cave at Manresa. He was its real Founder: whose name then could it so appropriately bear as His? The bull constituting it was issued on the 27th of September, 1540, and was entitled *Regimini Militantis Ecclesiæ*,[2] and bore that the persons it enrolled into an army were to bear "the standard of the Cross, to wield the arms of God, to serve the only Lord, and the Roman Pontiff, His Vicar on earth.

---

[1] Duller, p. 12.

[2] "Raised to the government of the Church Militant."

CHAPTER III.

ORGANISATION AND TRAINING OF THE JESUITS.

Loyola's Vast Schemes—A General for the Army—Loyola Elected—"Constitutions"—Made Known to only a Select Few—Powers of the General—An Autocrat—He only can make Laws—Appoints all Officers, &c.—Organisation—Six Grand Divisions—Thirty-seven Provinces—Houses, Colleges, Missions, &c.—Reports to the General—His Eye Surveys the World—Organisation—Preparatory Ordeal—Four Classes—Novitiates—Second Novitiate—Its Rigorous Training—The Indifferents—The Scholars—The Coadjutors—The Professed—Their Oath—Their Obedience.

THE long-delayed wishes of Loyola had been realised, and his efforts, abortive in the past, had now at length been crowned with success. The Papal bull had given formal existence to the order, what Christ had done in heaven his Vicar had ratified on the earth. But Loyola was too wise to think that all had been accomplished; he knew that he was only at the beginning of his labours. In the little band around him he saw but the nucleus of an army that would multiply and expand till one day it should be as the stars in multitude, and bear the standard of victory to every land on earth. The gates of the East were meanwhile closed against him; but the Western world would not always set limits to the triumphs of his spiritual arms. He would yet subjugate both hemispheres, and extend the dominion of Rome from the rising to the setting sun. Such were the schemes that Loyola, who hid under his mendicant's cloak an ambition vast as Alexander's, was at that moment revolving. Assembling his comrades one day about this time, he addressed them, his biographer Bouhours tells us, in a long speech, saying, "Ought we not to conclude that we are called to win to God, not only a single nation, a single country, *but all nations, all the kingdoms of the world?*"[1]

An army to conquer the world, Loyola was forming. But he knew that nothing is stronger than its weakest part, and therefore the soundness of every link, the thorough discipline and tried fidelity of every soldier in this mighty host was with him an essential point. That could be secured only by making each individual, before enrolling himself, pass through an ordeal that should sift, and try, and harden him to the utmost.

But first the Company of Jesus had to elect a head. The dignity was offered to Loyola. He modestly declined the post, as Julius Cæsar did the diadem. After four days spent in prayer and penance, his disciples returned and humbly supplicated him to be their chief. Ignatius, viewing this as an intimation of the will of God, consented. He was the first General of the order. Few royal sceptres bring with them such an amount of real power as this election bestowed on Loyola. The day would come when the tiara itself would bow before that yet mightier authority which was represented by the cap of the General of the Jesuits.

The second step was to frame the "Constitutions" of the society. In this labour Loyola accepted the aid of Lainez, the ablest of his converts. Seeing it was at God's command that Ignatius had planted the tree of Jesuitism in the spiritual vineyard, it was to be expected that the Constitutions of the Company would proceed from the same high source. The Constitutions were declared to be a revelation from God, the inspiration of the Holy Spirit.[2] This gave them absolute authority over the members, and paved the way for the substitution of the Constitution and canons of the Society of Jesus in the room of Christianity itself. These canons and Instructions were not published: they were not communicated to all the members of the society even; they were made known to a few only—in all their extent to a very few. They took care to print them in their own college at Rome, or in their college at Prague; and if it happened that they had been printed elsewhere, they secured the whole edition. "I cannot discover," says M. de la Chalotais, "that the Constitutions of the Jesuits have ever been seen or examined by any tribunal whatsoever, secular or ecclesiastic; by any sovereign—not even by the Court of Chancery of Prague, when permission was asked to print them . . . . They have taken all sorts of precautions to keep them a secret."[3] For a century they were con-

[1] Bouhours, *Life of Ignatius*, bk. i., p. 218.

[2] See Mariani, *Life of Loyola*; Rome, 1842—English translation by Card. Wiseman's authority; Lond., 1847. Bouhours, *Life of Ignatius*, bk. iii., p. 282.

[3] *Report on the Constitutions of the Jesuits*, delivered by M. Louis Rene de Caradue de la Chalotais, Procureur-General of the King, to the Parliament of Bretagne; 1761. In obedience to the Court. Translated from the French edition of 1762. Lond., 1868. Pages 16. 17.

cealed from the knowledge of the world; and it was an accident which at last dragged them into the light from the darkness in which they had so long been buried.

It is not easy, perhaps it is not possible, to say what number of volumes the Constitutions of the Jesuits form. M. Louis René de la Chalotais, Procurator-General of King Louis XV., in his *Report on the Constitutions of the Jesuits*, given in to the Parliament of Bretagne, speaks of fifty volumes folio. That was in the year 1761, or 221 years after the founding of the order. This code, then enormous, must be greatly more so now, seeing every bull and brief of the Pope addressed to the society, every edict of its General, is so much more added to a legislation that is continually augmenting. We doubt whether any member of the order is found bold enough to undertake a complete study of them, or ingenious enough to reconcile all their contradictions and inconsistencies. Prudently abstaining from venturing into a labyrinth from which he may never emerge, he simply asks, not what do the Constitutions say, but what does the General command? Practically the *will* of his chief is the *code* of the Jesuit.

We shall first consider the powers of the General. The original bull of Paul III. constituting the Company gave to "Ignatius de Loyola, with nine priests, his companions," the power to make Constitutions and particular rules, and also to alter them. The legislative power thus rested in the hands of the General and his company—that is, in a "Congregation" representing them. But when Loyola died, and Lainez succeeded him as General, one of his first acts was to assemble a Congregation, and cause it to be decided that the General only had the right to make rules.[1] This crowned the autocracy of the General, for while he has the power of legislating for all others, no one may legislate for him. He acts without control, without responsibility, without law. It is true that in certain cases the society may depose the General. But it cannot exercise its powers unless it be assembled, and the General alone can assemble the Congregation. The whole order, with all its authority, is, in fact, comprised in him.

In virtue of his prerogative the General can command and regulate everything in the society. He may make special Constitutions for the advantage of the society, and he may alter them, abrogate them, and make new ones, dating them at any time he pleases. These new rules must be regarded as confirmed by apostolic authority, not merely from the time they were made, but the time they are dated.

The General assigns to all provincials, superiors, and members of the society, of whatever grade, the powers they are to exercise, the places where they are to labour, the missions they are to discharge, and he may annul or confirm their acts at his pleasure. He has the right to nominate provincials and rectors, to admit or exclude members, to say what proffered dignity they are or are not to accept, to change the destination of legacies, and, though to give money to his relatives exposes him to deposition, "he may yet give alms to any amount that he may deem conducive to the glory of God." He is invested moreover with the entire government and regulation of the colleges of the society. He may institute missions in all parts of the world. When commanding in the name of Jesus Christ, and in virtue of obedience, he commands under the penalty of mortal and venial sin. From his orders there is no appeal to the Pope. He can release from vows; he can examine into the consciences of the members; but it is useless to particularise—the General is the society.[2]

The General alone, we have said, has power to make laws, ordinances, and declarations. This power is *theoretically* bounded, though *practically* absolute. It has been declared that everything *essential* ("Substantia Institutionis") to the society is immutable, and therefore removed beyond the power of the General. But it has never yet been determined what things belong to the *essence* of the institute. Many attempts have been made to solve this question, but no solution that is comprehensible has ever been arrived at; and so long as this question remains without an answer, the powers of the General will remain without a limit.

Let us next attend to the organisation of the society. The Jesuit monarchy covers the globe. At its head, as we have said, is a sovereign, who rules over all, but is himself ruled over by no one. First come six grand divisions termed *Assistanzen*, satrapies or princedoms. These comprehend the space stretching from the Indus to the Mediterranean; more particularly India, Spain and Portugal, Germany and France, Italy and Sicily, Poland and Lithuania.[3] Outside this area the Jesuits have established missions. The heads of these six divi-

[1] "Solus præpositus Generalis autoritatem habet regulas condendi." (Can. 3rd., Congreg. i., p. 693, tom. i.)

[2] Chalotais, *Report on the Constitutions of the Jesuits*, pp. 19—23.

[3] Duller, p. 54.

sions act as coadjutors to their General; they are his staff or cabinet.

These six great divisions are subdivided into thirty-seven Provinces.[1] Over each province is placed a chief, termed a Provincial. The provinces are again subdivided into a variety of houses or establishments. First come the houses of the *Professed*, presided over by their Provost. Next come the colleges, or houses of the novices and scholars, presided over by their Rector or Superior. Where these cannot be established, "residences" are erected, for the accommodation of the priests who perambulate the district, preaching and hearing confessions. And lastly may be mentioned "mission-houses," in which Jesuits live unnoticed as secular clergy, but seeking, by all possible means, to promote the interests of the society.[2]

From his chamber in Rome the eye of the General surveys the world of Jesuitism to its farthest bounds; there is nothing done in it which he does not see; there is nothing spoken in it which he does not hear. It becomes us to note the means by which this almost superhuman intelligence is acquired. Every year a list of the houses and members of the society, with the name, talents, virtues, and failings of each, is laid before the General. In addition to the annual report, every one of the thirty-seven provincials must send him a report monthly of the state of his province. He must inform him minutely of its political and ecclesiastical condition. Every superior of a college must report once every three months. The heads of houses of residence, and houses of novitiates, must do the same. In short, from every quarter of his vast dominions come a monthly and a tri-monthly report. If the matter reported on has reference to persons outside the society, the Constitutions direct that the provincials and superiors shall write to the General in cipher. "Such precautions are taken against enemies," says M. de Chalotais. "Is the system of the Jesuits inimical to all governments?"

Thus to the General of the Jesuits the world lies "naked and open." He sees by a thousand eyes, he hears by a thousand ears; and when he has a behest to execute, he can select the fittest agent from an innumerable host, all of whom are ready to do his bidding. The past history, the good and evil qualities of every member of the society, his talents, his dispositions, his inclinations, his tastes, his secret thoughts, have all been strictly examined, minutely chronicled, and laid before the eye of the General. It is the same as if he were present in person, and had seen and conversed with each.

All ranks, from the nobleman to the day-labourer; all trades, from the opulent banker to the shoemaker and porter; all professions, from the stoled dignitary and the learned professor to the cowled mendicant; all grades of literary men, from the philosopher, the mathematician, and the historian, to the schoolmaster and the reporter on the provincial newspaper, are enrolled in the society. Marshalled, and in continual attendance, before their chief, stand this host, so large in numbers, and so various in gifts. At his word they go, and at his word they come, speeding over seas and mountains, across frozen steppes, or burning plains, on his errand. Pestilence, or battle, or death may lie on his path, the Jesuit's obedience is not less prompt. Selecting one, the General sends him to the royal cabinet. Making choice of another, he opens to him the door of Parliament. A third he enrols in a political club; a fourth he places in the pulpit of a church, whose creed he professes that he may betray it; a fifth he commands to mingle in the saloons of the *literati*; a sixth he sends to act his part in the Evangelical Conference; a seventh he seats beside the domestic hearth; and an eighth he sends afar off to barbarous tribes, where, speaking a strange tongue, and wearing a rough garment, he executes, amidst hardships and perils, the will of his superior. There is no disguise which the Jesuit will not wear, no art he will not employ, no motive he will not feign, no creed he will not profess, provided only he can acquit himself as a true soldier in the Jesuit army, and accomplish the work on which he has been sent forth. "We have men," exclaimed a General exultingly, as he glanced over the long roll of philosophers, orators, statesmen, and scholars who stood before him, ready to serve him in the State or in the Church, in the camp or in the school, at home or abroad—"We have men for martyrdom if they be required."

No one can be enrolled in the Society of Jesus till he has undergone a severe and long-continued course of training. Let us glance at the several grades of that great army, and the preparatory discipline in the case of each. There are four classes of Jesuits. We begin with the lowest. The *Novitiates* are the first in order of admission, the last in dignity. When one presents himself for admission into the order, a strict scrutiny takes place into his talents, his disposition, his family, his former life; and if it is seen that he is not likely to be of service to the society, he is at once dismissed. If his fitness appears probable, he is received into

[1] Such was their number in 1761, when Chalotais gave in his *Report* to the Parliament of Bretagne.

[2] Chalotais' *Report*. Duller, p. 54.

the House of Primary Probation.[1] Here he is forbidden all intercourse with the servants within and his relations outside the house. A *Compend* of the Institutions is submitted for his consideration; the full body of laws and regulations being withheld from him as yet. If he possesses property he is told that he must give it to the poor—that is, to the society. His tact and address, his sound judgment and business talent, his health and bodily vigour, are all closely watched and noted; above all, his *obedience* is subjected to severe experiment. If he acquits himself on the trial to the satisfaction of his examiners, he receives the Sacrament, and is advanced to the House of Second Probation.[2]

Here the discipline is of a yet severer kind. The novitiate first devotes a certain period to confession of sins and meditation. He next fulfils a course of service in the hospitals, learning humility by helping the poor and ministering at the beds of the sick. To further his advance in this grace, he next spends a certain term in begging his bread from door to door. Thus he learns to live on the coarsest fare and to sleep on the hardest couch. To perfect himself in the virtue of self-abnegation, he next discharges for awhile the most humiliating and repulsive offices in the house in which he lives. And now, this course of service ended, he is invited to show his powers of operating on others, by communicating instruction to boys in Christian doctrine, by hearing confessions, and by preaching in public. This course is to last two years, unless the superior should see fit to shorten it on the ground of greater zeal, or superior talent.

The period of probation at an end, the candidate for admission into the Order of Jesus is to present himself before the superior, furnished with certificates from those under whose eye he has fulfilled his six *experimenta*, or trials, as to the manner in which he has acquitted himself. If the testimonials should prove satisfactory to the superior, the novitiate is enrolled, not as yet in the Company of the Jesuits, but among the *Indifferents*. He is presumed to have no choice as regards the place he is to occupy in the august corps he aspires to enter; he leaves that entirely to the decision of the superior; he is equally ready to stand at the head or at the foot of the body; to discharge the most menial or the most dignified service; to play his part in the saloons of the great, encompassed by luxury and splendour, or to discharge his mission in the hovels of the poor, in the midst of misery and filth; to remain at home, or to go to the ends of the earth. To have a preference, though unexpressed, is to fall into deadly sin. Obedience is not only the letter of his vow, it is the lesson that his training has written on his heart.[3]

This further trial gone through, the approved novitiate may now take the three simple vows—poverty, chastity, and obedience—which, with certain modifications, he must ever after renew twice every year. The novitiate is now admitted into the class of *Scholars*. The Jesuits have colleges of their own, amply endowed by wealthy devotees, and to one of these the novitiate is sent, to receive instruction in the higher mysteries of the society. His intellectual powers are here more severely tested and trained, and according to the genius and subtlety he may display, and his progress in his studies, so is the post assigned him in due time in the order. "The qualities to be desired and commended in the scholars," say the Constitutions, "are acuteness of talent, brilliancy of example, and soundness of body."[4] They are to be chosen men, picked from the flower of the troop, and the General has absolute power in admitting or dismissing them according to his expectations of their utility in promoting the designs of the Institute.[5] Having finished his course, first as a simple scholar, and secondly as an approved scholar, he renews his three vows, and passes into the third class, or *Coadjutors*.

The coadjutors are divided into temporal and spiritual. The temporal coadjutor is never admitted into holy orders.[6] Such are retained to minister in the lowest offices. They become college cooks, porters, or purveyors. For these and similar purposes it is held expedient that they should be "lovers of virtue and perfection," and "content to serve the society in the careful office of a Martha."[7] The spiritual coadjutor must be a priest of adequate learning, that he may assist the society in hearing confessions, and giving instructions in Christian doctrine. It is from among the spiritual coadjutors that the rectors of colleges are usually selected by the General. It is a further privilege of theirs that they may be assembled in congregation to deliberate with the *Professed* members in matters of importance,[8] but no vote is granted them in the election of a General. Having passed with approbation the many stringent tests to which he is here

[1] *Constit. Societatis Jesu*, pars. i., cap. 4, sec. 1, 2.

[2] Examen iii. and iv., sec. 1 and 2—Parroisien, *Principles of the Jesuits*, pp. 16—19; Lond., 1860.

[3] *Constit. Societatis Jesu*, pars. iii., cap. 2., sec. 1, and pars. v., cap. 4, sec. 5—Parroisien, p. 22.

[4] *Ibid.*, pars. iv., cap. 3, sec. 2.

[5] *Ibid.*, pars. viii., cap. 1, sec. 2.

[6] Examen vi., sec. 1.

[7] *Constit. Societatis Jesu*, pars. i., cap. 2, sec. 2.

[8] *Ibid.*, pars. viii., cap. 3, 4.

A Jesuit "Missionary" Preaching "Works Salvation" to a Tribe of Indians (Page 391; No usual page number given at the top of the text as seen before and after)

subjected, in order to perfect his humility and obedience, and having duly deposited in the exchequer of the society whatever property he may happen to possess, the spiritual coadjutor, if a candidate for the highest grade, is admitted to the oblation of his vows, which are similar in form and substance to those he has already taken, with this exception, that they assign to the General the place of God. "I promise," so runs the oath, "to the Omnipotent God, in presence of his virgin mother, and of all the heavenly hierarchy, and to thee, Father General of the Society of Jesus, *holding the place of God*,"[1] &c. With this oath sworn on its threshold, he enters the inner circle of the society, and is enrolled among the *Professed*.

The *Professed Members* constitute the society *par excellence*. They alone know its deepest secrets, and they alone wield its highest powers. But perfection in Jesuitism cannot be reached otherwise than by the loss of manhood. Will, judgment, conscience, liberty, all the Jesuit lays down at the feet of his General. It is a tremendous sacrifice, but to him the General is God. He now takes his fourth, or peculiar vow, in which he binds himself to go, without question, delay, or repugnance, to whatever region of the earth, and on whatever errand, the Pope may be pleased to send him. This he promises to the Omnipotent God, and to his General, *holding the place of God*. The wisdom, justice, righteousness of the command he is not to question; he is not even to permit his mind to dwell upon it for a moment; it is the command of his General, and the command of his General is the precept of the Almighty. His superiors are "over him in the place of the Divine Majesty."[2] "In not fewer than 500 places in the Constitutions," says M. de la Chalotais, "are expressions used similar to the following:—'We must always see Jesus Christ in the General; be obedient to him in all his behests, as if they came directly from God himself.'"[3] When the command of the superior goes forth, the person to whom it is directed "is not to stay till he has finished the letter his pen is tracing," say the Constitutions; "he must give instant compliance, so that holy obedience may be perfect in us in every point—in execution, in will, in intellect."[4] Obedience is styled "the tomb of the will," "a blessed blindness, which causes the soul to see the road to salvation," and the members of the society are taught to "immolate their will as a sheep is sacrificed." The Jesuit is to be in the hands of his superior, "as the axe is in the hands of the wood-cutter," or "as a staff is in the hands of an old man, which serves him wherever and in whatever thing he is pleased to use it." In fine, the Constitutions enjoin that "they who live under obedience shall permit themselves to be moved and directed under Divine Providence by their superiors just *as if they were a corpse*, which allows itself to be moved and handled in any way."[5] The annals of mankind do not furnish another example of a despotism so finished. We know of no other instance in which the members of the body are so numerous, or the ramifications so wide, and yet the centralisation and cohesion so perfect.

We have traced at some length the long and severe discipline which every member must undergo before being admitted into the select class that by way of eminence constitute the society. Before arriving on the threshold of the inner circle of Jesuitism, three times has the candidate passed through that terrible ordeal—first as a novice, secondly as a scholar, thirdly as a coadjutor. Is his training held to be complete when he is admitted among the Professed? No: a fourth time must he undergo the same dreadful process. He is thrown back again into the crucible, and kept amid its fires, till pride, and obstinacy, and self-will, and love of ease—till judgment, soul, and conscience have all been purged out of him, and then he comes forth, fully refined, completely attempered and hardened, "a vessel fully fitted" for the use of his General; prepared to execute with a conscience that never remonstrates his most terrible command, and to undertake with a will that never rebels the most difficult and dangerous enterprises he may assign him. In the words of an eloquent writer—"Talk of drilling and discipline! why, the drilling and the discipline which gave to Alexander the men that marched in triumph from Macedon to the Indus; to Cæsar, the men that marched in triumph from Rome to the wilds of Caledonia; to Hannibal, the men that marched in triumph from Carthage to Rome; to Napoleon, the men whose achievements surpassed in brilliance the united glories of the soldiers of Macedon, of Carthage, and of Rome; and to Wellington, the men who smote into the dust the very flower of Napoleon's chivalry—why, the drilling and the discipline of all these combined cannot, in point of stern, rigid, and protracted severity, for a moment be compared to the drilling and discipline which fitted and moulded men for

[1] "Locum Dei tenenti." (*Constit. Societatis Jesu*, pars. v., cap. 4, sec. 2.)

[2] *Constit. Societatis Jesu*, para. vii., cap. 1, sec. 1.

[3] Chalotais, *Report Const. Jesuits*, p. 62.

[4] *Constit. Societatis Jesu*, pars. vi., cap. 1, sec. 1.

[5] *Constit. Societatis Jesu*, pars. vi., cap. 1, sec. 1.

becoming full members of the militant institute of the Jesuits."[1]

Such Loyola saw was the corps that was needed to confront the armies of Protestantism and turn back the advancing tide of light and liberty. Touched with a Divine fire, the disciples of the Gospel attained at once to a complete renunciation of self, and a magnanimity of soul which enabled them to brave all dangers and endure all sufferings, and to bear the standard of a recovered Gospel over deserts and oceans, in the midst of hunger and pestilence, of dungeons and racks and fiery stakes. It was vain to think of overcoming warriors like these unless by combatants of an equal temper and spirit, and Loyola set himself to fashion such. He could not clothe them with the panoply of light, he could not inspire them with that holy and invincible courage which springs from faith, nor could he so enkindle their souls with the love of the Saviour, and the joys of the life eternal, as that they should despise the sufferings of time; but he could give them their counterfeits: he could enkindle them with fanaticism, inspire them with a Luciferian ambition, and so pervert and indurate their souls by evil maxims, and long and rigorous training, that they should be insensible to shame and pain, and would welcome suffering and death. Such were the weapons of the men he sent forth to the battle.

CHAPTER IV.

MORAL CODE OF THE JESUITS—PROBABILISM, ETC.

The Jesuit cut off from Country—from Family—from Property—from the Pope even—The End Sanctifies the Means—The First Great Commandment and Jesuit Morality—When may a Man Love God?—Second Great Commandment—Doctrine of Probabilism—The Jesuit Casuists—Pascal—The Direction of the Intention—Illustrative C[illegible] furnished by Jesuit Doctors—Marvellous Virtue of the Doctrine—A Pious Assassination!

We have not yet surveyed the full and perfect equipment of those troops which Loyola sent forth to prosecute the war against Protestantism. Nothing was left unthought of and unprovided for which might assist them in covering their opponents with defeat, and crowning themselves with victory. They were set free from every obligation, whether imposed by the natural or the Divine law. Every stratagem, artifice, and disguise were lawful to men in whose favour all distinction between right and wrong had been abolished. They might assume as many shapes as Proteus, and exhibit as many colours as the chameleon. They stood apart and alone among the human race. First of all, they were cut off from country. Their vow bound them to go to whatever land their General might send them, and to remain there as long as he might appoint. Their country was the society. They were cut off from family and friends. Their vow taught them to forget their father's house, and to esteem themselves holy only when every affection and desire which nature had planted in their breasts had been plucked up by the roots. They were cut off from property and wealth. For although the society was immensely rich, its individual members possessed nothing. Nor could they cherish the hope of ever becoming personally wealthy, seeing they had taken a vow of perpetual poverty. If it chanced that a rich relative died, and left them his heirs, the General relieved them of their vow, and sent them back into the world, for so long a time as might enable them to take possession of the wealth of which they had been named the heirs; but this done, they returned laden with their booty, and, resuming their vow as Jesuits, laid every penny of their newly-acquired riches at the feet of the General.

They were cut off, moreover, from the State. They were discharged from all civil and national relationships and duties. They were under a higher code than the national one—the *Institutions* namely, which Loyola had edited, and the Spirit of God had inspired; and they were the subjects of a higher monarch than the sovereign of the nation—their own General. Nay, more, the Jesuits were cut off even from the Pope. For if their General "held the place of the Omnipotent God," much more did he hold the place of "his Vicar." And so was it in fact; for soon the members of the Society of Jesus came to recognise no laws but their own, and though at their first formation they professed to have no

[1] *The Jesuits.* By Alexander Duff, D.D., LL.D. Pages 19, 20. Edin., 1909.

end but the defence and glory of the Papal See, it came to pass when they grew to be strong that, instead of serving the tiara, they compelled the tiara to serve the society, and made their own wealth, power, and dominion the one grand object of their existence. They were a Papacy within the Papacy—a Papacy whose organisation was more perfect, whose instincts were more cruel, whose workings were more mysterious, and whose dominion was more destructive than that of the old Papacy.

So stood the Society of Jesus. A deep and wide gulf separated it from all other communities and interests. Set free from the love of family, from the ties of kindred, from the claims of country, and from the rule of law, careless of the happiness they might destroy, and the misery and pain and woe they might inflict, the members were at liberty, without control or challenge, to pursue their terrible end, which was the dethronement of every other power, the extinction of every other interest but their own, and the reduction of mankind into abject slavery, that on the ruins of the liberty, the virtue, and the happiness of the world they might raise themselves to supreme, unlimited dominion. But we have not yet detailed all the appliances with which the Jesuits were careful to furnish themselves for the execution of their unspeakably audacious and diabolical design. In the midst of these abysses there opens to our eye a yet profounder abyss. To enjoy exemption from all human authority and from every earthly law was to them a small matter; nothing would satisfy their lust for licence save the entire abrogation of the moral law, and nothing would appease their pride save to trample under foot the majesty of heaven. We now come to speak of the moral code of the Jesuits.

The key-note of their ethical code is the famous maxim that *the end sanctifies the means*. Before that maxim the eternal distinction of right and wrong vanishes. Not only do the stringency and sanctions of human law dissolve and disappear, but the authority and majesty of the Decalogue are overthrown. There are no conceivable crime, villany, and atrocity which this maxim will not justify. Nay, such become dutiful and holy, provided they be done for "the greater glory of God," by which the Jesuit means the honour, interest, and advancement of his society. In short, the Jesuit may do whatever he has a mind to do, all human and Divine laws notwithstanding. This is a very grave charge, but the evidence of its truth is, unhappily, too abundant, and the difficulty lies in making a selection.

What the Popes have attempted to do by the plenitude of their power, namely, to make sin to be no sin, the Jesuit doctors have done by their casuistry. "The first and great commandment in the law," said the same Divine Person who proclaimed it from Sinai, "is to love the Lord thy God." The Jesuit casuists have set men free from the obligation to love God. Escobar[1] collects the different sentiments of the famous divines of the Society of Jesus upon the question, *When is a man obliged to have actually an affection for God?* The following are some of these:—Suarez says, "It is sufficient a man love him before he dies, not assigning any particular time. Vasquez, that it is sufficient even at the point of death. Others, when a man receives his baptism: others, when he is obliged to be contrite: others, upon holidays. But our Father Castro-Palao[2] disputes all these opinions, and that justly. Hurtado de Mendoza pretends that a man is obliged to do it once every year. Our Father Coninck believes a man to be obliged once in three or four years. Henriquez, once in five years. But Filiutius affirms it to be probable that in rigour a man is not obliged every five years. When then? He leaves the point to the wise." "We are not," says Father Sirmond, "so much commanded to love him as not to hate him."[3] Thus do the Jesuit theologians make void "the first and great commandment in the law."

The second commandment in the law is, "Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself." This second great commandment meets with no more respect at the hands of the Jesuits than the first. Their morality dashes both tables of the law in pieces; charity to man it makes void equally with the love of God. The methods by which this may be done are innumerable.[4]

The first of these is termed *probabilism*. This is

[1] Father Antoine Escobar, of Mendoza. He is said by his friends to have been a good man, and a laborious student. He compiled a work in six volumes, entitled *Exposition of Uncontroverted Opinions in Moral Theology*. It afforded a rich field for the satire of Pascal. Its characteristic absurdity is that its questions uniformly exhibit two faces—an affirmative and a negative—so that *escobarderie* became a synonym in France for *duplicity*.

[2] Ferdinand de Castro-Palao was a Jesuit of Spain, and author of a work on *Virtues and Vices*, published in 1631.

[3] Escobar, tr. 1, ex. 2, n. 21; and tr. 5, ex. 4, n. 8. Sirmond, *Def. Virt.*, tr. 2, sec. 1.

[4] It is of no avail to object that these are the sentiments of individual Jesuits, and that it is not fair to impute them to the society. It was a particular rule in the Company of Jesus, "that nothing should be published by any of its members without the approbation of their superiors." An express order was made obliging them to this in France by Henry III., 1583, confirmed by Henry IV., 1603, and by Louis XIII., 1612. So that the whole fraternity became responsible for all the doctrines taught in the books of its individual members, unless they were expressly condemned.

is doing as to occupy itself the while with some holy theme, or fix its meditation upon some benefit or advantage likely to arise from the deed, which it knows, or at least suspects, the body is at that moment engaged in doing, the soul contracts

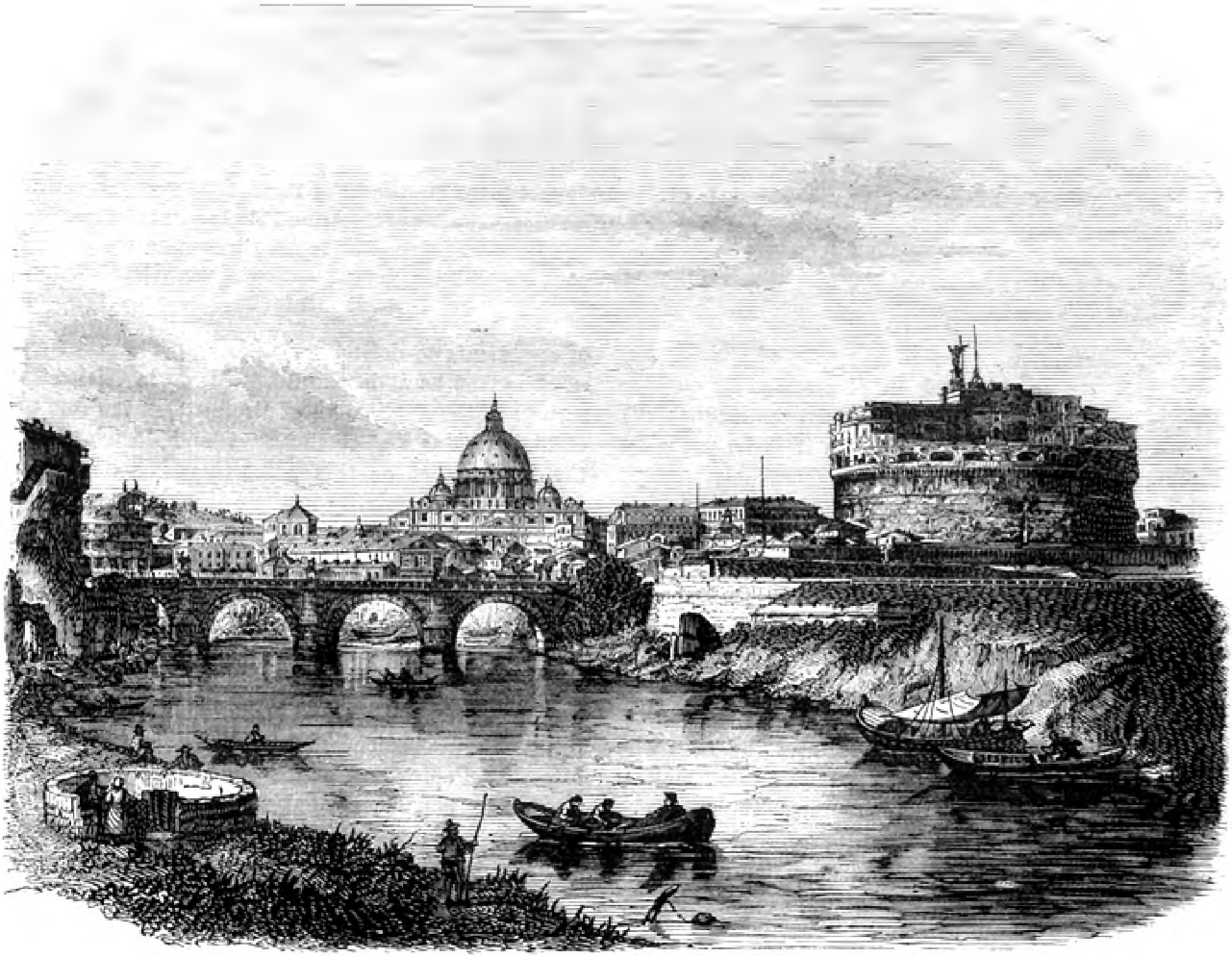
break with him at once—such conduct is diabolical. This holds true, without exception, of age, sex, or rank. But when the person is not of such a wretched disposition as this, we try to put in practice our method of *directing the intention*, which

BLAISE PASCAL. (*From the Portrait in the Edition of his Works published in Paris, 1819.*)

neither guilt nor stain, and the man runs no risk of ever being called to account for the murder, or theft, or calumny, by God, or of incurring his displeasure on that ground. We are not satirising; we are simply stating the morality of the Jesuits. "We never," says the Father Jesuit in Pascal's *Letters*, "suffer such a thing as the formal intention to sin with the sole design of sinning; and if any person whatever should persist in having no other end but evil in the evil that he does, we

simply consists in his proposing to himself, as the end of his actions, some allowable object. Not that we do not endeavour, as far as we can, to dissuade men from doing things forbidden; but when we cannot prevent the action, we at least purify the motive, and thus correct the viciousness of the means by the goodness of the end. Such is the way in which our Fathers [of the society] have contrived to permit those acts of violence to which men usually resort in vindication of their honour.

They have no more to do than to turn off the intention from the desire of vengeance, which is criminal, and to direct it to a desire to defend their honour, which, according to us, is quite warrantable. And in this way our doctors discharge all their duty towards God and towards man. By permitting the action they gratify the world; and by purifying the intention they give satisfaction to the Gospel. This is a secret, sir, which was entirely unknown to the ancients; the world is indebted for the discovery entirely to our doctors. You understand it now, I hope."[1]



VIEW OF ROME, SHOWING THE CASTLE OF ST. ANGELO, AND ST. PETER'S IN THE DISTANCE.

Let us take a few illustrative cases, but only such as Jesuit casuists themselves have furnished. "A military man," says Reginald,[2] "may demand satisfaction on the spot from the person who has injured him, not indeed with the intention of rendering evil for evil, but with that of preserving his honour." Lessius[3] observes that if a man has received a blow on the face, he must on no account have an intention to avenge himself; but he may lawfully have an intention to avert infamy, and may, with that view, repel the insult immediately, even at the point of the sword. "If your enemy is disposed to injure you," says Escobar, "you have no right to wish his death by a movement of hatred, though you may to save yourself from harm." And says Hurtado de Mendoza,[4] "We may pray God to visit with speedy death those who are bent on persecuting us, if there is no other way of escaping from it." "An incumbent," says Gaspar de Hurtado,[5] "may without any mortal sin desire the decease of a life-renter on his benefice, and a son

[1] *The Provincial Letters.* Letter vii., p. 96; Edin., 1847.
[2] *In Praxi*, livr. xxi., num. 62.
[3] *De Just.*, livr. ii., c. 9, d. 12, n. 70.
[4] *De Spe*, vol. ii., d. 15, [illegible] 4.
[5] *De Sub. Peec.*, diff. 9.

that of a father, and rejoice when it happens, provided always it is for the sake of the profit that is to accrue from the event, and not from personal aversion." Sanchez teaches that it is lawful to kill our adversary in a duel, or even privately, when he intends to deprive us of our honour or property unjustly in a law-suit, or by chicanery, and when there is no other way of preserving them.[1] It is equally right to kill in a private way a false accuser, and his witness, and even the judge who has been bribed to favour them. "A most pious assassination!" exclaims Pascal.

CHAPTER V.

THE JESUIT TEACHING ON REGICIDE, MURDER, LYING, THEFT, ETC.

The Maxims of the Jesuits on Regicide—M. de la Chalotais' Report to the Parliament of Bretagne—Effects of Jesuit Doctrine as shown in History—Doctrine of Mental Equivocation—The Art of Swearing Falsely without Sin—The Seventh Commandment—Jesuit Doctrine on Blasphemy—Murder—Lying—Theft—An Illustrative Case from Pascal—Every Precept of the Decalogue made Void—Jesuit Morality the Consummation of the Wickedness of the Fall.

THE three great rules of the code of the Jesuits, which we have stated in the foregoing chapter—namely, (1) that the end justifies the means; (2) that it is safe to do any action if it be probably right, although it may be more probably wrong; and (3) that if one know to direct the intention aright, there is no deed, be its moral character what it may, which one may not do—may seem to give a licence of acting so immense that to add thereto were an altogether superfluous, and indeed an impossible task. But if the liberty with which these three maxims endow the Jesuit cannot be made larger, its particular applications may nevertheless be made more pointed, and the man who holds back from using it in all its extent may be emboldened, despite his remaining scruples, or the dullness of his intellectual perceptions, to avail himself to the utmost of the advantages it offers, "for the greater glory of God." He is to be taught, not merely by general rules, but by specific examples, how he may sin and yet not become sinful; how he may break the law and yet not suffer the penalty. But, further, these sons of Loyola are the kings of the world, and the sole heirs of all its wealth, honours, and pleasures; and whatever law, custom, sacred and venerable office, august and kingly authority, may stand between them and their rightful lordship over mankind, they are at liberty to throw down and tread into the dust as a vile and accursed thing. The moral maxims of the Jesuits are to be put in force against kings as well as against peasants.

The lawfulness of killing excommunicated, that is Protestant, kings, the Jesuit writers have been at great pains to maintain, and by a great variety of arguments to defend and enforce. The proof is as abundant as it is painful. M. de la Chalotais reports to the Parliament of Bretagne, as the result of his examination of the laws and doctrines of the Jesuits, that on this point there is a complete and startling unanimity in their teaching. By the same logical track do the whole host of Jesuit writers arrive at the same terrible conclusion, the slaughter, namely, of the sovereign on whom the Pope has pronounced sentence of deposition. If he shall take meekly his extrusion from power, and seek neither to resist nor revenge his being hurled from his throne, his life may be spared; but should "he persist in disobedience," says M. de la Chalotais, himself a Papist, and addressing a Popish Parliament, "he may be treated as a tyrant, in which case anybody may kill him.[2] Such is the course of reasoning established by all authors of the society, who have written *ex professo* on these subjects—Bellarmine, Suarez, Molina, Mariana, Santarel—all the Ultramontanes without exception, since the establishment of the society."[3]

But have not the writers of this school expressed in no measured terms their abhorrence of murder? Have they not loudly exclaimed against the sacrilege of touching him on whom the Church's anointing oil has been poured as king? In short, do they not

[1] Sanchez, *Mor. Theol.*, livr. ii., c. 39, n. 7.

[2] "A quocumque privato protest interfici."—Suarez (i., 6, ch. 4)—Chalotais, *Report Constit. Jesuits*, p. 84.

[3] "There are," adds M. de la Chalotais, in a foot-note, "nearly 20,000 Jesuits in the world [1761], all imbued with Ultramontane doctrines, and the doctrine of murder." That is more than a century ago. Their numbers have prodigiously increased since.

forbid and condemn the crime of regicide? Yes: this is true; but they protest with a warmth that is fitted to awaken suspicion. Rome can take back her anointing, and when she has stripped the monarch of his office he becomes the lawful victim of her consecrated dagger. On what grounds, the Jesuits demand, can the killing of one who is no longer a king be called regicide? Suarez tells us that when a king is deposed he is no longer to be regarded as a king, but as a tyrant; "he therefore loses his authority, and from that moment may be lawfully killed." Nor is the opinion of the Jesuit Mariana less decided. Speaking of a prince, he says: "If he should overthrow the religion of the country, and introduce a public enemy within the State, *I shall never consider that man to have done wrong, who, favouring the public wishes, would attempt to kill him.* . . . . It is useful that princes should be made to know, that if they oppress the State and become intolerable by their vices and their pollution, they hold their lives upon this tenure, that *to put them to death is not only laudable, but a glorious action.* . . . . . It is a glorious thing to exterminate this pestilent and mischievous race from the community of men."[1]

Wherever the Jesuits have planted missions, opened seminaries, and established colleges, they have been careful to inculcate these principles in the minds of the youth; thus sowing the seeds of future tumults, revolutions, regicides, and wars. These evil fruits have appeared sometimes sooner, sometimes later, but they have never failed to show themselves, to the grief of nations and the dismay of kings. John Chatel, who attempted the life of Henry IV., had studied in the College of Clermont, in which the Jesuit Guignard was Professor of Divinity. In the chamber of the would-be regicide, a manuscript of Guignard was found, in which, besides other dangerous articles, that Father approved not only of the assassination of Henry III. by Clement, but also maintained that the same thing ought to be attempted against *le Bearnois*, as he called Henry IV., which occasioned the first banishment of the order out of France, as a society *detestable and diabolical*. The sentence of the Parliament, passed in 1594, ordained "that all the priests and scholars of the College of Clermont, and others calling themselves the Society of Jesus, as being corrupters of youth, disturbers of the public peace, and enemies of the king and State, should depart in three days from their house and college, and in fifteen days out of the whole kingdom."

[1] Mariana, *De Rege et Regis Institutione*, lib. i., cap. 6, p. 61, and lib. i., cap. 7, p. 64; ed. 1640.

But why should we dwell on these written proofs of the disloyal and murderous principles of the Jesuits, when their *acted deeds* bear still more emphatic testimony to the true nature and effects of their principles? We have only to look around, and on every hand the melancholy monuments of these doctrines meet our afflicted sight. To what country of Europe shall we turn where we are not able to track the Jesuit by his bloody foot-prints? What page of modern history shall we open and not read fresh proofs that the Papal doctrine of killing excommunicated kings was not meant to slumber in forgotten tomes, but to be acted out in the living world? We see Henry III. falling by their dagger. Henry IV. perishes by the same consecrated weapon. The King of Portugal dies by their order. The great Prince of Orange is dispatched by their agent, shot down at the door of his own dining-room. How many assassins they sent to England to murder Elizabeth, history attests. That she escaped their machinations is one of the marvels of history. Nor is it only the palaces of monarchs into which they have crept with their doctrines of murder and assassination; the very sanctuary of their own Popes they have defiled with blood. We behold Clement XIV. signing the order for the banishment of the Jesuits, and soon thereafter he is overtaken by their vengeance, and dies by poison. In the Gunpowder Plot we see them deliberately planning to destroy at one blow the nobility and gentry of England. To them we owe those civil wars which for so many years drenched with blood the fair provinces of France. They laid the train of that crowning horror, the St. Bartholomew massacre. Philip II. and the Jesuits share between them the guilt of the "Invincible Armada," which, instead of inflicting the measureless ruin and havoc which its authors intended, by a most merciful Providence became the means of exhausting the treasures and overthrowing the prestige of Spain. What a harvest of plots, tumults, seditions, revolutions, torturings, poisonings, assassinations, regicides, and massacres has Christendom reaped from the seed sown by the Jesuits! Nor can we be sure that we have yet seen the last and greatest of their crimes.

We can bestow only the most cursory glance at the teaching of the Jesuits under the other heads of moral duty. Let us take their doctrine of mental reservation. Nothing can be imagined more heinous and, at the same time, more dangerous. "The doctrine of equivocation," says Blackwell, "is for the consolation of afflicted Roman Catholics and the instruction of all the godly." It has been of special use to them when residing among infidels

and heretics. In heathen countries, as China and Malabar, they have professed conformity to the rites and the worship of paganism, while remaining Roman Catholics at heart, and they have taught their converts to venerate their former deities in appearance, on the strength of directing aright the intention, and the pious fraud of concealing a crucifix under their clothes.

Equivocation they have carried into civil life as well as into religion. "A man may swear," says Sanchez, "that he hath not done a thing though he really have, by understanding within himself that he did it not *on such and such a day*, or *before he was born*; or by reflecting on some other circumstance of the like nature; and yet the words he shall make use of shall not have a sense implying any such thing; and this is a thing of great convenience on many occasions, and is always justifiable when it is necessary or advantageous in anything that concerns a man's health, honour, or estate."[1] Filiutius, in his *Moral Questions*, asks, "Is it wrong to use equivocation in swearing? I answer, first, that it is not in itself a sin to use equivocation in swearing. . . . . This is the common doctrine after Suarez." "Is it perjury or sin to equivocate in a just cause?" he further asks. "It is not perjury," he answers. "As, for example, in the case of a man who has outwardly made a promise without the intention of promising; if he is asked whether he has promised, he may deny it, *meaning that he has not promised with a binding promise;* and thus he may *swear*."

Filiutius asks yet again, "With what precaution is equivocation to be used? When we begin, for instance, to say, *I swear*, we must insert in a subdued tone the mental restriction, *that to-day*, and then continue aloud, *I have not eaten such a thing;* or, *I swear*—then insert, *I say*—then conclude in the same loud voice, *that I have not done this or that thing;* for thus the whole speech is most true."[2] What an admirable lesson in the art of speaking the truth to one's self, and lying and swearing falsely to everybody else![3]

We shall offer no comment on the teaching of the Jesuits under the head of the seventh commandment. The doctrines of the society which relate to chastity are screened from exposure by the very enormity of their turpitude. We pass them as we would the open grave, whose putrid breath kills all who inhale it. Let all who value the sweetness of a pure imagination, and the joy of a conscience undefiled, shun the confessional as they would the chamber in which the plague is shut up, or the path in which lurks the deadly scorpion. The teaching of the Jesuits—everywhere deadly—is here a poison that consumes flesh, and bones, and soul.

Which precept of the Decalogue is it that the theology of the Jesuits does not set aside? We are commanded "to fear the great and dreadful name of the Lord our God." The Jesuit Bauny teaches us to blaspheme it. "If one has been hurried by passion into *cursing and doing despite to his Maker*, it may be determined that he has only sinned *venially*."[4] This is much, but Casnedi goes a little farther. "Do what your conscience tells you to be good, and commanded," says this Jesuit; "if through invincible error you believe lying or blasphemy to be commanded by God, *blaspheme*."[5] The licence given by the Jesuits to regicide we have already seen; not less ample is the provision their theology makes for the perpetration of ordinary homicides and murders. Reginald says it is lawful to kill a false witness, seeing otherwise one should be killed by him.[6] Parents who seek to turn their children from the faith, says Fagundez, "*may justly be killed by them*."[7] The Jesuit Amicus teaches that it is lawful for an ecclesiastic, or one in a religious order, *to kill a calumniator* when other means of defence are wanting.[8] And Airult extends the same privilege to laymen. If one brings an impeachment before a prince or judge against another, and if that other cannot by any means avert the injury to his character, *he may kill him secretly*. He fortifies his opinion by the authority of Bannez, who gives the same latitude to the right of defence, with this slight qualification, that the calumniator should first be warned that he desist from his slander, *and if he will not, he should be killed, not openly, on account of the scandal, but secretly*.[9]

---

[1] Sanch. *Op. Mor.*, pars. 2, lib. iii., cap. 6.

[2] *Mor. Quæst. de Christianis Officiis et Casibus Conscientiæ*, tom. ii., tr. 25, cap. 11, n. 321—328; Lugduni, 1633.

[3] It is easy to see how these precepts may be put in practice in swearing the oath of allegiance, or promising to obey the law, or engaging not to attack the institutions of the State, or to obey the rules and further the ends of any society, lay or clerical, into which the Jesuit may enter. The swearer has only to repeat aloud the prescribed words, and insert silently such other words, at the fitting places, as shall make void the oath, clause by clause—nay, bind the swearer to the very opposite of that which the administrator of the oath intends to pledge him to.

[4] Stephen Bauny, *Som. des Pèches;* Rouen, 1653.

[5] *Crisis Theol.*, tom. i., disp. 6, sect. 2, § 1, n. 59.

[6] *Praxis Fori Pœnit.*, tom. ii., lib. xxi, cap. 5, n. 57.

[7] *In Præcep. Decal.*, tom. i., lib. iv., cap. 2, n. 7, 8.

[8] *Cursus Theol.*, tom. v., disp. 36, sec. 5, n. 118.

[9] *Cens.*, pp. 319, 320—*Collation faite à la requête de l'Université de Paris*, 1645; Paris, 1720.

Of a like ample kind is the liberty which the Jesuits permit to be taken with the property of one's neighbour. Dishonesty in all its forms they sanction. They encourage cheats, frauds, purloinings, robberies, by furnishing men with a ready justification of these misdeeds, and especially by persuading their votaries that if they will only take the trouble of doing them in the way of directing the *intention* according to their instructions, they need not fear being called to a reckoning for them hereafter. The Jesuit Emmanuel Sa teaches "that it is not a mortal sin to *take secretly* from him who would give if he were asked;" that "it is *not theft* to take a *small thing* from a husband or a father;" that if one has taken what he *doubts* to have been his own, that *doubt* makes it *probable* that it is *safe to keep it;* that if one, from an urgent necessity, or without causing much loss, *takes wood* from another man's pile, *he is not obliged to restore it.* One who has stolen small things at different times, is not obliged to make restitution till such time as they amount together to a considerable sum. But should the purloiner feel restitution burdensome, it may comfort him to know that some Fathers *deny it with probability.*[1]

The case of merchants, whose gains may not be increasing so fast as they could wish, has been kindly considered by the Fathers. Francis Tolet says that if a man cannot sell his wine at a fair price—that is, at a fair profit—he may mix a little water with his wine, or diminish his measure, and sell it for pure wine of full measure. Of course, if it be lawful to mix wine, it is lawful to adulterate all other articles of merchandise, or to diminish the weight, and go on vending as if the balance were just and the article genuine. Only the trafficker in spurious goods, with false balances, must be careful not to tell a lie; or if he should be compelled to equivocate, he must do it in accordance with the rules laid down by the Fathers for enabling one to say what is not true without committing falsehood.[2]

Domestic servants also have been taken by the Fathers under the shield of their casuistry. Should a servant deem his wages not enough, or the food, clothing, and other necessaries provided for him not equal to that which is provided for servants of similar rank in other houses, he may recompense himself by abstracting from his master's property as much as shall make his wages commensurate with his services. So has Valerius Reginald decided.[3]

It is fair, however, that the pupil be cautioned that this lesson cannot safely be put in practice against his teacher. The story of John d'Alba, related by Pascal, shows that the Fathers do not relish these doctrines *in praxi* nearly so well as *in thesi*, when they themselves are the sufferers by them. D'Alba was a servant to the Fathers in the College of Clermont, in the Rue St. Jacques, and thinking that his wages were not equal to his merits, he stole somewhat from his masters to make up the discrepancy, never dreaming that they would make a criminal of him for following their approved rules. However, they threw him into prison on a charge of larceny. He was brought to trial on the 16th April, 1647. He confessed before the court to having taken some pewter plates, but maintained that the act was not to be regarded as a theft, on the strength of this same doctrine of Father Bauny, which he produced before the judges, with attestation from another of the Fathers, under whom he had studied these cases of conscience. Whereupon the judge, M. de Montrouge, gave sentence as follows:—"That the prisoner should not be acquitted upon the writings of these Fathers, containing a doctrine so unlawful, pernicious, and contrary to all laws, natural, Divine, and human, such as might confound all families, and authorise all domestic frauds and infidelities;" but that the over-faithful disciple "should be whipt before the College gate of Clermont by the common executioner, who at the same time should burn all the writings of those Fathers treating of theft; and that they should be prohibited to teach any such doctrine again *under pain of death.*"[4]

But we should swell beyond all reasonable limits our enumeration, were we to quote even a tithe of the "moral maxims" of the Jesuits. There is not one in the long catalogue of sins and crimes which their casuistry does not sanction. Pride, ambition, avarice, luxury, bribery, and a host of vices which we cannot specify, and some of which are too horrible to be mentioned, find in these Fathers their patrons and defenders. The alchemists of the Middle Ages boasted that their art enabled them to operate on the essence of things, and to change what was vile into what was noble. But the still darker art of the Jesuits acts in the reverse order; it changes all that is noble into all that is vile. Theirs is an accursed alchemy by which they

[1] *Aphorismi Confessariorum—verbo furtum*, n. 3—8; Coloniæ, 1590.

[2] *Instructio Sacerdotum—De Septem Peccat. Mort.*, cap. 49, n. 5; Romæ, 1661.

[3] *Praxis Fori Pœnitentialis*, lib. xxv., cap. 44, n. 555; Lugduni, 1620.

[4] Pascal, Letter vi., pp. 90, 91; Edin., 1847.

transmute good into evil, and virtue into vice. There is no destructive agency with which the world is liable to be visited, that penetrates so deep, or inflicts so remediless a ruin, as the morality of the Jesuits. The tornado sweeps along over the surface of the globe, leaving the earth naked and effaced and forgotten in the greater splendour and the more solid strength of the restored structures. Revolution may overturn thrones, abolish laws, and break in pieces the framework of society; but when the fury of faction has spent its rage, order emerges from the chaos, law resumes its supremacy, and the

ST. FRANCIS XAVIER.

bare as before tree or shrub beautified it; but the summers of after-years re-clothe it with verdure and beautify it with flowers, and make it smile as sweetly as before. The earthquake overturns the dwelling of man, and swallows up the proudest of his cities; but his skill and power survive the shock, and when the destroyer has passed, the architect sets up again the fallen palace, and rebuilds the ruined city, and the catastrophe is

institutions which had been destroyed in the hour of madness, are restored in the hour of calm wisdom that succeeds. But the havoc the Jesuit inflicts is irremediable. It has nothing in it counteractive or restorative; it is only evil. It is not upon the works of man or the institutions of man merely that it puts forth its fearfully destructive power; it is upon man himself. It is not the body of man that it strikes, like the pestilence; it is the soul.

It is not a part, but the whole of man that it consigns to corruption and ruin. Conscience it destroys, knowledge it extinguishes, the very power of discerning between right and wrong it takes away, and shuts up the man in a prison whence no created agency or influence can set him free. man. The full triumph of Jesuitism would leave nothing spiritual, nothing moral, nothing intellectual, nothing strictly and properly human existing upon the earth. Man it would change into the animal, impelled by nothing but appetites and passions, and these more fierce and cruel than those of the tiger.

A GROUP OF JESUITS.

The Fall defaced the image of God in which man was made; we say, defaced; it did not totally obliterate or extinguish it. Jesuitism, more terrible than the Fall, totally effaces from the soul of man the image of God. Of the "knowledge, righteousness, and true holiness" in which man was made it leaves not a trace. It plucks up by its very roots the moral constitution which God gave Society would become simply a herd of wolves, lawless, ravenous, greedy of each other's blood, and perpetually in quest of prey. Even Jesuitism itself would perish, devoured by its own progeny. Our earth at last would be simply a vast sepulchre, moving round the sun in its annual circuit, its bosom as joyless, dreary, and waste as are those silent spaces through which it rolls.

CHAPTER VI.

THE "SECRET INSTRUCTIONS" OF THE JESUITS.

The Jesuit Soldier in Armour complete—*Secret Instructions*—How to Plant their First Establishments—Taught to Court the Parochial Clergy—to Visit the Hospitals—to Find out the Wealth of their several Districts—to make Purchases in another Name—to Draw the Youth round them—to Supplant the Older Orders—How to get the Friendship of Great Men—How to Manage Princes—How to Direct their Policy—Conduct their Embassies—Appoint their Servants, &c.—Taught to Affect a Great Show of Lowliness.

So far we have traced the enrolment and training of that mighty army which Loyola had called into existence for the conquest of Protestantism. Their leader, who was quite as much the shrewd calculator as the fiery fanatic, took care before sending his soldiers into the field to provide them with armour, every way fitted for the combatants they were to meet, and the campaign they were to wage. The war in which they were to be occupied was one against right and truth, against knowledge and liberty, and where could weapons be found for the successful prosecution of a conflict like this, save in the old-established arsenal of sophisms?

The schoolmen, those Vulcans of the Middle Ages, had forged these weapons with the hammers of their speculation on the anvil of their subtlety, and having made them sharp of edge, and given them an incomparable flexibility, they stored them up, and kept them in reserve against the great coming day of battle. To this armoury Loyola, and the chiefs that succeeded him in command, had recourse. But not content with these weapons as the schoolmen had left them, the Jesuit doctors put them back again into the fire; they kept them in a furnace heated seven times, till every particle of the dross of right and truth that cleaved to them had been purged out, and they had acquired a flexibility absolutely and altogether perfect, and a keenness of edge unattained before, and were now deemed every way fit for the hands that were to wield them, and every way worthy of the cause in which they were to be drawn. They would cut through shield and helmet, through body and soul of the foe.

Let us survey the soldier of Loyola, as he stands in the complete and perfect panoply his General has provided him with. How admirably harnessed for the battle he is to fight! He has his "loins girt about with" mental and verbal equivocation; he has "on the breast-plate of" probabilism; his "feet are shod with the preparation of the" *Secret Instructions*. "Above all, taking the shield of" intention, and rightly directing it, he is "able to quench all the fiery darts of" human remorse and Divine threatenings. He takes "for an helmet the hope of" Paradise, which has been most surely promised him as the reward of his services; and in his hand he grasps the two-edged sword of a fiery fanaticism, wherewith he is able to cut his way, with prodigious bravery, through truth and righteousness.[1] Verily, the man who has to sustain the onset of soldiers like these, and parry the thrusts of their weapons, had need to be mindful of the ancient admonition, "Take unto you the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to withstand in the evil day, and having done all, to stand."

Shrewd, practical, and precise are the instructions of the Jesuits. First of all they are told to select the best points in that great field, all of which they are in due time to subjugate and possess. That field is Christendom. They are to begin by establishing convents, or colleges, in the chief cities. The great centres of population and wealth secured, the smaller places will be easily occupied.

Should any one ask on what errand the good Fathers have come, they are instructed to make answer that their "sole object is the salvation of souls." What a pious errand! Who would not strive to be the first to welcome to their houses, and to seat at their tables, men whose aims are so unselfish and heavenly? They are to be careful to maintain a humble and submissive deportment; they are to pay frequent visits to the hospitals, the sick-chamber, and the prisons. They are to make great show of charity, and as they have nothing of their own to give to the poor, they are "to go far and near" to receive even the "smallest atoms." These good deeds will not lose their reward if only they take care not to do them in secret. Men will begin to speak of them and say, What a humble, pious, charitable order of men these Fathers of the Society of Jesus are! How unlike the Franciscans and Dominicans, who once a day cared for the sick

[1] See Ephesians vi. 14—17.

and the poor, but have now forgotten the virtues of a former time, and are grown proud, indolent, luxurious, and rich! Thus the "new-comers," the *Instructions* hint, will supplant the other and older orders, and will receive "the respect and reverence of the best and most eminent in the neighbourhood."[1]

Further, they are enjoined to conduct themselves very deferentially towards the parochial clergy, and not to perform any sacred function till first they have piously and submissively asked the bishop's leave. This will secure their good graces, and dispose the secular clergy to protect them; but by-and-by, when they have ingratiated themselves with the people, they may abate somewhat of this subserviency to the clergy.

The individual Jesuit takes a vow of poverty, but the society takes no such vow, and is qualified to hold property to any amount. Therefore, while seeking the salvation of souls, the members are carefully to note the rich men in the community. They must find out who own the estates in the neighbourhood, and what are their yearly values. They are to secure these estates by gift, if possible; if not, by purchase. When it happens that they "get anything that is considerable, let the purchase be made under a strange name, by some of our friends, that our poverty may still seem the greater."[2] And let our provincial "assign such revenues to some other colleges, more remote, that neither prince nor people may discover anything of our profits"[3]—a device that combines many advantages. Every day their acres will increase, nevertheless their apparent poverty will be as great as ever, and the flow of benefactions and legacies to supply it will remain undiminished, although the sea into which all these rivers run will never be full.

Among the multifarious duties laid upon the Jesuits, special prominence was given to the *instruction of youth*. It was by this arm that they achieved their most brilliant success. "Whisper it sweetly in their [the people's] ears, that they are come to catechise the children *gratis*."[4] Wherever the Jesuits came they opened schools, and gathered the youth around them; but despite their zeal in the work of education, knowledge somehow did not increase. The intellect refused to expand and the genius to open under their tutelage. Kingdoms like Poland, where they became the privileged and only instructors of youth, instead of taking a higher place in the commonwealth of letters, fell back into mental decrepitude, and lost their rank in the community of nations. The Jesuits communicated to their pupils little besides a knowledge of Latin. History, philosophy, and science were sealed books. They initiated their disciples into the mysteries of probabilism, and the art of directing the intention, and the youth trained in these paths, when old did not depart from them. They dwarfed the intellect and narrowed the understanding, but they gained their end. They stamped anew the Roman impress upon many of the countries of Europe.

The second chapter of the *Instructions* is entitled "What must be done to get the ear and intimacy of great men?" To stand well with monarchs and princes is, of course, a matter of such importance that no stone is to be left unturned to attain it. The *Instructions* here, as we should expect them to be, are full and precise. The members of the Society of Jesus are first of all to imbue princes and great men with the belief that they cannot dispense with their aid if they would maintain the pomp of their State, and the government of their realms. Should princes be filled with a conceit of their own wisdom, the Fathers must find some way of dispelling this egregious delusion. They are to surround them with confessors chosen from their society; but by no means are they to bear hard on the consciences of their royal penitents. They must treat them "sweetly and pleasantly," oftener administering opiates than irritants. They are to study their humours, and if, in the matter of marriage, they should be inclined—as often happens with princes—to contract alliance with their own kindred, they are to smooth their way, by hinting at a dispensation from the Pope, or finding some palliative for the sin from the pharmacopœia of their theology. They may tell them that such marriages, though forbidden to the commonalty, are sometimes allowed to princes, "for the greater glory of God."[5] If a monarch is bent on some enterprise—a war, for example—the issue of which is doubtful, they are to be at pains so to shape their counsel in the matter, that if the affair succeeds they shall have all the praise, and if it misgives the blame shall rest with the king alone. And, lastly, when a vacancy occurs near the throne, they are to take care that the empty post shall be filled by one of the tried friends of the society, of whom they are enjoined to have, at all times, a list in their posses-

[1] *Secreta Monita*, cap. 1, sec. 1.
[2] *Ibid.*, cap. 1, sec. 5.
[3] *Ibid.*, cap. 1, sec. 6.
[4] *Ibid.* (tr. from a *French* copy, Lond., 1679), cap. 1, sec. 11.
[5] *Secreta Monita*, cap. 2, sec. 2.

sion. It may be well, in order still more to advance their interests at courts, to undertake embassies at times. This will enable them to draw the affairs of Europe into their own hands, and to make princes feel that they are indispensable to them, by showing them what an influence they wield at the courts of other sovereigns, and especially how great their power is at that of Rome. Small services and trifling presents they are by no means to overlook. Such things go a great way in opening the hearts of princes. Be sure, say the *Instructions*, to paint the men whom the prince dislikes in the same colours in which his jealousy and hatred teach him to view them. Moreover, if the prince is unmarried, it will be a rare stroke of policy to choose a wife for him from among the beautiful and noble ladies known to their society. "This is seen," say the *Instructions*, "by experience in the House of Austria, and in the Kingdoms of Poland and France, and in many other principalities."[1]

"We must endeavour," say the *Instructions*, with remarkable plainness, but in the belief, doubtless, that the words would meet the faithful eyes of the members of the Society of Jesus only—"We must endeavour to breed dissension among great men, and raise seditions, or anything a prince would have us to do to please him. If one who is chief Minister of State to a monarch who is our friend oppose us, and that prince cast his whole favours upon him, so as to add titles to his honour, we must present ourselves before him, and court him in the highest degree, as well by visits as all humble respect."[2]

Having specified the arts by which princes may be managed, the *Instructions* next prescribe certain methods for turning to account others "of great authority in the commonwealth, that by their credit we obtain profit and preferment." "If," say the *Instructions*,[3] "these lords be seculars, we ought to have recourse to their aid and friendship against our adversaries, and to their favour in our own suits, and those of our friends, and to their authority and power in the purchase of houses, manors, and gardens, and of stones to build with, especially in those places that will not endure to hear of our settling in them, because the authority of these lords serveth very much for the appeasing of the populace, and making our ill-willers quiet."

Nor are they less sedulously to make court to the bishops. Their authority—great everywhere—is especially so in some kingdoms, "as in Germany, Poland, and France;" and, the bishops conciliated, they may expect to obtain a gift of "new-erected churches, altars, monasteries, foundations, and in some cases the benefices of the secular priests and canons, with the preferable right of preaching in all the great towns." And when bishops so befriend them, they are to be taught that there is no less profit than merit in the deed; inasmuch as, done to the Order of Jesus, they are sure to be repaid with most substantial services; whereas, done to the other orders, they will have nothing in return for their pains "but a song."[4]

To love their neighbour, and speak well of him, while they held themselves in lowly estimation, was not one of the failings of the Jesuits. Their own virtues they were to proclaim as loudly as they did the faults of their brother monks. Their *Instructions* commanded them to "imprint upon the spirits of those princes who love us, that our order is more perfect than all other orders." They are to supplant their rivals, by telling monarchs that no wisdom is competent to counsel in the affairs of State but "ours," and that if they wish to make their realms resplendent with knowledge, they must surrender the schools to Jesuit teachers. They are especially to exhort princes that they owe it as a duty to God to consult them in the distribution of honours and emoluments, and in all appointments to places of importance. Further, they are ever to have a list in their possession of the names of all persons in authority and power throughout Christendom, in order that they may change or continue them in their several posts, as may be expedient. But so covertly must this delicate business be gone about, that their hand must not be seen in it, nor must it once be suspected that the change comes from them.[5]

While slowly and steadily climbing up to the control of kings, and the government of kingdoms, they are to study great modesty of demeanour and simplicity of life. The pride must be worn in the heart, not on the brow; and the foot must be set down softly that is to be planted at last on the neck of monarchs. "Let ours that are in the service of princes," say the *Instructions*, "keep but a very little money, and a few movables, contenting themselves with a little chamber, modestly keeping company with persons in humble station; and so being in good esteem, they ought prudently to persuade princes to do nothing without their counsel, whether it be in spiritual or temporal affairs."[6]

[1] *Secreta Monita*, cap. 2, sec. 5.
[2] *Ibid.*, cap. 2, sec. 9, 10.
[3] *Ibid.*, cap. 3, sec. 1.
[4] "Præter cantum." (*Secreta Monita*, cap. 3, sec. 3.)
[5] *Secreta Monita*, cap. 4, sec. 1—6.
[6] *Ibid.*, cap. 4, sec. 5.

CHAPTER VII.

JESUIT MANAGEMENT OF RICH WIDOWS AND THE HEIRS OF GREAT FAMILIES.

How Rich Widows are to be Drawn to the Chapels and Confessionals of the Jesuits—Kept from Thoughts of a Second Marriage—Induced to Enter an Order, and Bequeath their Estates to the Society—Sons and Daughters of Widows—How to Discover the Revenues and Heirs of Noble Houses—Illustration from Spain—Borrowing on Bond—The *Instructions* to be kept Secret—If Discovered, to be Denied—How the *Instructions* came to Light.

The sixth chapter of the *Instructions* treats "Of the Means to acquire the Friendship of Rich Widows." On opening this new chapter, the reflection that forces itself on one is—how wide the range of objects to which the Society of Jesus is able to devote its attention! The greatest matters are not beyond its strength, and the smallest are not beneath its notice! From counselling monarchs, and guiding ministers of State, it turns with equal adaptability and dexterity to caring for widows. The *Instructions* on this head are minute and elaborate to a degree, which shows the importance the society attaches to the due discharge of what it owes to this class of its clients.

True, some have professed to doubt whether the action of the society in this matter be wholly and purely disinterested, from the restriction it puts upon the class of persons taken under its protection. The *Instructions* do not say "widows," but "rich widows." But all the more on that account do widows need defence against the arts of chicanery and the wiles of avarice, and how can the Fathers better accord them such than by taking measures to convey their bodies and their goods alike within the safe walls of a convent? There the cormorants and vultures of a wicked world cannot make them their prey. But let us mark how they are to proceed. First, a Father of suitable gifts is to be selected to begin operations. He must not, in point of years, exceed middle age; he must have a fresh complexion, and a gracious discourse. He is to visit the widow, to touch feelingly on her position, and the snares and injuries to which it exposes her, and to hint at the fraternal care that the society of which he is a member delights to exercise over all in her condition who choose to place themselves under its guardianship. After a few visits of this sort, the widow will probably appear at one of the chapels of the society. Should it so happen, the next step is to appoint a confessor of their body for the widow. Should these delicate steps be well got over, the matter will begin to be hopeful. It will be the confessor's duty to see that the wicked idea of marrying again does not enter her mind, and for this end he is to picture to her the delightful and fascinating freedom she enjoys in her widowhood, and over against it he is to place the cares, vexations, and tyrannies which a second matrimony would probably draw upon her. To second these representations, the confessor is empowered to promise exemption from purgatory, should the holy estate of widowhood be persevered in. To maintain this pious frame of mind on the part of the object of these solicitudes, the *Instructions* direct that it may be advisable to have an oratory erected in her house, with an altar, and frequent mass and confession celebrated thereat. The adorning of the altar, and the accompanying rites, will occupy the time of the widow, and prevent the thoughts of a husband entering her mind. The matter having been conducted to this stage, it will be prudent now to change the persons of trust about her, and to replace them with persons devoted to the society. The number of religious services must also be increased, especially confession, "so that," say the *Instructions*, "knowing their former accusations, manners, and inclinations, the whole may serve as a guide to make them obey our wills."[1]

These steps will have brought the widow very near the door of a convent. A continuance a little longer in the same cautious and skilful tactics is all that will be necessary to land her safely within its walls. The confessor must now enlarge on the quietude and eminent sanctity of the cloister—how surely it conducts to Paradise; but should she be unwilling to assume the veil in regular form, she may be induced to enter some religious order, such as that of Paulina, "so that being caught in the vow of chastity, all danger of her marrying again may be over."[2] The great duty of Alms, that queen of the graces, "without which, it is to be represented to her, she cannot inherit the king-

[1] *Secreta Monita*, cap. 6, sec. 6.
[2] *Ibid.*, cap. 6, sec. 8.

dom of heaven," is now to be pressed upon her; "which alms, notwithstanding, she ought not to dispose to every one, if it be not by the advice and with the consent of her spiritual father."[1] Under this *Direction* it is easy to see in what exchequer the lands, manors, and revenues of widows will ultimately be garnered.

But the Fathers deemed it inexpedient to leave to be persuaded to select a patron, or tutelary saint, say St. Francis or St. Xavier. Provision is to be made that all they do may be known, by placing about them only persons recommended by the society. We must be excused for not giving in the words of the Fathers the fourteenth section of this chapter. That section gives their *protégées* great licence, indeed all licence, "provided they be

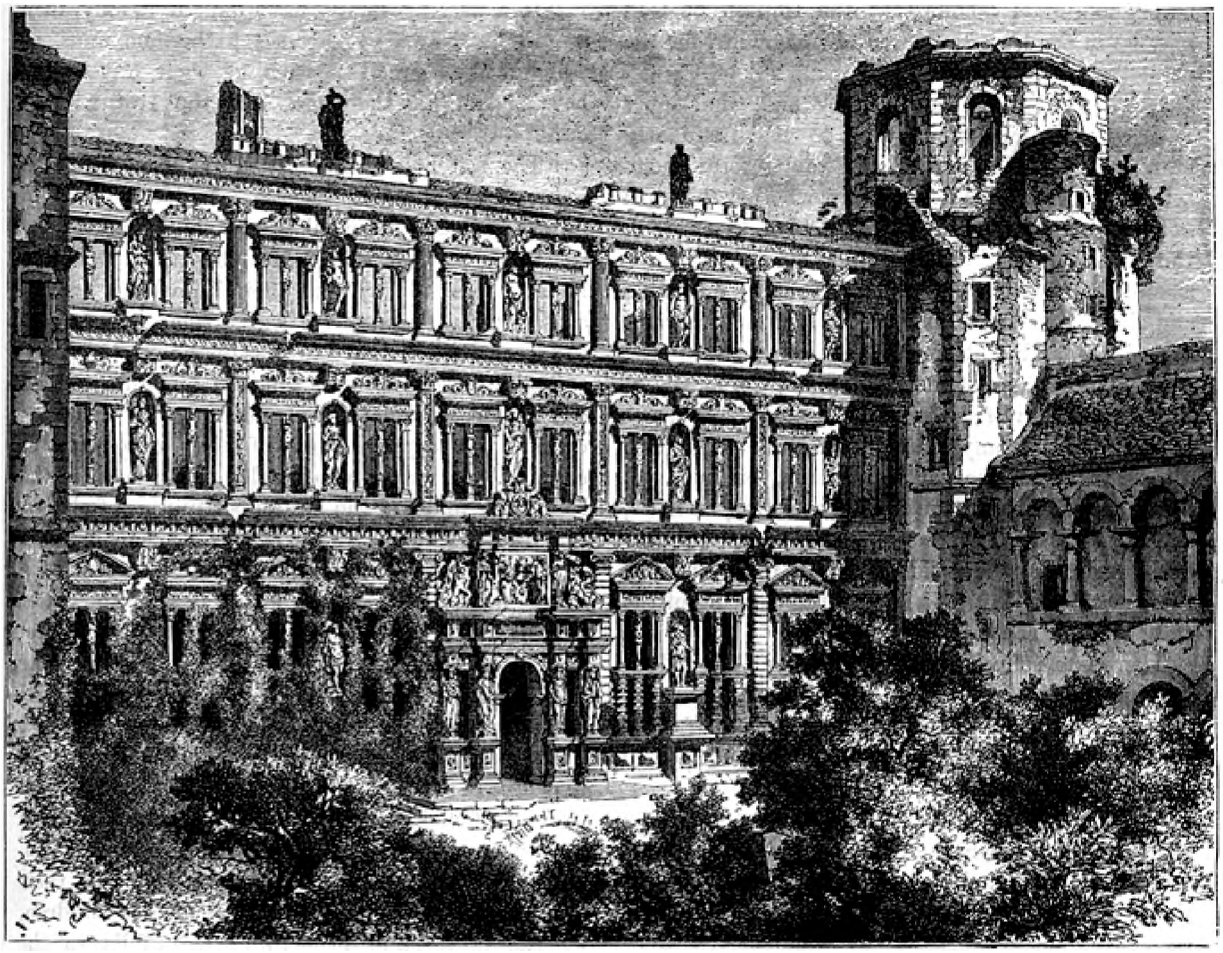
VIEW IN ROME: THE VILLA PAMPHILI-DORIA.

such an issue the least uncertain, and accordingly the seventh chapter enters largely into the "Means of keeping in our hands the Disposition of the Estates of Widows." To shut out worldly thoughts, and especially matrimonial ones, the time of such widows must be occupied with their devotions; they are to be exhorted to curtail their expenditure and abound yet more in alms "to the Church of Jesus Christ." A dexterous confessor is to be appointed them. They are to be frequently visited, and entertained with pleasant discourse. They are liberal and well-affected to our society, and that all things be carried cunningly and without scandal." But the one great point to be aimed at is to get them to make an entire surrender of their estates to the society. This is to reach perfection now, and it may be to attain in future the yet higher reward of canonisation. But should it so happen, from love of kindred, or other motives, that they have not endowed the "poor companions of Jesus" with all their worldly goods, when they come to die, the preferable claims of "the Church of Jesus Christ" to those of kindred are to be urged upon them, and they are to be exhorted "to contribute to the

[1] *Secreta Monita*, cap. vi., sec. 10.

finishing of our colleges, which are yet imperfect, for the greater glory of God, giving us lamps and pixes, and for the building of other foundations and houses, which we, the poor servants of the Society of Jesus, do still want, that all things may be perfected."[1] "Let the same be done with princes," the *Instructions* go on to say, "and our other benefactors, who build us any sumptuous pile, or erect any foundation, representing to them, in the first place, that the benefits they thus do us are consecrated to eternity; that they shall become thereby perfect models of piety; that we will have thereof a very particular memory, and that in the next world they shall have their reward. But if it be objected that Jesus Christ was born in a stable, and had not where to lay his head, and that we, who are his *companions*, ought not to enjoy perishing goods, we ought to imprint strongly on their spirits that in truth, at first, the Church was also in the same state, but now that by the providence of God she is raised to a *monarchy*, and that in those times the Church was nothing but a *broken rock*, which is now become a *great mountain*."[2]

In the chapter that follows—the eighth, namely—the net is spread still wider. It is around the feet of "the sons and daughters of devout widows" that its meshes are now drawn. The scheme of machination and seduction unfolded in this chapter differs only in its minor points from that which we have already had disclosed to us. We pass it therefore, and go on to the ninth chapter, where we find the scheme still widening, and wholesale rapacity and extortion, sanctified of course by the end in view, still more openly avowed and enjoined. The chapter is entitled "Of the Means to Augment the Revenues of our Colleges," and these means, in short, are the astute and persistent deception, circumvention, and robbery of every class. The net is thrown,



VIEW OF HEIDELBERG CASTLE.

[1] *Secreta Monita*, cap. 7, sec. 23.

[2] *Secreta Monita*, cap. 7, sec. 24.

almost without disguise, over the whole community, in order that the goods, heritages, and possessions of all ranks—prince, peasant, widow, and orphan—may be dragged into the convents of the Jesuits. The world is but a large preserve for the mighty hunters of the Society of Jesus. "Above and before all other things," says this Instruction, "we ought to endeavour our own greatness, by the direction of our superiors, who are the only judges in this case, and who should labour that the Church of God may be in the highest degree of splendour, for the greater glory of God."[1]

In prosecution of this worthy end, the *Secret Instructions* enjoin the Fathers to visit frequently at rich and noble houses, and to "inform themselves, prudently and dexterously, whether they will not leave something to our Churches, in order to the obtaining remission of their sins, and of the sins of their kindred."[2] Confessors—and only able and eloquent men are to be appointed as confessors to princes and statesmen—are to ascertain the name and surname of their penitents, the names of their kindred and friends, whether they have hopes of succeeding to anything, and how they mean to dispose of what they already have, or may yet have; whether they have brothers, sisters, or heirs, and of what age, inclination, and education they are. And they "should persuade them that all these questions do tend much to the clearing of the state of their conscience."[3]

There is a refreshing plainness about the following Instructions. They are given with the air of men who had so often repeated their plea "for the greater glory of God," that they themselves had come at last to believe it:—

"Our provincial ought to send expert men into all those places where there is any considerable number of rich and wealthy persons, to the end they may give their superiors a true and faithful account."

"Let the stewards of our college get an exact knowledge of the houses, gardens, quarries of stone, vineyards, manors, and other riches of every one who lives near the place where they reside, and if it be possible, what degree of affection they have for us."

"In the next place we should discover every man's office, and the revenue of it, their possessions, and the articles of their contracts, which they may surely do by confessions, by meetings, and by entertainments, or by our trusty friends. And generally when any confessor lights upon a wealthy person, from whom he hath good hopes of profit, he is obliged forthwith to give notice of it, and discover it at his return."

"They should also inform themselves exactly whether there be any hope of obtaining bargains, goods, possessions,[4] pious gifts, and the like, in exchange for the admission of their sons into our society."[5]

"If a wealthy family have daughters only, they are to be drawn by caresses to become nuns, in which case a small portion of their estate may be assigned for their use, and the rest will be ours."

"The last heir of a family is by all means to be induced to enter the society. And the better to relieve his mind from all fear of his parents, he is to be taught that it is more pleasing to God that he take this step without their knowledge or consent.[6] "Such a one," the *Instructions* add, "ought to be sent to a distance to pass his novitiate."

These directions were but too faithfully carried out in Spain, and to this among other causes is owing the depopulation of that once-powerful country. A writer who resided many years in the Peninsula, and had the best opportunities of observing its condition, says: "If a gentleman has two or three sons and as many daughters, the confessor of the family adviseth the father to keep the eldest son at home, and send the rest, both sons and daughters, into a convent or monastery; praising the monastic life, and saying that to be retired from the world is the safest way to heaven. . . . . The fathers of these families, glad of lessening the expenses of the house, and of seeing their children provided for, do send them into the desert place of a convent, which is really the middle of the world. Now observe that it is twenty to one that their heir dieth before he marrieth and have children, so the estate and everything else falls to the second, who is a professed friar, or nun, and as they cannot use the expression of *meum* or *tuum*, all goes that way to the society. And this is the reason why many families are extinguished, and their names quite out of memory, the convent so crowded, the kingdom so thin of people, and the friars, nuns, and monasteries so rich."[7]

Further, the Fathers are counselled to raise large

[1] *Secreta Monita*, cap. 9, sec. 1.
[2] *Ibid.*, sec. 4.
[3] *Ibid.*, sec. 5.

[4] "Contractus et possessiones"—leases and possessions. (Lat. et Ital. ed., Roma. Con approv.)
[5] *Secreta Monita*, cap. 9, secs. 7—10.
[6] "Ostendendo etiam Deo sacrificium gratissimum fore si parentibus inciis et invitis aufugerit." (Lat. ed., cap. 9, sec. 8. L'Estrange's tr., sec. 14.)
[7] *A Master-Key to Popery*, p. 70.

sums of money on bond. The advantage of this method is, that when the bond-holder comes to die, it will be easy to induce him to part with the bond in exchange for the salvation of his soul. At all events, he is more likely to make a gift of the deed than to bequeath the same amount in gold. Another advantage of borrowing in this fashion, is that their pretence of poverty may still be kept up. Owners of a fourth or of a half of the property of a county, they will still be "the poor companions of Jesus."[1]

We make but one other quotation from the *Secret Instructions*. It closes this series of pious advices and is, in one respect, the most characteristic of them all. "Let the superior keep these secret advices with great care, and let them not be communicated but to a very few discreet persons, and that only by parts; and let them instruct others with them, when they have profitably served the society. And then let them not communicate them as rules they have received, but as the effects of their own prudence. But if they should happen to fall into the hands of strangers, who should give them an ill sense or construction, let them be assured the society owns them not in that sense, which shall be confirmed by instancing those of our order who assuredly know them not."[2]

It was some time before the contingency of exposure here provided against actually happened. But in the beginning of the seventeenth century the accidents of war dragged these *Secret Instructions* from the darkness in which their authors had hoped to conceal them from the knowledge of the world. The Duke of Brunswick, having plundered the Jesuits' college at Paderborn in Westphalia, made a present of their library to the Capuchins of the same town. Among the books which had thus come into their possession was found a copy of the *Secret Instructions*. Another copy is said to have been discovered in the Jesuits' college at Prague. Soon thereafter reprints and translations appeared in Germany, Holland, France, and England. The authenticity of the work was denied, as was to be expected; for any society that was astute enough to compile such a book would be astute enough to deny it. To only the fourth or highest order of Jesuits were these *Instructions* to be communicated; the others, who were ignorant of them in their written form, were brought forward to deny on oath that such a book existed, but their protestations weighed very little against the overwhelming evidence on the other side. The perfect uniformity of the methods followed by the Jesuits in all countries favoured a presumption that they acted upon a prescribed rule; and the exact correspondence between their methods and the *secret advices* showed that this was the rule. Gretza, a well-known member of the society, affirmed that the *Secreta Monita* was a forgery by a Jesuit who had been dismissed with ignominy from the society in Poland, and that he published it in 1616. But the falsehood of the story was proved by the discovery in the British Museum of a work printed in 1596, twenty years before the alleged forgery, in which the *Secreta Monita* is copied.[3]

Since the first discovery in Paderborn, copies of the *Secreta Monita* have been found in other libraries, as in Prague, noted above. Numerous editions have since been published, and in so many languages, that the idea of collusion is out of the question. These editions all agree with the exception of a few unimportant variations in the reading.[4] "These private directions," says M. l'Estrange, "are quite contrary to the rules, constitutions, and instructions which this society professeth publicly in those books it hath printed on this subject. So that without difficulty we may believe that the greatest part of their governors (if a very few be excepted especially) have a double rule as well as a double habit—one for their private and particular use, and another to flaunt with before the world."[5]

---

[1] *Secreta Monita*, cap. 9, sec. 18, 19.

[2] *Ibid.*, cap. 16 (L'Estrange's tr.); printed as the Preface in the Latin edition.

[3] *Secreta Monita*; Lond., 1850. Pref. by H. M. W., p. ix.

[4] Among the various editions of the *Secreta Monita* we mention the following:—Bishop Compton's translation; Lond., 1669. Sir Roger L'Estrange's translation; Lond., 1679; it was made from a French copy, printed at Cologne, 1678. Another edition, containing the Latin text with an English translation, dedicated to Sir Robert Walpole, Premier of England: Lond., 1723. This edition says, in the Preface, that Mr. John Schipper, bookseller at Amsterdam, bought a copy of the *Secreta Monita*, among other books, at Antwerp, and reprinted it. The Jesuits bought up the whole edition, a few copies excepted. From one of these it was afterwards reprinted. Of late years there have been several English reprints. One of the copies which we have used in this compend of the book was printed at Rome, in the printing-press of the Propaganda, and contains the Latin text page for page with a translation in Italian.

[5] *The Cabinet of the Jesuits' Secrets Opened*; Lond., 1679.

CHAPTER VIII.

DIFFUSION OF THE JESUITS THROUGHOUT CHRISTENDOM.

The Conflict Great—the Arms Sufficient—The Victory Sure—Set Free from Episcopal Jurisdiction—Acceptance in Italy—Venice—Spain—Portugal—Francis Xavier—France—Germany—Their First Planting in Austria—In Cologne and Ingolstadt—Thence Spread over all Germany—Their Schools—Wearing of Crosses—Revival of the Popish Faith.

The soldiers of Loyola are about to go forth. Before beginning the campaign we see their chief assembling them and pointing out the field on which their prowess is to be displayed. The nations of Christendom are in revolt: it will be theirs to subjugate them, and lay them once more, bound in chains, at the feet of the Papal See. They must not faint; the arms he has provided them with are amply sufficient for the arduous warfare on which he sends them. Clad in that armour, and wielding it as he has been at pains to instruct them, they will expel knowledge as night chases away the day; liberty will die wherever their foot treads; and in the ancient darkness they will be able to rear again the fallen throne of the great Hierarch of Rome. But if the service is hard, the wages will be ample. As the saviours of that throne they will be greater than it. And though meanwhile their work is to be done in great show of humility and poverty, the silver and the gold of Christendom will in the end be theirs; they will be the lords of its lands and palaces, the masters of the bodies and the souls of its inhabitants, and nothing of all that the heart can desire will be withholden from them if only they will obey him.

The Jesuits rapidly multiplied, and we are now to follow them in their peregrinations over Europe. Going forth in little bands, animated with an entire devotion to their General, schooled in all the arts which could help to further their mission, they planted themselves in a few years in all the countries of Christendom, and made their presence felt in the turning of the tide of Protestantism, which till then had been on the flow.

There was no disguise they could not assume, and therefore there was no place into which they could not penetrate. They could enter unheard the closet of the monarch, or the cabinet of the statesman. They could sit unseen in Convocation or General Assembly, and mingle unsuspected in the deliberations and debates. There was no tongue they could not speak, and no creed they could not profess, and thus there was no people among whom they might not sojourn, and no Church whose membership they might not enter, and whose functions they might not discharge. They could execrate the Pope with the Lutheran, and swear the Solemn League with the Covenanter. They had their men of learning and eloquence for the halls of nobles and the courts of kings; their men of science and letters for the education of youth; their unpolished but ready orators to harangue the crowd; and their plain, unlettered monks, to visit the cottages of the peasantry and the workshops of the artisan. "I know these men," said Joseph II. of Austria, writing to Choiseul, the Prime Minister of Louis XV.—"I know these men as well as any one can do: all the schemes they have carried on, and the pains they have taken to spread darkness over the earth, as well as their efforts to rule and embroil Europe from Cape Finisterre to Spitzbergen! In China they were mandarins; in France, academicians, courtiers, and confessors; in Spain and Portugal, grandees; and in Paraguay, kings. Had not my grand-uncle, Joseph I., become emperor, we had in all probability seen in Germany, too, a Malagrida or an Alvieros."

In order that they might be at liberty to visit what city and diocese they pleased, they were exempted from episcopal jurisdiction. They could come and go at their pleasure, and perform all their functions without having to render account to any one save to their superior. This arrangement was resisted at first by certain prelates; but it was universally conceded at last, and it greatly facilitated the wide and rapid diffusion of the Jesuit corps.

Extraordinary success attended their first efforts throughout all Italy. Designed for the common people, the order found equal acceptance from princes and nobles. In Parma the highest families submitted themselves to the "Spiritual Exercises." In Venice, Lainez expounded the Gospel of St. John to a congregation of nobles; and in 1542 a Jesuits' college was founded in that city. The citizens of Montepulciano accompanied Francisco Strada through the streets begging. Their chief knocked at the doors, and his followers received

the alms. In Faenza, they succeeded in arresting the Protestant movement, which had been commenced by the eloquent Bernardino Ochino, and by the machinery of schools and societies for the relief of the poor, they brought back the population to the Papacy. These are but a few instances out of many.[1]

In the countries of Spain and Portugal their success was even greater than in Italy. A son of the soil, its founder had breathed a spirit into the order which spread among the Spaniards like an infection. Some of the highest grandees enrolled themselves in its ranks. In the province of Valencia, the multitudes that flocked to hear the Jesuit preacher, Araoz, were such that no cathedral could contain them, and a pulpit was erected for him in the open air. From the city of Salamanca, where in 1548 they had opened their establishment in a small, wretched house, the Jesuits spread themselves over all Spain. Two members of the society were sent to the King of Portugal, at his own request: the one he retained as his confessor, the other he dispatched to the East Indies. This was that Francis Xavier who there gained for himself, says Ranke, "the name of an apostle, and the glory of a saint." At the courts of Madrid and Lisbon they soon acquired immense influence. They were the confessors of the nobles and the counsellors of the monarch.

The Jesuits found it more difficult to force their way into France. Much they wished to found a college in that city where their first vow had been recorded, but every attempt was met by the determined opposition of the Parliament and the clergy, who were jealous of their enormous privileges. The wars between the Guises and the Huguenots at length opened a door for them. Lainez, who by this time had become their General, saw his opportunity, and in 1561 succeeded in effecting his object, although on condition of renouncing the peculiar privileges of the order, and submitting to episcopal jurisdiction. "The promise was made, but with a mental reservation, which removed the necessity of keeping it."[2] They immediately founded a college in Paris, opened schools—which were taught by clever teachers—and planted Jesuit seminaries at Avignon, Rhodes, Lyons, and other places. Their intrigues kept the nation divided, and much inflamed the fury of the civil wars. Henry III. was massacred by an agent of theirs: they next attempted the life of Henry IV. This crime led to their first banishment from France, in 1594; but soon they crept back into the kingdom in the guise of traders and operatives. They were at last openly admitted by the monarch—a service which they repaid by slaughtering him in the streets of his capital. Under their rule France continued to bleed and agonise, to plunge from woe into crime, and from crime into woe, till the crowning wickedness of the revocation of the Edict of Nantes laid the country prostrate; and it lay quiet for more than half a century, till, recovering somewhat from its exhaustion, it lifted itself up, only to encounter the terrible blow of its great Revolution.

We turn to Germany. Here it was that the Church of Rome had suffered her first great losses, and here, under the arms of the Jesuits, was she destined to make a beginning of those victories which recovered not a little of the ground she had lost. A generation had passed away since the rise of Protestantism. It is the year 1550: the sons of the men who had gathered round Luther occupy the stage when the van of this great invading host makes its appearance. They come in silence; they are plain in their attire, humble and submissive in their deportment; but behind them are the stakes and scaffolds of the persecutor, and the armies of France and Spain. Their quiet words find their terrible reverberations in those awful tempests of war which for thirty years desolated Germany.

Ferdinand I. of Austria, reflecting on the decay into which Roman Catholic feeling had fallen in Germany, sent to Ignatius Loyola for a few zealous teachers to instruct the youth of his dominions. In 1551, thirteen Jesuits, including Le Jay, arrived at Vienna. They were provided with pensions, placed in the university chairs, and crept upwards till they seized the entire direction of that seminary. From that hour date the crimes and misfortunes of the House of Austria.[3]

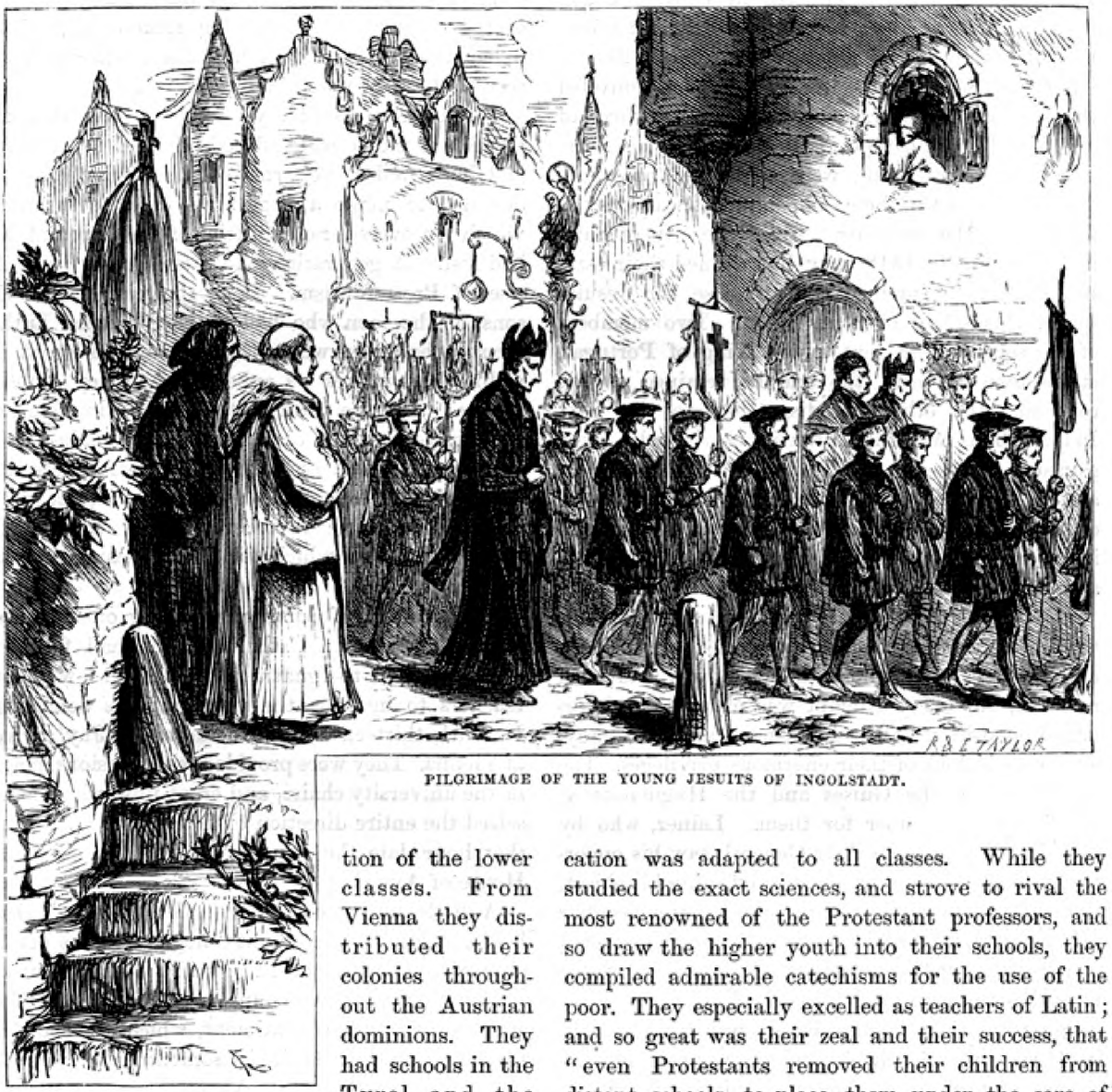
A little colony of the disciples of Loyola had, before this, planted itself at Cologne. It was not till some years that they took root in that city; but the initial difficulties surmounted, they began to effect a change in public sentiment, which went on till Cologne became, as it is sometimes called, the "Rome of the North." About the same time, the Jesuits became flourishing in Ingolstadt. They had been driven away on their first entrance into that university seat, the professors dreading them as rivals; but in 1556 they were recalled, and soon rose to influence, as was to be expected in a city where the memory of Dr. Eck was still fresh.

[1] Ranke, *Hist. of the Popes*, bk. ii., sec. 7.
[2] Duller, *Hist. of the Jesuits*, p. 83; Lond., 1845.
[3] Ranke, bk. v., sec. 3.

Their battles, less noisy than his, were fated to accomplish much more for the Papacy.

From these three centres—Vienna, Cologne, and Ingolstadt—the Jesuits extended themselves over all Germany. They established colleges in the chief cities for the sons of princes and nobles, and they opened schools in town and village for the instruction of the lower classes. From Vienna they distributed their colonies throughout the Austrian dominions. They had schools in the Tyrol and the cities at the foot of its mountains. From Prague they ramified over Bohemia, and penetrated into Hungary. Their colleges at Ingolstadt and Munich gave them the possession of Bavaria, Franconia, and Swabia. From Cologne they extended their convents and schools over Rhenish Prussia, and, planting a college at Spires, they counteracted the influence of Heidelberg University, then the resort of the most learned men of the German nation.

Wherever the Jesuits came, there was quickly seen a manifest revival of the Popish faith. In the short space of ten years, their establishments had become flourishing in all the countries in which they were planted. Their system of education was adapted to all classes. While they studied the exact sciences, and strove to rival the most renowned of the Protestant professors, and so draw the higher youth into their schools, they compiled admirable catechisms for the use of the poor. They especially excelled as teachers of Latin; and so great was their zeal and their success, that "even Protestants removed their children from distant schools, to place them under the care of the Jesuits." [1]



PILGRIMAGE OF THE YOUNG JESUITS OF INGOLSTADT.

The teachers seldom failed to inspire the youth in their schools with their own devotion to the Popish faith. The sons of Protestant fathers were drawn to confession, and by-and-by into general conformity to Popish practices. Food which the Church had forbidden they would not touch on the interdicted

[1] Ranke, bk. v., sec. 3.

days, although it was being freely used by the other members of the family. They began, too, to distinguish themselves by the use of Popish symbols. The wearing of crosses and rosaries is recorded by Ranke as one of the first signs of the setting of the tide toward Rome. Forgotten rites began to be revived; relics which had been thrown aside and buried in darkness, were sought out and exhibited to the public gaze. The old virtue returned into rotten bones, and the holiness of faded garments flourished anew. The saints of the Church came out in bold relief, while those of the Bible receded into the distance. The light of candles replaced the Word of Life in the temples; the newest fashions of worship were imported from Italy, and music and architecture in the style of the Restoration were called in to reinforce the movement. Customs which had not been witnessed since the days of their grandfathers, began to receive the reverent observance of the new generation. "In the year 1560, the youth of Ingolstadt belonging to the Jesuit school walked, two and two, on a pilgrimage to Eichstadt, in order to be strengthened for their confirmation by the dew that dropped from the tomb of St. Walpurgis."[1] The modes of thought and feeling thus implanted in the schools were, by means of preaching and confession, propagated through the whole population.

While the Jesuits were busy in the seminaries, the Pope operated powerfully in the political sphere. He had recourse to various arts to gain over the princes. Duke Albert V. of Bavaria had a grant made him of one-tenth of the property of the clergy. This riveted his decision on the side of Rome, and he now set himself with earnest zeal and marked success to restore, in its ancient purity and vigour, the Popery of his territories. The Jesuits lauded the piety of the duke, who was a second Josias, a new Theodosius.[2]

COMPULSORY CONVERSION OF INDIANS BY JESUIT MISSIONARIES.

The Popes saw clearly that they could never

[1] Ranke, bk. v., sec. 3. [2] *Ibid.*

hope to restore the ancient discipline and rule of their Church without the help of the temporal sovereigns. Besides Duke Albert, who so powerfully contributed to re-establish the sway of Rome over all Bavaria, the ecclesiastical princes, who governed so large a part of Germany, threw themselves heartily into the work of restoration. The Jesuit Canisius, a man of blameless life, of consummate address, and whose great zeal was regulated by an equal prudence, was sent to counsel and guide them. Under his management they accepted provisionally the edicts of the Council of Trent. They required of all professors in colleges subscription to a confession of the Popish faith. They exacted the same pledge from ordinary schoolmasters and medical practitioners. In many parts of Germany no one could follow a profession till first he had given public proof of his orthodoxy. Bishops were required to exercise a more vigilant superintendence of their clergy than they had done these twenty years past. The Protestant preachers were banished; and in some parts the entire Protestant population was driven out. The Protestant nobles were forbidden to appear at court. Many withdrew into retirement, but others purchased their way back by a renunciation of their faith. By these and similar arts Protestantism was conquered on what may be regarded as its native soil. If not wholly rooted up it maintained henceforward but a languishing existence; its leaf faded and its fruit died in the mephitic air around it, while Romanism shot up in fresh strength and robustness. A whole century of calamity followed the entrance of the Jesuits into Germany. The troubles they excited culminated at last in the Thirty Years' War. For the space of a generation the thunder of battle continued to roll over the Fatherland. But the God of their fathers had not forsaken the Germans; it pleased him to summon from the distant Sweden, Gustavus Adolphus, and by his arm to save the remnants of Protestant liberty in that country. Thus the Jesuits failed in their design of subjugating the whole of Germany, and had to content themselves with dominating over those portions, unhappily large, of which the ecclesiastical princes had given them possession at the first.

CHAPTER IX.

COMMERCIAL ENTERPRISES AND BANISHMENTS.

England—Poland—Cardinal Hosius—Sigismund III.—Ruin of Poland—Jesuit Missions in the East Indies—Numbers of their Converts—Their Missions in Abyssinia—Their Kingdom of Paraguay—Their Trading Establishments in the West Indies—Episode of Father la Valette—Bankruptcy—Trial—Their Constitutions brought to Light—Banished from all Popish Kingdoms—Suppressed by Clement XIV.—The Pope Dies Suddenly—The Order Restored by Pius VII.—The Jesuits the Masters of the Pope.

Of the entrance of the Jesuits into England, the arts they employed, the disguises they wore, the seditions they sowed, the snares they laid for the life of the sovereign, and the plots they concocted for the overthrow of the Protestant Church, we shall have an opportunity of speaking when we come to narrate the history of Protestantism in Great Britain. Meanwhile, we consider their career in Poland.

Cardinal Hosius opened the gates of this country to the Jesuits. Till then Poland was a flourishing country, united at home and powerful abroad. Its literature and science during the half-century preceding had risen to an eminence that placed Poland on a par with the most enlightened countries of Christendom. It enjoyed a measure of toleration which was then unknown to most of the nations of Europe. Foreign Protestants fled to it as a refuge from the persecution to which they were exposed in their native land, bringing to their adopted country their skill, their wealth, and their energy. Its trade increased, and its towns grew in population and riches. Italian, German, French, and Scottish Protestant congregations existed at Cracow, Vilna, and Posnania.[1] Such was Poland before the foot of Jesuit had touched its soil.

But from the hour that the disciples of Loyola entered the country Poland began to decline. The Jesuits became supreme at court; the monarch,

[1] Krasinski, *Rise, Progress, and Decline of the Reformation in Poland*, vol. ii., p. 196; Lond., 1840.

Sigismund III., gave himself entirely up to their guidance; no one could hope to rise in the State who did not pay court to them; the education of youth was wholly in their hands, and the effects became speedily visible in the decay of literature,[1] and the growing decrepitude of the national mind. At home the popular liberties were attacked in the persons of the Protestants, and abroad the nation was humiliated by a foreign policy inspired by the Jesuits, which drew upon the country the contempt and hostility of neighbouring powers. These evil courses of intrigue and faction within the country, and impotent and arrogant policy outside of it, were persisted in till the natural issue was reached in the partition of Poland. It is at the door of the Jesuits that the fall of that once-enlightened, prosperous, and powerful nation is to be laid.

It concerns us less to follow the Jesuits into those countries which lie beyond the boundaries of Christendom, unless in so far as their doings in these regions may help to throw light on their principles and tactics. In following their steps among heathen nations and savage races, it is alike impossible to withhold our admiration of their burning zeal and intrepid courage, or our wonder at their prodigiously rapid success. No sooner had the Jesuit missionary set foot on a new shore, or preached, by an interpreter it might be, his first sermon in a heathen city, than his converts were to be counted in tens of thousands. Speaking of their missions in India, Sacchinus, their historian, says that "ten thousand men were baptised in the space of one year."[2] When the Jesuit mission to the East Indies was set on foot in 1559, Torrez procured royal letters to the Portuguese viceroys and governors, empowering them to lend their assistance to the missionaries for the conversion of the Indians. This shortened the process wonderfully. All that had to be done was to ascertain the place where the natives were assembled for some religious festival, and surround them with a troop of soldiers, who, with levelled muskets, offered them the alternative of baptism. The rite followed immediately upon the acceptance of the alternative; and next day the baptised were taught the sign of the cross. In this excellent and summary way was the evangelisation of the island of Goa effected![3]

By similar methods did they attempt to plant the Popish faith and establish their own dominion in Abyssinia, and also at Mozambique (1560) on the opposite coast of Africa. One of the pioneers, Oviedo, who had entered Ethiopia, wrote thus to the Pope:—"He must be permitted to inform his Holiness that, with the assistance of 500 or 600 Portuguese soldiers, he could at any time reduce the Empire of Abyssinia to the obedience of the Pontificate; and when he considered that it was a country surrounded with territories abounding with the finest gold, and promising a rich harvest of souls to the Church, he trusted his Holiness would give the matter further consideration."[4] The Emperor of Ethiopia was gained by flatteries and miracles; a terrible persecution was raised against the native Christians; thousands were massacred; but at last, the king having detected the authors of these barbarities plotting against his own life and throne, they were ignominiously expelled the country.

Having secured the territory of Paraguay, a Portuguese possession in South America, the Jesuits founded a kingdom there, and became its sovereigns. They treated the natives at first with kindness, and taught them several useful arts, but by-and-by they changed their policy, and, reducing them to slavery, compelled them to labour for their benefit. Dealing out to the Paraguayan peasant from the produce of his own toil as much as would suffice to feed and clothe him, the Fathers laid up the rest in large storehouses, which they had erected for the purpose. They kept carefully concealed from the knowledge of Europe this seemingly exhaustless source of wealth, that no one else might share its sweets. They continued all the while to draw from it those vast sums wherewith they carried on their machinations in the Old World. With the gold wrung from the Paraguayan peasants' toil they hired spies, bribed courtiers, opened new missions, and maintained that pomp and splendour of their establishments by which the populace were dazzled.[5]

Their establishments in Brazil formed the basis of a great and enriching trade, of which Santa Fé and Buenos Ayres were the chief depôts. But the most noted episode of this kind in their history is that of Father Lavalette (1756). He was Visitor-General and Apostolic Prefect of their Missions in the West Indies. "He organised offices in St. Domingo, Granada, St. Lucia, St. Vincent, and other islands, and drew bills of exchange on Paris, London, Bordeaux, Nantes, Lyons, Cadiz, Leghorn, and Amsterdam." His vessels, loaded with riches, comprising, besides colonial produce, negro slaves, "crossed the sea continually."[6] Trading on credit,

[1] Krasinski, vol. ii., pp. 197, 198.
[2] Sacchinus, lib. vi., p. 172.
[3] Steinmetz, *Hist. of the Jesuits*, vol. ii., pp. 46—48. Sacchinus, lib. iii., p. 129.
[4] Steinmetz, lib. ii., p. 59.
[5] Duller, *Hist. of the Jesuits*, pp. 135—138.
[6] *A Glimpse of the Great Secret Society*, p. lxxix; ed. Lond., 1872.

they professed to give the property of the society as security. Their methods of business were abnormal. Treaties obeyed by other merchants they disregarded. Neutrality laws were nothing to them. They hired ships which were used as traders or privateers, as suited them, and sailed under whatever flag was convenient. At last, however, came trouble to these Fathers, who were making, as the phrase is, "the best of both worlds." The Brothers Lioncy and Gouffre, of Marseilles, had accepted their bills for a million and a half of livres, to cover which two vessels had been dispatched for Martinique with merchandise to the value of two millions. Unfortunately for the Fathers, the ships were captured at sea by the English.

The house of Lioncy and Gouffre asked the superior of the Jesuits in Marseilles for four thousand livres, as part payment of their debt, to save them from bankruptcy. The Father replied that the society was not answerable, but he offered the Brothers Lioncy and Gouffre the aid of their prayers, fortified by the masses which they were about to say for them. The masses would not fill the coffers which the Jesuits had emptied, and accordingly the merchants appealed to Parliament craving a decree for payment of the debt. The appeal was allowed, and the Jesuits were condemned to honour the bills drawn by their agent. At this critical moment the General of the society died: delay was inevitable: the new General sent all the funds he could raise; but before these supplies could reach Marseilles, Lioncy and Gouffre had become bankrupt, involving in their misfortune their connections in all parts of France.

Now that the ruin had come and publicity was inevitable, the Jesuits refused to pay the debt, pleading that they were protected from the claims of their creditors by their Constitutions. The cause now came to a public hearing. After several pleas had been advanced and abandoned, the Jesuits took their final stand on the argument which, in an evil hour for themselves, they had put forth at first in their defence. Their rules, they said, forbade them to trade; and the fault of individual members could not be punished upon the order: they were shielded by their Constitutions. The Parliament ordered these documents to be produced. They had been kept secret till now. They were laid before Parliament on the 16th of April, 1761. The result was disastrous for the Jesuits. They lost their cause, and became much more odious than before. The disclosure revealed Jesuitism to men as an organisation based on the most iniquitous maxims, and armed with the most terrible weapons for the accomplishment of their object, which was to plant their own supremacy on the ruin of society. The Constitutions were one of the principal grounds of the decree for the extinction of the order in France, in 1762.[1]

That political kingdoms and civil communities should feel the order a burden too heavy to be borne, is not to be wondered at when we reflect that even the Popes, of whose throne it was the pillar, have repeatedly decreed its extinction. Strange as it may seem, the first bolt in later times that fell on the Jesuits was launched by the hand of Rome. Benedict IV., by a bull issued in 1741, prohibited them from engaging in trade and making slaves of the Indians. In 1759, Portugal, finding itself on the brink of ruin by their intrigues, shook them off. This example was soon followed in France, as we have already narrated. Even in Spain, with all its devotion to the Papal See, all the Jesuit establishments were surrounded, one night in 1767, with troops, and the whole fraternity, amounting to 7,000, were caught and shipped off to Italy. Immediately thereafter a similar expulsion befell them in South America. Naples, Malta, and Parma were the next to drive them from their soil. The severest blow was yet to come. Clement XIII., hitherto their firm friend, yielding at last to the unanimous demands of all the Roman Catholic courts, summoned a secret conclave for the suppression of the order: "a step necessary," said the brief of his successor, "in order to prevent Christians rising one against another, and massacring one another in the very bosom of our common mother the Holy Church." Clement died suddenly the very evening before the day appointed for the conclave. Lorenzo Ganganelli was elevated to the vacant chair under the title of Clement XIV. Ganganelli was studious, learned, of pure morals, and of genuine piety. From the schoolmen he turned to the Fathers, forsaking the Fathers he gave himself to the study of the Holy Scriptures, where he learned on what Rock to fix the anchor of his faith. Clement XIV. strove for several years, with honest but mistaken zeal, to reform the order. His efforts were fruitless. On the 21st of July, 1773, he issued the famous bull, "Dominus ac Redemptor noster," by which he "dissolved and for ever annihilated the order as a corporate body," at a moment when it counted 22,000 members.[2]

The bull justifies itself by a long and formidable list of charges against the Jesuits. Had this accusation proceeded from a Protestant pen it might

[1] *A Glimpse of the Great Secret Society*, pp. lxxviii.—lxxxi. Chalotais, *Report to Parl. of Bretagne.*

[2] Duller, *Hist. of the Jesuits*, p. 151.

have been regarded as not free from exaggeration, but coming from the Papal chair it must be accepted as the sober truth. The bull of Clement charged them with raising various insurrections and rebellions, with plotting against bishops, undermining the regular monastic orders, and invading pious foundations and corporations of every sort, not only in Europe, but in Asia and America, to the danger of souls and the astonishment of all nations. It charged them with engaging in trade, and that, instead of seeking to convert the heathen, they had shown themselves intent only on gathering gold and silver and precious jewels. They had interpolated pagan rites and manners with Christian beliefs and worship: they had set aside the ordinances of the Church, and substituted opinions which the apostolic chair had pronounced *fundamentally erroneous and evidently subversive of good morals*. Tumults, disturbances, violences, had followed them in all countries. In fine, they had broken the peace of the Church, and so incurably that the Pontificates of his predecessors, Urban VIII., Clements IX., X., XI., and XII., Alexanders VII. and VIII., Innocents X., XI., XII., and XIII., and Benedict XIV., had been passed in abortive attempts to re-establish the harmony and concord which they had destroyed. It was now seen that the peace of the Church would never be restored while the order existed, and hence the necessity of the bull which dispossessed the Jesuits of "every office, service, and administration:" took away from them "their houses, schools, hospitals, estates;" withdrew "all their statutes, usuages, decrees, customs, and ordinances:" and pronounced "all the power of the General, Provincial, Visitors, and every other head of the same order, whether spiritual or secular, to be for ever annulled and suppressed." "The present ordinance," said the bull, in conclusion, "shall remain in full force and operation from henceforth and for ever."

Nothing but the most tremendous necessity could have made Clement XIV. issue this bull. He knew well how unforgiving was the pride and how deadly the vengeance of the society, and he did not conceal from himself the penalty he should have to pay for decreeing its suppression. On laying down his pen, after having put his name to the bull, he said to those around him that he had subscribed his death-warrant.[1] The Pope was at that time in robust health, and his vigorous constitution and temperate habits promised a long life. But now dark rumours began to be whispered in Italy that the Pontiff would die soon. In April of the following year he began to decline without any apparent cause: his illness increased: no medicine was of any avail: and after lingering in torture for months, he died, September 22nd, 1774. "Several days before his death," says Caraccioli, "his bones were exfoliated and withered like a tree which, attacked at its roots, withers away and throws off its bark. The scientific men who were called in to embalm his body found the features livid, the lips black, the abdomen inflated, the limbs emaciated, and covered with violet spots. The size of the heart was diminished, and all the muscles were shrunk up, and the spine was decomposed. They filled the body with perfumed and aromatic substances, but nothing could dispel the mephitic effluvia."[2]

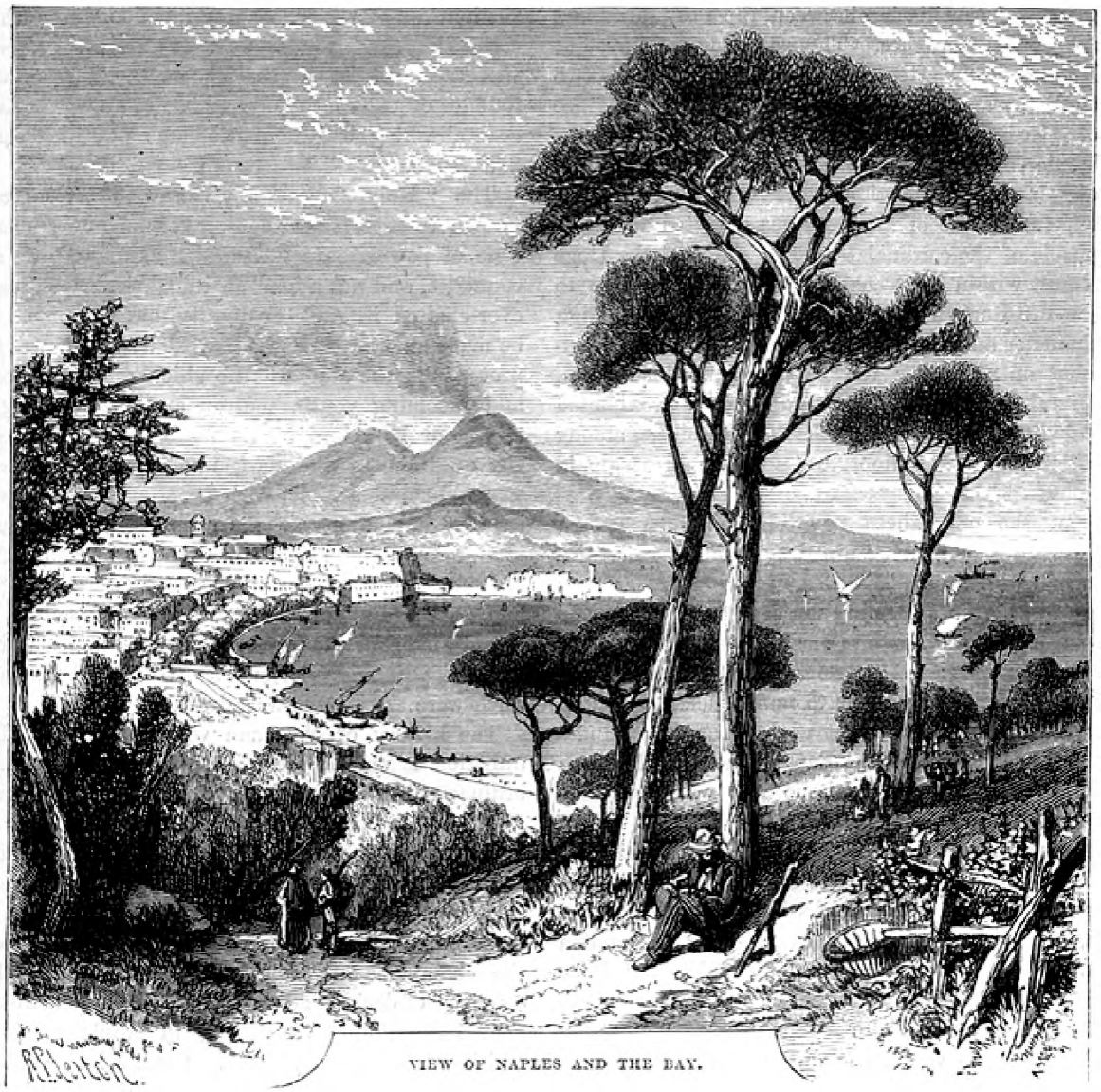
The suppression with which Clement XIV. smote the Society of Jesus was eternal; but the "for ever" of the bull lasted only in actual deed during the brief interval that elapsed between 1773 and 1814. That short period was filled up with the awful tempest of the French Revolution—to the fallen thrones and desecrated altars of which the Jesuits pointed as the monuments of the Divine anger at the suppression of their order. Despite the bull of Clement, the Jesuits had neither ceased to exist nor ceased to act. Amid the storms that shook the world they were energetically active. In revolutionary conventions and clubs, in war-councils and committees, on battle-fields they were present, guiding with unseen but powerful touch the course of affairs. Their maxim is, if despotisms will not serve them, to demoralise society and render government impossible, and from chaos to remodel the world anew. Thus the Society of Jesus, which had gone out of existence before the Revolution, as men believed, started up in full force the moment after, prepared to enter on the work of moulding and ruling the nations which had been chastised but not enlightened. Scarcely had Pius VII. returned to the Vatican, when, by a bull dated August 7th, 1814, he restored the Order of Jesus. Thaddeus Borzodzowsky was placed at their head. Once more the brotherhood stalked abroad in their black birettas. In no long time their colleges, seminaries, and novitiates began to flourish in all the countries of Europe, Ireland and England not excepted. Their numbers, swelled by the sodalities of "St. Vincent de Paul," "Brothers of the Christian Doctrine," and other societies affiliated with

[1] "Sotto-scriviamo la nostra morte."

[2] All the world believed that Clement had been made to drink the *Aqua Tofana*, a spring in Perugia more famous than healthful. Some one has said that if Popes are not *liable to err*, they are nevertheless *liable to sudden death*.

POPE PIUS VII.

the order, became greater, perhaps, than they ever were at any former period. And their importance was vastly enhanced by the fact that the contest between the "Order" and the "Papal Chair" ended—temporarily, at any rate—in the enslavement of the Popedom, of which they inspired the policy, indited the decrees, and wielded the power.



VIEW OF NAPLES AND THE BAY.

CHAPTER X.

RESTORATION OF THE INQUISITION.

Failure of Ratisbon Conference—What Next to be Done?—Restore the Inquisition—Paul III.—Caraffa—His History—Spread of Protestantism in Italy—Juan di Valdez—His Re-unions at Chiaja—Peter Martyr Vermigli—Bernardino Ochino—Galeazzo Caraccioli—Vittoria Colonna, &c.—Pietro Carnesecchi, &c.—Shall Naples or Geneva Lead in the Reform Movement?

THERE is one arm of the Jesuits to which we have not yet adverted. The weapon that we refer to was not indeed unknown to former times, but it had fallen out of order, and had to be refurbished, and made fit for modern exigencies. No small part of the success that attended the operations of the Jesuits was owing to their use of it. That weapon was the Inquisition.

We have narrated in a former chapter the earnest attempt made at the Conference of Ratisbon to find

a basis of conciliation between the Protestant and the Popish Churches. The way had been paved at Rome for this attempted reconcilement of the two creeds by an infusion of new blood into the College of Cardinals. Gaspar Contarini, a senator of Venice, who was known to hold opinions on the doctrine of justification differing very little, if at all, from those of Luther,[1] was invested with the purple of the cardinalate. The chair of the Doge almost within his reach, Contarini was induced to come to Rome and devote the influence of his high character and great talents to the doubtful experiment of reforming the Papacy. By his advice, several ecclesiastics whose sentiments approximated to his own were added to the Sacred College, among others Sadoleto, Gioberto Caraffa, and Reginald Pole.

In the end, these new elections but laid a basis for a more determined and bloody resistance to Protestantism. This was in the future as yet; meanwhile the reforming measures, for which this change in the cardinalate was to pave the way, were taken. Deputies were sent to the Ratisbon Conference, with instructions to make such concessions to the Reformers as might not endanger the fundamental principles of the Papacy, or strip the tiara of its supremacy. The issue was what we have announced in a previous part of our history. When the deputies returned from the Diet, and told Paul III. that all their efforts to frame a basis of agreement between the two faiths had proved abortive, and that there was not a country in Christendom where Protestantism was not spreading, the Pope asked in alarm, "What then is to be done?" Cardinal Caraffa, and John Alvarez de Toledo, Bishop of Burgos, to whom the question was addressed, immediately made answer, Re-establish the Inquisition.

The proposal accorded well with the gloomy genius, unbending opinions, and stern bigotry of the men from whom it came. Caraffa and Toledo were old Dominicans, the same order to whom Innocent III. had committed the working of the "Holy Tribunal," when it was first set up. Men of pure but austere life, they were prepared to endure in their own persons, or to inflict on the persons of others, any amount of suffering and pain, rather than permit the Roman Church to be overthrown. Re-establish the Inquisition, said Caraffa; let the supreme tribunal be set up in Rome, with subordinate branches ramifying over all Europe. "Here in Rome must the successors of Peter destroy all the heresies of the whole world."[2] The Jesuit historians take care to tell us that Caraffa's proposal was seconded by a special memorial from the founder of their order, Ignatius Loyola. The bull re-establishing the Inquisition was published July 21st, 1542.

The "Holy Office" revived with terrors unknown to it in former ages. It had now a plenitude of power. Its jurisdiction extended over all countries, and not a man in all Christendom, however exalted in rank or dignity, but was liable to be made answerable at its bar. The throne was no protection; the altar was no shield; withered age and blooming youth, matron and maiden, might any hour be seized by its familiars, and undergo the question in the dark underground chamber, where, behind a table, with its crucifix and taper, sat the inquisitor, his stern pitiless features surmounted by his black cowl, and all around the instruments of torture. Till the most secret thought had been wrung out of the breast, no mercy was to be shown. For the inquisitor to feel the least pity for his writhing victim was to debase himself. Such were the instructions drafted by Caraffa.

The history of the man who restored the Inquisition is one of great interest, and more than ordinary instruction, but it is touchingly sad. Caraffa had been a member of the Oratory of *Divine Love*, which was a little circle of moderate Reformers, that held its sittings in the Trastevere at Rome, and occupied, as regarded the Reform of the Roman Church, a position midway between the champions of things as they were, and the company of decided adherents of the Gospel, which held its re-unions at Chiaja, in Naples, and of which we shall speak below. Caraffa had "tasted the good word of God, and the powers of the world to come," but the gracious stirrings of the Spirit, and the struggles of his own conscience, he had quelled, and from the very threshold of Rest which he was seeking in the Gospel, he had cast himself again into the arms of an infallible Church. With such a history it was not possible that Caraffa could act a middle part. He threw himself with sterner zeal into the dreadful work of reviving the Inquisition than did even Paul III., under whom he served, and whom he was destined to succeed. "Caraffa," says the historian Ranke, "lost not a moment in carrying this edict into execution; he would have thought it waste of time to wait for the usual issue of means from the apostolic treasury, and, though by no means rich, he

[1] So he himself declared on his death-bed to Bernardino Ochino in 1542. (M'Crie, *Prog. and Sup. Ref. in Italy*, p. 220.)

[2] Bromato, *Vita di Paolo*, tom. iv., lib. vii., sec. 3. Ranke, bk. ii., sec. 6.

hired a house for immediate proceedings at his own expense; this he fitted up with rooms for the officers, and prisons for the accused, supplying the latter with strong bolts and locks, with dungeons, chains, blocks, and every other fearful appurtenance of his office. He appointed commissioners-general for the different countries."[1]

The resolution to restore the Inquisition was taken at a critical moment for Italy, and all the countries south of the Alps. The dawn of the Protestant day was breaking around the very throne of the Pope. From the city of Ferrara in the north, where the daughter of Louis XII., the correspondent of Calvin, sheltered in her palace the disciples of the Gospel, to the ancient Parthenope, which looks down from its fig and aloe covered heights upon the calm waters of its bay, the light was breaking in a clearness and fulness that gave promise that in proportion to the depth of the previous darkness, so would be the splendours of the coming day. Distinguished as the land of the Renaissance, Italy seemed about to become yet more distinguished as the land of Protestantism. At the foot of Fiesole, and in that Florence on which Cosmo and the brilliant group of scholars around him had so often looked down, while they talked of Plato, there were men who had learned a better knowledge than that which the Greek sage had taught. In Padua, in Bologna, in Lucca, in Modena, in Rome,[2] and in other cities of classic fame, some of the first families had embraced the Gospel. Men of rank in the State, and of eminence in the Church, persons of mark in the republic of letters, orators, poets, and some noble ladies, as eminent for their talents as for their birth, were not ashamed to enrol themselves among the disciples of that faith which the Lutheran princes had confessed at Augsburg, and which Calvin was propagating from the little town on the shores of the Leman, then beginning to attract the notice of the world. But of all the Protestant groups now forming in Italy, none equalled in respect of brilliance of rank, lustre of talent, and devotion of faith, that which had gathered round Juan di Valdez on the lovely shore of Naples.

This distinguished Spaniard had been forced to leave the court of Charles V. and his native land for the sake of the Gospel. On the western arm of the Bay of Naples, hard by the tomb of Virgil, looking forth on the calm sea, and the picturesque island of Capri, with the opposite shore, on which Vesuvius, with its pennon of white vapour a-top, kept watch over the cities which 1,400 years before it had wrapped in a winding-sheet of ashes, and enclosed in a tomb of lava, was placed the villa of Valdez. There his friends often assembled to discuss the articles of the Protestant creed, and confirm one another in their adherence to the Gospel. Among these was Peter Martyr Vermigli, Prior of St. Peter's *ad aram*. In the wilderness of Romanism the prior had become parched with thirst, for no water could he find that could refresh his soul. Valdez led him to a fountain, whereat Martyr drank, and thirsted no more. In his turn he zealously led others to the same living stream. Another member of that Protestant band was Caserta, a Neapolitan nobleman. He had a young relative, then wholly absorbed in the gaieties and splendours of Naples; him Caserta introduced to Valdez. This was Galeazzo Caraccioli, only son of the Marquis of Vico, who embraced the Gospel with his whole heart, and when the tempest dispersed the brilliant company to which he had joined himself, leaving his noble palace, his rich patrimony, his virtuous wife, his dear children, and all his flourishing honours, he cleaved to the cross, and repairing to Geneva was there, in the words of Calvin, "content with our littleness, and lives frugally according to the habits of the commonalty—neither more nor less than any one of us."[3]

In 1536 this select society received another member. Bernardino Ochino, the great orator of Italy, came at that time to Naples to preach the Lent Sermons. A native of Sienna, he assumed the cowl of St. Francis, which he afterwards exchanged for the frock of the more rigid order of the Capuchins. He was so eloquent that Charles V. said of him, "That man is enough to make the stones weep." His discourses were impregnated with the great principles of the Protestant faith, and his eloquence drew overwhelming crowds to the Church of St. Giovanni Maggiore, where he was now preaching. His accession to the society around Valdez gave it great additional strength, for the preacher was daily scattering the seeds of Divine truth among the common people. And not among these only, for persons of all ranks crowded to hear the eloquent Capuchin. Among his audience might be seen Giulia de Gonzaga, widow of the Duke of Trajetto, reputed the most beautiful woman in Italy, and, what was higher praise, one of the most humble and sincere of its Christians. And there was Vittoria Colonna, Marchioness of Pescaro, also renowned for the loveliness of her person, and not less renowned for her talents and virtues. And there was Pietro Carne-

[1] Ranke, bk. ii., sec. 6.
[2] See M'Crie, *Prog. and Supp. Ref. in Italy*, chap. 3.
[3] Calvin, *Comment. on* 1*st Corinthians*—Dedication.

secchi, a patrician of Florence, and a former secretary of Clement VII., now a disciple, and afterwards to be a martyr, of the Gospel. Such were the illustrious men and the high-born women that formed this Protestant propaganda in Naples. It comprehended elements of power which promised brilliant results in the future. It formed a galaxy of rank, talent, oratory, genius, and tact, adapted to all classes of the nation, and constituted, one would have thought, such an organisation or "Bureau" as was sure to originate, and in due time accomplish, the Reformation of Italy. The ravages the Gothic nations had inflicted, and the yet greater ravages of the Papacy, were on the point of being repaired, and the physical loveliness which Italy had known in her first days, and a moral beauty greater than she had ever known, were about to be restored to her. It was during those same years that Calvin was beginning his labours at Geneva, and fighting with the Pantheistic Libertines for a secure foothold on which to place his Reformation, that this little phalanx of devoted Protestant champions was formed on the shore of Naples.

Of the two movements, the southern one appeared at that hour by much the more hopeful. Contemplated from a human point of view, it had all the elements of success. Here the flower of an ancient nation was gathering on its own soil to essay the noble task of evoking into a second development those mighty energies which had long slumbered, but were not dead, in the bosom of a race that had given arts and letters and civilisation to the West. Every needful power and gift was present in the little company here confederate for the glorious enterprise. Though small in numbers this little host was great in names, comprehending as it did men of ancient lineage, of noble birth, of great wealth, of accomplished scholarship, of poetical genius, and of popular eloquence. They could appeal, moreover, to a past of renown, the traditions of which had not yet perished, and the memory of which might be helpful in the struggle to shake off the yoke of the present. These were surpassing advantages compared with the conditions of the movement at Geneva—a little town which had borrowed glory from neither letters nor arms; with a population rude, lawless, and insolent; a diminutive territory, overshadowed on all sides by powerful and hostile monarchs, who stood with arm uplifted to strike down Protestantism should it here raise its head; and, most discouraging of all, the movement was guided by but one man of note, and he a stranger, an exile, without the prestige of birth, or rank, or wealth. The movement at Geneva cannot succeed; that at Naples cannot fail: so would we have said. But the battle of Protestantism was not to the strong. The world needs to have the lesson often repeated, that it is the truth of principles and not the grandeur of names that gives assurance of victory. The young vine planted beneath the towers of the ancient Parthenope, and which was shooting forth so hopefully in the golden air of that classic region, was to wither and die, while that which had taken root beneath the shadow of the Alps was to expand amid the rude blasts of the Swiss mountains, and stretch its boughs over Christendom.

CHAPTER XI.

THE TORTURES OF THE INQUISITION.

A Stunning Blow—Three Classes in Italy—Flight of Peter Martyr Vermigli—of Ochino—Caraffa made Pope—The Martyrs, Mollio and Tisserano—Italian Protestantism Crushed—A Notable Epoch—Three Movements—The Inquisition at Nuremberg—The Torture-Chamber—Its Furnishings—Max Tower—The Chamber of Question—The various Instruments of Torture—The Subterranean Dungeons—The Iron Virgin—Her Office—The Burial of the Dead.

THE re-establishment of the Inquisition settled the question of the Reformation of Italy. The country, struck with this blow as it was lifting itself up, instantly fell back into the old gulf. It had become suddenly apparent that religious reform must be won with a great fight of suffering, and Italy had not strength to press on through chains, and dungeons, and scaffolds to the goal she wished to reach. The prize was glorious, she saw, but the price was great. Pallavicino has confessed that it was the Inquisition that saved Italy from lapsing into Protestantism.[1]

[1] *Istoria Conc. Trent*, lib. xiv., cap. 9.

The religious question had divided the Italians of that day into three classes. The bulk of the nation had not thought on the question at all, and harboured no purpose of leaving the Church of Rome. To them the restoration of the Inquisition had no terrors. There was another and large class who had abandoned Rome, but who had not clearness to advance to the open profession of Protestantism. They were most to be pitied of all should they fall into the hands of the inquisitors, seeing they were too undecided either to decline or to face the horrors of the Holy Office. The third class were in no doubt as to the course they must pursue. They could not return to a Church which they held to be superstitious, and they had no alternative before them but provide for their safety by flight, or await death amid the fires of the Inquisition. The consternation was great; for the Protestants had not dreamed of their enemies having recourse to such violent measures. Numbers fled, and these fugitives were to be found in every city of Switzerland and Germany.[1] Among these was Bernardino Ochino, on whose eloquent orations all ranks of his countrymen had been hanging but a few months before, and in whose audience the emperor himself might be seen when he visited Italy. Not, however, till he had been served with a citation from the Holy Office at Rome did Ochino make his escape. Flight was almost as bitter as death to the orator. He was leaving behind him the scene of those brilliant triumphs which he could not hope to renew on a foreign soil. Pausing on the summit of the Great St. Bernard, he devoted a few moments to those feelings of regret which were so natural on abandoning so much that he could not hope ever again to enjoy. He then went forward to Geneva. But, alas! the best days of the eloquent monk were past. At Geneva, Ochino's views became tainted and obscured with the new philosophy, which was beginning to air itself at that young school of pantheism.

Peter Martyr Vermigli soon followed. He was presiding over the convent of his order in Lucca, when the storm came with such sudden violence. He set his house in order and fled; but it was discovered after he was gone that the heresy remained although the heretic had escaped, his opinions having been embraced by many of the Lucoese monks. The same was found to be the case with the order to which Ochino belonged, the Capuchins namely, and the Pope at first meditated, as the only cure, the suppression of both orders. Peter Martyr went ultimately to Strasburg, and a place was found for him in its university, where his lamp continued to burn clearly to the close. Juan di Valdez died before the tempest burst, which drove beyond the Alps so many of the distinguished group that had formed itself around him at Pausilippo, and saw not the evil days which came on his adopted country. But the majority of those who had embraced the Protestant faith were unable to escape. They were immured in the prisons of the various Holy Offices throughout Italy; some were kept in dark cells for years, in the hope that they would recant, others were quickly relieved by martyrdom. The restorer of the Inquisition, the once reforming Caraffa, mounted the Papal chair, under the name of Paul IV. The rigours of the Holy Office were not likely to be relaxed under the new Pope; but twenty years were needed to enable the torture and the stake to annihilate the Protestants of Italy.[2]

Of those who suffered martyrdom we shall mention only two—Mollio, a Bolognese professor, renowned throughout Italy for his learning and his pure life; and Tisserano, a native of Perugia. On the 15th of September, 1553, an assembly of the Inquisition, consisting of six cardinals with their episcopal assessors, was held with great pomp at Rome. A train of prisoners, with burning tapers in their hands, was led in before the tribunal. All of them recanted save Mollio and Tisserano. On leave being given them to speak, Mollio broke out, says M'Crie, "in a strain of bold and fervid invective, which chained them to their seats, at the same time that it cut them to the quick." He rebuked his judges for their lewdness, their avarice, and their blood-thirsty cruelty, and concluded as follows:—"'Wherefore I appeal from your sentence, and summon you, cruel tyrants and murderers, to answer before the judgment-seat of Christ at the last day, where your pompous titles and gorgeous trappings will not dazzle, nor your guards and torturing apparatus terrify us. And in testimony of this, take back that which you have given me.' In saying this, he threw the flaming torch which he held in his hand on the ground, and extinguished it. Galled, and gnashing upon him with their teeth, like the persecutors of the first Christian martyrs, the cardinals ordered Mollio, together with his companion, who approved of the testimony he had borne, to instant execution. They were conveyed, accordingly, to the Campo del Fior, where they died with the most pious fortitude."[3]

The eight years that elapsed between 1534 and 1542 are notable ones in the annals of Protestant Christianity. That epoch witnessed the birth of

[1] Ranke, bk. ii., sec. 6, p. 157; Lond., 1847.

[2] M'Crie, p. 233; Edin., 1833. [3] *Ibid.*, pp. 318—320.

three movements, which were destined to stamp a character upon the future of Europe, and powerfully to modify the conflict then in progress in Christendom. In 1534 the Jesuits recorded their first vow in the Church of Montmartre, in Paris. In 1540 their society was regularly launched by

earth, and that never does an agency start up to destroy the world, but there is set over against it a yet more powerful agency to convert the evil it would inflict into good.

It is one of these great epochs at which we have arrived. Jesuitism, the consummation of error—the

PETER MARTYR VERMIGLI. (*From the Portrait in Beza's "Icones."*)

the Papal edict. In 1542, Paul III. issued the bull for the re-establishment of the Inquisition; and in 1541, Calvin returned to Geneva, to prepare that spiritual army that was to wage battle with Jesuitism backed by the Inquisition. The meeting of these dates—the contemporaneous rise of these three instrumentalities, is sufficiently striking, and is one of the many proofs which we meet in history that there is an Eye watching all that is done on

Inquisition, the maximum of force, stand up and array themselves against a now fully developed Protestantism. In following the steps of the combatants, we shall be led in succession to the mountains of the Waldenses, to the cities of France, to the swamps of Holland, to the plains of Germany, to Italy, to Spain, to England and Scotland. Round the whole of Christendom will roll the tide of this great battle, casting down one nation into the darkness of

slavery, and lifting up another into the glory of freedom, and causing the gigantic crimes of the persecutor and the despot to be forgotten in the excelling splendour of the patriot and the martyr. This is the struggle with the record of which we shall presently be occupied. Meanwhile we proceed to describe one of those few Inquisitions that remain to this day in almost the identical state in which they existed when the Holy Office was being

MOLLIO THROWING DOWN HIS TORCH BEFORE THE INQUISITION.

vigorously worked. This will enable us to realise more vividly the terror of that weapon which Paul III. prepared for the hands of the Jesuits, and the Divine power of that faith which enabled the confessors of the Gospel to withstand and triumph over it.

Turn we now to the town of Nuremberg, in Bavaria. The zeal with which Duke Albert, the sovereign of Bavaria, entered into the restoration of Roman Catholicism, we have already narrated. To further the movement, he provided every one of the chief towns of his dominions with a Holy Office, and the Inquisition of Nuremberg still remains—an anomalous and horrible monument in the midst of a city where the memorials of an exquisite art, and the creations of an unrivalled genius, meet one at every step. We shall first describe the *Chamber of Torture*.[1]

The house so called immediately adjoins the Imperial Castle, which from its lofty site looks down on the city, whose Gothic towers, sculptured fronts, and curiously ornamented gables are seen covering both banks of the Pegnitz, which rolls below. The house may have been the guard-room of the castle. It derives its name, the *Torture-chamber*, not from the fact that the torture was here inflicted, but because into this one chamber has been collected a complete set of the instruments of torture gleaned from the various Inquisitions that formerly existed in Bavaria. A glance suffices to show the whole dreadful apparatus by which the adherents of Rome sought to maintain her dogmas. Placed next to the door, and greeting the sight as one enters, is a collection of hideous masks. These represent creatures monstrous of shape, and malignant and

[1] The Author was conducted over the Inquisition at Nuremberg in September, 1871, and wrote the description given of it in the text immediately thereafter on the spot. Others must have seen it, but he knows of no one who has described it.

fiendish of nature. It is in beholding them that we begin to perceive how subtle was the genius that devised this system of coercion, and that it took the mind as well as the body of the victim into account. In gazing on them, one feels as if he had suddenly come into polluting and debasing society, and had sunk to the same moral level with the creatures here figured before him. He suffers a conscious abatement of dignity and fortitude. The persecutor had calculated, doubtless, that the effect produced upon the mind of his victim by these dreadful apparitions, would be that he would become morally relaxed, and less able to sustain his cause. Unless of strong mind, indeed, the unfortunate prisoner, on entering such a place, and seeing himself encompassed with such unearthly and hideous shapes, must have felt as if he were the vile heretic which the persecutor styled him, and as if already the infernal den had opened its portals, and sent forth its venomous swarms to bid him welcome. Yourself accursed, with accursed beings are you henceforth to dwell—such was the silent language of these abhorred images.

We pass on into the chamber, where more dreadful sights meet our gaze. It is hung round and round with instruments of torture, so numerous that it would take a long while even to name them, and so diverse that it would take a much longer time to describe them. We must take them in groups, for it were hopeless to think of going over them one by one, and particularising the mode in which each operated, and the ingenuity and art with which all of them have been adapted to their horrible end. There were instruments for compressing the fingers till the bones should be squeezed to splinters. There were instruments for probing below the finger-nails till an exquisite pain, like a burning fire, would run along the nerves. There were instruments for tearing out the tongue, for scooping out the eyes, for grubbing-up the ears. There were bunches of iron cords, with a spiked circle at the end of every whip, for tearing the flesh from the back till bone and sinew were laid bare. There were iron cases for the legs, which were tightened upon the limb placed in them by means of a screw, till flesh and bone were reduced to a jelly. There were cradles set full of sharp spikes, in which victims were laid and rolled from side to side, the wretched occupant being pierced at each movement of the machine with innumerable sharp points. There were iron ladles with long handles, for holding molten lead or boiling pitch, to be poured down the throat of the victim, and convert his body into a burning cauldron. There were frames with holes to admit the hands and feet, so contrived that the person put into them had his body bent into unnatural and painful positions, and the agony grew greater and greater by moments, and yet the man did not die. There were chestfuls of small but most ingeniously constructed instruments for pinching, probing, or tearing the more sensitive parts of the body, and continuing the pain up to the very verge where reason or life gives way. On the floor and walls of the apartment were other and larger instruments for the same fearful end—lacerating, mangling, and agonising living men; but these we shall meet in other dungeons we are yet to visit.

The first impression on entering the chamber was one of bewildering horror; a confused procession of mangled, mutilated, agonising men, speechless in their great woe, the flesh peeled from off their livid sinews, the sockets where eyes had been, hollow and empty, seemed to pass before one. The most dreadful scenes which the great genius of Dante has imagined, appeared tame in comparison with the spectral groups which this chamber summoned up. The first impulse was to escape, lest images of pain, memories of tormented men, who were made to die a hundred deaths in one, should take hold of one's mind, never again to be effaced from it.

The things we have been surveying are not the mere models of the instruments made use of in the Holy Office; they are the veritable instruments themselves. We see before us the actual implements by which hundreds and thousands of men and women, many of them saints and confessors of the Lord Jesus, were torn, and mangled, and slain. These terrible realities the men of the sixteenth century had to face and endure, or renounce the hope of the life eternal. Painful they were to flesh and blood—nay, not even endurable by flesh and blood unless sustained by the Spirit of the mighty God.

We leave the Torture-chamber to visit the Inquisition proper. We go eastward, about half a mile, keeping close to the northern wall of the city, till we come to an old tower, styled in the common *parlance* of Nuremberg the Max Tower. We pull the bell, the iron handle and chain of which are seen suspended beside the door-post. The cicerone appears, carrying a bunch of keys, a lantern, and some half-dozen candles. The lantern is to show us our way, and the candles are for the purpose of being lighted and stuck up at the turnings in the dark underground passages which we are about to traverse. Should mischance befall our lantern, these tapers, like beacon-lights in a narrow creek, will pilot us safely back into the day. The cicerone,

selecting the largest from the bunch of keys, inserts it in the lock of the massy portal before which we stand, bolt after bolt is turned, and the door, with hoarse heavy groan as it turns on its hinge, opens slowly to us. We begin to descend. We go down one flight of steps; we go down a second flight; we descend yet a third. And now we pause a moment. The darkness is intense, for here never came the faintest glimmer of day; but a gleam thrown forward from the lantern showed us that we were arrived at the entrance of a horizontal, narrow passage. We could see, by the flickering of the light upon its sides and roof, that the corridor we were traversing was hewn out of the rock. We had gone only a few paces when we were brought up before a massy door. As far as the dim light served us, we could see the door, old, powdery with dust, and partly worm-eaten. Passing in, the corridor continued, and we went forward other three paces or so, when we found ourselves before a second door. We opened and shut it behind us as we did the first. Again we began to thread our way: a third door stopped us. We opened and closed it in like manner. Every step was carrying us deeper into the heart of the rock, and multiplying the barriers between us and the upper world. We were shut in with the thick darkness and the awful silence. We began to realise what must have been the feelings of some unhappy disciple of the Gospel, surprised by the familiars of the Holy Office, led through the midnight streets of Nuremberg, conducted to Max Tower, led down flight after flight of stairs, and along this horizontal shaft in the rock, and at every few paces a massy door, with its locks and bolts, closing behind him! He must have felt how utterly he was beyond the reach of human pity and human aid. No cry, however piercing, could reach the ear of man through these roofs of rock. He was entirely in the power of those who had brought him thither.

At last we came to a side-door in the narrow passage. We halted, applied the key, and the door, with its ancient mould, creaking harshly as if moving on a hinge long disused, opened to let us in. We found ourselves in a rather roomy chamber, it might be about twelve feet square. This was the *Chamber of Question*. Along one side of the apartment ran a low platform. There sat of old the inquisitors, three in number—the first a divine, the second a casuist, and the third a civilian. The only occupant of that platform was the crucifix, or image of the Saviour on the cross, which still remained. The six candles that usually burned before the "holy Fathers" were, of course, extinguished, but our lantern supplied their place, and showed us the grim furnishings of the apartment. In the middle was the horizontal rack or bed of torture, on which the victim was stretched till bone started from bone, and his dislocated frame became the seat of agony, which was suspended only when it had reached a pitch that threatened death.

Leaning against the wall of the chamber was the upright rack, which is simpler, but as an instrument of torture not less effectual, than the horizontal one. There was the iron chain which wound over a pulley, and hauled up the victim to the vaulted roof; and there were the two great stone weights which, tied to his feet, and the iron cord let go, brought him down with a jerk that dislocated his limbs, while the spiky rollers, which he grazed in his descent, cut into and excoriated his back, leaving his body a bloody, dislocated mass.[1]

Here, too, was the cradle of which we have made mention above, amply garnished within with cruel knobs, on which the sufferer, tied hand and foot, was thrown at every movement of the machine, to be bruised all over, and brought forth discoloured, swollen, bleeding, but still living.

All round, ready to hand, were hung the minor instruments of torture. There were screws and thumbkins for the fingers, spiked collars for the neck, iron boots for the legs, gags for the mouth, cloths to cover the face, and permit the slow percolation of water, drop by drop, down the throat of the person undergoing this form of torture. There were rollers set round with spikes, for bruising the arms and back; there were iron scourges, pincers, and tongs for tearing out the tongue, slitting the nose and ears, and otherwise disfiguring and mangling the body till it was horrible and horrifying to look upon it. There were other things of which an expert only could tell the name and the use. Had these instruments a tongue, and could the history of this chamber be written, how awful the tale!

We shall suppose that all this has been gone through; that the confessor has been stretched on the bed of torture; has been gashed, broken, mangled, and yet, by power given him from above, has not denied his Saviour: he has been "tortured not accepting deliverance:" what further punishment has the Holy Office in reserve for those from whom its torments have failed to extort a recantation? These dreadful dungeons furnish us with the means of answering this question.

We return to the narrow passage, and go forward a little way. Every few paces there comes a door,

[1] The Author has described with greater minuteness the horizontal and upright racks in his account of the dungeons underneath the Town-house of Nuremberg. (See *ante*, bk. ix., chap. 5, p. 501.)

originally strong and massy, and garnished with great iron knobs but now old and mouldy, and creaking when opened with a noise painfully loud in the deep stillness. The windings are numerous, but at every turning of the passage a lighted candle is placed, lest peradventure the way should be missed, and the road back to the living world be lost for ever. A few steps are taken downwards, very cautiously, for a lantern can barely show the ground. Here there is a vaulted chamber, entirely dug out of the living rock, except the roof, which is formed of hewn stone. It contains an iron image of the Virgin; and on the opposite wall, suspended by an iron hook, is a lamp, which when lighted shows the goodly proportions of "Our Lady." On the instant of touching a spring the image flings open its arms, which resemble the doors of a cupboard, and which are seen to be stuck full on the inside with poignards, each about a foot in length. Some of these knives are so placed as to enter the eyes of those whom the image enfolded in its embrace, others are set so as to penetrate the ears and brain, others to pierce the breast, and others again to gore the abdomen.

The person who had passed through the terrible ordeal of the Question-chamber, but had made no recantation, would be led along the tortuous passage by which we had come, and ushered into this vault, where the first object that would greet his eye, the pale light of the lamp falling on it, would be the iron Virgin. He would be bidden to stand right in front of the image. The spring would be touched by the executioner—the Virgin would fling open her arms, and the wretched victim would straightway be forced within them. Another spring was then touched—the Virgin closed upon her victim; a strong wooden beam, fastened at one end to the wall by a movable joint, the other placed against the doors of the iron image, was worked by a screw, and as the beam was pushed out, the spiky arms of the Virgin slowly but irresistibly closed upon the man and did their work.

When the dreadful business was ended, it needed not that the executioner should put himself to the trouble of making the Virgin unclasp the mangled carcase of her victim; provision had been made for its quick and secret disposal. At the touching of a third spring, the floor of the image would slide aside, and the body of the victim drop down the mouth of a perpendicular shaft in the rock. Down this pit, at a great depth, could be discerned the shimmer of water. A canal had been made to flow underneath the vault where stood the iron Virgin, and when she had done her work upon those who were delivered over to her tender mercies, she let them fall, with quick descent and sullen plunge, into the canal underneath, where they were floated to the Pegnitz, and from the Pegnitz to the Rhine, and by the Rhine to the ocean, there to sleep beside the dust of Huss and Jerome.

Book Sixteenth.

PROTESTANTISM IN THE WALDENSIAN VALLEYS.

CHAPTER I.

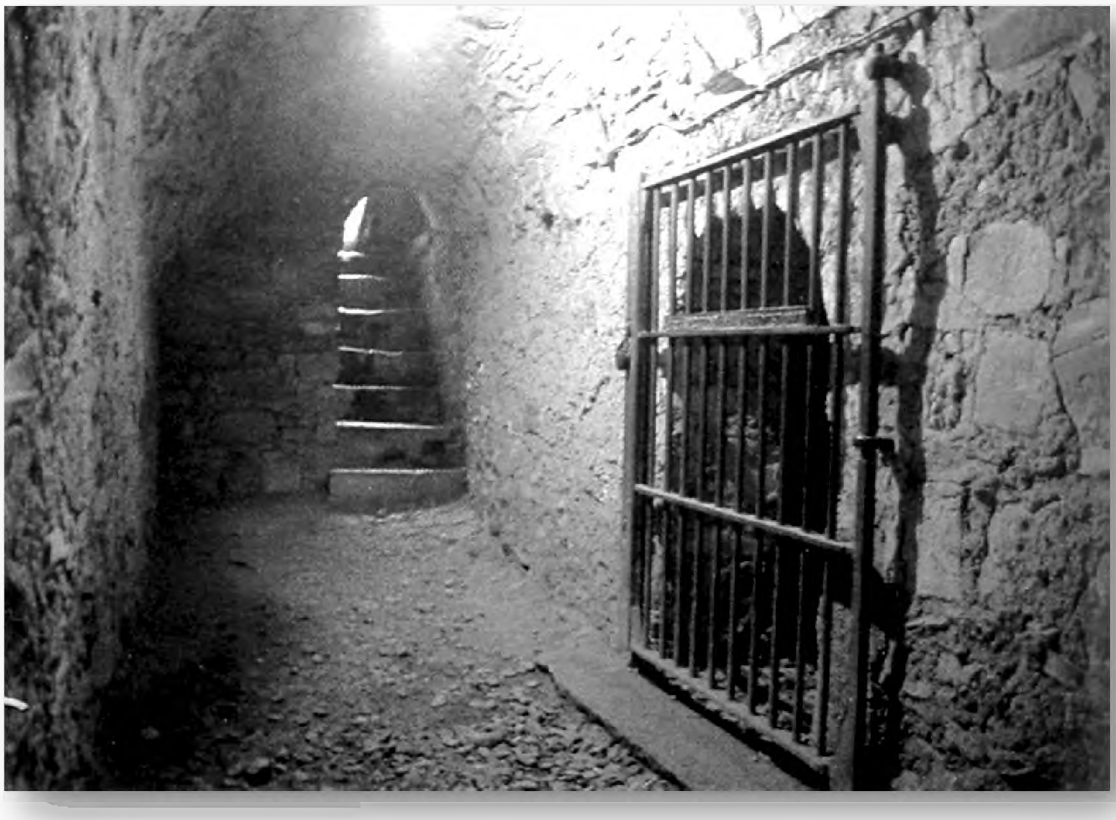
ANTIQUITY AND FIRST PERSECUTIONS OF THE WALDENSES.

Their Unique Position in Christendom—Their Twofold Testimony—They Witness against Rome and for Protestantism—Hated by Rome—The Cottian Alps—Albigenses and Waldenses—The Waldensian Territory Proper—Papal Testimony to the Flourishing State of their Church in the Fourteenth Century—Early Bulls against them—Tragedy of Christmas, 1400—Constancy of the Waldenses—Crusade of Pope Innocent VIII.—His Bull of 1487—The Army Assembles—Two Frightful Tempests approach the Valleys.

The Waldenses stand apart and alone in the Christian world. Their place on the surface of Europe is unique; their position in history is not less unique; and the end appointed them to fulfil is one which has been assigned to them alone, no other people being permitted to share it with them.

The Waldenses bear a twofold testimony. Like the snow-clad peaks amid which their dwelling is

Death Mask of the Inquisition's Executioners, 1600s



Underground Torture Chamber of the Holy Office, Ireland, 1600s

The (New, Illustrated) Great Controversy, Ellen G. White, (DeLand, Florida, Laymen for Religious Liberty, 1990).

Appendix VI

Barry Chamish, 2000 #759
Author, Revisionist Zionist Jew, Israeli Patriot

The author regards Barry Chamish as the foremost Jewish authority when it comes to the real truth behind all political intrigue within Israel. As the founder of the groundbreaking periodical *Inside Israel* and author of several extremely critical books, including *Israel Betrayed (2000), Who Murdered Yitzhak Rabin?*

(2000) and *Save Israel! (2002),* his newest CD release is most important of all. *Zion First: The Vatican's New Crusade for Jerusalem* details Rome's quest to make Jerusalem an international city, as advocated by JFK assassin, Francis Cardinal Spellman. His exposure of Jesuit-trained Knight of Malta, King Juan Carlos of Spain advising Shimon Peres, and Knight of Malta Henry Kissinger advising Ariel Sharon are key points in proving Rome's secret rule over both Labor and Likud political parties. It was Barry who informed the author that Shimon Peres and Yossi Beilin deeded the Temple Mount to the Vatican in 1993; a few months later Rome recognized the nation of Israel—to the chagrin of the Arab world! For the Black Pope considers Israel, created and ruled by Jesuit Temporal Coadjutors since 1948, to be the restored "Kingdom of Jerusalem" of the Pope's Dark Ages, when the crusading and bloody Knights Templars also sought to rebuild the Temple of Solomon. Barry exposes the fact that Rome rules Israel via New York's Council on Foreign Relations now directed by the "Archbishop of the Capital of the World," Edward Cardinal Egan. Because of his imperial works, he now lives in Vancouver, B.C., due to several attempts on his life. May this brave and persistent Judas Maccabeus of the 21st Century continue to sound the warning: "Israel is ruled by Sabbatian Frankist, Masonic Jewish Labor Zionist, CFR-directed, popish traitors loyal to that Antichrist in the Vatican." Barry may be reached at www.barrychamish.com; chamish@netvision.net.il.

Israel Betrayed, Barry Chamish, (Jerusalem: Zionist Book Club, 2000).

Leo Lyon Zagami, 2006 #760

Italian Noble, Moslem, Ex-Illuminatus, Ex-P2 33rd Degree Freemason

Although Zagami has an obvious, evil-looking "Count Dracula" countenance due to his rearing and many years within the highest levels of the Black Pope's occult Illuminati and Freemasonry, the author is convinced of his sincerity and selfless intent to expose the plans of America's destroyers. Raised a Roman Catholic and a member of P2 Monte Carlo Lodge's "Masonic Executive Committee," Leo "the prince" had been groomed to replace aged Illuminati "king, " P2 Grand Master and Knight of Malta, Licio Gelli. Fleeing for his life, Leo left Italy and now resides in Norway from where he conducts his work of exposing the spiritual and temporal powers of the Illuminati controlled by the most powerful sorcerers and black magicians in the world—the Jesuits! Leo's work has sustained most of the conclusions put forth in *VAIII* such as: the Black Pope controls the White Pope; the Vatican Empire and its American Empire are mere tools of the Jesuits; the Knights of Malta control the Pope's unified international intelligence community as well as Rome's international banking fraternity; the Sicilian Mafia directs the Pope's international drug trade, prostitution racket and pornography industry; the Knights of Malta ruling the CIA are responsible for 911; the war in Iraq is, in fact, a 21st Century Crusade against Islam while serving as a distraction for the planned destruction of the American Empire; and the Black Pope rules the Masonic Chief Rabbis of Rome and Jerusalem, and thus is the secret master of international Masonic Jewish Labor Zionism. Zagami also admits that notable Jews are mere Masonic pawns in the Black Pope's grand conspiracy for a world government to be centered in a Third Hebrew Temple in Jerusalem. May this brave Roman of noble blood continue to expose the power and plan of the Vatican's Jesuit/Illuminati and come to know the true Lord Jesus Christ of the AV1611 Bible. Leo can be reached at www.illuminaticonfessions.webfriend.it.

Appendix VII

On the Author, Eric Jon Phelps
April 4, 2006
TO: Individuals of Interest
SUBJECT: Résumé; Theological Sketch
FROM: Eric Jon Phelps

Eric Jon Phelps, 2006
Born: December 3, 1953
City and State of Birth: Oakland, California
Race: White; mix of Scotch-Irish, Irish, Swedish, Native American Indian
Native Language: English
Reared: Pinole, California; White Roman Catholic culture
High School: Pinole Valley High School, 1968-1972
Military Service: United States Air Force, 1972-1977
Education: B.S. in Bible, Lancaster Bible College, 1981
Marital Status: Wife, Danita; Son, Skyler-7; Son, Jordan-2;
Two sons to previous marriage:
Benjamin-27; Profession: Mechanical Engineer
Nathan-25; Profession: Commercial Pilot
Trade: Concrete Worker; Independent Contractor 1982-1996
Retired in 1996; Student of Bible, Law, Medicine and History, 1996-Present
Advocate of Alternate Therapies for both Acute and Chronic Diseases;
Member; National Health Federation, 1980-Present
Exposing the Papacy's Medical Inquisition within Western Civilization put upon us by the Order's Rockefeller-financed medical schools, the AMA and ADA; enforced by Rome's Holy Office of the FDA using the Company's ***Fascist Justice Department.***

Citizenship Status: Citizen of Pennsylvania-First;
Article IV, Section 2, U.S. Citizen-Secondly
Released from Privileges and Immunities of
Rome's Fourteenth Amendment Citizenship, 1989
Father: Lourn G. Phelps, 1924-Present
Race: Scotch-Irish; Welsh; Native American Indian
Religion: Historic Protestant; Bible-Rejecting Anglican

Mother: Lynn M. Phelps, (maiden name, Callahan); 1928-Present
Race: Irish-Swedish;
Religion: Historic Protestant; Bible-Rejecting Atheist
Siblings:
Sister, Linda Shaw
Brother, Craig Phelps
Brother, Kristen Phelps
Religion:
Sect: Born-Again, Saved, Bible-believing, Independent Baptist, 1971
Final Authority: ***The AV1611 English Bible***;
Calvinist: Holding to the Doctrines of Grace; London Baptist Confession
Protestant: Denouncing the Usurpations of the Papacy Including:
Spiritual and Temporal Powers of the Pope;

Papal Infallibility, Deification of the Pope (Bull: *Unam Sanctam*);

Anti Society of Jesus, i.e., the Company of Jesus, presently ruling the world through the Papacy, including the Pope of its making, the Roman Hierarchy, its several Orders, both Military and Religious of the Roman Catholic Institution; Occult Freemasonry; the Illuminati, the Sabbatian-Frankist Masonic Jewish Labor Zionists, Masonic Moslems (Sunni, Shiite and Wahhabi), along with a host of subordinate Egyptian, Gnostic, Hermetic Secret Societies having penetrated all Church-State religions, encompassing one grand, international, Satanic conspiracy to culminate in a world government to be ruled by Satan through a final and last Pope, murdered, risen from the dead and indwelt by Satan, ruling the world from the future international city of Jerusalem within a new Temple of Solomon—the Third Hebrew Temple. This Beast, the Antichrist, will also rule the world's politics and commerce from the treasure city of ancient Babylon, yet to be built after the Pope's present Crusade against the Islamic peoples, as well as against the historic White British and American Protestant peoples once having composed the Jesuit Society's greatest enemy—White Anglo-Saxon Protestant Western Civilization—in accordance with the Company's Counter-Reformation *Council of Trent*; its bloody Fourth Vow known in history as *the Jesuit Oath*; its *Monita Secreta* (*Secret Instructions of the Jesuits*); its *Syllabus of Errors* (Eighty Errors of Modern Civilization "reprobated, forbidden and condemned") incorporated into the Jesuit-led, Ultramontane, openly fascist and anticommunist First Vatican Council of 1870; and its *The Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion*, authored by the Order's "Fathers of the Faith," composing the **Community of Sion** in Valais, Switzerland, prior to the Jesuit-inspired Dreyfus Affair. An attempt was made by the Order, however, to prove *The Protocols* "a forgery" of the Russian Tzarist Secret

Police (the Okhrana—then in the hands of **Spanish Jesuit General Louis Martin** through his creature, the Jew-hating absolutist, **Knight of Malta Tzar Nicholas II**). That attempt, in covering-up the Order's authorship of *The Protocols*, became the life's work of **Belgian Jesuit Pierre Charles** according to a French Socialist-Communist and occult Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor, **Jean Lacouture**, as revealed in his *Jesuits: A Multibiography*.

Dispensationalist; Distinguishing Between:
The Body of Christ (the true New Testament Bible-believing Church)
The Nation of Israel (the Race of Hebrew/Israelitic/Jewish People)
The Gentile Nations: Composed of the Descendants of Japheth (the Whites), and their geographic nations Shem (the Orientals) and their geographic nations Ham (the Blacks) and ther geographic nations

Biblical, Non-Hateful, Racial and Ethnic Separatist of the Nations:

Advocating the Separation of the Nations; each nation being composed of a distinct **race, language** and **culture** of a people dwelling within a specific **geographic area** on any given continent; each people being a self-governing, autonomous entity, enjoying the fruit of their own labors utilizing their own natural resources while protecting their domestic manufacturers; and armed with a nationalistic military composed of its own citizens set for the defense of their own distinct nation and civilization.

Biblical, Non-Hateful, Racial and Ethnic Separatist from the Jews:

Advocating the Racial Separation of Gentile Nations from **the LORD's** beloved Hebrew/Jewish/Israelitic people, who, racially, are yet to inherit the promises given to the fathers, **Abraham, Isaac** and **Jacob** in addition to the promise given to Israel's Prophet and King, **David,** all of whom will be resurrected to enjoy the fulfillment of their specific promises via the power of the Lord Jesus Christ, He ruling the world from Jerusalem, ***"the holy city,"*** after He has smashed the Antichrist's racially Jew-hating nations at His Second Coming foretold by the Old Testament as explained by the New Testament, ***The King James AV1611 Bible*** for English-speaking peoples. We refuse to persecute or amalgamate with this special racial people—***"the holy people,"*** lest we pollute their seed, while they await the fulfillment of their earthly promises and we await the fulfillment of our heavenly promises.

Advocating the benevolent treatment of Jews within Gentile nations that the blessing of the Abrahamic promise may be extended to those nations by the risen Son of God now seated at the right hand of His Father, **the Lord Jesus Christ**

expecting "***his enemies to be made his footstool***" once "***the fullness of the Gentiles***" (i.e., the Jew/Gentile elect's salvation in Christ) is complete.
Advocating the right of the Hebrew/Jewish/Israelitic people, "***the holy seed***," to the land of ancient Israel, which land promise given to **Abram** (***Genesis 12:1-3***), and his physical posterity through **Isaac** and **Jacob**, was in fact unilateral and thus unconditional, solely dependent upon God vindicating His Holy Name for its ultimate fulfillment. These specific promises to the fathers, Jesus Christ came to confirm (***Romans 15:8***). The right of a remnant of the Hebrew people to occupy their land is not premised upon national repentance, evidenced by their presence in the land while suffering under a foretold condition of unbelief. The Jewish people's presence in the land is a necessity for the prophetic Scriptures to be fulfilled (***Daniel 9:27; Ezekiel 38:8; Zechariah 12:8-10; 14:1-4; Matthew 24:15***). The Nation of Israel is no longer under the conditional **Law of Moses**, or the **Mosaic Covenant**, but only under the **Abrahamic Covenant** with the promise of being brought under the **Messiah's New Covenant** as declared by the prophets ***Jeremiah (31:32-34)*** and ***Ezekiel (36:25-27)***. It is for this reason the Arab Moslems within Israel have no right whatsoever to the land or a nation within the land promised to Abraham, and therefore should be peaceably removed, given necessary funds by the super-rich Islamic cartel-capitalists ruling the Arab Moslem world—on behalf or the Papacy, and repatriated to neighboring Arab states, again given monies, houses and lands to begin anew. This in turn would eliminate the Jesuit Order's generational agitation between Jews and Arabs, the Society's high-level Freemasons, both Jewish and Islamic, controlling both factions—as directed by Rome, thus ending the continued diplomacy benefiting the Vatican.

The author's study of the Jesuit Order was prompted by three great injustices:
1. The Assassination of **President John F. Kennedy**;
2. The Assassination of **President Abraham Lincoln**;
3. The Concerted Attack upon the Bible of the English Reformation, ***The King James Authorized Version of 1611*** translated from the Hebrew Masoretic Text and the Greek Received Text, all of which Reformation Bibles in every "vulgar" tongue are condemned by the Order's Counter-Reformation, "heretic and liberal"-condemning, Dark Age **Council of Trent** (1545-1563).

I have devoted over twenty-five years, off and on, to this study; authored *Vatican Assassins: "Wounded In The House Of My Friends*;" and have finished the Third edition, doubled in length from the First edition, its intent being to awaken individuals to the occult dictatorship of the Society of Jesus within their own nations via "trusted third parties," and the assassination and murder of their duly elected officials—including **John F. Kennedy**—when "the ends justify the means." This spiritual and political **Great Awakening**, prayerfully to be brought about by the preaching of the true **New Testament Gospel of the Grace of God in Christ**, in conjunction with the exposure of the Devil's unfruitful works of darkness, will

hopefully lead **the LORD's** obedient elect people (as well as all honest and patriotic men within all nations), to issue the clarion call for the expulsion of the **Society of Jesus** from their national borders. These expulsions will hopefully lead to the subsequent **Suppression and Extinction** of the **Company of Jesus** through a formal **Papal Bull** issued by the Pope, confiscating all its wealth and property (including the Society's stupendous gold horde—stored in the central banks of the world—as well as controlling stocks in the world's military industrial complexes and international oil monopoly), this marvelous, forthcoming **Second Bull of Suppression and Extinction** to be issued in the near future—by the grace of the living, Sovereign God! As was done in 1773 by the virtuous **Pope Clement XIV**, so may it be accomplished again by a repentant and humbled **Pope Benedict XVI**, whose unfortunate ties to the Bavarian Illuminati Jesuits—Hitler's SS henchmen of World War II—may be broken, his life preserved and his **Bull of Suppression and Extinction** promulgated throughout the earth for the benefit and blessing of all mankind.

I am available for interviews and public speaking engagements.

Contact Information:
Eric Jon Phelps
P.O. Box 306
Newmanstown, PA
17073
Ph. 610-589-9966
Email: **eric@vaticanassassins.org**
Website**: www.vaticanassassins.org**

The End